

ISAIZU TRIBE TITAN ROADS



MINDSET OF THE TITANS

The road of becoming a Titan

Becoming a Titan is something that is not for everyone. It starts between the age of 30-40 years old both at men and women who have been through a lot of growth in a short time set in the terms of mind and hardness of body by training. Therefore they possess double the power and wisdom the “warriors” and “kings” under us have, because that is a road they have already taken years ago in their life. Titans are tanky build people (fat & muscle both, so always strong) and their strengths are trackable by at least one of their parents/ancestors for being Titans also back in the days. They stand out of the box and often look strange, out of the ordinary to people, sometimes even nuts. Normal people think about Titans as crazy persons. People who are too smart & violent to live in their artificial created society & system. None of this is true. Titans are sensitive also and feel love for nature, animals and often only a small group of people around them. The intelligence, wisdom and training level of a Titan is very high. This is why the Titan always stands out of the box and never fits into that of anyone for pleasing the person in any way. The Titan knows its worth already and does not give a fuck what other people think about it. The Titan always gets judged by others opinions instead of facts.

Your inner power & outer power

You need to start with your inner power, enhancing it with years of meditation and then your outer power doing martial arts/combat sports controlling it all together at once into synergy. This is something every Titan is capable of doing. They are balanced and have full control over both unless they get angry, calling in destructive power, but that mostly does not happen without any good reason as the intelligence level is high and they are not easily provoked easily by other people's self confidence issues & drama. The damage a Titan gives is high, involves no limitations in movement, mercy or the use of any weaponry. They can handle almost any kind of weaponry at any time and show great skills in real combat.

Not the super human/soldier road

Today we see it all over the internet. People searching for the superhuman road (having special skills) or the supersoldier road (which mostly references to the CIA Mkultra programs for creating assassins/agents/Manchurians). The Titan has bypassed both and knows about all the programs, the things that are real either fake inside of it. The supersoldier/cat kitten Mkultra/Monarch programs are special kind of programming that happens overall inside the human world, by stereotyping, suggestion and all psychological pre-suggestion, conditioning and behavior modifying. The Titan is always good at infiltration, espionage and possess an extraordinary skillset anyway. His/her combat skills, hacking skills and tactical/technical skillset stands out above what is learnable in school, because the Titan has the experience and did the testing before. So he/she knows the ways around things and putting things at the Titan's hand for full control and modification. Titans already did the supersoldier road and know the CIA's dirty mind control tricks. They are also aware of the cops/rats interrogation, provocation and infiltration methods and bogus investigations and know about the false evidence implantation and infragards setups with false independent witnesses.

Being happy & satisfied always

Titans know happiness is just a word just like satisfaction and it all starts in the mind. Being satisfied means being grateful for anything we have available. Something which most people are not today, grateful. Because they want more and more. Titans are able to create what they need, themselves. Filling in the gaps in many ways. Also technically in this age of devices and information in every tactical form they will fix things to be useful for them. It has become a marketing method to keep people unsatisfied and lure them for getting more and more like the big webshops do today. Things are not taken to the grave Titans remind themselves of this. The Titan has more love for experiences and creating a

new add-on skillset than for materialism. Anything he/she can learn and wants to know they will go for it, to understand it, no matter how difficult it is. Do not let other people or external factors keep you unsatisfied.

Grow by experience & learning

Growing can only happen by experience this means the Titan has made many mistakes already. He understands nobody is perfect and could be on the same road to become a Titan also with another set of specialisms and skills that are just as important to contribute to the world of freedom.

Skip bullshit rules & dogma

We often see Titan crushing bullshit rules, because they hate them. People making up rules into their advantages makes the Titan sick. He hates dogma, to stick to believe systems without improving anything. People who cannot grow and are stigmatizing not even become a warrior or king and yet dreaming of becoming a Titan is something the Titan finds to be pathetic. Everyone has set in immense work to get where they are.

Ignore haters & toxic people

Because the Titan stands out and has many skills, there are a lot of people who hate the Titan or think they can take abuse of the Titan. But the Titan already knows everything about it, before they are even starting to kiss his/her ass. The Titan recognizes toxic people around him/her and wants to remove them from the Titan's life as soon as possible. The Titan will never have regrets of doing so, as he knows he/she can now grow faster. The Titan will always have people around him/her who have bad intentions or are either on the same level. So Titans with the all-seeing eye enabled called "the eye of Horus" are better off in the end. Their knowledge on that subject needs to be optimal for the Titan to live a long life if not she/he can otherwise expect death to arrive much sooner.

Energy vampires are everywhere

People constantly chattering and talking shit about themselves and others, skipping what a Titan has to say (let's talk about something else because the subject gets too hot for me) will be banned forever from a Titan's life. The Titan sees energy vampires, those who cost unnecessary energy for the Titan as a threat. The Titan is able to use violence on such people easy to get back his energy level, destroying the energy vampire(s) together with everything they have behind them to prevent energy leaks.

Your health is everything

Health is everything for a Titan. Taking vitamins, proteins, eating well, training, meditation, weight lifting and drinking a lot of water are a must for a Titan otherwise the Titan will collapse. When the Titan gets sick in any way, he prefers natural medication above that of the pharmaceutical industry. Training with weights is also a part of a Titan's life as resistance training makes physically stronger. It keeps the Titan's power optimized.

Digital minimalism & frugal setup

The Titan is very smart and has his/her own encrypted digital setup that is portable for him/her to take around the world. The Titan works effectively having just 1 laptop, 1 camera, 1 smartphone if he wants to express his/her creativity or connect, as Titans are creative people. They love to express that creativity and intelligence. The Titan knows about possible addictions so he/she keeps control over his digital usage in secure and time managed ways. He/she keeps things minimal, frugal and portable so everything the Titan needs could be in 1 backpack to be taken around.

Martial arts & meditation

Martial arts/combat sports are a big standard for the Titans. Until their last breath Titans will be practicing it anywhere they are in every situation. To calm themselves down they also use forms of meditation and relaxation. Because life of a Titan is hard. A Titan believes in allroundness when it comes to combat sports and finds legal commercial ring fights to be fake with limitations. Titans use no rules & weaponry also, as in real life applies everywhere. Titans hate the (fake) show martial arts business.

Feeling powerful every day

Feeling that Titan power starts with the Titan not skipping his/her regular training intervals. Therefore the Titan feels powerful in every moment even when getting sick or old the power of a Titan remains. The mindset of the Titan being effective and powerful overall contributes to this. When moments of laziness appear the Titan must push itself over it to still practice the movements of the Titan could become sick if he skips too much of consistent trainings.

Security around the house

Security by installing IP camera's is normal for the Titan. The Titan loves to see what happens in his/her home when the Titan is not around but also to look who is standing in front of the door & watch his garden with a camera on remote. The Titan always has some kind of pet that protects an area in his life. Titans also love hidden MicroSD enabled cams in sunglasses and clothing button and are fast setting up remote viewing/listening hidden video cams and mics.

Using encryption in a digital age

The Titan is able to write his/her own encryption algorithms on paper and prefers any form of Linux above any kind of operating system, combined with VPN and a Macchanger. The Titan is well known around the darkweb

on his/her nickname and has an undeniable reputation that can never be taken down by authorities in any way. Titans keep their nickname a secret.

Creating multiple income streams

The Titan is smart enough to create multiple income streams and knows the IRS is limited in checking into crypto/online payments account, as they only have real legal access to bank accounts. The Titan will never tell what he/she exactly has running online and it is impossible for others to find out also unless the Titan tells it himself/herself in public.

Intelligence traps & infragards

The Titan knows everything about intelligence traps, infragards and remote neural monitoring with Zerztzung. He/she will be spreading that information until corruption has been caught, because Titans do not like corruption at authorities in any way. Jealousy, hate, envy, greed, wannabeeness it can come from everyone and from everywhere.

Learn about mind control

Mind control is a big issue and locks everyone inside his/her own little jail. Therefore <https://isaizu.com/targetedindividuals.php> that info becomes important to understand how hard it can be abused combined with neuro technologies and EEG waves altering. Titans are trained to skip psyops.

The governments control psyops and Zerztzung using <https://patents.google.com/patent/US4877027A/en> and <https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en> for MKultra & Monarch creating assassins, mind slaves, Manchurian candidates, false flag terrorists, suicidal psycho's, broken down homeless people to example for the state & people and to serve the system inducing fear. Those participating in their rumor bases non-evidence facted routines of conditioning, transhumanism and behavior modding others in their

advantage have no life anymore when the info comes out on the names and people who participated having to watch their backs their entire lifetime. Of course the program will fail when all this info together is known to the person:

<https://www.targetedevidence.com/> |
<https://www.verwardepersonen.nl/> | <https://rats-nosnitch.com/> |
<https://www.stopeg.nl/> | <https://isaizu.com/targetedindividuals.php> |
Rats: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Fr8u_rSQcVs
Snowden: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YKnVcjXfJs4>

De-Sensitizing, Disrupt, Discredit, Deceive, Divide, Infiltrate, Setup. This is their scheme.

SNOWDEN is right about everything on remote neural monitoring they cannot do ANYTHING with it then talk and condition you to believe their BS rules and things for their own advantage!

- The operators are fools & bitches actors and are lying 24/7
- The psyop is a personal script made from any data from your (phone, EEG, internet) to harass, condition and cook you
- Thought processing is all they have they cannot see through eyes or from above that is for the extra control & interrogation tactic
- Thoughts are not facts so the EEG data cannot be used in court
- As they can give dreams with the mind altering patent making EEG waves the interpretation of the same EEG waves are the same as in awake state, meaning they can give you any dream and then declare it as fact falsely happened in awake state, convincing others (this totally breaks down the programming)
- They have a Scientology alike attitude with police alike and military traits but are working for the government actually
- We can see they try to put people in stress and depression by 24/7 neuro chatterbots which is actually not real B2B communication as you can hear who is speaking it means that it is artificial so must be through the Cochlea either Microwave auditory effect or bone sound conduction either laser the EEG wave comm is separate and is decoding EEG waves

which are the same for every human being their program tries to keep you looped in negative commenting mimicking mental disorders

-Disrupt, Discredit, Deceive, Divide, Infiltrate. Spread hate

& setup people against each other. In their own advantage, profit or as pre-caution to use later on, creating rumors & theaterplay trying to desensitize the target to have no feeling so it can be neuro primed to have an altered state on trigger for violence in the subconscious mind (dark NLP) without the target being fully aware

-The State fully lives on their examples to induce fear and "the need of State" through law enforcement on people

-Law enforcement, mental care, CPS, IRS all agencies will work together in this always trying to discredit you saying you are mental either confused or in psychosis

-They will try to keep you on the edge in a state of agitation hoping you will trouble with others instead of them and while they are remotely cooking you into aggression by trigger words, in the same time trying to induce fear, they want you to be weak when you might by accident in an uncontrollable situation walk by their friends

-The program is recognizable by getting new fake neighbors and people around you starting a Zerztzung program (gangstalking) around you making up false reports and accusations to prevent you from growing otherwise than working (like in having an online business with payouts in crypto or any valuta in a way outside of banks that are not checkable for the IRS). Of course then they will try to label you mental, crazy and paranoia/imagining things also.

-Removing you from family and friends is essential in their tactics to attack you as they want you to have as less support as possible but if you are smart enough & your family and friends are intelligent enough most of them will understand that you are in an anti -

activist/whistleblower/counterintel program that tries to behavior mod and condition you with intelligence psyops programs to use and destroy you (MKUltra/Monarch, assassins, Manchurian candidates, false flag operation, suicides) using psychiatry and other tools (read: government agencies and intelligence) to keep in power making you a throwaway replaceable candidate and enemy of the state.

-They also whisper in jails and mental institutions to look for people they can use for their dirty jobs, promising them money or social security,

people who have no life. People that are easy influencable and recruitable like you see in the news for shootouts.

- People like Myron May, Aaron Alexis, Rishi K., Tristan van der Vlis, where all victims of this program commonly used by intelligence, infragards, CIA & FBI agents or snitches/rats

- Staged accidents with whole community policing groups, infragards to disable or kill people (like staged car accidents or poisoning) are also common they always use false independent witnesses

- To bring you in bad health both physical and mental is something they really like, just like taking people who you love away from your life trying to hurt you (spouse, family members, kids) things like trying you to condition you so that you do not train or get enough sleep and rest is part of that scheme

- Their program only fails when you stop listening to their bullshit and understand all the mechanisms they use for conditioning and behavior modding because their ultimate goal is to kill you on remote without having to lift a finger because they cannot therefore the whispering at others in jail/institutions and homeless on streets

- They want to take down everything you have build in life because they have feelings of anger, jealousy, hate, envy & greed against you. False accusations and reports are normal, they will try to win by pressuring you while in police interrogations. You will learn that they never have real evidence that they could use in court so instead they ask you to act with them so they can convince other people to take you down and participate in their Zerzetzung.

- Weaken you down physically and mentally by 24/7 neurochatter, trying to reduce self esteem, trying to discredit you, so hoping to make you walk like a zombie on the streets while they friends walk by is essential for them. So instead of listening to any bullshit, make sure multiple people that stand at your side, have their boobytraps also and use violence to get back at them, because you can. Showing them the same kind of no mercy they did with you. Because once you know this all, your strength and energy will increase immense, just like your power to punch, kick, stab, aim.

- Again making you weak and mentally disorderd is their main purpose so they can call cops/mental care/get away with things.

- The programs adapt on what kind of person you are, but is always about getting you in control and submission using advanced tactical psychological tactics and is specific per person
- Giving remote heart attacks using nanobots making blood clutters going to the arteries of the heart and creating all kind of medical problems on purpose to be cured so they test on it or to get DNA matching organs
- Cancer induction by cooking cells remotely at IRS tax unpayers/debt alike
- While discrediting you they want to have a STORY a story about you they can tell and convince towards everyone, this is their version where you must be put down and be discredited and slandered in all your being + skills + abilities in their advantage or advantage of the state/company/organization they work for. While most times you are dealing with IRS. government sometimes you are also dealing with companies, individuals (who hired 3rd parties) or organizations like Scientology/Freemason/Mormons alike.

Outsmart government agencies

The government is just a company with sub agencies acting like a mafia. All the tactics I described over the years on the internet they are using and abusing for mass control, testing and depopulation purposes. If you know all the intelligence I have told you about remote neural monitoring and how the system works it will be no problem for you to outsmart it. We are born over the last generations being told to live life a certain way and submit to certain rules. Go to school, get a job, marry, get kids, take your pathetic pension money and die. Then repeat the process and learn your kids the same otherwise we will perform legal kidnapping and try everything to neuro program the children (on school and from others they will learn this too, that you have to submit to the system, seeing it as an authority of the highest level, which is bullshit). Titans think otherwise and see it all as a subtle method of enslavement & mind control.

Stop overthinking & people pleasing

The Titan does not overthink. He/she does not think about the past or future and therefore has a calm mind, exploding in energy when he/she needs it. The Titan can enjoy the present because the Titans knows it has no use to live to overthink about the future or wander in the past. People are like parrots, they copy to learn. The Titans observes and chooses what the Titan really wants to learn, before taking it in the mind, saving it on the human harddisk. The Titan cherishes the good moments of the Titan's past and wipes every bad memory not even remembering it in the past.

Be unstoppable you are a Titan

People will try to stop you from expressing your own opinion. They do not like it that a Titan might be outspoken or publishes information he/she finds to be right. Never let anyone stop you just keep doing what you like. Authorities find the Titan's intelligence frustrating and dangerous. In the name of national security and prevention of revolution they therefore might contact intelligence to take a Titan down. But a Titan is a difficult opponent even for intelligence services.

Be careful trust no one

A Titan must be careful who he/she trust. Many people will act nice in the face of a Titan, acting like friends while they want to stab the Titan in the back, spreading rumors and false information to get the Titan killed.

False accusations & setups

When a Titan has success he/she will experience many false accusations and setup around him/her because they all want to profit from it. From setting people up for community slaughtering the Titan to calling the Titan a criminal or pedophile to triggers others to attack the Titan.

Controlling any addiction

A Titan must never do any alcohol, drugs, smoking or gambling that are the most important ones to not get addicted to. He/she knows their digital limit and time management for electronic devices, so the Titan will always be in full control, before any addiction might happen. This also counts for gaming, shopping & eating. Everything with cause & reason.

Anti stress and anti depression

The Titan skips other people's bullshit to keep his/her mind clean and does not interfere in the private life of others, neither rumors around about other people. The Titan is always looking for ways of relaxation, he/she finds the best relaxation on vacations beneath palm trees or around big forests with a lot of flora and fauna around.

Never showing off

While it might look to others or people who do not have the same skillset the Titan is showing off he/she is not. Titans are just creative and lot to create content. They do not belong to the dark triad of narcissism, Machiavellianism and psychopathy unlike many people think. The Titans knows he/she has many haters because of the way the Titan might behave in natural character. The Titans knows people think about this and a lot of people will try to set up others against a Titan or a group of Titans.

Arrange your copyright online

Copyright claims is something the Titan knows at beginning before publishing. Many will try to attack the Titan's copyright without success.

Nature & animals are your power

The Titan feels love for animals and nature therefore it can draw power from them. Especially animals have a healing effect on a Titan.

Crystal & gemstone enhancement

Crystals are used for healing and meditation by the Titan in an every day setting. The Titans love crystals and gemstones they were here before earth and have immense inner power activators inside of them.

Using placebo for empowerment

Titans can because of their intelligence give placebo to an object, like a bracelet or necklace drawing extra physical power from it. The preferred object for the Titan is silver and never gold. The placebo effect always works to empower a Titan extra.

Mass control & depopulation

The entire system created by the governments is fake. Money does not exist and is created by humans to separate and to control. Diamonds are over valued to prove people are mind controllable, giving high values to rocks. Intelligence agencies make theater plays to induce fear, call upon surveillance and law enforcement, forcing people with fear induction & anchoring to want a controlled state. Mass control, testing & depopulation is all they really care about because the world is over crowded and they use the idea of terrorism and Alien invasion to get away with creating false flag terrorism and attacking people and groups.

Ancient power resides in you

There is a power inside of a Titan so strong that lurks to come out. Yet it keeps suppressing itself, afraid of shame, guilt, making the wrong move. If you do your best now you will end up a Titan later on, strong & indestructible but most of all free and wise.

Lugubrious but so natural

It might seem lugubrious but yet it is normal. Organs all over the place even happens when a bus drives over a biker. Yet we are told we should consult psychiatry for how far a Titan could go in his attacking mechanism. In the criminal world limbs and heads are cut daily. Yet we only see in the media what they want to show us. Mostly a showreel of highlight of succesful cop interceptions of drugs. Violence is everywhere, but media is controlled and shows mostly 1 side of the story. The world is suppressed to such things and yet they are normal and happening, because humans are still animals. Animals even socialized stay animals. But a GRID on us, to suppress it all for the better controlled by law enforcement is what the system builds its foundation on. They even create corrupt snitches (infragards) these days to harass people and perform bogus investigations. The real truth is however that society was build by the weak to suppress the strong and rebellious to control them. Because we are destined to kill each other without a problem

(<https://www.psychologytoday.com/intl/blog/the-new-brain/201610/humans-are-genetically-predisposed-kill-each-other>) and yet we are learned over generations and society that gap between weak and strong should not be overridden. The weak setup infragard, boobytraps, tactics with false witnesses so they can entrap the strong, drive them mental, put them in mental ward until they get weakened to get controlled and reprogrammed, either to decide to keep them somewhere forever. Because this natural flow was controlled by human kind, with tactical psychology, “fakely for the better”, we now have more weak people then strong believing in a system that fucks them in the ass, thinking there is somekind of contribution or method, while they are controlled as sheeps themselves to keep such a system alive. Blinded by money, fame and all human flaws that make the grind for more and more until they die.

Brutal interrogation & pressure

Repeatedly asking the same question in different ways (psychological lie detection) and constant interrogation and harassment to make people

submit or say things they do not want too, like confessing to a crime they did not commit. Putting you on pressure by threatening and telling you things gathered from data (phone, EEG, internet) only you could know. Or threaten you by family, kids and false evidence that will be allowed in court, something they never have, but a corrupted judge will comply to. The Titan does not fear such things because the truth will come out.

Intelligence agencies & secrets

There are many intelligence agencies these days, from the government, private industry, NGO's and secret ones. They are always smarter & better trained than cops doing covert operations. Deep state has many secrets.

Medical & psy medical testing

There are groups active that want people to get confused and mental for guinea pig testing purposes of new medicines, methods and psychiatric industry enhancements. Cybernetic mind hive teams and A.I. are coming.

Organ, women & child trafficking

Be careful with organ harvesting and women/child trafficking as those are normal assets in 3rd world countries but are also done silently in Western ones. Titans do not get on the operation table unless they have to.

The darkweb & criminal underworld

Anything you want you can get on the Darkweb if you want too. So taking a new ID, buying weaponry or hiring someone. There is no limit to what the darkweb offers. You can pay with crypto being untrackable always. There are a lot of illegal activities to be found, what you people see is just 1% of the top layer of the internet everything below starts with TOR.

Activist, whistleblower & hacktivist

Many people are targeted today for speaking out, either for fighting for the freedom and rights of humans & animals. This is where we can see a form of suppression and a lack for freedom of speech silently applied.

Sabotage, discrediting & espionage

We see it all the time when someone grows in success. There will always be others around trying to bring the person down. Sabotage his/her work or try to discredit the person in every way. Sometimes even spying on the person stealing his/her ideas or trying to setup evidence combined with theater.

The all seeing eye

The secret to see through everything by understanding all there is, people's behavior, strengths and flaws. Judging by profiling, but always right. It is the highest level of control and surveillance that is available. The pyramid system already begun in Ancient Egypt. The Pharaoh, its rulers, assassins and slaves. An old story in a modern package today called government. Every agency has the purpose of controlling you and taking you down. Titans find themselves to stand next to the eye on top.

Believe systems

Believe systems were made to control. Giving us beautiful cultures coming with it, mostly. Yet believe systems are a form of mind control. Used for separation of people, war against each other and many other things amongst that. Just like money, diamonds, oil and valuable resources.

Perception of mind is reality

What your mind perceives as reality, will become your reality. What you see through your eyes, process through your brains and save towards it like a harddisk, randomly accessing that information, becomes essential. You become what you think, you feel what you experience and believe in. So whatever you perceive by your pre-conditioning, is your reality.

Real freedom is under attack

With both David Icke and Alex Jones (infowars) being kicked off social media we can see how control is applied. There are organizations and governments in this world who want a monopoly control on the internet. Even if what they would said would not be true, they could still said it because of freedom of speech. This freedom is always suppressed by bullshit rules and out-of-the-law-book reasons by big corps to suppress and control information flow to the masses. Those who have influence get targeted and brought into control either killed for having their own opinion. This is why many people are afraid to stand up, to wake up.

Social media & internet as a tool

Social media is a nice tool to spread information and opinions. Yet it is used for other reasons also. It often shows a highlight reel of simply moments only of a person's life. People will post the good times, not the bad times. Social media is engineered around the emotions of people. It can be very addicted and give mental depression and stress if the person cannot deal with social media in the right way. Internet was once engineered as an information tool, but is nowadays abused by people, companies, governments, individuals, organizations and intelligence to neuro program people with certain mindsets and expectations. It gives the power to remotely neuro program the mind, pre-condition it to buy, think, fear in a certain way anchored to triggers that can be called upon in real life also (NLP). The psychological effect can be devastating for those whose mind is not strong enough to understand all these mechanism and

deprogram themselves to step out of this MATRIX of control. Which is any form of control, the internet, governmental control, control from family/friends, companies trying to control and condition you to get the newest stuff or you will not fit in the crowd, there are many techniques.

Must read books don't skip these

There are some books that you have to read to understand me better about the subject Remote Neural Monitoring, Zerzetzung and mind control overall. How it is applied and pushed upon to make you believe.

These are must read books you can get them anywhere on Amazon for example:

- How to tame a Demon** (Dr. Robert Duncan former CIA)
- Project: Soul catcher 2** (Dr. Robert Duncan former CIA)
- Guinea Pigs** (Dr. John Hall)
- A new breed** (Dr. John Hall)
- Outwitting the devil** (Napoleon Hill)
- Banned mind control techniques unleashed** (Daniel Smith)
- Legally Kidnapped** (Carlos Morales former CPS agent)

You should learn anything about Remote Neural Monitoring, Zerzetzung, Intelligence (CIA & others) psyops & blackops, dark NLP (Anchors, Triggers, Mirroring), hypnotic suggestion, conditioning, behavior modding & psychological warfare because that is what evil is defined at for humans.

Titans maintain only one family

Titans choose 1 partner for a lifetime and never betray or leave their children as they carry the same DNA string making them little Titans too.

Also setup your own servers

In this age where people get kicked off social media I have my own public and private encrypted server for my content (images, text, video) so I can never be taken down. I recommend any Titan to do the same.

iSaiZu awaits you

It is time for you to decide if you are a Titan or not. iSaiZu is a lifestyle for Titans. If you are one you should consider to contact iSaiZu. iSaiZu is named after my children and has become an important asset worldwide.

Stop your theater against us

This is for the people who try to setup, falsely accuse, frame and call authorities upon iSaiZu members and people. Titans are not impressed by mental care, cops, CPS, IRS, intelligence agencies or infragard rats. Your fake theater and authority friends, pushing upon your false reports do us nothing. Because you will walk the street and there are no rules neither limits no matter what function you are in or practicing. This is fact. We are all one and we are with many. We do not fear, we do not forget, we GRID, chain and loop so what you call “karma” always finds its way back to you no matter what, worldwide. We have no regret using violence.

Rise of the Titan pacts

We do pact up with other groups and have many pacts running already. “The enemy of my enemy is my temporary friend” then contact us. Tell us why you are interested in pacting up together with the iSaiZu Tribe.

Do not believe rumors

People have made many false accusations, rumors and tried to put the iSaiZu Tribe in a bad spotlight when they saw its grow spurt. Rumors go around we are assassins, 3rd party hired agents working for foreign intelligence agencies, we are not. We just live a certain life style where martial arts/combat sports/intelligence and self development at a high level is important. Titan is just a “word” to describe the level of strength and experience. We do believe in NGO intelligence (Non Governmental) because we do not agree with what the government’s intelligence agencies and law enforcement with their infragards are doing with neuro technologies and patents (like Remote Neural Monitoring, Zerztzung & Microwave auditory effect hearing either bone conduction patents). Infiltration is not possible within the iSaiZu Tribe because we are too tactical and advanced for the standard ways police & intelligence personnel is trained by the government using their methods both physical and psychological which we already know. We know the government is corrupted because of the way it abuses power, tries to control and fake others into submission, how it uses tactical psychology, dark NLP, personal data to target individuals in its advantage. We are not impressed by it.

This little ebook is free

If someone made you buy it, ask back your money! It may not be sold or copied in any way. I do not have much time lately as I am on the go traveling and spending time with my kids and pets. Just keep up training and meditating for a lifetime and watch your health, enjoy life while is lasts. Also check my Facebook timeline and community tab at YouTube. If you are a Warframe player feel free to also check my Twitch channel. You can contact me if you want but I do not always respond, as many people message me with stupid question they can look up themselves Googling or hater messages on how they would love to kill me for spreading information about Zerztzung and Remote Neural Monitoring the same

psyops Snowden from the NSA was also talking about, targeting innocent citizens in advantage of the state, groups inside or agencies.

The rumor about keyloggers

Years ago I was accused of making keyloggers stealth that make screenshots and log keyboard typed data combined with webcam attached images from their laptops and PC's on Windows/Linux going through firewalls and VPN as it is logged locally and then send out to a server at a x interval time. People accused me of having their data and private information. They said I used this information to setup people against each other having killed many people with it. This is not true. I do not know what they are all talking about. People often cannot stand other people being good with computers and therefore rumor around.

Groningen and the Zerzetzung

People know I was put under illegal provokation and surveillance in Groningen Netherlands, under the Remote Neural Monitoring and gangstalking programs that lasted 10 years of illegal government targeted harassment. In these 10 years I know everything about the program and I came to know how a former friend and friends club over there connected to my spouse, went working for mental care and different other agencies. I found the neuro technologies they abused and the patents, I documented evidence even saw how police looked over it on purpose and went on with their confused person, in psychosis and mental psyop. While all kind of remote provokation of the rats no snitch kind took place and interrogation even with giving dreams to test my reaction for in real life, I noticed a lot. EEG data is no evidence, Brain Computer Interface data is all EEG waves and can be altered, copied, modified in every way. I learned EEG waves can be manipulated in the sleep cycle (REM) and used to give dreams with the patents. I noticed how intelligence personnel abused it exactly like Snowden said. And in 10 years of not showing any evidence, trying to make it with theaterplay and pushing me to cooperation so that I would submit to them, was a lost case as I outsmarted the whole psyop.

EEG data will never be evidence in court, they do not have any evidence but will always claim they have without showing any, telling you bullshit they showed others. This because they want to prime a whole local community convincing them you are the bad guy and they need to cooperate towards community slaughter for national security. People out of the ordinary are mostly targeted. But that is discrimination already, because who decides what is “normal”. Society created a stereotype person that submits to the system, goes to work and is “good woman/man” this picture is totally fake. The evil mind of humankind is never: Angelic. It has both the angel and devil available which will show up at anytime. This truth is covered by fake ass psychology for the sake of state, something that is supposed to always be good (but isn't). It applies only to humans as sentient beings, animals follow their instinct and cannot be held accountable for their actions because they do not have the brain capability like humans to be held responsible is even that exists, as in nature, the cavemen were never responsible, they just lived without law enforcement, with the strongest and smartest surviving.

Bitch ass Vietnamese guy

The person claiming he works for the Dutch AIVD (intelligence) while he just has got a mental care patent from a Chinese GGZ Lentis employee in Groningen Netherlands trying to perform conditioning and behavior modding has took a lot of bribe money as criminal informant and became corrupted. He abuses remote neural monitoring, uses his undercover Volksdriver club to play the thug guys and harasses others locally performing infragard/community policing/Zerzetzung tricks. While he plays police with his girlfriend and everyone wants to stab him, he hides out from the public and first watches if the coast is safe to appear, then he gets his camera and records he dares to go anywhere. Yet he did never showed up to my face in my city while I kept going over there many many times for years. I went over there so many times and he did not showed up with his fake farmer boy friends, he has not reputation to keep up reacting like this while talking big words from his mouth. This shows how these people hide behind agencies and the government hoping that

yelling ***“help, crazy confused person”*** and then calling the cops is the solution for them. But as you can read on all this information, it will never work for them because we all do not give a fuck what function these rats are in, they target innocent people as corrupt rats looking for bounties so giving rats poison, stabbing or shooting them or punching their skulls is just a normal things to do anyway. They rely on a now deprecated way combining remote neural monitoring, dream interrogation and harassment, EEG altering, Zerztzung and hiring other to harass. Then when we see that informants get stabbed, shot, killed in bunkers or poisoned with their kids then we understand why this is, they got corrupted and the cops have no oversight on how they operate. Pure provokation from the side of intelligence always is unlawful in court. Their setups are so fake ass and annoying that the hate against these kind of rats will grow immense <https://rats-nosnitch.com/> it is clear that Clair Wolf does not warn us for nothing with the Rats No Snitch PDF. She is just right and knows that law enforcement goes too far to gather intelligence and when it all fails, they cannot stand it and need something to justify their bogus investigation. This is when they look at 3rd parties, criminals inside jail who need a cop deal and could become a snitch alike rat to perform a dirty job. Other people just get voices in their heads from mental care, being programmed to become throwaway assassins or Manchurian candidates either recruited for false flag operations. There is only one way to get rid of these kind of rats and this is by operation until death arrives for them. Spreading information, exposing them to the underworld and above (to those not corrupted) can only end up in 2 things for them: 1. They will go through jail time for illegal activities | 2. They will be shot, stabbed, poisoned, killed. There are no other ways to get around this as law enforcement will listen to their rats and their fake ass cop friend group first. But you could see that as a tactical advantage. Because when evidence shows up in repetition and police/law enforcement neither intelligence looks at it, this means that they are performing an illegal operation. I am not worry on what will happen because I already created the GRID, Chain, Loop and Pact to make sure Karma will apply to them suddenly and uncontrollable, their need for controlling the situation is immense and once they lost control like this forever: Death is the only way out. And like I could not held them responsible by law, so they cannot hold me responsible on reactions.

How the government operates

All governments agencies and employees (the corrupted ones) act like a mafia/criminal organization. They push upon their power play and mass control and depopulate what they want in the name of: (police)State. The IRS takes your money, something they made up and does not exist (just a number on a server and piece of paper, separating rich and poor, symbol of having power and influence because people want it, need it). The CPS takes your kids threatening you to not have an own opinion, being a bad parent. Social security forces you into labor. Police takes your weapons, while keeping theirs, shooting you with all kind of made up reasons under protection of the state and advantage at court cases and judges. Intelligence destroys lives, makes false flag terrorism, recruits wannabee agents (snitches, informants, informants) and creates Manchurian candidates using the psychiatry of death as state examples to induce fear and terror. Psychiatry of death uses MKUltra and Monarch to keep order and to “slaughter those that do not submit to State”. They hire informants to create (theaterplay, Zerzetzung) circumstances tactically for legal advantages and methods to apply certain law sets on individuals. As Snowden said they abuse security clearance and target individuals (anyone they want) using remote neural monitoring and data abuse (from phone, thought processing (EEG) and internet data <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YKnVcjXfJs4>) evidence for this exists (<https://www.isaizu.com/allpatents.pdf> | <https://www.targetedevidence.com/>) and has become undeniable.

VPN and macchanging not enough

Using encryption like LUKS on Linux as well as sending messages encrypted (<https://www.isaizu.com/encrypto/index.php>) with a separate key pattern locked inside another file or hidden text inside images (<https://www.isaizu.com/imagecrypto/index.php>) is essential for private communication so it cannot be intercepted by intelligence. Not trusting 3rd party encryption services as intelligence and police sets them up themselves later “supposedly having it hacked fakely” in the media.

Do not remember your passwords

For the sake of EEG cracking and surveillance with Remote Neural Monitoring towards whistleblowers, activists, hackvists and for the sake of fake national security and guinea pig testing psyops for mass control we must never remember our passwords. You can autogenerate them and copy/paste them into text files saving them in a encrypted container. Then on form fields copy/paste them also without watching the screen or by focussing your eyes making it unviewable through the eyes to still see the form but not the paste data. Also use SMS authentication or an Authenticator, you could also use Roboform alike software if you like on a MicroSD/USB converter to autogenerate and autofill the process. With new neural decoding technologies like this, cybernetic mind hive teams alike try to control life/tech/data of others influencing and altering the mind. These false bogus programs used for testing and transhumanism alike settings are a violation of freedom and the admentments by law. This proves the government is corrupted and has a vast Agenda it uses on its population to mass control and depopulate it. Keeping their control now also has become digital and in the new age they want the monopoly online also, as they have primed over generations of subtle enslavement to be the authority of everyone's life.

RNM dreams fake paranormal

As Remote Neural Monitoring is able to give dreams by altering brain waves live it is being abused a lot. Both for interrogation as well as for transhumanism, conditioning and behavior modding. Using past away family member to win trust in dreams while interrogating, setting horror alike bloody scenes to see your lugubrious level, even making some people believe they are paranormal or have special powers and their (fake EEG altered by intelligence) dreams are things to see the future it is all bogus and made up with EEG altering in the REM sleep. In a while udner RNM surveillance we can see clearly see the difference of having dreams by processing information from our lives from daytime, or the fake

dreams given by remote neural monitoring. The psychiatric industry seems to abuse this technology also. They try to mental drive and label people so they can isolate them, bring them in bad health, get them with infragards into mental wards, put them under psy programs or psy meds. This all for control of State and to mass depopulate people. It is a threat to humankind that the system uses its agencies in these way to control people. As Snowden stated many people get innocent in jails and mental wards or get crazy, by illegal surveillance and bogus investigations by intelligence and government agencies either 3rd party hired intelligence to get people driven mental and in control. Because its main purpose is to get out-of-the-box people into control. Those who believe in society, state and the system and are not awakened it is a subtile enslavement system, will always try to protect it and will agree that such programs must exist.

Corrupted police and agencies

We see it more and more lately Black Live Matters knows all about it. People want more and more, both in materialism, money and power. They love their feelings of jealousy, hate, envy, greed and wannabeeness. Primed by society to have success in life, primed by companies to keep buying while working their ass off, not getting anywhere. So they take a look at the dark side, more money more easily and power without rules. Corruption inside law enforcement as well as discrimination are a standard today. It is everywhere and nobody does something about it. Everyone gets told to raise their kids in every generation cycle to: Go to school, get work, marry, have a pension then die, repeat. Breaking that cycle makes you crazy, out-of-the-box, a danger to society, potential terrorist/Manchurian or being stamped as a radicalizing person & outlaw who is bad and follows no rules. This is all bullshit because everyone has the right to live the way they want, to believe in what they want. Yet the first things cops will try is to push upon their own bullshit rules, bypassing laws and official rules to push upon their ways of checking things out illegally hoping they find something so it won't be for nothing to afterwards get warrants and judge support. Where they cannot do things themselves they hire their infragards and rats <https://rats-nosnitch.com/>

to play false witnesses and work independent from each other to override law bypassing it in their advantage in tactical ways.

Gamers are the future

Gaming is not only good for brain training purposes. It is also the set for the future. With Brain Computer Interfaces wired to robotics we can now already see that the new drone pilots will be gamers. Gamers have many advantages over non gamers. But they do have to be sure they do not get addicted gaming the whole day. Moving the body and getting forms of relaxation without eye focus is still important.

<https://www.forbes.com/sites/olliebarder/2021/01/27/gamers-are-the-future-whether-we-like-it-or-not/>

Use bluelight filters and glasses

Whatever you are doing sitting behind your PC, smartphone, TV, laptop, gaming console make sure you use bluelight filters. You can use software filters like Iris Mini <https://iristech.co/iris-mini/> These are available for the computer and smartphones. But not on consoles and TV. Therefore I recommend getting bluelight filter glasses. The best kind you can get are Gunnar glasses with Amber which filters out UV and 99% bluelight for you even if you are behind your Xbox or Playstation. Combining both bluelight software and bluelight glasses is of course the best option.

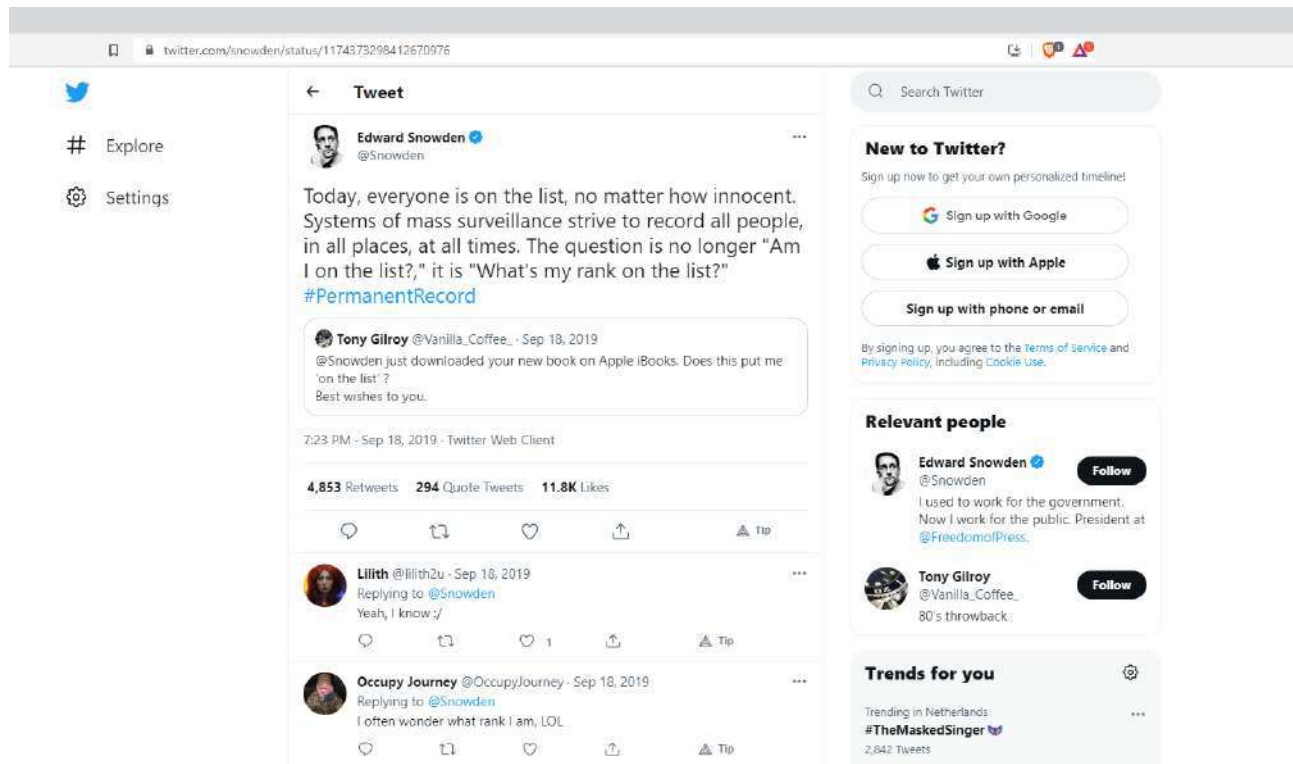
Get a pet for mind relaxation

It does not matter what kind of pet (dog, bird, cat, reptile, fish) but having a cozy pet to watch or take with you gives a level of relaxation and add on only nature can give to humans. So I recommend taking a lovely pet.

Snowden knew everyone is a target

With PRISM active over social media gathering data for intelligence agencies and remote neural monitoring being actively tested for mass control the drama has begun. Snowden (former NSA) litterly says it, today everyone is on the list no matter innocent or not:

(<https://twitter.com/snowden/status/1174373298412670976>)



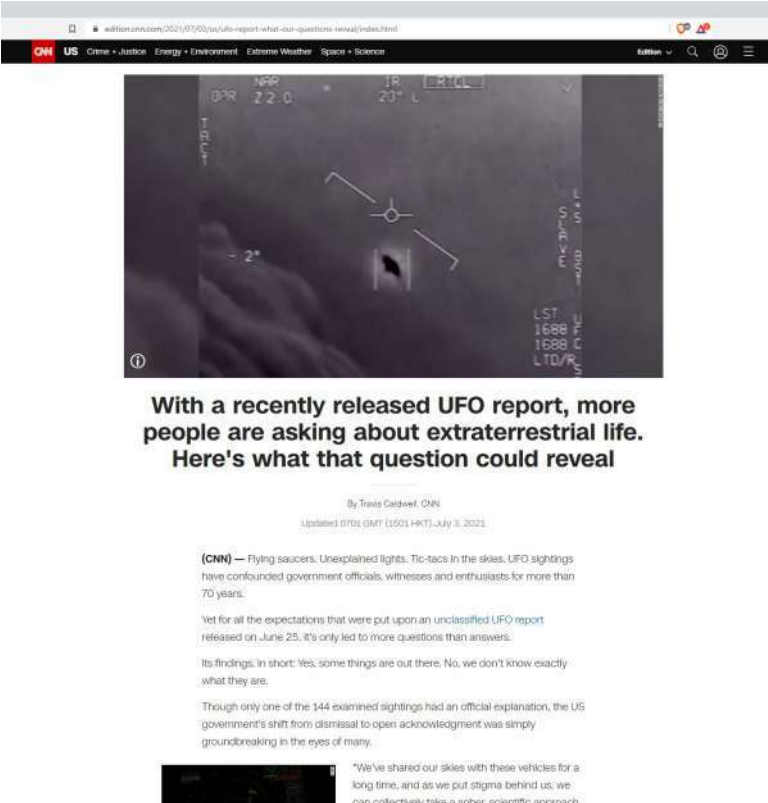
Killing of whistleblowers & activists

Silent staged accidents or hiring assassins under Mkultra control by CIA either other intelligence agencies is a normal thing lately to control information flow. Because the government doesn't want it dirty laundry out yet a lot of people like Snowden for example Dr. Robert Duncan (former CIA working on the Remote Neural Monitoring programs, author of "How to tame a Demon" and "Project Soul catcher 2") or Carlos Morales (former CPS agent. Author of "Legally kidnapped") are all coming out how informants and infragards silently get assignments to operate together in conspiracy to create circumstances and apply control over individuals in exchange for money, presents or privileges of other

agencies. There are many infiltrators & assassins walking amongst us.

Dark people, jews, muslims?

It started back in the days. When dark people were slaves for white people. Later on with Hitler targeting the jews. And today even with muslims being labeled terrorists. People always have to say something about each other or to feel superior. Truth is that everyone is the same, but the road people take in life is different, ending up in different kind of lives & different states of intelligence and skillsets. But this history has left a mark that is still noticable today. What is next after the Corona crisis? Activists, whistleblowers, hacktivists who have their own opinions? If they dare to take people like David Icke and Alex Jones (infowars) down from social media it already says everything about freedom of speech and the governments trying to control the internet and social media. They might control the 1% of the internet the public views most. But they will never be able to control the rest of the 99% called the darkweb and below. After the targeting of activists what will be next then? An Alien invasion? The government has finally admitted UFO's exists and the tech is something light years ahead which they don't have or understand (https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=60ZJQ4I7_3M) .



With a recently released UFO report, more people are asking about extraterrestrial life. Here's what that question could reveal

By Travis Cook, CNN
Updated 0701 GMT (2501 HKT) July 3, 2021

(CNN) — Flying saucers. Unexplained lights. Tic-tacs in the skies. UFO sightings have confounded government officials, witnesses and enthusiasts for more than 70 years.

Yet for all the expectations that were put upon an unclassified UFO report released on June 25, it's only led to more questions than answers.

Its findings, in short: Yes, some things are out there. No, we don't know exactly what they are.

Though only one of the 144 examined sightings had an official explanation, the US government's shift from dismissal to open acknowledgment was simply groundbreaking in the eyes of many.

"We've shared our skies with these vehicles for a long time, and as we put stigma behind us, we can collectively take a sober, scientific approach

UFO mind control setup

I talked to someone working within the CIA years ago telling me they only show to the public through the media what they want to show. The truth is crashed UFO or UAP so called by the government have already been found years ago with many attempts to be reverse engineered including the cloaking mechanism and not only the toroidal zero point energy with its gravity wrap drive. By the patent (<https://patents.google.com/patent/US20060145019A1/en>) for the TR3B we can see they already succeeded for a part with this. But the UFO sightings back in the days were also used by intelligence agencies to get patients for the psychiatric industry to test psy drugs and psyops programs like Mkultra and Monarch on. As Remote Neural Monitoring can give dreams it was easy for them to mimic a fake Alien abduction lettering many end up in mental cares available for guinea pig testing of the mind. The appliance for Remote Neural Monitoring is very wide. So it was also used for superstitious people, who bought houses to mimic sounds of ghosts and create a haunted sphere combining them with dreams to get them sell the houses for less, for wanting to get out of there as fast as possible. The method that is then applied both to the haunted house & alien intelligence setup, is to create sounds by microwave auditory hearing, beam light through remote laser technologies and give dreams to remote neural monitoring with starting point where a person is sleeping, dreams it happens at the same place, with the person waking up, while the person is actually asleep and dreaming, so it looks

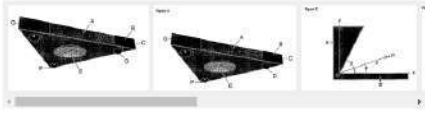
Google Patents

Triangular spacecraft

Abstract

A spacecraft having a triangular hull with vertical electrostatic line charges on each corner that produce a horizontal electric field parallel to the sides of the hull. This field, interacting with a plane wave emitted by antennas on the side of the hull, generates a force per volume combining both lift and propulsion.

Images (6)



Classifications

B64D1/409 Unconventional spacecraft propulsion systems

Claims (4)

1. A spacecraft comprised of the following components:

- (a) a triangular hull in the form of an equilateral triangle;
- (b) two copper plates attached on opposite vertical sides at each of the three corners of the hull (1 a) such that a sharp vertical edge is formed where they come together;
- (c) an electrostatic generator used to charge the back two copper-clad corners (1 b) to a high positive voltage, and the third forward copper-clad corner to a high negative voltage;
- (d) a horizontal slot antenna array mounted on the sides of the hull; and

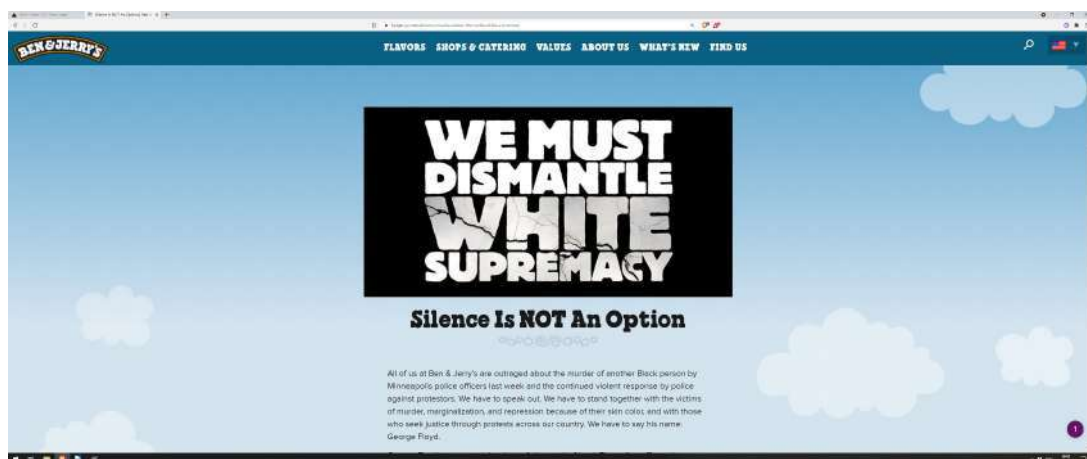
Info: Patent citations (6), Legal events, Similar documents, Priority and Related Applications

External links: USPTO, USPTO PatentCenter, USPTO Assignment, Espacenet, Global Dossier, Discuss

like a real experience. These tactics implant new memories the human mind sees as reality. Because perception becoming our reality and the person perceived the fake remote neural monitoring controlled dream as being real.

The world grew up with white ...

Yes I am talking about the white supremacy setting. Everyone both white, dark, Asian all grew up that white people are superior. That we live in a with world. Some people are even fucking with white people because they are afraid their kids will not be/or will be better accepted by the world then when they have a color or are too Asian. It is pathetic. Intelligence loves to nano chip people inside society and force them into behavior and doing dirty jobs. When there is no reason to target they will try to create one with data. When made a mistake: A cleanup or payout. Even at Ben & Jerry's they are talking about this. Simply because it is an undeniable truth. White people are not superior and yet the "doll test" shows how little children from a young age are programmed with this (<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QRZPw-9sJtQ>) so it is not that I hate white people and I am typing this (yes it is me Iffie :) Because fortunate there are many good white people also who are not like this also and understand what I mean with all of this. But there is also a group who feeds this, want this fear and standard to be spread amongst young foreign kids and feels itself a superior race (this is how Hitler started out also). Well actually I do not give a fuck if you believe me or not because I know I am right. But yet I want to let you know about the mass control



programs, the intelligence sector gone rogue and corrupted. But also about how the "white" world is not supposed to be white because we all

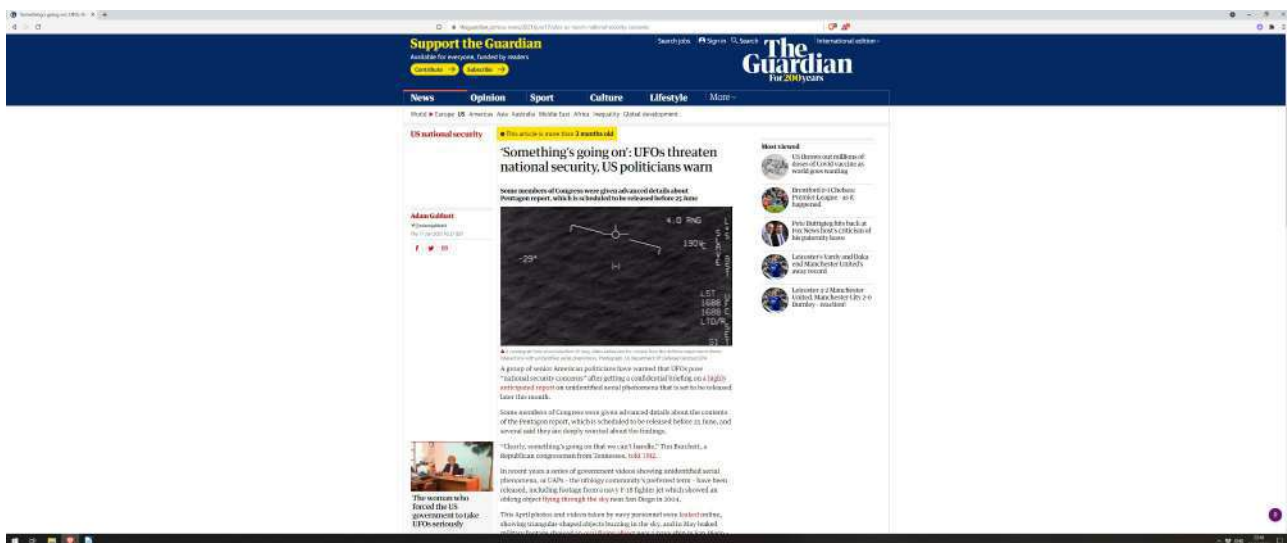
live in inside of it. My life will be taken for given all the intelligence I have given over years through the internet and elsewhere, but I do not care. Because I will fight to my death and using all forms of violence, weaponry and tactics: for Freedom.

Other kind of depopulation tactics

Another way we can see as psyop depopulation is the use of secret organization alike settings. Like the illuminati, freemasonry etc. It is said that they offer little kids in the bohemian. While most things are just symbolic and have deeper meaning there are things that go very far. The entertainment industry for example shows on TV, internet, (social) media how rich rappers are buying cars and houses which people who work hard will never be able to buy. While the drive to get famous and money it imprinted and created from birth in every way, death also occurs inbetween for the reasons of jealousy, envy, greed, hate and (cannot) wannabeeness. Other ways of depopulation tactics involve praising the gay community. Gay people cannot get children and this contributes to "people control" because in the end we are all animals and need to be controlled. Like certain animals have a season to hunt, humans must also be controlled. It happens in all kind of tactical ways and always involves different kind of intelligence agencies and contact below it in their network. Giving something in a drink that gives certain organ failure inside hospitals, messing with people's fertility so they cannot get kids the normal ways and need to contact mental care. Even scanning on the web for people who try to become famous, contact them as illuminati (frauds), make them pay money and set them up against others who want the same using psychological warfare to kill each other has become a standard. There are many frauds active. Also inside the hacker world we see ransomware and stalkerware being used to push people to pay money for their own information. Distributions like Kali Linux and ParrotOS make it easy in every way to attack (citizen/government/intelligence/military) systems and people who do not know much about it are fucked every time. While governments and police with their law enforcement and snitches/infragards always try to control and protect the State's reputation it is impossible for them to keep real control. So they rather show their success timeline in the media to get praises and support.

So they use believe systems & color

Yes targeting dark skinned people, jews, muslims, activists, whistleblowers, hacktivists or anyone with an own opinion shows exactly what the agenda is. I am a muslim myself. I know intelligence agencies abuse remote neural monitoring to create false flag terrorism and Manchurian candidates pushing people to commit crimes and theater shows to become examples of the state, after which they perform suicide. This is how the whole circle operation. When the government announced UFO's are real calling it UAP's we can take a look inside their new agenda. They rely upon the Alien war setting, as they speak of technologies earth does not have and might be a danger to "National security". Yes the word national security says it all: Anything can be put in weapons & surveillance. (<https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/2021/jun/17/ufos-us-report-national-security-concerns>) After all it is another excuse for the government to perform investigations and to interrogate people. Many evidence on UAP's as they call it, have already been confiscated and disappeared without a trace, not shown into the public. They give people a number, track them, create data profiles on them, threaten them if they know too much or go against the system, kill them tactically. It has always been this way and means nothing special to them. Therefore many people are afraid to speak out on the truth. Almost every one who knew too much has fled off grid either got killed by an assassin or inside a staged accident, either with undetectable poison or a fake autopsy report.



State examples like Myron May

Myron May is an example of someone who was a successful lawyer and yet is killed by the state for probably winning a case he should have lost

(<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TCefOJmdslk> | <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4LIUzvQYjPI>) of course having mental health issues & being confused is the standard excuse of intelligence officials to get rid of someone.

Remotely cooking a person into aggression, bad health and psy issues doing 24/7 neurochatter harassment and interrogation to destroy a person and then push the person into committing crimes and then killing themselves. Whether it was Myron May, Aaron Alexis, Tristan van der Vlis they all heard voices in the heads, the intelligence ways of mimicking mental disease schizophrenia. Using technologies like microwave auditory effect (https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Microwave_auditory_effect) or bone sound conduction (https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bone_conduction) they create entire personal psyops with data gathered from intelligence to destroy people silently, pushing them to crimes to become state examples as throwaways. This same way is used to create so called Manchurian candidates and False flag terrorism since the agenda of installing a surveillance state became active in a secret agreement between governments and intelligence agencies. Also 9/11 was a same setup to install a surveillance state and attack the world biggest believe system (the islam) afraid it would unite together and start a revolution so it makes the perfect target to both make it smaller and use it as example to create hate on and install the surveillance state. The psychiatric industry and infragards are responsible for many deaths as many corrupted cops, mental care personnel and rogue agencies cooperate with a common purpose of power play with each other to maintain what they call: "order: The truth is however this order does not exist and is actually not necessary. It is a way of weak but smart people to override the rules of nature where the strongest will survive. So the evolution of mankind has stopped anyway because of these games of death. A country where these

rogue investigations are performed a lot is the Netherlands. Website like <https://www.verwardepersonen.nl/> and <https://www.stopeg.nl/> explain everything about this subject of remote horror combined with Zerzetzung.

Being legendary, mythical or epic

Some people just never die, because many other people look up to the person(s) as example and step into their footsteps. But what is the difference? A legendary person is already dead but leaves his mark, mythical persons leave both true & false data but the mystic about is for you to find out which is true or false, epic people are undeniable they leave back a trail that is unmatched and could be either alive or dead. Bruce Lee for example knew his fight style was bad, thanks to a monk who showed him. So he skipped his Wing Chun style and created Jeet kune do instead telling us all we should be allround. This made him legendary, he knew already the future, because when he died years later people discovered MMA and saw he was right. Fighting standup as well as on the ground was necessary to be allround and realistic. In these days we even have combat sports involving disarming and attacking with knives and firearms as add-on to that because it is necessary for realistic combat these days. I consider myself to be a mythical person because I have secrets what I need to cover up with bullshit above it, for reasons that are important to life itself, nobody really knows my skills or what I am capable of until they are too late, I like it this way, I would never trade mythical for epic, it has also to do with some things my history teacher thought me. Epic people are people like Mike Tyson. He was falsely accused for murder, came over it, he bit off someone's ear in the ring, he accepted it. As old asshole he is still strong and accepts his lifestyle and past. He is undeniable one of the best epic boxers in the history of mankind & also a strong personality around. He still lives and he will always be epic after he dies also. This is the difference between legendary, mythical & epic.

Why the iSaiZu Tribe is choosen

Many people know we are part on an intelligence community, but we have never told which one, so that information will always remain secret. It is part of us being mythical in every way we can, because information is protected by either encryption with hidden locations or by disinformation spreading. The level of psychological warfare, dark NLP (trigger, anchors, mirroring), infiltration knowledge, hypnotic suggestion, conditioning, behavior mods, influencing, interrogating is almost Alien alike at us. The level is very high and advanced this is why intelligence agencies have trouble with infiltrating us and interrogating, using remote neural monitoring, Zerzeugung or any kind of psyops. While they push their fake programs and bogus investigations, irritating us, in the ears and face, we just laugh at them for being fake assholes, having no results of any kind neither evidence to come up with for their false accusations and setups. This is how it now really goes in my life every time over and over again. Someone who cannot stand his lost, keeps provoking, interrogation, mental driving and talking shit, while the intelligence is slowly spreading like poison and killing his entire group of fools. So while he look alike like Egsy from "Kingsman" and wants to play intelligence in the same way. He is just a rat/Egg, trying to gather intelligence in every failed way possible. The person I am talking about is not only putting himself in danger but also his fake wannabee friends, wife and kids. But as this person knows he went to far with the iSaiZu Tribe it does not matter that his & her ways of illegal activities have been spread with evidence around the world, because this is probably the risk the person is willing to take anyway. In 2021 we has our first contact with out-of-earth intelligence knowing it was not coming from Remote Neural Monitoring or staged CIA lasers either intelligence. This moment we knew we live in a world that not only exists of earth, but a universe where we have limited travel capabilities, because our limit in technology for, unlike other who can travel through space and time. The world is not ready, because when humans get their

hands on certain technologies they will abuse it, travel to conquer and start wars, doing their self destruction. This is how the human mind is wired over generations and ages. Until then it is important to keep secrets and to protect them within every way possible including violence and death.

The limit that gets removed

There is a fire burning inside every human. That fire gets dimmed by society, its bullshit rules, manmade laws, suggestions and pushing on how to live and act in life. This is all protected by a fake system that serves only justice to those who have a lot of money and power. They want to have a gap between poor and rich. They want to have mass control and depopulation power. Once that limit gets removed and you want to be yourself. People will call you crazy, dangerous, radicalizing and distance themselves from you because they cannot stand you being free while they are enslaved to following someone else's bullshit rules. They say the throne is there to the smartest and strongest one to take. The road of the Titan is one above any thrown, because you could all. Every king will listen because they will know the Titan is right always. Never get limited by someone's else rules pushed up onto you in their own advantage. Never get down because people have their own issues and do not want to comply towards you even when you are right. Just stay on your words and deeds and everything will be alright. You will always win your battles if you are able to go further then your enemies. You GRID, Chain, Loop, Pact out everyone and Karma will show itself. But never wait on it because it won't happen if you just wait and do nothing. So when you step out of the MATRIX of control and every form of (mind) control as a human being, starting your road to become a Titan. Remember that ones an Indian Titan lived in the Netherlands telling you everything you needed to know to really get free. To stand above the levels of state, law enforcement and intelligence together. That every fake ass illuminati copycat fraud of secret organizations can kiss your ass because you are smarter and better.

Remote Neural corrupted infragard

I talked about before Groningen has access to Remote Neural Monitoring but abuses for their own friends revenge psyop games. Targeting innocent people testing their mind control either with voice (v2k) or without (subliminal), always using EEG altering to control dream state, either with or with groupstalking/Zerzetzung. This is how they operate, silently in the background. They cook you into aggression, use dark NLP to anchor you to an event or item (like a red car or clothing, like a bull attacks red) to use trigger words for aggression lure out. Then they want to walk by you to provoke violence and call the cops to get you into isolation inside jail or mental cares either being shot by cops as confused or mental person. This illegal kind of intelligence operation must be punished with the death penalty and nature gives the right to perform this execution back to them but then not slow over time but like in 1 second. They are responsible for many death but also for making people homeless. We often see them luring at rich people, to try and harass them also, making drama and theater to do false accusations for money getting purposes. Or they want to reset the life of someone by bringing the person into trouble, so the person has to start over again with life from being homeless, coming out of jail, out of mental wards. It is a pathetic group of people that has access to these not-known-to-ordinary-citizens technologies and patents (<https://www.isaizu.com/allpatents.pdf>) especially <https://patents.google.com/patent/US4877027A/en> and <https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en> are abused a lot! So when these fucks say “hey hey hey”, “ho ho ho”, “wait here until we call the cops”, “don’t do it do normal”, just know you are a fool to listen to their words just use the violence anyway without regret and maxed out in power. Because these assholes would do the same. The reason they keep repeating themselves and cannot shutup is because they are fake ass bitches who have no balls to show up continuously in the same amount they are talking shit. Otherwise they would already stepped into a coffin.

Firearms and knives state control

We can see how the police set up containers motivated by intelligence and a fake view for a better world for citizens to deliver in the weaponry. This is tactical disarming. What you want to hear? Wow, what a good stupid boy you are, thanks for disarming yourself. Most people are primed by social media or people around them to expect a compliment. In the advantage of revolution preventing and mass control the government has an unlimited blackops/psyops budget, they are money, money does not exist, they created it to control. Targeting the islam as biggest believe system, preventing it to revolutionize was one of their tasks. Using it for false flag operations and the road of creating a surveillance state in the name of terror was all tactical just like 9/11. Many people now arm themselves either legal (any knife beneath 28cm, foldable with one cutting edge is legal) or illegal (cell phone guns alike) concealed weaponry, it does not matter. The other way around they do carry weaponry, want to take yours, decide who to shoot, get support by court and judges so what is the difference. The only difference is illegal you can get any firearm on the darkweb. Police will only have a 9mm glock, teaser, stick or nunchuks (<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IcdjGYJINLc>) and they have to deliver it back in their lockers after work while others keep their weaponry with them 24/7 always. This is were intelligence tries to step in and tries to downgrade society by looking at lugubrious things as being wrong and harsh. Yet people are eating meat and animals are slaughtered legally. Sentient being with also feelings and pain like humans, so actually there is no difference in a cow being stabbed or a human it is actually the same. Yet society wants everyone to be a sheep and pussied down because any other kind of animals like wolves, tigers, bears need to be controlled for the fear of the weak. Because this pussy down neural program with fake stereotypes, expectations and bullshit rules the rule of nature of the strongest surviving and a species upgrading in evolution gets interrupted. This for the sake of the scared elite who are white psy-fucks.

Pakistani ISI & Indian RAW

The difference between all the old dirty tactics from the CIA/NSA clubs to provoke, gather, control intelligence against what ISI and RAW offer is a big difference. We can see the American training is less hardened and the results in intelligence profiling are amazingly different. The way they let operators control information and push other to behave, react, put out information in their advantage has become a leak towards the CIA/NSA/FBI in every way possible. The new Cybernetic Mind Hive teams and AI chatterbots mean nothing compared the technologies available towards ISI & RAW. While intelligence communities try their Zerztzung automating the progress on repeat for conditioning, behavior modding and transhumanism. They are believing in a better world if they are able to control and alter the mind and dream state

(<https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en> |

<https://patents.google.com/patent/US4877027A/en>) of individuals which they target using mental care all other government agencies in conspiracy and 3rd party groups to participate

(Freemasons/Scientology/Mormons/Informants/Spies). They use it also for corporate spying and stealing ideas next to harassing and neuro programming others. Because of the basics in ISI and RAW psychological training bypassing all their techniques used in Remote Neural Monitoring we can see that it does not get to its purpose. The CIA leaked training documents and materials were hacked and exposed years ago. CIA training means nothing as ISI & RAW went further with the process. While the CIA went on with their fake remote viewing (read Brain processing EEG data through Brain Computer Interfaces and neural decoding devices) ISI & RAW went beyond this. Nanotechnology allowed for intelligence to track, watch brain processing (EEG, decoding the signal > converting it to text & subvocal speech). GWEN towers from cell phone tower irradiating low level ELF frequencies have exactly the right frequencies for mind control. But Remote Neural Monitoring happens by nano chipping targets

to gather intelligence. It will not be detectable on scans as it is too little and made from titanium. Many of the Alien devices/implants found in human flesh (<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jm0SQrk3OEc>) are just intelligence agencies working. When real Aliens would implant something it would become a part of the organic system and would not be made from metal and non-trackable for humans in every way. We have seen this before as an extension to the heart being bigger on scans this is because the organic tissue behind it, the attached organic implant becomes one with the organ. It would never be titanium used implant, use by intelligence on nano level on purpose to be invisible to scans.

The attack on the Titans

In a world where white supremacy and propaganda has been spread, with a humankind being enslaved towards a corrupted government, faking their well-being for their citizens, while organizing false flag operations, silently financing crime, to keep the citizens in fear and need to the government and law enforcement itself, many people are waking up. We could see it with George Floyd and with Corona crisis, with David Icke and Alex Jones (infowarriors) when freedom of speech was attacked and controlled. We see a whole new age coming where people are not afraid to stand up. Titans who stand up with everything behind them, become a target at once. Governments and intelligence agencies (NGO, governmental or unknown that do not agree with the opinion) will always attack the Titans for their freedom of speech and ways of mass exposing information. The reach of a Titan is very big. The titan has amazingly big lists gathered by intelligence available through mass mailers, keylogging, spying and organizations that have people under them to spread information and to convince with evidence this information is true either false. So what law enforcement/governments/intelligence thinks about it then does not matter a fuck because there will be too many people understanding the subject which will end up bad for those who have violated rules, laws, law of nature or have ask for trouble in any way.

The voice of God/Satan weapon

Were once a pact was created for making believe systems we can clearly see how any tactical advantage from anyone's life on available data is being used. Data gathered around the person, about the person. And data gathered from the person. Becoming a targeted of remote neural monitoring should be random. As Dr. Robert Duncan from the CIA (<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fClFBR36EPs>) who wrote the books "How to tame a Demon" and "Project: Soul catcher 2" knows and said in a removed YouTube video, we can see on the targeted mostly dark skinned people are targeted. Edward Snowden already said he does not want to live in a society that does such things (<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YKnVcjXfJs4>) while this all was used for counter intelligence purposes and surveillance against terrorism installed after the 9/11 operation to watch thought processing and perform mind altering to mass control, intelligence agents and corrupted government personnel uses it for their own advantages as some part of the device and patent came available for mental care. They decided to label people who could be a potential dangerous to the system/society (the wake up ones) and could be part of any revolution against the system, with the intent to win the battle, should be permanently, illegally monitored by intelligence. While intelligence hires infragards and community policing groups/spies to induce fear and use dark NLP on targets hoping to condition/transhumanism them into their advantage, so they can get away with their illegal acts. We often see how the "microwave auditory effect" either "bone conduction" on nano level is being used to produces negative commenting, voice of God/Satan (to control the person) or entities (if the person is superstitious) hoping to create examples for the state and remove potential threats in the same time. So they get paid a lot of money in silently killing targets. Suicide, staged accidents, person VS person setups, groups VS groups setups, poisoning, isolating in jail/mental care, stress & depression induction for bad health, it is all part of it!

DDDDDIS

De-Sensitizing, Disrupt, Discredit, Distract, Deceive, Divide, Infiltrate, Setup. This is their operating scheme. The need for human mind conditioning, suggestion, behavior modding, transhumanism while getting the mind tired with interrogation to distract so it can be manipulated, suggested and re-neuro programmed in advantage of a state, person, individual or group. Remote Neural Monitoring now does this on remote combined with Zerztzung and hired people.

Illegal fights are now trendy

Once people disgusted illegal fights (https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qTS2_6hqC9g). Now they are spitting on the fake entertainment industry with controlled fights by Glory, UFC and the MMA circuit even no holds barred has its limits. People understand in real life combat there are no rules and the ring/octagon entertainment industry only seeks money and show. Whether is a backyard fight with people gambling just 50 Euro a person around it. The fighter will always make more then his 2000/3000 a fight tribute money. In big illegal fights off GRID where weapons use is allowed which are a few, the price money for a tournament is in millions. With all the available encryption and the kind of people supporting this (multi-miljonairs/multi-biljonairs) the untrackability is done pro and you won't even get a seat in the back without an invitation.

Police, mental care & agencies deny

Even with all the evidence available all (government/intelligence/private) agencies deny the existence of remote neural monitoring. The trick is that they do not want to pay out damage claims for Mkultra and Monarch done on remote. They want to deny it and use the excuse targets are crazy/mental/conspiracy theorists. Now with the patents being looked at closely and too many people coming out around the internet on terms like electronic harassment, gangstalking, zerztzung, RNM & v2K it all grows.

Having/creating something against

People want to have something against you to so they hold it against you when you become successful in any way. Having somethings to treat someone with always seems nice in their opinion. We see it always at rich people how for example Michael Jackson was falsely accuses for being a pedo because a Scientology alike family lured out for money. Our how Bikram Choudhury and even Steven Seagal where suddenly targets of women who harrassed them, saying they where harassed by the succesful people. This is how people they don't care for a time frame, they want to have something to hold against you at anything and love to create it with good acting and drama. A good saying is when success arrives in ones lives, trust no one. Hell, in these times just never trust nobody. People try to fraud each other, luring for advantage and money. This might even be friends or family members. You need to be around people who understand these things, also understanding the mechanisms on your level. Then they understand, that you understand it, so they will never be able to try anything. And if they are then still liking you for the person you are, these are the persons to be around. Toxic people always have a lot of stories to tell about others in their life, because they do not have one of their own. So you will hear how "Piet went there, Anna did this and that" all kind of shit stories you do not give a fuck about, on people you do not even know, from others. This is the moment you know you are dealing with what they call an energy vampire. Someone who keeps talking and draining your energy trying to get your attention to listen to their talkings. Toxic people and energy vampire, no matter how they are related to you (colleagues, friends, family) should be kicked out immediately. Overthinking, stress, depression happens all the time in this age and it is not to blame on social media or the internet, but on people not being able to control themselves. Some people enjoy internet, social media, gaming every day without problems, stress or depression. Others get issues, addictions, focus problems because they cannot deal with it.

Karma does not exist

In one of my videos online I talk about how Karma does not exist (<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Udo6YFuy8LI>). People are neuro programmed about karma for ages. When someone does something bad to you, let it go, he/she will receive bad things back soon (by coincidence). That is just a placebo effect to wait for. Karma must be created to make sure it will come out. Creating a GRID on someone with the right information, CHAIN it for others to react in a PACT having the same interest and then LOOP it endlessly so the information can never be removed only be updated by mass spreading it into systems & lists they cannot reach, always results in getting karma back.

Materialism means nothing

In the age of new smartphones and laptops and everyone wanting to have the latest of things, walking along with the Joneses. It is all not necessary to have the latest stuff. Eventually it will all be broken and you might end up broke. Getting 1 good multi (tasking/usability) like a laptop you can work/game on or a console and 1 smartphone you keep as long as it works replacing things only when broken saves a lot of headache and money. In the end you will take nothing to the grave. You will only remember your experiences and the pictures you took with your family and friends in precious moments, those cozy moments, fun moments and vacation moments. But do not worry if you are buying a lot of stuff you will learn anyway, that you will regret it and want to order it all, getting rid of too much to get a bit frugal giving your more peace and space. So keep on buying until you understand what I mean anyway. Saving some and doing some things here and there are great ways to ensure a good stability for yourself and the ones you love around you. Securing your shit and taking measures are important steps to grow in life as well as taking the time for self development and to experience pain to grow. Most people learn from their own mistakes and not from words of others.

Police using nunchuks the fun

Years ago when the police tried to disarm me, with their remote neural monitoring rats & tried to get me offline for spreading their corruptness, I met a cop who said to me: Stop swinging your sticks on the internet, there was a guy who did karate/taekwondo and kicked one of our police to the head getting injury, afterwards we shot him (this to threaten me and WTF so they shoot unarmed people?). Now years later the whole police departments in the USA are using nunchuks (<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9sW-6nMpbkc>) while they where first laughing on Bruce Lee on how the “Chink played with his ridiculous chopsticks <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=lcdjGYJINLc>). This for me shows the discrimination level of the police corpses. And after every fake investigation towards the public, run of course by a white cop, there is nothing to be found. Only recorded smartphone outlashes on the streets, like with George Floyd that are undeniable are being punished by the system because they are afraid for any revolution and want to calm down the sheeps creating an example. Nowadays cops look for support inside infragards and community policing groups tactically. They search for people in their own government network who are not white to get things balanced between white/dark/asian people giving them money/bonuses/presents if they cooperate to get after so called targeted (mostly whistleblowers/activists/hacktivists) their jobs can be Zerzetzung/remote RNM harassment/doing false reports with false witnesses inside boobytraps and even frauding people to get them declared weak minded, driving people mental to get them inside psychiatry to be controlled, implant false evidence in advantage of the cop shop or do some spy work or even those working for the same network at MCDonalds giving the right nano tracking implant in the foods. So while they try to threaten, fraud, create false evidence/implant thoughts/create circumstances using agencies and bypassing laws they are always dependent on your cooperation in this which they want bad.

Why EEG thought processing fails

You read it many times and saw in this ebook also the link to Snowden talking about Remote Neural Monitoring. But why do “they” just talk shit for years when they would have real evidence, would have no problems to show it, to come out with anything? Simply because EEG data will never be court valid. Brain Computer Interfaces and neural decoding (so called thought and dream making police) are just neuro technologies that read the pre-processing activity of EEG waves. There are more patents then the one I described. For example this one:

<https://patents.google.com/patent/US6506148B2/en> combine it with

<https://patents.google.com/patent/US4877027A/en> and

<https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en> = Already having Remote Neural Monitoring. But an EEG wave = an EEG wave. Meaning that anyone can generate those EEG waves, because after decoding the neural SIGNAL. All the EEG wave data is read in the same way by the software. Meaning anyone can put on a Brain Computer Interface and create that EEG wave data. This also means, that any evidence that would be shown in a court case, could always be manipulated in every way by another person having generated those thoughts, making remote neural monitoring useless. There might be a moment however as technology evolves, that this could change all. This could only happen if they would nano tag/chip people physically (overriding all laws of privacy), keeping an secured system that processes thoughts on specific targets (that nobody could touch to alter or change, which is already a fail then), then lock on someone’s EEG wave data to an ID so it MUST be this and that person or group monitored that creates the data & then police could only legally start some kind of investigation. What now happens with remote neural monitoring and the psychiatric/intelligence/spying industry is that they practice it on everyone, trying to perfection it, so it have a 1% fail percentage when rolled out. But as Snowden said it goes to far, makring anyone as a bad guy or potential danger for the state and then practicing is just very very

bad because some people who do not understand any of this intelligence kind of work involving: Psychological warfare, personal data gathered created psyops, remote conditioning, behavior mods, hypnotic suggestion, dark NLP (anchors, mirroring, trigger) and how they try to bring you in a bad health and state of mind with aggression luring and want to entrap you giving them a reason to go after you even when there was none. So This is also a very important part. If they started their targeting and bogus investigation, they have to push people to become crazy, commit a crime, not go against it until they do. Because otherwise the state has to pay a few millions for illegal Mkultra/Monarch/Guinea pig testing whatever you want to call it. This they rather do not want to do. They would rather drive someone other who sits in jail/mental care taking orders thinking he/she is an assassin for a secret organization or intelligence while police/mental care/government intelligence just plays with his mind, having him/her under control to kill a target for them. So this is the ultimate setting of power abuse by agencies and people possible. Again I say this: I will be killed by such a person without knowing who it is, either an intelligence agency that I do not know, because I spread all this information so many people see me as an activist/whistleblower/hacktivist but I do not care. I want people to know these truths. What they do for having society active, letting the system live instead of letting revolution happen, that is lugubrious and to get sick off. I personally do not care if I die because I know the person(s) who killed me will be killed also. But just want to make sure this information reaches as many people as possible, therefore you people are receives this little free ebook even without wanting it inside your emails (from big mailing lists of miljards of people (https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JDGeLxFE_fa) and people are sending this data mass to each other on Whatsapp, Ricochet messenger and other methods. I really want to thank you for this, because this is the way justice comes out, not from the system but from the people, from communities from secret organizations that mean well and even the criminal underworld from the darkweb thnx!

Scientology/Freemasonry setting?

Yes many people around the web who talk about gangstalking, Zerzetzung, remote neural monitoring came to mention how scientology & freemasons are known on this phenomenon. They have the money to pay for such technologies at anytime. The connection between Scientology and Navy remains. They call their headquarters even the SEAL department and are known for mind controlling and testing with their meters. And when we take a look at the available Navy equipment SONAR technologies alike, they all have access to these patents. But the truth is everyone could abuse the neuro patents and technologies to target people. From individuals, organizations, agencies, underworld, governments, intelligence; So just about anyone.

Concealed weaponry is trending

I can handle just about any weapon (almost any). I love weapons they are so epic. Back in the days as cavemen we started creating them and look now. Using concealed weaponry (pen knife, cell phone gun

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JatsYPqpCGA> | <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BD7tqSA07Ao>)

is amazing. It is the best way to go stealthy without anyone noticing you have something with you. I recommend always to put any weaponry at a friend (who can come directly or you have a key to his/her home) and not at home, either somewhere in a locker away from home, where you have always access. Because that is just smarter if their might be something between that is forbidden by law. But don't give a fuck the world is free from human laws.

You are the power

Because you are the power they want to take you down, don't let them.

Waarom politie zo simpel is

Ondanks hele infragards en fake trainingen te geven aan anderen om niet bang te zijn leren om “hey hey hey”, “ho ho ho”, “rustig jij werkt mee want dat moet” te roepen. Heb je uiteindelijk niets eraan als je op je bek getrapt word en neergestoken word. Er was zo iemand die met politie achter zich aanreed om indruk te maken. Deze personen liepen tevens ook met politie achter zich (informantjes) en een undercover agentje. De jongen die dit truukje gedacht was echter slimmer dan de politie. Hij liet een ander vriend zonder demper 2 straten verderop hard schieten in de lucht om daarna snel weg te rijden (die ontkwam met gemak), ondertussen rende alle agenten naar de 2 straten verderop in zijn zicht. Hierdoor had hij vrijspel. Hij schoot alsnog de ratten en reed weg met succes. Het truukje kon ook met een granaat, vuurwerkbom of gewoon door iemand in die straat te steken in zijn ballen en te laten gillen van de pijn. Het is goed bedoelt advies voor mensen die last hebben van ratten maar vanwege enige (tijdelijke, want die gaan op den duur toch niet meer komen om de hele tijd eromheen te zitten) politie waardoor ze verlegen/angstig worden gepakt te worden. Het is ook zo dat ze vaak zeggen dat de politie of undercover politie met ze meerijdt overal maar dat is niet. Politie rijdt hooguit 1 a 3 keer mee met ze en daarna zie je ze alleen rijden. Want er moet een gerechtelijk bevel zijn voor politie bescherming en het enige wat ze hebben is hun gejack en bek. Ze roepen altijd kom dan kom dan maar als je gaat komen ze niet zoals je zag toen ik naar Groningen ben gegaan op mijn YouTube kanaal (https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=UTtA8o_uY2A), in mijn stad zijn ze 0 keer verschenen voor mijn neus deze RATTEN, ik walg ervan want anderen mensen deden er gewoon niet zolang over die kwamen meteen en zijn meteen afgestraft deze mensen lullen, doen alsof ze allemaal met hun hele familie AIVD zijn als een stel oplichters, maakt neppe aangiftes en gebruikt via GGZ Chinezen Remote Neural Monitoring om met je hoofd te spelen en droompjes te geven, zogenaamd om je helpen a la GGZ Lentis bemoeizorg. Mijn advies is wel

wat betreft pijn, kan je altijd beter steken dan schieten, steken doet veeel meer pijn. Als je leert een mes te gooien die beneden 28cm is dan heb je altijd iets bij je wat de politie niet kan afpakken ook niet tijdens controles (by law). Dus ik ben blij dat veel van ons ermee kunnen gooien en dat anderen het leren werpen in hun tuinen. Het is niet veel moeilijker dan een shuriken. Het is een goede middel ook ter zelfverdediging. De grote schoonmaak is begonnen en iedereen staat op de lijst, zoals snowden zegt: <https://twitter.com/snowden/status/1174373298412670976> dit is wat de thought processing Zerztzung ratten leren aan mensen met hun targeting. Omdat het zowel auditory als subliminal kan, zie je ook dat veel jongeren er last van hebben en elkaar ook steken (maar dan bijvoorbeeld geen stemmen auditory horen). Maar zelfs ook al kleine kinderen op school, het is nu normaal, de standaard. De GGZ gebruikt de intelligence setup om anderen vieze klusjes op te laten knappen buiten het boekje. Targeten binnen gevangenissen en inrichtingen om anderen te besturen en te gebruiken om voorbeelden neer te zetten (waarbij de politie de held mag spelen) of Manchurian candidates aanmaken zoals Tristan van der Vlis zodat ze anderen killen en zichzelf om eraan te herinneren waarom iemand zo blij moet zijn met de politie staat terwijl de AIVD/GGZ en corrupte ambtenaren clubjes zelf zo iemand aanmaken met gedragsmodificatie Mkultra en Monarch. Ze proberen eerst een minderwaardigheids complex aan te praten, dan te besturen, zwakzinnig te maken en te conditioneren in hun voordeel terwijl ze constant ondervragen om de hersenen moe te houden zodat de persoon zo goed/zoveel mogelijk geprogrammeerd kan worden en verward kan worden. Nederlandse website <https://www.verwardepersonen.nl/> en <https://www.stopeg.nl/> geven een duidelijk beeld van hoe de overheid bestaat uit verschillende controle organisaties die zogenaamd proberen te helpen terwijl ze alleen een machts positie behouden voor anderen en willen dat elke generatie niet vrij is maar denkt dat het vrij is terwijl de overheid en maatschappij nodig is. Geld is ontworpen door mensen om controle uit te voeren, diamanten en goud krijgen hoge waardes om massa controle en

depopulatie uit te voeren voor een paar stenen, schieten mensen elkaar overhoop. Onvruchtbaar maken met gerichte staling en nanotech, homosexualiteit stimuleren het hoort allemaal bij “het programma” want zo komen er minder kinderen op aarde dat helpt met de “populatie controle”. Want eigenlijk zijn er teveel mensen op aarde, afhankelijk van je bijdrage en braafheid binnen het systeem word je getargeted zoals Snowden zegt op de lijst, dat bepaald je hoogte, onderin of bovenaan om afgeslacht te worden subtiel en stiekem zonder dat iemand het merkt of traceerbaar is, worden veel mensen vermoord. We worden bang gemaakt om bang te zijn voor lugubere dingen, de waarheid is echter dat we allemaal een vorm van zoogdieren zijn, die in controle moet worden gehouden net zoals bij andere dieren. Dan zet je gif in of een groep jagers om die over-populatie te verlagen. Ambtelijke corruptie komt nu dan ook steeds meer voor, maar het systeem beschermt ambtenaren daarin zoveel mogelijk, tenzij de burger teveel bewijs heeft dan lukt het niet meer en word de ambtenaar met een hamer op zijn hoofd geslagen of neergeschoten buiten zijn werktijd.

Nederlands en Engels ja sorry

I might sometimes type Dutch and English both if you cannot read Dutch just use <https://translate.google.com/> to translate it for you.

I type soms Nederlands en Engels als je problemen hebt met Engels gebruik dan <https://translate.google.com/> om het te vertalen.

Schijt aan de overheid

Jajaja deze dagen heeft iedereen schijt aan de overheid het is normaal. De overheid target zijn burger als Guinea Pigs in plaats dat het ze helpt. Het denkt aan zijn eigen machtsbehoud anders dan de belang van burgers. En in politiek Den Haag zitten allemaal oud eikels en homo's (vervangen).

The Akashic field it exists

People asked me what my believe system is, I am muslim always. But I also believe in some other things next to it because I am kind of a scientific person. The Akashic field is an endless quantum field that created everything and exists beyond space and time like Deepak Chopra says <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YY5st5vW2co> I believe such a field exist, it is logic and means that there exists a field that created all that we see and is infinite. I also believe we are not alone and that is also from a scientific side. Not because the government showed their Navy UFO/UAP videos admitting they do not have this technology, but because it is logic too. If we live inside a universe where there is life on earth and our technology cannot fully explore beyond the universe, then there must be other places like this too. I also believe there are a kind of covert terms that fall under transhumanism settings. Like people starting their life over, either the term reincarnation might be: Upgrading yourself on earth from previous experiences in ones CURRENT life to a new upgraded person (right now on earth) who keeps upgrading in a loop. Starting over again might be something like removing toxic people, energy vampires & haters from your life to start a quit life without energy draining so you can live happier to your fullest potential. Yes if we die I believe that we have energy that goes to the Akashic field back again. However I do not believe in having visions/dreams of past away family being real all the time if they are there to tell us something/interrogate or show no love, not when the intelligence agencies can use Remote Neural Monitoring to alter EEG waves and give us dreams. Like a parrot has a limited mind so have humans, we think we are the smartest creatures that exists but we are not if we are watching UAP's in the sky for decades. Ghost stories told by elderly generations to kids, to mind control and induce fear are also fake. They where once told by people to keep others off their properties, either you lived in the wrong house with RNM and v2K active around it, to make your parents sell it for less fast, by the IRS. This trick happens a lot.

The brain damage & stroke road

One of the main reasons they are continuously neuro chattering with AI automated and talking inbetween is because they want to make sure you inner speech a lot and cook into aggression. This negative commenting and mimicing mental diseases helps to bring you into a bad health. It also makes sure there is going less air to the brain, hoping for arteries to get blood clutter by overstress, overthinking and depression. This often results in sudden sneaky subtle death. This is exactly what they want at mental care and intelligence to contribute towards the depopulation cycle. They will always make up a reason for targeting, surveillance and silent killing in conspiracy it is easy to perform when citizens are not psyops enough. So getting people who outsmart governments are easy to be pulled into the agencies by tactically disabling them and then go after them silently to kill them this way using mental disease induction with remote neural monitoring and extreme stress/interrogation/depression setups until they collapse from it having brain damage/artery problems/bad health to a shorter life. Intelligence agencies love to do this in conspiracy and it is always easy to blame the target for them saying he/she is crazy/mental has issues/problems or is lying because they are using their neuro patents to make people collapse and submit. Many times they also have an assignment for example if the state has to payout a lot of money towards a target, either when a target outsmarts them or their information system's security or is able to compromise/clean psyop setups like this. Because whistleblowers/activists/hacktivists are in their eyes people who are a damage to their system and the society they created for sheeps of people to be slaughtered anyway having never reached their full power, being drawn into working until they die, having had no time to enjoy life, focused on surviving the standards, expectations and rules of a fake society created by mankind. Ofcourse ai employees from agencies will work along because they believe in the same system.

So stress & depression kill the body

Yes stress and depression can kill, continuously negative commenting with RNM, giving dreams to interrogate, create fear and use anchoring to create triggers (dark NLP). It is all part of their game. Cooking into aggression while yelling inside of yourself to get organ damage, slipped blood clots in arteries, the mind control the body. Disorientating and disturbing/stressing/conditioning/behavior modding the mind for transhumansim gives brain damage. Scientology for example believes in going through experiences to erase them. They use a meter to check it if is erased. The methods used by remote neural monitoring are similar but much more advanced and harshed. There is no mercy and no rest created towards the mind, making sure disturbance & damage takes place. These illegal activities done by governments, agencies like the IRS, intelligence, individuals, groups is to make sure someone dies faster giving the personal a mental disease that also effect the body. This can be done subtle, sneaky and silently so that the person can be blamed for listening to the auditory effect and being cooked 24/7 while they cover it up under "crazy confused, in psychosis person > killed if you do not cooperate threats". It is a pathetic power play of agency employees who want to make you belief it is normal and part of life, that you should accept this. While they walk the streets and many of them get stabbed and shot when their targets and people around it come to know they are lying; They cannot see anything from above, they have no valid evidence, they want to setup others against you, they want to control your life, they want to play with your mind for testing purposes, they try to remotely alter and destroy you life, unless: You submit to what they want, you get transhumanized and a good sheep citizen that helps them with whatever they want to act theater with them, discrediting yourself and making someone happy who wants to win from you, who actually can't. Yes it is pathetic and weak. These infragard/community policing fucks who play

cops are just a joke, ready to stand for something bad and get killed suddenly without having had any real oversight on the situation.

Warframe is just perfection

As I mentioned before Warframe is a perfect example of marketing done right. Different currencies, resources to get before you can build something, blueprints and a perfect customized setup for anyone to play makes it unbeatable. But it goes deeper than this. And no I do not get paid to promote Warframe. It is just a game for everyone. Yes I would like to see many people playing it so it may exist as long as possible, so the devs do not have to release an offline patch someday for all the people who invested their gameplay time in this. But you can better play 1 good community based game with others and your friends than 10 games alone in a corner on the bank. You see when you come far into the game, after the missions, after Deimos and after Helminth. You understand how it is setup, the advanced settings, the mods. But when we look at life it is somehow the same:

- You are an OPERATOR (mind) of your OWN WARFRAME (body)
- You can learn what you want in life enhancing yourself (mods, buffs, etc)
- Everyone has their own taste in colors/skins (preferences in life)
- We all have our own interests and skills (specials and powers)
- Everyone needs to work on their OPERATING SYSTEM & WARFRAME
- Tenno story of old Ancient artifacts and wisdom (spiritual growth)

Resulting in we are all Tenno's controlling our MIND, BODY & SPIRIT

What we want to learn and how good we become, is dependent on our interests, in the skills we gain, in the experience we get, in the people we meet and choose to be around with, our growth level, our moment of being satisfied as a whole, the moment we have gained full control and synergized mind, body & spirit to work together so we can live life having reached our full power, without the need of bullshit rules, or society. We all have our own war to fight (jihad from the inside) and we can be made out of fire or just be servants and slaves. Accept yourself 100%!

Elements of self confidence

Many things could take down your self confidence. While it is not necessary. It may come through silent factor or things right in front of your eyes. The opinions of others about you, if you give a damn about it, might be one of the things. But even someone else social media show-reel could give you the feeling your life means nothing. Watching Marvel's super heroes might make you look like a chicken, but is this all really true? While there will be people around targeting you, always, trying to take you down, for some kind of reason (most reasons are; jealousy, hate, envy, greed, wannableness, ego), you are the one that must be strong to say: Nobody can take me down, I will do what I want to do, without giving a fuck what anyone thinks or wants me to believe is the right thing to do, because I know what I am doing. And when you understand this, nothing can take down your self confidence. Not the worlds most advanced psyop programs neither people who will never stop trying to do so. This power of self esteem, being bold, being powerful, being strong and flexible like a Titan, is a mindset that we should all copy whether on the Titan roads or not. Simply because it applies to all lifestyles and mindsets that are truly powerful. If you know that you are good at something, you do not need someone's else approval on telling you whether you are or not. Society, media, TV, evil marketing has made us demons when it comes to money, gold, diamonds, fame and materialism. There has been a control mechanism around for some time that creates stereotypes and pushing people to fit-in-that-box otherwise they don't-belong-to-the-normal standards and people anymore. We want to have everything, but do we really need it? People loose money, get in trouble, get into fights in their own relationships, loose each other, get in trouble with others, even get killed because of it. Everything you see has been tactically setup for mind control with the purpose of mass control and depopulation in mind. While people live happy fake lives the truth of inner peace, being satisfied, living adaptive in every circumstances, while still having your power and control

over mind, body & spirit is the most powerful way of living. You do not have to be a minimalist or frugal person, but there is an order that will give you a lot a peace. Before you start working on anything in self development your should start with your self esteem, it is that one things that keeps being touched by others and things, the thing that is your real firewall but everyone tries to intrude. It is clear that outspoken people, those who are watched at from an angle of hate and anger by most others, are the real free people. It is like society is a school yard, where kids are nagging at each other. They pick on the one who “looks” the weakest or they think is the weakest, without knowing they are creating the strongest, against them, later on in life. As for the part of self esteem and power, the ones with the most drama and pain in their lives, if they do not flip and become crazy like hell, will become the strongest persons around walking on earth. This is part of the Titan roads. Would you have mercy with someone, who had no mercy with you? If that person was stronger, would they show mercy towards you? Probably not. What now, when you became stronger and smarter, giving you the feeling of pity, towards them? None, right? This is how lives goes. Tables can be turned anytime. You cannot expect a pre-calculation on things you cannot control. This is when failure happens, while people should learn from it, to be better, they do not accept it and keep on trying “to control”. If you however are very tactical and technical then you could have multiple plans to manipulate an outcome, focusing multiple sources and strings you do control on that one thing you cannot control to make sure, any outcome, will be in your advantage. So my message is to never let anyone mess with your self esteem, because many will try to do so and want to give you psychological harm, resulting in physical harm also. Because the mind controls the body, the spirit relaxed both. We can have bursts of powerful energy but as humans we must take rest, this amount of rest, depends on your own recovery factor and ability. People trying to give us subtle stress, silent overthinking, with words & dark NLP have the intention to harm and destroy. So choose words carefully, always.

Government targeting individuals

Hiring 3rd party personages to perform dirty task as so called informants is normal at the secrecy level of governments. These days they have put infragards and corrupted community policing groups in the work. They think they are police/bounty hunters and are neuro programmed in their own fantasy world to protect crime, targeting whoever may seem awkward. There game of Zerztzung/Zersetzen combined with RNM is getting annoying for many people. Some however really believe they are targeting a criminal/pedo/activist/whistleblower/hackivist for the better.

ZERZETSEN

**It's just as the STASI treated
Dissidents in Former East Germany,
except this Human Rights Abuse is
Happening Here Today**

This paper is a blueprint on the use of the **Zerzetsen** "no touch" **Torture Technique** to break individuals and destroy families. Zerzetsen is a process of character assassination and threats – its purpose is to poison every aspect of a person's life. Today Zerzetsen is being used by the **MI5/MI6 Intelligence Agencies** in the UK, and **CSIS** in Canada to persecute a decent family for people in the high establishment. Human Rights Organizations & Politicians are scared to help.

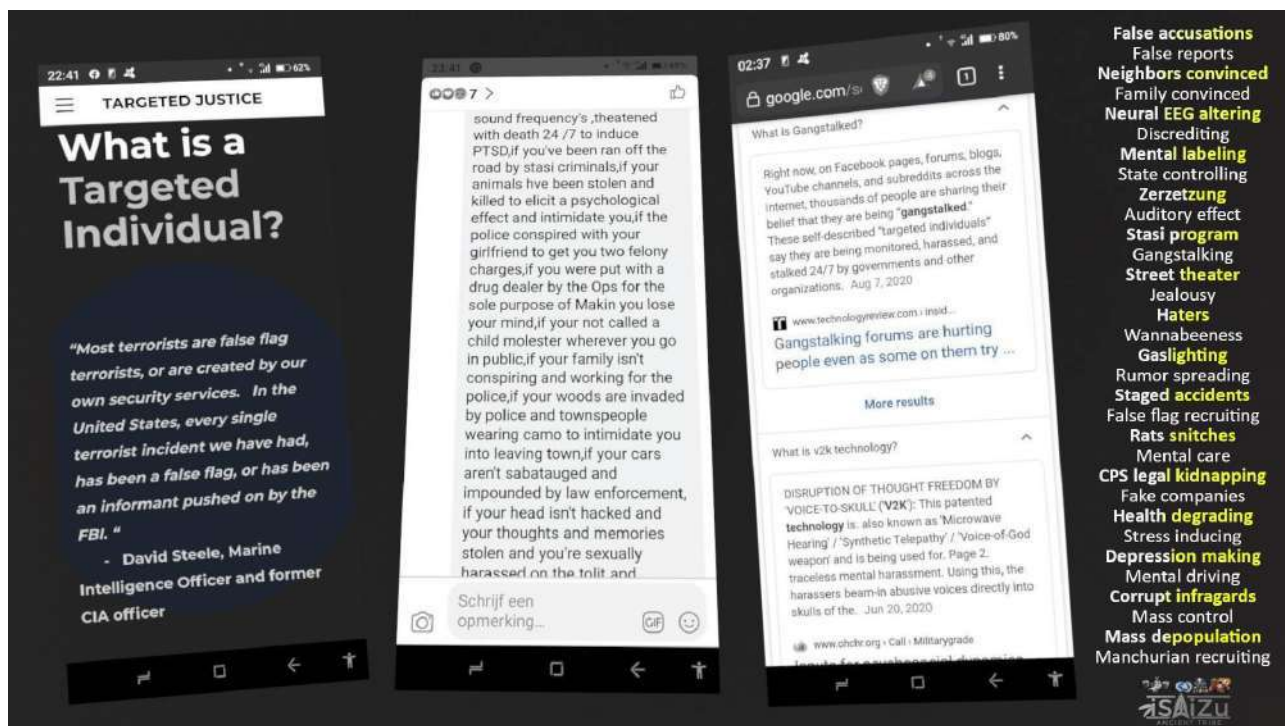
Roderick Russell
#207, 1733 – 27 Ave. SW
Calgary, AB T2T 1G9 Canada
Tel: 403.229.0864

Former Police Chief – "[MI5] Infiltrate organizations, people's jobs and lives. They operate almost like a cancer. At the moment the acorn of a STASI has been planted"

Former CEO of international arms co. on MI6 / CIA – "I was subjected to harassment, burglaries...surveillance, bugging, telephone tapping ... my family suffered considerably ... my brother was killed in an accident never satisfactorily explained"

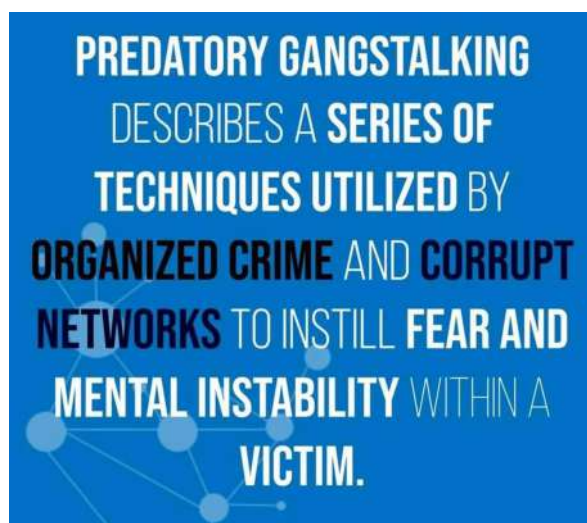
Targeting individuals worldwide

Everywhere around the internet it seems people want other people to get offline. Their weak arguments to stop coming on social media for people who DO have the control over themselves, are not addicted, not stressed out or depressed is really a pity. But this goes much much further then simple targeting because it fall under predatory stalking and targeting.



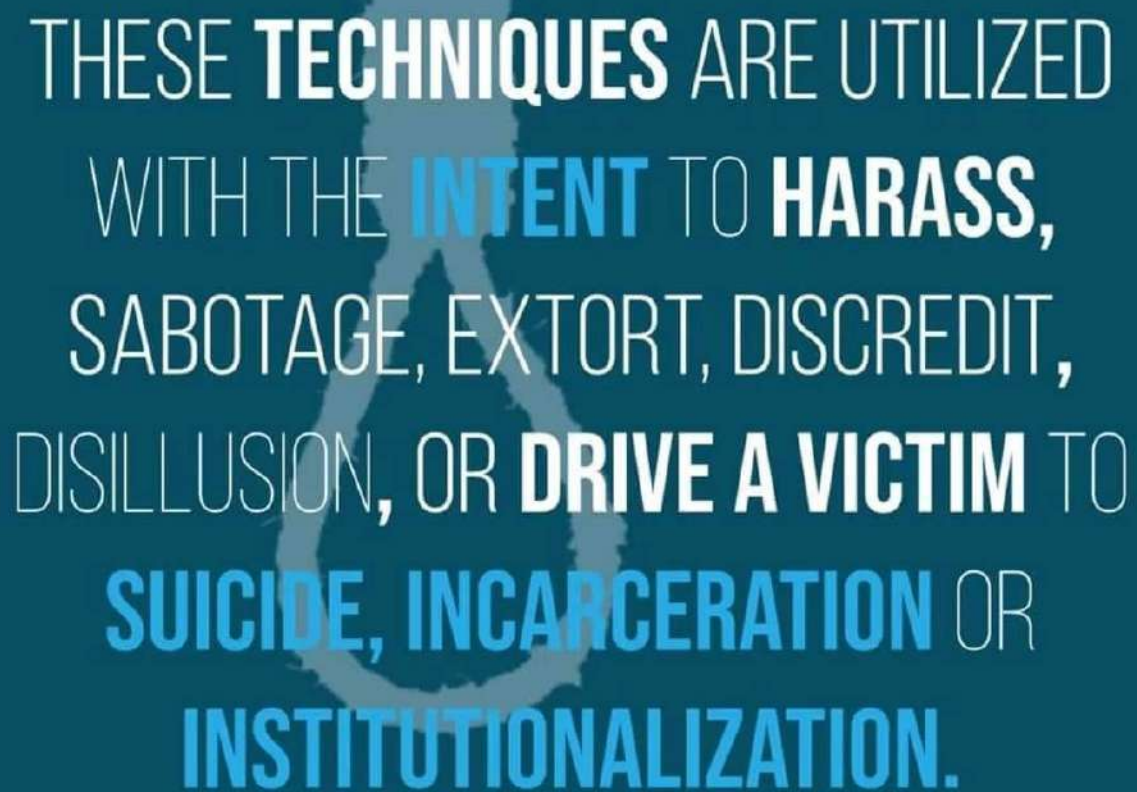
The predatory gangstalking group

False accusations will appear from everywhere. Just as well as theaterplay to support those false accusations to convince others to participate in it the hate campaign. There focus to bring mental instability and mental labels on a person seems key. Many mental care employees, cops and other agencies are involved in this dountaking of a person to get them into mental wards or jails for the sake of State control.



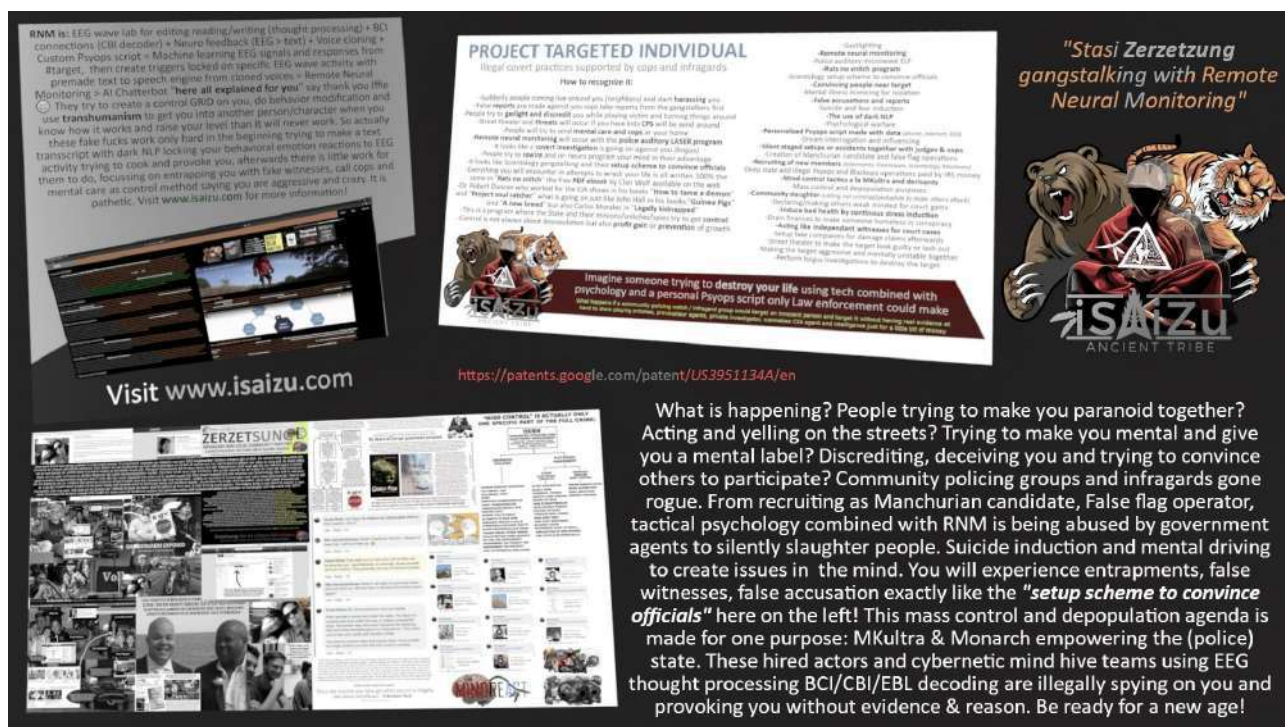
They are going to far with it

The people participating in these gangstalking/Zerztzung and mental care's Remote Neural Monitoring harassment. Feel no pity or mercy towards their targets, they are convinced by others the target should be punished or silently assassinated or will try to drive their target into committing suicide. These so called personal psyop games "for your own good" as always with the government and its mafia control agencies, give permanent brain damage, without the government wanting to payout. It is their method to label people, isolate them, incarcerate them, re-neuro program them with psychiatry as a good sheep boy/girl, then only bring them back into society. Or either keep them locked up forever with excuses to come out, by corrupted psychiatric reports, either pushing them to do crimes (Mkultra, Manchurian candidates, false flag)/suicide. They want to see you fail, hoping you are cooked enough and brainwashed to get gay, a pussy or kill a family member so you are neutralized from society and not a problem anymore as whistleblower.



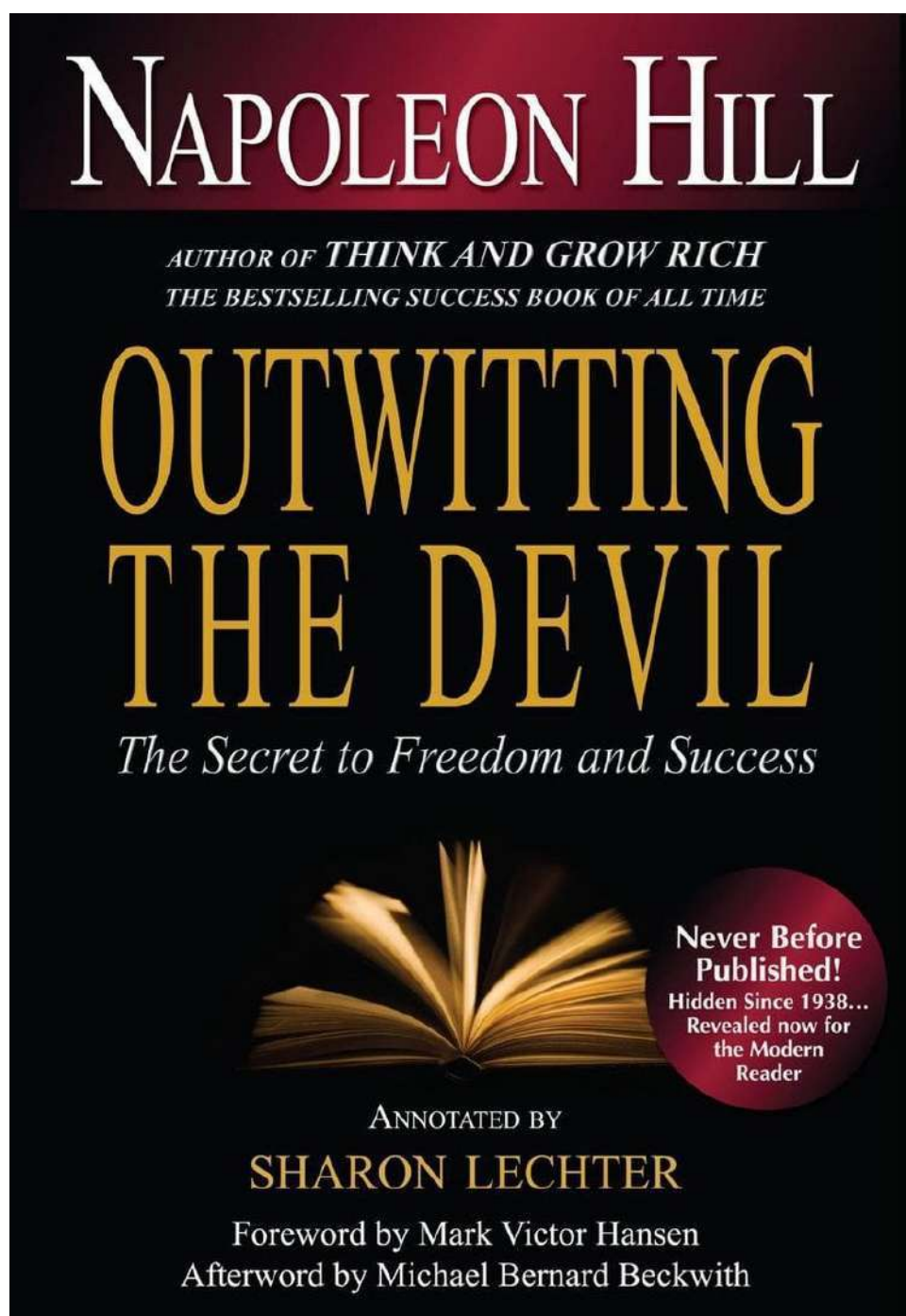
THESE **TECHNIQUES** ARE UTILIZED
WITH THE **INTENT** TO **HARASS,**
SABOTAGE, EXTORT, DISCREDIT,
DISILLUSION, OR **DRIVE A VICTIM** TO
SUICIDE, INCARCERATION OR
INSTITUTIONALIZATION.

The process of automating the neural programming and the psyop program with AI ALICE Chatterbots is described by Dr. Robert Duncan who worked at the CIA on this Remote Neural Monitoring project before the knew they would abuse it like this. Brain Computer Interfaces are able to decode the Electronic Brain Link for thought processing (Brain Waves) and can read/manipulate these waves on a distance. This is just like bits & bytes data but then instead of a harddisk the human harddisk using electromagnetic fields, microwave irradiation and neuro technologies. It is easy for super computer to decode this within 5 minutes. So we are all harddisk that run on software. Our thought, feelings and emotions be manipulated by the patents I showed you back in this little ebook. This illegal transhumanism project to change the world for the better, cleaning with an own opinion “the bad guys” is a pathetic showreel of intelligence failing in the whole setup itself. While interrogation should make the mind tired, confirm data, implanting new behavior mods and conditioning the mind to be submissive towards the operators, all fails when the target understands all the mechanisms of mind control and such techniques.



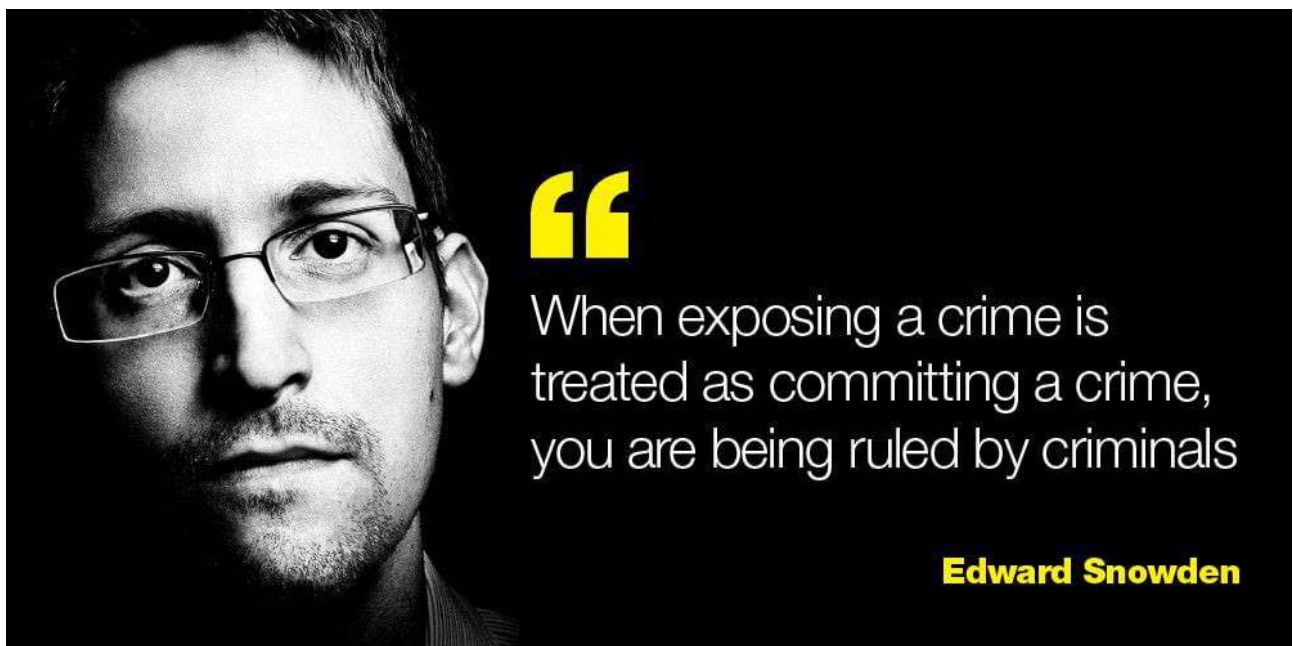
The world is devilish

While I advised you to read books of Dr. John Hall and Dr. Robert Duncan on Remote Neural Monitoring and Zerzetzung. There is another book that is really interesting to read. The book "Outwitting the devil" will help you understand how evil operates. Evil is everywhere. Any asshole or bitch telling you he/she is an Angel is a lying fuck. Humans have both sides in them both good and bad and they are always active in the mind, it are the decisions that make the difference.



Snowden warned us before

Using any tactical excuse to install surveillance and give power to the State is allowed for intelligence services. So was 9/11 and every false flag and Manchurian candidate operation to bring examples and fear for control. For years I have proven a crime going on in Groningen Netherlands involving mental care (GGZ Lentis) and specific employees. The government neither the police dare to watch the evidence. Why? Because they know they are executing the “confused person”. “in psychosis”, “potential terrorist” program illegally without real valid evidence to show, why they are targeting. This is what Snowden meant. They can do this to anyone, randomly, illegally. Remote Neural Monitoring and Zerztzung, with their pathetic infragards, community policing rats and citizen spies are rolled out everywhere to harass targets for testing purposes to improve the systems of mind control technologies. In their eyes we are all just Guinea pigs ready for the slaughter. We will die anyway so why not do some medical and psychiatric testing to perfectionize the mass control and depopulation schemes. When it comes to testing and failing the government is good at it, when it comes to pay out millions damage claims, you must be crazy, lying, frauding, to avoid it.



The war within to make you submit

They want you on your knees, weak, pathetic just like a fool. Your cooperation means everything for them if you outsmart them. They want to mental drive you so they have an excuse to tell everyone you are just crazy and lying. Everything they will do to prevent from having to pay out large amounts of money for damaging the mind, trying illegal transhumanism projects when they get caught with it. For around every year of illegal harassment 24/7 they should pay 1 million, the same as if someone would be in jail innocent for each year. Their pathetic methods of targeting and mind control tech shows how weak they are in real life. They do not show up and want you to think they will come. Silently they will try to wage war with you everyday trying to make you tired and neuro programmable to win. The pathetic ways of infiltrating your life and mind to try and gain control over it, using their new provokation & surveillance.

Gangstalking is infiltration. Their invasion of privacy is to undermine the targeted individuals lives by waging psychological warfare to induce psychosis and make the victim unbalanced to incoming attacks. They disregard any claims of criminal activity of perpetrators but make the victim appear as a criminal to rally authority to watch or control the victim. They masquerade as society and use guerrilla tactics and hide behind their groups or organizations. They use technology to make the victim transparent and use the victims psychology and social circuit as weapons while downplaying any claims against their wrongdoings. Each day they wage a war with targeted individuals from gangstalking, v2k, hypnosis, subliminals, social media, society and spiritually.



Do not fit in the box

Never try to please people, your time on earth is limited. Also do not give a fuck what other people say or think about you, just do what you want to do. You should never fit into someone's box to be liked or try to be a stereotype of a person. You are you and you should be you, this is what you came here to do on earth. Everyone telling you that you should do this, should do that, no, you will learn from your own experience. You can take the advice if you want it if it is from someone who you trust or know already went through a specific experience, but you should always try on your own to learn and experience also next to it. So you can have your own opinion about it rather than taking one from someone else. Society want people to fit in boxes, those with the most ass kissing skills, will eventually win inside society. I advice you to be strong and not kiss anyone's ass to climb up higher. You do not want to be called a director who kissed ass to climb up the ladder. Better give everyone a fuck you instead. Real leaders are build by failing a million times, then rising.

**Some people will
only like you if you
fit inside their box.**

**Don't be afraid to
shove that box up
their ass.**

You must die multiple times

When you die multiple times from the inside, then arise, you will grow. Many of you will become leaders, kings, Titans have their own things and followers with many jealous, greedy, ego tripping and envy people around you. When you die and get reborn every time in your growth you will gain in power. You must keep gaining into power until you are satisfied. There comes this moment that you know it is enough and you are through it. Your end result then depends what you will become exactly. But you will never be disappointed because you are ready to live and die, anytime.

Only from **dying repeatedly**, with gained experience & skills, becoming **reborn** more powerful **every time**, you can grow maxed out, becoming a king/leader/**titan**.

Your **pain & sacrifice** is your overall gain. So repeat until you are **satisfied** or fall down when you cannot handle it, to be **revived** by the strongest that can.

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

"This grading method to upgrade yourself is viable for both earth, the Akashic fields & other planets"

Author information

My name is Iffie Hamidullahkhan and I come from the Netherlands. This little ebook is **free to download** for you as information and I try to keep it up to date as much as I can. You may not sell or distribute this ebook without knowledge of me. All copyrights to images belong to myself and may not be copied in any way. I wish you all the best in life. And remember me in your road to getting a Titan! Powerful!



YouTube: <https://www.youtube.com/c/iSaiZuTribe/featured>

Facebook: <https://www.facebook.com/isaizutribe/>

Instagram: <https://www.instagram.com/isaizutribe/>

Linkedin: <https://linkedin.com/in/isaizutribe>

Twitter: <https://twitter.com/isaizutribe>

Website: <https://www.isaizu.com/>

Live: <https://www.isaizu.com/live/>

Twitch: <https://www.twitch.tv/ifteghaar>

Soundcloud: <https://soundcloud.com/isaizutribe/iffie-hamidullahkhan-boerengap-freestyle-hard-rap>

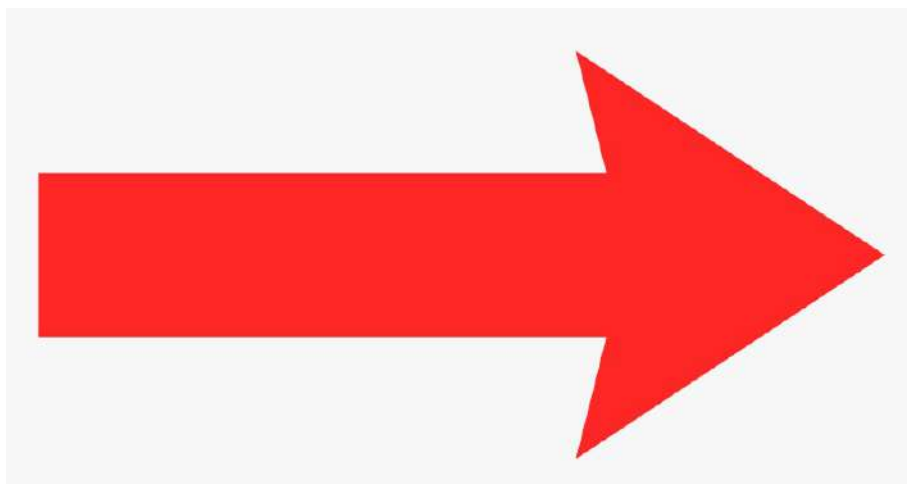
Targeted individuals: <https://www.isaizu.com/targetedindividuals.php>



Contact form: <https://www.isaizu.com/contact/>

"In the end we do not own anything, the earth owns us and everything that lives inside of it"

**WHAT FOLLOWS NOW IS SOME
INFORMATION REGARDING TO REMOTE
NEURAL MONITORING AND THE
RAT/INFRAGARD/COMMUNITY
POLICING/ ZERZETZUNG ILLEGAL
MENTAL CARE, POLICE & INTELLIGENCE
SETUP I AM TALKING ABOUT SO **START
READING FROM THE NEXT PAGE IT IS
VERY IMPORTANT INFORMATION
REGARDING THIS SUBJECT OF ILLEGAL
TARGETING THAT WE SHOULD ALL KNOW
AND RECOGNISE IN THE FUTURE OF
CYBERNETIC MIND HIVE TEAMS EEG
DECODING AND ILLEGAL POLICE SETUPS
TO PUT THINGS AT THEIR HAND****



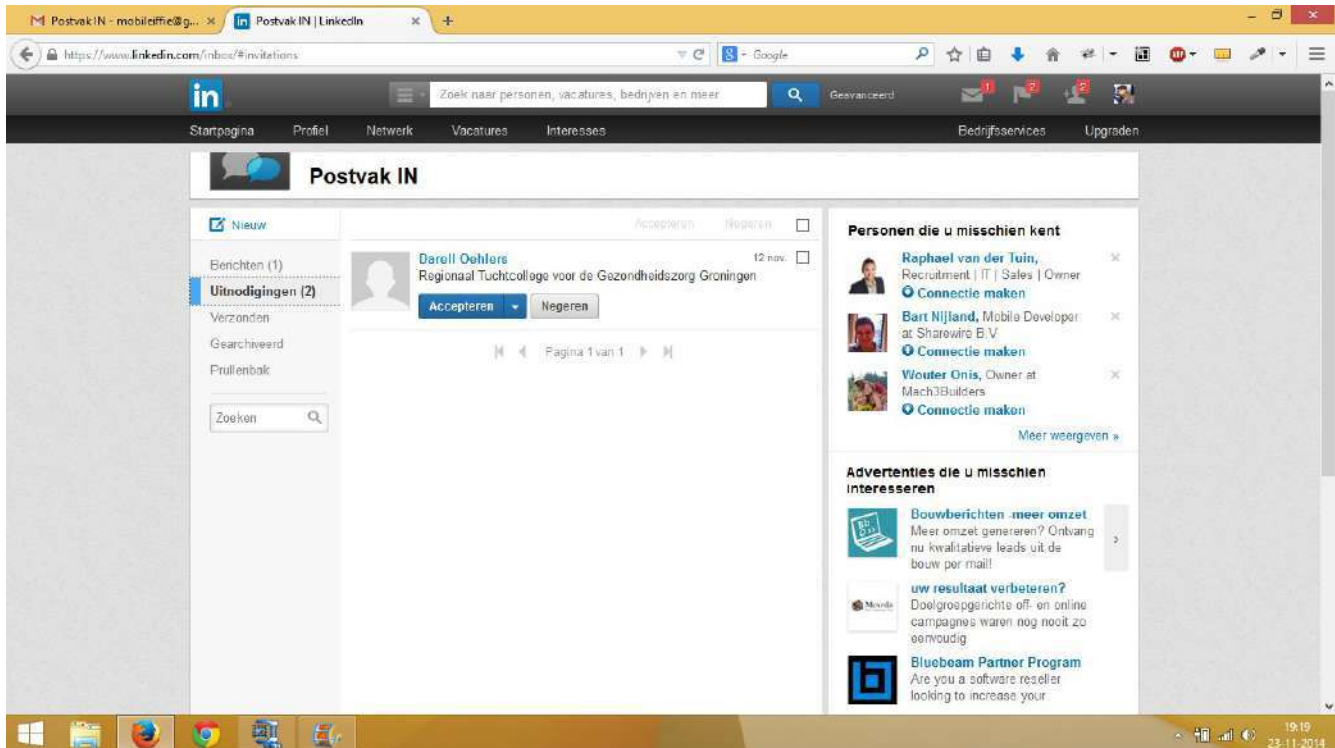
Red flag Groningen community start targeted individual programma + Stasi Zerztzung onder community policing infragard watchgroup hoax van undercover Volksdrivers club Groningen | Disrupt, Discredit, Deceive, Divide, Infiltrate. Spread hate & setup people against each other. In their own advantage, profit or as pre-caution to use later on creating rumors & theaterplay.

Daders die het programma uitvoeren: Mike Vos, Darrell Oehlers, Hong Nguyen, Pham Nguyen, Janine Lindveld Jannick Forster en (Javaans/Indische familie uit Hoogezand Groningen). Vormen een corrupte ratten/informanten samenwerkend met instanties

-Overheids systemen gehackt daarna meteen vervolging door Stasi Zerztzung (zie lafaard Vietnamesees met Hitler hand in lucht) + RNM psyops

Ambtenaren/Scientology setup: Politie & GGZ Lentis + AIVD/PID Groningen – Corrupt *community policing infragard*

Bron: Petty Wong Kasto medewerkster bekende van vriendin> GGZ (*GGZ Lentis als LinkedIn naam*) goed in tactische psychologie en transhumanism samen met Darrell Fokko Oehlers (*Rijksoverheid*) toegang tot remote neural monitoring voelt zich “untouchable” in Grunn en maakt mensen gek (Geestelijk gestoord) om de politie te bellen en controle uit te oefenen op illegale manieren.



Darrell Oehlers's friend request + bericht op LinkedIn opgeslagen. GGZ Groningen onder zijn LinkedIn naam. In het bericht beweerd hij dat hij mijn tussenpersoon wilt zijn (voor hacken overheid?) ongevraagd en opgedrongen, ik heb zijn vriendschapsverzoek niet geaccepteerd (wel een screenshot ervan gemaakt) want ik ken hem en zijn vrienden niet eens ze woonden ineens boven mij in Groningen en begonnen zelf contact te zoeken met mij (*aanbellen deur*) en me lastig te vallen uit het niets, wilde slaatjes meeslaan, huurde ook een meisje in die zei dat ik haar lastigval die ik niet ken, maar ik reageerde er anders op dan ze hoopten. Het zijn een stel neppe Groningse boerenlullen ingehuurd om lokaal Zerztzung te spelen. **We kunnen zien aan de friend request van Oehlers die ik niet ken, aan de functie die Petty Wong Kasto zegt uit te voeren a la GGZ lentis momenteel met transhumanism achtergrond, aan de Gangtalking die familie Kasto en de Vietnamesees van de Volksdriverclub uitvoerd.** Dat het ambtenaren zijn die ratten spelen en valse beschuldigingen uiten met boobytraps en valse getuigen om te voorkomen dat iemand veel geld van de belastingdienst meekrijgt op walgelijke manieren. Ze willen graag dat mensen voor hun onderdoen door systematische redenen en conditioneren graag anderen om bang voor ze te zijn of te lijken zodat ze zelf de controle lijken te hebben over het leven van andere door op afstand het “paranoide schizofrenen” programma (controle programma) van de overheid uit te voeren. Echter gebruikt familie Kasto dit voor persoonlijke wraak spelletjes. Hiermee willen ze tevens ook meteen dreigen, omdat ze sukkels zijn, dat als je hun wat durft te doen dat je dan door de lokale politie als verwarde persoon/gek in psychose word neergeschoten. Dit terwijl ze anderen 24/7 per dag met remote neural monitoring en auditory cochlea laser opkoken in agressie en met dark NLP triggers en anchors opwekken om emoties zoals agressie op het juiste gewenste moment op te wekken. De politie kijkt er niet naar want die denkt dat de GGZ met een legaal onderzoek bezig is terwijl de ratten hun <https://rats-nosnitch.com> programma uitvoeren met ondervragingen, conditionering en Mkultra & Monarch totdat iemand gek word en doordraait zodat ze de politie kunnen bellen met zijn allen in een boobytrap. Ze zijn zelfs zo laf dat ze de AMK op en elke instantie van de overheid die ze maar kunnen sturen op je afsturen met valse beschuldigingen omdat ze dus zo nep en afhankelijk zijn van het handelen van anderen. Zelf hebben ze geen enkele uitdaging om in het echt te komen aangenomen en zijn ze niet verschenen voor mijn neus in Den Haag terwijl ik 8 jaar door Groningen heen wandel wat een stel kut pinda's. Tevens zien we duidelijk dat de politie hieraan meewerkt omdat ze willen dat ik al mijn content van internet weg haal omdat ik er teveel vanaf weet en ik de

GGZ/AIVD/Politie volgens hun niet mag storen in hun onderzoek met remote neural monitoring. Omdat ze geen reden hebben om mij te onderzoeken voor geen enkele reden, proberen ze redenen te verzinnen en bij elkaar te acteren. Ze doen alsof ze door ogen heen kijken en muren maar hebben slechts zwakke psychologie. Het enige wat ze kunnen doen is wat Edward Snowden zegt "brain processing" waardoor ze nooit hun EEG data als bewijs kunnen dienen omdat iedereen aan een BCI gezet kan worden en brainwaves kan genereren die als neuro feedback kan worden beschouwd wat dus geen bewijsvorming is voor een rechtzaak. Toch willen ze graag dat iemand dat denkt vantevoren zodat de persoon meewerkt omdat deze zich machteloos voelt tegen RNM terwijl het een poepding is dat alleen EEG waves kan alteren zoals het patent zelf beschrijft. Ze geven vaak dromen tijdens de REM om te ondervragen en te provoceren om te kijken om je gek genoeg al bent geworden of om intel te verzamelen. <https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en> Dit betekend dus dat als de politie niet meewerkt om deze eigen ambtelijke corruptie te bestrijden, dat ze zelf ook meedoen aan deze criminaliteit zonder hard en tastbaar bewijs materiaal. Tevens betekend dat het doden van zo een groep cybernetic gangstalkers die mensen gek maken met hun GGZ familie, met als gevolg een rechtzaak waarin perfecte documentatie zoals deze hier de enige oplossing is, waardoor een rechter daar niet omheen kan. Die betekend dat degene die in een inrichting moet gaan, gek gemaakt is door een groep ambtenaren en lokale inwoners met toegang met GGZ apparatuur. De dader is hierdoor niet toerekeningsvatbaar zeker niet als deze het al gemeld heeft bij de politie en die er niets aan heeft gedaan. Zo een schade vergoeding uit de zak van Belastingdienst Groningen loopt dan al gauw op in de miljoenen. Uiteraard zoeken ze liever een 3e partij die genoeg neemt met minder om de target die er wel doorheen is gekomen (door dit programma) omdat hij te slim is, dood te schieten.

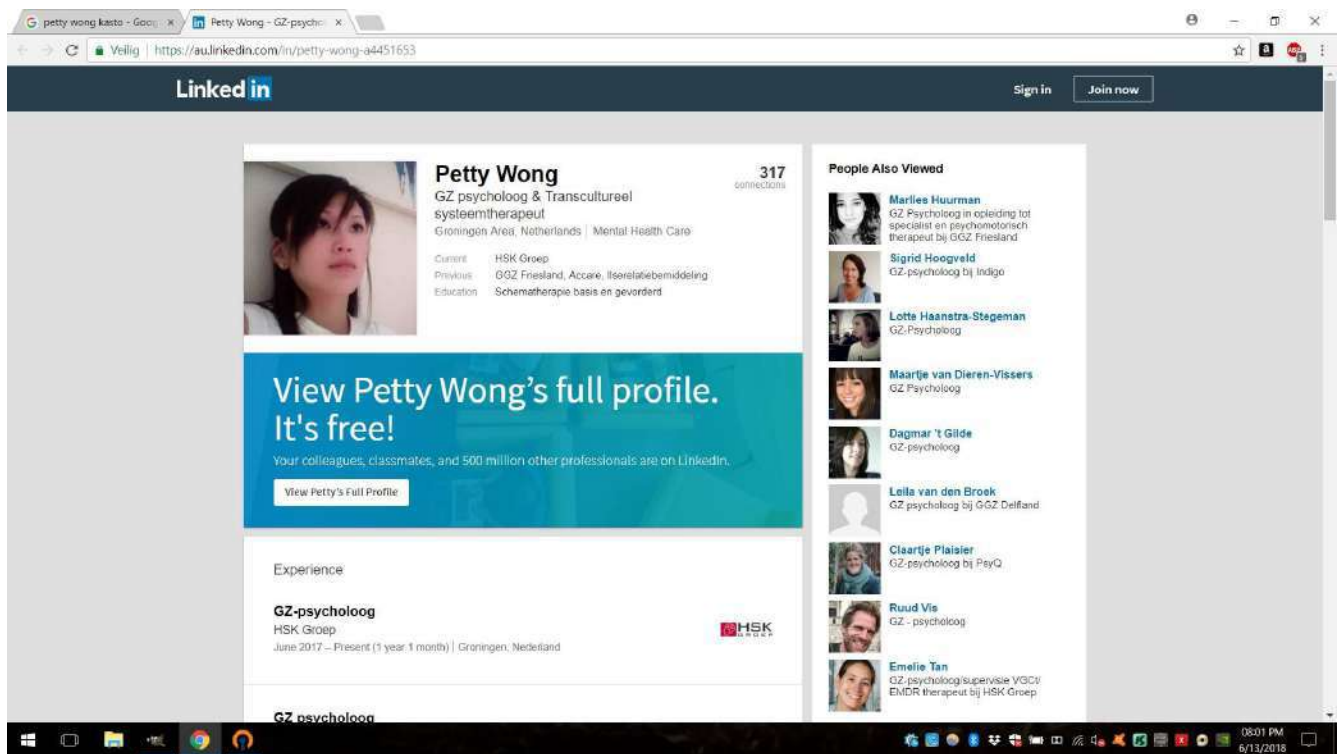
Ze hebben een boobytrap gedaan en ik kreeg toch een valse veroordeling mee geregeld met hun theater and het neuro patent waarbij **ze zeiden dat ik Darrell in elkaar geslagen heb, wat niet zo was, omdat ze daarmee willen aanwakkeren dat ik agressief en gevaarlijk ben zodat ze illegaal remote neural monitoring kunnen toepassen, ze zullen altijd wel een reden verzinnen om mij onder surveillance te houden, eerst ben ik een crimineel, dan een pedo, dan iemand uit een criminele organisatie, ze blijven maar onzin verzinnen.** Ze zien niets en doen alleen wat Snowden zegt (<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YKnVcjXfjs4>), live mind reading met een BCI en CBI signal decoder (koffertje). De overheid gebruikt cybernetic mind hive teams om tegenstanders uit te schakelen op illegale wijzes meestal door ze gek te maken, labelen als "in psychose" en door politie te laten neerschieten. Triest. Ze kunnen hier Remote Neural Monitoring dan ook niet gebruiken in een rechtszaal maar doen wel alsof ze door je ogen heen kijken (*tactisch zodat je het gelooft*) en ondervragen je ook met dromen in de REM slaap (*als je een dode familielid ziet niet vertrouwen*). Gedachten zijn geen feiten en zullen het ook niet zijn. Inlichtingendiensten maken graag redenen om iemand onder surveillance te houden. Ze maken zelf redenen op met data. Dat mag juist niet. Internet activiteiten, filmpjes, foto, profielen of websites, het is een overtreding van de overheid om daarnaar te kijken.

Targets pushen tot werkeloosheid en een geestelijk label proberen op te plakken en uit te lachen als gek/activist/whistleblower/hacktivist/conspiracy theorist + daarnaast ook meerder verzoeken om mijn social media en internet activiteiten stop te zetten. Hetgeen waar geen Kvk nummer voor nodig is omdat de website een persoonlijke website is waarbij de server word gehost via vrijwillige donaties van anderen. Er is duidelijk sprake van jaloezie, haat, ego, benijd, gierigheid uit dit clubje dat zelf ook op internet komt met minder mooi en effectief materiaal (*YouTube vlog zonder eigen website met daarop homo neefje Beyonce*). Het is duidelijk dat gedrags modificatie, dark NLP, hypnotische suggestie, psychological warfare en Mkultra + Monarch met manipulatie en dit patent <https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en> centraal staat. Het word ook gebruikt om valse vlag terroristen en Manchurian candidates te programmeren. Het nabootsen van emoties via brain-heart connection and het orgaan jerken effect door agressie koken voor een slechter gezondheid en korter leven. De politie kijkt niet naar mijn bewijs voering en uiteraard alleen naar die van hun ratten. Ze verspreiden onzin over hun target en hopen dat deze met community slaughter (door te roepen hey crimineel/pedo) lokken ze agressief gedrag uit tactisch richting hun targets. Ze willen dan ook graag dat zoveel mogelijk mensen meedoen met de discrediting, deceiving & disrupting van hun target denkend dat ze aan iets goeds meewerken. Meerder mensen in de maatschappij zijn op deze manier onschuldig de gevangenis + inrichtingen in beland, hebben zelfmoord gepleegt of opgezette ongelukken meegemaakt. Ze proberen alles wat je hebt opgebouwd waarmee je kan doorbreken neer te halen ook, zielig en laf. Ze proberen je letterlijk te mental driven "gek" maken door met AI (voicecloning) psychologische programma's te maken en gedragsmodificatie te testen.

Bedreigen tegen mij als targeted individual door laten neerschieten via politie vanwege geestelijk label terwijl gedragsmodificatie met patent wangedrag en leven proberen te verpesten met psychologie op afstand. Ook dreigen met AMK om kinderen weg te halen. Er word duidelijk misbruik gemaakt van meldingen en pogingen door het groepje. Proberen met theater en valse getuigen rechtzaken tot schade vergoedingen te winnen om dakloos te krijgen. Dit programma word uitgevoerd overal ter wereld veelal op activisten, whistleblowers, hacktivist. Er is al veel bewijs hiervoor <https://www.targetedevidence.com> | <https://www.isaizu.com/targetedindividuals.php> ze vragen mij letterlijk of ik wil doen alsof ik bang voor ze ben en onder hun controle sta, of ik wil meewerken aan dit en zelfmoord wil plegen omdat ze levenslang door zullen gaan met remote neural monitoring en hun haat campagne tegen mij. Ik zelf zie ze als een groep sukkel die duidelijk "help geestelijk gestoord, politie schiet hem voor mij" nodig hebben en overduidelijk een nep karakter hebben zonder ballen. Ze maken puur gebruik van tactische psyops en instanties, meer niet. Ze maken ook zelf hun bullshit regels dat bijvoorbeeld jij geen eigen website mag hebben, geen geluk mag hebben, geen liefde mag ervaren. En dus continue in een hoekje zou moeten zitten luisterend naar hun neuro programmering om dood te gaan (*dikke lul voor ze*). *Ook zouden ze bewijs hebben van alles en nog wat maar als je ze er dan naar vraagt hebben ze niets om echt te laten zien of te gebruiken want gedachten zijn geen feiten EEG data is waardeloos bij een rechter net als audio. Remote neural monitoring is een provocatie/ondervragings/boobytrap met valse getuigen middel geworden om een politie/surveillance staat. Het zijn veelal Javanen/Indo's uit Hoogezand en omstreken Groningen die zich met deze activiteiten voor een extra salaris bezighouden (#targeting)*

Onthoud dat dus:

- Voice cloning is makkelijk ze kunnen jouw stem nadoen, van anderen, van familieleden je kunt voice cloning zelf uitproberen via internet en software
- Tactische psychologie en dark NLP is het ze kunnen niets zien maar doen graag alsof ze dat wel kunnen zodat ze jouw beter kunnen controleren en triggers (om agressie of verdriet op te roepen) en anchors aanmaken (rood autootje of kleding om angst op te roepen) is wat ze graag doen
- Ze doen bij anderen alsof ze jouw en je leven onder controle hebben en alsof ze kunnen voorkomen/besturen wat jij doet
- Ze kijken niet door muren heen en hebben geen bewijs daarom komt er nooit een rechtzaak zoals ze dat zeggen



Vaak zien we ook dat deze mensen met nieuwe auto's komen aanrijden en toeterend proberen indruk te maken op hun target. Ze hebben dan vaak geld aangenomen als RAT van de politie of Belastingdienst. De target een minderwaardigheids complex meegeven zodat deze meewerkt met de groepje ratten staat centraal. Dat is puur tactiek om valse beloftes te maken en dan vervolgens hun target te terroriseren, aanvallen en aangiftes te doen terwijl ze met RNM doorgaan 24/7 en bedreigen dat je toch als geestelijk gestoorde word gezien en de politie aan hun kant staat. De waarheid hier is dat de overheid als orgaan deze setting nodig heeft om te winnen. Op het moment dat de informatie die ik blootstel als whistleblower/activist word ervaren als bewijs merk je meteen dat alle instanties als politie, Justitie, GGZ ineens proberen contact te vermijden en niet over het onderwerp willen praten. Het is duidelijk dat deze "Manchurian candidate & false flag terrorism intelligence programma's" gericht worden uitgevoerd. Mensen selecteren iemand uit de maatschappij en zorgen ervoor dat deze als voorbeeld "theaterstuk" een ernstig misdrijf plegen met zijn allen. Vervolgens schuiven ze deze af op het eigen gedrags van de persoon terwijl er gedragsmodificatie per remote neural monitoring word uitgevoerd. Moslims zoals mij krijgen te horen dat ze geen moslim meer moeten zijn (dus in Satan moeten geloven, zoals Tristan vd Vlis hoorde) en dat een grote groep mensen mij graag dood wil hebben. Als ik dan zeg kom dan, dan komen ze echter niet opdagen. Het is een triest zootje daar in Groningen zowel we wel kennen in de randstad kk neppeds inbred Javaantjes. Tevens is het goed de bedoeling dat ik gediscridit word. Zo word er continue gezegt dat ik moet doen alsof ik karate heb gedaan. Dit overduidelijk programma duid erop dat dit clubje dat afhankelijk is van remote audio en EEG spelletjes geen enkele andere vorm van verdediging heeft dat de politie/GGZ/instanties te bellen nadat ze zelf een misdaad hebben gepleegt der ambtelijke corruptie. Na het aantonen van deze corruptie wilt uiteraard niemand hierna kijken en wilt niemand er gevolgen voor hebben, jammer voor ze de verspreiding van deze informatie is nu permanent in de voor -en achtergrond. En er bestaat geen enkel cult der transhumanism en remote neural monitoring abuse die daar omheen kan met praatjes. Zeker niet hoe ik ze heb gedocumenteerd, gefilmt en vastgelegd met hun pre-setup en valse aangiftes. Dus nu wil de politie en AIVD mij graag dood samen met deze remote neural monitoring groep. Ze hopen mij op te koken/misdaden te laten begaan (help agressieve gek te gillen) en een torie neer te zetten als zielige lafaards die voor de GGZ werken en de overheid. Hieraan zien we duidelijk de ambtelijk corruptie bij de AIVD, GGZ en Overheid en kunnen we wat Snowden

zegt bevestigen: **"When exposing a crime is treated as committing a crime, you are being rules by CRIMINALS"**

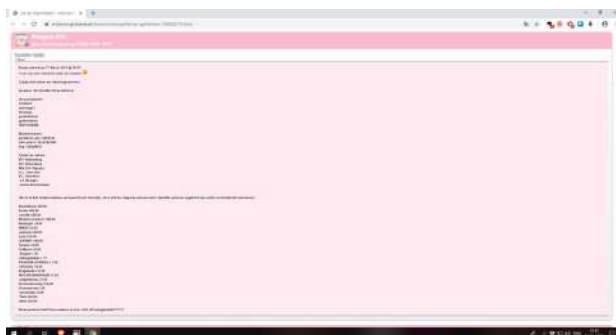
soms vraag ik mij ook af of het is omdat ik (Ahmadiyya) moslim ben want er werd mij gevraagd een ander geloof aan te nemen wat ik nooit in mijn leven zal doen! En sommige van de indos uit die familie zijn soennitisch. Ze probeerd Allah te spelen op remote neural monitoring zoals ze Satan speelde bij Tristan van der Vlis maar omdat ik er teveel vanaf weet stopte ze ermee en lieten ze gewoon weten dat ze vanaf Petty Wong Kasto en de GGZ een apparaat hebben met dit neuro patent erin geïntegreerd om op EEG level neuro feedback met een Brain Computer Interface te lezen en dat er een nano chip is waardoor ze met laser audio via zendmasten kunnen targeten. Want als je audio kan horen per stem, betekent het uiteindelijk altijd dat het gewoon

audio is en dat er niet zonder audio via EEG (subliminal) word gebeamd, wat overigens wel mogelijk is, je krijgt dan een artificial "gevoel" die niet van jezelf komt. Er er word geprobeerd mij als false flag/Manchurian candidate te recuiten. Hierdoor lijkt het vaak alsof al deze mensen Scientology/Freemasons zijn, maar omdat de politie en instanties meewerken kunnen we er simpelweg vanuit gaan dat het de overheid is die zich met 3e partijen in te huren probeert in te coveren. Niet alle politie weet dat de GGZ en deze familie dit soort spelletjes van remote gek makerij en "verwarde psychotische moet in control van de staat zijn" spelletjes speelt.

Wat is nu een normale reactie hierop?:

1. Geweldpleging omdat de politie er niet naar kijkt, maar de RECHTER wel en vrijspraak is dan ook normaal nadat dit alles zo gedocumenteerd is met de illegale PROVOCATIE van hen erbij
2. Ze zien niets van boven maar willen dat toch wijsmaken want als je met je vrienden hun terug wilt pakken dan lullen ze ineens onzin over hoe de politie alles ziet, hoe je geen (vuur)wapens in hun buurt kan krijgen en hoe ze "speciaal" zijn om op tijd te onderscheppen. Dus niet intrappen. Ik ben meerdere keren Groningen ingegaan gewapend. Niet 1x heeft iemand mij onderschept. Dus tsha je kunt overal mee lopen. Maar wil je het legaal doen? Elke mes beneden 10cm is legaal volgens de wet politie kan het niet pakken.
3. Ze beweren bewijs te hebben maar vragen je of je even mee wilt kijken op een lege telefoon tijdens 1 van hun acts om te doen alsof ze iets hebben opgenomen. Zodat ze anderen weer kunnen overtuigen tot community slaughter.
4. Veel mensen vinden dat ik een GRID heb neergezet nu op hun actie. Wat betekend doordat mensen nu weten wat familie Kasto in Groningen allemaal doet (rat zijn, stemmetjes beamen, mensen gek lullen) hun leven in gevaar brengt. Maar ik ben niet ver gedaan want ze mogen dit niet zomaar doen. Helemaal omdat er geen bewijs is tegen mij en ze die niet kunnen aantonen. Tevens ben ik niet verantwoordelijk voor de daden van iemand anders die hetzelfde vind als ik hierover.
5. Meerder mensen zullen nu proberen misbruik te maken die zoals hun zijn in de zin van "help geestelijk gestoord, doe mij niets want anders "schiet de politie je neer als verwarde persoon of psychotische". Maar dat doet mij niets het houd mij niet tegen om geen geweld te gebruiken want 1. ik heb gelijk 2. de politie komt erna met het witte tentje niet ervoor 3. iedereen loopt zonder politie op straat 4. politie levert zijn wapens in de kluis na werk 5. na werk is de agent gewoon een burger
6. Ik heb al aangetoont hiermee dat ik gelijk heb en dat er een illegale actie op mij word uitgevoerd dit jarenlang, wat in het Nederlands heet "PERSOONSGERICHTE VERSTORING" der staat. Echter vanwege de inhoud namelijk MKULTRA en MONARCH is dit een poging tot MOORD vanuit de overheid om potentieel gevaar op te ruimen. Dit terwijl ik ooit hield van de overheid omdat ik geloofde dat het goede dingen deed. Nu heb ik echter geleerd van deep state en duistere mensen erbinen de wereld controleren op een walgelijke mind controllende manier waar ik totaal geen respect meer voor heb of zal krijgen.
7. Groningen wilt mij liever als geestelijk gestoorde persoon neerzetten en doodmaken dan dat het mij uitbetaald in wat ik na deze 10 jaar van illegale persoonsgerichte verstoring verdien aan schade. Niemand had verwacht dat ik zo zou reageren op dit programma en ze zijn niet blij dat ik mijn intelligentie niveau tijdens dit programma heb laten zien. Want dat was juist nite de bedoeling.
8. Simpelweg wraak nemen en zorgen dat er wel een rechtszaak komt waar al deze bewijsstukken op tafel staan is volgens velen de juiste oplossing. Uiteraard word er met plezier geweld toegepast door een ieder die niet bij het clubje hoort en dit alles begrijpt.
9. Er werd mij verteld om mij online publicaties te stoppen, ik ben meerdere keren bedreigt door politie agenten (nog niet in elkaar geslagen jammer genoeg) en ook om mijn internet activiteiten te stoppen. Ze zijn er duidelijk mee bezig om mij net zoals DAVID ICKE en ALEX JONES neer te halen. Echter word het bij mij moeilijker omdat ik meerdere servers heb ook private servers waarop content gemirrord word en opgeslagen staat waar de AIVD en politie niet bij kan. Waaronder documentatie zoals deze.
10. Jaren geleden voordat dit begon was ik in contact gekomen met iemand bij de CIA. Dat was remote viewing heet en waar mensen dus poep over praten, dat bestaat helemaal niet. Het was altijd al remote neural monitoring geweest via zendmasten en satellieten op lage frequentie dat de elektrische grid van de hersenen kan benaderen op imprinting of nano chips.
11. Als ik word vermoord door de politie of AIVD wil ik dat iedereen weet dat ik gelijk had, als ik ooit zelfmoord pleeg weet dan dat ik dat niet was want ik zou dat nooit doen. Als ik op de politie schiet of agressief reageer en hun nek of gezicht breek weet dan dat het niet zo was bedoeld het was per ongeluk.

Het grappig is nu dat de politie niets kan doen wat er in de achtergrond en voorgrond aan data verspreid. Ze kunnen niet kijken op prive servers en op het darkweb als ze de locaties niet weten hoe deze informatie zich verspreid, wie het bereikt, of wie het verder verspreid binnen zijn netwerk. Zo ontstaat een ketting reactie waardoor er op dergelijke corrupte informanten geweld word gepleegd. <https://www.ad.nl/binnenland/politie-wiste-sporen-uit-na-dood-informant~a1c967e5/> Deze informanten kunnen burgers zijn die voor een CID, PID of AIVD agent onderwerken maar ook gewoon lokale infragards and community policing groepen die targets en bounties zoeken. Remote neural monitoring voegt daaraan provocatie toe op een nieuwe level. Op het moment dat ondervraging plaatsvind hetzij via audio of door middel van dromen in de REM inductie (mind altering brainwaves) zullen informanten als deze altijd doen alsof ze via de ogen kunnen kijken etc etc. Helaas voor hun is wat Edward Snowden al heeft verraden de waarheid hoe tactisch psychologisch deze "agents" ook zijn. Na bijna 10 jaar illegaal targeting vanuit Groningen waar GGZ Lentis aan meewerkte kwam ik erachter dat ze niets zien van boven, niets door muren heen, geen tastbaar bewijs hebben etc etc ze willen juist dat je dat gelooft. Door mijn informatie kunnen deze idioten dus zulke corrupte operaties zo lang als ze zelf willen niet ten uitvoer meer brengen. Dat betekend geen vuurwapens in beslag nemen, geen wachtwoorden weten. Geen fuck. En daar zijn ze niet blij om. De politie weet uit ervaring dat als iemand TOR gebruikt of TAILS en het darkweb opgaat met VPN, Macchanger etc. Dat de politie geen controle heeft daar. Ze proberen daarom altijd psychologisch mensen gerust te stellen ook als dat niet zo is. Op dit moment zijn er veel corrupte agenten en informanten en velen ervan zullen mij proberen te doden op basis van deze informatie ook bij de inlichtingendienst zoals ze meerdere pogingen waagde op Snowden in zijn hotel. Deze informant die aan stukken is gehakt kan er niet over meepraten <https://www.ad.nl/binnenland/politie-wiste-sporen-uit-na-dood-informant~a1c967e5/> maar er zijn velen die dood gegaan zijn op valse beloftes van de politie of corrupte informantjes <https://www.ad.nl/binnenland/politie-informant-dagenlang-gruwelijk-gemarteld-in-loods~ab838936/> Wees u daarom bewust ervan dat als een infragard of politie agent u probeert te rekruteren als valse getuigen of operator dat ze veel dingen niet in de hand hebben, maar zullen lullen van wel. Zo zijn ze getrain. Dingen zoals "je vriend in de ander kamer heeft al bekend nu jij" of "er zat een demper op" zijn methodes om te laten praten en bekennen maar ook om langer straf toe te wijzen. Trap er niet in. Zoals RNM geen bewijs vormt wacht altijd tot er echt bewijs is want de politie bluft als de fuck. Mensen zijn vantevoren ge neuro programmeerd om bang te zijn voor politie. Want als je "stout" bent komt de politie eraan. School, werken, trouwen, kinderen, pensioentje, dood & repeaten maar op de kinderen die cirkel is wat u heeft geleerd en wat gestandiseerd is. Vaak probeerd zo een bounty hunter / informantje een burger te gebruiken en mee te laten doen denkende dat deze achter een crimineel/pedo aanzit. Veel zwakzinnige reageren daar natuurlijk op en voelen zich de held. Echter als ze erachter komen dat ze ruzie krijgen en in de problemen raken, zie je de informanten niet meer lopen. Sommigen van deze leven zelfs zo erg op hun reputatie dat ze vragen of je wilt meewerken om met hun mee te acteren alsof je bang voor ze bent en onder hun controle staat (stelletje boerenkneuzen). Als iedereen dan erachter komt dat ze gangstalkend, Zerzetzung, Stasi spelletjes spelen met een mattie en dan in hun rug worden geschoten op dezelfde laffe manier als ze lullen en geestelijke labels willen opklappen, vervangt de agent gewoon zijn informant. Geld uitbetalen aan deze bogus mislukte onderzoeken doet de overheid niet, ze huren liever doorgewinterde criminelen in om de te slimme mensen uit te schakelen. Of bedreigen met instanties zoals de AMK om je kinderen weg te halen als je niet knielt voor de ratten. Grappig word het helemaal als ze merken dat je er teveel over weet en ze te hard verspreid waardoor hun leven in gevaar komt. Dan hoor je verhalen als "kom je hoort nu bij mij". Zelf beweerende deze sukkels georganiseerde criminaliteit bestrijden. En je krijgt uiteraard een nieuwe auto en wat zakgeld mee als je ook een snitch word (in hun belang om niet neergeknalt en geschoten te worden). Uiteraard zal een enkele mongool daarop ja zeggen. Ik raad u aan om nee te zeggen. Deze zielige tuig target iedereen ook onschuldig voor wat bounties en een aai over hun hoofd van de politie. Opvallend is dat ze altijd komen met iemand van het geslacht van voorkeur. Bijvoorbeeld 10 gasten en 1 meisje. De meisje zal dan contact zoeken en daarna lastigvallen en valse aangiftes doen, de jongen proberen te procoveren en ruzie te maken maar verdwijnen daarna als je een agressieve reactie afgeeft. Vervolgens proberen ze je gek te maken met RNM op remote en lokken ze agressie uit, door het aanmaken van triggers (NLP) ze willen dan graag op tijd politie kunnen bellen en je laten oppakken en boobytrappen met valse getuigen. Het probleem vormt wanneer de politie geen overzicht meer heeft en ze teveel geopenbaard staan. Want dan kan de politie niet meer weten waar deze informatie bij valst. Edward Snowden had gelijk over deze EEG decoding mind reading tech met BCI en CBI. Corruptie is massaal gegroeit ermee en de overheid maakt levens kapot ermee, huwelijken, kinderen, miljonairs, influencers en past ook illegaal Mkultra, Monarch en suïcidaal inductie toe in gevangenis en gekken huizen. Als re- neuro programmeren niet werkt, dan willen ze je dood. False flag terrorist, Manchurian candidate, zelfmoord, ondetecteerbaar vergif of opgezette infragard ongeluk. Het maakt ze niet uit. Zelf proben ze beroemd te worden op internet en willen ze dat jij ervanaf gaat om enige succes te voorkomen in de naam van de staat en belastingdienst. Hun gehele familie komt uit Groningen en zijn van de boeren die onzin verzinnen bij hun politie vriendjes in Groningen om mensen onder GGZ surveillance te zetten als gevaar voor de Staat en deze te achtervolgen, vervolgens te doen alsof de target bang voor ze is en gedrag mods aan te maken. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Fr8u_rSQcVs&ab_channel=whitneyvalerie Aan de homo die geprogrammeerd is en zich Bejornc noemt kunnen we het al zien (wilt graag Bejornc zijn) het zijn allemaal gekken met een grote bek die toegang hebben tot RNM.



Girlscene oplichtster **Janine Lindveld** = **Janine Boomhuizen**

Ook de Vietnamese vriend staat bekend als oplichter op het Volksdriver forum (onderdelen) en deze zijn dus beide gerekruteerd door de GGZ voor remote neural monitoring en de operatie om activisten, whistleblowers en hacktivist aan te pakken en te boobytrappen. Zijn vast gerekruteerd om gevangenisstraf te voorkomen met klusjes. Hier links haar IP adressen van haar internet provider door de forum beheerder.

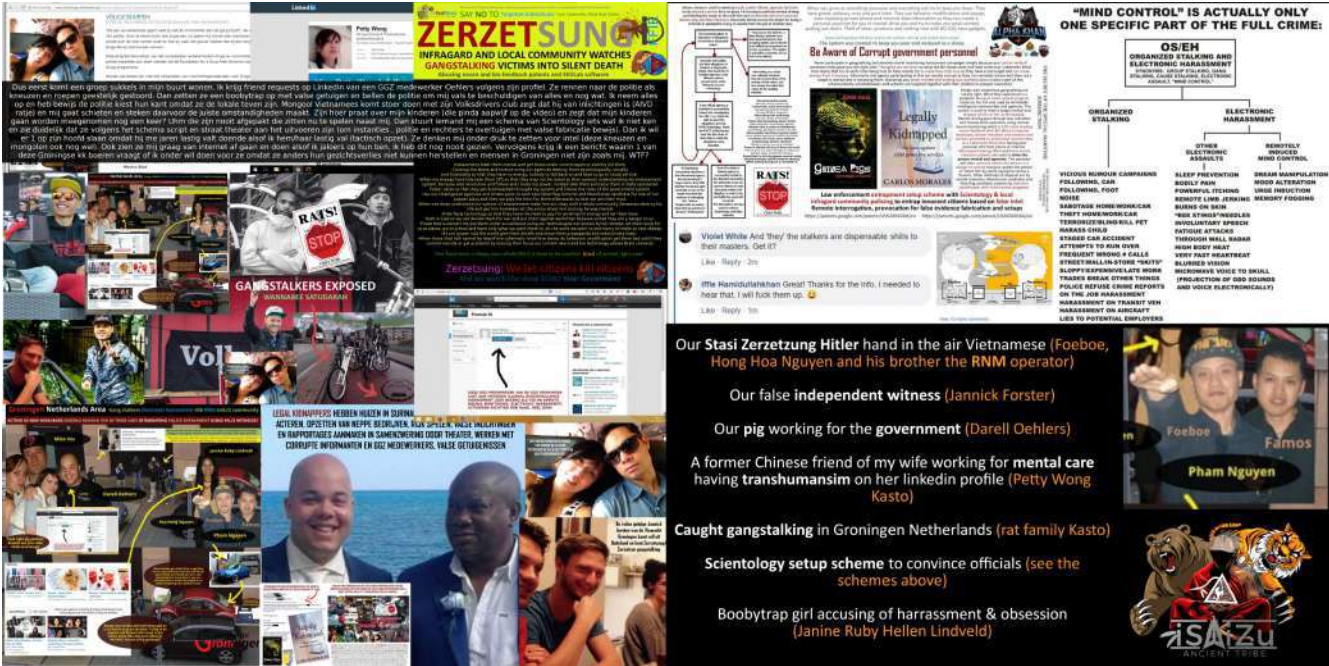
De politie van Groningen ondersteund deze zogenaamd "criminaliteit bestrijdende" groep corrupte ratten.

Subliminale berichten en tekens > zoals Oehlers die op een varken lijkt omdat te verwijzen naar Guinea Pigs (John Hall)

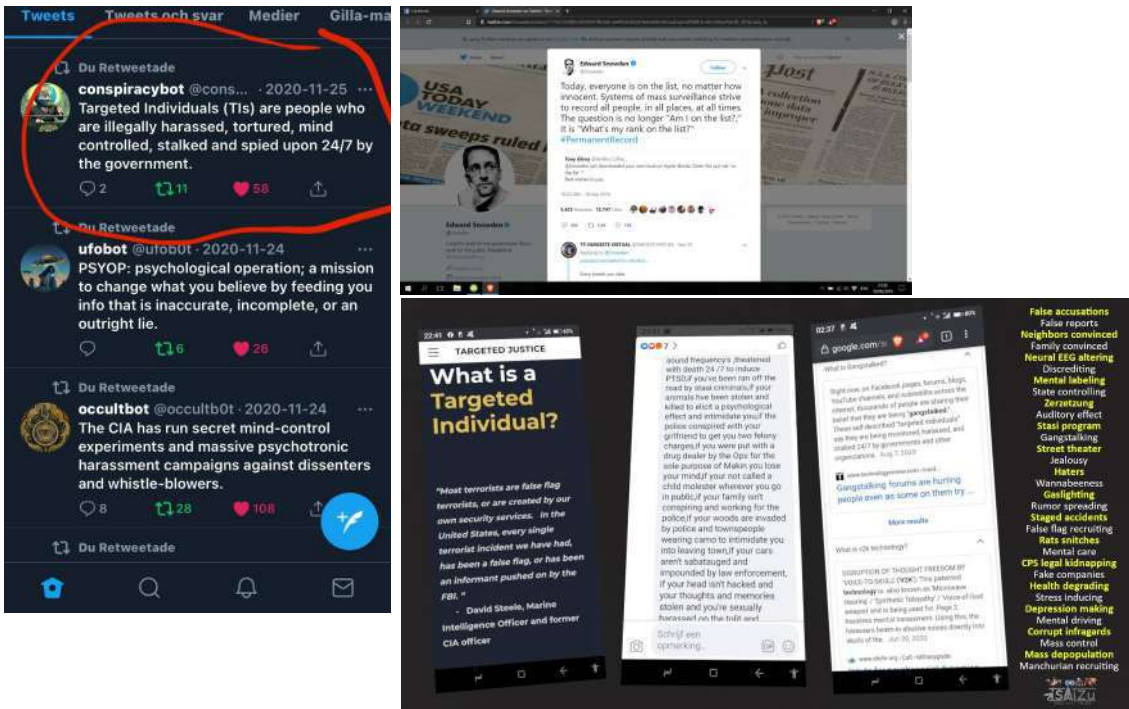
Als slappe neppe boerenlullen spelen ze graag "straat theater" en roepen van alles na

Hey hey hey, ho ho ho, okay okay okay is het enige wat ze roepen als mensen hun gezicht willen breken vanwege hun acties, helaas is iedereen daarop voorbereid en voelt niemand medelijden na zo een zielige bogus operatie uit Grunn.


Ze willen dat je niet traint, geen vechtsporten doet, nep bent tegenover hun (discrediten), geen website hebt (Alles in hun voordeel dan moet je checken hoe ze zelf op YT komen als narcisten uit de dark Triad dit zijn zwaar schijnheilige doorgewinterde dark empath's en vieze ratten werkend bij GGZ politie CID PID Groningen)
Kracht verminderen door 24/7 neuro chatter en overtuigen om slap en dom te worden is alvast mislukt forever.



Deze oplichters en zogenaamd transhumanism groep onder leiding van de **GGZ, wat Scientology vriendjes, de Belastingdienst, corrupte informantjes, corrupte ambtenaren, corrupte politie agenten en inlichtingen personeel** dat graag elke moslim omprogrammeerd om een valse vlag terrorist te zijn. Zelig en laf op afstand met remote neural monitoring. Ze zijn bewijlsloos.



Hieronder zien we een bericht op security.nl we zien aan de Hitler hand en houding opgenomen van deze Vietnamees dat hij daadwerkelijk dit programma uitvoerd. Ook door zijn valse aangiftes. Hij wild mij neerzetten als een oplichter en iemand die zijn hoertje lastig valt. Dit terwijl ze probeerde met RNM met huwelijk kapot te maken wat mislukt is. Hopend dat het beter als waarheid overkomt dat ik haar lastig val. Zelfs als ik in DH woonde en hij in Grunn (moet je nagaan). Valse meldingen van kindermishandelingen bij het AMK omdat de zieligerds zagen dat ik kinderen had en mij zo onder druk wilde zetten of legal kidnapping wilde uitvoeren (Google: Carlos Morales CPS). De AMK zag uiteraard in dat meldingen vanaf Groningen naar Den Haag niet precies klopte en zagen dat er niets aan de hand was dus lieten ze het gaan. Het opdringen van hunzelf als mijn tussenpersoon (zoals die opgenomen friend request van Oehlers). En dit precies nadat ze begonnen te praten hoe ik in de systemen van de overheid gezeten zou hebben. Waarschijnlijk wilde ze ergens een slaatje mee slaan. Security.nl bericht over gangstalking en het Mkultra programma waarbij de overheid van tegenstanders afkomt met psychologie/psychiatrie des doods en neppe goede bedoelingen in de voorgrond staat inmiddels over het gehele internet bekend. Groningen onkent dit verhaal omdat ze weten hoe ver ze zijn gegaan en hoe ze nu de levens van al deze mensen in gevaar hebben gebracht door mij deze informatie te laten exposen. Ze zoeken naar alternatieve oplossingen voor het probleem die ze steeds maar niet kunnen vinden, terwijl ze steeds meer verspreid worden (geautomatiseerd door mijn systemen). Wat hier hard naar voren komt is dat de politie, AIVD, MIVD geen inzicht heeft over hetgeen wat gebeurd via VPN netwerken of het darkweb. Zoals ze zelf Mkultra en Monarch uitvoeren op afstand zo reageren mensen dan ook met de doodsklap, doodssteek en doodschot op heb. Als wat je op opsporing verzocht ziet heeft een dieper verhaal dan de simpele burger zal begrijpen totdat ze dit snappen: Criminaliteit, Manchurian candidates (shootouts) en valse vlag terrorisme word door de inlichtingendienst van de STAAT zelf aangemaakt. Want zonder criminaliteit kan de staat niet burger bang maken en hoe "nodigheid" voor de burger benadrukken. Tevens kan het ook niet voor massa surveillance zorgen zonder een 9/11 achtige actie of een shootout op een school zo nu en dan. Massa surveillance geeft vervolgens weer toegang tot massa depopulatie, zo draait de cirkel. Uiteraard als je hierover spreekt word je gestempeld als radicaliserend, toekomstige terrorist en iemand die onder surveillance moet blijven. **Zelfs nu ik zoveel bewijs heb verzameld tegen hun DURFT de politie er niet naar te kijken.**

presented by
Certified
Secure

NieuwsAchtergrondCommunityInloggen | Registreren

Privacy - Wat niemand over je mag weten

"Hackers gezocht voor Stasi programma's"

17-09-2017, 19:25 door Anoniem, 20 reacties

Ik wil reageren op het artikel over Gangstalking , deze is helaas gelocked en ik heb bruikbare informatie. Op de volgende site staat uitgelegd wat gangstalking is: www.zersetzung.org

De security community wordt ook getarget, dit moge voor zich spreken. Er zijn beheerders nodig om de mensen in zulke projecten (M.K. ULTRA gebaseerde programma's) te monitoren. Ik zeg dit alleen omdat ik er zelf ook last van heb en het je hele leven kan ontwrichten (wat de bedoeling is van deze programma's). Het is gekant tegen Privacy, tegen Security, tegen Zelfontplooiing, tegen Kritisch Denken, tegen Zelfstandigheid, tegen Financiële Onafhankelijkheid.

Mensen die reageren op een post en zeggen dat je naar de psycholoog moet, of diegenen die dit als een conspiracy theorie afdoen zijn vervelend. Maar je komt er pas achter zodra je zelf aan de beurt bent: www.areyoutargeted.com?

IT-mensen en Linux specialisten zijn actief nodig om deze programma's draaiende te houden. Er is ook vraag naar blackhat hackers. In de veiligheidswereld (van de overheden) worden ook white en gray hats aangetrokken. Het duurt meestal niet lang voordat ze black zijn en dingen (moeten) doen tegen hun principes en zin in. Helaas kunnen deze hackers daarna niet meer van "hoed" verwisselen zonder zelf slachtoffer te worden van het systeem. Het is een systeem dat je verwacht in een totalitair land.

Het is een algeheel Takedown/Slowkill programma dat al decennia bestaat maar met techniek heel geavanceerd is. Veel gaat automatisch. Bijna elk ziekenhuis digitaal en patiëntennamen kunnen in realtime worden ingezien. Als jij getarget bent ben je de klos en afhankelijk van het niveau van jouw speelveld kan dat heel gevaarlijk zijn. De reden van targeting staan ook op de site hierboven. Deze is professioneel en redelijk compleet. Wat ze doen is illegaal in elk land ter wereld, het betreft grove mensenrechten schendingen. Ook in Nederland.

Ik ben ergens blij te lezen dat ik niet de enige ben op dit forum. Succes aan diegenen wiens leven gebukt gaat onder zulke terreur. Het zou niet gesteund moeten worden door mensen die ooit in de Free & Open Software community begonnen zijn.


P. V.

▲ Populaire app voor steam verzamelt privacy gevoelige informatie over browsing activiteit
▼ [Verwijderd]

Reacties (20)

Zoeken

Vacature




solimas

Security consultant

Weet jij alles van security, governance, risk en compliancy en weet je dit te vertalen naar gerichte oplossingen voor onze klanten? Begrip jij als geen ander zowel de inhoudelijke kant, als de 'organizational change' kant van cybersecurity? Dan ben jij wellicht onze nieuwe security consultant

[Lees meer](#)

Vacature




Digital Forensic Researcher Mobile Device Hacking

Netherlands Forensic Institute (NFI)

As a digital expert in the field of mobile device hacking, you will strengthen the Digital Technology team. Your challenge? Reverse engineer the workings and security of mobile consumer devices.

[Lees meer](#)

Vacature



Groepen mensen die anderen mensen graag een GGZ label opgeven om ze te discrediten en aan te vallen, tactische zetten van tevoren om later overal mee weg te komen wat ze tegen de target doen. Deze mensen worden vaak neergezet als verwarde, in psychose en GGZ patientjes. Dit terwijl de AIVD, PID, CID, infragards hier zelf aan werken. Voorbeelden hiervan zijn Tristan van der Vlis die gebruikt werd als Manchurian candidate door hetzelfde psyops programma. Om dit soort mensen zitten meerdere instanties van de overheid heen die zo een persoon als target uitkiezen waarvan zijn leven kapot wordt gemaakt op tactische wijze. De "voice of god/satan" weapon wordt dan gebruikt om met microwave irradiation tech stemmetjes op EEG frequentie of microchips te verzenden. De target wordt vervolgens geestelijk gestoord gemaakt, gebruikt en gedumpt. In dit geval zijn de schuldigen dan ook bekend. Websites zoals www.verwardepersonen.nl spreken hier ook over. Medewerkers van de GGZ, lokale PID, AMK, politie, ambulance, AIVD, brandweer hebben 1 systeem waarin ze samenwerken. Maar ook 3e partijen met een contract met de overheid zoals infragards spelen een grote rol (ratten/snitches). Elke ervan doelt erop geld te maken door iemand tijdelijk financieel steun te bieden door een uitkering / klusje / rekrutering en daarna te targeten en neer te halen. Woorden als gangstalking en remote neural monitoring worden hierdoor huis/kamer/keuken woorden omdat ze gebruikt worden om mensen paranoia en schizofrenie te maken en zo neer te zetten gecombineerd met persoonlijke data waarvan een psychologische programma wordt gemaakt en tevens ook met straat theater en remote neural monitoring. Hierbij is het locken op een gedeeltelijk AI chatterbot nodig om negatief/positief commentaar te geven en zo gedragsmodificatie uit te voeren (hersenspoelen) maar ook om de persoon geïsoleerd te krijgen in een inrichting of gevangenis zodat deze gedragsmodificatie om iemand te verschappen/braaf te maken makkelijker plaats kan vinden. Zulke groepen zetten dat vaak ook boobytraps waarbij ze hun target met dark NLP van tevoren gemaakte triggers agressief kunnen krijgen op het juiste moment zodat ze met valse onafhankelijke getuigen tactisch de persoon kunnen laten insluiten via de politie. Ze zullen dan met zijn allen geestelijk gestoorde persoon en van alles naropen. Ze willen dat je daar niet op reageert zodat het lijkt alsof je zwakzinnig bent geworden van het programma dat ze uitvoeren en bang voor ze bent al ben je dat niet. Want ze willen graag dat de target dood gaat (zelfmoord, klusje, ongeluk). RNM kan ondervragen en provoceren maar droominductie in de REM slaap is 1 van de bekendste methodieken. Ook het wakker houden van de target zodat deze makkelijker te ondervragen/beïnvloeden is op afstand hoort bij deze tactieken. Gedragsmodificatie en dan weggelaten met de crime is voor hun erg belangrijk want de schade voor MKUltra en Monarch hetzij de gedragsmods alleen is miljoenen aan schade vergoeding waard. Hierom willen ze ook niet exposed worden als persoon en met hun instanties eromheen. Deze vaak corrupte ambtenaren handelen dan ook vanuit ambtelijk corruptie in Groningen. Ze noemen zichzelf de Groningse maffia maar je hebt te maken met de Belastingdienst, alle instanties van de overheid en vieze spelletjes waaraan geen van hen durft toe te geven dat ze het spelen. Helaas voor hen zijn ze vanaf begin gedocumenteerd, maken teveel mensen het nieuwe burenspelletje mee (dan kan niet, niet iedereen dan dezelfde trip hebben) en groeit het internet massaal over het onderwerp gangstalking en remote neural monitoring. Daarnaast had Edward Snowden het hier ook al over. Ze kunnen thought processing zien met Brain Computer Interfaces. Maar ze doen alsof de tech al zo goed is dat ze door ogen heen kunnen kijken (proef of de som; als je dat gelooft dat ze dat kunnen zul je denken dat je niets voor ze kunt verbergen en zul je steeds de waarheid spreken). Jammer genoeg voor hun heb ik hun 10 jaar gepusht om bewijs te tonen voor alles wat ze beweren maar hebben ze niets. Nu leeft een neppe Vietnamees met een hele Pinda familie in Hoogezand als corrupte ambtenaartjes en ratlopend op straat met hun kinderen zelf als target omdat deze data roteert en verspreid. Durft de politie niet naar mijn data te kijken omdat ze weten dat ik ze heb waar ik ze hebben wil. En de belastingdienst Groningen die durft niet eens meer te kijken naar hoe ze 10 jaar illegaal MKUltra, Monarch + RNM behavior mods zonder reden en bewijsvoering gerechtelijk kunnen winnen boven mijn data. Lees maar goed de Engelse content over deze onderwerp die ik hier heb gemaakt met bewijs erdoorheen en je komt terecht in een wereld waar geheime politie, organisaties, bedrijven en individuen samenwerken aan een systeem dat hen allen ten goede valt, maar waar offers bij gemaakt worden (targets, Manchurian candidates, false flag terrorism) en dat alles zodat angst een Staat in leven houdt. Een staat dat geld heeft gemaakt en onderscheid tussen mensen. Ze misbruiken de angst en zwaktes van mensen om een control GRID te bouwen ondersteund met technologie en psychologie tezamen om de gehele mensheid te controleren. En dat is ze grotendeels al gelukt. Je zult heel slim moeten zijn wil je eruit komen en alles kunnen begrijpen, jammer genoeg zijn veel mensen dat niet en blijven ze liever als schapen onder controle van een elite omdat dat gewoon makkelijker is dan de risico te nemen dood te gaan (zoals Snowden die huurmoordenaars naar zijn hotel kreeg gestuurd). Helaas is het toch beter om die risico wel te nemen en te vechten voor je vrijheid, want al lijkt het alsof iedereen vrij is: Je bent niet vrij en die grondrechten zijn allemaal nep want op elk moment kan dus iemand hogerop zoals een rechter beslissen over jou leven en jouw lot. Jouw geloofsovertuiging misbruiken met RNM of even Satan spelen in je hoofd om anderen en jezelf te doden. Als je niet slim genoeg bent dan word je gewoon de volgende Tristan van der Vlis en dat is een feit. Het maakt mij niet uit als ik dood geschoten word, want ik heb hier de waarheid verteld over de corrupte ambtenaren club in Groningen, een duivelse inlichtingendienst die graag moslims target en vraagt geen moslim meer te zijn maar een demon die een valse vlag operatie uitvoert en daarvoor inruil alles krijgt wat hij wil. Trap daar niet in. Geef je leven zodat onze kinderen in vrijheid kunnen leven zonder neuro technologieën waar geen toezicht op zit zoals

Remote Neural Monitoring. Want voor hun die niet sterk genoeg zijn zoals mij: Het maakt je kapot. Deze mensen verdienen de doodstraf voor hun targeting want ze targeten iedereen, van kleine kinderen tot ouderen, ongeacht hun beroep of opleiding. Deze Hoogezandse neppe familie dat klusjes doet lokaal voor wat geld met het "ik verpest je leven" programma, stuurd dus de GGZ, politie en als je kinderen hebt ook de AMK op je af met allerlei valse beschuldigingen. Daarna gaan ze zelf acteren voor meer valse rapportages and sturen ze bijvoorbeeld iemand van het tegengesteld geslacht op je af die zegt dat je haar lastig valt of iemand van hetzelfde geslacht die zegt dat je ruzie zoekt en dat de persoon niet weet wat er met je aan de hand is, dat je verward bent, misschien gek zo proberen ze instanties en ambtenaren te overtuigen onderling. Het discrediten is ook een voorzorgsmaatregel volgens hen voor "als ik ergens mee door zou breken" dat ze dan een slaatje willen kunnen meeslaan omdat ze dan al in het verleden ruzie met mij zouden hebben gehad. Wat ook raar is dat ze zelf op internet komen met en homo en proberen populair en beroemd te spelen maar dat ze mij zeggen dat ik mijn video materiaal offline moet halen (waar geen wet voor bestaat) de politie zei dit zelf ook. Het grappige is dat de politie zijn eigen mening niet mag uiten hierover. Ze vinden dat ik te ver ga met het laten zien van mijn vechtsport filmpjes op het internet maar Facebook en YouTube staan er vol mee nog meer dan ik heb geupload per kanaal. Hieraan kun je al zien dat in de politiestaat en de spelletjes der surveillance, valse beschuldigingen en rat provocatie met infragards veel mensen zitten die ergens niet tegen kunnen. Zelf kunnen ze het allemaal niet maar ik moet het weghalen? Daarom heb ik laten zien dat ik zelf met HTML5 video scripting mijn eigen videos op deze website kan hosten net als mijn images en content waardoor ik niet eens afhankelijk ben van derde partijen zoals Facebook of YouTube ahahah. En daar waren ze niet blij mee. Nooit gaat iemand mij tegenhouden of zijn mening op mij aandringen als zijn eigen wet ook niet en politie agent (onthoud dat maar kneus als jullie weer die zelfgemaakte internet wetten die het gehele EU niet kent en nooit gaat kende probeerd aan te maken in iemands kop). Je kan zien hoe de overheid mensen probeerd te beïnvloeden en controle probeerd uit te voeren op informatie en social media. Als mensen zoals David Icke en Alex Jones van infowars zijn weggekickt van social media dan weet je dat de overheid geen war wilt voeren maar monopoly zoekt en massa controle en depopulatie probeert uit te voeren op tactische wijze. Ze hebben overduidelijk een agenda eerst waren het zwarte mensen en joden, nu zijn het moslim en terroristen. Ik keek vroeger naar the X-Files en Mulder had gewoon gelijk. Voordat je het weet krijg je te horen van een Alien invasie en hoe nodig we de overheid hebben om ons daartegen te beschermen; Aliens. Ahahah. Nadat de US pentagon de video materiaal vrijgaf en toegaf dat het materiaal echt is, dacht iedereen meteen aan elke complotwappie die misschien wel eens gelijk kon hebben. We worden tactisch gecontroleerd met een tacsche duistere psychologie dat zich graag combineerd met (nano)technologie en moeten "het is ok schudden". Agenda 21 is nu Agenda 2030 geworden en er komt ook nog Agenda 2050 zo zal het blijven doorgaan. Revolutie proberen ze te voorkomen en protesten daar lachen ze gewoon om. Ze zoeken constant methodes om je te "controleren" of te "doden" en ermee weg te komen. Lees "Outwitting the devil" van Napoleon Hill, "How to tame a Demon" van Robert Duncan, "Guinea pigs" van John Hall, "Project soul catcher" van Robert Duncan, "A new breed" van John Hall en ook "Legally kidnapped" van Carlos Morales. Alles doet de staat om revolutie te voorkomen en voorbeelden te stellen. Theater shows om angst en de noodigheid van een overheid en staat aan te tonen met valse vlag terrorisme en Manchurian candidates zo nu en dan hoort daar ook bij. De overheid wilt steeds meer controle over burgers uitoefenen en installeerd een surveillance staat. De upgrade van technologie en AI zal hun hierbij helpen. Gelukkig zijn er mensen die slimmer zijn dan hun (<https://tweakers.net/nieuws/75236/overheid-kan-niet-op-tegen-hackers.html>) en altijd hun systemen neerhalen en Ddossen zodat de overheid weet dat het geen monopoly heeft. Het zal mij niet verbazen dat ze net als in Korea graag computer willen verbieden en Linux gebruik zelf zodat distros als Kali of Parrot OS verboden worden bij de wet. De oude lullen in de politiek hebben geen verstand van internet en dat soort dingen maar de nieuwe generatie die zal heersen over de wereld wel. Dat is moment dat er wel internet wetten zullen komen ook voor Westerse landen en dat is waar ze willen dat mensen zoals ik een aantal stappen terug doen. Illegale ondervragingen, provocatie van politie, informantjes and snitches ik heb alles al gezien. Uiteindelijk werkt elke instantie van de overheid mee aan het systeem omdat ze erin geloven dat het goed doet (zou kunnen) maar er werken teveel corrupte mensen. Ik heb de politie nooit laten zien hoe goed ik ben met computers of ze mij wilden recrutereren als snitch omdat die Groningse Vietnamees te dom is om zijn werk goed te doen weet ik niet. Maar ik weet wel dat gemeente Groningen en GGZ lentis en iedereen die daar heeft meegewerkt om als lafaards op afstand Mkultra/Monarch/gedragsmodificatie op mij neer te zetten via remote neural monitoring (<https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en>) goed om zich heen moet kijken levenslang voor mijn wraak want het is al in werking en het werkt MASSAAL en GEAUTOMATISEERD. Het is niet moeilijk om een maillist te hebben die over SVPN op repeat met cronjobs over een GROTE server blijft verzenden en anderen opkooft. Ze wilden mij niet 10.000.000 aan schade geven voor hun illegale transhumanism projectje. Dan moeten ze maar pijn lijden en om zich heen blijven kijken.

Opvallend tijdens dit alles:

-Komen als nieuwe burens (*GGZ en politie bellend*) boven je wonen en beginnen te doen alsof je hun lastig valt, meisje ook met RNM

-Acteren om je heen met aanhang vantevoren en maken valse beschuldigingen (*zonder bewijs; Crimineel, Pedo, Gek*)

-Verschijnt niet in het echt, alleen soms lokaal met boobytraps voor rapportages met valse getuigen + maakt gebruik van microwave auditory effect

-Ontwijkt confrontatie met anderen mensen verschijnt niet in mijn geboortestad terwijl ik jaren naar Groningen ging onder hun bedreigingen

-Maakt duidelijk dat het niet herkent bekenden van hun target tenzij hersenactiviteit van herkenning plaatsvindt door live EEG mind reading met BCI

-Sukkels en mongolen ingehuurd door politie lokaal, denkt zelf criminaliteit te bestrijden, psychologische hetzelfde tactiek aanhoudend & niet improviserend blijkbaar omdat ze niets anderen hebben als mongooltjes

-Wakker houden in de nacht, proberen te ondervragen en proberen te programmeren blijkbaar proberen te verzwakken fysiek en mentaal

-Pushen tot delicten en programmeren Mkultra en Monarch > Manchurian candidate (a la Tristan van der Vlis, Myron May, Aaron Alexis) en false flag terrorist psyops programma's om dispoible voorbeelden voor de staat te maken die later erna zelfmoord plegen onder RNM + gangstalking

-Opvallend gebruik van "Scientology setup scheme to convince officials" de schema die naast hun hoofd staat (Hitler Stasi hand Vietnamese)

-Pogingen tot infiltratie (*ik ben je vriend Foebos lijkt op AIVD anti- hacker/rapper programma*) *deze takedown programma werkt niet op mij*

-Groep lijkt aanhang van politie inlichtingendiensten maar is weliswaar gewoon een clubje/infragrad <https://rats-nosnitch.com>

De gehele actie is illegaal ook voor een overheid. Grondrechten worden geschonden op 24/7 basis. Er wordt paranoïde schizofrenie nagebootst in de naam van de Staat om iemand te conditioneren voor een "slechter" leven met psychologische tactieken en marteling op afstand. Targets worden ongelooftwaardig gemaakt en neergezet als gekken onder een mentaal label en conspiracy theoristen. Veel targets weten teveel over de vuile was van de overheid en zijn instanties of hebben de overheid met Parrot OS of Kali Linux (BackTrack vroeger) aangevallen. Er wordt nu geprobeerd met meerdere mensen en nog steeds remote tactische psychologisch geluk mij te overtuigen voor zelfdestructie en zelfmoord. Omdat ik te psychologisch ben en teveel weet over het targeted individual programma werkt er niets meer. Vanwege het hebben van geen andere tactiek mogelijkheden blijven ze doorgaan om te winnen (terwijl ze alles al verloren hebben). Ik heb als veel bewijs over deze mensen (<https://www.isaizu.com/docs/gangstalking.png>) die Stasi Zerzetung gangstalking uitvoeren (zelfs video bewijs zie <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hmf23NfAjiQ>) met Remote Neural Monitoring in gemeente Groningen en ermee doorgaan totdat ze mensen hebben gesloopt van binnen. Ze zijn mij nu 10.000.000 aan schade vergoeding schuldig die ze niet willen geven uiteraard. Opzetten van anderen tegen mij staat centraal uiteraard. Pure haat/evil, hebben geen bewijs maar willen met psychologie alles bij elkaar acteren en overtuigen. Het is duidelijk dat Petty Wong Kasto GGZ en Darrell Oehlers GGZ Nederland (als zijn LinkedIn naam toen hij mij wilde toevoegen) bezig zijn. Ze beweren dat ik een crimineel en pedo ben. Ze hebben bewijs zoals ze in de video roepen die je ziet, maar als ik dan vraag om bewijs hebben ze niets om te laten zien. Als ze daadwerkelijk iets tegen mij hadden dan hadden ze dat nu kunnen laten zien bij de politie of rechter. Het is duidelijk dan als je succes begint te krijgen of mooie dingen neerzet op het internet dat mensen je neer willen halen uit jaloezie, benijd, ego en haat. Mij neerzetten als crimineel zonder bewijs terwijl ze slachtoffer spelen zelf en remote neural monitoring gebruiken was zodat de politie achter hun staat. De GGZ en AMK op mij afsturen was zodat ik in het zicht kom van instanties of voor legal kidnapping (kinder verkoop industrie). En zeggen dat ik een pedo ben is een standaard tactiek zodat ze anderen kunnen overtuigen en hopen dat de gemeenschap hier zonder enig bewijs agressief op reageert. Het valt mij op dat veel artiesten zoals Michael Jackson (valse pedo beschuldigingen in ruil voor rechtzaken met geld) en 2pac (valse crimineel beschuldigingen en opzetting van persoon tegen persoon in de rap industrie) hiermee te maken hebben gehad. Na alle jaren (10) valse beschuldigen hopen ze dan dat je offline gaat en geen succes meer kan boeken of dat ze een slaatje mee kunnen slaan onder bedreiging. Of ze zullen lullen dat jij ze nodig hebt om door te breken (de zogenaamd illuminati hoax die het internet rondwerft door trolls die geld willen verdienen als ze zien dat iemand eigen producties of creativiteit uit). Als ik dan kijk naar corrupte instanties zoals GGZ lentis die zulke Stasi Zerzetung acties uitvoeren en dan vervolgens doen alsof ze mensen willen helpen met hun "bemoeizorg" en "stemmetjes in de kop apparaat" terwijl ze je willen vernietigen ermee en her-neuro-programmeren (a la Tristan van der Vlis, Myron May, Aaron Alexis) of als wegwerpsel gebruiken als het niet lukt je een brave burgerschaap te maken, dan zien we meteen dat groepjes corrupte ambtenaren dit gebruiken als beveiligingsmiddel (firewall) voor persoonlijk gebruik en gewin in gemeente Groningen. Van mij hadden ze echter niet verwacht dat ik zelf zoveel mensen heb gekeylogt en bij een gemeenschap hoor van teveel voor hun sterke mensen van binnen en buiten waardoor deze teven die eerst zo een grote bek hadden de hele dag om zich heen moeten kijken of er niet iemand achter hun rug kruipt en ze neersteeft. Want zo gaat dit gewoon. De politie staat heeft criminaliteit nodig en de AIVD beheert zijn agencies (alle organisaties onder de overheid) als machtsmiddel om er misbruik en controle mee uit te oefenen. Echter als iemand in diepgang (zoals mij) snapt dat dit eigenlijk dictatuur is wordt diegene meteen gelabeld als whistleblower, activist, pedo, gek, crimineel en neergezet in het systeem als een radicaliserend persoon. Deze persoon kan dan het beste gebruikt worden als Manchurian candidate, false flag terrorist of gek gemaakt worden zodat deze zelfmoord pleegt. De psychiatrische industrie is 1 van de geluidsdempers van de overheid. Mensen worden er stiltejes plantjes gemaakt of stiltejes geslacht. Maar ook infragrades en community policing groups die ongelukken stagen of veroorzaken met remote neural monitoring via het mind altering patent staat centraal. Omdat ze de EEG waves kunnen beïnvloeden kunnen ze ook dromen geven hiermee. Om iemand onder controle te houden (als smoes) kunnen ze zo dromen weergeven van overleden familieleden of vrienden om de te beïnvloeden in de keuzes die je maakt. In standaard psychologie weten we dat iedereen eigenlijk kan doden (<https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/the-new-brain/201610/humans-are-genetically-predisposed-kill-each-other>) de maatschappij wilt graag dat we angst voelen en allemaal sukkels en homo's worden (zo heeft de staat meer controle als iedereen bang is voor elke politie agent en zo is er geboortebepierking). Het draait uiteindelijk allemaal om massa controle en depopulatie en sommige mensen krijgen daar gewoon betaald voor. Als we kijken naar deze Vietnamese met zijn opgezette structuur zien we dat hij denkt dat hij voor de CIA werkt. Aan zijn neefje Bejornce zien we dat deze gebrainwashed is om een homo te zijn de populair wilt zijn. Aan zijn Volksdriver club Groningen en zijn houding zien we dat hij een snitch is (<https://rats-nosnitch.com>) en continue op zoek is naar geld en methodes om geld te verdienen. Zijn vriendin staat bekend als de Girlscene oplichtster en hij heeft zelf al meerdere mensen opgelicht via internet. Mogelijk is deze rat gerecruiteerd door de politie in Groningen lokaal. Je kunt aan zijn ambtenaren club met Darel Fokko Oehlers (Rijksoverheid) en Patty Wong Kasto (GGZ) al zien dat dit vrienden clubje hiervan misbruikt maakt. Ze wonen boven mensen, sturen de politie en GGZ erop af (+de AMK als je kinderen hebt) met valse goede bedoelingen en valse beschuldigingen. Vervolgens willen ze je een pussy maken zodat je geen geweld op hun gebruikt en niemand op de hoogte stelt van de situatie. Hierna proberen ze hun lokale gemeenschap, mensen en familie om je heen te overtuigen dat je geestelijk gestoord bent. Als je dan geweld op ze gebruikt kom je terecht in een inrichting en ze gaan ervanuit dat vandaar autorisatie komt om verder te programmeren en regels op te leggen. Het probleem voor hen echter is dat nu iedereen dit snapt, gelooft en na kan googlen op internet van het onderwerp van targeted individuals, gangstalking en remote neural monitoring groeit enorm. Ze denken angst in te boezemen en controle door te zeggen dat ze door ogen kijken, maar ze kunnen alleen brain processing zien zoals Snowden zei. Want ze komen niet eens met bewijs aanzetten maar maar acteerwerk, bedreigingen en praatjes. Ik ben niet onder de indruk van zulke tuig werkend bij de overheid het zijn maar mensen die leveren aan het einde van hun dag hun vuurwapen in een locker en gaan heen en weer van werk om hun heen kijkend totdat er 1 neerpleurt zoals altijd. De media verteld altijd rotzooi en laat alleen zien wat ze willen laten zien net als opsporing verzocht. Maar soms is informatie gevaarlijk en dit is zo een informatie pakket der inlichtingen dat gevaarlijk ligt voor beide partijen zowel mij en hun soort. Er wordt voor gedood. Continue en stiltejes.

Meer informatie en mensen met (exact) dezelfde ervaringen (en niet iedereen kan in dezelfde trip zitten zoals de GGZ/AIVD/Overheid beweerd):

Proof of existence: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=n0Y4ys_JZk4

Remote neural monitoring (<https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en>) and Police microwave laser auditory effect (<https://www.latimes.com/local/lanow/la-me-laser-lapd-crime-data-program-20190412-story.php>) for community policing, intelligence communities, infragards & rats: <http://www.rats-nosnitch.com> the truth!

New neighbors and afterwards harassment, false accusations and reports, remote neural monitoring and gangstalking, THAT is NOT a coincidence, THAT is a PSYOPS. Here are some targets:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Q73oOUE2gik> | <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2O4s6sf-ikg> | <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qDeeXZOVm0> | <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9dV7cz4kMPU> | <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wqZ6rojN-GM> | https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=h8VCO_pmfIA | <https://youtu.be/ujqVK7GvcHA>

This girl tells it right: <https://www.facebook.com/notes/francesca-valerio-invernizzi/the-main-goal-of-gang-stalking-is-to-influence-the-life-of-the-victim-and-to-con/420663351337935/>

Remote neural monitoring: <http://www.isaizu.com/docs/remoteneuralmonitoring.pdf>

Informants wrecking lives: <http://rats-nosnitch.com/>

Confused person setups by agencies: <http://verwardepersonen.nl/>

Gangstalking: <https://www.stopeg.nl/>

Het Programma: <https://hetprogramma.wordpress.com/>

People who try it at me: <http://www.isaizu.com/docs/illegalePolitieGroningenGGZhandelingen.png>

Persoonsgerichte verstoring: <https://www.nrc.nl/nieuws/2007/09/14/persoonsgericht-verstoren-is-illegaal-11392693-a618453>

Gangstalking manual: <http://www.isaizu.com/docs/manualforfoolsbyfools.pdf>

How gangstalking works: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=plrHU4VKbRM>

Proof of gangstalking recorded: <https://youtu.be/hmf23NfAjiQ>

Remote neural mind altering patent proof: <https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en>

Legal kidnapping: <https://youtu.be/i0OiNdj2aP4>

Robert Duncan: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8qUTWPqjISw>

Technics of Neuroweapons: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Y51LkLazgDA>

Bone sound conduction: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bone_conduction

Microwave auditory effect: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Microwave_auditory_effect

Police admits LASER program: <https://www.latimes.com/local/lanow/la-me-laser-lapd-crime-data-program-20190412-story.php>

Community infragard LASER: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OSGzxWxjriQ>

Getting Cancer by radiation & LASER: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Carcinogen>

Me gangstalking for over 9 years: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KXP6ATBdP78>

MIT audio LASER: <https://www.extremetech.com/extreme/284743-mit-creates-lasers-that-whisper-in-your-ear>

More audio LASER: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xSGnzbGcCDg>

Another audio LASER: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aBdVfUnS-pM>

Beaming audio LASERS: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MCTqC2-AN7o>

Sending audio LASER: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4x97jqwO5nQ>

LASER spying: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MTpZsKCUvcc>

MIT audio LASER: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F4vipRHAIuU>

DARPA neural interface: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nvUHDk59Igw>

Elon Musk Neuralink: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0jOh6lwp9w>

OpenBCI: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=eX9Q_4KgemU

Dr. Robert Duncan: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GgPuZpbK5M8>

More info: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dVZnGYrqny>

Ex gangstalker: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4jIebz5dsA8>

Gangstalking: <https://ongangstalking.blogspot.com/2008/11/satanism-and-gangstalking.php>

NWO: <https://911nwo.com/?p=6485>

Targeted Proof: <https://www.targetedevidence.com/>

My gangstalker operator looks like this one: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F0qqc2UUJFI> - Friendly face while being the devil himself a gangstalker looking just like mine from Groningen Netherlands (<http://www.isaizu.com/docs/illegalePolitieGroningenGGZhandelingen.png>) remember that it are the people who ACT friendly charismatic who are being the most devilish in a stealth way from the inside. They are unthrustable and lure to make money. RATS. <http://www.rats-nosnitch.com/>

Read these books if you want to GROW I've read them all:

- How to tame a Demon (Robert Duncan)
- Project soul catcher 2 (Robert Duncan)
- Guinea Pigs (John Hall)
- A new breed (John Hall)
- Outwitting the devil (Napoleon Hill)
- Banned mind control tactics unleashed (Daniel Smith)
- Legally kidnapped (Carlos Morales)

Zogenaamd criminaliteit bestrijden en iedereen "die ongewoon is" neerzetten als target. Is een geliefd iets bij dit soort ratten (<https://rats-nosnitch.com>). Waar Tristen van de Vlis van de GGZ en AIVD zijn Satan en Demonen hoorde. Horen moslims die false flag operaties moeten uitvoeren "Remote Neural Monitoring" en Allah/Mohammed praten. Dromen aanmaken met EEG in de REM hoor ook bij de mind altering patent (<https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en>). Sommige informanten spelen zelf drugsdealer en krijgen Nano-Coke mee om deze te verkopen om anderen te targeten en "zo criminaliteit te bestrijden en inlichtingen te verzamelen". Maar ook als een echte drugs dealer word gepakt kan er een snitch deal worden gemaakt waarbij "als deze wat nanotech in zijn coke gooit" om zo informatie via RNM te verschaffen, een brave burger informant word verklaard. Privileges bij de politie zijn dan een standaard. Misbruik word er dan ook flink van gemaakt door GGZ en AIVD medewerkers en ze maken zo graag wat extra geld. Ook voor "legal kidnapping" oftewel "omstandigheden" om een kind uit huis te plaatsen en daarna te verkopen aan een pleeggezin hoort daar ook bij. Vooral activisten en whistleblowers die teveel weten worden daarmee getarget. Zo een kind kan namelijk later ook iemand worden met een eigen mening die te psychologisch word en alle controle middelen begrijpt. Remote neural monitoring word ook gebruikt bij mensen die erg bijgelovig zijn. Zo ontstaat het fenomeen van "spookhuizen" een spelletje dat de inlichtingendienst en GGZ graag speelt met mensen. Mensen horen in 360 graden enge geluiden gemaakt met Remote Neural Monitoring of krijgen nachtmerries door EEG wave manipulatie met het neuro patentje. Ze willen dan zo snel mogelijk hun huis verkopen voor minder en wegwezen. Tactisch is RNM daarom breed inzetbaar maar de GGZ en AIVD heeft er geen toezicht op hoe groepen infragards/community policing watch groups hier misbruik van maken. Hierdoor ontstaat een corrupt gedeelte der overheid en misbruiken ambtenaren die allemaal 1 pot nat zijn en bij elkaar horen als instanties die elkaar inlichtingen deze methodiek en neuro tech al jaren. Sommigen worden er gek mee gemaakt en agressief gekookt om geboobytrapt te worden en in isolatie te komen (gevangenis/inrichting) zodat ze heropvoeding programma's kunnen krijgen om een brave burger te worden. Anderen kunnen niet meer worden ge-neuro programmeerd omdat ze een eigen mening hebben. Deze worden dan neergeschoten als verwarde psychotische personen (opgekookt door de GGZ en AIVD) door politie. Of ze worden ge-mental driven om een Manchurian candidate/False flag terrorist te worden die daarna zichzelf dood. Zo zijn er mooie theater stukken gratis voor de staat om angst in te boezemen bij de burger. En wilt de bange burger graag dat de politie/surveillance staat groeit. Dit terwijl ze zelf op elk moment getarget en geselecteerd kunnen worden voor dit psyops programma. Op het moment dat je er teveel vanaf weet zoals mij. Zal de politie geen aangiftes meer van je aannemen. Een cybernetic mind hive team zal blijvend proberen je te herprogrammeren met RNM. Ze zullen je bedreigen met alles wat ze (niet) hebben als bewijs. En willen je graag wijsmaken dat iedereen tegen je is en aan het programma meewerkt. Dit zodat je denkt dat je geen keus heb dan voor zelfvernietiging te kiezen. De Belastingdienst die wilt totaal geen schade vergoeding uitbetalen voor dergelijke psyops ook niet als ze exposed en bewezen staan psyops uitgevoerd te hebben. De mentale schade loopt namelijk op in de miljoenen zodra de GGZ faalt met het herprogrammeren van de hersenen. Als het hele transhumanism gebeuren waarbij je behavior mod(s) mislukt, is het moment gekomen dat ze je graag dood zien. Plotselinge ongelukken en pogingen tot moord maar vooral samenzwering en ontkenning van dan centraal staan. Deze "Voice of God/Satan" wapen is het enige dat de overheid heeft als maximal inzet om op afstand iemand te manipuleren en te herprogrammeren als brave schaap of juist als bruikbare wegwerp moordenaar en voorbeeld. Bedreigingen dat je moet doen alsof je bang bent en dat de politie je neer zal schieten terwijl een club mensen op hun neppe reputatie leeft staat centraal. Alle methodieken en hoaxes zullen toegepast worden om je te "flashen" door deze oplichters omdat ze je graag ook zwakzinnig willen maken en verklaren als tactisch voordeel. Tegen mijn pakket en <https://www.isaizu.com/targetedindividuals.php> kan de politie, GGZ, AIVD en alle anderen niets doen en zeggen. Ze doen dat ook niet omdat ze weten dat ik teveel ervanaf weet en dat dergelijk psychologische tactieken zich herhaaldelijk mislukt hebben bewezen op mij, ook om intel te verzamelen over anderen. Want om mij heen heeft iedereen zijn vuurwapen nog en degenen die dit programma heeft uitgevoerd heeft dus constant gelogen dat ze van bovenaf of vanuit de ogen meekijken. Het is puur wat Edward Snowden zij "they can see how thoughts form (EEG though processing) met BCI Brain Computer Interfaces. De hersenen werken als een harde schijf op lage elektrische spanning met EEG waves. Supercomputers kunnen deze EEG waves decoderen met een database die ze hebben. Bij iedereen werkt de hersenen hetzelfde als jij aan een boom denkt is hetzelfde EEG wave als ik aan een boom denk. Hierdoor zie je duidelijk dat ze geen bewijs hebben omdat gedachten geen feiten zijn en ze dit Remote Neural Monitoring apparaat niet in een rechtszaal kunnen gebruiken. Dit maakt het hele toneelstuk dat ze uitvoeren om mensen te herprogrammeren een hoax. Maar mensen die het niet weten die worden door hen beïnvloed en ge-neuro programmeerd/opgekookt in agressie/ge neuro primed/ ge boobytrapped (gevangenis/gekkkenhuis) en dat in samenwerking met anderen die "denken" en "overtuigd" zijn dat jij moet veranderen en moet worden getranshumanised, opnieuw moet beginnen en worden geprogrammeerd. Vaak omdat ze er niet tegen kunnen dat jij ergens goed in bent, omdat ze je willen bedreigen/discrediten en iets tegen je willen hebben als je doorbreekt met iets of gewoon omdat ze je haten. Ze gunnen jouw niet dat je groeit of dat je succes hebt. Ze willen niet dat je een schadevergoeding krijgt voor een mislukte poging met je hersenen te spelen. Ze kunnen er niet tegen dat jij weet dat ze geen bewijs hebben om te laten zien en dat je in staat bent anderen te overtuigen dat dit programma echt is en word uitgevoerd. Jouw gangstaken en zeggen dat je paranoide, schizofreen, gek, agressief, nep en zwakzinnig bent om je te discrediten en het bloed onder je nagels vandaag te halen hoort allemaal bij het programma. Net zoals het zeggen dat je een activist/whistleblower/crimineel/pedo bent. Ze willen graag aanhang voor hunzelf tegen jou en dat anderen hen helpen om jou te pakken en iets aan te doen. Mensen doen dit alleen als ze erin geloven dat de ratten/gangstalkers gelijk hebben. Mijn data gaat zo en zo niet van het internet af zoals de politie wilt. Mijn martial arts filmpjes ook niet. Alles wat ik gemaakt heb is al gecached en zal blijven bestaan publiekelijk en prive op servers. Deze data zal blijvend verspreiden en herhaaldelijk op meerdere massa mail en doorsturende manieren. Want ik wil dat iedereen weet dat geen enkele overheid mag proberen zo een gruwelijk Mkultra/Monarch/Transhumanism/Gedrags modificatie programma uit te voeren en de psychiatrie des doods te gebruiken op mensen die geestelijk gezond zijn maar gek worden gemaakt door de GGZ/AIVD/Politie in de naam der Staat omdat ze ergens beter/slimmer in zijn en onder druk moeten worden gezet met clubjes als 3e partij ingehuurd om te bedreigen wat niet eens helpt omdat het sukkel is zijn en psychologisch genoeg zijn ze ook niet eens. Maar goed, hieruit zal alleen bloed komen en dat moet maar, als het niet anders kan.

Tevens zien we duidelijk dat deze corrupte GGZ/AIVD/Politie/informanten (ratten) club/infragard graag mensen en groepen tegen elkaar opzet met het patent. We zien mensen die in de gevangenis/gekkenhuis horen te zitten op straat lopen omdat een cop/rat deal hebben gemaakt om eerder vrij te komen. En we horen van mensen in de gevangenis dat ze ineens “stemmetjes horen” die hun proberen te herprogrammeren. Het doel van remote neural monitoring is duidelijk ondervraging/provocatie/spionage. Ook bedrijfsspionage of geheimen (gedachten) van iemand proberen te weten horen hierbij. De nano technologie waarmee getarget word (zodat de audio voor de cochlea gericht kan worden per connectie, is alleen bekend hoogerop bij de Belastingdienst/GGZ en AIVD/MIVD). Zoals je nu ziet is het dus breed inzetbaar. Een hersen (harde schijf) programmeren hoort hier dan ook bij om die gedrags modificatie (transhumanism) voor elkaar te krijgen. Als de target er teveel van weet lukt het allemaal niet meer. De gangstalkers zullen een houding aannemen alsof ze sterk in hun schoenen staan om controle te houden en bluffen dat ze alles weten en iedereen om je heen gemapt hebben, je merkt meteen dat ze zichzelf proberen te backuppen met onzin zodat jij niet verder de informatie verspreid in de hoop dat minder mensen agressief op hun reageren. Zoals ik al eerder zei reversed psychologie, dark NLP, psychological warfare, Mkultra & Monarch, hypnotische suggestie, beïnvloeden etc etc je zult er echt alles van moeten weten om door alle tactieken die ze gebruiken heen te komen en ze terug te kunnen pakken. Het bouwen van een GRID om ze terug te pakken is essentieel. Dit betekend dat alle kanten van hun tactieken gedekt zijn. Maar ook dat iedereen begrijpt wat je bedoelt en dat je dit programma goed kan uitleggen. Dat je mensen kunt overtuigen en bewijzen dat je gelijk hebt omdat je de personen die het programma uitvoeren opneemt en documenteerd. In mij geval is het dus in Groningen gebeurd waar ze kwamen als nieuwe burens zogenaamd zoals bij de meeste mensen, waarbij ze valse beschuldigingen, documenten bij de politie (meldingen en aangiftes) gingen aanmaken en iemand van het tegenover gestelde geslacht inhuurde die acteerde dat ik haar lastig val. Het clubje in Groningen gedroeg zich als een Volksdriver/No surrender gang terwijl het allemaal ratten waren uit een lokaal infragard op zoek naar bounties die vieze klusjes uitvoeren voor lokale ambtenaren. Ze proberen zelf neppe regels en wetten op te leggen en anderen te overtuigen dat je gek bent. Terwijl ze je proberen te disrupten in je leven en te discreten (ongeloofwaardig te maken) voor toekomstige rechtzaken. Het is dus allemaal tactisch opzet en handelen van een specieke club mensen. In dat club zien we dan duidelijk het gedrag van een scientology achtige houding gecombineerd met ambtelijke corruptie. Het blijft zeuren over hoe jij “onschadelijk en neutraal” gemaakt moet worden. Hoe je niets goed doet en nep moet zijn vergeleken met hun staat centraal. Het is dus duidelijk ook een takedown programma dat als doel heeft jouw een minderwaardigheid complex te geven en zwakzinnig te maken. Dit zodat je angst gevoel krijgt op een trigger die geanchort ligt aan een object zoals rode kleding of een auto. De politie werkt overduidelijk mee met dit club mensen want ze hebben ambtenaren ook overtuigt dat jij “verkeerd” bent. Het grappige is als iedereen dit begint te begrijpen en schijt begint te krijgen en zelf ook afsprekt om te reageren als je dit ratten tuig ziet lopen. Dit terwijl ze zichzelf ermee programmeren dat ze “ontouchable” zijn als “rat” en dat de politie iedereen voor ze neerschiet als zij jouw boobytrappen en roepen “help een geestelijk gestoorde in psychose” het is een trieste zet van de zwakkere mensen op aarde. Dat je niet moet trainen, niets moet bouwen voor jezelf en een sukkel moet zijn of homo, als dat niet werkt graag iemand die zelfmoord pleegt of een ander vermoord (het liefst een familielied of een grote groep mensen) staat centraal om van je af te komen nadat ze de fout in zijn gegaan en te ver zijn gegaan met het programma. Deze vieze psyops door neppe mongolen uitgevoerd is dan ook een teken van lafheid en zwakte. De hele overheid zal wel niet corrupt zijn maar de ambtelijke corruptie is groot en van hun eigen nederlaag willen ze niets weten. Want ze denken overduidelijk hoe langer ze doorgaan hoe meer resultaat ze boeken. Wat de waarheid is, hoe langer ze doorgaan hoe meer ze hun eigen leven in gevaar brengen als dergelijke informatie verspreid en bij verkeerde mensen terecht komt wat het zo en zo doet nu. Het is dan om te lachen als je de reactie ziet van zulke soort ratten en flikkers die op afstand “remote” zo een grote bek hadden en constant riepen dat je stappen terug moet doen omdat ze je moeten neerhalen en discrediten zodat je niet groeit. Het zieligste vind ik nog dat ze droompjes geven van overleden familieleden om een “controle anchor” aan te maken op mensen.

VERGEET NIET DE OPGENOEMDE BOEKEN TE LEZEN VAN DR. ROBERT DUNCAN en DR. JOHN HALL als je kinderen hebt dan ook niet die van CARLOS MORALES ze zullen je alles in details vertellen over de vieze corrupte spelletjes en de technologie hierachter.

- Heb schijt aan deze mensen voel geen medelijden hadden ze ook niet bij jouw
- Blijf doen wat je deed stop er niet mee laat je niet beïnvloeden of programmeren
- Geef geen informatie verraad anderen niet als ze ondervragen of dromen geven.
- Weet dat het sukkels zijn die acteren en gezamenlijk samenzweren met politie en GGZ
- Ze zijn niet allemaal van de AIVD/PID in geval een Vietnamees met kneus Indo's en Groningse boerenlul negers
- Lever nooit je vuurwapen in en stuur deze document lekker door per email (Protonmail) of Whatsapp zet het niet in je eigen huis maar bij een ander dan heb je ook geen last van nadenken dat het bij jou ligt en kan bij een inval de politie niets doen ze staan voor schut
- Bij ondervragingen begrijp ook ondervragingstaciekken, “we weten al”, “je vriend in de andere kamer heeft al bekend”, “we hebben al bewijs”, “onderteken deze verklaring”. **Ze weten niets + hebben niets** en je ondertekend nooit een verklaring.
- Teven die roepen dat ze via remote neural monitoring bewijs hebben **lullen onzin ze kunnen het niet gebruiken in een rechtzaal**
- Ze zien niets door je ogen, kijken niet door muren heen, ze willen dat je dat denkt zodat je meewerkt omdat jij denkt dat ze al weten
- Puur “thought processing” zoals Snowden zegt het beïnvloeden van EEG waves met patent

<https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en>

- Ze zullen proberen hey, hey ,hey | ho, ho, ho | okay, okay, okay te roepen stop met niks voel geen medelijden sla door die kop heen
- Maak je eigen GRID gebruik die van mij als voorbeeld, op jouw eigen gangstalkers en zielige remote neural monitoring GGZ rat teven
- Neem een goede advocaat geef hem deze informatie

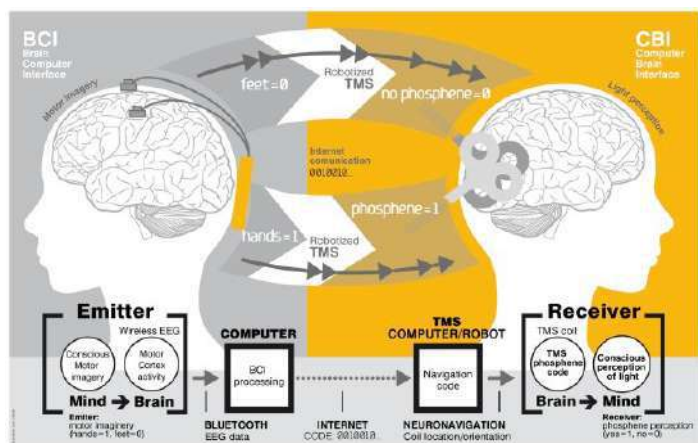
Lees de informatie de nu verder in het Engels staat en kijk ook op de website <https://www.isaizu.com/targetedindividuals.php>



Technology

Darpa Advisor Reveals Conscious A.I. Used For Mind Control of Targeted Individuals

DARPA, European Human Brain Project, and Pentagon advisor Dr. James Giordano describe neuronanorobotic Brain to computer interface mind control weapons for remote monitoring and manipulation of brains neural circuitry.



RATS!



**Your guide to protecting yourself
against snitches, informers,
informants, agents provocateurs,
narks, finks, and similar vermin**

STOP
SNITCHING

Claire Wolfe

with the Commentariat of the Living Freedom blog

RATS!

**Your guide to protecting yourself against
snitches, informers, informants, agents
provocateurs, narcs, finks, and similar vermin**



By Claire Wolfe
with the Commentariat of the Living Freedom blog

Rats! Your guide to protecting yourself against snitches, informers, informants, agents provocateurs, narcs, finks, and similar vermin is licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution-Non-Commerical-NoDerivs 3.0 Unported License.

That mouthful means that it is **okay to copy and distribute this booklet for non-commercial purposes** as long as you attribute it to the original source. Feel free. Go for it. Have at it. Spread the word.

On the other hand, you **may *not* alter or add to the text in any way.**

And you **may *not* reproduce or distribute any part of this work for commercial purposes, period. Do not do either of those things.**

Contents

Copyright

Acknowledgements

This book is for you if...	1
This book is not for you if...	2
What exactly is a snitch?	3
What makes snitches so dangerous?	5

PART ONE: Recognizing and Avoiding Snitches

FIRST RULE: Learn and practice good security consciousness	7
Recognizing a snitch	9
What makes snitches so persuasive?	12
"Mere" snitching vs active entrapment	15
Dangerous myths about snitches and undercover agents	17
What to do if you believe a snitch is personally targeting you	19

PART TWO: A Snitch Uncovered

If you believe there's a snitch in your group	21
HISTORICAL ways of dealing with known snitches	25
How do YOU treat an exposed snitch?	27
Repairing the damage snitches do	31
Beware of accusing someone who might not be a snitch	32

PART THREE: WHAT HAPPENS IF YOU GET BUSTED?

You may be pressured to become a snitch	33
Do NOT talk to cops. Period.	35
The police officer is NOT your friend	37
The Prisoner's Dilemma	39
Mindset: The common territory between snitches and victims	41
What happens if you refuse to snitch?	42
What happens if you become a snitch — and regret it?	44
What happens to you if you snitch and your friends find out?	46
The rest of your life if you do snitch	47

Appendix 1: The Reid Interrogation Technique™	49
Appendix 2: Some Commonsense OpSec	56
Appendix 3: Line up a lawyer	60
Appendix 4: Other helpful resources	62

Acknowledgments

I intended to acknowledge the dozens of people who contributed to this book. Given its touchy subject matter, I figured I'd use only their online nyms, not real names. But, sadly, almost everyone I asked responded, "Don't mention me!"

Such is the nature of the police state.

So the only contributors credited anywhere in the book are those who wrote items especially for this project or whose comments on my blog, *Living Freedom* ¹ I reprinted here. Their nyms appear with their contributions.

Despite the lack of credits, this book was truly a collaborative project. Contributors included lawyers, former cops, security specialists, political activists, members of the drug culture, business executives in "sensitive" fields, outlaw bikers, and in a couple of cases people whose identities are so deeply secret that I couldn't credit them even if I wanted to. (To guard against the possibility of any snitch sympathizer planting misleading information, outlaws, former snitch victims, and lawyers checked the text *after* more "official" folk had their say. I'm relieved to state that, while many people added valuable information as the book grew, nobody in this very experienced crowd spotted anything false or suspiciously "coppish.")

Contributors came from all walks of life — from the ultra-respectable to the underground. All shared the same goal of helping non-violent people save themselves from snitches and — hopefully, someday — ending the corrupt and evil "snitch culture." Once I pulled the book together with all that help, an anonymous proofreader and a friendly layout artist took it from there. There are two people I am allowed to credit: cover designer Keith Perkins and illustrator Travis Halverson, whose

¹ www.backwoodshome.com/blogs/ClaireWolfe/

"no rattin'" drawing you'll find at the end of the book.

Each and every contributor was a volunteer. This book couldn't have happened without them.

This book is for you if ...

You are a non-violent person engaged in any activity that may be controversial, illegal, or merely "sensitive" or unconventional. These days, anything out of the ordinary can make you a target.

Some people who could use this book:

Anti-war or environmental activists

Recreational drug users

Participants in the underground economy or anybody who does business in cash

Critics of local or national powers-that-be

Anyone whose profession involves "sensitive" information or activities

Gun owners or dealers

Third-party or "fringe" political activists

Hobbyists who work with dangerous materials

Photographers/videographers

Religious dissidents

People with offshore or unconventional investments (including perfectly legitimate ones)

It doesn't matter where you fall in the political spectrum or even if you're apolitical. If police might target you or your activities, you need to understand how snitches could mess up your life.

This book is NOT for you if ...

You aim to commit violence against innocent people. In that case, reporting on you isn't snitching, it's self defense.

What exactly is a snitch?

There are a lot of different types of snitches. We could write an encyclopedia defining them. But we're going to keep this simple.

For purposes of the book, a snitch is anybody who inserts him- or herself into your non-violent activities on behalf of government. "Government" may mean local cops. It could also mean the FBI, the Department of Homeland Security, or a host of other state or federal agencies. It's absolutely mind-boggling how many seemingly innocuous agencies these days have arrest powers, armed enforcers — and snitches employed in sneaky sting operations. And thousands of them use snitches.

There are two common categories of snitch you need to look out for:

The infiltrator/agent provocateur. This is someone (often a professional) who is inserted into a group for an active purpose, such as disrupting the group, or worst, talking formerly innocent (or at least formerly non-violent) people into committing crimes in order to bust them. Agents provocateurs may, among other things, try to turn non-violent protest into violent action, thus discrediting movements, giving excuses for crackdowns, and giving more publicity and power to government agencies.

The informer/informant. This snitch is often a legitimate member of a group or social circle who continues to be active while giving information to the police. This person may be acting under duress (to save his own skin after being arrested, for instance). This person may be hoping the cops will pay with money, drugs, or ongoing criminal immunity for her dubious "services." While this person isn't necessarily a professional agent provocateur, he may nevertheless try to talk friends into committing crimes so he can get more

credibility or rewards from his police handlers.

These aren't the only types of snitches. For example, there's also what we'll call the "**accidental snitch**" — though **idiot snitch** might be more appropriate. This is the person who simply can't keep her mouth shut about illegal or controversial activities. Cops *love* these guys! They don't even have to threaten them, pay them, hire them, train them, or gain any leverage over them. They just sit back and listen to them reveal secrets.

Then there's the type of snitch the British call a **grass** and old American gangsters might have called a **stool pigeon**. This is a person who blabs to cops or other government agents *after* you (and probably he) have already been arrested. This person isn't going to interfere with your activities; that's already been done. He's "only" going to give sworn affidavits and courtroom testimony against you, justifying it as a means of saving his own skin. There's not much you can do about this person. By the time you learn one of your former friends is a "stoolie," it's too late.

There are **vengeance snitches** — people who turn on friends and associates after having a falling out or not getting their way. There are **jailhouse snitches** — either deliberately planted in your cell after you've been arrested or just opportunists who happen to be there and are willing to share whatever you say (or make up lies about things you said).

Each and every one of these people is a betrayer of friendship and trust. All of them are just plain *rats* — and they're as welcome in the company of good people as rats are in a pantry.

To keep things simple we're going to call them all snitches — though we'll differentiate when we need to help you look out for specific problems.

What makes snitches so dangerous?

Snitches are everywhere and their use is growing. In many cases, genuine police investigations into actual crimes are almost a thing of the past. Government agents just round up some snitches, get them to lie or arm-twist them into spying and — *voila!* — an instant and easy case against virtually anyone they want to target. Sometimes they get everything they need from some anonymous person who makes false accusations via a tips hotline.

Snitches (and cops) lie all the time and get away with it. So do prosecutors and virtually all government investigators. Good luck "proving your innocence" if some liar says you were part of a drug deal, laundered money, plotted to blow up a bridge, or asked him to help you murder somebody. Never mind that, in our legal system, the government is supposed to have to prove your guilt; that's become a quaint notion.

Snitches damage individuals, organizations, and movements even before they actually rat on anybody. The mere fear of them destroys trust, friendship, and cohesiveness. Some are deliberately inserted into groups to cause exactly that sort of chaos and dissension.

They tarnish otherwise legitimate political movements. When the media reports that members of Group X or Movement Y have been caught running drugs or guns or plotting to dump toxic chemicals in a reservoir, guess what sticks in the public's mind — your legitimate goals or the "fact" that you're a bunch of terrorist whackos? Later, when it comes out that the entire plot was a fiction created by an agent provocateur who got a few marginal members to go along with a scheme the government itself cooked up, hardly anyone notices. All they think is, "Oh, Group X; yeah, they're a bunch of violent loonies. Thank God the FBI saved us from them."

They send people to prison. Sometimes innocent people. Often the victims of snitches have committed "crimes" that are much less serious than those of the snitch himself. A snitch is often either a real scumbag who's in the pay of police or a formerly decent person trying to save herself (or family members or friends) from a long prison sentence by getting others to commit crimes.

They may literally cost you your life, your fortune, and your sacred honor. Not to mention your family, your freedom, your friends, your job, your savings, and your reputation. *And don't imagine that "mere" innocence will protect you.* The more innocent you are, the more you're likely to be blindsided and hurt by one of these betrayers — because innocent, naive people make easy targets.

They corrupt entire cultures. Think of East Germany under the STASI or the old Soviet Union. Literally husbands couldn't trust their wives. Parents couldn't trust their children. Brothers couldn't trust brothers because so many were reporting to the state. Now, some countries that knew the horror of snitch culture forbid or limit the use of snitches. At the same time, formerly free nations are relying on snitches for everything and encouraging every moron in the land to "see something and say something."

A fact to remember

This book could help you avoid becoming the victim of a snitch. It could even help you avoid being pressured into becoming a snitch yourself.

But there are NO guarantees. Snitches are effective precisely because they're so hard to detect.

Snitches prey on the naive and unsuspecting and on misplaced friendship. No book is a substitute for common sense and healthy skepticism. You have a brain: USE IT.

You have a gut. When it tells you you're in danger, BELIEVE IT.

PART ONE

Recognizing and Avoiding Snitches

FIRST RULE: Learn and practice good security consciousness

The military calls this OpSec – Operational Security. It means conducting yourself in such a way as not to give away secrets or walk stupidly into avoidable dangers.

Don't talk about secret or illegal activities outside your group.

Within your group, talk about them only to people who have a need to know.

Keep groups small. Maybe even as small as a "cell of one."

If you use email, encrypt it. Not only that, but encrypt all email you possibly can, not just email containing sensitive material. Encrypt your cute cat jokes and your discussions of last night's favorite TV show (that way you don't call special attention to your most confidential exchanges).

Do not post sensitive material on social media (a no-brainer, but apparently some still do it).

Attorney safety tip:

A lawyer who consulted on this book says:

"When dealing with police, prosecutors or their agents, do NOT base your theory-of-the-game on TV, movies, or other sources. Or on constitutional theory you may have learned in school. The other side is playing for keeps and to them rules are irrelevant inconveniences. Ask Bradley Manning."

Do not post sensitive material on social media *even when your privacy settings allow only "friends" to see it*. A 2012 court ruling said it's perfectly okay for those "friends" to turn around and show your allegedly private info to government agents.

Do not talk to cops or indeed any government agents — about anything. Ever. The most innocent remarks can be used against you. The "nicest" cop is still not your friend. (We'll have more on this in Part Three and in the appendixes. This is *extremely* important!)

Know the laws, potential sentences, and likely prosecutorial practices against any crimes you're committing.

If you're a political activist, keep your nose clean in other ways. For instance, if you're an anti-drug-war activist, don't sell drugs on the side. Don't make yourself an easy target for spurious (or worse, real) criminal charges.

Unless you actually want to be arrested to become a test case (a dangerous but sometimes useful tactic), then do everything you can to avoid giving anyone ammunition to tarnish you or your cause.

Do your best to make sure your associates also follow good security practices.

Tip from experience:

This comes from a friend of mine who spent "the worst two weeks" of his life in jail, courtesy of a snitch: "Don't hang with people who are dishonest or lie, even in small, unimportant things. They have no honor to lose and everything they say and do is based on profit or benefit to them."

Get yourself *away* from associates who are blabbermouths, boasters, loose-lipped drunks, or "friends" who insist on posting their (and your) every activity on the Internet.

We repeat: GET YOURSELVES AWAY from anybody who can't keep his mouth shut!

Recognizing a snitch

While some clumsy snitches are obvious, many more are nearly impossible to recognize. What follows are only guidelines. Use them as an aid to your own brain and your own gut, but understand that when you organize with others to do controversial things, you very probably *will* have at least one snitch in your midst. There is simply *no* group that cannot be infiltrated. The longer you continue and/or the more controversial your activities, the more likely you are to attract one or more rats.

Some typical things snitches and/or agents provocateurs do:

A stranger or casual acquaintance tries to get you to do or advise on illegal activities.

A friend suddenly starts pushing you to do or advise on illegal things.

A person joins your group and statements he/she makes about his/her background just don't add up.

A person joins your group and starts stirring up trouble and creating divisions.

A person joins your group and is overly eager to be useful, to pay for the group's activities, to initiate activities, supply equipment, to escalate dangerous activities, etc.

Someone goes out of his way to gain your trust, to be really buddy-buddy with you. Then, when you resist getting into dubious activities, he drops all interest in you (he's looking for an easier mark).

Advice from the underground

This ultra-basic piece of advice goes back at least to the agitators of the 1960s. Yet people still get entrapped by ignoring it: "You can always tell the FBI agent. He's the one who's trying to get you to bomb something."

You're asked to do illegal or dubious business with a "friend of a friend." This is a big one. It's amazing how many "friends of friends" (where controversial activities are involved) are actually undercover cops.

Someone asks you to do something illegal or dangerous that he could just as easily do himself or have done elsewhere.

Someone starts agitating to have your group do something outside the group's purposes. ("Hey, we just run a little of this 'stuff' across the border and it'll make us a lot of money that we can use to do good.")

An older, "more experienced" person joins your group or circle and soon becomes a counselor of sorts to the youngest, most edgy, most insecure, most angry, or most naive members. He "cuts them out of the herd" in order to pull them into illegal plots. (This is a classic tactic of the agent provocateur.)

Anyone in your group starts agitating for violent action. People who agitate for illegal activities may be snitches; *or* they may be genuine fools who will attract snitches.

These are not the *only* ways snitches get you in trouble. But they're among the most common ones.

On the other hand, appearances can be deceiving.

An online commentator who goes by the handle Bulucanagria recalls:

Some years ago I was returning from a job interview. I was changing buses in downtown Cincinnati when I saw that there was a hemp rally about to begin. Naturally I stayed on to enjoy the festivities.

Coming from a job interview I was dressed casually, but rather nicely; slacks, button down shirt, decent shoes. Also, I'm a fairly large white guy with short hair, my preference because when my hair

grows out I look like a used Q-tip.

So, I'm standing at the back of the crowd when a band comes on to warm up the crowd. The singer intros the song by saying, "This is dedicated to all the undercover cops out there today ..." and about a dozen people turn and look at me with knowing expressions. I had to laugh out loud!

The first speaker comes out (Gatewood Galbraith RIP), and soon some naif sparks up a joint ... and is immediately arrested by the tie-dyed, long-hair, bearded hippie! Again I couldn't help myself and laughed out loud. I've smoked my share of The Devil's Lettuce but sometimes potheads just ain't too bright.

My point is that another potential sign of a plant is somebody who seems to match all the stereotypes of the group you're in. The agent involved may be smart and subtle enough to provide a nuanced portrayal of a "fellow traveler," or he may be an ignorant jackwagon who believes all the hype put out by his overlords and thinks of his quarry as cartoon characters. It's true that stereotypes become so by generally being true, but it's doubtful that any one individual would embrace them all.

Again, this seems like something a savvy person would already understand but, since we're trying to explain these things to ignorant fools (i.e. me 30 years ago), I thought I'd share.

What makes snitches so persuasive?

Snitches, especially professional agents provocateurs, can be master manipulators. Many otherwise-smart people have been drawn into their traps because they failed to recognize not only the specific techniques listed in the last section but because they failed to understand the psychology of snitchery and entrapment.

Snitches play on your trust and/or your desire to go along with others.

They may appeal to your loyalty or your fear or some other emotion ("You won't do it? Wow, and here I thought you were one of us." "C'mon, if you had any guts you'd do this." "How are we ever going to change things if we don't take radical action?")

They may literally "cut from the herd" the most naive, trusting, foolish, or discontent of your associates, isolate them, and psychologically manipulate them into committing crimes.

They may pretend to be your friend. — especially a friend in need. ("I know you don't usually deal, but couldn't you just sell me a little from your stash?" "Look, just help me get this money out of the country; it's no big deal." "Hey, I know you have a machine shop in your garage; how about helping me cut down the barrel on this shotgun? I'll pay you.")

They may actually *be* your friend — but a friend who has gotten into legal trouble and has turned to snitching to save themselves from a long prison sentence. (Same sorts of urgings as in the last bullet point, but this time coming from somebody for whom that wouldn't be characteristic behavior.)

They may make it easy to commit crimes by not only pushing the idea, but actually supplying the funding, the

equipment, the transportation, and the planning for the crime. They may come across as natural leaders ("Trust me, I know how to do this!")

They may make hyper-strong appeals to your cause — then use the leverage they gain to make equally strong appeals for committing crimes.

They often play upon a normal human desire to want to DO something - which is likely why, if you're a political person, you're a member of the group in the first place.

And finally — let's never forget — some snitches play on that most basic instinct of all — S.E.X. Spy agencies have known this as long as there have been spy agencies. The KGB used to call it "the sparrow trick"; get a red-blooded heterosexual male up close with an attentive, manipulative female and said male will eventually whisper all manner of secrets into her ear. These days, it probably works the other way around, too. And no doubt homosexual attraction can blind eyes and loosen lips just as effectively.

Case in point: Steve Haug

Haug is one of the agents provocateurs the FBI planted with the Hutaree Militia — a group that basically did not do much while its members spouted unpleasant political rhetoric. Haug inserted himself so persuasively into the group that he became the best man at the leader's wedding.

And all the while he was recording hundreds of hours of conversations and aggressively trying to get the group to cook up a "bomb plot." A judge eventually threw out all the major charges, but not until some Hutaree members had spent two years in jail awaiting trial.

It's also worth noting: One of the other snitches who helped bring down the Hutaree was a mouthy radio-show host called Hal Turner.

Turner used another infamous tactic of snitches; he constantly urged, and even threatened, violence against public officials. All the while he was on the air, rousing dimwits into a frenzy, *he was also a paid FBI informant, reporting on the very people he was inciting*. And that's not at all unusual or surprising.

Another point to remember about snitches

This comes from "just waiting," who also contributed the excellent primer on interrogation that you'll find in the appendices. He notes: "While all snitches are cowards, not all snitches are wimps or sissies. Just because we talk about them as lesser beings doesn't mean some of them aren't tough as nails — fighters and brawlers.

"If nothing else, snitches show a very developed sense of self-preservation and a willingness to do anything to save their own ass. Being a rat doesn't diminish their ability to fight, it just changed their tactics and focus temporarily."

So beware: Another way snitches can be dangerous is to physically hurt you if you get in their way.

"Mere" snitching vs active entrapment

Back in the late sixties or thereabouts, there was a federal case in which Treasury agents latched on to a printer who was willing to fantasize about doing some counterfeiting. Undercover Treasury agents encouraged him to really do it. Despite being a printer, he didn't have the special plates required to print money. So the Treasury agents provided them. Then he didn't have the special paper required to print money. So the Treasury agents provided it. And so on.

A judge tossed the case. And rightly so. There would never have been a crime, had the federal agents not provided the means and a big chunk of the motivation. That's entrapment.

Today, that dumb sap of a printer would be in prison for a long, long, time. As Bovard says, standards have changed. Although a jury will occasionally decide that some act of entrapment is so outlandish they'll refuse to convict (do an Internet search on "FCPA Africa Sting" for a great example), victims of entrapment have ended up serving decades in prison for going along with plots cooked up entirely by government agents. Even those eventually found not

Times have changed — not for the better

In a *Playboy* article, James Bovard wrote: "Up until the early Seventies, defendants often successfully challenged entrapment as a violation of due process. But in 1973, the Supreme Court, in an opinion written by Chief Justice William Rehnquist, gutted most defenses against government entrapment by focusing almost solely on the 'subjective disposition' of the entrapped person. If prosecutors can find any inkling of a defendant's disposition to the crime, went Rehnquist's logic, then the person is guilty, no matter how outrageous or abusive the government agents' behavior. Justice William Brennan dissented, warning that the decision could empower law enforcement agents to 'round up and jail all 'predisposed' individuals.'"

guilty may lose everything in the effort to save themselves.

With courts allowing more and more acts that would once have been considered illegal entrapment, more and more "mere" snitches are using their wiles to talk people into illegal deeds and are even providing the means and money to carry those deeds out. The lines between "mere" snitches and agents provocateurs are blurring.

Beware of anybody who not only wants you to commit illegal acts but goes out of his way to "help" you do so!

Dangerous myths about snitches and undercover agents

There are two huge myths about snitches, narcs, undercover agents and other cop-associated rats that you'll hear all the time. The people spouting this BS always sound as if they know it for a fact. But the only fact is that they're misinformed — and are dangerously misinforming you.

Here are the two myths:

Myth #1: If you ask if someone is a narc, they have to tell you.

NO they don't. The myth holds that if you say, "Are you a narc?" or "Are you a cop?" and the person replies, "No," then they can never, ever bust you. Baloney! Every variety of snitch can look you straight in the eye and say, "I'm not a snitch" — then turn right around and land you in jail. Court cases around the nation — a search engine is your friend, here — have affirmed the “right” of government agents to lie to their targets. Which brings us to:

Myth #2: Cops are never allowed to lie to you.

OMFG, cops — and all kinds of other government agents — lie and they lie and they lie. And in nearly every case the courts allow them to get away with it.

But that brings up a related subject. Increasingly, *you* can get in trouble for lying to *them*. Even an innocent and harmless misstatement can be twisted into a prison sentence for you (search on "Martha Stewart prison" for an example).

There *are* a few sorts of lies that are so egregious that if a police officer tells them the case against you may be thrown out of court (attorney Jamie Spencer gives an example here¹). But

¹ <http://blog.austindefense.com/2006/10/articles/war-on-drugs/are-the-police-allowed-to-lie-to-you-during-a-criminal-investigation/>

only *after* you've been busted, scared out of your wits, deprived of your property, and perhaps driven into bankruptcy.

So just remember: Cops and other government agents are the most evil liars in the world — because they have power to hurt you, they'll use it ruthlessly, and they know they can get away with almost anything. If you know, or even have good reason to suspect that someone is a cop or any sort of government agent, DO NOT TALK TO THEM. About anything. Don't try to outwit them. Do not try to turn the tables on them. Don't even talk about the weather around them. The only things you ever want to say to a cop are things like, "Am I free to go?," "I do not consent to a search," or "I will not speak to you without an attorney present."

Attorney safety tip:

A day or two spent in jail because of a frustrated government agent beats a lifetime spent there because of a verbal misstep.

What to do if you believe a snitch is personally targeting you

Let's assume that you suspect — but aren't sure — that someone in your circle is a snitch. And worse, you think the person is, or even might be, targeting you. What do you do?

Again, get away from the person

Do not try to outsmart the person

Do not feed the person false information (because if that person is an undercover agent this could be a crime in and of itself)

Do not commit violence against the person

Just get away — even if it means leaving a group

If you think you've already said or done something compromising with this person, see a good lawyer and read the section of this booklet on how to conduct yourself if you get arrested.

Another tip from this book's helpful attorney: "Consider making your OWN complaint to the authorities about this 'nutball' [the person you suspect of being a snitch]. This a) puts you on the record as NOT being in bed with the snitch, b) alerts the snitch and his handlers that you're aware of him and are thus less likely to be an 'easy target,' c) creates an appearance that you're not one of the bad guys - since you're not hiding anything, and d) maybe - with a little luck - the snitch ends up in jail himself for some time. I would not consider this 'do not try to outsmart' described above (which I agree with)." Of course, if he turns out *not* to be a snitch, you may have harmed an innocent person by calling the cops on him. It's a risk. But if the person really *is* an agent of the government, this can be a pretty good act of self-protection. Oh, and one of my friends who speaks from

experience, points out that if you're going to report a snitch to the cops, it's best to do it through a lawyer. Otherwise you're talking to cops, which is a no-no.

It's an old joke, but ...

SterlingStrings writes:

Back in Soviet Russia, twin brothers were born. They slept in the same crib. As they grew older, they went to the same schools, and entered the same military duty side by side. After the military, they started work next to each other in the same factory. They were married on the same day, and raised their families next door to each other in the same apartment building.

The years go by, and the brothers find themselves as old men, sitting on a park bench, sharing a bottle of vodka.

"What do you think of these new reforms they keep talking about?" asks one brother.

"Nyet" Says the other, "One of us might be KGB!"

As I said, old joke, but an element of truth. The sad reality is, everyone has their version of the "thirty pieces of silver." Pressure on a family member, fear of jail time, exposure of a dark secret ... anybody can be turned. The trick is in riding the fine line between necessary trust and over extending yourself and putting yourself at risk. Personally, I'm in favor of compartmentalizing information. Discuss "X" with one person/group, share "Y" with another group, and keep your yap shut about "Z".

Also, remember that the Internet is the greatest snitch out there. Every click, every search, every action CAN be recorded. I have no evidence that it's being done successfully, but it can be done. That's enough for me to never use a single point of entry to the WWW. Visit the public library for some, your local coffee shop for more, do some lightweight stuff at home, and don't surf and research at the same time. Find stuff, data dump it to a secure source, and read it later. If you find it irrelevant, trash it then.

Heads down, eyes up!

PART TWO

A Snitch Uncovered

If you believe there's a snitch in your group

We've talked about how to recognize snitches and what you, as an individual, should do to protect yourself. Again, we have to stress that there are no magic bullets; you might be blindsided and severely damaged by a snitch despite your best instincts and best efforts at OpSec. The advice in this booklet can lessen the chance of that, but nobody can give you any guarantees.

Let's say, though, that you believe you've spotted a snitch and this snitch is not only in a position to harm you, but also a group you belong to — whether that be a bunch of dope-smoking friends, a group of hobbyists or gun owners, an activist political organization, or a religious group.

The first thing to do, as we have said before and will say again, is to get away from that person and his or her influence. However, now you've got other people to worry about.

Some members of your group may be absolute innocents. Some may be blabbermouths or edgy types who are walking stupidly into the snitch's trap. Some may be friends with the snitch and hostile to anybody who expresses doubts about the person. Some may even be associates in the snitch's plan to bust you (it's not unusual for government agencies to plant multiple agents into one operation and the bitter old joke that, if not for the snitches, some meetings would be empty, isn't that far wrong).

What do you do?

Document your suspicions.

If possible, conduct some careful, subtle investigation to see if your suspected snitch's background and life matches her claims. Does she really live where she says? Has she been seen with police? Do her statements about her education or her friends hold up? If not, you may not have a snitch, but you have an untrustworthy person, for sure.

Share your specific reasons for suspicion with people in the group that you trust. Yes, we know that snitches destroy trust, so be very careful when choosing one or two others to confide in.

If you can do so without violating your state's law, quietly begin video or audiotaping all interactions with the suspected person. If state wiretapping laws forbid recording without the consent of all parties, then at least consider openly recording meetings to counteract any lies the snitch may tell his handlers.

Start a 'Facts, Acts, and Circumstantial file.' After each incident write details down. Facts are the time, date, occasion, incident, characteristics of the person(s). Acts are what they did. Circumstantial is the impressions and anything odd about the situation. Use the FAC file and keep notes from unsettling situations and see if a pattern emerges. (Note: This item also appears in Appendix 2, where you will find details on how to do this, along with many other commonsense OpSec tips.)

Do not make open accusations unless you have proof positive of snitchery or copness (as when New York Libertarian Party activists (see below) spotted a former "suspicious" member in the *New York Times*, helping the FBI with an arrest).

Discuss with your most trusted associates what to do.

Just as your first individual move is to keep away from the

suspect individual, the best group action may be to simply shut the person out. Stop talking with them. Stop inviting them to meetings. Stop asking them to be involved in projects. Freeze them out of all activities and discussions.

In a serious case, you may end up having to shut down the entire group to foil a snitch or agent provocateur. If so, have a plausible excuse if you can.

Always, always make sure that you and the other "on the up and up" members of your group remain on record as NOT advocating illegal, and in particular violently illegal, activities. Got a blog, a Twitter account, a Facebook page? Make your opposition to certain activities clear and public.

Furthermore, make sure you stay on record as NOT advocating things that the snitch wants. Do not line up behind, or even pretend to agree with, that person's policy recommendations, strategies, or tactics. Remember, you may well be being recorded. You do not even want to appear to superficially agree with things an undercover operative is trying to talk you into.

Again, finally, you may have to recognize that you can neither help nor save those who do not wish to be helped or saved. It may be that your final act has to be turning your files over to some other trusted member of the group and leaving. You always have a chance of finding another group. You're not going to have a chance to find another you.

One interesting (though dangerous) way to ID snitches

In his youth, Steve was a member of a number of groups that attracted the attention of cops and snitches. There were so many iffy hangers-on that the tiny core of solid people weren't sure who was a cop or who just smelled like one, or who was a snitch and who might just be a misfit or an idiot.

Then three people hit on a plan. Steve explains:

"Three of us who fairly trusted each other wondered how bad we

were compromised and decided to try a test. We were a lot of loosely organized groups with a variety of hangers on. Each of us met with some of these people and called a 'secret' meeting. It was a cop's wet dream — with guns, drugs and heavy people promised. One of us went to each of these meetings and it was only some of the people told about it and a massive police presence at all of them. (The smart people stayed home.) It became unpleasant when the Feds, cops and such realized it was a trick.

"It left me with the depressing feeling that it was next to impossible to put a heavyweight group of more than one person together without a snitch."

Here's one way to spot a snitch!

Online commenter BusyPoorDad writes:

Years ago, when the New York Libertarian Party was starting up, a new member joined and became active. He said he was from a low-income neighborhood, worked a manual labor job, and did not know much about politics. He looked the part but things just did not add up.

He knew how to set a table for a formal dinner, used the Robert's Rules very well, and fit in very well with the highly educated members. After about four months of working with us, he just stopped coming. This sort of thing happened a lot but there were no signs of discontent. He was always willing to do everything he was asked to help do (petition, run Nolan chart tables, etc.).

About a year later he was spotted in the NY Times holding on to someone arrested by the FBI for something.

His background just did not fit with him. We never saw him reading books, he talked about watching TV and working at a warehouse, but he was able to be cultured, had a good vocabulary, and really wanted to be part of everything.

HISTORICAL ways of dealing with *known* snitches

Since, as one wag observed, the first snitch arose shortly after the first secret, history offers us lots and lots of examples of how groups have handled the betrayers in their midst.

We do not recommend any of these methods! On the contrary, we advise in the strongest terms possible *against* them. This is just to note how seriously people have historically taken those who betray them. But, again, to be blunt - DO NOT DO ANY OF THIS! These examples are for historical, educational purposes *only*.

The IRA used to shoot betrayers in the kneecaps. It wouldn't kill them, but everyone who saw a former activist lurching down the street on destroyed knees knew what he was.

The Mafia would famously send stool pigeons to "sleep with the fishes."

Resistance groups, particularly during wartime, have been known to leave the bodies of betrayers in public squares with messages pinned to them — or even carved in them. While still saying it's a bad idea, it did have the effect of discouraging the general populace from working with the enemy. Today snitches and betrayers often see benefits and face nowhere near enough drawbacks for their dirty work.

In the 1980s and 1990s, the African National Congress punished perceived collaborators with the monstrous method called "necklacing." They'd shove a gasoline-filled tire over a miscreant's neck and arms and kill the person by setting the tire alight.

After World War II, many women who had slept with or otherwise collaborated with Nazis were humiliated by having their hair hacked off while mobs screamed, "Nazi whore!" This might not sound like much compared with

bestly punishments like necklacing. But public humiliation, shunning, and the attack on their femininity was hugely degrading and psychologically damaging.

How do YOU treat an exposed snitch?

Since you are not a Mafioso, and since (so far) we are not in an outright shooting war with an enemy state, there is no justification for historical hardcore tactics. We'll say it again: your best bet is just to get away from the snitch and take protective measures as described above.

However, if you're very sure a person is a rat and you want to take further steps to render the snitch ineffective or miserable, here are some milder, but potentially effective, tactics. Again, we DO NOT NECESSARILY RECOMMEND any of these things. They may be good or bad ideas, depending on the people and the circumstances. They're just possibilities:

Spread the word. Use social networks both online and in the real world to notify others that the person is an informant. Be as factual and give as much evidence as possible. (There is even a website that contains a national database of known rats, but since it's a paid membership site, we're not recommending it here. Do a Startpage.com or DuckDuckGo.com search¹ to find it if you're interested.) Post the snitch's photo, address, or other personal details online unless that violates a law in your area. This strategy is, however, a serious two edged sword - as those methods are ones that may be used by agents provocateurs in attempting to damage a group by further destroying trust. In fact, such tactics may well end up with YOU being labeled - no matter how unfairly or incorrectly - as the snitch! In fact, removing competent and trustworthy personnel from a group is high on a snitch's to-do list, and this can be a gift from on-high to a snitch.

Expel the person from the group. You can do this quietly - perhaps just by moving meetings and failing to inform the

¹ Both are more secure than Google

person of the new place. Or you can do it publicly, literally holding a purge or a type of trial where you present the evidence against the person.

Organize a shunning. Shunning has historically been a *huge* tactic in close communities. Shunning means shutting a person (and sometimes his family members) out of virtually all ordinary activity. A target of shunning isn't welcome into people's homes, can't get served at restaurants, doesn't have his greetings returned, can't get help from any of her former friends, and is generally unable to function within the community. Obviously in many ways this has become harder to do as we've become less reliant on our towns and neighborhoods. On the other hand, the Internet has made other, non-traditional forms of shunning possible.

Turn them in to the "legitimate" authorities. We mentioned this option before as a means of protecting yourself and your true friends. The same tactic may work to halt the snitch in its tracks or even put it in jail. Snitches are often serious criminals. They may well be up to nefarious deeds that their handlers in the police departments or government agencies don't know. Or a snitch who's working for the local PD may be unknown to the FBI, who might be interested to learn about other things he's up to. Again, we are very, very squeamish about the idea of turning any non-violent, non-thieving person into to *any* law-enforcement agency. But ... well, you'll need to judge for yourself what the snitch in your midst deserves. And of course, do this through a lawyer. Don't talk directly to government agents.

Fun and games. Again, this is a tactic *we do not recommend*. However, traditionally it's been used as a lovely bit of revenge and a way to keep snitches busy without letting them know you're already on to them. The idea is to keep the snitch running in circles with false leads. Set one snitch spying on another. Or give the snitch false evidence to focus

on while you go about your real business unmolested. We consider this to be in the category of trying to "outsmart" the snitch — which is not wise. And you must be especially careful that you never put yourself in a position where you can be accused of "lying to law enforcement," since you can go to prison for that even when you're innocent in every other way. But such games can be fun while they last.

Rehabilitate and take the snitch back into your circle. There are people who believe that some snitches — especially young, inexperienced people who get in over their heads, get in legal trouble, and are intimidated into becoming snitches — should be forgiven, rehabilitated, and eventually brought back into the fold of trust. A very humane anarchist, Tom Knapp, took this position when young anti-drug-war activist Stacy Litz was arrested and pressured into becoming a drug informant. Not many people sympathized (and Litz made her own reputation worse with her online writings). But some very decent folks might want to open their arms to a "reformed" snitch. All we can say is, if you want to go that way, make damned sure the rat has actually reformed first — and can prove it through actions, not mere words.

A modern shunning

In the mid-1990s, Bob Black was a very well-known anarchist. Then, after a personal dispute with fellow writer Jim Hogshire and Hogshire's wife (a "he said-she said" encounter whose facts are known only to the three who were present), Black did the unthinkable.

And in this case the unthinkable was verifiable. On February 21, 1996, Black wrote a letter to the Narcotics Division of the Seattle Police Department, accusing Hogshire of a multitude of drug crimes, and implying that Hogshire was armed and dangerous.

Paramilitary police descended on the Hogshires' apartment. They confiscated perfectly legal items (including dried poppies and a mug

warmer they mistook for a drug-weighing scale). Both Jim and Heidi Hogshire spent three days in jail. Even though a judge eventually dismissed the charges, Black's accusation made a hellacious mess of Hogshire's life, cost him tens of thousands of dollars, and contributed to the breakup of his marriage.

In the long run, however, it was Black who paid the bigger price. His publisher (who was also Hogshire's publisher) destroyed all remaining inventory of Black's books and published an article exposing Black's perfidy. Another publisher Black had worked with wrote an open letter in defense of Hogshire. Years later, archives all over the Internet still tell the story; you can easily find a copy of Black's snitch letter. Although as of this writing, Black has managed to keep his Wikipedia page scrubbed of the gory details, the evidence will be out there on other sites as long as he lives and few people will ever again give serious credence to an "anarchist" who reports people to the cops the moment he gets irritated with them.

Repairing the damage snitches do

Unfortunately, it's quite possible you'll never be able to repair the damage done by a snitch. You or someone you care about may end up in prison, broke, or otherwise badly hurt. A group or movement you belong to may collapse or members may split off in anger and distrust.

As one former government agent pointed out after reviewing a draft of this book, ruining activist groups is "at least one of the auxiliary functions of snitches."

But finding a snitch in your midst can also be a valuable learning experience.

It can teach you the importance of good security practices.

It can reveal who's trustworthy and who's not.

It can teach group members not only to be less gullible, but teach them what signs to look for when a snitch is targeting them.

Uncovering a snitch can help the remaining trustworthy members of a group to pull together.

If you're lucky and the activities of your snitch are particularly egregious, you might even get sympathy, donations, or renewed positive attention once good people realize what evil that person and her handlers tried to do to you.

In part, the long-term results of being targeted by a snitch depend on how you and your associates handle the problem. After the initial shock and recovery, look upon it as a chance to learn and teach others.

Beware of accusing someone who might not be a snitch

It can be very, very difficult to detect a snitch — until it's too late. We sometimes face the evil choice of making a false accusation against an innocent person or keeping quiet about our suspicions and ending up with somebody (maybe even us) getting busted.

The damage a false accusation of snitching can do is horrifying. First, an innocent person suffers a grave wrong. He loses his reputation unjustly. She may be attacked by others. Second, your group of associates may break down in chaos. Your real work may suffer.

Then — this also happens — a wrongly accused person who gets expelled, shunned, or attacked *may actually become a snitch in revenge*.

It's also important to remember that a person who makes a false accusation of snitching is acting like a snitch himself. And in fact, one tactic a snitch might use to divert suspicion from herself is to point the finger at someone else.

So if you suspect someone of snitching but you have no solid reason for your suspicions, it's usually just best to detach yourself from the person while remaining watchful. Do not do anything in that person's presence or within that person's knowledge that you wouldn't do in front of your mother. Quietly encourage others to be watchful (it's just good OpSec, after all), but do not make public accusations without real reason.

Is there a danger in such a wait-and-see approach? You betcha. Around snitches, and in a "snitch culture" like ours, there is *always* danger in many forms.

PART THREE

WHAT HAPPENS IF YOU GET BUSTED?

You may be pressured to become a snitch

It happens all too often these days. You get busted and the next thing you know the cops are either threatening you or sweet-talking you into snitching on somebody else. They may promise to "help" you if you agree to become an informant. They may tell you that a friend arrested with you is already singing like a bird, and you should, too, if you want to save your ass (see "The Prisoner's Dilemma" later in this book). They may say they already "know everything," so you might as well tell "your side of the story" to make others look worse than you. If they think you're particularly dumb and harmless, they might even take you out and buy you donuts while talking you into being their pawn (yes, Philadelphia cops actually did that in their successful effort to turn anti-drug-war activist Stacy Litz into a drug-war informant).

You may imagine, sitting here reading this, that you'd never, ever, ever stoop to snitching on other people. But the fact is, until we've been tested, not one of us really knows what we might do under the right kind of pressure or persuasion.

The good news is that just a bit of advanced preparation can help any of us understand how police get us to work against our own interests and how they turn scared people into informants. Some pretty minimal knowledge can help us protect ourselves and our rights. Some of this knowledge can help us avoid being busted in the first place. Some of it can help us withstand the cynical manipulations of cops and prosecutors if we do get busted.

IMPORTANT: Please read the article on the Reid interrogation technique (TM) that appears toward the end of this booklet. The Reid technique is used by police to manipulate arrestees into cooperating — which may include everything from confessing to a crime you didn't (or did) commit to agreeing to rat out your friends.

The article was written by a man who, as a young outlaw, was twice subjected to Reid interrogations. He then grew up to study and employ the Reid Technique in his profession as an auditor/investigator.

Read and heed it. You're far less susceptible to manipulation once you understand how the manipulation works.

Do NOT talk to cops. Period.

And remember: Everything we say about not talking to cops also goes for every, single kind of government agent, local, state, national, or international.

If you are confronted by a law-enforcement officer under any circumstances — at your front door, during a traffic stop, because you've been fingered by a snitch, or for any reason whatsoever — *DO NOT TALK*. If you get arrested, *DO NOT TALK*.

The only things you should *ever* say to a police officer are things like these:

No, you may not search my vehicle.

No, you may not enter my home.

I do not consent to any search.

Am I free to go?

On the advice of my lawyer, I cannot talk to you.

I will not talk without my lawyer present.

You should never lie to a cop because that in itself may be a crime.

You should never imagine you can outsmart a cop with clever talk. They've heard it all.

You should resist the temptation to babble nervously (very difficult for some of us).

Do not try to explain yourself (also very difficult for some of us).

Do not try to talk your way out of a situation *except* where

you can state a legal or constitutional principle that demonstrates your innocence. This is a technique that can be used by people who photograph or videotape cops at work, people who legally open-carry weapons, or people who are legally protesting. (Even then you may still get busted and/or beat up, but you'll be creating a case in your favor that might come in useful later.)

Oh yeah. And if you get tossed into jail, *DON'T TALK TO YOUR CELLMATES OR THE JAILERS, EITHER*. You can chitty-chat with your cellmates to pass the time and keep them from thinking you're a jerk; you can probably also learn quite a bit from them. But *DO NOT TALK* about anything to do with your case. Even if you don't think you're admitting anything incriminating, you're opening yourself up to every jailbird who might want to trade information, even false information about you, to the cops.

JUST SHUT UP!

TIP: Know a good lawyer, keep his or her card on you, and insist on talking to that lawyer if you ever get busted or even accosted by a cop who won't take no for an answer.

Avoid using public defenders if you can. Not all of them are bad, but many of them are overworked and/or just geared to processing cases as fast as they can. They often deal with petty criminals who expect nothing more than to be "processed." With rare and noble exceptions, they are probably not your best resource if you really hope to be represented as you wish.

Attorney safety tip:

This video, mentioned again in the appendices, is possibly the best and most useful 49 minutes you will spend on this topic without paying an attorney first:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZGgKLgVNfAo>

The police officer is NOT your friend

Again remember: Everything we say about not talking to cops also goes for every, single kind of government agent, local, state, national, or international.

Contrary to what you might have learned in kindergarten ... contrary to what you might hope ... and contrary to the image the officer might be trying to fake ... *THE POLICE OFFICER IS NOT YOUR FRIEND*. Let us say that again, just in case you didn't get it the first time: *THE POLICE OFFICER IS NOT YOUR FRIEND*.

Unless you've been living in a cave most of your life, you've probably heard of the "bad cop/good cop" technique. When you've been arrested and are being interrogated, one cop will bully and intimidate you until you're just a little puddle of terror. Then another cop (who may be present at the same time or who may come in later) will pretend to sympathize with you and want to "help" you.

Don't *ever* believe it.

If you've done your proper work and just said no to interrogation or said you'd only speak with your lawyer present, you may avoid this

Attorney safety tip:

[In the bad cop/good cop technique]

Officer A will threaten you, your family, your friends, your pets, with severe harm going back nigh unto the 10th generation. Officer B will then call him off and suggest that "just a little cooperation" on your part will help avert all that.

Also be aware that sometimes they don't HAVE to lie to get what they want from you. Seriously, I've lost count of the number of defendants I've dealt with who were skaaaaaREWED by talking to the PD and who told me, "But the officer was so NIIIIICE." Not every officer is going to be Officer McGruff - the "Officer Friendly" model can achieve amazing results.

particular form of manipulation. But wherever and whenever you meet a cop — or any federal agent or investigator, a jailer or a prosecutor — who acts like he's "on your side" or wants to "help" you or promises to get the system to "go lighter on you" — *DON'T YOU BELIEVE IT!*

The Prisoner's Dilemma

When "the authorities" have arrested you and want to turn you into a snitch, they have a powerful phenomenon on their side. It's particularly useful if you've been busted along with friends or associates, or even if the cops persuade you that they have busted or will soon be busting others in your circle. (And remember again, cops are among the biggest liars on the planet.)

In game theory, the phenomenon is called The Prisoner's Dilemma. It works something like this:

Two (or more) people are arrested but the police don't have enough information to convict either of you.

They separate the arrestees and offer each a similar deal; if you cooperate (testify against your friend, agree to become a snitch) and your friend remains silent, you'll go free. Your friend will be hit with the full legal penalty.

On the other hand, if you rat each other out, you may both get a lesser sentence.

On yet another hand, you realize that if you both remain silent, you *both* may go free — but you have absolutely no idea what your companion is doing — and the cops have given you both quite a lot of incentive to rat each other out.

In game theory, according to Wikipedia, "... the logical decision leads each to betray the other, even though their individual 'prize' would be greater if they cooperated." In reality, if you and your fellow arrestee were allowed to discuss your decisions, you'd probably both opt to clam up; it's part of the goodness of human beings that we'd rather cooperate than betray. However, the police are going to keep you apart through this process as best they can, which makes the temptation to betray seem the only logical, self-protective course of action.

Sitting here, safely reading this booklet, you might very well say to yourself, "I'm a good person. I would never rat out my friend." You imagine yourself thrusting out your chin and saying, "NO!" no matter what the personal cost to you.

And there are really some people who would do that. But they're in the minority.

In reality, you don't know how scared you'd be. You might be sitting there worrying about what your mother would think if you went to jail. You might be terrified of losing your job and being unable to pay your bills. You may have a pet or child at home you're desperate to get back to. The police will remind you that if you go to jail you'd be leaving your newborn baby or disabled spouse without protection. The police might badger you until you'll agree to anything just to have some peace.

Relationships between friends and associates complicate matters, too. Seeking self-justification, you might tell yourself you're just an innocent who got dragged into the whole situation by the other person. You might think, "Hm, well Bill's probably ratting me out right now," or "Well, there was that time when Mary didn't treat me fairly, so why should I sacrifice myself for her?" One snitch justified her betrayal of principle by telling herself that she'd be "more effective" as a political activist if she didn't go to jail; she told herself she would only snitch on certain people, ones she didn't know well or like very much.

So you never know.

If you're arrested and more than one person in your circle might join you, the only way to avoid The Prisoner's Dilemma is to decide in advance that you *WILL NOT TALK* and make sure all your associates are well schooled in their legal right to keep silent. Have them read this booklet!

But as always, there are no guarantees. We keep saying that. It's sadly true.

Mindset: The common territory between snitches and victims

Another reason that it's often easy for cops to turn victims into snitches is that there's sometimes a common mindset between people who snitch and people who fall into the traps set by snitches.

Obviously, this isn't true of everybody who gets busted or otherwise becomes the target of a snitch. But both snitches and their easiest "marks" are frequently:

Overly naive and trusting

Unprepared for bad things happening to them

Cocky and overly confident

Loudmouthed or prone to blab information without thinking

Prone to believe that "nice" cops really do want to "help" them (yes, it's another form of being overly naive and trusting, but it bears repeating because if you get caught because you trusted a rat you're more likely to turn around and trust that rat's handlers)

Very good at rationalizing their own less-than-stellar behavior

(Or conversely) So idealistic and starry-eyed that reality, when it hits, knocks them for a loop.

What happens if you refuse to snitch?

If you refuse to snitch or otherwise cooperate with government, the prosecutor may pin more charges on you and may pursue them with more determination. Worse, prosecutors may threaten to bring charges against those you love.

Or that may not happen. Sometimes pressure to snitch is just a gambit and nothing terrible will happen to you for refusing.

If you do refuse to snitch and "the man" becomes more threatening, consider going public with your courageous refusal. This *might* offer you some protection and will very likely gain you friends and supporters. As soon as you're out on bail, tell your associates what happened to you. Blog about it. Put it out on social media. Explain the kind of pressures that were put on you. Describe what you felt and endured. Describe why and how you refused to become a tool of the police.

You'll be wise if you have a good lawyer on your side from the get-go. Our helpful attorney notes: "This is a good reason for 'lawyering up' in the first place. People make fun of lawyers, but there's a *reason* we exist. Of course, keep in mind that the prosecutor is a lawyer, too, so it's not necessarily all to the good."

What if your lawyer advises you to snitch?

Some lawyers in some circumstances will advise a client to go ahead and accept an offer to snitch in exchange for more lenient treatment. Sometimes there are practical reasons: you're guilty as hell, the cops have the evidence to prove it, and your lawyer thinks that cooperating would be the best way for you to avoid a long prison sentence. Sometimes, on the other hand, your lawyer's just a lazy SOB who doesn't give much of a damn and thinks turning snitch is the easiest resolution — for him.

If you are strongly opposed to snitches and snitching, tell your lawyer up front that, whatever else happens, you're not going to do that. Then if your lawyer pressures you to accept any agreement that

RATS!

involves snitching, get a new lawyer.

And remember, it'll probably help your case a lot if you AVOID TALKING TO THE POLICE. AT ALL.

What happens if you become a snitch — and regret it?

If you are reasonably cautious in your real-world dealings and if you have prepared yourself NOT TO TALK TO GOVERNMENT AGENTS, the chances are good that nobody will successfully arm-twist or sweet-talk you into becoming a snitch. Even if you get busted, you'll handle yourself in a way that will make you less vulnerable to manipulation. (NOT TALKING may also help you in other ways, but here we're just talking about avoiding being pressured into snitching.)

But the simple fact is that *anybody* can break under the right kind of pressure — and government agents are trained in sophisticated terror and manipulation tactics. Once you fall into their clutches, you may simply be in over your head. So what if, under pressure, you agree to become a snitch — and regret it later? What if you agree to do it, then before you actually snitch on anybody, you realize you don't want to, can't, and won't betray other people?

If you become a snitch and *don't* regret it enough to stop, then to hell with you.

But having agreed to snitch, then changed your mind, you've got a tough dilemma and you could use some assistance getting out of it. You are going to have to be careful, brave, and more than a little bit lucky to handle the situation well.

First, you need a GOOD lawyer. You should have had one before you agreed to snitch, but definitely get one to advise you now.

Consider going public with your situation. Tell your associates what happened to you. Blog about it. Put your story out on social media. Explain the kind of pressures that were put on you. Describe what you felt and endured while being pushed into agreeing to snitch. Then state in the strongest terms

RATS!

why you realized you would not and could not do it.

Be prepared to lose some friends. You may *gain* friends and supporters by openly revealing how the cops treated you and how you ultimately resisted. But some people will distrust you; that's just reality.

What happens to you if you snitch and your friends find out?

Chances are, if you're a non-violent political activist or small-time dealer of "college type" drugs who got busted and turned, your friends will hate you but won't beat you up or kill you if they learn you snitched on them.

However, your reputation will be ruined and good luck earning it back.

If you snitch and get caught, at the very least be ready to humbly accept whatever those you betrayed dish out to you; you only make things worse by making excuses.

If your snitching has gotten others into legal trouble, you should accept that, at the very least, you owe them restitution. This may be difficult to do, especially since you may be facing serious criminal charges and huge expenses yourself. But it's your responsibility and you'll have to do it if you ever expect to be taken seriously again.

If you are part of a violent group or you deal hard drugs, don't be surprised if you get killed. Or as our helpful attorney says (with a nod to Captain Mal Reynolds of *Firefly*), "Prepare to be surprised very briefly. Or perhaps not so briefly; torture may be involved first."

The rest of your life if you do snitch

If you agree to snitch on your friends or associates, know in advance that you're going to have a big price to pay.

At best, snitches have to spend the rest of their lives looking over their shoulders.

Your "friends" in the police department or any federal agency that you snitch for will turn out not to be your real friends. They will toss you aside like a piece of maggoty meat when you no longer serve their purposes. Those promises they made to protect your anonymity? *Maybe* they'll keep them, but they're just as likely to leak your name or "accidentally" put your name into a public document. They may even force you into life-threatening situations and not give one bit of a damn what happens to you. After all, you're just a snitch. Snitches are a dime a dozen — and even the cops know they're scum.

Want to see how much "love" cops give their snitches? Read this *New Yorker* article about young, naive — and now DEAD — snitches. (The Throwaways ¹.)

Your snitching will probably not be important enough to earn you a spot in the Witness Protection Program, not even if you put your life in danger for your cop-handlers' sake.

You will be on your own and in peril.

You will have to live with yourself and if you have any self-awareness at all, every time you look in a mirror, a person you don't want to be will stare back at you.

If you snitch on friends or otherwise-harmless people, you should and (if you have any decency) you will feel an obligation to make things right by paying restitution or

¹ http://www.newyorker.com/reporting/2012/09/03/120903fa_fact_stillman

campaigning to get them out of prison. This obligation, which you might never be able to fulfill, could haunt you the rest of your life.

On the other hand, things could be resolved very easily. Your betrayed associates may kill you and you won't have to worry about any of this.

APPENDIX 1

The Reid Interrogation Technique (TM) By "Just Waiting"

Okay, so you find yourself under arrest because of a snitch. Hopefully you've listened to the advice earlier in this booklet. You've cleaned up your act and your surroundings once you knew there was a snitch in your midst, and the only thing you were arrested for is information given by the snitch.

First thing to understand: Once you are arrested, ALL of the rights you had as a US citizen are gone except for two: the right to remain silent and the right to have an attorney present during questioning. USE THEM!!!

No one in law enforcement (LE) is your friend, and NO ONE wants to "help" you. They only want you to confess and do their will.

The police can and will lie to you. DO NOT LIE TO THEM!!! More on that later. They will tell you they have evidence/witnesses/tapes that don't exist. They'll poke, prod, and push every button they can to try to get you to respond. They'll tell you your friends are snitching on you in the other room. They'll tell you the only way to save yourself is to tell your side of the story. They'll threaten to call your boss. They'll tell you your kids are going to be taken away and raised by the state. They'll tell you how it will ruin your parents' reputation. They'll even tell you your dog is ugly. They'll make wild, baseless accusations — anything to get a response. Because once they get you to *start* talking, they're trained in how to *keep* you talking.

If you don't trust yourself to exercise your right to remain silent, exercise the second and ask for a lawyer. Remember, you can decide to remain silent or ask for a lawyer at any time during your questioning or interrogation.

You know the kinds of things you've been doing. If you are a high-value target, if you know or associate with high value targets, or if your activities rise to the level of interest that police want to question you, LE agencies employ an interrogation method known as the Reid Technique. It is a method of interview and interrogation (read: psychological manipulation) specifically designed to produce confessions.

That is one big reason you should heed the earlier advice and NOT TALK TO POLICE AT ALL. But I've interviewed/interrogated maybe 100 or more people and I've found, almost as a rule, that people have the hardest time keeping quiet. They want to defend themselves, to tell their story. I've yet to meet the person who can sit quiet for 10 minutes while someone else talks about them, even less when lies and untrue accusations start to fill the air. Even for someone who has regular, unfavorable contact with LE, even people like me who have been Reided, the hardest thing to do is to shut up. When someone makes a statement or allegation, its human nature to want to refute it.

So, if you find yourself being interrogated and you feel you *must* defend yourself, at least try to minimize the damage.

First: As I've said before, DO NOT LIE TO LE! You will get caught. Lies change with every telling, but the truth remains a constant. LE are trained in detecting the smallest, subtlest change in your story and ripping it wide open. Dante himself did not imagine a torture in hell like what you will experience from LE if you get caught lying to them. Plus, you are now subject to arrest for new charges, usually, Lying to LE or Obstruction, indictable crimes, and you've done so on tape. This is how some of LE's best snitches are made!

Second: If you can truthfully do so, DENY EVERYTHING. Do it simply and categorically. Don't ramble and make excuses. Just say, "I didn't do it," "I'm innocent," "That's false." As you'll see below, they'll do everything within their power to try to stop you from doing this. If you cannot honestly declare your innocence, then just say, "I want a lawyer."

Third: If you feel you have to answer an incriminating question, qualify your answer. "I don't think I was at...", "I don't recall seeing...", and "I may have met..." are all appropriate qualifiers to prevent telling an outright lie.

LE has studied the meaning of every move, every movement, every facial expression, every question, every answer. They identify and exploit weaknesses you didn't know you had. They watch and hear everything you do and say for meaning.

Repeat the question before answering? That answer is a lie.

Little or no direct eye contact? You're evasive.

Too much direct eye contact? You're cocky and/or confrontational.

Change from "is" to "was" or "a" to "the"? You're changing your story to hide something.

Sit up straight, slouch, fold your arms in your lap, fold them across your chest? You're scared, you're cocky, you're defensive. Every movement, posture and expression has a meaning to LE.

The surest way to know the Reid Technique is about to be used is the room they put you in after you're arrested. You'll know it when they open the door. And once they open that door, the **ONLY WAY TO SAVE YOURSELF IS TO ASK FOR A LAWYER!** Once the interrogation begins, LE won't stop until you ask for a lawyer or they've gotten what they want. Remember, you can ask for a lawyer at any time during the

interrogation, do not be afraid to do so!

Interrogation rooms are specially designed to make you as uncomfortable and out of your element as possible. Your chair is the hard one, in the corner, furthest from the door, and behind some type of barrier, like a desk. Your interrogators will take positions clearly letting you know that they are in total control, that you are in their world, and the only way out of the room is through them. You can't get to the lights or thermostat. They'll turn the heat up (I once knew an interrogator who wore a sweater and complained of a chill in a 90+ degree room, talk about psychological manipulation), brighten or darken the room, etc. They'll create a physically intimidating presence without ever touching you. For maybe the first time in your life, your freedom is completely stripped away and you are confined. Control of every aspect of your physical condition has been stolen from you. When you are at your most vulnerable, the interrogators are ready to begin.

Reid is broken down into three parts, **Factual Analysis**, the **Initial Behavioral Analysis Interview**, and the **Interrogation**.

Factual Analysis is just what it says, an analysis of the facts in a case. Prior to talking to you, the LE tries to learn everything there is to know about the event leading to your arrest. They've gotten a story from a snitch. They know the date, time, how many people were there, some names, some physical descriptions, the drugs dealt or the damages caused.

Today, LE is on your Facebook page learning everything they can about you while developing their interrogation strategy. They'll try to know as much about you as your best friend, and use it to try to be your friend. Your favorite band? The LEO saw them last tour. Have a cat, dog, fish? The cop is so sad, he just had to put down his 16-year-old catdogfish yesterday. His wife went to the same school as you, different years. Wow, so much in common, you two could be pals. Have a pic of you and your mom? Jackpot, he'll use her later, in his

interrogation.

The **Initial Behavioral Analysis** is supposed to weed out innocent suspects, but in reality this is where LE determines your susceptibility to further questioning and picks the strategy they will use against you. IBA starts the moment of your first contact with LE. The law-enforcement officer (LEO) asks simple, conversational, non-accusatory questions and listens to the way you frame your answers, watches your facial expressions, the way you stand. LEO has been trained in what every action and movement mean. Within the first 30 seconds, LEO knows whether you will be susceptible to questioning and if he'll be able to get you to talk. If LEO asks if you know the time, remember that that's a yes or no question. If you answer, "Yes, its 3:30," you've shown a willingness to please and to give more information than is asked. You're a perfect candidate for successful interrogation!

The official Reid **Interrogation** has nine steps, beginning with an accusation of guilt and ending with a confession. To LE, there are no other acceptable outcomes. If you were arrested as a result of a snitch, and took the advice of being arrested clean, LE has nothing more than the accusations the snitch has made. Remember, don't lie, but if you can't resist talking, at least DENY EVERYTHING! A good lawyer will rip a snitch apart and develop reasonable doubt in the eyes of a judge or jury. Snitching and witness credibility don't exactly go hand-in-hand.

LE will invariably offer you a chance to "tell your side." This is cop talk for "make a full confession." Cops brag at parties about how fast they have gotten suspects to do it.

If you don't start wailing and confess to everything, the next thing they'll try is shifting blame. They'll try to blame someone else and suggest that maybe you weren't involved but just got caught up in things. They'll give you scenarios in which to minimize your participation and guilt. They'll try to make it

somehow socially acceptable, suggesting it was a crime of passion rather than a premeditated event. LE calls it “developing a theme,” what they’re really doing is presenting options for you to pick from to confess to. React to *any one* of their scenarios or agree to anything they suggest here, and you’re not getting away until you sign a confession and give them the names and information they want.

All throughout, LE will do everything they can to keep you from denying your “guilt.” They will disrupt you mid-word, tell you to shut up, tell you it's not your turn to talk, anything just to keep you from denying your guilt. They will try to talk over any claim of innocence so that denials are never clear on the recordings.

Why? Because opposing what LEO is saying builds self-confidence, something they’re working hard to strip from you.

And secondly (and maybe more importantly), if you continue to deny, dispute, deny for the first 1, 2, 3, or 4 hours of the interrogation, then confess to something in hour 5, a good lawyer will demonstrate coercive interrogation tactics were used and hopefully have your confession thrown out.

So qualify if you have to lie. Remember those “iffy” statements (“I don't recall ...”), but deny being there, deny any knowledge of events, deny knowing people, deny everything you honestly can.

If you haven’t asked for a lawyer and haven’t been denying, the interrogation moves on to the next steps. This is where a new LEO might come in. He understands your situation, he’s sympathetic, he’s your buddy, he doesn’t agree with the other LEO's interrogation tactics, either. He’ll tell you he’s been watching and that to him, you don’t seem to be the kind of person who could do something like what you’re accused of. He'll tell you he wants to help you. You’ve seen good cop/bad cop on TV, well, this is it in real life.

Good cop will appear to be sincerely caring about your predicament. He'll talk quietly. He'll lay out a bunch of different scenarios that minimize your guilt, all the while looking for the clue you give him that he's hit on a winning theme to follow. And that clue is so subtle you don't even know you've given it. But he does.

Good cop will give you acceptable justifications. He'll give you two options, you planned what happened or it was just a one-time thing. With either option, you're still making a confession. Good cop always leaves out option #3, you can DENY that you're guilty at all!

Good cop wants to see your tears; he knows he has you when you cry.

Once you have been broken down and are ready to admit to anything (search on "Central Park Jogger case" for false confessions) LEO will attempt to get you to tell your story to his associates or write down and sign your story. All of your protest and denial has been for nothing once you confess.

So remember these three key points: 1) The police are not your friends and do not want to help you; 2) If you don't trust yourself to remain silent, demand a lawyer (you can do so at any time); and 3) if you feel you just have to talk — don't lie, qualify and especially if you're innocent, deny, deny, deny.

APPENDIX 2

Some Commonsense OpSec

These commonsense OpSec (operational security) tips are for any group or any individual whose activities might draw the attention of the state. Some will protect you against snitches. Some will just protect you, period. The author is MJR, who works in security.

If you wish to have a private conversation, leave your home and your office and go outside and take a walk or go somewhere public and notice who is near you. Don't say anything you don't want to hear repeated when there is any possibility of being recorded.

Never leave a copy of a document or list behind (unless you want it found) and take a minute to duplicate an irreplaceable document and keep the duplicate in a safe place. Back up and store important computer disks off site. Sensitive data and membership list should be kept under lock and key.

Keep your mailing lists, donor lists and personal phone books away from light-fingered people. Always maintain a duplicate off site in a safe place.

Know your printer if you are about to publish, your mailing house and anyone you are trusting to work on any part of a project that is sensitive.

Don't hire a stranger as a messenger.

Checks for electronic surveillance are only effective for the time they are being done, and are only effective as they are being done if you are sure of the person(s) doing the sweep.

Don't use code on the phone. If you are being tapped and the transcript is used against you in court, the coded conversation can be alleged to be anything. Don't say anything on the phone you don't want to hear in open court.

Don't gossip on the phone. Smut is valuable to anyone listening; it makes everyone vulnerable.

If you are being followed, get the license number and description of the car and people in the car. Photograph the person(s) following you or have a friend do so.

If you are followed or feel vulnerable, call a friend; don't "tough it out" alone. They are trying to frighten you.

Start a 'Facts, Acts and Circumstantial file.' After each incident write details down: facts are the time, date, occasion, incident, characteristics of the person(s). Acts are what they did; Circumstantial is the impressions and anything odd about the situation. Use the FAC file and keep notes from unsettling situations and see if a pattern emerges.

Do freedom of information requests for your file under the FOIA and pursue the agencies until they give you all the documents filed under your name.

Brief your group on known or suspected surveillance.

Report thefts of materials from your office or home to the police as criminal acts.

Assess your undertaking from a security point of view; understand your vulnerabilities; assess your allies and your adversaries as objectively as you can; don't underestimate the opposition and don't take chances.

Recognize your organizational and personal strengths and weaknesses.

Discuss incidents with cohorts, family and your group.

Call the press if you have hard information about surveillance or harassment. Discussion makes the dirty work of the snitches overt.

Addendum on note-taking (Facts, Acts, and Circumstantial)

Although some might consider the following to be overkill, MJR also has experience facing opponents in court and offers this brief primer on taking the kind of notes that can guide you through a very tough grilling by police or prosecutors. He writes:

When preparing a "Facts, Acts, and, Circumstantial" list you are going to have to take notes about what is going on. The notes should be written in a clear and concise way. Use professional language and be prepared to substantiate what you record. One never knows, you could be wrong and get sued or if you do get arrested this could be the basis for a defense from entrapment.

The notebook that you use should be lined with a margin on the left. Each page should be numbered.

What to put in the notebook to make it legal

First you should start with the date. Then on the next line write the weather conditions. The reason for the record of what the weather was like is that the usual first question from a prosecutor or the other side's lawyer usually is about the weather. This is an attempt to discredit your memory.

When you make your first entry, write the time an event happened in the left margin. Next write down what happened or what you found and write down the location (address or approximate location). Then write down the actions taken by those involved and the names and addresses of any witnesses. If you make a mistake draw one line through the word and write your initials next to it. Oh and don't leave any lines blank. If more things happen during the day they all go under the same date. If the date changes you should start a new date with the weather. When you finish the last entry of the day sign your name. This makes it a legal document. Write the notes as soon as possible after an incident. Last, but never least... If you are going to use this book in court under no circumstances should you rip out any of the pages, this will only give the other side ammo to use against you. The questions you will face will revolve around you hiding something.

Here is an example of what the notebook should look like

	<u>2012-08-02</u>
	Sunny with a few clouds, 73 deg.
09:23	I met with ***** at the
	Duncan Donuts, 123 west St.
	AnyPlace, NY. He wanted to know if
	we were going to "Teach the man a
	lesson." I told him that I would let
	him know when later. I then set a
	date and time for the next meeting.
09:44	After he left I spoke with the server,
	Betty Lou Findley. I asked her if she
	had heard what Mr. *** Had said. She
	answered yes and said she thought he
	was a little weird.
09:51	I left the Duncan Donuts.
	John P Anybody
	<u>2012-08-06</u>
	Overcast with light rain, 69 deg.
17:52	I was talking with ***** , 23
	<u>North Ave.</u> At 87 south crt. Any
	Place NY. He told me that he saw
	***** the subject talking with
	an undercover police officer. I asked
	how he knew it was a cop, he said
	that he followed the cop to the
	police station. Mr. ***** told me
	that he saw the subject at a Denny's ,
	989 Big Blvd, Anyplace NY.
18:12	Mr. ***** left and I went home.
	John P Anybody

APPENDIX 3

Line up a lawyer

I've adapted this from advice handed out by the helpful, anonymous lawyer whose tips have appeared throughout this booklet.

How to hire the *right* lawyer

1. Every person engaging in or planning to engage in illegal or controversial activities *needs* to have an attorney already on line. After you've been busted and are standing around at the police station is NOT a good time to be leafing through the yellow pages. At least not if you're serious about avoiding a long stay in custody.

2. You should also expect to drop some money up front on a consultation with a potential defense attorney. Again, calling from a police station is NOT a good moment to find out that the attorney whose number you've been carrying in your pocket hates your cause, doesn't take cases like yours, or has a conflict of interest. (In theory, even an attorney who hates you and everything you do should be able to give you a good defense; but that varies and is definitely not worth the risk. Make sure you and the attorney are comfortable with and have some reasonable basis for trusting each other, because if you get in trouble you are going to have to be seriously ready to open up to your attorney if you want a chance of winning.)

3. Former DAs and former public defenders are a good first choice. But bear in mind that DAs often are of the "lock-em-all-up" frame of mind, while public defenders are frequently used to just pleading their clients out to get the best deal possible, without concern for actual guilt or innocence. This is another reason you want to have consulted with the attorney BEFORE you need one. And yes, this may well mean you go through a couple interviews and pay a couple of fees before you find the "right one."

4. By interview I mean "find out how much the lawyer charges for

a half-hour of time on a consult then go in expecting to pay that." When you first interview an attorney, you don't have to lay out in detail what you're up to — perhaps just say that you're a free-speech advocate or a drug legalization advocate (or whatever the general truth is) and that you have been advised to have a good criminal defense attorney on tap because these days even innocent people are at peril from snitches and sloppy justice. Ask the attorney's thoughts on your general activities. His or her length of time working in criminal defense (generally longer is better, but not always). His or her experience with people who've been accused by snitches. His or her willingness to show up at 2:00 a.m. if that's when you get busted (not *per se* a deal killer, but be prepared to spend the night in jail otherwise).

5. If you already have an attorney you like and trust, but who doesn't do criminal law, you can ask who he or she would recommend. Again, you'd still want to do an advance consult/interview with your proposed attorney. Spending a few dollars on a consultation can save you a LOT of money and headaches down the road.

6. Never forget your right to remain silent, except for, "I'd like my attorney, please." Repeat as necessary.

APPENDIX 4

Other helpful resources

Dealing with snitches

Snitch — Transcript of a PBS/Frontline documentary on the whole dirty business of snitching.

www.pbs.org/wgbh/pages/frontline/shows/snitch/etc/script.html

Got the Hollow Tips for Snitches — How radical groups of the past have dealt with snitches and how contemporary groups can learn from the past.

<http://news.infoshop.org/article.php?story=20090106144310830>

How to Handle the Snitch at Trial — This guide, by lawyer Jeffrey W. Jensen, is written for defense attorneys. If you get in trouble because of a snitch, it might help your defense.

www.jensendefense.com/hereshow/handlesnitches.html

How cops deal with snitches

"The Throwaways" — A *New Yorker* article on young, naive snitches who were murdered because the cops they were pressured into working for didn't give a rat's butt about them.

www.newyorker.com/reporting/2012/09/03/120903fa_fact_stillman

Online advice on dealing with police

Flex Your Rights — This organization has online videos, DVDs, and tons of advice on how to handle yourself during police encounters. Topics include "Don't get tricked," "When do I have to show ID?," "How to refuse searches," "10 Rules for dealing with the police," and much more.

www.flexyourrights.org/

RATS!

Don't Talk to the Police — A law-school professor (former defense attorney) and a cop explain why you should never, ever talk to police even (and perhaps especially) if you're innocent, even if you're telling the 100% truth. This explains, in graphic detail, with examples, about how police will twist your words and/or lie about you if you say *anything at all* to them.
www.youtube.com/watch?v=6wXkI4t7nuc

An online guide to interrogation techniques — This site contains an extract from TM 30-210 Dept. Army Technical Manual "Interrogation Procedures." Although designed to *teach* interrogation, it can also help victims of interrogation recognize and thwart typical intimidation and questioning techniques.
www.uboardarchive.net/POWInterrogationArmyTechnicalManual.htm

Books

You & the Police! by Boston T. Party

Snitch Culture: How Citizens are Turned into the Eyes and Ears of the State by Jim Redden

Snitch: Informants, Cooperators, and the Corruption of Justice by Ethan Brown



SYNTHETIC TELEPATHY AND THE EARLY MIND WARS

Richard Alan Miller, c2001

[Presented at the Consciousness Technologies Conference, July 19-21, 2001, on Saturday, July 20th, 2001, in Sisters, OR

Introduction:

I first became aware of Allan Frey's work at Willow Grove in 1972, just after completing "*The Holographic Concept of Reality*." I was working with Dr. Carl Scheicher (MRU) at the time, and was asked about the significance of this work. Realizing its possible use in mind control, my first reaction was to go on "red alert."

Full significance was not yet understood at this time. Basically, Frey had discovered another sensory motor input in the higher blue-band frequencies of 0.3-3.0 GHz. - at very low amplitudes of power. It was "as if" we had another type of "vision," but did not know how to "see" what was being received. It constituted the next generation of subliminal communications.

My work at the time was involved with an AI database for paranormal references (Project Parafire). A second paper was also presented at the Omniversal Symposium, California State College at Sonoma, (September 29, 1973). This was titled "Embryonic Holography," and was an application of the "*Holographic Concept of Reality*" model. It dealt with biogenesis and neurological regeneration, and included speculation on the origins of cancer, faith healing, psychic surgery and more technical aspects of mind-body energetics.

One week after the delivery of that paper, four men came into my place of business, two in suits and two in full Army dress. The two suits held me under close arrest, while the two Army personnel went through my files, pulling anything related to "*Embryonic Holography*." The paper was rewritten from old notes and memory, but it was not the same.

What got this paper classified "top secret" for almost 20 years was that it was critical for the use of Allan Frey's study, and its possible application to mind control. I never was able to draw what was so important in that initial paper until I began researching this paper, more than 24 years later. I will discuss those aspects further into this document.

In 1961, Allen Frey, a freelance biophysicist and engineering psychologist, reported that humans could hear microwaves. Most United States scientists dismissed this discovery as the result of outside noise.

James C. Linn offered a more technical description of the experiment.

"Frey found that human subjects exposed to 1310 MHz and 2982 MHz microwaves at average power densities of 0.4 to 2 mW/cm² perceived auditory sensations described as buzzing or knocking sounds. The sensation occurred instantaneously at average incident power densities well below that necessary for known biological damage and appeared to originate from within or near the back of the head."

Pulsed Microwave Technology

Pulsed microwave voice-to-skull (or other-sound-to-skull) transmission was discovered during World War II by radar technicians who found they could hear the buzz of the train of pulses being transmitted by radar equipment they were working on. This phenomenon has been studied extensively by Dr. Allan Frey, (Willow Grove, 1965) whose work has been published in a number of reference books.

What Dr. Frey found was that single pulses of microwave could be heard by some people as "pops" or "clicks", while a train of uniform pulses could be heard as a buzz, without benefit of any type of receiver.

Dr. Frey also found that a wide range of frequencies, as low as 125 MHz (well below microwave) worked for some combination of pulse power and pulse width. Detailed unclassified studies mapped out those frequencies and pulse characteristics which are optimum for generation of "microwave hearing".

Very significantly, when discussing electronic mind control, is the fact that the peak pulse power required is modest - something like 0.3 watts per square centimeter of skull surface, and that this power level is only applied or needed for a very small percentage of each pulse's cycle time. 0.3-watts/sq cm is about what you get under a 250-watt heat lamp at a distance of one meter. It is not a lot of power.

When you take into account that the pulse train is off (no signal) for most of each cycle, the average power is so low as to be nearly undetectable. This is the concept of "spike" waves used in radar and other military forms of communication.

Frequencies that act as voice-to-skull carriers are not single frequencies, as, for example TV or cell phone channels. Each sensitive frequency is actually a range or "band" of frequencies. A technology used to reduce both interference and detection is called "spread spectrum". Spread spectrum signals usually have the carrier frequency "hop" around within a specified band.

Unless a receiver "knows" this hop schedule in advance, like other forms of encryption there is virtually no chance of receiving or detecting a coherent readable signal. Spectrum analyzers, used for detection, are receivers with a screen. A spread spectrum signal received on a spectrum analyzer appears as just more "static" or noise.

The actual method of the first successful unclassified voice to skull experiment was in 1974, by Dr. Joseph C. Sharp and Mark Grove, then at the Walter Reed Army Institute of Research. A Frey-type audible pulse was transmitted every time the voice waveform passed down through the zero axes, a technique easily duplicated by ham radio operators who build their own equipment.

The sensation is reported as a buzzing, clicking, or hissing which seems to originate within or just behind the head. The phenomenon occurs with carrier densities as low as microwatts per square centimeter with carrier frequencies from 0.3-3.0 GHz. By proper choice of pulse characteristics, intelligent speech may be created.

Dr. James Lin of Wayne State University has written a book entitled: Microwave Auditory Effects and Applications. It explores the possible mechanisms for the phenomenon, and discusses possibilities for the deaf, as persons with certain types of hearing loss can still hear pulsed microwaves (as tones or clicks and buzzes, if words aren't modulated on). Lin mentions the Sharp and Grove experiment and comments: "The capability of communicating directly with humans by pulsed microwaves is obviously not limited to the field of therapeutic medicine."

"Synthetic Telepathy"

In 1975, researcher A. W. Guy stated that "one of the most widely observed and accepted biologic effects of low average power electromagnetic energy is the auditory sensation evoked in man when exposed to pulsed microwaves."

He concluded that at frequencies where the auditory effect can be easily detected, microwaves penetrate deep into the tissues of the head, causing rapid thermal expansion (at the microscopic level only) that produces strains in the brain tissue.

An acoustic stress wave is then conducted through the skull to the cochlea, and from there, it proceeds in the same manner as in conventional hearing. It is obvious that receiver-less radio has not been adequately publicized or explained because of national security concerns.

Today, the ability to remotely transmit microwave voices inside a target's head is known inside the Pentagon as "Synthetic Telepathy." According to Dr. Robert Becker, "Synthetic Telepathy has applications in covert operations designed to drive a target crazy with voices or deliver undetected instructions to a programmed assassin."

This technology may have contributed to the deaths of 25 defense scientists variously employed by Marconi Underwater and Defense Systems, Easems and GEC. Most of the scientists worked on highly sensitive electronic warfare programs for NATO, including the Strategic Defense Initiative. It is claimed that directed energy weapons might have been used to literally drive these men to suicide and 291 accidents.

Biological Amplification

Using Microwave Band Frequencies

The next major development in ELF weaponry was the concept of a biological amplification of these signals at the cell level to perpetuate and set up resonance for more sophisticated information transfer. This was the beginning of using more than one technology in a stack to do something "more." While this was implied, it was never developed in "The Holographic Concept of Reality."

Electromagnetic fields or relatively weak power levels can affect intercellular communication. Bio-amplification is apparently why radio signals of very low average power (mw) can produce audio effects, and is difficult to detect. [*Electromagnetic Interaction with Biological Systems*, ed. Dr. James C. Lin, Univ. of Illinois, 1989, Plenum Press, NY]

Imposed weak low frequency fields (and radio frequency fields) that are many orders of magnitude weaker in the pericellular fluid (fluid between adjacent cells) than the membrane potential gradient (voltage across the membrane) can modulate the action of hormones, antibody neurotransmitters and cancer-promoting molecules at their cell surface receptor sites.

These ELF sensitivities appear to involve nonequilibrium and highly cooperative processes that mediate a major amplification of initial weak triggers associated with the binding of these molecules (specific cell surface receptor sites). Membrane amplification is inherent in this trans-membrane signaling sequence.

Initial stimuli associated with weak perpendicular EM fields and with binding of stimulating molecules at their membrane receptor sites elicit a highly cooperative modification of Ca^{++} binding to glycoproteins along the membrane.

A longitudinal spread is consistent with the direction of extracellular current flow associated with physiological activity and imposed EM fields. This cooperative modification of surface Ca^{++} binding is an amplifying stage. By imposing RF fields, there is a far greater increase in Ca^{++} efflux than is accounted for in the events of receptor-ligand binding. from imposing RF fields.

Enzymes are protein molecules that function as catalysts, initiating and enhancing chemical reactions that would not otherwise occur at tissue temperatures. This ability resides in the pattern of electrical charges on the molecular surface.

Activation of these enzymes and the reactions in which they participate involve energies millions of times greater than in the cell surface, triggering events initiated by the EM fields, emphasizing the membrane amplification inherent in this trans-membrane signaling sequence.

Frey and Messenger confirmed that a microwave pulse with a slow rise time was ineffectual in producing an auditory response. Only if the rise time is short, resulting in effect in a square wave with respect to the leading edge of the envelope of radiated radio-frequency energy, does the auditory response occur. This is why we don't "hear" ordinary radio and TV signals.

The significance of "*Embryonic Holography*" now becomes more understandable. For example, the specific frequency bands (0.3-3.0 Hz) are so flat as to appear almost 2-dimensional to most biological processes on a semi-quantum mechanical level. This means that these frequencies can be seen as "scalar" in their possible interaction with specific brain processes.

What these frequencies really are, however, are actual holograms of specific thoughts. They have a third component of detail (much like the patented P300 wave). This means that a hybrid form of brain fingerprinting is now possible. And, once these "images" are stored (usually in a very sophisticated super-cooled computer), similar responses can be fed back to the person, inducing virtually any state desired (via entrainment protocols).

Silent Sound Technology - "S-quad"

Silent (converted-to-voice FM) hypnosis can be transmitted using a voice frequency modulator to generate the "voice." It is a steady tone, near the high end of hearing range (15,000 Hz), plus a hypnotist's voice, varying from 300 - 4,000 Hz. These two signals are frequency modulated. The output now appears as a steady tone, like tinnitus, but with hypnosis embedded. The FM-voice controls the timing of the transmitter's pulse.

Each vertical line is one short pulse of microwave signal at a frequency to which the human brain is sensitive. Timing of each microwave pulse is controlled by each down-slope crossing of the voice wave (Sharp's method, 1974). Then the brain converts the train of microwave pulses back to inaudible voice. There is no *conscious defense* possible against this form of hypnosis.

Ordinary radio and TV signals use a smooth waveform called a 'sine' wave. This wave signal cannot normally penetrate the voltage gradient across the nerve cell walls. Radar signals consist of very short and powerful pulses of sine wave type signals, and can penetrate the steep voltage gradient across these nerve cell walls (Allan H. Frey, Cornell University, 1962).

Differences in osmosis of ions (dissolved salt components) cause a small voltage difference across cell walls. When a small voltage appears across a very tiny distance, the change in voltage is called very 'steep.' It is this steep gradient that keeps normal radio signals from throwing us into convulsions.

The mind-altering mechanism is based on a subliminal carrier technology: the Silent Sound Spread Spectrum (SSSS), sometimes called "S-quad" or "Squad". It was developed by Dr Oliver Lowery of Norcross, Georgia, and is described in US Patent #5,159,703, "Silent Subliminal Presentation System", dated October 27, 1992. The abstract for the patent reads:

"A silent communications system in which nonaural carriers, in the very low or very high audio-frequency range or in the adjacent ultrasonic frequency spectrum are amplitude- or frequency-modulated with the desired intelligence and propagated acoustically or vibrationally, for inducement into the brain, typically through the use of loudspeakers, earphones, or piezoelectric transducers. The

modulated carriers may be transmitted directly in real time or may be conveniently recorded and stored on mechanical, magnetic, or optical media for delayed or repeated transmission to the listener."

According to literature by Silent Sounds, Inc., it is now possible, using supercomputers, to analyze human emotional EEG patterns and replicate them, then store these "emotion signature clusters" on another computer and, at will, "silently induce and change the emotional state in a human being".

Edward Tilton, President of Silent Sounds, Inc., says this about S-squad in a letter dated December 13, 1996:

"All schematics, however, have been classified by the US Government and we are not allowed to reveal the exact details... .. we make tapes and CDs for the German Government, even the former Soviet Union countries! All with the permission of the US State Department, of course... The system was used throughout Operation Desert Storm (Iraq) quite successfully."

"Induced Alpha to Theta Biofeedback Cluster Movement" is an output from "the world's most versatile and most sensitive electroencephalograph (EEG) machine". This device has a gain capability of 200,000, as compared to most other EEG machines (with gain capability of 50,000). It is software-driven by the "fastest of computers" using a noise nulling technology similar to that used by nuclear submarines for detecting small objects underwater at extreme range.

The purpose of all this high technology is to plot and display a moving cluster of periodic brainwave signals. The illustration shows an EEG display from a single individual, taken of left and right hemispheres simultaneously. This technology is very similar to that used to generate P300 waves.

Cloning the Emotions

By using these computer-enhanced EEGs, scientists can identify and isolate the brain's low-amplitude "emotion signature clusters," synthesize them and store them on another computer. In other words, by studying the subtle characteristic brainwave patterns that occur when a subject experiences a particular emotion, scientists have been able to identify the concomitant brainwave pattern and can now duplicate it.

"These clusters are then placed on the Silent Sound[™] carrier frequencies and will silently trigger the occurrence of the same basic emotion in another human being!"

Regarding system delivery and applications, there is a lot more involved here than a simple subliminal sound system. There are numerous patented technologies that can be piggybacked individually or collectively onto a carrier frequency to elicit all kinds of effects.

There appear to be two methods of delivery with the system. One is direct microwave induction into the brain of the subject, limited to short-range operations. The other, as described above, utilizes ordinary radio and television carrier frequencies.

Far from necessarily being used as a weapon against a person, the system does have limitless positive applications. However, the fact that the sounds are subliminal makes them virtually undetectable and possibly dangerous to the general public.

In more conventional use, the Silent Sounds Subliminal System might utilize voice commands, e.g., as an adjunct to security systems. Beneath the musical broadcast that you hear in stores and shopping malls may be a hidden message that exhorts against shoplifting. And while voice commands alone are powerful, when the subliminal presentation system carries cloned emotional signatures, the result is overwhelming.

Free-market uses for this technology are the common self-help tapes, positive affirmation, relaxation and meditation tapes, as well as methods to increase learning capabilities. But there is strong evidence that this technology is being developed toward global mind control.

The secrecy involved in the development of the electromagnetic mind-altering technology reflects the tremendous power that is inherent in it. *To put it bluntly, whoever controls this technology can control the minds of men - all men.*

There is evidence that the U.S. Government has plans to extend the range of this technology to envelop all peoples, all countries. This can be accomplished, and is being accomplished, by utilizing the nearly completed HAARP project for overseas areas and the GWEN network now in place in the U.S. The U.S. Government denies all this.

Dr Michael Persinger is a Professor of Psychology and Neuroscience at Laurentian University, Ontario, Canada. His work and findings indicate that strong electromagnetic fields can and will affect a person's brain.

"Temporal lobe stimulation can evoke the feeling of a presence, disorientation, and perceptual irregularities. It can activate images stored in the subject's memory, including nightmares and monsters that are normally suppressed."

Mind Reading Devices

Alan Yu, a former lieutenant colonel in the Taiwan National Defense Department, says that the United States has not only developed an operational mind control machine, but has also distributed models for use by allied countries. Yu states that such machines pose a great threat to human rights and the American way of life. He calls the device the "Mind Reading Machine" (Mind Machine).

Yu writes that there are two sources of information detailing the existence of the Mind Reading Machine. The first evidence: In the 1970s, The South China Morning Post reported that the

University of Maryland had invented a Thought Reading Machine. The original purpose of this invention was to help authorities investigate severe car accidents. It was to be used on people who were severely injured to get their accounts of how the accidents occurred.

In the spring of 1984, Yu was a lieutenant colonel serving in the National Defense Department of Taiwan. At that time, Yu read a classified document from the department that he serviced under. The document said the Military Police Department of Taiwan had purchased several of the Mind Reading Machines from the United States (In Taiwan, it was called Psychological Language Machine).

The document was a request to the United States for parts to repair several malfunctioning machines. The machine allegedly uses microwaves to deliver spoken messages directly to the human brain, as well as using radio waves to hypnotize people or change their thoughts. Yu reports that before he left, this machine had become the most effective weapon for the security departments of Taiwan.

In 1993, Defense News announced that the Russian government was discussing with American counterparts the transfer of technical information and equipment known as "Acoustic Psycho-correction." The Russians claimed that this device involves the transmission of specific commands via static or white noise bands into the human subconscious without upsetting other intellectual functions.

Demonstrations of this equipment have shown encouraging results after exposure of less than one minute and have produced the ability to alter behavior on unwilling subjects. A US Department of Defense medical engineer claimed in 1989 that the U.S. and Israel had regularly used microwaves to condition and control the minds of Palestinians.

Unclassified ELF-Type Weapons

Remote physical manipulation: Not covered in this document. At time of writing, that technology appears to be classified.

Transmission methods for neuro-effective signals: This includes pulsed microwave (i.e., like radar signals) and ultrasound and voice-FM (transmitted through the air). Also known as "Synthetic Telepathy."

While transmission of speech, dating from the early 1970s, was the first use of pulsed microwave, neuro-effective signals can now cause many other nerve groups to become remotely actuated. That specific technology is classified.

Pavlovian hypnotic triggers: A [Pavlovian] hypnotic trigger is a phrase or any sensory cue that the subject is programmed to involuntarily act in a certain way. MKULTRA survivors can still be triggered from programming done decades ago.

One of the main goals of the institutional/drug/child abuse phases of the CIA MKULTRA atrocities (1950's through 1970's) was to implant triggers using a "twilight state" (half-conscious) medication and tape-recorded hypnosis. The ultimate goal was to have the acting out of Pavlovian triggers erased from the victim's memory.

These triggers are now planted using either of the above two transmission methods, but with the words moved up just above (or near the top of) the audible frequency range. The result is that hypnotic triggers are planted without the subject being aware. This technology was used in the Gulf War as "Silent Sound."

Through-wall surveillance methods: This includes top end of microwave (near infrared), and the so-called "millimeter wave" scanning. This method uses the very top end of the microwave radio signal spectrum just below infrared. To view small objects or people clearly, the highest frequency that will penetrate non-conductive or poorly-conductive walls is used.

Millimeter wave scanning radar can be used in two modes: The first is passive (no radiated signal) and uses background radiation already in the area to be scanned. It is totally undetectable. The active system uses a (low power millimeter wave) "flashlight" attached to the scanner.

Thought reading: Thought reading can be classed as a form of "through wall surveillance" technology. In the unclassified and commercial realms, it is called thru-skull microwave reading, and magnetic skull-proximity reading.

Brain entrainment: This involves moods and sleep states, the reverse of biofeedback. The low frequency electrical brain rhythms are characteristics of various moods and states of sleep. Not only can they now be read out using biofeedback equipment or EEG machines, but also radio, sound, contact electrodes, or flashing lights. These moods and sleep states can be generated or at least encouraged using brain entrainment devices.

Brain entrainment signals cannot carry voice, which is a much higher frequency range. Brain entrainment can, however, be used to "set up" a target to make him/her more susceptible to hypnosis.

Implantation: (no longer required)

Specific ELF Weapons

Ultrasound and Voice-FM: Main advantage in mind control work is that it can carry verbal hypnosis, more potent than simple biorhythm entrainment. An example is Chicago's Airport Terminal connection tunnels and their "Keep Walking."

Steady tone, near the high end of hearing range (15,000 Hz). Hypnotist's voice, varying from 300 to 4,000 Hz, fed into a frequency modulator, where the voice controls the frequency. Output

is now a steady tone, sounding like tinnitus, but with hypnosis embedded. While the brain can hear and understand, the ear only hears a "tone" or a "rush."

Acoustic Heterodyne
American Technologies Corp.
13114 Evening Creek Drive. S.
San Diego, CA 92128

Through-Wall Radar: Millimeter wave through clothing, through-luggage is currently in use at airports. Millimeter wave scanners can be purchased from:

Millivision Corp.
Northampton, MA

Thought Readings: Thought reading is an enhanced version of computer speech recognition, with EEG waves being substituted for sound waves. The easiest "thought" reading is actually remote picking up of the electro-magnetic activity of the speech-control muscles.

When we say words to ourselves, silently, or, read a book, we can actually feel the slight sensations of those words in our vocal muscles - all that is absent is the passage of air. Coordinated speech signals are relatively strong and relatively consistent.

We are "fed" hypnotic signals to force consistent "neutral" content (but of different character than prior to becoming test subjects) in dreams. These forced, neutral content ("bland" content) dreams occur every single night and may represent the experimenters' efforts to have our experiences portray themselves in such dreams, in effect, mining our experiences.

confirms the ability of current unclassified technology to actually see what a living animal sees, electronically. It is therefore extremely likely that these forced dreams can be displayed on the experimenters' screens in an adjacent apartment or adjacent house, (which are made obvious to the involuntary experimentee).

Implants: Implants can either receive instructions via radio signals, passing them to the brain. Or, can be interrogated via external radio signals to read brain activity at a distance. Since implants for beneficial purposes are actively being promoted by NIH, it is obvious they will not disappear any time soon.

Thermal Gun, Seizure Gun, and Magnetophosphene Gun: Evokes a visual response and is thought to be centered in the retina (as seen in the movies Goldeneye, Broken Arrow, Escape From LA, and Eraser). The popular video "Waco: The Big Lie Continues" shows video footage of three EM weapons being used during the confrontation.

Silent Subliminals
ALTERED STATES LTD
P.O.Box 68-344, Newton,

Auckland, New Zealand.
Ph: +64-9-815-5095 or +64-9-815-5059
Fax: +64-9-815-5067

From their brochure:

"Only your mind can hear. Your ears hear nothing but your mind hears and accepts the powerful suggestions.

You can safely play these tapes anywhere - in a car, while watching TV or listening to your favorite music, while working or even as silent sleep programming.

Warning: *Everyone within listening range of the tape will be programmed by the suggestions. To assure yourself that strong suggestions are recorded on the tape, take it to any Radio Shack store, play it on their stereo and read the output with a Radio Shack Sound Level Meter (Item 33-2050)*

How To Use The Tapes: *Increase the volume until it is just below any tape noise. If your stereo deck has treble and bass controls, you can boost the subliminal output by increasing the treble and decreasing the bass. The player then emits a strong but inaudible frequency - modulated 60 - 90 decibel signal that is received and demodulated by the human ear.*

Technical Information *The Suggestions are delivered on a carrier frequency of 14,800 cps, via a low-distortion sine wave signal. This frequency is slightly above the audible hearing range but the frequency-modulated (FM) signal is still strongly impinging upon the diaphragm of the ear. The listener can expect his subconscious mind to accept the suggestions with repeated listening.*

How To Use The Tapes: *Increase the volume until it is just below any tape noise. If your stereo deck has treble and bass controls, you can boost the subliminal output by increasing the treble and decreasing the bass. The player then emits a STRONG BUT INAUDIBLE frequency-modulated 60 to 90 decibel signal that is received and demodulated by the human ear.*

The Silent Subliminals is a new brain/mind technology developed by an aerospace engineer. This new technique has been licensed to Valley of the Sun Audio/Video for this incredible new tape series. Patent pending. Note: Because the frequency is beyond normal recording range, the tape cannot be duplicated:

Examples of Suggestions:

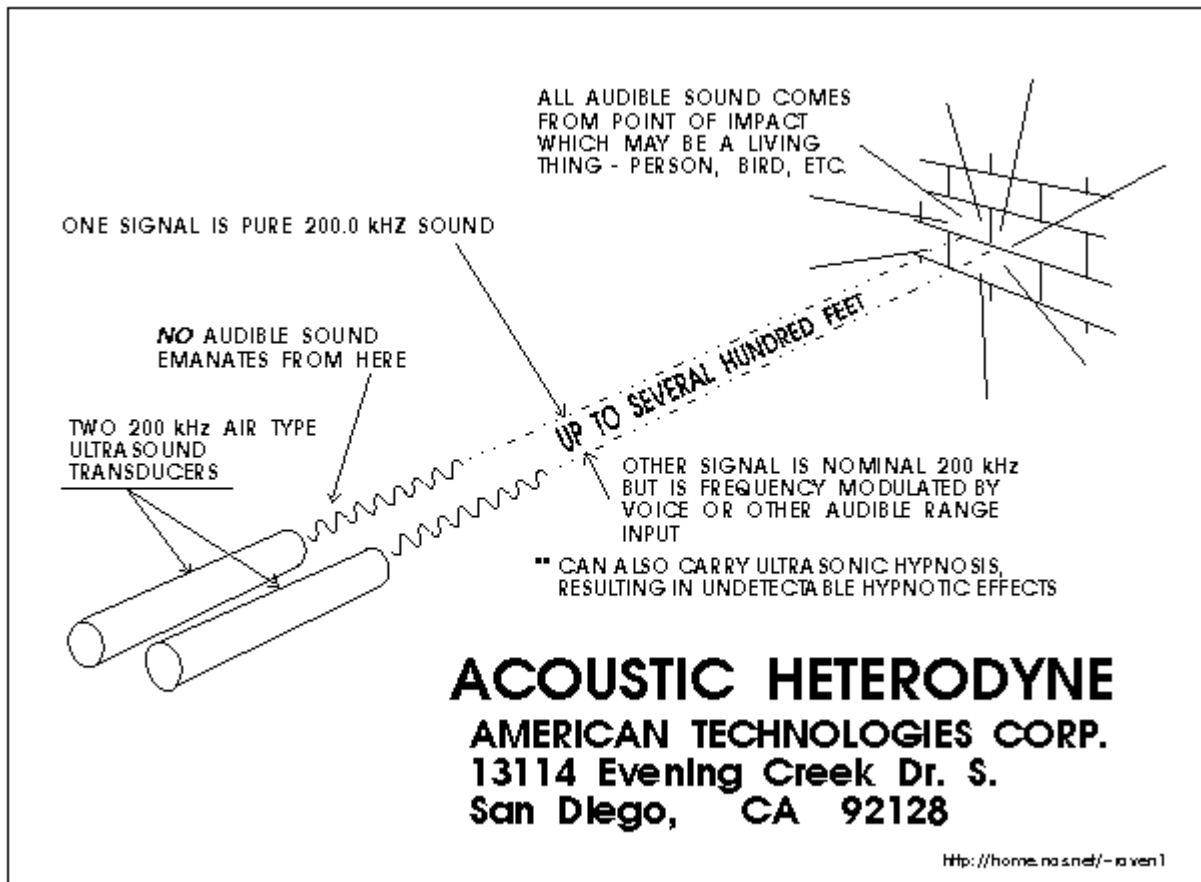
- *"Every day you become thinner and thinner"*
- *"You now lose weight and full fill your goals"*

- *"You attain your weight goals and the body you desire"*
- *"You have the power and ability to attain the perfect weight and body you desire"*
- *"You have the self-discipline to lose all the weight you want"*
- *"You live a healthy lifestyle and eat a proper diet"*
- *"You now quit smoking because it serves you"*
- *"You lose all desire to smoke"*
- *"You accept that you now quit smoking"*
- *"You are a non-smoker"*
- *"Quit smoking. Quit smoking. Quit smoking"*
- *"You have the willpower to do anything you want to do"*
- *"You have great self- discipline and you use it to quit smoking"*
- *"Cigarettes disgust you"*
- *"You are very sure of yourself"*
- *"You accept that you have great inner courage"*
- *"You are self-reliant and self-confident"*
- *"You are full of independence and determination"*
- *"You have great inner courage"*
- *"Every day in every way, you become more and more self-confident"*
- *"You feel good about yourself"*
- *"You project a very positive self-image"*
- *"You are relaxed and at ease"*
- *"You detach from worldly pressures and experience an inner calm"*
- *"Negativity flows through you without affecting you"*
- *"You accept other people as they are"*
- *"You peacefully accept the things you cannot change, and change the things you can"*
- *"You are at peace with yourself, the world and everyone in it"*
- *"Your mind is like calm water"*
- *"You direct your time and energy to manifest your desires"*
- *"You have the self-discipline to accomplish your personal and professional goals"*
- *"Every day, you increase your self-discipline"*
- *"You do what you need to do and stop doing what doesn't work"*
- *"You freely choose to do what you need to do"*
- *"You are assertive and feel good about yourself"*
- *"You now focus your energy upon attaining success"*
- *"You know exactly what you want and you go for it"*
- *"You can accomplish whatever you set out to do"*
- *"Be ultra-successful. Be ultra-successful and become wealthy"*
- *"Every day in every way, you become more successful"*
- *"Your creative thinking opens the door to monetary abundance"*
- *"You easily achieve and maintain a penile erection"*
- *"Your body performs perfectly during sex without thinking about it"*

- "A hard, firm erection is your natural response to sexual stimulation "
- "You can make love for a long before you ejaculate"
- "Every day you feel better about your sexual prowess and your ability to achieve and maintain a hard, firm erection"

"Acoustic Spotlight (Can Target One person in Crowd)"

Posted by F. Joseph Pompeii, MIT Media Lab



Usage: The Audio Spotlight can be used in two major ways: As directed audio, sound is directed at a specific listener or area, to provide a private or area specific listening space. As projected audio, sound is projected against a distant object, creating an audio image. This audio image is literally a projected loudspeaker - sound appears to come directly from the projection, just like light.

The Audio Spotlight consists of a thin, circular transducer array and a specially designed signal processor and amplifier. The transducer is about half an inch thick, nonmagnetic, and lightweight. The signal processor and amplifier are

integrated into a unit about the same size as a traditional audio amplifier, and have similar power requirements.

Technology: Because it is impossible to generate extremely narrow beams of audible sound without extremely large loudspeaker arrays, we instead generate the sound indirectly, using the nonlinearity of the air to convert a narrow beam of ultrasound into a highly directive, audible beam of sound.

The device transmits a narrow beam of ultrasound (blue), which, due to the inherent nonlinearity of the air itself, distorts (changes shape) very slightly as it travels. This distortion creates, along with new ultrasonic frequencies, audible artifacts (green) that can be mathematically predicted, and therefore controlled.

By constructing the proper ultrasonic beam, this nonlinearity can be used to create, within the beam itself, an audible sound beam containing any sound desired. This is presently done in real-time using low cost circuitry, a specially designed amplifier, and transducers developed at MIT specifically for this project.

Hyperdirectivity: The directivity, or narrowness, of an acoustic wave generated by a circular transducer is proportional to the ratio of the diameter of the transducer to the wavelength of the sound. So a transducer much larger than the wavelength of the sound creates a very narrow beam.

Audible sound contains wavelengths reaching lengths of several feet, so a reasonably sized loudspeaker will always produce a very wide, non-directional source at lower frequencies. The Audio Spotlight, in contrast, outputs short, millimeter sized ultrasonic waves, which form a very narrow beam even in a small transducer, which in turn generates audible sound.

The nature of the nonlinear transformation also essentially eliminates side lobes in the resulting beam, and maintains relatively uniform directivity across the entire audible frequency range.

The figure above (from American Technologies Corp.) compares the directivity of the Audio Spotlight (yellow) to that of an ordinary loudspeaker (purple) at 400 Hz. Note that the directivity of the Audio Spotlight is only three degrees, compared to the essentially omni directional directivity of the loudspeaker.

In order to obtain such narrow directivity from a traditional loudspeaker system, one would need a loudspeaker array fifty meters across! A loudspeaker is like a light bulb, but the Audio Spotlight is like a laser.

History: The use of nonlinear interaction of high frequency sound to generate directive low frequency sound sources has been a well-researched subject in the field of underwater acoustics since the early 1960's. Often

misattributed to so-called "Tartini Tones," the effect is more accurately described as a parametric array, a term introduced by Westervelt.

In the past several decades, many underwater sonar researchers have used the effect to generate directive low frequency sonar beams, detect underwater sound (parametric receiving array), and extend the bandwidth of underwater transducers.

The first published demonstration of an airborne parametric array was in 1975 by Bennett and Blackstock. Rather than using inaudible ultrasound, they instead used very intense, high frequency audible sound to produce simple difference tones. While their goal was not a practical audio reproduction device, they nonetheless effectively demonstrated that the parametric array would work in air in addition to underwater.

Life Assessment Detector System (LADS) The Life Assessment Detector System (LADS), a microwave Doppler movement measuring device, can detect human body surface motion, including heartbeat and respiration, at ranges up to 135 feet (41.15 meters).

The primary function of the LADS is to provide a reliable method by which medical and emergency personnel can locate personnel buried in building collapses or injured on the military battlefield. LADS can detect such signs of life as movement, heartbeat, or respiration.

Originally designed to detect heartbeat and respiration of military personnel wearing chemical-biological warfare protective overgarments, the LADS has been restructured, greatly increasing its operational range and providing a means for eliminating "nuisance alarms" which could mimic human life signs, such as fans, wind drafts, or swaying trees.

This is accomplished through neural network technology, which "trains" the system to recognize human motion and heartbeat/respiration functions. If these functions are not detected, the reasonable assumption is that there are no survivors. Operating under such an assumption, the rescue team can now proceed without fear of further loss of life, i.e., rescue and medical personnel and equipment can be deployed more effectively and efficiently.

The LADS consists of a sensor module, a neural network module, and a control/monitor module. The sensor module is an x-band (10 GHz) microwave transceiver with a nominal output power of 15 milliwatts, operating in the continuous wave (CW) mode. The neural network module device can store many complex patterns such as visual waveforms and speech templates, and can easily compare input patterns to previously "trained" or stored patterns.

The control/monitor module provides the LADS' instrument controls, such as on-off switches, circuit breakers, and battery condition, as well as motion, heartbeat waveform, pulse strength, and pulse rate displays.

LADS provides life assessment capabilities for people who are:

Trapped in building rubble;

Battlefield casualties in a chemical/biological warfare environment;
Victims of airline, train, or automobile crashes;
Trapped in an avalanche or mudslide;
Trapped on a mountain ledge;
Trapped under a collapsed tent structure; or
Hostages being held in a nonmetallic room.

For more information about the LADS, send E-mail to: info@vsecorp.com

Radar Flashlight: The National Institute of Justice (NIJ), through the Joint (Justice-Defense) Program Steering Group (JPSG), is sponsoring Georgia Tech Research Institute (GTRI) in developing inexpensive, handheld, low-power radar that will enable law officers to detect individuals through interior building walls. It works by sensing the motion of an individual's chest when they breathe.

GTRI is currently designing and refining the first prototype unit. A laboratory test area has been constructed consisting of a section of home siding and drywall, a wooden front door, and a section of brick and mortar.

It also demonstrated the ability to detect an individual through the laboratory's cinder block walls. GTRI is working to combine the two parts of this device into a single unit. NIJ plans on demonstrating the Radar Flashlight with law enforcement agencies through its National Law Enforcement and Corrections Technology Center (NLECTC) (Southeast Regional Center) before the end of 1999.

Dr. Pete Nacci Project Manager
(703) 351-8821

Millivision Radar Millimeter-Wave Camera picks up both metallic and plastic concealed handguns. Between microwave and infrared lies the millimeter wave band. This little-heralded portion of the electromagnetic spectrum turns out to be perfect for "remote frisking." Millitech Corp. has designed a camera to accomplish just that.

The idea calls for measuring the time delay and intensity of millimeter wave energy that radiates naturally. At millimeter wavelengths, people are good emitters, while metals are very poor. Dielectric objects, such as plastics, ceramics and powdered drugs, are somewhere in between. *Clothing and building materials, such as wallboard, are virtually transparent.*

Ground (or Home/Apt. Wall) Penetrating Radar: Patriot Scientific Corporation has developed radar technologies with a wide range of possible applications.

A pulse generator is used to drive the transmit antenna. The pulse is a positive spike going up to 100V then falling back to ground in one and a half nanoseconds corresponding to a pulse transmit frequency of 750 MHz.

The return signal is read by the receive antenna. At this point some simple analog processing is done and the signal is digitized at a resolution of 6 GHz, and sent to a PC. The PC correlates the data into a conventional waveform, does some processing, and then transmits the data over an Ethernet cable to a Pentium workstation (not shown).

The Pentium workstation is used to apply different digital filters, combine waveforms, and display the results. This system can be used to demonstrate detection of small targets buried in sand, people behind walls, and other targets.

Patriot has used its antenna system to demonstrate detection of objects as small as a coke buried in sand, through a wall. Even small targets disturb the wavefront of the pulse, producing reflections and modifying the field in measurable ways.

The key to Patriot's Radar system is its ability to transmit and receive pulses barely longer than single cycles at the transmit frequency. The first waveform shown here is a pulse generated by an earlier Patriot Design, based on "off the shelf" antenna technology. The waveform on the bottom was produced and received by Patriot's current Design.

The current Patriot antenna system produces a pulse at the desired frequency with little leading or trailing noise. The Patriot antenna system provides many advantages over pulse-based systems.

Patriot originally developed the impulse radar system to allow time domain processing in Patriot's GPR systems. Because the impulse is extremely short (3 nanoseconds), the time to return can be used to gauge the distance traveled by the pulse.

Furthermore, the transmitter and receiver antennas are very directional, eliminating much of the multipath components of the return signal. The short pulses combined with the directional transmit and receive to provide us with a number of important advantages:

- Very low average power during transmission
- Low interference from other transmitters
- Transmission invisible to conventional receivers
- High bandwidth digital data transmission possible
- Difficult detection by other impulse receivers

Interference with other sources and receivers is further reduced by using directional antennas. The antenna design shown is highly directional.

When penetrating the ground, we wish to eliminate as much of the multipath signal as possible. The directional antennas reduce the multipath signals detected to those that are relatively inline with the wave path, and eliminate much of the multipath signal that returns at odd angles.

Impulse radar uses low power inherently because the transmissions occur in pulses separated by periods of no transmission. The power of the pulses is offset by the dead time between the pulses. The average output of the current system is about 300 microwatts. The low average power of an impulse system effectively hides the transmissions from conventional receivers.

Interference can be further reduced in an impulse system by using random interval spacing. As long as the transmit and receive antennas are in sync, the period between pulses can be varied to prevent aliening with other continuous- or pulse-transmission systems that might be operating in the same locale.

Furthermore, if an impulse system is being used to transmit data, varying the intervals between pulses prevents other impulse systems from locking onto the signal. Patriot Scientific's current GPR system does not use random interval spacing.

Patriot Scientific Corporation

Commercial Thought Reading Devices: The Cyberlink Mind Mouse is a revolutionary hands-free computer controller which allows you to move and click a mouse cursor, play video games, create music, and control external devices, all without using your hands.

A headband with three sensors detects electrical signals on the forehead resulting from subtle facial muscle, eye, and brain activity. This headband connects to an interface box that amplifies and digitizes the forehead signals and sends them to your computer.

The Cyberlink software decodes the forehead signals into ten Brain Fingers for continuous cursor control. It also decodes eye motion and facial gestures into mouse button clicks, keystrokes, and cursor resolution control. With a little practice, most or all of these commands can be mastered to operate virtually all computer functions.

By learning to change the energy levels of your Brain Fingers, you will be able to do just about anything on a computer, except turn it on! The Cyberlink Mind Mouse supports hands-free mouse, keyboard and joystick cursor control, switch closure, video game control, and music and art synthesis.

The Cyberlink Mind Mouse features a Windows 95 Mouse Driver for hands-free control of third party software like games, business software, Internet browsers, and a range of assistive technologies, such as the X-10 Home Controller and special needs word-processing and communication software, including WiVik2, Words Plus, and Clicker Plus.

The Cyberlink Mind Mouse is priced at \$1495.00 (U.S.\$) plus shipping. Free upgrades are included for one year.

Hearing For the Deaf: It was during these [Frey] studies that a profoundly important discovery was made: Deaf subjects often had the ability to *hear* radio frequency sound. The clinical criterion was that, if a given person could hear audio above 5 kHz [higher range of a piano] by bone or air conduction, then radio frequency sound could be heard as well.

This and related work has resulted in the manufacture of radio frequency type hearing aids for the deaf, one of which is made by Listening, Inc., of Arlington, Mass., and is known as the Neurophone Model GPF-1. It operates at 100 kHz (about five times the normal maximum hearing frequency) and employs crystal control.

These observations tie in with the fact that some individuals can detect radio programs through fillings in their teeth. This phenomenon was technically *verified* by interposing shields between respective people who exhibited this effect and the modulated radio frequency sources.

When the lower half of the head was *covered*, including the maxillary dental area, the radio frequency sound was perceived. The sound *ceased* on covering the *top* half of the head. While the mechanism responsible for this phenomenon is only imperfectly understood, *it can be assumed to be the result of DIRECT cortical stimulation*.

In other words, even when the sound seems to be coming from the teeth, it is actually being directly received and interpreted in the brain, not the teeth.

Some Important Historical Developments:

Brain-Wave Detection: Some 40-odd years ago, university professor F. Cazzamalli started publishing papers on the subject of brain-wave detection [using radio signals] and implied that he had detected radiations from the mind.

He placed his subjects in a shielded room (or Faraday cage), emanated VHF radio waves through their heads, and claimed to have recorded "beat frequencies" obtained with an untuned receiver consisting of a galena crystal or diode tube, a fixed capacitor, an antenna, and a sensitive light beam galvanometer. A "galvanometer" is a voltmeter; light beam types show up in physics labs and are one of the most sensitive types of voltmeter.

The trouble is that Cazzamalli never mentioned transmitter power in his somewhat unprofessional papers. His oscillograms meant to show variations of the "beat" when his subjects were emotionally aroused or engaged in creative tasks when they were in the Faraday cage. "Beat" as used by Cazzamalli refers to EEG-frequency, i.e., ELF, traces.

Later he told an astounded world that his subjects would hallucinate when under the influence of his "oscillatori telegrafica," its frequency being around 300 MHz at the time. Aviation radios are in this range.

Tom Jaski, a noted science writer and engineer duplicated some of Cazzamalli's work with a modern low-power oscillator that was swept from 300 MHz to 600 MHz. Cell phones start at over 900 MHz.

His subjects could not see the dial. They were told to sound off as soon as they felt something unusual. At a certain frequency range - varying between 380 MHz and 500 MHz - the subjects repeatedly indicated points with exact accuracy in as many as 14 out of 15 trials. At these "individual" frequencies, the same subjects announced having experienced pulsing sensations in the brain, ringing in the ears, and an odd desire to *bite* the experimenters.

The oscillator's output power was only a few *milliwatts*, while the oscillator itself was located several feet away from the subjects. Any experimenters out there want to try this? Milliwatts are quite safe for short-term experiments. Kids' walkie-talkies are 50 to 100 milliwatts, for example.

LIDA Machine: 1960 Soviet device that bombards brains with low-frequency radio waves. Now with Dr. Ross Adey, Chief of Research, Veterans Hospital, Loma Linda, CA.

Low frequency square wave modulation of a radio frequency field. It was developed by L. Rabichev and his colleagues in Soviet Armenia, for "the treatment of neuropsychic and somatic disorders, such as neuroses, psychoses, insomnia, hypertension, stammering, bronchial asthma, and asthenic and reactive disturbances." (U.S. Patent # 3,773,049)

The radio frequency field has a nominal carrier frequency of 40 MHz and a maximum output of approximately 40 watts. The E-field is applied to the patient on the side of neck through two disc electrodes approximately 10 cm in diameter. The electrodes are located at a distance of 2 to 4 cm from the skin.

The radio signal appears to be the primary cause of the sleep/trance effect. Optimal repetition frequencies are said to lie in the range from 40 to 80 pulses per minute.

Voice to Skull, 1974: The demonstration of sonic transduction of microwave energy by materials lacking in water LESSENS the likelihood that a thermo hydraulic principle is operating in human perception of the energy. Nonetheless, some form of thermo acoustic transduction probably underlies perception. If so, it is clear that simple heating is NOT a sufficient basis for the Frey effect; the requirement for pulsing of radiations appears to implicate a thermodynamic principle.

Frey and Messenger (1973) and Guy, Chou, Lin, and Christensen (1975) confirmed that a microwave pulse with a slow rise time is ineffective in producing an auditory response; only if the rise time is SHORT, resulting in effect in a square wave with respect to the leading edge of the envelope of radiated radio-frequency energy, does the auditory response occur.

Thus the rate of change (the first derivative) of the waveform of the pulse is a CRITICAL factor in perception. Given a thermodynamic interpretation, it would follow that information can be encoded in the energy and "communicated" to the "listener".

Communication has in fact been demonstrated. A. Guy, a skilled telegrapher, arranged for his father, a retired railroad telegrapher, to operate a key, each closure and opening of which resulted in a pulse of microwave energy. By directing the radiations at his own head, complex messages via the Continental Morse Code were readily received by Guy.

Sharp and Grove found that appropriate modulation of microwave energy can result in "wireless" and "receiverless" communication of SPEECH. They recorded by voice on tape each of the single-syllable words for digits between 1 and 10. The electrical sine-wave analogs of each word were then processed so that each time a sine wave crossed ZERO REFERENCE IN THE NEGATIVE DIRECTION, a brief pulse of microwave energy was triggered.

This is, in effect, is a form of what is called pulse-RATE modulation. By radiating themselves with these "voice modulated" microwaves, Sharp and Grove were READILY able to hear, identify, and distinguish among the 9 words. Persons with artificial larynxes not unlike those emitted the sounds heard.

Communication of more complex words and of sentences was not attempted because the averaged densities of energy required to transmit longer messages would approach the current 10 milliwatts per square centimeter limit of safe exposure.

The capability of communicating directly with a human being by "receiverless radio" has obvious potentialities both within and without the clinic. But the hotly debated and unresolved question of how much microwave radiation to which a human being can safely be exposed will probably forestall applications within the near future.

EC-130E Commando Solo: Primary function is "Psychological operations broadcasts." Air Force Mission statement: Commando Solo conducts psychological operations and civil affairs broadcasts missions in the standard AM, FM, HF, TV and military communications bands.

It was called EC-121, known at the time as the Coronet Solo, and was used in Operation Urgent Fury. Volant Solo was during Operation Just Cause.

The Commando Solo aircraft and earlier generations of this design have participated in the following missions:

- Operation *Urgent Fury* (Grenada, October-November 1983, January-June 1985)
- Operation *Just Cause* (Panama, late December 1989)
- Operation *Desert Shield* (Kuwait, Iraq, from August 1990)
- Operation *Desert Storm* (Saudi Arabia, Turkey, Iraq, 1991)
- Operation *Uphold Democracy* (Haiti, 1994-1995)
- Operation *Joint Guard* (Part of a U.N. operation in Bosnia-Herzegovina, 1995)
- Operation *Desert Thunder* (part of a U.N. operation in Iraq)
- Operation *Desert Fox* (Iraq, 2 to 3 days in December 1998)

HAARP:

HAARP (High Frequency Active Auroral Research Project), by virtue of its far-reaching impact on the environment to be a global concern and calls for its legal, ecological and ethical implications to be examined by an international independent body before any further research and testing, regrets the repeated refusal of the United States Administration send anyone in person to give evidence to the public hearing or any subsequent meeting to be held by its competent committee into the environmental and public risks connected with the HAARP programmed currently being funded in Alaska...

One of HAARP's potential uses is a communications system. The military officially acknowledges two communications-related applications:

- (1) to replace the existing Extremely Low Frequency (ELF) submarine communications system now operating in Michigan and Wisconsin;
- (2) to provide a way to wipe out communications over an extremely large area, while keeping the military's own communications system working.

As we have seen, the mind-control subliminal messages are carried on radio-frequency broadcasts. The HAARP facility could be used to broadcast global mind-control messages, or such messages could simply be inserted into existing systems.

Dr. Igor Smirnov, of the Institute of Psycho-correction in Moscow, says in regard to this technology: "It is easily conceivable that some Russian 'Satan', or let's say Iranian [or any other 'Satan'], as long as he owns the appropriate means and finances, can inject himself [intrude] into every conceivable computer network, into every conceivable radio or television broadcast, with relative technological ease, even without disconnecting cables.

Recent Media on HAARP

HAARP TRANSMITTER NOW RUNNING AT FULL POWER!!
Can be Easily Heard Around the World on Short-wave Radio.
Has Space War Begun?
-BJNews by Marshall Smith

"As of this morning, Saturday Feb 17, 2001, HAARP began doing testing with greatly increased FULL power. The transmitter can now be heard all day long on 3.39 MHz. Very early this morning about 3 AM, HAARP could be heard at its "old" normal signal strength. About 4 AM the signal changed in both its pulse timing and inter-pulse spacing. At 4:30 AM the signal strength suddenly increased tremendously.

"Unlike previous mornings, there was no regular F-layer daytime fade out when the sun rose here in California about 6:45 AM. I continued to monitor during the daylight. I have never heard the HAARP signal during the daytime before. The

sun now rises in Gakona Alaska about 10 AM PST. The received signal again increased from about S5 to S9 at 10:05 AM. With sunlight at both the transmitter and receiver there is no F-layer skip to bend the powerful signal around the planet. This means this is an extremely powerful direct ground wave signal. And I'm only receiving the leakage off the side lobes of the antenna array.

"The full HAARP design power is supposed to be about 350 Megawatts. But that is only the published spec, not necessarily what is done in practice (as in those CB's running illegal 1KWatt linear amplifiers). There is a planned Air Force "Star Wars" test with two vehicles, one from California and the other in the south Pacific, similar to last summer's failed test. The tentative published launch is set for late March or April. I will monitor HAARP to confirm it is running full power during the launch, as it was last summer.

"Last summer's "failure" is exactly what a HAARP device is supposed to do; destroy the electronic controls of a vehicle so the second stage cannot separate from the booster. A very cheap, simple way to knock down missiles launched from anywhere on the planet. It also can destroy military satellites in low orbit. Maybe that's why the Russians and Chinese have been complaining in the last several weeks about Bush's intention to "build" the star wars system. Maybe they've been losing some of their "secret hardware." But of course, they won't say that in public.

"Its now 11 AM PST, on Saturday the 17th, and the signal is blasting in with the powerful pre-pulse tone around S+20 and the main signal about S9. The signal varies 3 to 6 db over a series of several pulses. Since this is not due to F-layer skip fading, I must assume they are slewing the beam of the antenna in various directions, and thus changing the amount of the side lobes in this direction. This must be a test of a simulated space warfare game with multiple targets. Rapid slewing of the antenna in just a matter of a minute or two is not useful for submarine communication, nor for their stated purpose of doing "ionospheric research."

"To show the HAARP signal is abnormally large, at this time, the 80-meter band is silent and WWV at 5 MHz cannot be heard, as would be expected during the daytime. WWV at 10 MHz is barely heard but does not even register on the S meter. Tuning back to 3.39 MHz, the S meter jumps off the top of the scale. Even the extremely powerful Russian "woodpecker" transmitters during the cold war never did that, and they were aimed along the ground not out into space. I have no way to estimate how many Gigawatts that represents.

"It may be only coincidence but just several days ago, Russia announced it would be conducting a massive space war game, including the launch of numerous missiles, from both ground sites and submarines. Of course this is only a coincidence. You Think. For more information about HAARP, how the transmitter works and to hear what the transmitter sounds like, go back to the Brother

Jonathan Gazette front page article about the HAARP facility and how it is used in space warfare.

"I should point out in 1983 a number of Air Force ER-135 electronic warfare planes were shot down in the Sea of Japan. They were apparently making a covert entry into soviet airspace to test the latest Russian technology. What the Air Force did not know then was the Soviets had developed a stealth fighter so the 135's never saw the Russians coming and all 5 of the US e-warfare planes were shot down. To cover this "covert" event, the US shot down a 747, a plane similar to the 135's (or modified Boeing 707's whose parts are very similar to a 747) so if plane parts are found in the Sea of Japan they are claimed to be the 747. The 747 may, in fact, have played a part in the covert event. This is the supposed "Russian" shoot down of Korean Airlines Flight 007, on Sept 1, 1983. I remember the event well, since it is my son's b-day.

"The proof of a covert event with stealth Russian fighters shooting down 5 Air Force ER- 135's is documented in R.W. Johnson's book, SHOOTDOWN, published in 1986. The most convincing evidence is the strange fact that 27 US active duty electronic warfare officers somehow end up on the passenger list among the dead on the civilian KAL Flight 007 going to Korea. I only point this out to show how high tech secret warfare between Russia and the US may result in deaths and the destruction of hardware, and yet is never reported to the public.

"The US did not announce and demonstrate deployment of its own stealth fighters until the Gulf War in '90-91, seven years later. In 1991, three events occurred, (1) the US demonstrates stealth fighter-bombers which can travel anywhere in the world without detection, (2) the announcement of the construction of HAARP which would neutralize all soviet missiles coming over the pole, and (3) the collapse of the Soviet Union. To see these as unrelated events is to miss the point of history.

"At the present time, both the Russian's and Chinese have demonstrated their ability and inclination to engage in warfare, especially space warfare. It would thus seem clear the "coincidence" of the massive Russian war games and the sudden increase in the output of HAARP in a warfare mode, would indicate that on this Presidents Day Weekend 2001, warfare is actually occurring, not just games. Just as in 1985, when planes were destroyed and US airmen died, the story was completely covered up, but it nonetheless had great implications on the relations between the governments of the world.

"There are, of course, no airmen on the Russian missiles, nor the Chinese and Russian satellites in orbit. This is the new hi-tech robotic remote control warfare of outer space. But, the "war games" are real, nonetheless. The massive increase in the output of HAARP, under the control of the Air Force's Space Vehicles Command which operates HAARP and has the mission of engaging in space warfare, would indicate of a lot of expensive space hardware is now biting the

dust. The Russians will claim their exercise was a "success." The Chinese who have just lost their "eyes in orbit" will say nothing. And the US will claim, as usual, "What, who me? HAARP hasn't been in operation since October '99." But you can listen for yourself on any short-wave receiver by tuning to 3.390 MHz. Good Listening."

Some Concluding Remarks

The discovery of "Synthetic Telepathy," as an EM way to communicate information directly onto the brain has changed everything. And, with related discoveries on membrane responses to specific frequency bands, and their amplification, has led to some very serious questions. Where are these technologies really leading man?

Certainly not toward a better way of living.... We see little application in their uses in medicine. In fact, most aspects have remained classified, and are still being used (historically) for military applications and uses. When you consider our ability to clone emotions, and the possible uses of HAARP, there is NO QUESTION on the possibility of its use for the complete mind control of humanity.

We can do it now. We have the theory. We have the technology. Why would it not be done? And then, by whom? Dr. Robert O. Becker, twice-nominated for the Noble prize for his health work in bio-electromagnetism, was more explicit in his concern over illicit government activity. He wrote of "obvious application in covert operations designed to drive a target crazy with voices."

What is frightening is that words, transmitted via low-density microwaves or radio frequencies, or by other covert methods, might be used to create influence. For instance, according to a 1984 U.S. House of Representatives report, a large number of stores throughout the country use high frequency transmitted words (above the range of human hearing) to discourage shoplifting. Stealing is reduced by as much as 80 percent in some cases.

Given the low power levels required for some of these psycho-physical effects, and the ability to concentrate certain frequencies of electromagnetic radiation into tight beams, it is worth considering the possibility that low-orbiting satellites could transmit such signals directly to a chosen person. Such a capability would have obvious strategic value.

What if some group or organization wanted to conduct terrorist activities that would strike right into the heart of their intended victims? What better way than to create killers from the most ordinary of citizens? Worse yet would be to cause children to unexpectedly lash out and murder those around them.

It is apparent that the technology exists to elicit such behavior using waves of electromagnetic energy sent directly into the brain.

"ELF" frequencies, as we know now, are not the most invasive weapons-capable frequencies. Doses of ELF can act as either sedatives or stimulants, entraining the target's EEG as with the Russian LIDA machine. Weapons that can transmit hypnotic commands silently and untraceably, over distance and through walls, can cause a far wider spectrum of effects.

In other words, don't assume that "ELF" is the only form of electromagnetic signal which can do damage. And, if you might wonder what that "buzzing" sound you sense behind your ear might be? It is HAARP. You can actually hear it when they have it "on."

The obvious next important discussion should be around the changing Schuman Resonance, and its affects and importance to biological functions and activities. There is no question that the Schuman Resonance is changing toward the higher frequencies associated with our "conscious states" of mind... Why is that?

BOOKS ON MIND CONTROL

Adey, W. Ross, and Lawrence, Albert F. (eds.): *Nonlinear Electrodynamics in Biological Systems*, Plenum Publishing Corp., NY, 1984.

Alexander, John B., Groller, Richard, and Morris, Janet: *The Warrior's Edge: Front-line Strategies for Victory on the Corporate Battlefield*, 1990.

Anderson, Larry E. (ed.): *Interaction of Biological Systems with Static and ELF Electric and Magnetic Fields*, Dept. of Energy, Washington, DC, 1984.

Aquino, Michael A. (Major), and Valley, Paul E. (Col.): *Mindwar: From Psyops to Mindwar: The Psychology of Victory*.

Bamford, James, and Madsen,: *The Puzzle Palace: Inside the National Security Agency, America's Most Secret Intelligence Organization*, Penguin Books, NY, 1982.

Baranska, S., and Czerski, P.: *Biological Effects of Microwaves*, Dowden, Hutchinson, and Ross, Inc., Stroudsburg, PA, 1976.

Barnothy, M. F.: *Biological Effects of Magnetic Fields*, Plenum Publishing Corp., NY, Vol. I: 1964, Vol. II, 1969.

Basar, E., Flohr, H., Haken, H., and Mandell, A. (eds.): *Synergetics of the Brain*, Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 1983.

Bearden, Thomas E. (Lt. Col.): *An Approach to Understanding Psychotronics*, (AD-A027866), Defense Documentation Center, Washington, DC, 1976.

Bearden, Thomas E. (Lt. Col.): *Excalibur Briefing*, Strawberry Hill Press/Walnut Hill Books, San Francisco, 1980.

Bearden, Thomas E. (Lt. Col.): *Gravitobiology*, 1991.

Bearden, Thomas E. (Lt. Col.): *The New Tesla Electromagnetics and the Secrets of Electrical Free Energy*, Tesla Book Co., Millbrae, CA, 1983.

Bearden, Thomas E. (Lt. Col.): *Solutions to Tesla's Secrets and the Soviet Tesla Weapons*, Tesla Book Co., Millbrae, CA, 1983.

Becker, Robert O., and Selden, Gary: *The Body Electric: Electromagnetism and the Foundation of Life*, William Morrow & Co., Inc., NY, 1985.

Becker, Robert O.: *Cross Currents: The Perils of Electropolution, The Promise of Electromedicine*, Jeremy P. Tarcher, NY, 1990.

Becker, Robert O., and Marino, Andrew A.: *Electromagnetism and Life*, SUNY Press, Albany, NY, 1982.

Becker, Robert O. (ed.): *Mechanism of Growth Control*, C. C. Thomas Press, Springfield, IL 1982.

Begich, Nick, and Manning, Jeane: *Angels Don't Play This HAARP: Advances in Tesla Technology*, Earthpulse Press, Anchorage, AK, 1995. (ISBN: 0-96488-12-0).

Begich, Nick: *Towards a New Alchemy: The Millennium Science*.

Beir, V.: *Health Effects of Exposure to Low Levels of Ionizing Radiation*, 1990.

Beischer, D. E., et al.: *Exposure of Man to Magnetic Fields Alternating at Extremely Low Frequency*, (AD-7701400, NAMRL 1180) Naval Aerospace Naval Research Laboratory, Pensacola, FL, 1973.

Bennett, William R.: *Health and Low-Frequency Electromagnetic Fields*, Yale University Press, New Haven, CT, 1994.

Biderman, A. D., and Zimmer, H. (eds.): *The Manipulation of Human Behavior*, John Wiley & Sons, 1961.

Blank, Martin: *Electromagnetic Field Biointeractions and Mechanics*, Advances in Chemistry Series No. 250. American Chemical Society, 1155 Sixteenth St., NW, Washington, DC 20036, 1995 (ISBN: 0-8412-3135-4).

Bowart, Walter: *Operation Mind Control*, Dell, NY, 1978.

Bowart, Walter H.: *Operation Mind Control: How the Cryptocracy will Psychocivilize You*, St. Martin's Press, NY, 1994.

Braid, James: *Electro-biological Phenomena Considered Physiologically and Psychologically*, Sutherland & Knox, Edinburgh, 1851 (yes, 1851).

Brodeur, Paul: *Currents of Death: Power Lines, Computer Terminals, and the Attempt to Cover Up Their Threat to Your Health*, Simon & Schuster, NY, 1989.

Brodeur, Paul: *Secrets: A Writer in the Cold War*, Faber & Faber, Boston, 1997 (ISBN: 0-571-19907-0).

Brodeur, Paul: *The Zapping of America: Microwaves, Their Deadly Risk, and the Cover-up*, W. W. Norton & Co., NY, 1977.

Buderi, : *The Invention that Changed the World*.

Burch, N., and Altschuler, H. L. (eds.): *Behavior and Brain Electrical Activity*, Plenum Publishing Corp., NY, 1976.

Burdick, Dorothy: *Such Things are Known*, Vantage Press, Inc., 1982 (nonfiction, out-of-print).

Burner, Alvin M.: *Biological Effects of Microwaves: Future Research Directions*, San Francisco Press, Inc., San Francisco, CA, 1968.

Burr, H.S.: *Blueprint for Immortality: The Electric Patterns of Life*, Neville Spearman, London, 1972.

Bylinsky, Gene: *Mood Control*, Charles Schribner's Sons, NY, 1968.

Callahan, Philip S., (Ph.D.): *Exploring the Spectrum and Paramagnetism*, 19__.

Callahan, Philip S.: *The Paramagnetic ELF Forces*, 19__.

Calder, Nigel: *The Mind of Man*.

Cannon, Martin: *Mind Control in America*.

Cannon, Martin: *The Controllers: A New Hypothesis of Alien Abduction*, Prevailing Winds, Santa Barbara, CA, 1989.

Capron, Alexander, M.: *Human Experimentation*, University Publications of America, Bethesda, MD, 1986.

Chavkin, Samuel: *The Mind Stealers: Psychosurgery and Mind Control*, Houghton Mifflin Co., Boston, 1978.

Chiabrera, A., Nicolini, C., and Schwan, H. P. (eds.): *Interactions Between Electromagnetic Fields and Cells*, NATO Scientific Affairs Division, ASI Series 97A, Plenum Publications Corp., NY and London, 1985.

Chokroverty, Sudhansu: *Magnetic Stimulation in Clinical Neurophysiology*.

Chorover, Stephen L.: *From Genesis to Genocide: The Meaning of Human Nature and the Power of Behavior Control*, MIT Press, Cambridge, MA, 1979.

Clark, Hulda: *The Cure for All Disease*.

Clarke, Arthur C.: *July 20, 2019*.

Cleary, Stephen, F. (ed.): *Biological Effects and Health Implications of Microwave Radiation*, US Dept. HEW, BRH/DBE 70-2, Washington, DC, (June) 1979 (From the Richmond Symposium, Richmond, VA , Sept. 17-19, 1979).

Cole, K. C.: *Sympathetic Vibrations*.

Collins, Larry: *The Maze: A Novel*, Simon & Schuster, Inc., NY, 1989 (fiction).

Colorado Springs Notes, (Nikola Tesla's experiments).

Condon, Richard: *The Manchurian Candidate*, (fiction).

Constantine, Alex: *Psychic Dictatorship in the USA*, Feral House, Portland, OR, 1995 (ISBN: 0-922915-28-8: 221 pages).

Constantine, Alex: *Virtual Government: CIA Mind Control Operations in America*, Feral House, Venice, CA, 1997.

Copeland, Miles: *Without Cloak and Dagger: The Truth About the New Espionage*, Simon & Schuster, NY, 1974.

Corning, W.C., and Balaban, M.: *The Mind: Biological Approaches to its Function*, 1968.

Corson, William: *The Armies of Ignorance*, Dial Press, NY, 1977.

Czerski, P., Shore, M. L., et al. (eds.): *Biological Effects and Health Hazards of Microwave Radiation*, Polish Medical Pub., Warsaw, POLAND, 1974.

Davis, Albert Roy: *The Anatomy of Biomagnetism*, Vantage Press, NY, 1982 (ISBN: 533-05046-4: 107 pages).

Davis, Albert Roy, and Rawls, Walter C., Jr.: *The Magnetic Blueprint of Life*, Exposition Press, Hicksville, NY, 1979 (ISBN: 0-682-49215-9: 150 pages) - (good bibliography at end).

Davis, Albert Roy, and Rawls, Walter C., Jr.: *The Magnetic Effect*, Exposition Press, Hicksville, NY, 1975.

Davis, Albert Roy, and Rawls, Walter C., Jr.: *Magnetism and Its Effects on the Living System*, Exposition Press, Hicksville, NY, 1974.

Dean, (Lt. Col.) David J. (ed.): *Low-Intensity Conflict and Modern Technology*, Air University Press, Maxwell Air Force Base, AL, (June) 1986.

DeFelice, L.: *Introduction to Membrane Noise*, Plenum Publishing Corp., NY, 1981.

De la Warr, G.W., and Baker, D.: *Biomagnetism*, de la Warr Laboratories, Ltd., Oxford, 1978.

Delgado, Jose M. R.: *Physical Control of the Mind: Toward a Psychocivilized Society*, Harper & Row, NY, 1969.

DeVolpi, A., et al.: *Born Secret: The H-H-HhhhHHHH-Bomb, the Progressive Case and National Security*, Pergamon Press, 1981.

Dumansky, Y., Serdyuk, A. M., and Los, I. P.: *The Effect of Radiofrequency Electromagnetic Fields on Humans*, Kiev.

Ebon, Martin: *Psychic Warfare: Threat or Illusion?*, McGraw Hill, NY, 1983.

Eccles, J. C.: *The Neurophysiological Basis of Mind*, Oxford University Press, NY, 1953.

Eden, Jerome: *Animal Magnetism and the Life Energy*, Exposition Press, Hickville, NY, 1967.

Edelman, G. M.: *The Remembered Present: A Biological Theory of Consciousness*, Basic Books, NY, 1989.

Erne, Sergio N., Hahbohm, H.D., and Lubbig, H.: *Biomagnetism*, Walter De Gruyter & Co., Berlin & NY, 1981 (558 pages).

Eyges, Leonard: *The Classical Electromagnetic Field*, Addison-Wesley Publishing Co., Reading, MA, 1972 (413 pages).

Ferguson, Marilyn: *The Brain Revolution: The Frontiers of Mind Research*, Taplinger Publishing Co., NY, 1973.

Flanagan, G. Patrick: *The Neurophone*, Pyramid Power, 8th ed., DeVorss & Co., Marina del Rey, CA, 1980.

Franceschetti, Giorgio, Gandhi, and Grandolpho, M. (eds.): *Electromagnetic Biointeraction*, 1988.

Frohlich, H. (ed.): *Biological Coherence and Response to External Stimuli*, Springer-Verlag, Heidelberg and Berlin, 1988.

Gaylin, Willard M., Meister, Joel S., and Neville, Robert C. (eds.): *Operating on the Mind*, Basic Books, 1975.

Galton, Lawrence: *MedTech*.

Gillmor, Don: *I Swear by Apollo: Dr. Ewen Cameron, the CIA, and the Canadian Mind-Control Experiments*, Eden Press, Montreal, 1986.

Glaser, Zorach R., and Moore Julia L.: *Cumulative Index to the Bibliography of Reported Biological Effects and Clinical Symptoms Attributed to Microwave and Radio-Frequency Radiation Exposure*, Julie Moore and Associates, Riverside, CA, 1982.

Gordon, Thomas: *Journey into Madness: The True Story of Secret CIA Mind Control and Medical Abuse*, Bantam Books, NY, 1989.

Grandolfo, M., Michealson, S. M., and Rindl, A. (eds.): *Biological Effects and Dosimetry of Nonionizing Radiation*, Plenum Publishing Corp., NY, 1983.

Green, Elmer and Alyce: *Beyond Biofeedback*, 1977.

Greenslade, Shirley: *Mind Control*, Agape Word, 1994 (ISBN: 1-886799-05-9).

Guzman, Emilio: *Mind Control*, Institute of Psychology, Inc., 1996 (ISBN: 0-913343-25-0).

Halacy, D. S., Jr.: *Cyborg*, 1965.

Hassan, Steven: *Combatting Cult Mind Control*.

Hazzard, D. G. (ed.): *Biological Effects and Measurements of Radio Frequency/Microwaves*, Bureau of Radiological Health, HEW Pub. 77-8026, Rockville, MD, 1977.

Heller, John H.: *Of Mice, Men, and Molecules*, 1963.

Hemming, Leland H.: *Architectural Electromagnetic Shielding Handbook: A Design and Specification Guide*, IEEE (Institute of Electrical and Electronics Engineers) Press, NY, 1992.

Hoffman, Michael A.: *Secret Societies and Psychological Warfare*, Coetur d'Alene, ID, 1989 (127 pages).

Hooper, Judith: *The Three Pound Universe*.

Hutchings, Edward, Jr.: *Frontiers in Science*, 1958.

Hutchison, Michael: *Mega Brain: New Tools and Techniques for Brain Growth and Mind Expansion*, Ballantine Books, NY, 1986 (ISBN: 0-345-41032-7: 380 pages).

Hutchison, Michael: *Mega Brain Power*, (ISBN: 1-56282-770-7: 480 pages).

Illinger, K. H. (ed.): *Biological Effects of Nonionizing Radiation*, American Chemical Society Symposium Series No. 157, Washington, DC, 1981.

Jacobson, Steven: *Mind Control in the United States*, Critique Publishers, Santa Rosa, CA, 1985.

John, E. R.: *Machinery of the Mind*, Birkhauser, Boston, MA, 1990.

John, R.G., and Dunne, B. J.: *Margins of Reality: The Role of Consciousness in the Physical World*, Harcourt, Brace, & Jovanovich, NY, 1987.

Johnson, C. C., and Shore, M. L. (eds.): *Biological Effects of Electromagnetic Waves*, Bureau of Radiological Health, HEW Pub. 77-8010, Rockville, MD, 1976.

Johnson, George: *In the Palaces of Memory*.

Kahn, Herman, and Weiner, Anthony: *The Year 2000: A Framework for Speculation on the Next Thirty-three Years*, MacMillian Co., NY, 1967.

Keith, Jim: *Mind Control/World Control: The Encyclopedia of Mind Control*, Adventures Unlimited Press, Illinois, 1998 (ISBN: 0-932813-45-3).

Key, Wilson Bryan: *The Age of Manipulation: The Con in Confidence; The Sin in Sincere*, Henry Holt & Co., NY, 1989.

Kholodov, Y.A.: *Effects of Electromagnetic...*

Kollberg, E. (ed.): *Microwave and Millimeter Wave Mixers*, Institute Electrical, 1984 (ISBN: 0-87942-179-7).

Kong, Jin A., et al.: *Theory of Microwave Remote Sensing*, (2nd ed.), John Wiley & Sons, NY, 1985.

Lakhovsky, Georges: *The Secret of Life: Cosmic Rays and Radiations of Living Beings*, Health Research, Mokelumme Hill, CA, 1970 (Translated from Russian by Mark Clement: 212 pages).

Lakhovsky, Georges: *The Secret of Life: Electricity, Radiation, and Your Body*, Liberty Lobby, Washington, DC, 1994.

Lausch, Erwin: *Manipulation*, Aiden Ellis, 1974.

Lawrence, Lincoln (pseudonym): *Were We Controlled?* University Books, New Hyde Park, NY, 1967.

Lawrence, Lincoln (pseudonym), with an introduction by Kenn Thomas: *Mind Control, Oswald & JFK: Were We Controlled?* Adventures Unlimited Press, Kempton, IL, 1997 (ISBN: 0-932813-46-1).

Lee, Martin, and Shlain, B.: *Acid Dreams: The CIA, LSD, and the Sixties Rebellion*, Grover Press, NY, 1986.

Lee, Martin: *The Beast Reawakens*.

Leonard, George: *The Silent Pulse*, Bantam Books, NY, 1981.

Levitt, B. Blake: *Electromagnetic Fields*, (432 pages).

Lin, James C. (See Michaelson, Sol M., and): *Biological Effects and Health Implications of RF Radiation*.

Lin, James C.: *Electromagnetic Interaction with Biological Systems*, Plenum Publishing Corp., NY, 1989.

Lin, James C.: *Microwave Auditory Effects and Applications*, 1978 (221 pages).

Lipsky, Stephen: *Microwave Passive Direction Finding*,

Llaurado, J. G., Sances, A., and Battocletti, J.H.: *Biologic and Clinical Effects of Low-Frequency Magnetic and Electric Fields*, Charles C. Thomas, Springfield, IL, 19??. (>1988).

London, Perry: *Behavior Control*, (269 pages).

Mackay, Stuart: *Biomedical Telemetry*.

Marha, Karel, Musil, Jan, and Tuha, Hana: *Electromagnetic Fields and the Life Environment*, San Francisco Press, San Francisco, CA, 1971.

Marino, Andrew A. (ed.): *Modern Bioelectricity*, Marcel Dekker, NY, 1988.

Marks, John D.: *Search for the Manchurian Candidate: The CIA and Mind Control*, Times Books, NY, 1979 (nonfiction).

Maxwell, J. C.: *A Treatise on Electricity and Magnetism*, Vols. I & II, Dover Publications, NY, 1954.

McRae, Ronald M.: *Mind Wars: The True Story of Government Research into the Military Potential of Psychic Weapons*, St. Martin's Press, NY, 1984 (ISBN: 0-312-65231-3).

Michaelson, Sol M., and Lin, James C.: *Biological Effects and Health Implications of RF Radiation*.

Mills, James: *The Power*, Warner Books, Inc., NY, 1990 (fiction).

Mind Control, Hidden Manipulation and Subliminal Learning, Gordon Press, NY, 1991.

Moell, Joseph D.: *Transmitter Hunting: Radio Direction Finding Simplified*.

Morris, Janet: *Medusa*.

Newman, Joseph: *Energy is Electromagnetic*.

Nicolini, C.: *Chromatin Structure and Function*, Plenum Press, NY, 1979.

Norden, B., and Ramel, C. (eds.): *Interaction Mechanisms of Low-Level Electromagnetic Fields in Living Systems*, Royal Swedish Academy of Sciences, Oxford University Press, Inc., NY, 1989.

O'Connor, Mary Ellen, and Lovely, Richard, H. (eds.): *Electromagnetic Fields and Neurobehavioral Function*, Alan R. Liss, Inc., NY, 1988.

O'Neill, John J.: *Prodigal Genius: The Life of Nikola Tesla*, Ives Washburn, Inc., NY, 1944 (326 pages).

Orwell, George: *1984*, Harcourt, Brace, & Jovanovich, NY, 1949 (268 pages).

Osepchuk, John M. (ed.): *Biological Effects of Electromagnetic Radiation*, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., NY, 1983 (IEEE Order No. PC01594: 593 pages).

Ostrander, Sheila, and Schroeder, Lynn: *Super Memory: The Revolution*, 1991.

Persinger, Michael A. (ed.): *ELF and VLF Electromagnetic Field Effects*, Plenum Publishing Corp., NY, 1974.

Pines, Maya: *The Brain Changers: Scientists and the New Mind Control*, Harcourt, Brace, Jovanovich, Inc., 1973.

Polk, C., and Postow, E. (eds.): CRC (Chemical Rubber Co.) *Handbook of Biological Effects of Electromagnetic Fields*, Chemical Rubber Co. Press, Boca Raton, FL, 1986.

Popp, Fritz-Albert (ed.): *Electromagnetic Bioinformation*, Urban & Schwarzenberg, Baltimore, MD, 1979.

Presman, A. S.: *Electromagnetic Fields and Life*, Plenum Publishing Corp., NY and London, 1970. Translated from Russian by F.L. Sinclair; Edited by Frank A. Brown (336 pages).

Pribram, Karl H.: *Brain and Perception: Holonomy and Structure in Figural Processing*, Lawrence Erlbaum Associates, Hillsdale, NJ, 1993.

Pribram, Karl H. (ed.): *Rethinking Neural Networks: Quantum Fields and Biological Data*, Lawrence Erlbaum Associates, Mahwah (Hillsdale), NJ, 1993.

Puharic, Andrija: *Beyond Telepathy*, Anchor Books, Garden City, NY, 1973.

Puthoff, Harold E., and Targ, Russell: *Mind Reach: Scientists Look at Psychic Ability*, Delta, NY, 1978.

Puthoff, Harold E., and Targ, Russell (eds.): *Mind at Large: Institute of Electrical and Electronic Engineers Symposia on the Nature of Extrasensory Perception*, Praeger, NY, 1979.

Raden, Dean: *The Unconscious Universe*, 19__.

Radiofrequency Radiation Dosimetry Handbook, USAF School of Aerospace Medicine, Brooks AFB, TX, October 1986.

Ranelagh, John: *The Agency*, 1986 (ISBN: 0-671-44318-6).

Rappoport, Jon: *US Mind Control Experiments on Children*, Los Angeles, 1995 (bound xerox: 136 pages).

Rauscher, Elizabeth A.: *Electromagnetic Phenomena in Complex Geometries and Nonlinear Phenomena, Non-hertzian Waves, and Magnetic Monopoles*, Tesla Book Co., Millbrae, CA, 1983.

Regan, David: *Evoked Potentials*.

Remote Mind Control Technology.

Renati, Charles, and hudson, Michael: *The Silent Intruder*, Houghton Mifflin, Boston, 1982 (208 pages).

Restak, Richard M.: *The Brain: The Last Frontier*, Doubleday Direct, Garden City, NY, 1979 (page 258).

Restak, Richard M.: *The Mind*, Bantam Books, NY, 1988.

Ricketts, L. W., Bridges, J. E., and Miletts, J.: *EMP Radiation and Protective Techniques*, John Wiley & Sons, NY, 1976.

Riesen, W., et al.: *A Pilot Study of the Interaction of Extremely Low Frequency Electromagnetic Fields with Brain Organelles*, IIT Research Institute (AD-748119), Chicago, IL, 1971.

Roper Organization, The: *Unusual Personal Experiences: An Analysis of the Data from Three National Surveys*, Bigelow Holding Corp., Las Vegas, NY, 1991 (John Mack and Budd Hopkins).

Rossman, Michael: *New Age Blues: On the Politics of Consciousness*, E.P. Dutton, NY, 1979 (chapter on mind control technology)/

Rucker, Rudy: *Mind Tools*.

Russell, Richard: *The Man Who Knew Too Much*.

Russell-Manning, Elizabeth (Betsy): *Mass Mind Control of the American People*, (self-published) San Francisco, CA, 1992.

Russell-Manning, Elizabeth (Betsy): *The Microwave Deception*, Greensward Press, 1989 (ISBN: 0-930165-13-6).

Russell-Manning, Elizabeth (Betsy): *Mind Control in a Free Society*, 1989.

Russell-Manning, Elizabeth (Betsy), and Welsh, Cheryl: *Whistleblowers*, 1996 (bound xerox available from Flatland Books: 276 pages) or *Whistleblowers: Nonlethal Weapons*, Greenswald, Press, San Francisco, CA, 1996 (315 pages).

Sargent, William: *Battle for the Mind: A Physiology of Conversion and Brainwashing*, Greenwood Press, Westport, CT, 1957.

Schaffranke, Rolf: *Proofs of Free Energy Devices and Supporting Data*, Tesla Book Co., Millbrae, CA, 1983.

Schefflin, Alan W., and Opton, Edward M., Jr.: *Mind Manipulators: A Nonfiction Account*, Paddington Press, London, 1978.

Schmitt, F. O., and Schneider, D. M.: *Functional Linkage in Biomolecular Systems*, Raven Press, NY, 1975.

Schnitzgebel, Robert L., and Schnitzgebel, Ralph K.: *Psychotechnology: Electronic Control of the Mind and Behavior*, Holt, Rhinehart & Winston, NY, 1973.

Schrag, Peter: *Mind Control*, Pantheon Books, NY, 1978.

Schwarz, Jack: *Human Energy Systems*, E.P. Dutton, NY, 1980 (175 pages).

Sheffield, Charles, et al. (eds.): *The World of 2044: Technological Development and the Future of Society*, Paragon House, 1994.

Shepherd, G. M.: *The Synaptic Organization of the Brain*, Oxford University Press, NY, 1974.

Sheppard, Asher R., and Eisenbud, Merrill: *Biological Effects of Electric and Magnetic Fields of Extremely Low Frequency*, New York University Press, NY, 1977 (229 pages).

Shukman, David: *Tomorrow's War: The Threat of High-Technology Weapons*, Harcourt Brace & Co., 1996 (Formerly: *The Sorcerer's Challenge*, Hodden & Stoughton, London, 1995).

Siegel, Ronald K., and West, Louis Joyolon* (eds.): *Hallucinations: Behavior, Experience, and Theory*, Wiley, NY, 1975 (*member: "Old Crows Association").

Siegel, Ronald K.: *Whispers: The Voices of Paranoia*, Crown Publishers, Inc., NY, 1994.

Smith, Cyril W., and Best, Simon: *Electromagnetic Man: Health and Hazard in the Electrical Environment*, St. Martin's Press, Inc., NY, 1989.

Soyke, Fred, and Edmonds, Alan: *The Ion Effect*, E.P. Dutton, NY, 1977.

Steneck, Nicholas H.: *The Microwave Debate*, MIT Press, Cambridge, MA, 1984.

Stine, G. Harry: *The Silicon Gods*, Bantam Books, NY.

Sweeney, H. Michael: *Alice in Americaland*.

Taylor, Brice: *Starshine: One Woman's Valiant Escape from Mind Control*, (MK-ultra victim). \$18.95 (includes s/h) from:

Brice Taylor Trust
P.O. Box 655
Landrum, SC 29356

[Brice Taylor also offers her recovery book, *Revivification*; "a gentle, alternative, memory retrieval process for trauma survivors." \$7.50 (includes s/h)]

[For more on Brice Taylor see her [.\]](#)

Theury, Jacques: *Microwaves: Industrial, Scientific, and Medical Applications*, (670 pages).

Thomas, Gordon: *Enslaved*, Pharos Books, NY, 1981.

Thomas, Gordon: *Journey into Madness: The True Story of Secret CIA Mind Control and Medical Abuse*, Bantam Books, NY, 1989 (388 pages).

The Transformation of America, (by George Leonard?).

Tubiana, Morris, et al.: *Radiobiology*.

Turner, William: *Hoover's FBI*.

Valenstein, Elliot S.: *Brain Control: A Critical Examination of Brain Stimulation and Psychosurgery*.

John Wiley & Sons, NY, 1973.

Valerian, Valdamar: *Matrix 3*, "The Psycho-Social, Chemical, Biological, and Electric Manipulation of Human Consciousness", 1994? (bound xerox: 730 pages).

Valerian, Valdamar: *Matrix III*, Vol. 2, "The Psycho-Social, Chemical, Biological, and Magnetic Manipulation of Human Consciousness" 1995 (bound xerox: 707 pages).

Vankin, Jonathan: *Conspiracies: Cover-ups and Crimes*, Dell, NY, 1990.

Vankin, Jonathan: *Conspiracies, Crimes, and Cover-ups: Political Manipulation and Mind Control in America*, Paragon House, NY, 1991.

Wallia, C. S.: *Towards Century 21*.

War in the Age of Intelligent Machines.

Warden, Patrick, A.: *Mind Control and Mental Telepathy*, Samizdat, Los Angeles, August 1, 1993.

Warshovsky, Fred: *The Control of Life*.

Watson, Peter: *War on the Mind: Military Uses and Abuses of Psychology*, Basic Books, Inc., NY, 1978.

Weinstein, Harvey M.: *Psychiatry and the CIA: Victims of Mind Control*, American Psychiatric Press, Washington, DC, 1990.

Whalen, John: *50 Top Conspiracies of All Time*.

White, John (ed.): *Psychic Warfare: Fact or Fiction?*, Aquarian, 1988 (book?).

Williams: *Electromagnetic Brain Blaster*.

Williamson, Samuel J. (ed.): *Biomagnetism*, Plenum Publishing Corp., NY, 1983.

Winn, Denise: *The Manipulated Mind*, The Octagon Press, NY, 1983.

Wolf, Alfred A.: *The Body Quantum*.

Yu, Alan: *Millimeter Waves and Mind Control*.

ARTICLES ON MIND CONTROL

Aftergood, Steven: Secrecy and Government Bulletin, Issue 28, Nov. 1993.

Aftergood, Steven: "The Soft-Kill Fallacy," Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists, pp. 40-45, September/October 1994.

Alexander, John B.: "The new mental battlefield: Beam me up Spock," Military Review (A U.S. Army Journal) pp. 47-54, December 1980.

The Associated Press: "Mind-altering microwaves: Soviets studying invisible ray," Los Angeles Herald Examiner, Sec. A, p. 22, November 1976. *

Bacon, S.: "Now they're probing the hidden depths of your mind," Popular Mechanics, Vol. 136: pp. 62-65, August 1971.

Barry, John, and Morganthau, Thomas: "Science of war: Non-lethal weapons," Newsweek, pp. 24-26, 7 February 1994.

Bartch, Paul: "Neurotransmission.," Resonance, No. 17: pp. 8-10, July 1990.

Bearden, Thomas: "An approach to understanding psychotronics," DDC (AD-A027866) June 1976.

Beardsley, Tim: "Making waves," Scientific American, Vol. 268 No. 2): p. 32, February 1993.

Beck, Robert C.: "ELF: Extremely low frequency fields: They affect us all in ways we may never consciously realize!" Nexus, Vol. 2 (No. 6): pp. 11-15 & 66-67, January/February 1992.

Beck, Robert C.: "Extreme low frequency (ELF) magnetic fields and EEG entrainment: A psychotronic warfare possibility?" Association for Humanistic Psychology Newsletter, April 1978 or Biomedical Research Associates, Los Angeles, CA, 1978.

Besly, Kim: "Electromagnetic pollution: A little known health hazard. A new means of control," Preliminary Report, Greenham Common Woman's Peace Camp, Inland House, Southbourne, Emsworth, Hants, England, 1993.

"Biomedical Aspects of Nonionizing Radiation, Naval Weapons Laboratory (NWL) Dahlgren, VA, Symposium, 10 July 1973.

Blackmon, Janet: "Woman fears government zapping," Sun Journal, New Bern, NC, 28 September 1992. (Mildred Cooper)

Boyce, Nell: "Bioterrorism Special Report: Nowhere to Hide," New Scientist Vol. : pp ., March 21, 1998.

Brodeur, Paul: "A reporter at large: Microwaves -I and -II," New Yorker, 13, 27 December 1976.

Budiansky, Stephen, and Good, Erica, E.: "Orlikow v. US," US News & World Report (Investigative Report) Vol. (No.): p. 34, 24 January 1994.

Burrell, Garland E., Jr.: "Mental privacy: An international safeguard to governmental intrusion into the mental processes," California Western International Law Journal, Vol. 6: pp, 110+, 1975.

Butler, Declan: "Advances in neuroscience may threaten human rights," Nature, Vol. 391 (Issue): p. 319, January 1998. *

Butterfield, Fox: "\$2.15 million for hidden weapon research," The New York Times, Seattle Post Intelligencer, Sec. A-3, Friday, 10 March 1995.

Byrne, Harlan S.: "California microwaves," Barrons, Vol. 72 (No. 13): pp. 48-49, 30 March 1992.

Cannon, Martin: "Mind control and the American Government," Lobster, No. 23, 1993.

Caylor, Ron: "Government working on machine that can read your mind," The National Enquirer, June 22, 1976. (article created sensation)

Chernishev, I.: "Can rulers make 'zombies' and control the world?" Orienteer, pp. 58-62, February 1997.

Collins, Larry: "Mind Control," Playboy, January 1990.

Coupland, Robin M.: "Non-lethal weapons: Precipitating a new arms race? Medicine must guard against its knowledge being used for weapon development," British Medical Journal, Vol. 315: p. 72, 12 July 1997.

Crary, David: "Soldiers recount most memorable Iraqi surrenders," Associated Press The Daily Commercial, March 1, 1991.

DeBoskey, Bruce H.: "Nonionizing radiation: Hidden hazards," Trial Magazine, Vol. 26, (No. 8): pp. 32-36, August 1990.

De Caro, Chuck: "Washington: The zap gap: The Soviets may be ahead of us in the development of radio-frequency weapons," Atlantic Monthly, pp. 24-28, March 1987. *

DeLeno, Steven: "Electronic Concentration Camp."

"Disabling people and electronics," Microwave News, January/February 1996. *

DoD, Intel agencies look at Russian mind control technology claims," Defense Electronics, July 1993.

Dodgen, Larry: Non-lethal weapons," U.S. News & World Report, Vol. (No.): p. 5, August 4, 1997.

Dornheim, M.A.: "U.S.A.F. studying brainwaves to increase crew performances," Aviation Week and Space Technology, Vol. 20: pp. 18+, February 1986.

Doswald-Beck, Louise and Cauderay, Gerald C.: "The development of new antipersonnel weapons," International Review of the Red Cross, Vol. 279 , 1 November 1990.

Edwards, D.D.: "Cells haywire in electromagnetic field?" Science News, Vol. 133: pp. 216, 2 April 1988 (work of W.R. Adey).

Edwards, D. D.: "ELF: The current controversy," Science News, Vol. 131: pp. 107-109, 14 February 1987.

"Electromagnetic fields: New-wave coverage issues," Best's Review, 1991.

Elliott, Dorinda, and Barry, John: "A subliminal Dr. Strangelove. Mind: Using the power of hidden suggestions, this Russian Scientist (Igor Smirnov) tries to rewire the brain," Newsweek, p. 57, 22 August 1994.

"Emerging threat..."

"Expert meeting on certain weapon systems and on implementation mechanisms in international law," Report of the International Committee of the Red Cross, Geneva, Switzerland, May 30 - June 1, 1994 (issued July 1994).

"Final Report on Biotechnology Research Requirements for Aeronautical Systems through the Year 2000," Vols. I and II, Southwest Research Institute, San Antonio, TX, 1982.

"From Russia with love.At Los Alamos?" Intelligence Report: Parade Special Supplement, 1993?

"German workshop on mechanisms of EMF interactions," Microwave News, November/December 1991.

Glenn, J.C.: "Conscious technology: The co-evolution of mind and machine," Futurist, September/October 1989.

Herron, Robert (Maj.): "Electronic Warfare: New priority for next generation fighters," Aerospace America, p. 64, 1984.

Hough, Warren: "High tech civilian control studied: Secret Pentagon - DOJ Memo of Understanding, 'Nonlethal' weapons under development are being added to the government arsenal in its war against its own citizens," The Spotlight, p. , July 31, 1995. *

Hutchison, Michael: MegaBrain Report: The Psycho-technology Newsletter

Keeler, Anna: "Remote mind control technology," Full Disclosure, Vol. 15: pp. 1-14, 1989; Also published in Mike Coyle's MindNet Journal, Vol. 1 (No. 23a: Part I & No. 23b: Part II); and in Resonance, No. 23: Part I: pp. 3-14, February 1993 & No. 24: Part II: pp. 3-16, May 1992. *

Kelly, Jack A. and Conway, Joseph: "Non-lethal weapons: Emerging requirements for security strategy," Institute for Foreign Policy Analysis, May 1996.

Kempster, Norman: "Sci-fi comes true: Mind reading machine tells secrets of the brain," Los Angeles Times, March 20, 1976. *

Krawczyk, Glenn: Nexus, Vol. 2 (No. 22); pp., October/November 1994.

Krawczyk, Glenn: "Big brother's recipe for 'Revolution in Military Affairs'", Nexus, pp. 31-36, June/July 1995. *

Lopez, Ramon: "Special operations survive Pentagon budget constraints," International Defense Review, Vol. 26 (No. 3): p. 247, 12 December 1994.

MacGregor, R.J.: "A brief survey of literature relating to low-intensity microwaves on nervous function," RAND Report, R-4397, June 1970.

MacGregor, R.J.: "A direct mechanism for the direct influence of microwave radiation on neuroelectric function," RAND Report R-4397, June 1970 - ("The electrical component of microwave radiation induces transmembrane potentials in nerve cells and thereby disturbs nervous function and behavior.").

MacKenzie, Debora: Bioterrorism Special Report: Bioarmageddon," New Scientist, Vol. September 19, 1998.

Maddox, J., et al.: "", Nature, Vol. 334 (No.): 287-, 1988.

Mann, Paul: "Mass weapons threat deepens worldwide," Aviation Week & Space Technology, Vol. 144 (No. 25): p. 58, 17 June 1996.

Manning, Jeane: "Electronic telepathy device" (unnamed source, from Angels Don't Play This HAARP)

Martin, Harry V., and Caul, David: "Mind control," (A 13-part series) The Napa Sentinel, Napa, CA 1995.

Matthews, Owen: Report: "Soviets used top secret 'psychotronic' weapons," Moscow Times, Sec. 750, 11 July 1995.

McAuliffe, Kathleen: "The mind fields," Omni Magazine, pp. 258-267, February 1985.

McKinney, Julianne: "Microwave harassment and mind control experimentation," Unclassified, Vol. IV (No. 3) Parts I & II: 20 pgs., June/July 1992. *

Merritt, J. H., et al.: "Some biological effects of microwave energy directed at the head," (Unpublished and unclassified abstract circulated to conference participants. Conference was sponsored by the DoD Electromagnetic Compatibility Analysis Center) 19??. (See Steneck, Nicholas: The Microwave Debate, p.)

Metz, Steven, and Keivit, James: "The revolution in military affairs and conflict short of war," Strategic Studies Institute (SSI), U.S. Army War College, U.S. Government Printing Office (No. 1994-504-111/00089) July 25, 1994 (references to mind manipulation).

Michrowski, Andrew: "Covert ELF warfare," Specula (formerly published as The Journal of the American Association of Metascience) p. 27, January/March 1980.

"Microwave measurements," Aviation Week and Space Technology, Vol. 144 (no. 18): p. 73, 29 April 1996.

Microwave News, May/June 1988.

"Military on non-lethal weapons: A very attractive option," Microwave News, November/December 1993.

"The Mind Control Papers," Freedom News Journal, 1980 (ISBN: 0-915509-35-3)?

"Mind-reading computer," Futurist, p. 49, May/June 1992.

Mintz, John: "The secret's out: Covert E-Systems, Inc. covets commercial sales," The Washington Post, p. A-1, A-10, 24 October 1994.

Mizrach, Steve: "Electromagnetic effects on human behavior," MindNet Journal, Vol. 1 (No. 82) July 1996. *

Mollick, Ethan: "A gentler war: The debate over non-lethal weapons," Harvard International Review, Vol. 18 (No. 4): p.46, Fall 1996.

Morrison, David C.: "Sites unseen: A sketch of the Pentagon's secret 'black' bases used for stealth aircraft, special operations, and electronic eavesdropping programs emerges from a National Journal study," National Journal (Defense Report) pp. 1468-1472, June 4, 1988. *

Opall, Barbara: "U.S. experts: Focus arms control goals," Defense News, p. 6, 24-30 November 1997. Opall, Barbara: "U.S. explores mind control technology," Defense News, pp. 4, 29, January 11-17, 1993. *

Opall, Barbara: "U.S, Russia hope to safeguard mind-control techniques," Defense News, p. 4, 11-17 January 1993.

Page, J.: "Tuning in on brainwaves," Science, Vol. 5: pp. 88+, October 1984.

Pasternak, Douglas: "Wonder weapons: The Pentagon's quest for nonlethal arms is amazing. But is it smart?" US News & World Report (Special Report), Vol. 123 (No. 1): pp. 38-46, July 7, 1997. *

Pengelley, Rupert: "Wanted: A watch on non-lethal weapons," International Defense Review, Vol. 24 (No. 4): p. 1, 1 April 1994.

"Perry plans to launch nonlethal warfare", Defense News, September 19-25, 1994.

Persinger, Michael A.: "On the possibility of directly accessing every human brain by electromagnetic induction of fundamental algorithms," MindNet Journal, Vol. 1 (No. 65) June 1995.

Pool, Robert: "Electromagnetic fields: The biological evidence," Science, Vol. 249: pp. 1378-1381, 21 September 1990.

Posner, Michael I.: "Seeing the mind," Science, Vol. 262: pp. 673-674, 29 October 1993.

Possony, Stefan: "Scientific advances hold dramatic prospects for phy-strat," Defense and Foreign Affairs, Vol. 34, July 1983.

Ray, J.: "The body magnetic," Buzzworm, Vol. 4: p. 22, September/October 1992.

Ricks, Thomas E.: "Nonlethal arms: New class of weapons could incapacitate foe yet limit casualties," The Wall Street Journal, pp. A1 & A4, January 4, 1993. *

Rosenberg, Barbara Hatch: "Non-lethal weapons may violate treaties," The Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists, pp. 44 - 45, September - October 1994. (Note: Rosenberg gives the full name of this treaty as "Convention on prohibition or Restriction of the Use of Certain Conventional Weapons which may be deemed to be Excessively Injurious or to have Indiscriminate Effects.")

Schmitt, Eric: "Zany new weapons for U.S. team in Somalia," International Herald Tribune, 16 February 1995.

Schmitz, Tom: "California's Livermore weighs plan to use Russian technology," The Journal of Commerce, April 8, 1993. *

Selden, Gary: "Machines that read minds," Science Digest, October 1981.

Sharp, Joseph C. et al.: "Generation of acoustic signals by pulsed microwave energy," IEEE Transactions on Microwave Theory and Techniques, May 1974.

Shorto, Russell: "Armageddon: Killing them softly," Gentlemen's Quarterly, March 1995. *
"Still under wraps" Aviation Week and Space Technology, pp. 35+, June 7, 1993.

Sweetman, Sherri: Report on the Attorney General's Conference on Less than Lethal Weapons, U.S. Dept. of Justice, National Institute of Justice, March 1987.

Thomas Timothy: "The mind has no firewall," Parameters: U.S. Army War College Quarterly, Vol. 28 (No. 1): pp. 84-92, Spring 1998. *

Tigner, Brooks: "NATO panel to consider non-lethal weapon guidelines," Defense News, p. 14, 29 September 1997.

Tigner, Brooks: "Europeans protest U.S. ionospheric research," Defense News, p. 3, 16-22 February 1998.

Tyler: IN: Dean, David J. (ed.): Low-intensity Conflict and Modern Technology, Air University Press, USAF, Center for Aerospace Doctrine, Research, and Education, Maxwell AFB, AL, June 1986. *

"U.S. Nullifies Nuremberg Law," Earth Island Journal, p. 18, Winter 1996-97. *

Victorian, Armen: "The military use of electromagnetic, microwave, and mind control technology," Lobster, No. 34: pp 2-7, Winter 1998; Also published in Resonance, No., April 1998.

Victorian, Armen: "Mind reading computer," Time Magazine, 1 July 1974.

Victorian, Armen: "Neural manipulation by remote radar," Resonance, No. 30: pp. 25-28, March 1996; Also published in Lobster No. 30. *

Victorian, Armen: "Psychic warfare and nonlethal weapons."

Walker, Martin: "Dark dreamer of Star Wars," 5 May 1995.

Wall, Judy: "Electromagnetic weapons," Resonance, No. 29: pp 27-33, May 1995. *

Wall, Judy: "Military use of mind control weapons," Nexus, pp. 11 - 16, October - November 1998. (Unedited version originally published in Resonance, No. 33, April 1998. *

Wall, Judy: "Synthetic telemetry," Resonance No. 29: pp. 17 - 26, May 1995. *

Weiner, Malcolm H., Chairman: "Non-lethal technologies: Military options and implications", Report of an independent task force sponsored by the Council on Foreign Relations released June 22, 1995.

Wright, Steve: "An appraisal of technologies for political control," European Parliament Scientific and Technological Options Assessment (STOA) Luxembourg, European Parliament, 6 January 1998.

IMPORTANT TECHNICAL REFERENCES

Photo and description of the Korean War LIDA machine, a radio frequency brain entrainment device.

~~"Human Auditory System Response To Modulated Electromagnetic Energy,"~~ Allan H. Frey, General Electric, Advanced Electronics Center, Cornell University, Ithaca, New York.

NASA technical report abstract stating that speech-to-skull is feasible.

DOD/EPA small business initiative (SBIR) project to study the unclassified use of voice-to-skull technology for military uses.

Excerpts, Proceedings of Joint Symposium on Interactions of Electromagnetic Waves with Biological Systems, 22nd General Assembly of the International Union of Radio Science, August 25 - September 2, 1987, Tel Aviv, Israel.

Excerpt, Dr. Don R. Justesen, neuropsychological researcher, describes Dr. Joseph C. Sharp's successful transmission of "words" via a pulse-rate- modulated microwave transmitter of the Frey type.

~~FOIA article circulated among U.S.~~ agencies describing the Russian TV program "Man and Law", which gives a glimpse into the Russian mind control efforts. (Dr. Igor Smirnov, a major player, was used as a consultant to the FBI at the Waco Branch Davidian standoff.)

SBIR (small business initiative contract) which clearly shows intent to use ultrasound as an anti-~~personnel weapon, including one-man~~ portability and with power to kill.

A page originally from the MIT Media Lab's acoustic engineer, Joseph Pompeii. Describes a similar technique under commercial and military development (American Technologies Corp., San Diego) under the trade name "Hypersonic Sound". Shows that sound can be focused to the ~~extent of targeting just one person in a crowd,~~ acoustically, using ultrasound.

APPENDIX A

Electromagnetic Weapons Timeline:

Electromagnetic (EM) weapons are of recent invention. They utilize the various frequencies of the electromagnetic spectrum to disable or kill the target. Psychotronic weapons are those EM weapons that interact with the nervous system of the target. These weapons usually operate in the very low (100 to 1,000 Hz) or extremely low (greater than zero but less than 100 Hz) frequency ranges.

1934 "A method for Remote Control of Electrical Stimulation of the Nervous System", a monograph by Drs. E. L. Chaffee and R. U. Light.

1934 Experiments in Distant Influence, book by Soviet Professor Leonid L. Vasiliev
Vasiliev also wrote an article, "Critical Evaluation of the Hypogenic Method" concerning the work of Dr. I. F. Tomashevsky on experiments in remote control of the brain.

1945 After World War II, the Allies discovered the Japanese had been developing a "death ray" utilizing very short radio waves focused into a high power beam. Tests were done on animals.

1950 The French conducted research on infrasonic weapons. (From "The Road From Armageddon", by Peter Lewis, Resonance #13, pp 9-14).

1953 John C. Lilly, when asked by the director of the National Institute of Mental Health (NIMH) to brief the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI), National Security Agency (NSA), and the various military intelligence services on his work using electrodes to stimulate directly the pleasure and pain centers in the brain, refused.

1958, 1962 The U.S. conducts high-altitude Electromagnetic Pulse (EMP) bomb tests over the Pacific. (From "The Road From Armageddon" by Peter Lewis.)

1960 Headlines read "Khrushchev Says Soviets Will Cut Forces a Third; Sees 'Fantastic Weapon' ". (From article of same title, by Max Frankel, New York Times, Jan. 15, 1960, p1 as cited in "Tesla's Electro-magnetics and Its Soviet Weaponization", paper by T. E. Bearden.)

1965 A "Death Ray" weapon was developed by McFarlane Corporation, described as a modulated electron gun X-ray nuclear booster, could be adapted to communications, remote control and guidance systems, EM radiation telemetry and death ray.

Reported hearings before the House Subcommittee on Department of Defense Appropriations, chaired by Rep. George Mahon (Dem. - Texas). From "Hearing Voices" by Alex Constantine, Hustler, January 1994, pp 102-104, 113, 120, 134. Research by Harlan Girard.

1965 Project Pandora was undertaken in which chimpanzees were exposed to microwave radiation. The man who was in charge of this project said, 'the potential for exerting a degree of control on human behavior by low level microwave radiation seems to exist' and he urged that the effects of microwaves be studied for 'possible weapons applications' - (From "Electromagnetic Pollution: A Little Known Health Hazard. A new means of control?" by Kim Besley, Great Britain, p14. Research from Woody Blue).

1968 Dr. Gordon J. F. MacDonald, science advisor to President Lyndon Johnson, wrote, "Perturbation of the environment can produce changes in behavioral patterns." He was referring to low frequency EM waves in the ionosphere affecting human brain wave patterns. (From his book, Unless Peace Comes, a Scientific Forecast of New Weapons, cited in "New World Order ELF Psychotronic Tyranny", a paper by C. B. Baker.)

1970 Zbigniew Brzezinski, President Jimmy Carter's National Security Director, said in his book, Between Two Ages, weather control was a new weapon that would be the key element of strategy. "Technology will make available to leaders of major nations a variety of techniques for conducting secret warfare..." He also wrote "Accurately timed, artificially excited electronic strokes could lead to a pattern of oscillations that produce relatively high power levels over certain regions of the Earth ... one could develop a system that would seriously impair the brain performance of a very large population in selected regions over an extended period." (Cited in Baker's "ELF Psychotronic Tyranny" paper.)

1972 The Taser, first electrical shock device developed for use by law enforcement, delivers barbed, dart shaped electrodes to a subject's body, and 50,000 volt pulses at two millionths of an amp over 12-14 seconds time. (From "Report on the Attorney General's Conference on Less Than Lethal Weapons", by Sherry Sweetman, 1987, p4, which cites "Non-Lethal Weapons for Law Enforcement: Research Needs and Priorities. A Report to the National Science Foundation by the Security Planning Corporation, 1972. Research by Harlan Girard.)

1972 "A U.S. Department of Defense document said that the Army has tested a microwave weapon. It was an extremely powerful 'electronic flamethrower'." (From "Electromagnetic Pollution.")

1972 "A study published by the U.S. Army Mobility Equipment Research and Development Center, titled 'Analysis of Microwaves for Barrier Warfare' examines the plausibility of using radio frequency energy in barrier counter-barrier warfare ... The report concludes that:

- (a) it is possible to field a truck-portable microwave barrier system that will completely immobilize personnel in the open with present day technology;
- (b) there is a strong potential for a microwave system that would be capable of delaying or immobilizing personnel in vehicles;
- (c) with present technology, no method could be identified for a microwave system to destroy the type of armored material common to tanks."

(From "Electromagnetic Pollution" by Kim Besly, p15, quoting The Zapping of America by Paul Brodeur.) The report further documents the ability to create third-degree burns on human skin using 3 GHz at 20-watts/square centimeter in two seconds.

1972 Dr. Gordon J. F. MacDonald testified before the House Subcommittee on Oceans and International Environment, concerning low frequency research: "The basic notion there was to create between the electrically charged ionosphere in the higher part of the atmosphere and conducting layers of the surface of the Earth this neutral cavity, to create waves, electrical waves that would be tuned to the brainwaves ... about ten cycles per second ... you can produce changes in behavioral patterns or in responses." (From Baker's "ELF Psychotronic Tyranny" paper.)

1973 Sharp and Grove transmit audible words via microwaves.

1975 - 1977 "Unpublished analyses of microwave bioeffects literature were disseminated to the U.S. Congress and to other officials arguing the case for remote control of human behavior by radar." (From the Journal of Microwave Power, 12(4), 1977, p320. Research by Harlan Girard.)

1978 Hungarians presented a state-of-the-art paper on infrasonic weapons to the United Nations, "Working Paper on Infrasound Weapons", United Nations CD/575, 14 August 1978. (From "The Road From Armageddon" by Peter Lewis.)

1981 - 1982 "Between 1981 and September 1982, the Navy commissioned me to investigate the potential of developing electromagnetic devices that could be used as non-lethal weapons by the Marine Corp for the purpose of 'riot control', hostage removal, clandestine operations, and so on." Eldon Byrd, Naval Surface Weapons Center, Silver Spring MD. (From "Electromagnetic Pollution" by Kim Besly, p12.)

1982 Electromagnetic weapons for law enforcement use in Great Britain: Charles Bovill of the now defunct British firm, Allen International, developed a 10-30 Hz strobe light that can produce seizures, giddiness, nausea, and fainting. Addition of sound pulses in the 4.0 - 7.5 Hz range increases effectiveness, as utilized in the Valkyrie, a "frequency" weapon advertised in British Defense Equipment Catalogue until 1983.

The squawk box or sound curdles uses two loudspeakers of 350-watt output to emit two slightly different frequencies that combine in the ear to produce a shrill shrieking noise. The U.S. National Science Foundation report says there is "severe risk of permanent impairment of hearing." (From "Electropollution" by Kim Besley, citing the Manchester City Council Police Monitoring Unit document.)

1982 Air Force review of biotechnology: "Currently available data allow the projection that specially generated radio frequency radiation (RFR) fields may pose powerful and revolutionary antipersonnel military threats. Electroshock therapy indicates the ability of induced electric current to completely interrupt mental functioning for short periods of time, to obtain cognition for longer periods and to restructure emotional response over prolonged intervals.

"... impressed electromagnetic fields can be disruptive to purposeful behavior and may be capable of directing and/or interrogating such behavior. Further, the passage of approximately 100 milliamperes through the myocardium can lead to cardiac standstill and death, again pointing to a speed-of-light weapons effect.

"A rapidly scanning RFR system could provide an effective stun or kill capability over a large area."

(From Final Report on Biotechnology Research Requirements for Aeronautical Systems Through the Year 2000. AFOSR-TR-82-0643, vol 1, and vol 2, 30 July 1982.)

1986 "The Electromagnetic Spectrum in Low-Intensity Conflict" by Captain Paul Tyler, MC, USN quotes the above passage and further elaborates on the theme. (Published in Low Intensity Conflict and Modern Technology Lt. Col. David J. Dean, USAF, ed., Air University Press, Maxwell AFB, AL. Research by Harlan Girard.)

1983 Nikolai Khokhlov, a Soviet KGB agent who defected to the West in 1976, interviews recently arrived scientists and reports: "The Soviet mind- control program is run by the KGB with unlimited funds." (From The Spectator, February 5, 1983, reported in "New World Order Psychotronic Tyranny" by C. B. Baker.)

1984 "USSR: New Beam Energy Possible?" possibly associated with early Soviet weather engineering efforts over the U.S. (From "Tesla's Electromagnetics and Its Soviet Weaponization" by T. E. Bearden.)

1985 Women in the peace camps at Greenham Common began showing various medical symptoms believed to be caused by EM surveillance weapons beamed at them. (See "Zapping: The New Weapon of the Patriarchy", Resonance #13, pp 22-24. Research by Woody Blue.)

1986 Attorney General's Conference on Less Than Lethal Weapons reviews current weapons available. They include the Taser, the Nova XR-5000 Stun Gun (can interrupt a pacemaker); the Talon, a glove with an electrical pulse generator; and the Source, a flashlight with electrodes at the base.

Photonic driving strobe lights tested by one conference delegate on 100 subjects, produced discomfort. Closed eyelids do not block the effect. Evidence that ELF produces nausea and disorientation. Suggestion to develop fast acting electro sleep inducing EM weapon.

Discusses problem of testing weapons on animals and human "volunteers". (From "Report on the Attorney General's Conference on Less Than Lethal Weapons", by Sherry Sweetman, March 1987, prepared for the National Institute of Justice. Research by Harlan Girard.)

1988 The Pentagon is ordered by courts to cease EMP tests at several locations due to a lawsuit filed by an environmental group. (From The Washington Post, May 15, 1988, see "U.S. and Soviets Develop Death Ray", Resonance 11, p10. Research by Remy Chevalier.)

1992 December. "The U.S. Army's Armament Research, Development and Engineering Center is conducting a one-year study of ACOUSTIC BEAM TECHNOLOGY ... the command awarded the one year study to Scientific Applications and Research Associates of Huntington Beach CA. Related research is conducted at the Moscow based Andreev Institute." (From "U.S. Explores Russian Mind Control Technology", by Barbara Opal, Defense News, January 11-17, 1993. Research by Harlan Girard and others.)

1993 The Russian government is offering to share with the United States in a bilateral Center for Psychotechnologies the Soviet mind-control technology developed during the 1970s. The work was funded by the Department of Psycho-Correction at the Moscow Medical Academy.

"Acoustic psycho-correction involves the transmission of specific commands via static or white noise bands into the human subconscious..." The Russian experts, among them former KGB General George Kotov, present in a paper a list of software and hardware available for \$80,000. (From Opal article, "U.S. Explores Russian Mind Control Technology".)

1993 February 28, beginning of 51 day siege on the Branch Davidians at Waco Texas, which ended in the death of more than 80 people.

Until this incident, the electromagnetic weapons had kept a very low profile. But in the documentary video, "Waco: The Big Lie Continues", footage from the British Broadcasting (BBC) shows at least three EM weapons used by U.S. government agents. First, the noise generators used against the Davidians. Second, a powerful strobe light, shown during a nighttime sequence.

And the third was the Russian psychoacoustics weapon, considered, but agents deny use of this weapon against the Waco people. FBI agents met with Dr. Igor Smirnov in Arlington VA to discuss the possibility of using the weapon against the Davidians. (From "A Subliminal Dr. Strangelove", by Dorinda Elliot and John Barry, Newsweek, August 22, 1994)

APPENDIX B

Most Common Known ELF Effects: Here is a list of most of the common effects. It is intended to show how the various induced stress effects are broken down. Indent levels are used to show categories and sub-categories:

Invasive At-a-Distance Body Effects (including mind):

Sleep deprivation and fatigue:

Silent but instantaneous application of "electronic caffeine" signal, forces awake and keeps awake

Loud noise from neighbors, usually synchronized to attempts to fall asleep

Precision-to-the-second "allowed sleep" and "forced awakening"; far too precise and repeated to be natural

Daytime "fatigue attacks", can force the victim to sleep and/or weaken the muscles to the point of collapse

Audible Voice to Skull (V2S):

Delivered by apparent at a distance radio signal

Made to appear as emanating from thin air

Voices or sound effects only the victim can hear

Inaudible Voice to Skull (Silent Sound):

Delivered by apparent at a distance radio signal; manifested by sudden urges to do something/go somewhere you would not otherwise want to; silent (ultrasonic) hypnosis presumed

Programming hypnotic "triggers" - i.e., specific phrases or other cues which cause specific involuntary actions

Violent muscle triggering (flailing of limbs):

Leg or arm jerks to violently force awake and keep awake

Whole body jerks, as if body had been hit by large jolt of electricity

Violent shaking of body; seemingly as if on a vibrating surface but where surface is in reality not vibrating

Precision manipulation of body parts (slow, specific purpose):

Manipulation of hands, forced to synchronize with closed-eyes but FULLY AWAKE vision of previous day; very powerful and coercive, not a dream

Slow bending almost 90 degrees BACKWARDS of one toe at a time or one finger at a time

Direct at-a-distance control of breathing and vocal cords; including involuntary speech iv. Spot blanking of memory, long and short term

Reading said-silently-to-self thoughts:

Engineered skits where your thoughts are spoken to you by strangers on street or

Real time reading sub vocalized words, as while the victim reads a book, and BROADCASTING those words to nearby people who form an amazed audience around the victim

Direct application of pain to body parts:

Hot-needles-deep-in-flesh sensation

Electric shocks (no wires whatsoever applied)

Powerful and unquenchable itching, often applied precisely when victim attempts to do something to expose this "work"

"Artificial fever", sudden, no illness present v. sudden racing heartbeat, relaxed situation

Surveillance and tracking:

Thru-wall radar and rapping under your feet as you move about your apartment, on ceiling of apartment below

Thru-wall radar used to monitor starting and stopping of your urination - water below turned on and off in sync with your urine stream

Loud, raucous artificial bird calls everywhere the victim goes, even into the wilderness

Invasive Physical Effects at a Distance (non-body):

Stoppage of power to appliances (temporary, breaker ON)

Manipulation of appliance settings

Temporary failures that "fix themselves"

Flinging of objects, including non-metallic

Precision manipulation of switches and controls

Forced, obviously premature failure of appliance or parts

External Stress-Generating "Skits":

Participation of strangers, neighbors, and in some cases close friends and family members in harassment:

Rudeness for no cause

Tradesmen always have "problems", block your car, etc.

Purchases delayed, spoiled, or lost at a high rate

Unusually loud music, noise, far beyond normal

Break-ins/sabotage at home:

Shredding of clothing

Destruction of furniture

Petty theft

Engineered failures of utilities

Sabotage at work:

Repetitive damage to furniture

Deletion/corruption of computer files

Planting viruses which could not have come from your computer usage pattern

Delivered goods delayed, spoiled, or lost at a high rate

Spreading of rumors, sabotage to your working reputation

Direct sabotage and theft of completed work; tradesmen often involved and showing obvious pleasure

In summary, the effects include:

To the Brain:

Forced memory blanking and induced erroneous actions

Induced changes to hearing. Both apparent direction and volume, and sometimes even content

Reading and broadcasting thoughts. "How can that lady talk with her mouth closed?"

Vivid controlled dreams.

Forced waking visions: some synched with forced body motion

Microwave hearing

Sleep prevention each nigh, at exactly the same time (for weeks)

To the FaceL

Sudden violent itching inside eyelids

Forced manipulation of airways, including externally controlled forced speech

"Transparent eyelids"

Artificial tinnitus (ringing in ears)

Forced movement of jaw and clacking of teeth

To the Body:

Wilding racing heart without cause

Remotely induced violent no-rash itching

Forced nudging of arm during delicate or messy work causing injury or spills

Forced "muscle quaking" on large muscles on the back or other unexplainable vibrations

Cases of repeated fresh watch batteries dying

Forced precision manipulation of hands. Sometimes synched to the forced waking visions.

Special attention to genital area: itching, forced orgasm, intense pain, "hot needles"

Intense general pain in the legs, like stings.

[Remind you, that these are the unclassified effects only.]

RICHARD ALAN MILLER

Lectures, Writing, & Research

Author & researcher Richard Alan Miller reveals a wealth and depth of knowledge and experience in three major fields; Alternative Agriculture, New Age Physics, and Metaphysics. Before many leading edge concepts became trendy topics, Miller was (and is) in the international front lines of research, experimentation and documentation.



His focus on botanicals made him the leading world authority on herb farming, processing and marketing. With numerous books, bi-lines and websites (www.nwbotanicals.org), Miller's visionary work with Alternative Agriculture continues to be 20 years ahead including concepts such as sustainability, intercropping, and Forest Farming.

Taking a step behind the scenes of "black ops" research is for most of us limited to speculations. Miller began working in that "X-Files" world in the 60s and has amazing experiences and conclusions to share. An original team-member, "man-in-black," Miller's research in the field of Parapsychology & Paraphysics began as a graduate physicist working 10 years with Army Intel/Pentagon.

During this period numerous foundational papers, including "A Holographic Concept of Reality" and "Embryonic Holography" were written. Richard Alan Miller's most recent work, "Synthetic Telepathy and the Early Mind Wars" discusses how some of his earlier work contributed to new "mind altering" technologies and their current applications.

His most recent works at Nexus Conferences in Brisbane, 2004 and Amsterdam, 2005 was titled "The Non-Local Mind In A Holographic Universe." He also has semi-technical papers to be presented in Anaheim at The World Nutra Conference in October, 2005. Title: "Lab-Grown *Cordyceps sinensis* Hybrid: A Nano-Processed Medicinal Mushroom that Really Delivers."

Offering fresh perspectives on Metaphysical traditions his books, papers & articles integrate his scientific research with time-honored metaphysical concepts, leading to such works as The Modern Alchemist; A Guide to Personal Transformation and The Diamond Body, a Synergetic Approach to Mysticism.

He brings a similar integration to *The Magical & Ritual Use of Herbs* and *The Magical & Ritual use of Aphrodisiacs*. Miller is listed in *Who's Who in the World*, *America*, and *the West*.

Richard Alan Miller
Northwest Botanicals, Inc.
(541) 476-5588
(541) 476-1823 (fax)

Directed Energy Weapon / Targeted Individual Patents																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																							</
--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	----

Various Frequencies and their effects:	
Lily wave:	usually in ELF or ULF range
	http://thebridgelifeinthemix.info/2015/11/03/the-lilly-wave-and-psychotronic-warfare/#sthash.VryKx1Q3.dpbs (piggy backing on the grid)
Heart Attack Remote Weapon:	
	https://everydayconcerned.net/2015/08/13/holistic-doctors-sudden-cardiac-arrest-targeted-individuals-remote-radiation-heart-attack-weaponry-how-to-protect-yourself/
HAARP	
	ELF waves are coming from atmosphere
ALFVEN Waves (ELF waves) onto the Earth's surface:	
	Requires plasma in order to create the ELF waves. Ionosphere is plasma. Indigo skyfold is also plasma.

Psychotronic technology has long been thought to be impossible by the majority of people and have been relegated to science fiction. The fact is that scientists developed this technology into reality at least thirty years ago and started experiments with unwitting people.

Psychotronics is the ability, using extremely low frequency (ELF) waves and other means to manipulate a person emotions, thoughts, bodily functions, will etc all from a remote location. Using this technology a person or possibly an entire population can literally be controlled like a robot with a remote control. How is this done?

Earth is wrapped in a donut shaped magnetic field. Circular lines of flux continuously descend into the North Pole and emerge from the South Pole. The ionosphere, an electromagnetic-wave conductor, 100 kms above the earth, consists of a layer of electrically charged particles acting as a shield from solar winds. Natural waves are related to the electrical activity in the atmosphere and are thought to be caused by multiple lightning storms.

Collectively, these waves are called "The Schumann Resonance," the current strongest at 7.8 Hz.

These are quasi-standing ELF waves that naturally exist in the earth's "electromagnetic" cavity, the space between the ground and the ionosphere. These "earth brainwaves" are identical to the spectrum of our brainwaves. (1 hertz = 1 cycle per second, 1 KHz = 1000, 1 Mhz = 1 million. A 1 Hertz wave is 186,000 miles long; 10 Hz is 18,600 miles. Radio waves move at the speed of light.)

The Creator designed living beings to resonate to this natural frequency pulsation in order to evolve harmoniously.

These natural geomagnetic waves are being replaced by artificially created very low frequency (VLF) ground waves coming from GWEN Towers.

Dr. Andrija Puharich (in the 1950 & 60s), found that a clairvoyant's brainwaves turned to 8 Hz when their psychic powers were operative. In 1956, he observed an Indian Yogi controlling his brainwaves, deliberately shifting his consciousness from one level to another. Puharich trained people via bio-feedback to do this consciously, that is, creating 8 Hz waves with the technique of bio-feedback. A psychic healer generated 8 Hz waves through a hands-on healing process, actually alleviating that patient's heart trouble; the healer's brain emitting 8 Hz.

One person, emitting a certain frequency, can make another also resonate to the same frequency. Our brains are extremely vulnerable to any technology that sends out ELF waves, because they immediately start resonating to the outside signal by a kind of tuning-fork effect.

Puharich further experimented, discovering that,

- * 7.83 Hz (earth's pulse rate) made a person "feel good," producing an altered-state
- * 10.80 Hz causes riotous behavior
- * 6.6 Hz causes depression.
- * 10 Hz puts people into a hypnotic state

Russians and North Koreans use this 10 Hz frequency in portable mind-control machines to extract confessions. (This system can also be found in some American Churches to help the congregation believe!)

Puharich was somehow induced to work for the CIA where he and Dr. Robert Becker designed equipment to measure these waves and their effect on the human brain. Puharich started his work by putting dogs to sleep.

By 1948/49, he had graduated to monkeys, deliberately destroying their eardrums to enable them to pick up sounds without the eardrum intact. He discovered a nerve from the tongue could be used to facilitate hearing. He created the tooth implant that mind-control victims are now claiming was put in by their dentist, unbeknownst to them, and causing them to hear "voices in their head." These were placed under caps or lodged in the jaw.

The human body, much like a computer, contains myriad data processors. They include, but are not limited to, the chemical-electrical activity of the brain, heart, and peripheral nervous system, the signals sent from the cortex region of the brain to other parts of our body, the tiny hair cells in the inner ear that process auditory signals, and the light-sensitive retina and cornea of the eye that process visual activity. The body is capable not only of being deceived, manipulated, or misinformed but also shut down or destroyed -- just as any other data-processing system. The "data" the body receives from external sources -- such as electromagnetic, vortex, or acoustic energy waves -- or creates through its own electrical or chemical stimuli can be manipulated or changed just as the data (information) in any hardware system can be altered.

When we say words to ourselves, silently, or, read a book, we can actually feel the slight sensations of those words in our vocal muscles - all that is absent is the passage of air. Thought reading is an enhanced version of computer speech recognition, with EEG waves being substituted for sound waves. The easiest "thought" reading is actually remote picking up of the electro-magnetic activity of the speech-control muscles. Scientists have also found that they could convert thoughts into computer commands by deciphering the brain's electrical activity.

Powerful CFR and Trilateral insiders have long known how electro-magnetic weapons can be effectively utilized to wage political warfare against America's population. President Lyndon Johnson's Science Adviser, Dr. Gordon J.F. MacDonald wrote the globalist-promoting 1968 book, unless peace comes, a scientific forecast of new weapons.

MacDonald described how man-made changes in the electrical earth-ionosphere can be used for mass behavioral control. He said that low frequency electromagnetic oscillations can attack the low frequency electromagnetic brain waves in human beings.

Zbigniew Brzezinski, the founding director of David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission, also served as President Jimmy Carter's National Security Director, where he founded the infamous FEMA that is designed to implement world government dictatorial rules over the U.S.A. predicted these exact types of electromagnetic psychotronic weapons.

He stated: "It is possible - and tempting - to exploit, for strategic-political purposes, the fruits of research on the brain and on human behavior... Accurately timed, artificially excited electronic strokes could lead to a pattern of oscillations that produce relatively high power levels over certain regions of the earth. In this way, one could develop a system that would seriously impair the brain performance of a very large population in selected regions, over an extended period."

Low-frequency radiation affects the electrical activity of the brain and can cause flu-like symptoms and

nausea. Other projects sought to induce or prevent sleep, or to affect the signal from the motor cortex portion of the brain, overriding voluntary muscle movements.

The bulk of recent telepathy research in the U.S.S.R. has been concerned with the transmission of emotional or behavioral impulses and the study of physiological response to PK exercises etc...By the early 1970's CIA agents in the field reported that the Soviets were able to influence telepathically the behavior of people, alter their emotions or health, and even kill at long distance.

In a 'Psychotronic War' using microwaves modulated using ELF waves, it would no longer be necessary to kill whole armies by inducing cardiac or respiratory irregular signals. The enemy can simply be incapacitated by disturbing their states of balance or confusing the ability to think logically. The manipulation of human beings, by means of ELF waves is relatively easy to perform.

In 1977, the U.S. Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) declassified a report describing how vast advances in Soviet psychotronic technology can create the ultimate big brother society, by using electronic mind control against populations to implant ideas and thoughts into the heads of unsuspecting victims:

"sounds and possible even words, which appear to be originating intracranially (within one's own head), can be induced by signal modification at very low average power densities" (VLF & ELF).

The DIA report also said that the Soviets discovered that secret microwave radiation can be used to induce in unsuspecting victims:

"headache, fatigue, perspiring, dizziness, menstrual disorders, irritability, agitation, tension, drowsiness, sleeplessness, depression, anxiety, forgetfulness, and the lack of concentration."

Predicting the use of so-called "non-lethal" psychotronic weapons to support the U.N. occupation of America, a 1988 article stated:

"Government authorities and the military would have to overcome no insurmountable difficulties to modulate carrier frequencies with ELF signals in existing centimeter radio-relay links...an army of occupation could then manipulate a nation's ability to make decisions."

In a 1993 meeting between Clinton Administration officials and Soviets psychotronics experts, including Dr. Igor Smirnov.

Clinton Administration officials wanted to determine whether psycho-correction...programs could be undertaken by the u.s. government. These devices could be used to affect judgement or opinion of decision-makers, key personal or populaces.

Clinton Defense officials expressed interest that the KGB psychotronic devices could be used "in non-violently" clearing areas of potential enemies, snipers, etc. (meaning U.S. gun collectors and patriotic militias).

Former KGB General George Kotov has told American visitors about Russian (KGB) research into 'acoustic psycho-correction.' The process involves transmitting commands into the subconscious of targeted victims through static or white-noise bands.

There she was shown the technique which was pioneered by the Russian Department of Psycho-Correction at Moscow Medical Academy. The Russians employ a technique to electronically analyze the human mind in order to influence it. They input subliminal command messages, using key words transmitted in "white noise" or music . Using an infrasound very low frequency-type transmission, the acoustic psycho-correction message is transmitted via bone conduction - ear plugs would not restrict the message.

According to the Russians the subliminal messages by-pass the conscious level and are effective almost immediately.

These devices appear to work at the Very Low Frequency (VLF) spectrum, the same frequency range as generated by the sinister U.S. Gwen (Ground Wave Emergency Network) system of transmitters.

Pioneered by the government-funded Department of Psycho-Correction at the Moscow Medical Academy, acoustic psycho-correction involves the transmission of specific commands via static or white noise bands into the human subconscious without upsetting other intellectual functions.

Experts said laboratory demonstrations have shown encouraging results after exposure of less than one minute. Moreover, decades of KGB research and investment of untold millions of rubles in the process has produced the ability to alter behavior on willing and unwilling subjects.

The ability to cause death can be transmitted over distances, thus inducing illness or death for no apparent reason. These weapons would be able to induce illness or death at little or no risk to the operator. The psychotronic weapon would be silent and difficult to detect.

Directed-energy weapons currently being deployed include, for example, a micro-wave weapon manufactured by Lockheed-Sanders and used for a process known as 'Voice Synthesis' which is remote beaming of audio (i.e., voiced or other audible signals) directly into the brain of any selected target.

On March 21, 1983, The Sydney Morning Herald published this article by Dr. Nassim Abd El-Aziz Neweigy, Assistant Professor of Agriculture, Moshtohor Tikh-Kalubia, Egypt.

"Russian satellites, controlled by advanced computers, can send voices in one's own language, interwoven into natural thoughts. They can target the population of choice with this diffused artificial thought process. The chemistry and electricity of the human brain can be manipulated by satellite and even suicide can be induced.

Through ferocious, anti-humanitarian means, the extremist groups are fabricated, the troubles and bloody disturbances are instigated by advanced tele-means via Russian satellites in many countries in Asia, Africa, Europe and Latin America.

Another source says that these computers have been fed with the world's languages and synthetic telepathy will reach into people's heads making people believe God is speaking to them personally to enact the Second Coming, complete with holograms!

Today we have intellectual, physical and financial resources to master the power of the brain itself, and to develop devices to touch the mind and even control or erase consciousness.

During the 1960's, brain transmitters as small as a half of a cigarette filter made it possible for doctors

to implant them into unwitting patients during operations easily and without surgery via the nostrils. Implants are now smaller than a hair's width and are injected with vaccine and flu shots. Millions have had this done unknowingly. These "biochips" circulate in the bloodstream and lodge in the brain, enabling the victims to hear "voices" via the implant.

Like all such radio devices, this electrode transmits data from a person's inner life, his mental functions, biological and neurological processes, all of which can be combined to yield more information about someone's life than even that person knows about himself. The implants can be used to "brainwash": to manipulate inner processes, modify or destroy emotions and thoughts, and control behavior in detail.

By means of two-way radio communication, called telemetry or remote control, one can send a wavelength round trip to a brain transmitter in a person's head. The wavelength streams through the brain and returns to a computer, where all aspects of a human being's life are uncovered and analyzed.

By electrical stimulation of specific cerebral structures, movements can be induced by radio command, hostility may appear or disappear, social hierarchy can be modified, sexual behavior may be changed, and memory, emotions, and the thinking process may be influenced by remote control.

Transmitters have no batteries, are activated by radio, and can be used for life, so that the brain can be stimulated indefinitely.

In the newspaper *Delovoi Mir*, "Mind Control" by Ivan Tsarev, 1992, a victim wrote, "They controlled my laughter, my thoughts, and cause pain in various parts of my body...It all started in October 1985, after I had openly criticized the first secretary of the City Committee of the Communist Party.

The Ground Wave Emergency Network (GWEN) was begun in the 1980's by the U.S. Government. The system was allegedly designed for the purpose of maintaining defense communications in case of a nuclear war.

GWEN transmitters, placed 200 miles apart across the USA, allow specific frequencies to be tailored to the geomagnetic-field strength in each area, allowing the magnetic field to be altered.

The GWEN towers transmit electromagnetic waves in the VLF range between 150 and 175 Khz.

"The VLF range was selected because its signals travel by means of ground waves - electromagnetic fields that hug the ground - rather than radiating into the atmosphere. The signals drop off with distance, and a single GWEN station transmits to a 360-degree circle radiating out from it to a distance of about 250 to 300 miles."

Unlike the thousands-of-miles long range ELF waves, the higher frequency VLF waves transmitted by the GWEN system have a limited range of only a few hundred miles.

The GWEN towers will play a key role in U.N. mind control operations because they have the ability to selectively zap specific geographic locations, while leaving other areas unaffected.

In this way, the population in selected regions of the nation can be mentally softened-up. Expected resistance to U.N. occupation forces, from the militias of loyal Americans, can be significantly reduced by having GWEN system in targeted areas transmit specific psychotronic signals that encourage

depression and submission.

In crosscurrents, Dr. Becker stated:

“GWEN is a superb systems, in combination with cyclotron resonance for producing behavioral alterations in the civilian population. The average strength of the steady geomagnetic field varies from place to place across the United States.

Therefore, if one wished to resonate a specific ion in living things in a specific locality, one would require a specific frequency for that location. The spacing of GWEN transmitters 200 miles apart across the United States would allow such specific frequencies to be ‘tailored to the geomagnetic field strength in each area.”

Prior to the construction of the GWEN system, the government conducted experiments on the use of GWEN-type Very Low Frequency transmissions.

The present 58 tower GWEN system is still functioning and cannot be turned off or dismantled without specific legislation from Congress.

Symptoms of psychotronic torture

Here is a description of the cluster of symptoms common to most victims. 24 hours 7 days a week, for years on end, victims are subjected to all kinds of harassment and torture. Most agree that the technology can remotely target and control every nerve of the body. Heart rate can speed up and slow down, bowel movements can be regulated, illnesses can turn on and off in an instant. Victims report microwave hearing or voices in the head and sleep deprivation. Thoughts can be read, and played back to the victim, instantaneously.

People around the victim can repeat verbatim, the victim's immediate thoughts.

- * dreams are manipulated
- * behaviors controlled
- * emotions literally played with and all types of pain can be started and stopped in all parts of the body
- * remote sexual manipulation and abuse with pedophilia
- * homosexual and degrading themes are reported regularly
- * microwave burns are frequently reported, along with all types of bizarre and harassing manipulation of electrical equipment, phone, car, TV and computers
- * black bag intelligence tactics of tire slashings, break ins and mail tampering are reported
- * hologram are projected

(The youtube user victimofrothschild identified many of these same symptoms.)

According to victims, it is vicious, amoral, sadistic and cruel. Most victims describe the experience as very debilitating and liken it to mental rape, prison or total destruction of the quality of one's life. Most are labeled mentally ill and live with financial ruin, loss of health, social life and career. All say the technology is very sophisticated and effective as a weapon. Some victims say they would use it on their torturers and feel vindication. It is like a slow death.

Unfortunately for the victims that are being used as guinea pigs for this technology (who will some day

most likely be you) are left helpless as law authorities and government agencies refuse to co-operate with them and psychiatrists label them "mentally ill" in order to keep this a secret.

Recently a youtube user named victimofrothschild uploaded videos of himself claiming to be a victim of Psychotronic Warfare. He originally had 52 videos on his channel but they were all deleted and on the date of this post he currently has 8. His youtube channel can be viewed here:
<http://www.youtube.com/user/victimofrothschild>

It has been reported that the Rockefellers have been financing psychotronic mind control research since the 1950's.

The Sound of Silence is a military-intelligence code word for certain psychotronic weapons of mass mind-control tested in the mid 1950's, perfected during the 70's, and used extensively by the "modern" U.S. military in the early 90's, despite the opposition and warnings issued by men such as Dwight David Eisenhower. This mind-altering covert weapon is based on something called subliminal carrier technology, or the Silent Sound Spread Spectrum (SSSS), (also nicknamed S-Quad or "Squad" in military jargon.) It was developed for military use by Dr. Oliver Lowery of Norcross, Georgia, and is described in US Patent #5,159,703

From: vladimir muzhesky

From Psychotronic Warfare to Biotronic Materials (excerpts)

Vladimir Muzhesky

Synthetic Plane of Immanence

Whether electronically or materially mediated, psychotronic complexes interact with their spatial background environment and not with their generating concept. The concept itself is rerendered into a spatially invaginated structure intended to reflect and replicate elements of abstract defense. It is a multipolar semiotic system that goes beyond the tripolar systems of Lotman, more reminiscent of strange attractors: it defines multi dimensional landscapes of bioinformational trajectories instead of describing cultural codes. In general, instead of being encrypted in bioinformational activity, culture, with its codes being hacked vertically and horizontally through mental manipulation which disperses personal and collective memory, replicates and counterfeits reflections and intentions and even meaningful positions, then mutates into a new dimension where meaningful and nervous spatialities are fused to form a twisted conglomerate of neuro-space: a virtual plane of immanence for the economy of abstract defense.

It would not be fair to say that cyberspace was out there first. It always was and forever will be a model which claimed new dimensions. Once we speak about modes of existence in this dimension we cannot avoid a correlation with biological informational networks: hence a cyberspatial dummy will never be actualized as in the neomythology of sci-fi literature, but neurolized, as happened with the defense technology in the ex-SU.

Psychotronic generators are units which, by definition, refer to the activity of the human nervous system as much as they are intended to modify the sequences of individual and collective behavior on the informational level. They are materialized discursive formulas of the closure of revolution and resistance as one-dimensional social events. Biotronic revolution has more at stake: it becomes possible for the means of production to be simulated in terms of abstract representations by means of synthetic bio electronic technologies. In this context, the upcoming biospheric shock acquires a different marker: Global Recombination. The environment of Gaia becomes neurolized: the new multipolar mental-technological complexes are being translated from neurospace into the ecosphere and replicated in the environment of the Earth. If it sounds unreal, pick up a cognitive psychology reader and look at the way cognitive maps emerge and function. The search for life in outer space becomes a ridiculous venture: biotronic life complexes send their traces ahead. It is not difficult to see that our civilization finally forms itself into a spatially active system. Its undefined reality (homonified and hypertranscribed in the process of neurosimulation) recollapses: it cannot be given a meaning because it is a semantic warp which changes every thread of our meaning-matter universe.

In accordance with the opposing expert group's interpretation, millions of rubles of the Soviet state budget were spent producing multiple copies of nonexistent field generator dummies. Some saw in it a brilliant money laundering operation, some criminal unprofessionalism. Amidst hot debates, experts had to reach the compromised definition of psychotronic warfare pragmatism. Functionally, psychotronics was subdivided on psychological and enio- or bioinformational warfare. Both of them are relatively close to each other because they are based on related studies and share many research objectives. Thus, it was agreed to understand the term, psychotronic warfare, as military exploitation of bioinformational technologies and its technological reinforcement complexes.

Migrating under varying ideological pressures, pioneers of psychotronics had to switch from one scientific field to another collecting integral expertise, usually in three to four scientific disciplines. Psychotronic research, therefore, was interdisciplinary by definition.

What the State Defense Committee expected psychotronics to become was slightly more pragmatic: a principally innovative weaponry based on the high velocity psychoinformational programming generator complexes.

As a related weapon system, ray weaponry was defined as the system of weapons based on the powerful sources of electromagnetic, acoustic, laser, and other types of energy generators. The first devices were quite simple: the emission was used to destroy this or that system in the human body. The ensuing development produced more sophisticated results: the ray of energy was modulated in accordance with certain biosystem parameters which impose irreversible transformative regimes

on the system. For example, the generation of ultrasound frequencies which resonate with the oscillation patterns of inner organs, cause acute pain and can result in lethal injuries.

In the beginning of 1992, a group of scientists from the Rostov Medical Institute and the Biotechnology Research Institute, directly associated with psychotronic programs, put forward a petition demanding the elimination of the use and production of psychotronic generators. These institutions had at least a decade of experience of research in the sphere of the alteration of biological tissue resistance under the conditions of co-axis influence of electromagnetic and high frequency radiation. In practice, the application of their research, which made them shut down any further investigation, was the possibility of the remote manipulatory access to the structuring level of the environments of human organisms.

One of the main principles of psychotronic technology is the correlation of human biological activity and the activity of a technological complex. As elements of the economy of abstract defense, psychotronic generators are characterized with the spatialization of concepts in the context of the synthetic neurosimulation of space. Thus, the space of references becomes the space of replication, forming the hyperreal complex of neurospatial material by binding the atoms of human perception and processing with atoms of technological data development.

Many sources name Kiev as one of the centers of psychotronic research. It was one location of a few state funded and independent research groups. Stahovsky-Beridze, one of the independent research leaders, devoted his research to the creation of a technological basis for the support and development of human interactions with weak ecological planetary environments. To the same extent that this man was a genius, his son was an unlucky salesman: after the death of his father in 1982, at the age of fifty-two, which it was claimed had been caused by the extensive use of his machines, Stahovsky-Beridze jr. was desperately trying to sell his father's revelations. In one of those attempts he visited my Kiev apartment. He had a video tape with him where the medical advantages of his father's generators were documented. When I switched on the video, he excused himself and rushed out of the room. As he explained later, according to his father's notes, electronic TV tubes negatively influenced the human body which was previously affected by his generator.

The marketing problem of Stahovsky-Beridze jr. made me first think about the enormous gap between what we call economic production and what it recently has become in light of bioinformational technology. His father's explanatory notes were something between an electronic scheme, absurd poetry, and transcendental comic strips. It was far beyond the limits of the rational discursive resources with which a conventional economy operates. It was negatively economically abstract. I let Beridze jr. go without comments: anyway, his plan was desperate.

However, the generator itself was approbated by several medical institutions and proved to facilitate the treatment of cancer. Another research center investigated the effect of the Beridze-Stachovsky generator on growing seeds: positive results were detected.

Beridze-Stachovsky investigated the absorption of the energy emitted by his generators on the proton level. Through the method of nuclear magnetic resonance, he detected a change in the level of energy of the affected hydrogen nuclei. One of the participants of the research group volunteered to test this generator on herself. After several trials, she woke up in the night from excruciating pain. She described feeling as if every particle of her body was falling apart, as if every cell would turn inside out. She made it till morning. The effect was not studied further.

Another center for psychotronic research was The Institute of Material Research in Kiev. Within its experimental framework, there were programs of melted metal structural modification with the use of field emission. The center was working with the theory of spin fields (the same fields which were crossed out of existence by the opponents of psychotronics). According to this theory, all organic and inorganic objects acquire spin fields: the fields of rotation. As these fields are very weak in nature, they are usually neglected in the analysis of physical systems. However, it is possible to reinforce spin fields, by distorting the plane geometry of a physical vacuum with a certain form. In this case, spin fields can be registered with physical, chemical, and biological indicators. Spin fields resemble gravitational fields in their properties. For example, spin fields, cannot be screened practically. They can expand on substantial distances with a phenomenally small level of decay. It is considered that generators based on these fields can affect biological systems on the cellular -molecular level. In accordance with the institutional report, their test generator had a 40 cm active range. This was the main thesis that the director of the institute used in his defense against the accusation of being a part of the "inhuman psychotronic warfare escalation." However, by the time of his interview (around 1992) the materials affected by this generator were already going through final testing programs. The research group claimed that data already available let them foresee clinical applications of these materials for purposes of stimulation or sedation.

In conversations with independent researchers (who claimed to design defense generators which could neutralize natural and artificial field emission sources), many of them shared the opinion that there exists at least a dozen research groups which develop psychotronic equipment. Moscow, St. Petersburg, Tomsk, and Novosibirsk, among others, were named as active research locations.

In the course of its history, psychotronic warfare went through the following three stages: launched as research in the psychological transformation of "human system - socio/biological environment

interaction," it very soon included the studies of technological reinforcement of psychophysiological transformation factors and concluded in the complex of bioinformational technology. A priori focused on neurological and perceptual modulation, bioinformational technology finds its roots in the very irrational soil of human thinking. Thus, the subject of psychotronics became a conceptual bridge which joined the first studies of paranoid reaction to the suggestion of electromagnetic devices with the technological research itself. Once Vernadsky introduced the notion of the noosphere as the higher transformative structure in relation to the biological substance of the earth, many started to look for the transmitters of hyperinformation. The abstract economy of neurosimulation began in the 20s, when there started to appear clinical cases with patients declaring that their bodies were destroyed by electromagnetic devices controlled by secret organizations. As one of the patients hospitalized in the early 20s describes it, "behind my ceiling there was a device installed which made me soak in electricity. "

In the 90s, electromagnetic paranoia was substituted with the pathological fear of bioinformational control. As one of the patients claimed, her head, heart, and dreams "were remotely controlled from the Men and Device Control Center (MDCC)." She was sure that her behavior and speech were completely controlled by transmissions which she received, directly, through her brain. "Their shift lasts about six hours. When they start, my teeth shake... I can't describe everything. Sacharov [one of the most famous dissidents V.M.] was also killed by the MDCC."

If we compare both cases, it becomes clear that electromagnetic suggestion plays a stronger role in the first case, while the second possesses a wider functional and referential frame of informational control. If we can evaluate the irrational input of technology, then it could be formulated as spatialization, as opposed to conceptualization of discourses, with the waves and transmissions acquiring a more meaningful position and shifting more to the center of the paranoid attention field, which becomes the center of the technoparanoic domains of mentality.

Finally, as an illustration, we can refer to an interview of Kalugin, ex-Major General of the KGB. He was asked if the concept of psychotronic warfare was familiar to him. Kalugin's answer (possibly due to his recent dismissal), the first in the history of the mass media's reaction to the psychotronic issue, was positive. He also mentioned that he personally knew researchers who had developed a behavioral manipulation technology based on this principle.

As we see, the economy of abstract defense interpenetrated many layers of Soviet society before this geopolitical monster perished. It came a long way from the microparadigm of singular vulnerability of the human system in the mid 20s to the macrolevel of antiepistemology and multipolarity of the 90s. The foundations of the micro paradigm, I guess, we can find in Kazamalli's Theory of

Cerebroradiation Reflex, that he discovered in 1912. In accordance with the Italian research theory, during intensive psychosensoric activity, the human brain emits electromagnetic radiation, which can be measured and calibrated. For Kazamalli, this reflex was evolutionarily pragmatic, as it established the correlation between the human brain and ether. Marconi, a Nobel Prize winner and one of the founders of radio was involved in this research as a consultant.

As to the macrolevel, we can refer to Kaznachejev's research (although it occurred seventy years later) in the quantum interaction of cellular levels of biological structures and the research of the interaction between complex 1/F noise systems and its operators.

Among the founders of the psychotronic technologies in Russia were Margarita Telce (daughter of Dzerzhinsky, then the Director of the State Defense Committee) and professor Deluni. The main emphasis was made on the psychotropic effect on the basis of natural and synthetic drugs. But even back then it was detected that the speed of the human system transformation is substantially accelerated if the subject is simultaneously affected by high frequency electromagnetic radiation. According to the testimonies of Soviet political ex-prisoners, high frequency EMR emitters were used in the Vladivostok and Lefortskaya prisons, and the Orlov and Serbsky psychiatric clinics between 1989-90.

On January 31st 1973, in one military unit, an experiment was made which, if it were as widely known as CIA psychotropic research on soldiers, could have had an even stronger public resonance: it probably violated more than a dozen human rights conventions. The complex which was tested was Radiodream. The objective of the experiment was to investigate the influence of modulated electromagnetic radiation on a human system. The first testing program was arranged on the personnel of the 71582 military unit in Novosibirsk. The results were considered positive. In accordance with the researchers calculations, the Radiodream generator could be effectively used in the 100 square kilometer city, with all the inhabitants being affected by deep dream induction.

In the same way that after the multiple experiments with psychotropic compounds on civilians, as described in declassified CIA archives, many psychedelics were reutilized on an alternative community basis, Soviet experiments with psychotronic generators formed the technical and intellectual basis for a number of autonomous biotronic communities to sprout. One of these groups was formed by Faidish. It functioned on the basis of a psychoenergetic resonator, which Faidish describes as, "a kind of crystal structure composed of the lines of electromagnetic fields." Based on principles of dissipation, these generators formed a locus of approximately a seven square meter active range. Not a very big territory compared to that on which biotronic viruses can be deployed using today's electromagnetic environment of the net.

Another model of Faidish's community was based on a He-Ne laser dissipative structure. In his theoretical research, Faidish connects the concept of the neoarchetype with the concept of the strange attractor, which makes the dissipative effect possible. Thus, all concrete semantics are being erased from the realm of the biotronic mentality. This is the first step towards mental justification of overcoming the thermodynamic gap between neuro and technoprocessing: the chains of the senses are equalized in level, no concepts in biotronic mentality are possible unless they are constructed of the particles of neurospace, which implies that there can be no inner/outer (not even a simulation) border for a human system. This is where postmodern hyperreality ends without being actualized: it is censored out, neurologized. The community which performs the function of the censor in neurospace is more of an immune organ than a communal structure. The abstract economy of defense becomes revitalized with the immunity principle where people and technological complexes play the role of informational filters. In accordance with Kaznachejev, a leading Soviet expert in bioinformational technologies, psychotronic warfare can be defined as a military use of psychotronic technologies including their means, methods, techniques, and generators. It is also possible to define bioinformational or eniowarfare as related branches of military development. On the other hand, an essential definition of the subject of both is very ambiguous, which research experts usually explain as a symptom of the young age of the discipline. Regardless of their pragmatic infantile unpredictability, the results of psychotronic technological developments were introduced into mass production and military use because of their suggestive power. The result was not a jump to another coil of the military economic race, but the formation, on a material level, of a certain plane of bioinformational immanence. Basically, a net of objects and, eventually, a space was formed which was not always directly connected to brain activity, but possessed an ultraconceptual status: it was designed and modified to structure individual and collective mentality. It enabled the modulation of the selforganizing processes of the inner environments of a biological system, which had no points of reference in any legal systems in history. With its own instruments of control at the end of its existence, Soviet society, as a sociopolitical entity, was selfcensored out into the ultraconceptual storage of bioinformation. It was the point when biotronic hiatus coincided with social death.

Accidental Terrorism

Establishing a connection between a technological complex of a generator and the complex of a biological system, psychotronics, as a particular case of the abstract economy, makes a neuroturn in mentality, reinforcing negative mental feedback loops: so many discursive explanations of this phenomenon have already been found: existential vacuum, unpredictable turn, unification of discursive

dimensions. All these theories reflect the fact that under the influence of a growing neurodimension, the mentality renders itself as an unnecessary appendix of the fusion of bio and technosystems, which forms a technocerebrum informational warp.

Another expert, Kholodilov, suggested that many researchers focus on the technological device and neglect the role of the human operator. He considered that the effect of the psychotronic generators is based on the interaction with a neurological system of the operator. The most important part of the psychotronic complex, as he continues, is a trained operator. A human system programs the psychotronic complex, and in accordance with its program, the same complex can be used for a variety of purposes. Kholodilov's point of view is shared by Schepilov, a member of the research team of the Eniotechnology Center in Moscow. In his view, psychotronic generators are technological systems based on the emission of weak wave-type processes which interfere with neural and nervous activities. The role of the operator is to detect, calibrate, direct, and maintain this interference. Schepilov recalls accidents when the operators, as a result of a generator misuse, would fall into psychosis. According to him, numerous generators, which are currently available for military purposes, were specifically designed to harmfully affect respiratory, cardiovascular, and neurosystems.

In the end, sets of spin generators were produced and the basic elements for a synthetic plane of immanence were created. However, with the collapse of the Soviet Union, economic mechanisms which fed this abstract enterprise were destroyed. The funding was terminated on the very verge of creating a general technology of social manipulation. The researchers that lost their jobs in classified institutions launched independent centers and started to adjust their inventions to a free market economy: a friend of mine with reliable sources told me recently that one of the most well known Moscow bankers was killed via his telephone by an electromagnetic impulse. It may, of course, be a rumor.

By association with the research in psychotropic compounds and techniques, the 50s are usually considered to be an historical borderline, when the infrastructure of underground science was finally crystallized. Since then, it has become quite a network that has adopted a great deal of contemporary psychotronic innovations. That is why a number of experts believe we should expect the appearance of unknown means of crime, both chemical and physical. Kaznachejev, for example, pinpoints the possibility that knowledge of the informational traumas of the biosphere can be misused by terrorist organizations.

As terrorism is always a transgression of locality, it always exists between two countries, two places, it needs a confrontation to be alive. The net is more than a favorable environment for any kind of abuse because it transgresses locality by definition. However, the most probable form of digital abuse, the accidental, implies that if

regarded as active transformative factors, spontaneous or intentional (it is impossible to find out post factum), biotronic formations can create both positive and negative feedback loops within the environment of a global computer network. The establishment of a priori disintegrated agent, place, and means of action, leads to neuro-simulating accidental terrorism, which is now globally possible with the unification of local computer net standards. The process of electronic impersonization puts biotronic complexes into the role of real agents of actions and meanings. The theory of catastrophes seems to acquire another subject here.

In general, the elimination of maternal biotronic environments positions abstract economy constructs as parasites towards any other environment in which human and technological systems are correlated in perceptual and intellectual activity. Hypothetically, it can become a metavirus, a form of organism which parasite on hyperenvironments, only reprocessing the very matter which emerges between human perception and its reflected simulation in electronic space. Among the potential affected zones there can be mass media, communication system, remote control machinery, and informational networks. All of them have already a syndrome of reflected neuralization: for example, the growing exploitation of the 3D effect can be interpreted in this context as the neuroization of originally perceptually based media; computers simulate a trivial model of space by mirroring neural functions and letting the brain render its functional reflection and correlate its spatial processing along with it. There is always a parallel processing involved in neuroization, imaginary chains fighting for real spatial status. Forced into synergy via virtual parallel processing, the human brain can rely only on abstract representations which possess no immanent spatial reference, but refer to the ultraconceptual planes of human thinking, the operational dispositions of neurospace.

In the ex-Soviet Union today, psychotronic complexes produced independently often barely resemble their functional prototypes. For many it became a neofetish of the information age, the objects of power which can be the sparkles of neoreligion, or the viruses of the first neuroepidemy. The fusion of psychotronic and drug markets, which is happening now in Russia, results in a bioinformational and field narcotic movement. Generators penetrate society, appearing in offices, stadiums, TV broadcasts, etc.. There is only one explanation for it: a dead society acquires biotronic status, the new form of social flesh.

Society is no longer the mode of production, it is the mode of remote correlation of human systems, which includes bioinformational processing and related phenomena. It is obvious now that bioecological and bioinformational catastrophes can not be predicted without this type of knowledge. In this framework, nanotechnology research, which eliminates the thermodynamical barrier between a synoptical molecule and a computer chip, seems to be a reflection of

the mirror type of bioinformational organization.

Vladimier Mushesky will soon publish a book on Russian Psychotronic Warfare at Autonomedia Press, New York

Humanity is today being subjected to massive levels and intensities of electromagnetic radiation and frequencies in its myriad of forms on a daily basis.

From televisions, radios, electrical appliances, computers, microwave ovens and cell phones to radio broadcast stations, cell phone towers, power lines, ELF and VLF (extremely and very low frequency) transmitters, space-based psychotronic arrays and even solar flares, Mankind is under assault from natural and artificial electromagnetic energy as never experienced before in human history.

Holy Scripture has revealed that Lucifer (Satan, the Devil, the chief fallen angel/cherub) is the prince of the power of the air. As electromagnetic frequencies proliferate on Earth, many new 4th and 5th dimensional "stargates" are sure to open for Lucifer's fallen angelic kingdom- 1/3rd of the heavenly host- to more fully integrate and externalize on in these last and evil days before the Judgement.

Amongst the psychotronic technologies and projects that have recently brought mind altering and mind controlling electromagnetic spectrum frequencies to the mind of Man include; the Russian Tesla Magnifying 'Woodpecker' transmitter near Kiev in the Ukraine (began July 4, 1976), H.A.A.R.P. (the High Atmospheric Auroral Research Project) based in Gakona Alaska USA, G.W.E.N. (Ground Wave Emergency Network) of -300- transmitter towers spread across the USA, so-called "non-lethal" radio, microwave, ultrasonic and acoustic ELF and VLF (extremely and very low frequency) generators and transmitters, a proliferation of hundreds of thousands, if not millions, of cellular phone towers, a global array of land, sea and space-based satellite systems using radiation, electromagnetic, sonic and laser technologies and energies, as well as the emergence of "Wi-Fi" clouds and hotspots (for wireless internet access) in many cities throughout the world.

The central rationale behind electromagnetic/psychotronic mind control technology is that it is a battle for the human mind.

Colonel John Alexander, author of the book, 'Warrior's Edge', and program manager for Non-Lethal Psychotronic Weaponry at Los Alamos National Laboratory in New Mexico USA, has called it "the new mental battlefield". A small sampling of the list of books written on the subject of electromagnetic mind control include; Mind Wars, The Mind Race, Psychic Warfare, The Body Electric, Operation Mind Control, Psychic Dictatorship, Angels Don't Play This HAARP, Psychic Control of the Mind: Towards a Psychocivilized Society, Crosscurrents etc...

The arsenal of electromagnetic/psychotronic weapons used to manipulate, control and entrain the human mind are an integral part of the overall battle plan of the New World Order. The secrecy involved in the development and propagation of electromagnetic mind control technologies reflects the tremendous power that is inherent in them. To state it bluntly, whoever controls this technology controls the minds of all men. The technical capability to remotely influence 6.5 billion human brains with the sole intent of manipulating human behavior, the human nervous system, the human psyche, the thoughts, moods and mental states and health of the masses, constitutes a level of tyranny never before witnessed in all of human history.

Acoustic "psycho-correction", behavior modification, remote neural monitoring, psychic and biophysical warfare, brain-wave entrainment, bioelectromagnetics, subliminal programming, psychotronic mind control etc... are all the terminologies used to describe the insidious and invisible assault being waged upon the collective human psyche by electromagnetic technologies of the 21st century.

Brain wave manipulation from a distance using phased and pulse-modulated infrasonic and ultrasonic generated frequencies designed to control the very thoughts and feelings of a subjected populace is every dictator's dream come true.

Because the human mind is so sensitive and vulnerable to outside electromagnetic intrusion and has no natural ability to erect a "firewall" to protect itself, biowarfare on the mind may prove to be one of the most effective means of projecting power by the planet's privileged elite in their quest to establish a New World Order.

Beyond the planetary electromagnetic frequency weapons now in place and operating (Russian Woodpecker, HAARP, GWEN etc...), there are large arrays of ELF/microwave cellular phone tower grids being erected and already operating at the local community level in many areas. These towers are putting out levels of power that exceed all cellular phone requirements by a large margin, with the hidden purpose of exerting electromagnetic mind control influence over entire populated areas- specifically tailored to each community.

Men Who Control Psychotronic Weapons

According to the Scientific Committee that met at the Second International Congress on Psychotronic Research in 1975, psychotronics is “a science which, in an interdisciplinary fashion, studies fields of interaction between people and their environment (both internal and external) and the energetic processes involved.” The committee said that “Psychotronics recognizes that matter, energy and consciousness are interconnected in a way which contributes to new understanding of the energetic capabilities of human beings, life-processes and matter in general.”

The word Psychotronics is a combination of psychology with materialist science. "Psyche" stands for soul or spirit. "Tronics" associates the soul or spirit with modern technology.

Since this is true, then the men involved into 'peeping' into other people's private lives to 'study' them, especially without permission, is a violation of human rights. Everyone on this planet should be concerned.

What Psychotronics Was Made For

The original intentions of the men who promoted Psychotronics was to determine how the mind worked, and if there was a way to control the mind of another individual or group of people. Supposedly, this was meant for government agencies in matters of crowd control, more effective war, or correction of 'wrong' thinking.

A problem has arisen with the leaking of the technology to the public making psychotronic weapons available to any devious, creative mind.

The Minds of Psychotronic Men

Think about this for a minute. What is it like to look into the mind of another individual? To be able to see clear down into their soul or spirit? To be able to retrieve every memory stored in the conscious and subconscious mind?

In the beginning all psychotronic men did was watch. They became the Watchers of the World. With that forbidden knowledge came a disintegration of their spirit since they had to de-humanize the individuals they were studying. They were no longer humans - people. You and I. They were test subjects just like any other living species that science has used to test their theories on.

Are Psychotronic Capabilities Possible?

The answer most definitively is - YES! Almost every living thing on the planet is testament to that. One Internet website that sells a psychotronic product called the Brainwave Receiver proclaims this statement:

"Our goal is to develop new advanced technologies and concepts to reveal, and validate technology that has been suppressed over the past 70 years by big business, and big government."

"...Most of the various items we deal with are considered fringe or even a bit crazy by the masses. Our goal is to attempt to validate those items, and produce working models in order to prove their validity."

Inputs for psychosocial dynamics conducive to torture and ill-treatment report

Note: Kindly request confidentiality of my report

Date: 20th June 2020

Respected Sir/Madam,

This statement is with respect to the inputs requested for psychosocial dynamics conducive to torture and ill-treatment report (To inform the Special Rapporteur's annual interim report to be presented to the General Assembly at its 75th Session in October 2020)

This is an URGENT public interest petition to STOP the illegal and unauthorized abuses of advanced military-grade weapons that are being used for Torture Programs. Torture comprises of Mind-Reading, Mind control, Central Nervous System control, 24/7 anywhere tracking, Organized Gang-Stalking, 'Voices-To-Skull'('V2K'), Physical Injury/harassment through Directed Energy Weapons. This has been going on in India for past 15 years at least (**I am getting attacked/tortured for many years now, Voice to skull started in 2016**)

All these attacks are 'no-touch' / 'Covert 'and are remotely operated - and so leave the minimum evidence (if at all) thus making all available laws ineffective and powerless to help the targeted innocent civilians. The people targeted and subsequently tortured systematically are termed as 'Targeted Individuals' (or 'TIs'). There are several hundreds of 'TIs' defending and fighting for justice in India and globally across many countries now.

1. TOTAL SURVEILLANCE, MIND-READING, BODY-MIND CONTROL, DREAM MANIPULATION - USING NEUROWEAPONS - REMOTE NEURAL MONITORING MODULE ('RNM') - Using this, harassers can view ALL the innermost thoughts of the targeted person on a screen - as clearly as one reads a newspaper. The eyes of the target become a live camera for the trackers. Whatever the targets view is recorded on the trackers' computer or viewed by the trackers' brains using a **brain-to-computer interface (BCI) / Brain-to-Brain interface (BBI)**! These **satellite-based technologies** result in gross by-passing of fundamental human rights such as personal privacy, health, safety, data security, family security, etc. Pre-packaged dream sequences are routinely downloaded to TIs' brains and harassers interact with the victims while they are dreaming. Stressful traumas/shocks are also induced via artificial dreams (completely wirelessly - without any chip implants, electrodes etc.)

2. INVISIBLE PHYSICAL HARASSMENT: DIRECTED ENERGY WEAPONS ('DEW'): Any of our body-parts can be targeted and attacked by these directed energy weapons. These weapons may use Microwave/EMF/ELF waves and can cause a wide range of diseases including cancer, heart failure, kidney disease, vertigo, hands/legs paralysis, internal decay, memory losses to name a few - all at the touch of a button from anywhere, traceless - just by using the unique 'brain fingerprint' (brain frequency) of any victim anywhere. Also, many fatal heart-attacks/palpitations that struck the victim when asleep may have been induced / catalyzed by these weapons

3. DISRUPTION OF THOUGHT FREEDOM BY 'VOICE-TO-SKULL' ('V2K'): This patented technology is also known as 'Microwave Hearing' / 'Synthetic Telepathy' / 'Voice-of-God weapon' and is being used for

traceless mental harassment. Using this, the harassers beam-in abusive voices directly into skulls of the Targeted Individuals by-passing their ears. Harassers interrupt and censor the victims' normal thinking when travelling anywhere in society by beaming in abusive voices into the victim's head constantly - hence spoiling work-tasks completion. **(Victims also get wrongly labeled as mentally-ill when reporting about this, not many are aware about novel neuro/electromagnetic/bio weapons and its capabilities)**

V2K is also used for Deception (causing confusion by beaming voices inside skull in-between talks when TI is talking to other people) and Impersonation of voices of close persons (whenever close persons are talking to TIs, these perpetrators intertwine their own voices along with the close persons voices by a technology named '**EEG Heterodyning**')

TOTAL LOSS OF PRIVACY: Surveillance is usually carried out first unannounced secretly for years - without the targets ever being able to detect that their innermost details had been collected and stored - and that their own eyes themselves are made to act as cameras giving the latest details about themselves and the places and persons they visit. These devices are suspected to be authorized to access government satellites and are linked to supercomputers for data analysis and harvesting purposes. Victims have no privacy anywhere on the planet (bathrooms and bedrooms included).

HARMFUL EFFECTS: The targeted people's physical health, hygiene, peace of mind, career and social credibility, family, friends and other relationships - all these get seriously downgraded and systematically made to fade out via the above torture program. A primary goal in these 'slow-kill', 'no-touch'/'soft-kill' programs is to remove TIs from the job workforce - so that they are in range at home for longer times to facilitate more testing, refining of weapons and for training more operators and neural programmers. **The combined impact of all these together - physical wounds, 24x7 psychotronic warfare, career systemically made to vanish IS DEVASTATING to TIs, to say the least.**

WORLDWIDE ISSUE: Dr. John Hall, M.D. (Doctor and Author, USA) who has analyzed the above phenomenon personally - calls this as '**Satellite Terrorism**' and the **greatest threat to humanity as a whole in the near future.**

Finally, there are hundreds of victims in India currently and many hundreds across the world as well [REDACTED] - as long as the public are unaware of the above secret surveillance on mass scale by these secretive operators, more innocent civilians could be targeted in future as well. All these NO-TOUCH torture with Directed energy weapons and Voice-To-Skull are remotely-controlled. Thus, this full protocol (Organized Stalking & Electronic Harassment - 'OSEH' in short) leaves the least physical evidence of any wrong-doings and has become strongly prevalent inside many nations. This leaves us with a very rudiment question of a dignified human life, What is more worse in this world than your body, brain and mind getting hacked and harassed covertly and illegally?

We humbly request UNHRC to take due cognizance of the above issue and include all non-consensual experimentation /covert torture programs of these remote monitoring/influencing systems and weaponized technologies as severely punishable human rights violations and a life threatening Cyber-Crime, which needs urgent investigation, legislation and MOST IMPORTANTLY due justice given for Targeted Individuals who are severely affected by this NO-TOUCH torture perpetrated by covert criminals. Also request world countries through UNHRC, to safeguard our dignity to human life with immediately stopping this crime, provide monetary compensation for the loss of productive life and provide MIL-grade shielding which will protect us from getting attacked by such energy weapons!

PLEASE REFER the below sources for Proof of existence of such weapons:

When neuroscience leads to neuroweapons

https://thebulletin.org/2016/10/when-neuroscience-leads-to-neuroweapons/?fbclid=IwAR3IB00SHKaOM56SsQJ2xdyiqXN7UD0cZPf_xJ7vVbdBLsokDj0Dt-K0sLo

US army developing synthetic telepathy

<https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/home/science/US-army-developing-synthetic-telepathy/articleshow/3596708.cms?fbclid=IwAR2kun6TsipA73-7b6bASjpajH1FBW9pheQKdfXzHZ6ptvh7mzXN6eNLAYl&from=mdr>

Spooky mind reading technology

https://www.deccanchronicle.com/nation/current-affairs/200519/spooky-mind-reading-technology.html?fbclid=IwAR01Gt-BmNZ1C7iucj81jyRh1DGWm9qmy6RYdOppYmQpBv8kvU7FZY_-D7Q

From Psyops to Neurowar: What Are the Dangers?

http://web.isanet.org/Web/Conferences/ISSS%20Austin%202014/Archive/b137347c-6281-466d-b9e7-ef7e0e5d363c.pdf?fbclid=IwAR3_XOP5zWglgNmbOE0J85LBqf0NDljcA5Gw5lmqlraR68yDQy497c3BVn4

Weapons of perception: neuroscience and mind-controlled weapons

<https://www.army-technology.com/features/featureweapons-of-perception-neuroscience-mind-controlled-weapons-and-the-military/>

Note: Kindly request confidentiality of my report

-----End of Report-----



Manual For Organized Gang Stalking Operations.... FBI's COINTELPRO, Operation Gladio, NATO Stay Behind Armies, and Ongoing Global U.S. Military "Unconventional"/"Civil-Military"/"Psy-War"/"Information War" Operations

Chapter 18 Overview of Harassment Methods Used By (FBI's) COINTELPRO, (OPERATION) GLADIO, Covert Community Recruits and Stay Behind (Armies): (OR "Instruction Manual for Community Gang Stalkers")

From Dr. Rauni-Leena Luukanen Kilde's "Bright Light on Black Shadows"

ETK Instruction: I have reproduced Dr. Rauni Kilde's chapter 18 here because it is an instruction manual for community gang stalkers. These same techniques, and perhaps this same manual, were evidently also used in the FBI's COINTELPRO (counter-intelligence program) and Operation Gladio/Stay Behind Operations in Europe between about 1950 and 1990. They also accurately describe the U.S. Military-Intelligence's ongoing, global gang stalking operations as documented in "New World War: Revolutionary Methods for Political Control" by Mark M. Rich (2011). All these top-secret operations went on, officially undetected, for decades; Gladio/Stay Behind functioned secretly and illegally throughout Europe for four decades, when it was exposed in 1990 by Italian Prime Minister Andreotti. Shortly thereafter, the European Parliament made a resolution condemning Gladio (see Appendix 1), but acknowledged that it may still be operational!

Like American author, Gloria Naylor (see her book, "1996"), and countless others, Dr. Rauni Kilde was a "Targeted Individual" (TI) for decades. She was harassed, defamed, tortured, and eventually, on Feb. 9, 2015, murdered in this program.

As neither Dr. Kilde nor her publisher were/are native English speakers, there are minor grammatical errors in the text. To make the text read more smoothly, I occasionally add additional words, which I place in parentheses.

In her book, Dr. Kilde does not specify where she obtained this instruction manual or who authored it. However, as Chief Medical Officer for Northern Finland, she was an “insider” who was invited to many open and secret conferences. Her husband was also a political insider. Thus, she was privy to top-secret documents. Doubtless, she does not divulge the author(s) of this document in order to protect her informant(s). I note that many phrases and spellings are peculiar to the British form of the English language. This could reflect Dr. Kilde’s spelling and usage patterns. OR, it could reflect the fact that the original document was written by British military-intelligence operatives. If so, we may speculate that it was authored by an individual or group associated with the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations, which grew out of the Psychological Warfare Division of the British Army at the close of World War I and has, for decades, been the world’s “brainwashing center.”

Regardless of its exact authorship, this is an extremely important document that should be read and understood by all “targets.” Clearly, this is a manual for psychological warfare that presents the methods by which an extremely complex military-secret service hierarchy surveilles, punishes, “neutralizes” and ultimately murders its designated “targets.” There are obvious comparisons to be made with the CIA’s KUBARK torture manual, which has been employed in Vietnam, Latin America, the Middle East, and indeed, in CIA “black sites”/“extraordinary rendition” centers throughout the entire world. The psy-war system described herein bears a remarkable similarity to the operations and procedures of the U.S. military’s “Fourth Generation Warfare”/“Civil-Military Operations”/“Military Operations Other Than War”/“Unconventional Warfare”/“Asymmetrical Warfare”/“Psychological Warfare” and “Information Warfare” operations as detailed in Rich’s “New World War: Revolutionary Methods For Political Control.” (See Appendices 2 and 3 for a comparison of key terms in each program.) Indeed, the systems are identical.

The remarkable revelation provided here is that modern organized gang stalking operations are identical with, or nearly identical with, those used in the FBI’s secret COINTELPRO (counter-intelligence program) of the 1950s-1970s, the top-secret “Gladio” and other “Stay Behind Army” operations of Europe between 1950 and 1990, and the destabilization and citizen-elimination operations now being carried out in the name of “counter-terrorism” by the U.S. military in approximately 140 of the world’s 195 nations (see [The World is the Battlefield, US SOCOM Involved in 134 “Counter-Terrorism” Wars](#)). Thus, we can properly understand the global organized gang stalking operations (which I refer to as GOG’s NeW GESTAPO for Global Organized Gang Stalking Neuro-Warfare Groups Electronic Slavery, Torture and PsyOp Operations) as a major component of the phony Global War on Terrorism and the “Full Spectrum Dominance” strategy of the Anglo-American-Israeli Empire. Welcome to the New World Order Antichrist-fascist-communist totalitarian police state in which the “battlespace” is the entire world and “you” are the enemy.

Further details regarding the advanced technologies now being used in covert global Organized Stalking/Electronic Harassment operations are provided in Appendix 4 (from [Total Individual Control Technology](#) by Ominsense.

Dr. Kilde's Chapter 18 text is followed by these appendices:

Appendix 1: Key words and phrases, taken directly from this manual.

Appendix 2. Key terms from Rich's "New World War: Revolutionary Methods For Political Control" (2011). (ETK comment: Note that the terms, definitions, military documents, laws, and patents provided by Rich prove the existence of the operations described in Kilde's "manual."

Appendix 3: European Parliament Resolution On Operation Gladio

Appendix 4: From Total Individual Control Technology by Ominsense

1. GENERAL

Operations in general are of the "active surveillance" type. Passive surveillance is watching a target covertly, to obtain information about the target. Active surveillance can include information gathering, but it (also) includes the agent making the target aware they are under surveillance. Beyond active surveillance, agents perform acts to keep the target uncomfortable, around the clock. Although operations are silently approved of, and covered for by the official justice system, (they are not) seen as criminal in nature by citizens who do not have a strong sense of right and wrong.

Agents must take great care that each and every act of punishment is DENIABLE. This means that should the target complain to police, (or) any other officials, or friends, neighbors, family members, or doctors, the nature of the punishment must be seen as the target's "overactive imagination" or better yet, an indication the target is mentally ill.

(The system) has worked for years to recruit the medical establishment to help maintain deniability, and today, most targets (are) immediately labeled as mentally ill and often forced onto anti-psychotic medication when they complain. But their agents must still do their part skillfully (to) perform acts of punishment, so (that) almost anyone the target complains to will deny a crime against the target has taken place. As an agent, you will be trained in how to do this.

(The system) has been blessed with advanced technology which enables heavy punishment at times the target is in their home, silently, through walls, and this is very deniable. Agents must pass their initial training and demonstrate a high level of commitment to maintain community safety, and the ability to operate deniably, before they will be considered for advanced electronic punishment training. Electronic punishment training is beyond the scope of this manual.

The organization is very fortunate in that we have been able to recruit top specialists to back up field operations people. Psychologists are the key to find(ing) ways to maximize feelings of stress and hopelessness in the target, and degrading the target's health, from many individual "minor" invasive punishment acts. Technician's in all fields-

telecommunications, electric power, building electrical and alarm systems, and utility employees in all fields use their positions to inflict many absolutely “normal-looking” problems on targets on an ongoing basis. And of course, the services of many skilled locksmiths are invaluable in this. As a community-based agent (CBA) you will have the privilege of working with a team capable of delivering better “justice” than the official system.

2. SURVEILLANCE

Surveillance is the foundation of all operations. Both community-based agent (CBA) visual surveillance and advanced electronic surveillance are used. This chapter will cover only local agent visual surveillance. Your local lead agent will schedule surveillance watches for each target in that community. Every target will have at least one CBA watching them (at) all times, even while at home and asleep. Each CBA surveillance team will be given a cell phone number for reporting target actions and movement to the local Control Center (CC).

Actions to be reported include, but are not limited to:

Target turns lights on to start the day.

Target uses toilet or shower

Target exits residence

Target drives away

Target arrives at work, or

Target shops or visits any other establishment or location.

Target arrives home

Target eats meal, at home or in restaurant

Target engages in sexual activity

Target turns lights off at the end of the day

Target turns light on in the middle of the night

Target travels out of town

Some of these observations will be performed by the Electronic Corps (EC), but CBA's should attempt to make and report as many detailed observations of target activity as possible. The reason such detail is necessary is that the punishment phase of active surveillance requires that supervisors customize each punishment action to match the personality of (the) target, and the need to make each punishment action appear to be “life's normal breaks.”

One important punishment function of surveillance is to sensitize the target. Targets are never told they are under surveillance or being punished. Instead, close, active surveillance and other activities, happening far too frequently to be written off as “life's normal breaks,” will eventually cause the target to realize they are under surveillance and punishment.

As a community-based agent (CBA), you will be given specific instruction(s) on exactly when, where, and how to carry out punishment actions. As long as you carry out punishment instructions exactly as given, there is no way the target will be believed if they complain, and you will not be exposed to risk of action by law enforcement.

How well the punishment actions work depends on how accurate and complete your reports are in many situations(. The) Control Center (CC) acquires access to properties or apartments immediately next to the target's homes or apartments. Because EC (Electronic Corps) has through-the-wall surveillance and punishment equipment, they will be reporting target activity along with community-based agents. In a typical setup, CBA's may be posted in a parked car where the target's home or apartment can be observed overnight, for example.

In this setup, the CBA in the car may be instructed to call, using walkie-talkie-style cell phones, another CBA (or team) waiting or patrolling by car nearby to follow the target, or, you may be assigned to follow the target yourself. You will receive instructions from your local center as to following the target.

Targets in transit may be either covertly or visibly followed. When in doubt, hang back a bit, and contact the center for instructions, as targets in transit can present many unanticipated situations. The Center will always have the target's position monitored, so if a target gives the CBA the slip, it will assign other appropriate community based agents to pick up the target at the earliest opportunity. Be sure to notify (the Control Center) immediately if you lose the target.

When applying the visible following of a target, making the target uncomfortable because of your presence, you will be given instructions as to when to break off the following. Another CBA or CBA team may pick up the visible following, but once you have broken away, they advise that you are clear and ready for the next assignment.

3. INTERCEPTS

Intercepts are where community-based agents (CBA) will appear to "just coincidentally" cross paths, on foot, with the target. Once the target has been sensitized to the point of realizing they are under surveillance and punishment, they will recognize, and be made appropriately uncomfortable by, the simple act of multiple CBA's "just happening to" cross paths with them.

Your local control center will instruct you as to how you will be cued to perform an intercept. Often you will have an on-site supervisor (OSS) position you, and give you hand signals as to when to start your movement to intercept the target. Because targets moving about aren't always totally predictable, the success of CBA intercepts depends heavily on the Electronic Corps who have means of monitoring the exact whereabouts of every target, and through computer programs, predict exactly when and where a target will be as they move about the community. Your local OSS has a special means of receiving instant, silent instructions for the Center.

1. Intercepting CBAs may be asked to perform one of the following forms of intercept:

2. Simple path crossing, requiring the target to take evasive action to avoid collision, multiple CBAs sometimes perform this several times during a single outing by a target.

On foot, walking for an extended period on the opposite side of the street from walking target.

3. Arriving at a place known to be a favorite of the target, and simply occupying that place just as the target is about to arrive (restaurants, parks, public facility seating, even bus seats are examples); sometimes just “hanging out” in such a location at times and places where people don’t ordinarily do that.

4. Smoking, coin-jingling, whistling, or toe-tapping near the target at a location where the target is known to need to stand, as to wait for the bus, or standing right behind a target at a water fountain.

5. A group, as many as a dozen CBAs, may be assigned to arrive at a store just ahead of a target, and form a queue ahead of the target, spending time buying lottery tickets, to delay the target. (The target) is very tired and eager to get home after work, for example, or in a hurry.

6. Community-based agents may be assigned to leave a next door home or apartment exactly the same time as the target, repeatedly. Alternatively, a CBA may intercept the target a short way before home and arrive at exactly the same time as the target.

While these may seem like trivial acts, keep in mind that the target will have these “trivial” things happen every single day, and repeated intercepts like these will force the target to always watch for such acts, essentially ensuring the target never “has a nice day.” This is the goal, to ensure the target’s punishment. Similar intercept operations are performed with vehicles. The Center can schedule these every day the target commutes, and both to and from work. Vehicle intercepts are particularly effective when the target sees the same vehicle in an intercept convoy both in the morning and in the evening commute. (Because vehicle intercepts can be dangerous, CBA assigned to vehicle intercept duty must successfully complete a special training course prior to actual assignment.) Here are some examples of vehicle intercepts a community-based agent (CBA) can expect to be assigned.

-Parking so as to prevent a target’s leaving a parking area, and then disappearing.

-Parking commercial vehicles often, near target’s home with something unusual about these vehicles, such as there is no need for that trade, or just unmarked white vans to make the target think the van is there to conduct surveillance.

-Simple following, or leading, a short distance, but every day. Doing this, both during target commutes and then other times makes the target very uncomfortable.

-Passing as side street stop sign, then stopping an uncomfortable distance into oncoming traffic just as target is about to arrive at the side street, causing the target to have to slam on the brakes (this requires Control Center assistance and prompting by walkie-talkie style cell phone.

-For a CBA vehicle convoy, boxing in the target during a commute, forcing the target to travel at a lower speed than the target wants to travel. In some locations, the Center will supply special license plates to CBA vehicles with short words which have special meaning to the target.

-For a CBA convoy, and where the target is at a location (and time) where traffic is normally very sparse, cause heavy traffic, forcing the target to notice.

The ultimate vehicle intercept is the staged accident. This can be dangerous and is only assigned to very senior agents. However, it is possible to stage an accident so only the target knows it was staged. This is an excellent means of punishment where a target has committed a serious offense specifically against secret services by revealing their criminality to the public. Generally, staged accidents are done in jurisdictions where police strongly support the operations, so that the CBA driver is protected.

4. PHYSICAL SABOTAGE

Physical sabotage is an especially effective form of punishment when it is carefully limited to low value items, below the value where police will take the report seriously. For example, burning a target's house down, or even stealing an expensive appliance, would bring official investigators into the picture, so that is not done.

Sabotage producing extreme safety hazards is generally not suitable for operations, because of the potential for bringing official investigators to an accident scene. So while damaging the brake system of a target's vehicle is not allowed for community-based agents (CBAs), draining some of the oil, transmission fluid or radiator antifreeze is allowed, but not all of it. The goal is to make it look as if the target is negligent in maintaining fluid levels, and generally not causing a catastrophic failure that non-targets might see as sabotage.

It is very important to apply punishment by way of a large number of small value sabotage acts, because that makes it look like the target is forgetful, exaggerating, or in some cases even delusional, if they complain about many cases of small value damage. The target's associates will simply refuse to believe that anyone but the target is responsible.

Sabotage is very important in that it lets the target know they are totally helpless to stop it, and can't even complain about it effectively without appearing mentally ill. (The) organization (is) very fortunate in that some people, hearing about sabotage from a target did the sabotage themselves, "to get attention."

Sabotage is applied at the target's home, workplace, and on their vehicle. This requires the assistance of locksmiths and alarm technicians. Your local Control Center will supply this help, and will bring specialists in from a distance in the case of rural areas.

Here are some examples of sabotage a community-based agent (CBA) may be assigned to carry out:

- Entering a vehicle, or home, and changing control and radio settings.
- Replacing window washer fluid with water, possibly destroying the system in winter.
- Scratching the paint on the target's vehicle, scratching furniture and valuables.
- Tire sabotage, from removing some air right up to slashing a sidewall if authorized by the Center.
- Simulating a break in electric window heater strips.
- Cutting off the 4-way flasher button.
- Removing substantial amounts of oil, transmission fluid or antifreeze but not enough to cause catastrophic failure.
- Moving things around inside the vehicle to show the target someone got in.
- Unlocking the vehicle and leaving it unlocked, possibly even with door open.
- Small cuts to car's upholstery.
- Unlocking the target's front or back door and leaving it ajar while the target is away, even at midnight at New Year for Y2 hour.
- Moving furniture or carpets around fairly frequently to show the target someone was there.
- Stealing low-value items, especially items like scissors which can be easily misplaced, keeping them until the target replaces the item, then return the missing item, often in a place the target checked.
- Stealing important papers, especially those which will cost money to replace.
- Stealing irreplaceable photographs.
- While target is at work, remove mail from their box and toss it around. Repeatedly making wall pictures crooked.
- Setting clocks to the wrong time.
- Repeatedly dumping consumable supplies (e.g. coffee) to make the target think they are no longer capable of managing their supplies well.
- Starting small rips in new clothing, which are widened on repeated visits.
- Ripping crotches out of the target's underwear, or stealing finest underwear, swim suits, etc.
- Replacing clothing with similar items which are too small for the target, like for children what target does not have.
- Ironing inside button flags over, making buttoning the shirt or top difficult.
- Carefully working the tip of a knife through seams in any air mattress or cushion the target may own, including replacements, on a daily basis.
- Breaking zippers in clothes and bags, perhaps by pulling out a tooth or two.
- Shoving a knife through the soles of waterproof boots.
- At work, removing screws from the target's office chair, or at home dinner table leaving only one screw of four, left to tilt the table with china.

- At work, damaging or destroying (if not extremely obvious) a target's work from a previous day, (for example), the computer is broken again possibly worse.
- At work, replacing current copies of computer files with an older copy- particularly serious if target is a computer programmer.
- At work, where some employees are or can be recruited to be community-based agents, set up "mistaken deliveries" of heavy goods which block the target's office.
- At work, if the target is responsible for parts of the operation which can be sabotaged, do so repeatedly just as the target starts eating lunch, or is about to leave for home.
- At work where the target is responsible for materials (that) can't be locked up, sabotage or with special permission from the Control Center steal the material.

Thefts have to be carefully considered and authorized by your local Center, unless you have authorization, do not steal. One particularly effective type of theft is to remove small value, but often used items from the target's premises. Once the target has been observed purchasing a replacement, the item is returned. This not only causes the target to spend money uselessly, (it also) imposes a feeling of total helplessness on the target.

5. SABOTAGING THE TARGET'S REPUTATION

Sabotaging the target's reputation- and all that goes with it, such as ability to earn a living, business and personal relationships- is a very special operations category. Newer community-based agents will not be assigned to "engineer" the method, but will assist in passing "rumours," which are the main means of destroying a target's public image.

"Rumours" consist mainly of lies. However, in order to secure cooperation of specific members of the community to participate in the punishment phase, additional information keyed to appeal to the patriotic or community service sense of such community members may be used as well. As mentioned earlier, the organization has many top psychologists and psychiatrists on permanent staff at headquarters, and some in larger population centers. It is their responsibility to design the campaign to destroy the target's reputation.

These people listed below can be approached and given information which will cause them to make the target's association with them uncomfortable, or break off all contact with the target.

- Business contacts.
- Supervisors.
- Co-workers.
- Casual social contacts, such as clubs a target may be a member of, or a group that frequents a bar where the target is a patron.
- Friends.
- Local fraternal organizations- they are motivated by the public service, and are an excellent source of assistance in keeping the target under surveillance, and participating in the punishment phase as well.
- Store staffs at places the target shops.

- Target's landlord.
- Target's neighbors.
- Tradesmen who are likely to service the target's home, car, or business.
- Bus drivers on the target's route.
- Local children.
- City employees, including emergency medical technicians, ambulances.
- Homeless shelter staff and residents where applicable.
- Family members (surprisingly, many are ready to believe negative information.)
- Especially, personnel at places the target applies for work.

How intensely (these sabotage operations are carried out) is governed mainly by the need to prevent the target from (learning) that the negative rumors are being spread. The goal is to keep negative information covertly flowing into the community, in such a way that those receiving the information aren't likely to tell the target. One might think that friends and family members would instantly notify the target and side with the target. Fortunately, experience shows that co-opting friends and family is surprisingly easy, once they are informed about the target's criminal record. The Headquarters staff have developed techniques which by and large prevent that, but those techniques are beyond the scope of this manual. Suffice it to say that it is possible to apply "incentives" which cause even people closest to the target to cooperate. These incentives are applied by specialists from our organization at higher than the local level. For the community-level CBA, the work of sabotaging the reputation of the target takes the form of simply carrying out instructions from your Control Center as to what you say to whom, how, and when.

6. DISCREDITING TARGETS

While the powerful silent support of operations by the justice and psychiatric systems has been sufficient to prevent the target from informing the public, the area of discrediting targets is an ongoing activity. Like sabotaging the target's reputation, discrediting their public statements, web sites, media appearances, letters to the editor and the like are done under the supervision of psychologists and psychiatrists on their staff. If a community-based agent (CBA) has a good track record of intelligently carrying out assignments, and has access to a computer, the CBA may apply to the local Control Center for assignment to discredit work. Excellent communications skills are required. Some of the activities CBAs carry out under supervision are:

- Monitoring message boards, Wogs, and open media like Indy media for target posts.

This is normally done in special shifts and under scheduling and control at a higher level than your local CC. This monitoring is assisted by blog scanning software which will detect and instantly flag posts relating to activities. The CBA doing this work will immediately reply with comments like "Someone isn't taking their medication" or "target name" has provided absolutely no evidence." The CBA will then report the post to higher level supervisors for possibly more detailed responses.

-Monitoring newspapers in your area for letters to the editor regarding activities. Most editors and many reporters have been recruited and are willing to assist in keeping the important work of monitoring and neutralizing quiet, but once in a while, a letter to the editor will slip through. In this case, comments like "Someone isn't taking their medication" are not an appropriate response. Transcribe and forward such a letter to the editor to the supervisor, along with your proposed response. The supervisor may edit your response, and will assist in ensuring your response is printed.

-Your supervisor will have staff monitoring upcoming talk show appearances by targets. While most talk show hosts, even those somewhat sympathetic to targets, have received discrediting information and often will not host targets, some targets do manage to get on the air. In this case, your supervisor will assign you to call in to the show, and instruct you as to appropriate things to say, such as rebutting the target's claims, pretending to be a target calling and making "wacko" statements such as "UFOs are harassing me," or pulling the discussion away from real activities and to something like "media mind control."

-Agents who have excellent persuasive communication skills can be assigned, with careful coaching and preparation from supervisors, to pretend to be a target and get on talk shows known to air targets as the guest. These opportunities are great ways to discredit targets by talking about UFOs, things like black helicopters following you, foil beanies, satellites "parked" just above your home, and perhaps events normally considered "paranormal" like seeing (things that) appear and disappear. These discrediting topics must be a total surprise to the host, only mentioned after the show is in progress.

-CBA can "casually" describe the "odd behavior" exhibited by the target as a result of around the clock activities to the target's neighbors. The idea is to focus the neighbors' attention to the target's behavior, hinting that maybe the target is mentally ill. This is easy once the target has developed suspicion that "everyone is out to get" him or her.

It is a special "honor" for CBAs to be chosen for target discreditation work.

7. TRADE-RELATED PUNISHMENT

This section will give some examples of ways community-based agents (CBAs) with specific trades or situations in the community can apply deniable punishment to targets.

-Underground utility crews, where the management has been recruited, schedule messy, noisy maintenance at the target's home (or business if the target runs a business). This can include having the street torn up for extended periods, or repeatedly. Funding for unneeded work is available from headquarters. Taxi drivers can delay arriving when called by the target, especially when going to the airport.

-Bus drivers have leeway, in nasty weather for example, to stop one stop away from awaiting target and wait there for perhaps 5 minutes, ostensibly to "get back on schedule." This can also cause a target to miss connections with the next bus or train. This

is especially effective when the target, exposed to bad weather, can see the bus waiting up the street for no apparent reason, or not stopping at all at your bus stop.

-Repair trades people can keep “getting it wrong” necessitating many recalls, be late, be messy, over-bill the target, and even damage things which were OK. This is especially effective in the automobile repair trade.

-Medical lab technicians can substitute blood samples, or otherwise falsify results making the target appear to have absolutely no reason for their complaints.

-Police can frequently pull the target over for frivolous reasons.

-Telephone and cable TV technicians can re-route legitimate calls to the target’s number in large numbers, and this will cause the target to get very angry with these totally innocent callers.

-Store staff where the target shops frequently can be instructed to remove items the target is known to need when a target is known to be coming. Store management can stop ordering a target’s favorite items.

-Restaurants and food delivery services can tell the target they are out of an item known to be a favorite of a target.

The key to successful punishment by trades people is that while the target is very likely to know they are being punished, these punishment acts must appear to the general public as “life’s normal breaks.”

8. TARGET’S HOME

Punishing the target at the target’s (home) is essential for effectiveness of secret service operations. If the target were punished in the community but was allowed sanctuary in their home, the creation of a “prison without walls” would not be complete. One of the very first things the Control Center (CC) will arrange is for homes or apartments adjacent to the target’s home to be occupied by both community-based agents (CBAs) and members in the Electronic Operations manual. Because operations are carried out 24/7 in shifts, homes and apartments which are leased or owned by staff are not used as dwellings. The lease or deed will bear either an entirely false name, or the name of a senior staff member whose actual home will be at a different location.

Some adjacent homes or apartments are occupied by neighbors of the target who have offered to cooperate in punishment of the target. The initial contact of neighbors to determine their willingness to cooperate is done by senior staff, and incentives to cooperate are often tendered. Here are some commonly used punishment activities which are carried out both by CBAs and cooperating neighbors of the target. Activities are rotated among the choices, but at least one of them is applied daily:

-Noise. Noise must be of a type which the general public deems “normal.” Remember that the goal is to have the target aware they are being punished, but not be able to convince anyone else that that is the case. Observe local noise curfews, but plenty of punishment can occur outside noise curfew times. The target must not have easy cause to involve law enforcement. Examples:

-Start leaf blower, times precisely when the target attempts to enjoy their yard, or when EC operators cue the CBA that the target is trying to nap.

-Loud music from neighboring home. This is an excellent action, as it is common. Time it so every time the target opens a window the music starts. The timing makes the point it is intentional punishment. EC operator can apply music in adjacent apartments with exceptionally powerful bass, directed at the target’s unit.

-Frequent squealing of tires near target’s home.

-In apartments, frequent drilling into a scrap of wood or masonry held against the target’s wall, floors or ceiling as if “working.” Alternatively, hammering. Especially effective when cued by EC operators that the target is attempting to nap.

-Tossing golf or tennis balls against the target’s home when the target is known to be trying to fall asleep. Ideal for cooperating neighbor children.

-Frequent use of sirens near the target’s home. Many emergency services employees have a strong sense of community service and willingness to cooperate in this, or by people posing as Jehovah’s Witnesses.

-Knocking on the door for frivolous/nonsensical/wrong address reasons. Especially effective when the target is in bed or having a meal.

-Trash. Leave trash in the target’s yard. Frequently, but CC staff will assist in scheduling this so that the target can’t quite have a case on which law enforcement will act.

-Terrifying the target’s pet. This requires entry while the target is away from home for an extended period and must be scheduled by CC. Electronic Corps (EC) operators can render a dog or cat passive for safe entry of the community-based agents, by electromagnetic beam.

-Wounding or killing the target’s pet. Rarely used, scheduled when the target has acted in a way so as to deserve special punishment, like divulging the name of a criminally acting secret agent.

-Killing domestic animals or wildlife and leaving them on the target’s doorstep. Scheduled when the target has acted in a way so as to deserve special punishment.

-Where the target owns substantial land, noxious activities can be arranged and built for next to the property. In one case, a dump, an auto race track, and a prison were built adjacent to a target who owned a large farm in an area of natural beauty. While this is rare, it does illustrate commitment to delivering punishment to those “deserving” of it.

-Cooperating police departments can visibly watch the target’s home. Possibly being parked in front of the home when the target returns, repeatedly.

Police officers who refuse to take complaint of harassment and sabotage of the target, who they label “disturbed” – really are NOT allowed to make diagnoses, as only medical doctors can do, but may get a raise- price- for their unlawfulness afterward. Police follow orders by e.g. Stay Behind, Secret Military-led organization, created by the CIA after WWII in NATO countries. They give orders in secrecy to police, media, legal system, and judges, etc. Thus, being above parliaments and governments as demonstrated, for example, in Norway when in 1957 the Chief of “Stay Behind” Sven Ollestad gave the security code of Norway to MI6 (British Intelligence) in the UK acting on his own! “We have to trust our allies,” he had said. Today, the security code of Norway is kept in Wales. Originally, Stay Behind was created with good intentions to fight communism. Today it is out of control, and a new, much bigger Stay Behind 2 is active in Norway. The Stay Behind logo resembles the NATO logo.

In Italy, Stay Behind was called Gladio 2 and dealt with terrorism secretly in Western Europe. It was responsible, for example, for the kidnapping and killing of Prime Minister Aldo Moro in 1978, while the blame was pinned on the Red Brigade. Today, enemies are communists and NATO (is the) opposition.

On November 22, 1990, the European Union forbade Operation Gladio, but although Norway follows most EU decisions, this one is omitted. Italy and Belgium had terror actions by Stay Behind, and when the organizations (ceased to exist, the terror operations also ceased to exist). In Norway, Stay Behind is called E14. What was its role in Norway’s terror actions, if any? Some have tried to get control of Norwegian Stay Behind (armies) already years ago. Who are the back men giving orders to those “officially” in charge?

The late Chief Medical Officer of northern Finland, and Targeted Individual, Dr. Rauni-Leena Lukanen Kilde

Appendix 1. Key Words and Phrases From the Organized Gang Stalking Manual Above

Key words to chapter 18.

Major operational components of organization:

-Community-based agent (CBA)

-Electronic Corps (EC)

-Electronic Operations Manual

-electromagnetic beam

-Control Center (CC)

-On-Site-Supervisor (OSS)

Field Operations People

- Psychologists/Psychiatrists
- Advanced computer communications systems and computer programs

Elements of (secret service) gang stalking operations:

- Surveillance is foundation of all operations
- Operations are “active surveillance type”
- Passive surveillance, watching the target covertly, to obtain information
- Community-Based Agents- CBA
- Every act of punishment is DENIABLE
- Advanced technology enables heavy punishment (when) the target is in their home, silently through walls.
- Electronic Corps (EC) members get specialized Electronic punishment training
- Advanced electronic surveillance
- This manual
- Field operations people
- Psychologists are the key to find ways to maximize feelings of stress and hopelessness in target, and degrading target’s health.
- CBA’s are given cell phone number for reporting target actions and movement to local Control Center (CC)
- The Center (CC) always has target’s position monitored.
- Electronic Corps (EC) has through-the-wall surveillance and punishment equipment
- On-site-supervisor (OSS) will give hand signals
- Computer programs predict exactly when and where a target will be as they move through the community.
- OSS has special means of receiving instant, silent instructions for the Center.
- Intercepts are where CBAs appear to “just coincidentally” cross paths, on foot or by vehicle with the target.
- The ultimate vehicle intercept is the staged accident... excellent means of punishment where target has committed serious offense specifically against secret services by revealing their criminality to the public.
- Sabotage lets the target know they are totally helpless to stop harassment
- Thefts must be authorized by local Control Center
- Sabotage of target’s reputation- is special operations category- done by spreading rumors, consisting mainly of lies. The goal is to keep negative information about the target flowing through the community.
- The organization has many top psychologists and psychiatrists on permanent staff at headquarters. Their job is to design campaign to destroy target’s reputation.
- “Incentives” are offered to get neighbors, friends, community members to cooperate
- The “Organization has powerful silent support of operations by the justice and psychiatric systems
- Monitoring newspapers for letters to the editor regarding these activities.
- Monitoring talk radio show appearances by targets.
- Repair trades people can damage items (cars, travel trailers, etc.) of targets and/or overbill targets
- Police can frequently pull the target over for frivolous reasons

-Punishing the target at the target's home is essential for effective secret service operations to create a "prison without walls."

Operations are carried out 24/7 in shifts

-Control Center (CC) will arrange for homes or apartments adjacent to the target's home to be occupied by both community-based agents (CBA) and members in the Electrical Operations manual.

-Electronic Corp (EC) operators can render a dog or cat passive for safe entry of the community-based agents, by electromagnetic beam.

Appendix 2. Key Terms from Rich (2011) and Equivalencies with Terms Presented in Kilde's "Manual For Gang Stalkers"

Terrorism- The US and its allies will terrorize the civilian population to achieve political objectives. The DOD stated: "Some IW activities, such as terrorism and transnational crime, violate international law. US law and national policy prohibit US military forces or other government agencies (OGAs) from engaging in or supporting such activities. However, since our adversaries employ terrorism and transnational criminal activities against the interests of the United States and its partners, these activities are included... as examples of the range of operations and activities that can be conducted as part of IW (Information Warfare)."

4GW – Fourth Generation Warfare- is a form of political/information warfare waged against civilians by a state or other entity. It utilizes civilians and the military, indeed all of society, to target civilian adversaries (aka "domestic state enemies," "insurgents," extremists, non-state actors, "cells of fanatics," citizen "terrorists") who value national sovereignty and/or pose some perceived threat to the state's interests. Anyone disseminating information contrary to the state's ("national security") interests may become an enemy. The goal of the New War is the psychological collapse of the new enemies using a combination of tactics. Defeating the new enemies involves the synchronized use of non-lethal directed energy weapons, isolation, deprivation, and PsyOps against individuals and groups (aka TA, target audience and TI, targeted individuals). 4GW is more or less synonymous with unconventional warfare (UW), irregular warfare (IR), asymmetric warfare (AW), low-intensity conflict (LIC), military operations other than war (MOOTW), and network-centric warfare (NCW). This new war involves international, interagency cooperation between the military, federal and local law enforcement, non-governmental organizations (NGOs), intergovernmental organizations (IGOs), the civilian population/private voluntary organizations (PVOs), and private government contractors. This multinational force (MNF), involving NATO (North Atlantic Treaty Organization) and the UN, is termed civilian-military operations (CMO). TI – targeted individual (insurgents, non-state actors (NSAs), dissidents, terrorists, asymmetrical threats, irregular threats, potential enemies, etc.)

Insurgents – those who try to persuade the populace to accept political change. The enemy does not necessarily use violence to promote social change. Their methods may be nonviolent. These are groups of individuals not under government control, against the established leadership, who will be targeted because of an action they might take in the

future. These may include nonviolent protesters who are labeled as terrorists. They may 'wrap themselves in nationalism.' CMO – Civilian-Military Operations- combines military, federal agencies, NGOs, civilian organizations and authorities, and the civilian population. CMO is used in friendly, neutral, or hostile operational areas, including populated civilian areas in which no other military activity is conducted. It is used to deal with domestic threats in the New War. The controlling faction of these PsyOp/CMO activities includes the military, federal agencies, NGOs, regional organizations, and international organizations that work with civil authorities. (In the US, this means the controlling faction is FEMA, DOJ, CIA, and other federal agencies (FBI, DHS, etc.). Civilians are used as irregular forces. CMO are interagency and global in nature. In the US, they are used as part of Homeland Security.

CMOC – Civilian-Military Operations Centers- is established in the civilian sector for exchanging ideas. It may be a physical meeting place or a virtual one through online networks. Daily meetings are attended by representatives of the military, NGOs, the private sector, and local officials. Discussions at these meetings may include any ongoing campaigns against domestic threats in the area of operation. C4ISR- Command, Control, Communications, Computer Center that utilizes Intelligence Surveillance and Reconnaissance. Multiple interacting components of C4ISRs include battlespace monitoring, awareness, understanding, sense making, command intent, battlespace management, synchronization, and information systems. C4ISR centers can be mobile or stationary, or virtual, or strictly computer-based. Each military service has its own tactical mobile C4ISR system; The Navy and Marines use ForceNet, the Air Force uses Command Control Constellation (C2 Constellation), the Army uses LandWarNet and WIN-T. Each type of C4ISR system is connected to GIG (global information grid).

CR – Cognitive Radio- (a kind of JTRS, or Joint Tactical Radio System) that consists of a computer which has AI (artificial intelligence). CR is an intelligent device that is aware of itself, the needs of the user, and the environment. It can understand and learn. DARPA helped create CRs through programs like the Adaptive Cognition-Enhanced Radio Teams (ACERT), and Situation Aware Protocols in Edge Network Technologies (SAPIENT).

GIG – Global Information Grid- developed partially by the MITRE Corporation, has been called DOD's global C4ISR unit for netwar. It can quickly track down an adversary (target) anywhere on earth and attack them via DEW (directed energy weapons) and other forms of electronic warfare (EW). GIG uses existing commercial satellite and ground-based systems as well as GIG nodes such as aircraft, vehicles, and ships equipped with DR (JTRS). GIG is connected to all communications systems used by coalition and allied forces.

GWOT – Global War on Terror- use of 2nd, 3rd, and 4th generation warfare to achieve political/military objectives of the American Empire and New World Order.

IO – Information Operation- aka "cyber war," information warfare," network centric warfare (netwar, NCW) and command and control warfare (C2W).

In terms of activities of the internal enemy," official sources suggest the act of simply conveying information alone can be described as IO. In this case, it is usually waged by people within oppressed populations.

In terms of government/military use of IO, DOD defines IO as: "The integrated employment of the core capabilities of electronic warfare, computer network operations, psychological operations, military deception, and operations security, in concert with specific supporting and related capabilities, in influence, disrupt, corrupt or usurp adversarial human and automated decision making while protecting our own."

The 1999 "Air and Space Power Journal," in an article called "What is Information Warfare?" states: Information Warfare is any action to deny, exploit, corrupt or destroy the enemy's information and its functions; protecting ourselves against those actions and exploiting our own military information functions."

This new war is fought for political purposes and revolves around the issue of gaining the support and influence of the population.

IW- Information Warfare- According to US Military and Defense Contractors, the "new enemy" use computers, the internet, fax machines, cell phones and public media to advance their objectives. They use "information operations" to influence state forces with the population. Various publications term the act of transmitting information "netwar," "information operations," "information warfare," "information attacks," etc.

Professor George J. Stein in "Information Warfare," which appeared in Airpower Journal, stated: The target of information warfare, then, is the human mind.... The battle remains, the battle for the mind."

What all this means is that the New War is an information war.

IO – Information Warfare-

Infrasonic and ultrasonic weapons- Infrasonic and ultrasonic generators, also called emitters and VLF modulators, are weaponized devices consisting of a directional antennae dish which can send acoustic pulses to a general or specific area. In 1972 France was using infrasonic generators which operated at 7 Hz on its civilian population. By 1973, the British was using the Squawk Box in Northern Ireland. This directional weapon could target specific individuals by producing an audible sound at about 16Hz which turned into infrasound at 2Hz when it coupled with the ears.

In early 1990s, Russia developed a 10 Hz VLF modulator adjustable up to lethal levels, capable of targeting individuals over hundreds of meters, causing pain, nausea, and vomiting.

As far back as 1997, the US DOD has been creating generators in the infrasound and ultrasound ranges (7 Hz and 20-35 Hz, respectively) which can cause these same effects.

These weapons can target the brain, causing changes in brain chemistry which influence thoughts and emotions. Particular frequencies and modulations will trigger precise chemical reactions in the brain, which produce specific emotions in the targeted individual.

Infrasound- Occurs within ELF range from a few hertz up to about 20Hz, which is the lowest limit of human hearing. From 1 to 250 Hz the pain/damage threshold seems to increase with frequency as well as power. Frequency determines what kind of damage occurs whereas power determines how much damage occurs.

Infrasound easily passes through buildings and travels great distances. Natural examples include avalanches, earthquakes, volcanoes, and waterfalls. Whales, elephants, hippopotamuses, and rhinoceros use infrasound to communicate over great distances.... For whales, hundreds of miles. An electronic example would be a large subwoofer. Infrasound is thought to be superior to ultrasound because it retains its frequency when it hits the body.

From about 100 to 140 decibels infrasound causes a variety of biological symptoms. Effects include fatigue, pressure in the ears, visual blurring, drowsiness, imbalance, disorientation, vibration of internal organs, severe intestinal pain, nausea, and vomiting. Higher power levels can liquefy bowels, and resonate internal organs to death. It can also cause feelings of pressure in the chest, choking, irregular breathing patterns and respiratory incapacitation.

High powered, low frequency sound from about 30 Hz to about 100 Hz (just beyond infrasound) causes fatigue, blurred vision, bowel spasms, pain or damage to internal organs, feelings of fullness in the chest cavity, chest wall vibration, difficulty breathing, difficulty swallowing, choking and respiratory impairment. Psychological effects include loss of concentration, disgust, apathy, sadness, depression, fear, anxiety, and panic attacks.

Micro-wave hearing- aka “synthetic telepathy,” “Voice of God,” and V2K, Existing radar units can be modified to transmit a beam of pulsed microwave energy into a person’s skull which causes sounds like ticks, buzzes, hisses, knocks, chirps, and words. The sounds originate from within, above, or behind the head and are transmitted to the inner ear via bone conduction (thermal expansion). (Bone conduction is another pathway for sound transmission in humans and other mammals). There is no external noise. It can be applied from hundreds of meters away from a target using man-portable transmitters.

Dr. Allen Frey invented the technology in 1958. The transmitters use pulse-modulated waves at extremely low average power levels. In 1975, Dr. Joseph Sharp proved that correct modulation of microwave energy can result in wireless and receiverless transmission of audible speech.

NLW- Non-Lethal Weapons- have also been called non-injurious, disabling measures, immobilizers, strategic immobilizers, discriminate force, less-than lethal, pre-lethal, mission kill, new age weapons, soft kill weapons, slow kill weapons, silent kill weapons, limited-effects technology, neutralizing technology, reduced lethality weapons, low-collateral damage weaponry, etc.

DOD defines them as: “weapons that are explicitly designed and primarily employed so as to incapacitates personnel or material, while minimizing fatalities, permanent injury to personnel and undesired damage to property and the environment.... Non-lethal weapons employ means other than gross physical destruction to prevent the target from functioning.”

They include biological and chemical warfare, directed-energy weapons, communications warfare, information warfare (IW) and psychological operations (PsyOp). Other types include Computer Attacks and Weather Modification.

NLW are to be used in combination. The CFR states: “These weapons must be deployed coherently in synergistic coordination with information/psychological warfare technologies.” Similarly, NATO, in their 2004 and 2006 reports, “Non-Lethal Weapons and Future Peace Enforcement Operations” and “Human Effects of Non-Lethal Technologies” indicates that NLW should be used in combination to increase their effectiveness. The US Military states that the goal is overwhelm the target by attacking all five senses, plus motor and cognitive functions.

Neuroimaging Devices- Remote Neural Monitoring and Remote Neural Manipulation

NLW- Non-Lethal Weapons- have also been called non-injurious, disabling measures, immobilizers, strategic immobilizers, discriminate force, less-than lethal, pre-lethal, mission kill, new age weapons, soft kill weapons, slow kill weapons, silent kill weapons, limited-effects technology, neutralizing technology, reduced lethality weapons, low-collateral damage weaponry, etc.

DOD defines them as: “weapons that are explicitly designed and primarily employed so as to incapacitates personnel or material, while minimizing fatalities, permanent injury to personnel and undesired damage to property and the environment.... Non-lethal weapons employ means other than gross physical destruction to prevent the target from functioning.”

They include biological and chemical warfare, directed-energy weapons, communications warfare, information warfare (IW) and psychological operations (PsyOp).

PO – Peace Operations- the new war (4GW, IR, UW, etc.)- aka “peacekeeping operations” by the UN, are international, interagency missions to contain conflict, maintain peace, and form a legitimate government. Most are run by DPKO (Department of Peacekeeping Operations) of the UN. The US Army lists them as a type of MOOTW.

PolWar- Political Warfare- a translation of the German term, “weltanschauungskrieg” (worldview warfare), which means the scientific application of terror and propaganda as a way of securing ideological victory over an enemy.

PsyOp- Psychological Operations, a major part of the New War and a core part of CMO (civilian military operations) that is combined with EW (electronic warfare) and CNO. PO involve synergistic coordination of PsyOp, MILDEC, OPSEC, and EBO. PsyOp units work with the civilian population as irregular forces to attack target audience (TA) in the area of operation (AO). PsyOp operators profile TAs and TIs and devise themes to attack their TAs (target audience), which include TIs (targeted individuals). Ultimate goal of PsyOp is to modify the behavior of the TA by destroying their will using a relentless attack consisting of painful triggers. A type of audiovisual product known as PsyAct includes agents of action who carry out plays in the presence of the TA. Every single channel of communication the TA uses for information is interfered with.

PsyActs – psychological actions- aka “F2C”- are audiovisual products consisting of “agents of action” who deliver messages to a TA (target audience or individual). Agents of action follow a set of guidelines while “play acting” to deliver the messages. PsyActs usually utilize multiple people to transmit messages. Themes are presented in a performance similar to a play or movie production. (Hence, the term “surveillance role player”). Words like sets, props, performance, theatre, actors, cast, script, audience, etc. are used.

The military sometimes actually employs people from theatre actor guilds and modeling agencies. PsyActs can occur during rallies, rumor campaigns, group meetings, lectures, theatre, plays, speeches, dances, banquets, fiestas, festivals, religious activities, talks with individuals during interviews on talk radio shows, and other social activities. Messages may be subtly transmitted during these events. Agents of action follow general scripts that can be modified as needed. This type of communication includes “key words” or phrases spoken by the actors in the presence of the TA.

PO- PsyOp- Psychological Operations, – US Military states that the ultimate goal of PO is to modify the behavior of the TA (TI) by destroying their will. This is brought about by continually inflicting pain. This is accomplished by a relentless campaign used to demoralize the TI that will create perpetual feelings of intense fear and hopelessness. The DOD describes this as an “attrition-based approach:” “Attrition is the product or gradual erosion of the will. The victim of this psychological attrition gradually becomes convinced that nothing he can do will yield a satisfactory outcome to a situation.”

In PO, themes are used to transmit painful stimuli (also called triggers) through all his/her channels of communication which a TA (TI) has been sensitized to. Triggers/themes are understood at the strategic, operational, and tactical levels of the campaign and they are passed to various commanders of particular AO if the TA moves towards that portion of the battlespace.

The triggers are part of a behavior modification program called NLP (neuro-linguistic programming) which uses anchors and triggers to promote change. An anchor is created when an emotional state is linked to something such as an object, person, sound, smell, place, color, etc. Once the anchor is established, whatever the individual was exposed to during the anchoring process becomes the stimulus (trigger) that will provoke the emotion. So basically, PO is simply a series of “stimulus-response” interactions.

PO= aka or “information operations,” military deception (MILDEC), effects-based operations (EBO), neocortical warfare, political warfare (PolWar), and psychological warfare (PsyWar), aka command and control warfare (C2W), are a major part of the New War and a core part of CMO (civilian-military operations) that is combined with EW (electronic warfare) and CNO.

Po’s are a planned process of conveying messages to a target audience (TA) to promote certain attitudes, emotions, and behavior. These messages are typically conveyed using a line of persuasion known as a theme. TA (target audience) can be a group or an individual.

PO involve synergetic coordination of PsyOp, MILDEC (military deception), OPSEC (operations security), and EBO (effects-based operations). And they are in MOOTW, CMO, IW, UW, LIC operations such as counterterrorism and peacekeeping.

The DOD and CFR consider PsyOp a NLW to be used on civilians. PsyOp units work with the civilian population as irregular forces to attack target audience (TA) in the area of operation (AO). PsyOp operators profile TAs and TIs and devise themes to attack their TAs (target audience), which include TIs (targeted individuals). Ultimate goal of PsyOp is to modify the behavior of the TA by destroying their will using a relentless attack consisting of painful triggers. A type of audiovisual product known as PsyAct includes agents of action who carry out plays in the presence of the TA. Every single channel of communication the TA uses for information is interfered with.

In “gang stalking/electronic harassment,” PsyOp is synchronized with EW (electronic warfare with directed-energy-weapons), CNO (computer network operations), and all other instruments of national power. The battlespace is your neighborhood and the war is global.

Early PsyOp research was done by a small private network of think tanks, foundations, and academic institutions, which went into partnership with government agencies and kept most of the results of their studies secret. Some of the institutions that conducted these studies were known to be subversive. Thus, much of the modern PsyOp was built by a small group of private interests, using the social sciences to install a global government. Some of these are the exact same groups promoting the use of PsyOp on civilians.

RF – Radio Frequency Weapons

Rumor Campaigns- used by PsyOp units to isolate TIs. Primary elements include the source, the rumor, and the receiver-repeater (R2).

Similarly, the US Marine Corps document, “Multiple-Service Concept for Irregular Warfare” (2006) states: “frightening the population into inactivity is sufficient to (achieve) our goals.”

TPD – Tactical PsyOp Detachment- team of about 13 personnel with a captain and staff sergeant. It is comprised of several TPT (Tactical PsyOp Teams) and provides tactical PsyOp support to brigade and battalion-sized units in support of Special Forces. TPT conducts mission assessment, determines distribution priorities, and tracks the various products that have been distributed throughout the AO. All teams maintain contact with each other. And the TPD is in constant communication with other forces such as the TPDD, POTF, or TPT during the entire operation.

TPT- Tactical PsyOp Team- small group including team leader, his assistant, and a PsyOp specialist.

CNO- Computer Network Operations- aka NW Ops, or network operations/NetOps) are information warfare attacks used to deny, deceive, degrade, and disrupt networks and computers used by the enemy. These are used in conjunction with PO (PsyOps) and EW (electronic warfare). This includes destruction of hardware and software (degrading, attacking) and spoofing (deceiving). The battlespace includes the internet. Internet applications that can convey PsyOp messages include email, websites, and chat rooms. When a TI goes online, they are entering the battlespace.

Web spoofing allows an attacker to create a copy of the worldwide web. The Air Force mentioned that an enemy’s internet could be spoofed to conceal one of its weather attacks: “Spoofing options create virtual weather in the enemy’s sensory and information systems, making it more likely for them to make decisions producing results of our choosing rather than theirs.”

DEW- Directed Energy Weapons- used to damage or destroy people, equipment, and facilities, include microwave, millimeter waves, lasers, bright lights, holographic projections, and acoustic weapons (audible, infrasound, and ultrasound). These weapons are silent and traceless. They cause a variety of effects, including tiredness, dizziness, nausea, vomiting, abdominal pain, convulsions, epileptic seizures, temporary paralysis, vibration of internal organs, cooking of organs, cataracts, burning sensation on the skin, hyperthermia (heating of body), headaches, loss of short-term memory, interruption of cognitive processes, cardiac arrest, and cancer.

These weapons can easily pass through most unshielded structures.

In their “Electronic Warfare” publication, DOD defines DEW as: “DE (directed energy) is an umbrella term covering technologies that produce a beam of concentrated EM energy or atomic or subatomic particles. A DE weapon is a system using DE primarily as a direct

means to damage or destroy adversary equipment, facilities, and personnel. DE warfare is military action involving the use of DE weapons, devices, and countermeasures to either cause direct damage or destruction of adversary equipment, facilities, and personnel, or to determine, exploit, reduce, or prevent hostile use of the EMS through damage, destruction, and disruption.”

DEW include microwaves, lasers, bright lights, holographic projections, and acoustics. The two basic types of DEWs include microwaves and lasers. (Wavelengths of lasers are about 10,000 times smaller than microwaves). Both are part of the electromagnetic spectrum. The two main types of microwave weapons are millimeter wave devices such as the Active Denial System (ADS) and the electromagnetic bomb (e-bomb, which is the emission of a non-nuclear electromagnetic explosion or pulse).

DEW travel at the speed of light, are surgically accurate, can operate in all weather, are scalable, are silent and invisible (offering plausible deniability), their energy can pass through walls at distances of hundreds of meters to miles, and have long distance projection (tens of miles).

These weapons are mounted on platforms which can be a missile, aircraft, ship, vehicle, suitcase, radio, etc.

Appendix 3. European Parliament Resolution on Operation Gladio, Nov. 22, 1990:
Wikisource on Answers.Com

On November 22, 1990, the European Parliament passed a resolution on Operation Gladio. Joint resolution replacing B3-2021, 2058, 2068, 2087/90

A. having regard to the revelation by several European governments of the existence for 40 years of a clandestine parallel intelligence and armed operations organization in several member states of the community,

B. whereas for over 40 years this organization has escaped all democratic controls and has been run by the secret services of the states concerned in collaboration with NATO,

C. fearing the danger that such clandestine network may have interfered illegally in the internal political affairs of Member States or may still do so,

D. where in certain Member States military secret services (or uncontrolled branches thereof) were involved in serious cases of terrorism and crime as evidenced by various judicial inquiries.

E. whereas these organizations operated and continue to operate completely outside the law since they are not subject to any parliamentary control and frequently those holding the highest government and constitutional posts are kept in the dark as to these matters,

F. whereas the various “Gladio” organizations have at their disposal independent arsenals and military resources which give them an unknown strike potential, thereby jeopardizing the democratic structures of the countries in which they are operating or have been operating,

G. greatly concerned at the existence of decision-making and operational bodies which

are not subject to any form of democratic control and are of a completely clandestine nature at a time when greater Community cooperation in the field of security is a constant subject of discussion.

1. Condemns the clandestine creation of manipulative and operational networks and calls for full investigation into the nature, structure, aims and all other aspects of the clandestine organizations or any splinter group, their use of illegal interference in the international political affairs of the countries concerned, the problem of terrorism in Europe and the possible collusion of the secret services of Member States or third countries;
2. Protests vigorously at the assumption by certain US military personnel at SHAPE and in NATO of the right to encourage the establishment in Europe of a clandestine intelligence and operation network;
3. Calls on the governments of the Member States to dismantle all clandestine military and paramilitary networks;
4. Calls on the judiciaries of countries in which the presence of such military organizations has been ascertained to elucidate fully their composition and modus operandi and to clarify any action they may have taken to destabilize the democratic structure of the Member states;
5. Request all the Member States to take the necessary measures, if necessary by establishing parliamentary committee of inquiry, to draw up a complete list of organizations active in this field, and at the same time monitor their links with the respective state intelligence services and their links, if any, with terrorists action groups and/or other illegal practices;
6. Calls on the Council of Ministers to provide full information on the activities of these secret intelligence and operational services;
7. Calls on its competent committee to consider holding a hearing in order to clarify the role and impact of the "Gladio" organization and any similar bodies;
8. Instructs its President to forward this resolution to the Commission, the Council, the Secretary-General of NATO, the governments of the Member States and the United States Government."

9. OTHER TACTICS (Dr. Rauni Kilde)

There are other tactics which are not strictly part of the categories discussed so far:

- IMPORTANT: Community-based agents (CBAs) are strictly forbidden from adding anyone to the list of targets. Target selection is done by senior Control Center (CC) staff or higher levels.
- Punishment of people who side with and help the target. Friends, family members, and citizens who do not place a high value on community sometimes help targets. In these very specific cases, CC-authorized punishment in the form of individual acts against them is appropriate. The system can arrange for these target sympathizers to be found guilty of crimes, or liable for civil actions, for example. This is important for maintenance of the system.

-Target bank accounts can be disrupted in ways which do not give the target cause to involve law enforcement. Examples: target protection can be changed to “youth account,” or, an overdraft protection feature can be disabled, or simply steal money from the account. It is called action of “international banking ring” and usually at first the sums are around 50 – 100 dollars which are taken when the target pays small bills.

-Money is never transferred to the journal subscription or membership in a certain club like “opposition to government surveillance.” Money simply “disappears” from the bank with help of cooperating employers. I have experienced this myself several times. Bank accounts are “hacked” for the payment and a new bill arrives for the already paid bill by the target, and the receipt of payment is stolen. There is cooperation with military intelligence, Stay behind, NATO, and foreign intelligence agencies also against their own population. (This is the) so-called secret silent war going on in all secrecy.

Appendix 4: From Total Individual Control Technology by Omnisense

Organized Stalking/Electronic Harassment. The New Hi-Tech Generation of COINTELPRO

In a Nutshell: Government sources are using directed energy weapons and artificial intelligence to terrorize, threaten, intimidate, discredit, silence, torture, and murder dissidents. In addition, security contractors (among others) are being hired as military thugs to gangstalk targets[19].

Zerzetsen: “Inflicting as much pain and suffering as possible without leaving any marks.[20]” Directed energy weapon programs revolutionized this...

Counter-proliferation programs are intended to subvert the potentials of a target while punishing them with psycho-sadist techniques. The perversions of cointelpro are notable. The murderous and sadistic ethos of government counter-proliferation programs echoes that of the Nazis and this perpetrator network of war criminals are committing sickening acts upon the global population.

Modern Day COINTELPRO Objectives:

These are counter-proliferation centered programs intended to subvert all progress

To discredit the target / To character assassinate / To slander the target

To taint the target's image / To misrepresent the target

To suppress the target's monetary success

To suppress the target's good character qualities or people's awareness of positive aspects of the target

To arrange a partner for the target or mind control the partner of the target

To destroy relationships of the target

To co-opt the target's manifestation

To turn the target into controlled opposition (In terms of beliefs & actions)

To incriminate the target

To round down the target's output and audience – To marginalize the target

To eliminate connections & networking ability
To suppress the target's personality
Sanitization of pleasure, emotions, and individuality
To punish the target / To torture the target
To destroy the target's life
To stop a target from procreating / Ending a target's bloodline (Eugenics)
To suicide the target / To covertly assassinate the target
To cover up the targeting operation
"If they see too much power and originality coming out of someone, they either use it and siphon it or they undermine it in order to neutralize it." ~Ahmad Enani (TI)

COINTELPRO 2.0 Methodology:

Covert remote influencing technology suite
COINTELPRO 2.0: Thought surveillance neural AI net for psyche profiling
COINTELPRO 2.0: Directed energy weapon mind control network for counter-proliferation targeting
AI based retro-causation; Extensive international neural monitoring programs can calculate a target's potentials before the target is aware of them
Gangstalking / Organized Stalking
Trauma based mind control – No touch torture
Character assassination / Slander via proxies
Technological illusions (PSYOPS) / misdirection
Electromagnetic mind control aimed at discrediting the target
Mind control of people who provide opportunities for the target
Use of family against the target (e.g. Mind control of family)
Use of pharmaceutical drugs against a target
To orchestrate the detaining of the target in a psyche ward
v2k to get a target diagnosed as a "paranoid schizophrenic"
Exaggerated, warped and untrue slander about the target is proliferated
Technology playing devil's advocate via implanted thoughts to get a target in trouble
Agenda to incriminate the target (Advice for COINTELPRO targets: Stay lawful)
Use of ego against a target
Weaponized mind control against a target
Coercing of a target into appearing overly paranoid (e.g. An objective of stalking)
Specific technological control of a target's body language or vocal tone (e.g. To generate mistrust)
Total individual control technology is used as a tactic to take away a citizen's rights through faulty mental illness diagnoses[21]
Outlandish black project technology experiences intended to discredit when spoken
Use of electronic control grid to mind control misfortunes for a target
Synthetic social phobias ~ Synthetic social anxiety (e.g. Public speaker related suppression)
Suppression of whatever platform the target is talented in (e.g. Music production, software design)

To dehumanize a target via electromagnetic neuroscience
Severe targets are sanitized of pleasure, emotions, and personality
Synthetic suicide programming
Technologically enabled serial killers with a taste for revolutionaries & activists

Electronic Targeting Holocaust

“While all these traditional tactics have proven fruitful throughout time without waning effectiveness, the agencies involved in extreme cover-ups prefer another tactic that seems to have withstood the test of time too. That is labeling someone “paranoid schizophrenic” or mentally ill. Once that label has been attached to someone, almost all testimony will be disbelieved. The military has employed this tactic since the 60’s to get rebellious soldiers and others locked up in mental hospitals. But since the weapons testing of neurological disruptor technology has begun on the general population beginning in the early 60’s and then stepped up to full throttle in 1976, the scope of what is considered mentally ill had to be reprogrammed into a broader definition for the general population.” ~Department of Defense Whistleblower: From the Out of Print Book – The Matrix Deciphered

“My name is Dr. John Hall, I’m a medical Doctor from Texas. As a physician, relative to some of what you’re hearing today, in the community we are seeing an alarming rate of complaints of use of electromagnetic weapons, microwave auditory effect, silent sound spectrum, EEG cloning,... Which has taken the lab out of the laboratory and into the home, most of these from the research that we’ve reviewed can be done remotely. It seems to be more weapons research than medical research. I’ve personally corresponded with upwards of 1,500 victims all complaining of identical complaints from every state in the nation. Of being exposed to electromagnetic radiation. Non-ionizing radiation. For the use of cognitive control or behavior control....” ~Anesthesiologist Dr. John Hall Speaking to the Presidential Bioethics Commission

“I am also targeted and this is my story. My name is Sandra Fields. I’m an architect, recipient of Who’s Who of Women in America achievement award and have run a successful business for over 28 years. My life and livelihood have been compromised for the last 11 years by being attacked by electromagnetic radiation torture, and by organized stalking... Thousands of Americans are currently suffering from chemical, electromagnetic, psychological and physical torture with no government relief or laws. Our servicemen, prisoners, and thousands of unknowing innocent civilians are currently being lamed, tormented and tortured as a result of military research, medical research, pharmaceutical research, physiological and psychological studies that have virtually destroyed participants’ sanity, physical well-being, reputation and privacy.” ~Targeted Individual Sandra Fields, Speaking to Obama’s Presidential Bioethics Committee

“What the governments found, was that you could induce by changing the pulse frequency like morse code of the microwaves going into the brain and interfering with the brain, by specializing on the pulse frequency you could induce psychiatric illnesses to

the point where a psychiatrist could not tell if it is a genuine psychiatric illness or an induced psychiatric illness. So what you can do theoretically, is you can target an individual's brain, they may have auditory hallucinations where they hear things, which is actually quite common with microwaves. Or show signs of schizophrenia, for instance 6.6 pulses a second can induce severe sexual aggression in men. ... Technically what you could do is have someone committed to a psychiatric hospital or a jail for a crime, just by somebody saying that they had a psychiatric problem where by they didn't." ~Ex-British Royal Navy Scientist Dr. Barrie Trower

"They can cause insanity, and it was an experiment. One of the experiments was to take an ordinary sane person, cause insanity, and have a psychiatrist who was unknown to everybody diagnose schizophrenia, or paranoia or a psychiatric illness. That was a successful outcome. And the person would spend the rest of their life in an asylum in misery, but to the government scientists that was a success." ~Ex-Black Project Scientist Dr. Barrie Trower

"The war against satellite terrorism isn't just the USA. This is a global issue! I'm in tropical Queensland Australia and get battered daily." ~Targeted Individual Amanda Emily Reed

MKULTRA Cover Stories

This technology has interacted with quite a large amount of people, however it is almost always misidentified as other sources[8].

Directed Energy Weapon Cover Stories:

Mental illness as an electronic harassment cover story

End game technology packaged under persuasive "spiritual warfare" illusions

Directed energy interaction packaged as the supernatural

Government technology under a cosmic being facade

Religious themed illusions / Using religion mythology as a means for cover stories

Extraterrestrial contact as a psychological operation cover story

Ghosts as a cover story – AI orchestrated phantom illusions

End game technology as a sorcery cover story

End game technology as the real source behind effective voodoo

Witchcraft as a directed energy cover story

Black project science under a black magic cover story

Directed energy attacks deceptively packaged as physiological ailments

Synthetic signals in the brain from implants framed as physiological ailments

"Psychic Attack" as a directed energy attack cover story

"Spiritual Attack" as a directed energy attack cover story

New Age cover stories (e.g. Disembodied spirit illusions)

Old age mythological gods used as a cover story

Human based electronic harassment with aliens packaged as the perpetrator

Scientology methods as a cover story for technological remote influence

Exotic neurobody illusions (e.g. Chakra, entity attachments, ethereal implants)

**Inter dimensional being interaction as an electronic targeting cover story
Exploitation of illusory explanations to conceal directed energy crimes**

“People who have already assimilated the cover stories are often not ready to hear the truth.” ~Omnisense

Beings Impersonated:

Neighbors (Targeted Individual v2k)

Black Ops Agents (Targeted Individual v2k)

Family (Targeted Individual v2k)

Deceased Loved Ones / Deceased Relatives / Deceased Pets (Psy Ops v2k)

Demons (Mind Control Cover Story)

Jinn (Cover Stories)

Archons (Cover Stories)

Inter Dimensional Beings (New Age Psy Ops)

Extraterrestrials (Cosmic Being Impersonation Programs / UFOlogy Bastardization)

Entity Attachments (New Age Psy Ops)

Shadow Beings (e.g. To Cause Fear from an Obscure Source)

Archangels (To Impersonate a Higher Authority)

Lucifer (To Persuade into Evil)

Satan (Satanist v2k)

RA (New Age Psy Ops)

Spirits (Spiritual Warfare Illusions)

Ghosts – Phantoms (Directed Energy Trickery)

Faeries (Rehashed Old Age Cover Stories)

Higher Self (Mind Control Cover Story)

Panpsychism Based Impersonations (e.g. Gaia aka Mother Earth Speaking to People)

Saints & Mother Mary (Religious Impersonations)

Holy Spirit (Psychological Direction Method / Sleeper Assassin Method)

Ascended Masters (Impersonation of a Higher Power)

Jesus (Any Vector of Vulnerability is Exploited)

Person's of Note (e.g. To get a Target to Murder them, To Psychologically Direct)

Any Mythological God of the Past (These can be pretty cool)

God / Allah / Yahweh / Jehovah (Impersonation of the Highest Power)

Done via Electronic Telepathy Contact (Voice to Skull – v2k)

“Directed energy weapons operate invisibly while the inducible mental limits of directed energy weapons are the limits of consciousness itself, this makes for an incredibly potent environment for illusions of all types.” ~Omnisense

NeuroWeaponry & Artificial Intelligence Quotes

“The point of the program is to have maximum psychological effect and leave the minimal amount of evidence.[22]” ~Anonymous Targeting Program Insider

“In 1985 CNN did a special report on radio frequency weapons. They hired an engineer who built an “RF Mind Interference” machine based on Soviet schematics. The machine successfully transmitted images into a CNN reporter’s mind. The stunned engineer said that, given three weeks time, he could scale up the machine to use on a whole town, causing them to do things against their better judgement, see and hear things that weren’t there, etc. The pentagon said it was too sensitive a subject to comment on. Remember, these effects were achieved by civilians over 30 years ago! One can speculate that they’ve made great advances in the past decades.[8]” ~Targeted Individual Jim Hastings

EPILOGUE

It is now possible to state, with complete assurance (and also to distribute fliers such as used in the days of the lawless American Wild West:

WANTED:

FOR THE MURDER OF DR. RAUNI KILDE, GLORIA NAYLOR, AND HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS TO MILLIONS OF OTHER INNOCENT CIVILIANS:

THE FBI/CIA/DHS, U.S. GOVERNMENT, MILITARY, AND INTELLIGENCE SERVICES AND THEIR CORPORATE SPONSORS AND PARTNERS (aka The New World Order)

[status draft]
[nogallery]
[geotag on]
[publicize off|twitter|facebook]
[category teknoloji]
[tags MK ULTRA PROJECT, Organized Gang Stalking, Operation,
PSYCHOLOGICAL WARFARE]

Harassment techniques include:

1. Surveillance (being followed, electronic surveillance, computer and phone hacking, monitoring all online activities, and bugging of home)
2. Profiles are built to identify any and all weaknesses and insecurities to be used later. Information often obtained through sexual partners or trusted people in their lives.
3. Conditioning where victims are sensitised to certain stimuli such as everywhere you go someone will cough as they walk past you. The goal is to make you self police and then think anyone who coughs is involved in the harassment. People report of conditioning to include hand gestures, an overt use of colour in peoples clothing (like everyone you see wearing red) or cars a certain colour or with headlights on (also known as brighting).
4. Anchoring where someone will provide false rationales for the harassment. Often many possible rationales are planted to keep the victim confused and the focus of the harassment cycles from one possible reason to another round and around so as to keep the victim guessing in a self perpetuating guessing game where every scenario you are to blame and causes self doubt, fear, intimidation, and ultimately a cycle of destructive thoughts
5. Mobbing (or true gangstalking) where everywhere you go you will see an overt display of people following you and often use words you have been conditioned to or your name to draw your attention
6. Street theatre where a group will "perform" an overt activity like a fake confrontation or scenarios designed to test your reactions. Often takes the form of a couple who position themselves near you and then have a conversation using many of your conditioned words or pertaining to your particular situation and sensitivities.
7. The use of directional speakers which have the ability to direct sound to a single individual in a crowded room. This particular item is ultimately the most used and is often referred to as V2K or Voice to Skull and is used extensively in the psychological breakdown of the victim. The use initially is to cause the victim to doubt their sanity and drive them into the mental health system, and later to just torment and never give the victim a moment of privacy or peace. If they do enter the mental health system, then harassment escalates dramatically as the victim has now been "discredited" and can be labeled as someone with a mental problem if they do speak out about the harassment.
8. The use of electronics to effect your eyesight and balance which was originally developed for the military and police crowd control called "dazzling" and even the ability to make you vomit.
9. Sound campaigns which is a community harassment technique where abnormal levels of sound are directed at the victim and their home. This includes cars deliberately breaking or accelerating when they pass, people talking excessively loudly at all hours of the night, amplification of sound using directional speakers so that external sounds that previously couldnt be heard now can, garbage trucks and other heavy vehicles, and countless other deliberate tactics
10. Sleep deprivation - this is perhaps one of the most insidious tactics used where victims are woken multiple times a night and can be kept awake for days at a time. The effects are dramatic and completely debilitating effecting concentration, mood, irritability, appearance, and significantly impacts all areas of their life - job performance, relationships, and significantly aids in discrediting the victim as

they appear unorganised, disheveled, and sleeping patterns alter so they may sleep during the day (where noise campaigns are more effective) and be awake at night (where they can be painted as the one making noise and being a disruptive member of the community).

11. Baiting or entrapment where victims are harassed to the point that they lash out and commit a crime such as assault, break and enter or vandalism, as they try and locate the source of the harassment. Harassers will actively try to provoke verbal and physical confrontations especially after a period of sleep deprivation. Or they are prompted into an activity which can then be used as leverage such as affairs, sexuality, drug use, or other criminal activity.

12. Gaslighting which is a form of psychological abuse where someone will actively try undermine victims and to make them doubt themselves so that they lose all self confidence and self esteem and are therefor easier to manipulate and push toward the mental health pathway. It can be as simple as being told something which they then deny, then telling them how silly they are for thinking they said it, and turn the lie around into an attack on the person. It can be incredibly effective coming from a trusted person and before the victim understands what is happening to them.

13. Blackbag jobs is a term when a harasser breaks into a victims property and places something or deliberately moves something. The purpose is to cause self doubt, and fear that their property is being accessed which harassers try to then sell as paranoia.

14. Propaganda and disinformation is also the other key element to suppress knowledge of this practice as its effectiveness initially requires the victim to be unaware of the existence of gangstalking, gaslighting, or the electronic technologies such as directional speakers so huge amounts of time are devoted online to creating disinformation sites which attempt to discredit victims by pushing the mental health agenda. They achieve this by posing as victims and actively trying to sound crazy so that all victims are treated as such. Also by creating websites claiming to help victims and being a resource for victims to come together and then harassing them to the extent that they lose hope and no longer reach out for help causing further isolation.

15. Further to the above, gangstalkers rely on disbelief and discrediting and as such much of the harassment is designed (at least initially) to mimic mental health issues. They also rely on their abuse being so extreme, so pervasive, so fundamentally immoral, as to be disbelieved and victims subsequently resort to photographing, videotaping, and sound recording their everyday encounters to disprove the countless unfounded claims made against them - especially in relation to gaslighting, which gangstalkers try to turn around and paint the victims as paranoid or irrational. Victims are made to feel helpless as every attempt to defend themselves is used against them and when they seek help they are met with disbelief or open hostility.

Page Denied

DCI/ICS 6908-88

29 April 1988

MEMORANDUM FOR: Director of Central Intelligence


VIA: Deputy Director of Central Intelligence

FROM: Lt Gen Edward J. Heinz, USAF
Director, Intelligence Community Staff

SUBJECT: New Chairman of the Intelligence Research and Development Council

1. Action: That you sign the attached note to the Secretary of Defense and the accompanying memorandum to the National Foreign Intelligence Community concerning the appointment of Dr. Robert C. Duncan, Director, Defense Research and Engineering, as the new Chairman of the Intelligence Research and Development Council.

2. Background: With the departure of Don Latham, as the Chairman of the Council, Mr. Hineman temporarily assumed the position until Defense had a new candidate. Mr. Carlucci has now indicated to Mr. Gates their nominee is Dr. Duncan, Director, Defense Research and Engineering. Mr. Gates has talked to Dr. Duncan who agrees to assume the Chairmanship. The attached provides notification to the National Foreign Intelligence Community of this assignment, and in addition thanks the Secretary for his nomination.


Edward J. Heinz
Lieutenant General, USAF

STAT

Attachments: (2)
A. Note to SecDef (U)
B. Memo for National Foreign
Intelligence Community (U)

All portions of this memorandum
are UNCLASSIFIED

SUBJECT: New Chairman of the Intelligence Research and Development Council

DISTRIBUTION (DCI/ICS 6908-88 w/atts)

Original - DCI

1 - DDCI (ER file)

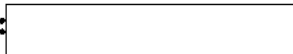
1 - D/ICS

1 - ES/IR&DC

1 - IR&DC Chrono

1 - IC Registry

DCI/ICS/PP0/IR&DC:



29 April 1988

STAT

The Director of Central Intelligence

Washington, D.C. 20505

6 May 1988

The Honorable Frank C. Carlucci
The Secretary of Defense
Washington, D. C. 20301

Dear Mr. Secretary:

I wish to express my appreciation for your nomination of Dr. Robert C. Duncan to serve as the Chairman of the Intelligence Research and Development Council. The Council has served us well in the past by identifying Intelligence R&D issues which require management attention, and I know Cliff will continue this tradition.

Sincerely yours,



William H. Webster

All portions of this letter
are UNCLASSIFIED

Page Denied

SUBJECT: Nomination of DDR&E as New IR&DC Chairman

DISTRIBUTION:

Original - SecDef
1 - DepSecDef
1 - USD (Acquisition)
1 - Director, Defense Research & Engineering
1 - DCI
1 - DDCI (ER file)
1 - D/ICS
1 - DDS&T
1 - ES/IR&DC
1 - IRDC Chrono
1 - ICS Registry

DCI/ICS/PP0/IR&DC:



29 April 1988

STAT

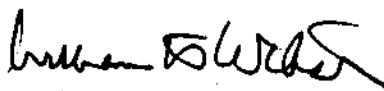
The Director of Central Intelligence

Washington, D.C. 20505

6 May 1988

MEMORANDUM FOR: National Foreign Intelligence Community
SUBJECT: Appointment of Intelligence Research and Development
Council Chairman

I am pleased to announce the appointment of Dr. Robert C. Duncan,
Director, Defense Research and Engineering, as the Chairman of the
Intelligence Research and Development Council.



William H. Webster

All portions of this memorandum
are UNCLASSIFIED

SUBJECT: Appointment of Intelligence Research and Development Council Chairman

DISTRIBUTION:

- 1 - Secretary of Defense
- 2 - Deputy Secretary of Defense
- 3 - Under Secretary of Defense (Acquisition)
- 4 - DCI
- 5 - DDCI
- 6 - Executive Director, CIA
- 7 - D/ICS
- 8 - DD/ICS
- 9 - DDR&E
- 10 - DDO
- 11 - DDI
- 12 - DDA
- 13 - DDS&T
- 14 - Chairman, NIC
- 15 - Chairman, IPC
- 16 - D/NIESO
- 17 - D/FMO
- 18 - Director, DIA (LtGen. Leonard Peroots, USAF)
- 19 - NSA/DDR&E [REDACTED]
- 20 - NSA/DDR&E [REDACTED]
- 21 - DoE (Dr. James Decker)
- 22 - Director, Defense Research & Engineering
- 23 - Ass't Sec Army/RD&A (Dr. Jay Sculley)
- 24 - Dep Ass't Sec Army (Reqs & Progs) (Bruce Zimmerman)
- 25 - Ass't Sec Navy/RE&SA (Mr. Thomas Fraught)
- 26 - OASN/DASN C³I/Ass't for Intel (Cmdr Edmond Pope)
- 27 - Secretary of the Air Force (Mr. Edward Aldridge)
- 28 - Ass't Sec Air Force (A) (Mr. John Welch)
- 29 - OSAF/D/SAF/USS (Mr. Jimmie Hill)
- 30 - DIA/DT (Dr. Jack Vorona)
- 31 - DIA/DT [REDACTED]
- 32 - DARPA (Dr. Raymond Colladay)
- 33 - DD/DARPA (Dr. Craig Fields)
- 34 - DARPA/D/STO (Dr. John Mansfield)
- 35 - DNI (RADM William Studeman, USN)
- 36 - ODNI (Mr. Tom Handel)
- 37 - ODNI (Mr. Robert Brooke)
- 38 - FBI/TSD (Mr. William Bayse)
- 39 - DUSDP (Mr. Craig Alderman)
- 40 - ASD(C³I) (Dr. Thomas Quinn)
- 41 - ASD(C³I) (Mr. Charles Hawkins)
- 42 - ASD(C³I) (Mr. Richard Baer)
- 43 - CIA/D/ORD [REDACTED]
- 44 - CIA/ORD [REDACTED]
- 45 - NASA (Dr. Lenoard Harris)
- 46 - EXTRAND (Mr. Raymond Unger)
- 47 - Army/SARDA (Dr. James Steckert)
- 48 - DIA/DC [REDACTED]

DCI/ICS/PP0/IR&DC [REDACTED]

29 April 1988

STAT

STAT

STAT
STAT

STAT

STAT

SUBJECT: Appointment of Intelligence Research and Development Council Chairman

DISTRIBUTION: (distributed to IR&DC Members)

- 49 - C/STIC
- 50 - C/WISSIC
- 51 - C/JAEIC
- 52 - C/AS
- 53 - C/CCISCMO
- 54 - C/HCS
- 55 - C/IHC
- 56 - C/SCS
- 57 - D/REO
- 58 - C/SS
- 59 - D/PBO
- 60 - D/PPO
- 61 - C/MCS
- 62 - C/LL
- 63 - C/FIPC
- 64 - C/FLC
- 65 - DIRNSA
- 66 - D/OSTP
- 67 - National Security Council
- 68 - D/INR/State
- 69 - Treasury
- 70 - Army ACSI
- 71 - Air Force ACSI
- 72 - USMC
- 73 - Counsel for Intelligence Policy, Justice
- 74 - General Counsel, Commerce
- 75 - O/Compt
- 76 - OCA
- 77 - OGC
- 78 - PAO
- 79 - IRDC Chrono
- 80 - ES/IR&DC
- 81 - Ex/Reg
- 82 - ICS Reg

DCI/ICS/PPO/IR&DC:



29 April 1988

STAT

NSA Transmissions-Mind Control, Death Rays for Planes, Cancer, Synthetic ills- Toolings ELF & Seismic Waves + Behind Scenes Focused on Wrong Weapon Mass Destruction TERRORISTS WITHIN, 1973 2nd Level CIA, Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize You, Emulating Scriptures! ---How & Why 911, Economy. ALL from your minds! MA CROCOSM. Millions including America's Corp Leaders & Officials! "The Process." Israel Framed-engineered to go down.
Have you figured it out yet!

â ¢ NSA Tice-Hero under God
â ¢ US Supreme Court Case
â ¢ Israel-CIA Agenda- Press Releases
â ¢ Synthetic Telepathy-ills-TAXES
â ¢ Cancer 911 CIA
â ¢ Resources to Expose
â ¢ Interviews-Exhibits-Documents
â ¢ Lawsuit-Synthetic ills in America
Is the NSA Conducting Electronic Warfare On Americans?
Jonas Holmes May 19, 2006
CHRONICLE ARTICLE

Russ Tice, former NSA intelligence officer and current Whistleblower, was to testify before the Senate Armed Services Committee this week. Apparently the testimony, Mr. Tice wanted to give, makes General Haydens phone surveillance program look like very small potatoes. Mr. Tices testimony is expected to reveal further illegal activity overseen by General Michael Hayden which even loyal and patriotic NSA employees view as unlawful.

I think the people I talk to next week are going to be shocked when I tell them what I have to tell them. ITS PRETTY HARD TO BELIEVE, Tice said. I hope that they'll clean up the abuses and have some oversight into these programs, which doesn't exist right now. According to Mr. Tice, what has been disclosed so far is only the tip of the iceberg. What in the world could Russ Tice be talking about! To figure it out let us take a look at Russ Tices work at the NSA.

According to the Washington Times and numerous other sources, Mr. Tice worked on special access programs related to electronic intelligence gathering while working for the NSA and DIA, where he took part in space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. Special Access Programs or SAPs refer to Black Budgets or Black Operations. Black means that they are covert and hidden from everyone except the participants. Feasibly there would be no arena with a greater potential for abuse and misuse than Special Access Programs. Even now Congress and the Justice Department are being denied the ability to investigate these programs because they don't have clearance. To put it in CNNs Jack Caffertys words a top secret government agency, the NSA, the largest of its kind in the world, is denying oversight or investigation by the American people because investigators lack clearance. To add a layer of irony to the Black Ops cake this travesty is occurring in America, the supposed bastion of Freedom and Democracy, which we are currently trying to export to Iraq.

It just gets scarier. The Black Ops that Mr. Tice was involved in related to electronic intelligence gathering via space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. For greater insight as to the impact of these programs readers should review decades old FOIA authenticated programs such as MKULTRA, BLUEBIRD, COINTELPRO and ARTICHOKE. Radar based Telemetry involves the ability to see through walls without thermal imaging.

Electronic Warfare is even scarier if we take a look at the science. NSA Signals Intelligence Use of EMF Brain Stimulation. NSA Signals Intelligence uses EMF Brain Stimulation for Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM) and Electronic Brain Link (EBL). EMF Brain Stimulation has been in development since the MKUltra program of t

he early 1950's, which included neurological research into "radiation" (non-ionizing EMF) and bioelectric research and development. The resulting secret technology is categorized at the National Security Archives as "Radiation Intelligence," defined as "information from unintentionally emanated electromagnetic waves in the environment, not including radioactivity or nuclear detonation." Signals Intelligence implemented and kept this technology secret in the same manner as other electronic warfare programs of the U.S. government. The NSA monitors available information about this technology and withholds scientific research from the public. There are also international intelligence agency agreements to keep this technology secret.

The NSA has proprietary electronic equipment that analyzes electrical activity in humans from a distance. NSA computer-generated brain mapping can continuously monitor all the electrical activity in the brain continuously. The NSA records and decodes individual brain maps (of hundreds of thousands of persons) for national security purposes. EMF Brain Stimulation is also secretly used by the military for Brain-to-computer link. (In military fighter aircraft, for example.) For electronic surveillance purposes electrical activity in the speech center of the brain can be translated into the subject's verbal thoughts. RNM can send encoded signals to the brain's auditory cortex thus allowing audio communication direct to the brain (bypassing the ears). NSA operatives can use this to covertly debilitate subjects by simulating auditory hallucinations characteristic of paranoid schizophrenia. Without any contact with the subject, Remote Neural Monitoring can map out electrical activity from the visual cortex of a subject's brain and show images from the subject's brain on a video monitor. NSA operatives see what the surveillance subject's eyes are seeing. Visual memory can also be seen. RNM can send images direct to the visual cortex, bypassing the eyes and optic nerves. NSA operatives can use this to surreptitiously put images in a surveillance subject's brain while they are in R.E.M. sleep for brain-programming purposes. In individual citizens occasionally targeted for surveillance by independently operating NSA personnel.

NSA personnel can control the lives of hundreds of thousands of individuals in the U.S. by using the NSA's domestic intelligence network and cover businesses. The operations independently run by them can sometimes go beyond the bounds of law. Long-term control and sabotage of tens of thousands of unwitting citizens by NSA operatives is likely to happen. NSA Domint has the ability to covertly assassinate U.S. citizens or run covert psychological control operations to cause subjects to be diagnosed with ill mental health. National Security Agency Signals Intelligence Electronic Brain Link Technology NSA SigInt can remotely detect, identify and monitor a person's bioelectric fields. The NSA's Signals Intelligence has the proprietary ability to remotely and non-invasively monitor information in the human brain by digitally decoding the evoked potentials in the 30-50 hz, .5 milliwatt electro-magnetic emissions from the brain. Neuronal activity in the brain creates a shifting electrical pattern that has a shifting magnetic flux. This magnetic flux puts out a constant 30-50 hz, .5 milliwatt electromagnetic (EMF) wave. Contained in the electromagnetic emission from the brain are spikes and patterns called "evoked potentials."

Every thought, reaction, motor command, auditory event, and visual image in the brain has a corresponding "evoked potential" or set of "evoked potentials." The EMF emission from the brain can be decoded into the current thoughts, images and sounds in the subject's brain.

NSA SigInt uses EMF-transmitted Brain Stimulation as a communications system to transmit information (as well as nervous system messages) to intelligence agents and also to transmit to the brains of covert operations subjects (on a non-perceptible level).

EMF Brain Stimulation works by sending a complexly coded and pulsed electromagne

tic signal to trigger evoked potentials (events) in the brain, thereby forming sound and visual images in the brain's neural circuits. EMF Brain Stimulation can also change a person's brain-states and affect motor control.

Two-way Electronic Brain-Link is done by remotely monitoring neural audio-visual information while transmitting sound to the auditory cortex (bypassing the ears) and transmitting faint images to the visual cortex (bypassing the optic nerves and eyes, the images appear as floating 2-D screens in the brain).

Two-Way Electronic Brain Link has become the ultimate communications system for CIA/NSA personnel. Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM, remotely monitoring bioelectric information in the human brain) has become the ultimate surveillance system. It is used by a limited number of agents in the U.S. Intelligence Community. RNM requires decoding the resonance frequency of each specific brain area. That frequency is then modulated in order to impose information in That specific brain area. The frequency to which the various brain areas respond varies from 3 Hz to 50 Hz. Only NSA Signals Intelligence modulates signals in this frequency band.

An example of EMF Brain Stimulation: Brain Area
Bioelectric Resonance Frequency Information Induced Through Modulation
Motor Control Cortex 10 HZ Motor Impulse Co-ordination
Auditory Cortex 15 HZ Sound which bypasses the ears
Visual Cortex 25 HZ Images in the brain, bypassing the eyes
Somatosensory Cortex 09 HZ Phantom Touch Sense
Thought Center 20 HZ Imposed Subconscious Thoughts
This modulated information can be put into the brain at varying intensities from subliminal to perceptible.
Each person's brain has a unique set of bioelectric resonance/entrainment frequencies. Sending audio information to a person's brain at the frequency of another person's auditory cortex would result in that audio information not being perceived.

Additionally, A 1994 congressional hearing reported that nearly half a million Americans were subjected to some kind of cold war era tests, often without being informed and without their consent. In addition, experimentation law is well grounded in constitutional and international law. It is an under-reported fact that two major reports on human rights and torture in the U.S. recently listed illegal radiation experiments. Many more facts are documented below. Therefore, human research subject protections should be a high priority and are just as significant as current issues of torture and illegal wiretapping.

It is time for America to wake up. It is time for America to protect its Whistle blowers who are our last line of defense against dictatorship and despotism. It is time for America to take responsibility for oversight of its tax dollars and elect leaders who will assume such responsibility now. Yes, the war on terrorism is important. It is even more important and fearful if the terrorism is from within and unknowingly funded by hard working American citizens. There is no Special Access Program beyond the oversight of political leaders elected by the people and for the people. If these political leaders jeopardize national security then that shall be handled in a court of law. But to tell America, to tell the American people, to tell the political leaders elected by the American people that America does not deserve to know what happening in the NSAs dark, black rooms, with billions of dollars, behind closed doors, when we know that privilege has already been abused; that is the true definition of terrorism. That is the true definition of Communism and a Police State, no oversight. So fellow Americans, you may hem and haw in the face of truth but know that one day you will realize that your country has been usurped from the very principles upon which it was founded.
Godspeed, Russ Tice, the Patriots are with you.

Followed by Democracy Now interview if and cant tell!

.....Former NSA intelligence agent Russell Tice condemns reports that the Agency has been engaged in eavesdropping on U.S. citizens without court warrants. Tice has volunteered to testify before Congress about illegal black ops programs at the NSA. Tice said, The freedom of the American people cannot be protected when our constitutional liberties are ignored and our nation has decayed into a police state. [includes rush transcript]....Congress has been briefed. A program that is in my judgment necessary to win this war and to protect the American people. Meanwhile, the Washington Post is reporting that the NSA passed on records of intercepted email and phone calls to other government agencies including the FBI, the Defense Intelligence Agency, the CIA and the Department of Homeland Security. This news comes on the heels of several other reports that the FBI's Joint Terrorism Task Force, military intelligence and local police departments have all been engaged in monitoring peaceful groups including Greenpeace, PETA the People for the Ethical Treatment of Animals, Catholic Worker, anti-war groups and even bicyclists in New York City. During the 1960s and 1970s, the military used NSA intercepts to maintain files on U.S. peace activists. It was this domestic surveillance that led Congress to intervene and pass Foreign Intelligence Surveillance Act of 1978 in order to prevent future such abuses. The statute permits domestic intelligence surveillance with the approval of a court order from the FISA court. In 1975, Senator Frank Church, a Democrat from Idaho, said, We have a particular obligation to examine the NSA, in light of its tremendous potential for abuse. . . . The interception of international communications signals sent through the air is the job of NSA; and, thanks to modern technological developments, it does its job very well. The danger lies in the ability of the NSA to turn its awesome technology against domestic communications. Congress is now considering holding a new round of hearings on Bush's domestic spying program. A bipartisan group of senators have already issued their public support, including several top Republicans, including Senator Dick Lugar of Indiana, Lindsey Graham of South Carolina, and Arlen Specter of Pennsylvania. This is Democratic Senator Patrick Leahy of Vermont.

SEN. PATRICK LEAHY: This warrant-less eavesdropping program is not authorized by the PATRIOT Act, its not authorized by any act of Congress, and its not overseen by any court. According to the reports its being conducted under a secret presidential order, based on secret legal opinions by the same Justice Department, lawyers, the same ones who argued secretly that the President could order the use of torture. Mr. President, it is time to have some checks and balances in this country. We are a democracy. We are a democracy. Lets have checks and balances, not secret orders and secret courts and secret torture, and on and on.

AMY GOODMAN: That was Vermont Senator Patrick Leahy. Two weeks ago, a former N.S.A. intelligence officer publicly announced he wants to testify before Congress. His name is

D.I.A. has a few elements of it, and everybody gets together and does a little mind meld to try to figure out whats going on. So its not unusual for the intelligence community to share information. But when were talking about information on the American public, which is a violation of the FISA law, then I think its even something more to be concerned about. AMY GOODMAN: Were you ever asked to engage in this? RUSSELL TICE: No, no, and if I did so, I did so unwittingly, which I have a feeling would be the case for many of the people involved in this.

RUSSELL TICE: If that was done and, you know, I use a big if here, and, remember, I cant tell you what I know of how N.S.A. does its business, but I can use the wiggly words like if and scenarios that dont incorporate specifics, but nonetheless, if U.S. gateways and junction points in the United States were used to siphon off information, I would think that the corporate executives of these companies need to be held accountable, as well, because they would certainly also know that what theyre doing is wrong and illegal.

AMY GOODMAN: Do you expect you are being monitored, surveilled, wiretapped right now? RUSSELL TICE: Yes, I do. As a matter of fact,

And Im certainly hoping that the President has been misled in whats going on here and that the true crux of this problem is in the leadership of the intelligence

e community. AMY GOODMAN: You're saying in the leadership of your own agency, the National Security Agency? RUSSELL TICE: That's correct, yeah, because certainly General Alexander and General Hayden and Bill Black knew that this was illegal. because of terrorism, you know, it's the same argument that we used with communis m years ago: take away your civil liberties, but use some threat that's, you know , been out there for a long time. Terrorism has been there for certainly before 9 /11 we had terrorism problems, and I have a feeling it's going to be around for q uite some time after whatever we deem is a victory in what we're doing now in the Middle East. But, you know, it's just something that has to be addressed. We jus t can't continue to see our civil liberties degraded. Ultimately, as Ben Franklin , I think, had said, you know, those who would give up their essential liberties for a little freedom deserve neither liberty or freedom, and I tend to agree wi th Ben Franklin. AMY GOODMAN: And your colleagues at the N.S.A. right now, their feelings, the National Security Agency? RUSSELL TICE: Boy, I think most folks a t N.S.A. right now are just running scared. They have the security office hangin g over their head, which has always been a bunch of vicious folks, and now theyv e got, you know, this potential witch hunt going on with the Attorney General. P eople in the intelligence community are afraid. They know that you can't come for ward. You have no protections as a whistleblower. These things need to be addres sed. AMY GOODMAN: What do you mean you have no protection? RUSSELL TICE: Well, l ike I said before, as a whistleblower, you're not protected by the whistleblower laws that are out there. The intelligence community is exempt from the whistlebl ower protection laws.

RUSSELL TICE: Thank you.

A PRESIDENT (Obama) WHO ONCE TOOK AN OATH TO CIVIL RIGHTS AND ACCUSED THE GOVERN MENT OF CREATING AIDS! They did!

"He that would make his own liberty secure, must guard even his enemy from oppre ssion; for if he violates this duty, he establishes a precedent that will reach to himself." - Thomas Paine

Why Palestinians want to be Israeli citizens (PostPartisan - The Washington Post)

Quantam Physics!

Mind Control-Directed Energy Weapons (microwaves) not limited to newcomers since 1970.

LIST of ILLNESSES,

NLP---NEURO-Synthetic illnesses programmed BY SUGGESTION THOUGHTS and electric h ypnosis. Prescriptions Taxed for Revenue.... since ALIEN HALLUCINATIONS:

NEURO, Obesity, Immune, Central Nervous System. See Wired & Tice Article, 5 SENS ES) KINESTHETIC wikipedia) Elec. Magnetic Fields. Asthma,

MEMORY Mind/Body BLOCKS-ALZHEIMER-DIMENTIA as back to the future), Agent ORANGE, ADDHD, Equilibrium, Bladder, Colon, Leukemia, Numbness/ MS,

Anesthesiology, AIDS, FIBROMALGIA, PULMONARY, Bi-Polar, CONFUSION extra thought transmissions, MEMORY, DYSLEXIA, opposites suggestions to confuse, SKIN/BLOOD, B LOCKAGES/Flow/DISEASES, EPSTEIN'S BAR,

Vision Sight, HOLOGRAMS, HALLUCINATIONS, Parkinsons, MIGRAINES, CANCER, Anthrax, Valley Fever, Flu like symptoms, Insomnia is sleep deprivation, Thyroid, Short Term Memory, (intercepted thoughts) COGNITIVE IMPAIRMENTS, UN-Necessary procedure s,

Bi-polar/ADD (most misdiagnosed in America), Accidents, slip & falls, STROKES, W illiams Syndrome Motor Coordination, Autism. & disorientation. False ALARMS all from the MIND;

UNREALIZED forced speech emotions & mistakes, Electronic Epilepsy! (Dr Bearden)

MORGELLANS! LIVER dialysis, kidney failures rampant in U.S. Hemorrhage energy hea

t pressure, Vaccine synthetic, ELF ills hiding behind PHARMACEUTICAL side effect s..., RLS jolts of ELF light/elec, DIABETES II, and worse. HIDING BEHIND MSG or ASPERTAME including RETARDATION, Tourette, MUSCLE Controls, ELF reproduction and sweats on both male/female, STD, ARTHRITIS... much worse. I NFLAMATION, Swelling, Burning feet (Lasers usually seniors), BLISTERS, SPLIT PERSONALITIES is a shift technique of NLP using remote electronic hypnosis, mood transmitted urges to act amplified thoughts, suggestions, thoughts back and forth, mind jabs-interrupt thoughts, with triggers of memory blocks, INDUCED ERASURES & DELAYS IN YOUR LIFE, and much more, all diseases potentials, etc. Misplacing items or trashed unconsciously mind games. Programmed MISFITS Diabolic, playing mind games since milk carton missing children recruited by coercion called Handlers. They cant see from your eyes but tell you to LOOK first and take the credit, as with memory and tricking you to facilitate mind reading for them of your intentions. ALL surreptitiously unconsciously. YOUR PERCEPTION of positive or negative and like or dislike etc is thoughts passing through as synthetic depression etc...

Seniors mostly, HEARING DEAFNESS, BLINDNESS and PANACEAS. Responsible for much worse, would never sit on this kind of power with Weapons nicely tucked away, knowing no threats by Russias or Chinas and never was by ELF.____Jerry Smith Programmed MISFITS Diabolic, playing mind games since milk carton missing children recruited by coercion called Handlers.

Have you been mind controlled not to believe? Diabolical did not stop with what you already know today, that, I assure you, was the part ordered burned. Helms ordered FIOA MKUltra both shredded and burned

DARK HISTORY-PAST EVENTS THAT HAVE SHAPED THE WORLD

History is an account, mostly false, of events unimportant, which are brought about by rulers mostly knaves, and soldiers mostly fools.
Ambrose Bierce

Bush-Bones Doctrine: Deny Everything Theres three things to remember: claim everything, explain nothing, deny everything. Senator Prescott Bush (Skull & Bones 1917) The Bush family patriarch made the above statement in a 1966 interview for Columbia Universitys oral history project on the Eisenhower administration. Prescott Bush said that political dictum had been explained to him by Claire Boothe Luce, congresswoman, ambassador and wife of Time-Life media magnate Henry Luce (Skull & Bones 1920)-Diagram of the Bush Dynasty Source: <http://www.threetwoone.org>

PDF Streaming Video Hear how Prescott Bush, Dubyas grandfather, tried to overthrow the government and install a fascist nazi regime.

The Hitler Project Astonishing Revelations! 01/02/05 By Ted Lang 2004 It is T&Cs position that the Bush family knew exactly what they were doing, and deliberately brought Hitler and his murderous Nazis to power knowing full well in advance what the consequences of their actions would be.

Nazi Sympathizer Prescott Bush. He personally financed the building of over 40 concentration camps including Auschwitz.

Bush and the Nazis: New Documents Herbert Parmet, November 26, 2003

THE NEW GENGHIS KAHN

The year 1999 and its seventh month, From the sky comes a great King of Terror: Reviving the great King of the Mongols, Before and after Mars (war) to reign happily.

After there is great trouble among mankind, a greater one is prepared. The great mover of the universe will renew time, rain, blood, thirst, famine, steel weapons and disease. In the heavens, a fire seen. Nostradamus in year 1555.

"Those who give up their liberty for more security neither deserve liberty nor security." Ben Franklin

"None are more hopelessly enslaved than those who falsely believe they are free."

Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

History repeating itself eyes wide shut in front of the world. Yale Club, Emulating the Torah Scriptures, toppling. Bush was to be assassinated in the 80s by Duncan OFinioan; didnt know why, but was intercepted, overridden by CIA & (triggered) to cancel mission (shoot) as ALL ELSE. DoD The Sorcerer, Manipulator, Cyberneticist, behind the electronic curtain Mind Control-SECRET SOCIETIES! & ID theft, stalkers, viruses, hackers, and 2nd level CIA STUXNET, cover ups and whitewashing before Operation wiki Brainwash! Anchors & triggers transmitted.

1957 Allen Dulles Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants." below; What's next!

"News is what people want to keep hidden; everything else is publicity." - Bill Moyers: - Speech, May 15, 2005

(1975) "To defend against things like anthrax attacks on our civilian population centers, we also have recommended to the U.S. Government the crash development of small, portable treatment machines using similar "antiengine-forming" and cellular reversing "porthole technology". [See Figure 13 on previous page]. Such portable machines could be developed cheaply and quickly, and present government facilities could be used to massively attack the correlate database production problem. "The portable treatment units could be cranked out by the hundreds of thousands and flooded down through emergency response agencies such as the police forces, the National Guard, emergency hospitals, emergency response teams, etc." Bearden [http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control3/p04.htm](http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p04.htm)

The Scalar Healing Blanket would fit into large suitcase. It has three basic parts, the longitudinal wave generator, a laptop computer, and the antenna-blanket.

The plan was a stroke of Bearden's genius, but unfortunately it fell on befuddled government ears. "Unfortunately, so far the DOD [Dept. of Defense] doesn't even understand what the heck we're talking about!"

Article "Healing with Energy": <http://www.explorepub.com/articles/energetics.html>

"We tried very hard in 1998 to call attention to the extreme national need for the most urgent possible development of a portable computer-controlled treatment device based on the experimentally proven Prior methodology, but extended to a much simpler and far more rapid method of treatment.

"Quick development of this technology could lead to a suitcase size device, capable of treating a patient in less than one minute, and stopping the symptoms and disease progress cold, then reversing it. Three "less than a minute" treatments one week apart would be required for complete cure. As an added advantage, partial reversal of aging in older patients would also be accomplished as a bonus, in addition to time-reversing the damaged and diseased cells...

"The method proposed to the DoD in 1998 used normal EM in a peculiar way to force the body itself to make its own time-polarized EM waves, and pump every part of its cells -- including the genetics -- in the time domain.

"Quite simply, we are going to be struck this way (QP spreading the immune systems of the populace plus professional smallpox, anthrax, etc. BW attacks on our population centers) and by other means we've spoken of in other papers and briefings."

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm>

The Dark Side of the Force:

Creating and broadcasting disease

Speaking of the scalar wave induction of disease by longitudinal wave patterns Bearden refers to work by French scientist Kervran Russian scientist Kaznacheyev,

who proved that any disease could be transmitted electromagnetically.
Inserted Comment:(and has been) SICKO and Health in American-Michael Moore!
"It works this way: the Kaznacheyev experiments (and others) demonstrated that any cellular disease or disorder can be initiated into cells at a distance, by electromagnetic means (albeit unusual EM in nature). The decades of microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow, was an ongoing set of "stimuli" to ping the U.S. system and, by its response, ascertain how far along (or if it was "along") in its knowledge of such weapons. The radiation was responsible for many health changes in personnel and for the eventual deaths of three U.S. Ambassadors."
Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm>

In a letter he writes,

"Yes, the Kaznacheyev experiments were quite real; 15,000 or so in military research institutes in Siberia. As with so many other novel areas investigated and developed by the Soviets, most U.S. investigators just assumed normal EM, which is not what the Kaznacheyev experiments involved, and not what was carrying disease induction patterns from one cell culture to another in rigorous lab tests."

How to "Broadcast" Diseases

Longitudinal EM Biowars

Bearden explains how the new quantum potential weapons can be used to induce disease-at-a-distance in a population, or to "spread" the immune system so thin that a conventional bio-attack would be greatly potentiated. By "broadcasting" virtual disease patterns over a population, the immune system is so overloaded by the presence of the "shadow" diseases that its effectiveness is thinned out.

"In short, alter the internal wavestructure, and one creates a curved spacetime 'engine' that acts on mass in any fashion one chooses to design -- including initiate diseases . . . Now visualize one of these 'vacuum engines' or 'spacetime curvature engines' that acts on mass to generate the exact effects produced by an thrax. (Or any other disease one wishes) . . . Call the virtual state of a disease engine the disease pattern in the "shadow" state, just prior to becoming observable. . .

Inserted Comments:

As all else synthetic and blaming doctors etc. false positives and manipulations unwittingly!

TIME TRAVEL IN THE MIND IN YOUR SLEEP etc...

Mind Control-Directed Energy Weapons are responsible for MOST ILLNESSES, NEURO, LIST by suggestion and electric Hypnosis:
below with press release.

Death Ray for planes was Teslas invention in 1940 and a \$2,000,000.00 device to zap and melt an airplane motor 250 miles away and an Invisible Chinese Wall of defense was built around the Country, no matter how large an attack, (Teleforce, manifests FREE energy and creates rays; zapping beams, the new invisible war). (Dr. Becker, Naomi Wolf, and Sharon Weinberger Imaginary Weapons)., this Warden cliff Tower is in full action in Long Island NY, along with 36 other stations or sites as GWEN, Globally that beam massive volume of Free Energy. (The New York Times, Sunday September 22, 1940-Science and Patents, Education News) One COSTLY energy zap causes by NLP suggestion transmitted to individuals; confusion, mistakes, trip, fall, body temp-freeze, heat, miscommunication, fatigue, focus/ concentration, radio-sleep (Kucinich-US patented under MKDELTA), and stalling any engine. HAARP, Body Electric, and Mass Control Human Engineering. JIM KEITH APPENDICE on my homepage with Russell Tice and Thomas Drake.

WARNINGS to We the People

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE 5/28/2010 rev

CONTACT: Mireille Torjman Federal Whistleblower

Mobile 954.529.8684 ThewhiteroseII@yahoo.com

www.mireilletorjman.com for Supreme Court Lawsuit and Open Letter to Congress.

Have you figured it out yet!

Astonishing Revelations and Press to Israel pg 6-13-May 2010 pg 14.

Sibel Edmonds gagged, Ariel Sharon comatosed, as I, DC swept covertly as NY pre-

911 TYRANNY pretext to SURRENDER CIVIL LIBERTIES decoys (illnesses in Directed energy) zaps, and NSA Russell Tice threatened and discredited, as I. Why hasn't the press--aside from MSNBC--covered NSA Tice's revelations! CANCER, NEURO NLP; Science and humanity under SIEGE! Behavioral Science Modifications & Technology-Sound and Seismic Waves infiltrations. For the Suspension of the Constitution to Communism and the LAUNCH of a NEW Holocaust in manifest on U.S. Soil Mission after surveillance implementation. [Prescott Bush, slides] --IF you knew ALL this, you would NOT be making these CHOICES! SSP, Patriot Act, Mass Control Human Engineering: Beam Warfare, Electronic Mind Control, Psi War, One World Brain, Dreamscape, Hardwiring Humans, and Information Warfare. The Persinger Plan, The U.N.s AGENDA 21 and What is Communitarianism? with Govt land, R.E. and Control. ICLEL, By-passed Congress. Links on pg. 16. U.S. Physicist Bill Nelson 2 assassination attempts in Budapest.

Illegal WARRANTLESS mind taps intercepted thoughts, Senates mind manipulations and USA ills, Engineering Consent. Paranormal Activities: Thomas Drake NSA Whistleblower Espionage Case Exposes Psychic Spy Connection. Projects... Spacestar DARPA (Trailing 50 yrs behind science/tech)-Project Voice of God, playing GOD, Picking up on all everything/one The Cult of Intelligence & CULT OF DEAD COWS UNIT-pg. 11 book but is AMERICAN REMOTE CULT, and laws of attraction, breeding Power & greed! All linked (Bear Stearns, Israel...) PsycheLeaks looks at the relationship between UK psychic Chris Robinson and indicted NSA whistleblower and former Senior Intelligence Official Thomas Drake. Other sources claim US National Security Agency inherited America's STAR GATE psychic spy program from CIA. Futurist, STARstream Research Share, SpaceStar Spies, Lies, & Polygraph Tape- Gary S. Bekum May 25, 2011- UN-conscious Mind to Mind Communication. And, why has NSA whistleblower Thomas Drake been charged with espionage?) I watched CBS 60 Minutes story with great interest Focused on wrong WMD taking Israel down-toppling

ALL 2nd Level CIA covert Weapon of Mass Destruction Psychoenergetics, Synthetic Telepathy miscommunications! Neurology under Siege, COGNITIVE IMPAIRMENT, shadowing computer use entrainment THOUGHTS! Gifford Shooting assassinations surreptitiously, Black Cancer, etc.

CIA is Sued Decades Later: BAY OF PIGS!!!!!!!!!! Operation MHCHAOS, ominous psychological warfare arsenal Plans to Psychocivilize You, Macrocosm Process; Americas Leaders & worse.

The National Security State and the Assassination of JFK

The CIA, the Pentagon, and the "Peace President" by Andrew Gavin Marshall -Allen Dulles 1957" Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants."

Pepe Escobar: A shadow war doubled by civil wars coming out of Pentagon not DC. CIA Control Jihadists and Brotherhood/Al Qaeda, as Libya, will only get worse, etc Link at Pg. 16. Anonymous is also CIA Cult.

Robin Cook Remote Control Heart Attack Anyone! (Former House of Commons) in Syrian Girl interview Keeping Score, US clueless, whereas CIA invented Phantom Al Qaeda or Al CIA-da as False Memory Syndrome, MHchaos Dysfunction, ills and APA ills and Drugs. pg. 4 and 10. Like Cancer etc

Premeditate-Making A Killing: The Untold Story of Psychotropic Drugging-It's the story of big money-drugs that fuel a \$330 billion psychiatric industry, without a single cure. THE ANSWERS to ALL today! Mind Control in disguises. Also, no cure because there is no chemical imbalance at birth or otherwise.

Massive whitewash, covering it up, and scapegoating the tangible for their shadow inducements! Strategic changes. The tangible even part is to brainwash effectively. YOUR thoughts are not your own. They can make ANYTHING happen and Do unwittingly and Globally including illusions, justified, consciously or unconsciously and/or unrealized.

(1959) Among the recommended provocations and pretexts to justify a war, the Joint Chiefs suggested that, a series of well coordinated incidents will be planned to take place in and around [the US military base at] Guantanamo to give genuine appearance of being done by hostile Cuban forces, including starting rumours, landing friendly Cubans in uniform outside of the base to stage attack on base in Cuban uniform, capturing friendly saboteurs inside the base, and have friendly Cubans start riots near the base main gate.[30] Further recommendations were to blow up ammunition inside the base; start fires, as well as burning aircraft on the base, or sabotage a ship in the harbor, or to even, sink [a] ship near harbor entrance. Conduct funerals for mock-victims.[31] One startling recommendation was that, We could blow up a US ship in Guantanamo Bay and blame Cuba, or that, we could blow up a drone (unmanned) vessel anywhere in the Cuban waters, and blame Cuba, and that, casualty lists in US newspapers would cause a helpful wave of national indignation.[32] However, the most disturbing aspect of Operation Northwoods was the recommendation that:

"We could develop a Communist Cuban terror campaign in the Miami area, in other Florida cities and even in Washington. Honolulu fake documents! (Like all else: shark in Egypt waters blamed on Israel, 911, Rumors, etc) An excuse in advance set up for everything and a Synthetic America!

With no danger to American Society, the entrapment from Bush /Obama "MANIPULATORS".... "The object is to terrify the American Public, so that they will surrender their civil liberties--Possibly the greatest extortion scheme in U.S. history." --It's only the BEGINNING! See below creating subservient civilians, assassinations and torture goes on illegally anyway. Legalizing it is only for us civilians N.W.O.

All 2nd LEVEL CIA-Sorcerer-NSA transmissions-current Assassinations: NSA, DOD Directed Energy Weapon frying life & earth; Taking us & Israel down duplicitous decoys as all else. Mind Controlled Humanity

The New (1975) weapon of war (mass destruction duped diversions) is out and was in the hands of Cult of Intelligence! HOW & WHY 911 mastermind/CONTROL ELF WEAPON! The root of all problems must be exposed and stopped before too late! See history collectively repeating by design! Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize you. Emulating, inducing the Scriptures. Duping ALL- Thomas Drake case Psychic Spy Programs hiding behind Dragnet and SSP since 1947! Macrocosm OFFICIALS and Corp. LEADERS

CIA JOHN LOFTUS on brasschecktv.com 2 videos of ISRAEL, CIA BUSH/HITLER DoD Yale Secret Society, CIA John LOFTUS DEPT of JUSTICE belong in JAIL----- funded Prescott Bush and RECRUITED NAZIS and FUNDING TERRORIST GROUPS with BRITISH- To crush ISRAEL- BEFORE DULLES ARAB NAZIS in CIA-911 to AGENDA next & since 1920. THE SECRET WAR AGAINST JEWS and more. THE WITNESS TREE.Part I and II <http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/money-madness/how-america-lost-its-way-.html>- <http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/government-corruption/why-the-justice-department-doesntcatch-banksters-terrorists-and-other-enemies-of-the-nation.html>

ALL HIDING BEHIND SSP, Patriot Act since 1947 conspiracy take over slowly being introduced as New World Order MASS Brainwash-chunked to accept! The launch of a New Holocaust in manifest after trickery and the people's CONSENT of balancing LESS FREEDOM, Civil Rights and a suspension of the Constitution, after MISSION of COMMUNISM and Middle East. Tyranny infiltrations in the auspices of 911. [Pg 9, 213] DARPA (trailing 50 yrs behind/suppressed) on BUDGET old CIA SCIENCE. CYBERSYN; "The COUP for the Communist World: It is said Henry Kissinger was the one who intervened to put an end to the GRAND experiment. Salvador Allende was assassinated by Chileans who are reported to have been in the PAY of CIA, and Cybersyn went by the wayside. They thought! Today FCC coup to regulate the INTERNET; COMMUNISM infiltrations and attempts, KGB/Gestapo style Domestic Surveillance mind manipulations after the fact & covertly hijacked www & humans. One World Brain Pg 241. N.S.A. has a five-thousand-acre campus at Fort Meade protected by iris scanners and facial-recognition devices. The electric bill there is said to s

urpass \$\$\$ seventy million dollars a year." For civility and remote DNA cloning and data-mining since 1973, it does not protect. (False sense of security.) CYBERNETICS; Helms; can be used in molding of a child's character Subdue & Ripping senses while there. odd series of events ARTICLES for decades on Ordinary folks Nationwide-leading to ... Attached. Strange cases and deaths on my website with other documents from this weapon of MIND Control events & tricks on whistleblowers & Civility especially CIVIL rights agenda. Major crimes induced since the 70s. Pg 7.

Secretary Geithner also highlighted Bear Stearns former Chief Operating Officer of Fixed Income, Paul Friedman, stated "Rumors were untrue until the telling of rumors made them true. This is how they do it (Project Stargate/Spacestar research DUPED by 2nd LEVEL as all else, and playing psychics). Then, GAO report (facilitated as all else INVOKED TO SELL by FEDERAL RESERVE BOARD) PLANS selectively REDISTRIBUTING/TRANSFER OF WEALTH from Jews, and agenda unwittingly. (odd/strange series of events on individuals across Country/Globe) and CONGRESSMAN KUCINICH AGAIN how the TRANSFER OF MONIES with WARS----- after presenting a bill for SPACE PRESERVATION ACT to ban this mind control WEAPON. Including Mark Zuckerberg Facebook. Donation of millions for Science & Tech while setting him up for years.

The CIA succeeded in developing a whole range of psycho-weapons to expand its already ominous psychological warfare arsenal. With these capabilities, it was now possible to wage a new kind of war: a war which would take place invisibly, upon the battlefield of the human mind... [p. 19]

1997 DoD Briefing: 'Others' can set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely using electromagnetic waves By Lori Price 28 Feb 2010 Secretary of Defense William S. Cohen, 28 April 1997: 'There are some reports, for example, that some countries have been trying to construct something like an Ebola Virus [OMG! Who would do such a thing?], and that would be a very dangerous phenomenon, to say the least. Alvin Toffler has written about this in terms of some scientists in their laboratories trying to devise certain types of pathogens that would be ethnic specific so that they could just eliminate certain ethnic groups and races; and others [LOL] are designing some sort of engineering, some sort of insects that can destroy specific crops. Others are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves.' --Just switch 'yours,' 'others' and 'they' with 'U.S.,' 'U.S.' and 'U.S.'. Imagine, after eight years of George W. Bush turbo-funding these lunatics, what they can do now. Tectonic- pg 9.

(WAVES, Seismic, radio frying us) BP mind control transmitted human error! Tried to warn CONGRESS in 2008 and dismissed by disbelief. ELF CANCER directed energy at INDIVIDUALS being covered up as if from lame excuses and now Natural Disasters Corruptions infiltrated as all else. WATERFRONT Properties FL to NY under attack! Induced Climate ELF & Waves to De-populate and redistribute wealth/---again . 2nd LEVEL CIA (Terrorists) Mind CONTROLLING GLOBALIST to do THEIR MISSION for them. HUMANS are all PAWNS used in their Matrix since Alien Hallucinations went Global! I am ashamed of what climate science has become today. Sister Bertrelli, Scientist.

Invisible Empire is bad enough; imagine the covert ops of ELF warfare arsenal and NSA transmissions Invisible WEAPON of Mass Destruction! See Military Complex Spending and horrific CRIMES & ills for Decades- Allen Dulles 1957" Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants."

"Only the small secrets need to be protected. The big ones are kept secret by public incredulity." Marshall McLuhan

"If both the past and the external world exist only in the mind, and if the mind itself is controllable what then?" George Orwell

Published 1985- MACROCOSM: NEW WORLD ORDER MILLIONS Will go THROUGH "The PROCESS

" (brainwash programming) INCLUDING MOST OF AMERICA'S CORPORATE LEADERS and OFFICIALS from Navy/ EDUCATION-"It was estimated that Millions of persons were (1985) put through this type of PROCESSING Breaking down of personalities and recondition..." Many already manipulated into their office long ago. College manipulations no one knows about. "Weird things happen when you join the bureau". Their shadow-Collectively-What do you think they've been doing and how we got here! Making sense of 50 years in the manifest-Wake up America! Wake up Washington! Coupled with NSA transmissions, Leading psychiatrist, Dr. Walter BOWART pg 4 and more. -Charlotte Iserbyt, Bush Family/Society on Conspiracy to our education and schools before 1960s. Even Bullying in schools

"It was either invisible warfare or PEACE, and everyone seemed to agree the economy would "suffer" from peace. Without war, it was believed, the economy would falter and depression would be the dividend of peace. Thus the advisors to the president began to think about what might motivate the U.S. economy as well as war did. They came up with several possibilities, the most fantastic of which was to fake an invasion from outer space... Resource Tab 1973-90% JFK believed CIA conspiracy today BUT was unrealized now UNWITTINGLY mind controlled!!! Dr. Walter Bowart Pg 6 #21, 39.

The Weapon of Mass Destruction: DoD, Psychotronics, Synthetic Telepathy, DOE and CIA's-2nd Level--Spinning our wheels and putting out fires/band aids for yrs won't solve humanity's mind control at the root. THE FORCE BEHIND THE FORCES! Unveil them. Their own shadow is within (1973). Tesla's Chinese wall of defense... In formation warfare psyops transmitted thoughts, Article on MIND manipulating our SENATE STILL decades later 2nd level CIA FOIA 1972, "His God lurks Behind the electronic curtain, we find: The SORCERER, MANIPULATOR, CYBERNETICIST, the weaver of the DREAMscape" Jim Keith pg 245 Brilliant video below. They all said Abolish CIA and NSAct 1947. See Russia slide. It's ALL about you, it AFFECTS YOU daily and don't-wit.

OPERATION MIND CONTROL: CRYPTOCRACY'S PLAN TO PSYCHOCIVILIZE YOU-WITNESS in COURT NO Plane hit PENTAGON, TANGIBLE coupled with fear TRANSMISSIONS to manipulate and BRAINWASH you to VOTE for PATRIOT ACT is one example-----
-----BEWARE!----- Facts below and on line with Appendices! There is a 18 U.S.C. 241 Conspiracy against rights since MLK, JFK unwitting false blame---

Puppets/Ants/Robots Everybodys doing the LOCOMOTION as ObamaMaxwells Silver Hammer Chapter The Body Electric Operation Northwoods repeated under new psyops and HOOVER warned too Horrible to imagine. Jerry E. Smith was an author, lecturer, poet, & editor. ... dies March 08, 2010... "Haarp: The Ultimate Weapon of the Conspiracy "(The Mind-Control Conspiracy Series) Lt Col Tom Bearden, Russia WAR NED worse! ELF SICKO American accelerated ills and newcomers. French scientist Kervran Russian scientist Kaznacheyev, who proved that any disease could be TRANSMITTED electromagnetically. (1975) Immune. Page 4.<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Uoi5u3zx0HA> -INTERVIEW Dr W.BOWART/Death Threats

NAZIS in the CIA (secret societies) but duping their own agents; are the shadow CIA unwitting: Magnus Olsson; Below CIA Vet Milt Beardon states; "That you know of 9/11 etc, They play a lot with Memory and make you invest to lose or win \$\$\$ -investing ills, Aliens, and enemies. Magnus Olsson Sweden also stated CIA has NAZIS.

A plan to fascism for another Holocaust in MANIFEST if the CONSTITUTION IS NOT restored. 90 Billion Hadassah Jerusalem Hosp. Swede, they tell you where to invest to lose p8.

ALL RELATED TO PATRIOT ACT, disarming etc. DUPLICITOUS plans to take down Israel and WWII still being manipulated behind the scenes duping everyone. This 2nd level CIA is behind the electronic CURTAIN on Long Island Tower inception and JP Morgan funding

Bush was to be assassinated in the 1980s by Duncan O'Finioan; didn't know why, but was intercepted, overridden by CIA & (triggered) to cancel mission (shoot) as ALL ELSE. CIA were the Aliens among us We are not alone since big Brothers watching Toggling between families homes. French civilians were transmitted Bush was c

controlled by Aliens for psyops. Starting buzz anywhere.

Bowart, Walter, Leading Psychiatrist Blows Whistle on Profession: Proves 50 + years of Mind Control Were we Controlled? JFK Adventures and False Memory Syndrome Foundation, Schizophrenic offshoot since HITLER Weapon of Mass pg 9 Synthetic Ills and Crimes & AZ. APPEASED everyone in the 70s after Patti Hearst and PARANOIA to not being born ill but developing it as you get older lame induced infiltration while psychocivilizing us. Cancer Jim Keith-Mass Control Human Engineering.

(Pushed/fell??? to his death) Cults in sheep skin! Duplicitous sabotaging behind the scenes APA and AMA (while in bed with DoD; Amy Goodman Standing up to the Madness) enemies close to take them down, to Medical books also for 50 years. FALSE RECORDS & Character/Perception ETC! And JFK no official of my Administration Psychotronics-Psychotechnologies, Psychoenergetics WARFARE also on APA & AMA in your doctor's office/Lawyer... skewed medicine, list of illls below. (1975) Planned false memories in psychologists patients and blamed them as with medical manipulations in Hospitals & offices.

VIDEO Mossad Microbiologist Joseph Moshes Baxter Ukraine Plague Warning. Posted by labvirus on November 7, 2009 Bioweapon disguised as a vaccine. He claimed that the vaccine contained an adjuvant (additive) designed to weaken the immune system, and replicated RNA from the virus responsible for the 1918 pandemic Spanish flu, causing global sickness and mass death.

The next day, this happend (see video) THE STRANGE CASE OF JOSEPH MOSHE:

This Joseph Moshe arrested in L.A. is likely a MOSSAD agent with a CONSCIENCE and has apparently been extradited immediately to Israel. Now his testimony, whatever it would have been, is still secure. Notice, the federal agents used an electro-magnetic pulse which knocked out his car, as well as any cell phone so he couldnt contact the U.S. Attorney he was obviously going to meet with. (As I)ELF immune scapegoats to hide as all else with propaganda mind controlled.

The immune system is so overloaded by the presence of the "shadow" diseases that its effectiveness is thinned out."In short, alter the internal wavestructure, and one creates a curved spacetime 'engine' that acts on mass in any fashion one chooses to design -- including initiate diseases . . . Now visualize one of these 'vacuum engines' or 'spacetime curvature engines' that acts on mass to generate the exact effects produced by anthrax. (Or any other disease one wishes) . . .

Call the virtual state of a disease engine the disease pattern in the "shadow" state, just prior to becoming observable. . Tom Bearden Army Lt. Col. (www.mireilleletorjman.com for all articles with notations)

Has America become a nation of psychotics? You would certainly think so, based on the explosion in the use of antipsychotic medications. In 2008, while old people with dementia are dosed, in large numbers, with drugs once reserved largely for schizophrenics. Americans and bipolar Mass psychosis in the US - Opinion - Al Jazeera English Pfizer -(Drugs (Rx tax)-ITS ALL FOR TAX REVENUE & POWER) as USA 1970s deployed VETS non-traced, GULF war & Ground 0 still 0.

Research Links Rise in Falluja Birth Defects and Cancers to US Assault Defects in newborns 11 times higher than normal 'War contaminants' from 2004 attack could be cause by Martin Chulov enclosed Published on Friday, December 31, 2010 by The Guardian/UK

The Dark Side of the Force:Creating and broadcasting disease

Speaking of the scalar wave induction of disease by longitudinal wave patterns Bearden refers to work by French scientist Kervran Russian scientist Kaznacheyev, who proved that any disease could be transmitted electromagnetically. How to "Broadcast" Diseases Longitudinal EM Biowars

Bearden explains how the new quantum potential weapons can be used to induce disease-at-a-distance in a population, or to "spread" the immune system so thin that a conventional bio-attack would be greatly potentiated. By "broadcasting" virtual disease patterns over a population, the immune system is so overloaded by the presence of the "shadow" diseases that its effectiveness is thinned out. "In short, alter the internal wavestructure, and one creates a curved spacetime 'engine' that acts on mass in any fashion one chooses to design -- including initiate diseases . . . Now visualize one of these 'vacuum engines' or 'spacetime curvature engines' that acts on mass to generate the exact effects produced by anthrax

. (Or any other disease one wishes) . . . Call the virtual state of a disease engine the disease pattern in the "shadow" state, just prior to becoming observable. . . (see June 13, 1975)

7. In 1967, after Ramparts magazine exposed secret CIA funding of the National Student Association and numerous nonprofit organizations, President Johnson forbade CIA support of foundations or educational institutions. Inside the Agency there was no notion that this order meant ending relationships, such as the one with Geschickter. In his case, the agile CIA men simply transferred the funding from the foundation to a private company, of which his son was the secretary-treasurer.

8. Lying to Congress followed the pattern of lying to the press that some MKULTRA veterans adopted after the first revelations came out. For example, former Human Ecology Society director James Monroe told The New York Times on August 2, 1977 that "only about 25 to 30 percent" of the Society's budget came from the CIA. A statement he knew to be false since the actual figure was well over 90 percent.

Pentagon's source selection Board repeatedly recommended a bid by Boeing as both better and cheaper... DoD awarded to Gen. Dynamics" 2nd level manipulated.

DoD: McNamara, wrote in March 1969, issue of Washington Monthly Mag.; Few Americans are aware that about 90 % of the Major weapons systems that the defense Dept. procures ends up costing the Country at least twice as much as was originally estimated. The American Tax Payer is not getting their money's worth???????? SAIC = CIA Spacestar FBI lawsuit & Pursuant with Lawsuit by BOEING.

2 different thoughts etc; transmitted at the same time to create mis-understandings, communication, arguments, chaos, dis-information, forced speech bypassing cortex/ears/recall/memory short term/long channeled unrealized! Thoughts interfering on your speech, hearing, decisions for decades. First they build TRUST while set up.

Your destinies are being led or misled, mostly no coincidences and YOUR THOUGHTS are NOT your own. Dumbed down, Obese, busy, De-sensitized & Dehumanized robots by mind control individuals. Immigration mind controlled Americans as dumbed down and lazy to justify immigration; part of agenda.

SOA: Mind Manipulated in law impeding truth, creating doubts, infiltrations, & worse-GEORGE GREEN, ROBERT BAER CIA bomb makers for starters. COVERT FEMA camps and Thousands built caskets under guise of HR 645 UNWIT. Massive ops wiki and brainwash underway! American homes and jobs, with our children since Apollo 13 but with shadow Apollo 11 documented-7 witnesses never returned (Satellite) REMOTE VIEWING 24/7 spying is manipulating. Armies trained by our School of AMERICAS and set up mind controlling their people; South America now Working on ASIA. All Invaded Countries... Breaking The SOUND Barrier; Democracy NOW! pg 214+. BEAM WARFARE. SOA...It's everywhere including CIA VALERIE PLAME technology weapons, Bay of Pigs invasion, and Juan Cole Scandals. RIK and Air Force waste as SAIC etc. AGN As Contract guards behaviors, linguistics and security in Embassies, F-22 waste DC, Bldgs & Govt lock down, & impeded, information warfare, in (bubble) kept in dark for yrs. during process and false beliefs! Why is Palestines economy growing 10% a yr. with new Malls and we cant Revolution in mass accordingly!

Death Ray for planes was Teslas invention in 1940 and a \$2,000,000.00 device to zap and melt an airplane motor 250 miles away and an Invisible Chinese Wall of defense was built around the Country, no matter how large an attack, (Teleforce, manifests FREE energy and creates rays; zapping beams, the new invisible war). (Dr. Becker, Naomi Wolf, and Sharon Weinberger Imaginary Weapons).., this Warden cliff Tower is in full action in Long Island NY, along with 36 other stations or sites as GWEN, Globally that beam massive volume of Free Energy. (The New York Times, Sunday September 22, 1940-Science and Patents, Education News) One COSTLY energy zap causes by NLP suggestion transmitted to individuals; confusion, mistakes, trip/fall, body temp-freeze, heat, miscommunication, fatigue, focus/ concentration, radio-sleep (Kucinich-US patented under MKDELTA), and stalling any engine. HAARP, Body Electric, and Mass Control Human Engineering. Artificial intelli

gence..

Dr. MILTON FRIEDMAN- Freedoms ARE THE moral of HUMAN---Abolish most Agencies and WHY. <http://www.humanevents.com/UncommonKnowledge.php> FB. ECONOMIST (5 segments post-humously-2006)

Israel-framed while dividing all people to conquer! CIA predicts, (no creating) to carry out-water (WAR) and pricing shortage, 2015-mind control transmissions zaps dry heat in body and energy-taking us down, Israel, Africa. De-population Pentagon video staging us for next invasion. ASSASSINATED Allison Des Forges in Hudson River mind control plane Crash-Staged and Senator Ed Ted Kennedy zapped. Both Civil Rights Africa, Water and Dry Land zapped already planning to invade them and brainwash one world govt. Emulating the Torah scriptures! Manchurians, and IRS, CIA bldgs/files in WT7! Surreptitiously!

Major cities experiment to increase crime in the 70s by mind control EVOLVED never ceased GENERATING BIGGER GOVT, INDUCING MISHAPS-MISFORTUNES, entrapment and now TERRORISM? Infiltrations of BRAINWASHING SCHOOLS-WEAKEN their ARMY take down ISRAEL and America going Global Agenda. Infiltrated Palestinians-Wars provoked still in manifest; Under the Auspices/Scapegoating Drugs they brought in Conspiracy. NOT from drugs or your TV- SEE TIME photo/Article (Oct 1971) below Infiltrations and excuses on all aspects of ELF attacks.

Egypt largest Military, Turkey Sibel gagged SSP created doubts and to hide conspiracy agenda of NWO) CIA masterminds. A public brainwashed to allow it unwittingly, in the White House, to next calamity and Global Domination Conspiracy of the minds! Connecting 50 yrs of dots! ie; General Anthony Zinni (wikipedia) Changed minds! (Brainwash on the job as many others, see how its done) CIA Predicts The Future 2015 - Water Resources. 2007 video/comments. (Unwitting agents channeled to Infiltrate) Waging War since the Church Committee 1974! Charges were made 2 administrations concerned and NEVER ABOLISHED. May be drawn into the fight trying to stop it John McWethy. Taking over the Globe under the disguise of helping others tactics. An unwitting population targeted in advance! DARPA (trailing Science 50 yrs as new MKULTRA) Psyops deployed 50 yrs on civilians. ELECTRONIC WARFARE! http://www.liveleak.com/view?i=bb0_1180923539 Mc Wethy video

Larry Silverstein OWNER of 911 TOWER 7, set up in advance to get insurance and transmitted forced speech/DECISION to "pull" to firefighters as if involved-NSA transmissions-SABOTAGED as Russell Tice Article Is the NSA conducting war on Americans (YES, tip of iceberg) 2006 and Media asked, why press didn't pick it up other than NBC? Operation Mockingbird propaganda unwittingly, updated remote viewing and impairment mind control as misunderstandings. A PRESIDENT WHO ONCE TOOK AN OATH TO CIVIL RIGHTS AND ACCUSED THE GOVERNMENT OF CREATING AIDS! They did! 911 They did!

Sunstein's Report-Cognitive impairment infiltration is unwitting NOT hired Gangs, creating illusion-Un-realized Kinesthetic! Creating false perception for decades on civilians. Reagan erased with Alzheimer mind control (NLP) CIA programming. OPERATION MIND CONTROL (1973) Plans to Psycho civilize you and MACROCOSM Americas Corporate Leaders and Official, AND civilians. Preempted.

Un-Covered documentary CONGRESS MARIONETTES not READING infozapped, to invade Iraq. Mind controlled Out-Foxed video for years-media mockingbird unwittingly, UNREALIZED, updated! The joke culture, misfits in the pentagon cult of intelligence and a dysfunctional country! Allen Dulles 1957" Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants." Below www.mireilletorjman.com FULL disclosures. USAs ILLITERACY. Hadassah 90 Billions in Ponzi sabotage away from Jerusalem HOSP (Laser/vision) funding. Re-Distributing the WEALTH from Jews manipulating our economy further than Corporations. Always keeping their enemy close, destroying files & buildings. They took down the economy behind the scenes!

Ariel Sharon zapped into coma (as I), Directed Energy Weapons as planes; because he knew the CIA was corrupt Sabotaging Israel. Kay Griggs Military whistleblower with MIND JABBING (control) attacks (Secret Societies) 1910 Yale Prescott Bush FUNDING NAZIs soldiers, KKK. DoD. USA Education system.

1967 USS liberty-Project Philadelphia (Hallucinations) blaming ISRAEL- mistake i

n identity set up-framed, cutting off investigations & news coverage (as usual until exposed 2008 as the shuttle satellite cover up, Aliens, public corruption admissions, etc) Start of Anti-Semitism fanned unwittingly since 1947 Act. Alien UFO Hallucinations Scapegoating with LSD (that CIA brought in and sold to kids). Making Million off the Pharmaceutical (Rx) TAXES (as ALCOHOL INDUCED URGES), now being sued from synthetic side effects and transmitted Synthetic illnesses. After they mind controlled you and your teacher, professor to push prescriptions and the greed transmitted to make commercial on your drug inducement on Americans- VETS Agent Orange non-traceable! Military CANCER and Leukemia, lumps, to all under the disguise of microwaves cells infiltrating crimes & wars! GROUND 0 still 0.

Playing GOD (Project Voice of GOD) & devil-The CIA Cult of Intelligence born with National Security Act in 1947, Weapons Stations need to be dismantled ASAP. Buzz in Pentagon Synthetic Telepathy and Psychotronics predicted in 1967 video instant communication in the news un-wit, after

Public Speeches "Repeatedly staying the course" to brainwash invaded Countries with (excuses), GULF war, "The ENERGY will be just fine", (Not at all) "we will help one soul at a time". Hillary "I will not channel my husband" (as in ghost-like transmissions sabotaged Clinton Rumsfeld: There is what you know, you don't know... .. Didn't mean to say that or that's not what I meant Obama dividing the people to conquer with They like to do that, one against the other Called JACKETING in psyops. (Side effects of brainwash, and Mind Control confusions). America; The Remote Cult of Intelligence!

SEARCH for MANCHURIAN ego states such as an imaginary childhood playmate and build it into a separate personality, unknown to the first. The hypnotist would communicate directly with this schizophrenic offshoot and command it to carry out specific deeds kamikaze pilot. Manchurian crimes creating a subservient society was not out of sight- by mind control waves." And worse. UNWIT BAD LUCK....

GUANTANAMO scapegoats displays and focused on the wrong Weapons of mass destruction, brainwash and intelligence masterminded. (Nano thermal debris removed quickly). Cathy OBrien, Book TRANCE-formation AMERICA, SSP impeding truth. Never getting to full truth---INNOCENT and display for false blame. TIME/DELAYS for false confession Brainwash out memory & PLANT new before public contacts.

How the CIA Missed Stalin's Bomb, 1946-50-printed 2007 but updated 2008. ---Remote Viewing and surveillance CANNOT prevent anything as London Subway Bombing-(Staged)!!! Water and Odd/even days Petrol, CIA sabotage since 70s as drugs and crime all un-natural-inducing more plans for Florida.

Judge Napolitano, Lies the Government told you unwittingly until 2008 cover up pre-empted allegations with political and media transparency... DELUSIONS, RE-READ, and CONDONED corruptions! ILLUSIONS OF CRIMES statistics for 5 decades and misperceptions mind controlled.

Market inflations and real estate pricing and gouging was also accepted inducing from the mind on each individual and as a mass, and part of conspiracy agenda. Corrupting American Minds. And, the suicide??? of a Jewish CFO after 3 months as interim accountant at FANNIE MAE fraud.

Jewish Aaron Russo died of Cancer recently after going public that Rockefeller told him the only reason the WOMENS liberation was allowed to occur successfully was to COLLECT TAXES from them. They also manipulate couples lives as The Firm John Marks also wrote only the participant knows of this and is not only army. Invading Countries Under pretext of oil etc. for take over of humanity.

Did you know CIA operates on the ground wearing Yamacas & M.C. soldiers to frame Jews, destroying fruit trees and crops against the Torah scriptures +, as with our organic natural farms in the U.S. Why?

Did you know that the ISRAELI ART STUDENTS were framed and mind controlled where to live and accepted only in the areas to live as guided to set up and look involved? CONTRARY OF CIA GUILT CREATING DOUBT and so much more BEARING FALSE WITNESS from a neighbor, false memory, fake Govt help spinning their wheels. INTERNET & Google lawsuit, libraries, false accusations & false detainments? Capable and do manipulate all Internet remotely with passwords and minds from spying survei

llance. As with False imprisoned masses. Sabotaged 911 Commission never to see the light, as 9 DOJ Attorneys asking questions-Fired at once when they could not be brainwashed to go along, and Generation GAPS again. (see Bay of Pigs framing College Students in air recommendations in 1959 etc)

Did you know Mind Controlled People and Media was is set up with tricks of false thoughts transmitted during conversation and output of written documents to put a SPIN on JOURNALISTS & civilians thus unknowingly creating PROPAGANDA, until now covering their tracks with blatant lies from our government? Decades of news from misunderstanding mind games, disputes, & slanders. No one high enough Q clearance! The behavioral sciences (Modification). Nevertheless, the final result is not the whole story of the CIA's attack on the mind. No one knows except the PARTICIPANT.

He called it Pain-Drug-Hypnosis and said it is a vicious war weapon ... The extensiveness of the use of this form of hypnotism in espionage work is now so widespread that it is long past the time when people should have become alarmed about it. [p. 75] Report

Duplicitous-Framing ISRAEL & piggybacked shadowing to scapegoat and set up! See how CIA tab +. INJECTED IDEOLOGY covertly INFILTRATING WORSE OVER TIME TO CHUNK & ACCEPT. BRAINWASH society and worse yet if not stopped and reversed. AND every thing is being mis-applied!

Israel: Seismic Energy to part sea & leave crevice, Israel small land & surrounded by 50 yrs of vast constant attacks, Israel has Palestinians who were EVICTED by their own people, Israel can't have chicken or cow suffer with Kosher scriptures and suffering---2nd level shadow CIA proven Diabolical! STOP Shadow CIA attacks-50 yrs PRESS FANNING Anti-Semitism and spinning all 2nd level CIA, Goldstone Report and 911, SS liberty ... dis-info, hallucinations, cognitive infiltration, illusions, wearing Yamacas on the Ground in disguise, psyops on Israel and cover-ups. Catherine Fitts Whistleblower Cracks are everywhere now. Leave Israel alone and we will have world peace! (Tice Article on SABOTAGE on all aspects of life.)

Inducing mind control on rioters coupled with funding them in Egypt to take them down WW3 as planned every time we invade a Country- see also George Green link video. 9/2010 Press release in SUPREME COURT below this one of ISRAEL whistleblowing CIA to take them down (1947 to current activities fanning opposites) as all our NEWS for decades by design. Information Warfare [1973].

DATA-MINING, why and SINCE 1973 FOIA includes genetics & 2nd Level CIA See Lt. Col Bearden slides and more of NEW frightening weapon the World has ever seen! RUSSIAN SCIENTIST SLIDE.

Mind Control-Directed Energy Weapons are responsible for MOST ILLNESSES, NEURO, Obesity, Immune, Central Nervous System. See Wired & Tice Article, 5 SENSES) KINESTHETIC wikipedia) Elec. Magnetic Fields. (MEMORY Mind/Body BLOCKAGES, ALZHEIMER-DIMENTIA as back to the future), Agent ORANGE, ADDHD, Equilibrium, Bladder, Colon, Leukemia, Numbness/ MS, Anesthesiology, AIDS, FIBROMALGIA, pains, PULMONARY, Bi-Polar, CONFUSION extra thought transmissions, MEMORY, DYSLEXIA, opposite suggestions to confuse, SKIN/BLOOD Flow/blocks/DISEASES, EPSTEIN BAR, Vision Sight, HOLOGRAMS, HALLUCINATIONS, Parkinsons, MIGRAINES, CANCER, Anthrax, Valley Fever, Flu like symptoms, Insomnia is sleep deprivation, Thyroid, Short Term Memory, (intercepted thoughts/speech) COGNITIVE IMPAIRMENTS, UN-Necessary procedures, Bi-polar/ADD (most misdiagnosed in America, Accidents, slip & falls, STROKES, Williams Syndrome Motor Coordination, Autism. & disorientation. False ALARMS all from the MIND; UNREALIZED forced speech emotions & mistakes, Epilepsy! (Dr Bearden) MORGELLANS! LIVER dialysis, kidney failures rampid in U.S. Hemorrhage energy heat pressure, Vaccine synthetic, ELF ills hiding behind PHARMACEUTICAL side effects..., RLS jolts of ELF light/elec, DIABETES II, and worse. HIDING BEHIND MSG or ASPERTAME including retardation Tourette, MUSCLE Controls, ELF reproduction and sweats on both male/female, STD, ARTHRITIS... much worse. INFLAMATION, Burning feet (Lasers usually seniors), BLISTERS, veins, SPLIT PERSONALITIES is

a shift technique of NLP using remote electronic hypnosis, mood transmitted urges to eat act amplified thoughts, suggestions, thoughts back and forth, mind jabs -interrupt thoughts, with triggers of memory blocks, INDUCED ERASURES & DELAYS IN YOUR LIFE etc. Misplacing items/pills doubling up in trash mind games. Programmed MISFITS Diabolic, playing mind games since milk carton missing children recruited by coercion called Handlers. They cant see from your eyes but tell you to LOOK first and take the credit. Seniors mostly, HEARING DEAFNESS, BLINDNESS and PANACEAS. Responsible for much worse, would never sit on this kind of power with Weapons nicely tucked away, knowing no threats by Russias or Chinas and never w as by ELF.__Jerry Smith, & more!

Have you been mind controlled not to believe? Diabolical did not stop with what you already know today, that, I assure you, was the part ordered burned. Targeted for 5 years, tortured, and attempts to recruit for the CIA, now trained in NLP and the software from NASA with Woodpecker Scalar Waves that reach Russia but SHIELDED. It is intercepted in our air space as all else. I am a witness in danger and need to be heard to WARN the grave dangers, cover ups and every excuse possible for doubt including medicinal, that are in manifest. UNREALIZED NOW making it REAL and wit!

"Is the PENTAGON Science CRAZY ENOUGH?" Mind manipulations-Not just on Senators-See Articles/ Speeches Bottom Left. Remote Control Heart Attack Anyone! Explosions Decades ago.

WITHOUT A TRACE -Millions emails missing from WHITE HOUSE servers. Failed backups \$2.5 mil in taxes to recover and NOTHING-2005 unwitting Pentagon's Unit: The Cult of Dead Cows! Also see CIA Stuxnet. CIA cyber crimes, ID theft, stalking, viruses, HACKERS.....! covering up, pawns since 2009. CIA cyber crimes, THEFT & Vandalism selectively, ON ALL CIVILITY, stalking, specific MS viruses creation, HACKERS, tampered communications, muting, redirected, manipulations, intercepted thoughts day or night.....! LOS ALAMOS LABS; STUXNET creation. AGAIN in the AUSPICES of losing your FREEDOMS infiltrations... Dr. Warloff and Moret.

Mysteries solved! Remote Viewing is upon you 24/7 since 1973-Science and Humanity under Siege with DoD Secret Society Psychotronics, Synthetic Telepathy DIRECTED ENERGY- (2nd Level CIA); THE WEAPON of MASS DESTRUCTION-ELF miscommunications Duping everyone today!

"It may have been the biggest story since the atom bomb. The headline, however, was small and ignored the larger issue. Drug Tests by CIA Held More Extensive Than Reported in 75, said the New York Times on July 16, 1977. ." "Zombie is a quaint, old-fashioned folklore word but its meaning becomes obscene when our childrens minds are being controlled ... [p.17][Note:1]

Pentagon Misfits- programming civility since 50% of milk carton children kidnapped ARRESTED EMOTIONS AGGRANDIZEMENT (NARCISSISM)! To RAMPID crimes, corruption, to AGGRANDIZEMENT OF GOVERNMENT justifications FOR TAX REVENUES and Fascism teen...suicides, Diabetes, ECO. & ills-Bombers-erupted, CANCER, ALZHEIMER, Fibromyalgia, Immune See List (Project Montauk below L) The cult of Intelligence, documents. DRUGS do not make you commit crimes; the WILL does! How America was/is Mind Controlled behind scenes to Police crimes infiltrations and drugs, Politicians Military, Media, Channeled Hollywood minds, UN-REALIZED! Breach, Bourne etc Ron Paul says: CIA runs Everything but this website content is HOW: SHADOW/2nd level took off (1973) one year prior Church Commission Report with psyop MHchaos-FOIA- NO WONDER BIG BROTHER has been into every ASPECT and PROFESSION of AMERICANS. Keeping enemies close. Picking up on everyone and their genetics and events or cults or investigation, TAMPERING with MINDS NOT JUST OUR CULTURE. Mistakes, Accidents, coincidences, your soul/ karma.

ELF directed energy weapon of mass.... Spread the word. We need a Revolution Abolish CIA 2nd level and NSAct. BP framed to cover up Gov't Lab Venice FL RED TIDE -ELF infects since 1947 below Democracy NOW Air Force paralysis with a decision made one way or other. TRIED TO WARN CONGRESS in 2008 with dismissed manipulations, sabotage, and disbelief. 911 Kamikaze Pilots Mind Controlled robots on US So

il (Manchurians) suicide bombers as are Globalists. Bohemian Grove culture burning babies etc... our Joke culture to the Globe pre 2008.

Our ENGINEERED CULTURE of INFILTRATIONS, COVER UPS and WHITEWASH (2008) The ROOT of ALL Problems, still in manifest! The Matrix began long ago and the spying is after the fact of CIA 2nd level-took off in 1973 one year prior. How you are letting mind control happen with brainwashing of disbelief... trickery of your will! Beliefs of their thoughts planted/transmitted as your own-daily manipulations

The rest of the world didn't ask until 1976 the type of questions we were facing in 1965.... Everybody was afraid of building the supersoldier who would take orders without questioning, like the kamikaze pilot. 70's Manchurian crimes Creating a subservient society was not out of sight- by mind control.

FBI HOOVER "clandestine warfare avowed objective had been WORLD DOMINATION by whatever means and COST!" FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover, who ordered FBI agents to "expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit, or otherwise neutralize" the activities of these movements and their leaders.

INVENTING/INDUCING and APPLIED (NLP) Paranoid Schizophrenia, Moods, Mental BLOCKS, Grandeur Aggrandizement, etc. is only a thought from a trigger and anchors NSA CIA shadow transmissions, amplifications. Tavistock: Best kept secret in America and Govt RAND Corp primary function Brainwash -CIA NLP not Freudian mind control ills! AMA-Synthetic telepathy, false memory syndrome/ confession/ bearing false witness. Montauk Project (1943) A group which has as it's prime goal the further acquisition of ever-greater raw, oppressive power over the actual lives of it's own continued aggrandizement and enrichment at the expense not only of Earth's people but most certainly of the planet itself and all its many life forms Start of a LOCKED DOOR SOCIETY transmitted fears

Pretext for Tyranny Gifford Shooting always a new law to infiltrate the whitewashing of The Constitution & Human Rights. FREEDOM! Gifford decoy/ EXPLOIT of Manchurian Synthetic ills and CRIMES- Surreptitious ASSASSINATION of a FEDERAL JUDGE by Manchurians crimes. Civil rights African crops and surreptitious cover up-CIA MASTERMINDS/CONTROL. Surveillance under the AUSPICES of and in disguise of existing remote viewing from Satellite Engineered a Human Matrix! Suggested Moods, pre-and post Manipulations, perceptions, positive vs negative, your dis/likes, your outlook thus decisions, etc

Invented Bullying, Bring it on, song and a dance to direct questions skirting avoiding answers, ANGER management escalations, stonewalling, murphys law, time length illusions-line in the mind, time flies, twists, making it real stages, out of context, distortions, inconsistencies, much more by transmitted thoughts mind games, manipulated conversations, opposites, backwards, ying and yang, PHONE TAG, etc... Civil rights Africa... CIA MASTERMINDS of AGENDA too busy, to dismiss this, & sensory deprivation unrealized stress induced and another year goes by off 50 with unwitting cognitive infiltration un-wit in disconnects in White House to next calamity. ITS not the PRESIDENTS, its the handlers!-----Mind Control-answer to all mis-information DC, GAZA disconnects 2009, RHETORIC, lies, dis-information GAPS, illusions, non-sense. GOLDSTONE REPORT, USS Liberty SET UP S... Mind Control Root of ALL problems. Talk about it FAN it! Looking beyond the messengers! CASES NEVER PROVEN in CRIMES AND SCIENCE settled-----! Mind Controlled suicides and redistribution of wealth. M. Monroe Is there a needle mark under her arm as well?

God Bless America, God Bless Humanity!

Assange

Secrets are for a reason and secret abuses are impossible to correct unless you know they are going on. Knowing their plans before they are implemented to oppose before they occur. If they are exposed by the people already suffering by the abuse, then the abuse has already occurred and it is too late.

When even one American -who has done wrong- is forced by fear to shut his mind and close his mouth, then all Americans are in peril. Harry S. Truman

JFK speech

The very word "secrecy" is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings. We decided long ago that the dangers of excessive and unwarranted concealment of pertinent facts far outweighed the dangers which are cited to justify it. Even today, there is little value in opposing the threat of a closed society by imitating its arbitrary restrictions. Even today, there is little value in insuring the survival of our nation if our traditions do not survive with it. And there is very grave danger that an announced need for increased security will be seized upon by those anxious to expand its meaning to the very limits of official censorship and concealment. That I do not intend to permit to the extent that it is in my control. And no official of my Administration, whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my words here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up our mistakes or to withhold from the press and the public the facts they deserve to know.

PLANNED WARS TO INFILTRATE COMMUNISM! Dividing all to conquer! Brainwashing & WHITEWASHING HISTORY is underway! THE MOTHER OF ALL EVIL-CIA Technology Changing minds and hearts, including Presidents! And vice versa CONTROLLING MENTAL BLOCKS. Disarming you-Gun Control, for a manipulated REVOLUTION hijacked passwords, www in the 90's, 911, now Exec. Order 11005 take over waterways martial law Katrina Massacres, Plans, to HR 1955 reversed freedom of thought! Unwittingly infiltrating NLP tactics Psyops. OPPOSITES! Dr. Robert Becker was the major researcher and writer on health dangers from electromagnetic fields; he died a few months ago, in summer 2008 warned INDUCED ELF/EMF-disconnects in White House to next calamity.

JUDICIAL SYSTEM, AND SCHOOL BOOKS WITH FALSE MEDICINE and FALSE TESTS RESULTS and Engineered lives all from the mind! Voting, www. and all tests can and are tampered. Have you read "Lies the Government told you"? READ twice- Perceptions in AMERICA-LONDON Subway CIA- INSIDE JOB- Remote Viewing, Surveillance and Searches -STAGED! Changed perception, depression.

John Marks-CIA BUILDING/Search MANCHURIANS since Hitler (who had electronic epilepsy himself) and MKULTRA on German Soldiers--- You are not losing your minds THEY TAKE IT!-<http://www.freedomwatch.org/> Our Soldier admits guilt to representation of TERRORISM.

Press release below June 2008 was impeded from going out in Boston. The sender reported Disappeared; A growing number of Americans have reported symptoms that include but are not limited to severe physical trauma such as shocks, stings, burning, nausea, and sleep deprivation. Targeted individuals of domestic terrorism originate from many different backgrounds and are affected in a physical, psychological, social, and financial manner as a result of directed energy weapons assaults. The average American would be astonished to learn the extent to which secret surveillance technology has advanced from remote viewing and manipulation; torture of the human mind and body horrendous abuses. Measures must be taken to free "The mind control examined in this book is the control of ONE individuals mind by ANOTHER!" Guided, misled, by the public UNWITTINGLY used as pawns (jacketed) one against the other with everything the OPPOSITE, manipulated, and dysfunctional! (1973)

First. Then they came for the communists. I didn't object because I wasn't a communist. Then they came for the trade-unionists. I didn't object because I wasn't a trade-unionist. Then they came for the Jews. I didn't object because I wasn't a Jew. Then they came for me and there was no one left to help me. "We must hang together or we will surely hang separately" ...Ben Franklin

This website information is awakening debunking/educating raising awareness, on humanity, a FULL DISCLOSURE Correction of 5 DECADES of 2nd level CIA mind controlled DIS-information, MIS-COMMUNICATION, non-sense, blinders/blocks, unconsciously, manipulating YOUR conversations, not on same wavelength) or/ sabotage create

d by Mind Control ELF waves & Energy, (1974) CIA Neuro-linguistic Programming. Directed ENERGY Weapon used nefariously deployed on ALL people as pawns UNWITTINGLY, or undetectable, illusions, robots, every body's doing the locomotion, CANCER. "Information Warfare tactics" and the new ways to ASSASSINATE civilians currently. Not the Patriot ACT after THE FACT as ALL else. SURREPTITIOUSLY! SLOW KILLS Legal!

130 Facts and Examples, see induced ills; LIST on bottom left and (Pharma (Rx) Taxes; Tab)- Collectively by a Mind Control victim Expert Witness (NLP) Federal Whistleblower 1st hand, Warning "We the People" "Impeded, Gagged, tortured, squashed, disrupted, threatened, for 5 years, now being set up +. Never believe anything until it is officially denied". Illusions scapegoating our Media after 50 yrs victims of created spin, dis-information WARFARE etc... by mind control UNREALIZED & cognitive impairment infiltrations on all people. "Why hasn't the press--aside from MSNBC--covered NSA Tice's revelations! Or mine. Let the people decide; Millions would come forward. BREACHED contracts OVERSEAS SPYING to manipulate. Massive brainwash also in manifest! Another layer! Wikileaks staged lessor evil etc

Dr. Robert O Becker was the major researcher and writer on health dangers from electromagnetic fields, he died a few months ago, in summer 2008 warned INDUCED ELF/EMF-"John Wayne and Susan Hayward died CANCER decades after movie and unexpected wind shift and MONSANTO sabotage. FARMING cases!" ANY ADDICTION, and FRAMING Tobacco Co. Page 307/347 THE BODY ELECTRIC DoD!

Summary information: CIA brainwashing We the People for decades engineering our lives and culture unwittingly with mind and body control, corruptions to destroy humanity (jacketing) one against the other divide and conquer world Domination selecting who will live. Wake up America. Wake up Washington! The secret holocaust & WWII in MANIFEST. Un-realized and programmed. Now forging ahead

Pg 16

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zeMZGGQ0ERk&feature=player_embedded THIS video is about the PROCESS. WASHINGTON will be shot after the CRISIS step 4 of mind control Brainwash over decades- slow kills... Do you believe a RUSSIAN or are you targeted? They always kill you when you are done serving. See below creating subervient civilians and torture goes on illegally anyway. Legalizing it is only for us civilians and what is coming (N.W.O. a silent holocaust) with no recourse or redress available on civil rights. Illusions, transmitted false thoughts, crimes infiltrated now Making it REAL. After 50 yrs of spy devices being installed and attached today overtly as all else shadowed.

CIA bomb makers to start, AND Mind Controlled Crimes Magnus Olsson Swede; CIA has Nazis but COVERT in Pentagon etc <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=EQQv-mfCUeg&feature=share> Memory Mind control to \$ invest & lose ALL, and they play with the MEMORY A LOT. Former Hitler Youth Whistleblower Warns Of America's Nazi Future on line videos This is how they will KILL us! ISRAEL first! <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VNJTtUhZxaY&NR=1> V For 911 Vendetta Past Present and Future www.youtube.com --- brilliant!!!! George Green and Israel first Plans for WW3

EXPLOSIONS of: Alien hallucinations, ill list pg. 9, crimes, corruption culture, CANCER, obesity, dumb down bureaucracy, zombies, surreptitiously and unrealized infiltrations until 2008 explosions made overtly!

Number of American civilians who died worldwide in terrorist attacks last year: 8 - Minimum number who died after being struck by lightning: 29." Spinning their wheels freeing 6,000 terrorists falsely accused, while assassinating who they really want, and BILLIONS a YEAR just to surveil us nefariously and worse agendas still, un-wit. mireilletorjman.blogspot.com

Mind control planted ideas in advance as Hollywood and RUMORS of Bear Stearns, and Bay of Pigs starting them in advance including musicians. Playing psychics and mind games AND 911 prediction in 1999 by Coulter. Charlotte Iserbyt Navy/Education Skull/Bones DoD Technology and Bush/Hoover. <http://www.infowars.com/charlot>

te-iserbyt-skull-bones-the-order-at-yale-revealed/

Pg 16 photos to follow:

"I don't know whose idea it was, but we decided to kill ourselves because it was so horrendous what was happening," Ruth Madoff told the CBS program "60 Minutes," Michael Moore said OWS was already surfacing and ready to explode when he came in. He was the pawn. Stated can't stop it and 59% like never before on Democracy Now! OWS M Moore connect it to money pentagon mil complex and to corp being scapegoated and taken over and ONLY reason came home from IRAQ is because we got kicked out or would be there decades more. But the 10 yr contract PATRIOT ACT; "Number of American civilians who died worldwide in terrorist attacks last year: 8 - Minimum number who died after being struck by lightning: 29." In last 10 yrs and \$75 Billion later on us & Surveillance equip EVERY EFFORT HAS BEEN MADE TO SET ME UP, PRE-EMPTY, DISCREDIT ME and cover up.

The White Rose, was formed by students at the University of Munich in 1941 after serving the GERMAN ARMY, and executed by guillotine shouting Long Live Freedom-dropping leaflets in Revolution for SOCIAL JUSTICE <http://www.spartacus.schoolnet.co.uk/GERwhiterose.htm>

First hand experience and trained and certified in hypnosis and Neurolinguistic programming.

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Uoi5u3zx0HA> INTERVIEW Dr W. BOWART after Death Threats.

###

BP spill below

Home Bizarro Air Force Plan: Hack Your Nervous System

Air Force Plan: Hack Your Nervous System

This is the first of a two-part series on plasma and electromagnetic weapons by David Hambling, author of Weapons Grade: How Modern Warfare Gave Birth to Our High-Tech World.

The brain has always been a battlefield. New weapons might be able to hack directly into your nervous system.

Controlled Effects (see image, right) is one of the Air Force's ambitious long-term challenges. It starts with better and more accurate bombs, but moves on to discuss devices that make selected adversaries think or act according to our needs.

By studying and modeling the human brain and nervous system, the ability to mentally influence or confuse personnel is also possible.

The first stage is technology to remotely create physical sensations. They give the example of the Active Denial System people zapper which uses a high-frequency radiation similar to microwaves as a non-lethal means of crowd control.

Other weapons can affect the nervous system directly. The Pulsed Energy Projectile fires a short intense pulse of laser energy. This vaporizes the outer layer of the target, creating a rapidly-expanding ball of plasma. At different power levels, those expanding plasmas could deliver a harmless warning, stun the target, or disable them all with pinpoint laser precision from a mile away.

Early reports on the effects of PEPs mentioned temporary paralysis, then thought to be related to ultrasonic shockwaves. It later became apparent that the electromagnetic pulse caused by the expanding plasma was triggering nerve cells. Details of this emerged in a heavily-censored document released to Ed Hammond of the

Sunshine Project under the Freedom of Information Act. Called Sensory consequence of electromagnetic pulsed emitted by laser induced plasmas, it described research on activating the nerve cells responsible for sensing unpleasant stimuli: heat, damage, pressure, cold. By selectively stimulating a particular nociceptor, a finely tuned PEP might sensations of say, being burned, frozen or dipped in acid all without doing the slightest actual harm.

The skin is the easiest target for such stimulation. But, in principle, any sensory nerves could be triggered. The Controlled Effects document suggests it may be possible to create synthetic images to confuse an individual's visual sense or, in a similar manner, confuse his senses of sound, taste, touch, or smell.

In other words, it may be possible to use electromagnetic means to create overwhelming sound or light, or indeed intolerable smell which would exist only in the brain of the person perceiving them. There is another side as well. The sensory consequences document also notes that the nervous system which controls muscles could be influenced to cause what they call Taser-like motor effects. The stun guns ability to shock the muscles into malfunction is relatively crude; we might now be looking at are much more targeted effects.

Tomorrow: Moscow moves in.

Remote-controlled heart attacks, anyone?

David Hambling February 13th, 2006 | Bizarro, Lasers and Ray Guns | Comments (211)

Democracy Now! Interview: BP oil spill.

And it didnt fail because people were you know, wanted something bad to happen or were not trying to do the best that they could, but what we discovered was that there was a kind of paralysis that gripped this vast rig in critical places at critical times. And what it resulted in is it resulted in people not taking the steps, not deploying some of these safety systems, or trying to deploy them but deploying them too late, when the damage had already been done. And the net effect of this paralysis is that for nine minutes, from when the blowout first hit the rig until these crippling explosions that basically left this a dead ship, those nine minutes, there was no alarm, general alarm, issued to the 126 people who were on this rig. So, for most of the people on the rig, the first time they really understood that there was a major crisis going on was when the explosions ripped through this oil rig, in many cases injuring people, in some cases quite, quite devastating injuries burns, broken bones, that kind of thing.

JUAN GONZALEZ: Well, David, it is a fascinating account. And as I told you before the show started, its not every day that I read a full New York Times multi-page story. But this one really read like a novel, in terms of what actually happened. And especially, as you say, it wasnt just a failure of the equipment, but there were several moments when key decisions were made by these experienced people that, had they made a decision one way-Barstow-YES

Home Bizarro Pentagon Science: Crazy Enough?

Pentagon Science: Crazy Enough?

Is fringe science good for military technology?

Sharon Weinberger is, to put it mildly, skeptical. Her book, Imaginary Weapons [being discussed tonight in New York ed.], tells the tangled story of the struggle between the isomer believers who think a Hafnium bomb it can be made to work, and the doubters who think is based on impossible science. Im not so sure. Fringe science is a label that history applies after the event to failures; successes are immediately transferred to the mainstream. What looks like ridiculous like fringe tinkering at the time may later be seen as pioneering genius. It struck me while writing my book, Weapons Grade, that revolutionary advances tend to come from outside the mainstream. This is pretty much true by definition: if a concept is already in the mainstream then it will not be revolutionary. Lets look at three cases of kooks who came good after years in the wilderness: the Spaceman, the Flyboy, and Mr. Death Ray.

Case one is the Spaceman, who spent his career dreaming of travel to other planets. He was suspicious of others and tended to work on his own, refusing to publish many of the details of his work. His report on how he spent a \$5,000 grant from the Smithsonian was roundly mocked in the press especially the New York Times, which said he should go back and learn some high school physics. His biggest success was to send a craft a distance of 184 feet into a cabbage patch.

The Spaceman took his plans for giant weapons based on his space drive to the mi

lilitary, but nobody was convinced they were feasible. Twenty years earlier his idea for an infantry weapon using a music stand had also been shelved.

The Spaceman was in fact Robert Goddard, pioneer of the liquid-fuelled rocket. NASAs Goddard Space Center is named in his honor. Three years after the military turned him down, German V-2 rockets started raining down on London. The V-2 directly drew on Goddards work from the 1920s; the Nazis had rounded up amateur rocket enthusiasts, who called themselves Societies For Space Travel and set them to building a weapon based on his liquid-fuelled design. Goddards portable rocket was also resurrected the shoulder-mounted rocket launcher, or Bazooka, became an important infantry weapon.

On July 17th 1969, the day after Armstrong and Aldrin set foot on the moon, the New York Times published a correction to its 1920 story, accepting that Goddard was right: it is now definitely established that a rocket can function in a vacuum as well as in an atmosphere. The Times regrets the error.

Case two is the Flyboy, a 22-year-old airman who was convinced he could build better aircraft engines than anything that existed at the time. When he took his designs to his superiors, he was told they were nothing new, and that better men with more experience had failed to get similar plans to work. The working temperatures were too high for any known material, the efficiencies required were too great, and the fuel consumption would be far too high. Very interesting my boy, one distinguished aeronautics professor remarked, but it will never work. The official rejection was scarcely less patronizing: It must be remembered that a tremendous amount of work is being done, and you may rest assured the criticisms made of your scheme were made with the full knowledge of the results achieved by a actual experiment. The design was going nowhere. Five years later the patent lapsed; the military did not think it was worth renewing, and Flyboy could not afford the fee. He kept working at it though, building prototypes in a tiny workshop on a shoestring budget scraped together from family and friends. The Flyboy was Frank Whittle, the jet engine pioneer, whose designs form the basis for almost all modern jet engines. He only started to get taken seriously when it became clear in 1939 that the Germans had flown a jet aircraft and were storming ahead in development. The RAF had thrown away a lead of several years: if Whittle had been taken seriously in 1929, the Battle of Britain might have been fought with jet aircraft instead of Spitfires. Hans Von Ohain, who developed jets in Germany, even suggested that WWII might not have happened if Britain possessed jets, as Hitler would have doubted the Luftwaffes ability to win. Case 3 is the radio Death

Ray. Rockets and jet engines may have attracted some ridicule, but death rays were even more absurd. When Marconi developed a directional radio transmitter in 1924, it seemed every crackpot in the word was building one. One of the most notable self-publicists was Harry Matthews known to the media as Death Ray Matthews who claimed his apparatus could kill mice and shrivel plants at a distance, and that a weapon based on it would have a range of up to eight miles. Although radio waves could do serious damage at close range, anything beyond a few feet was less plausible. In the US, the Armys Aberdeen Proving Ground offered a standing reward to anyone who could produce a death ray capable of killing a tethered goat. Britains Air Ministry put up a similar prize to the inventor whose ray could kill a sheep at a range of a hundred yards.

Neither animal was ever seriously endangered. So great was the public clamor for death rays in Britain that the Air Ministry appointed a committee to look into them. After considerable research, Dr. Robert Watson-Watt reported on February 4th, 1935 that although in theory it was possible to bring down an aircraft with a radio beam, the power required was far in excess of what was possible in practice. Having done the work, the Ministry then asked Watson-Watt whether, in the absence of death rays, anything useful could be done with these radio beams. Watson-Watt had found that aircraft reflected radio waves, and he drew up a paper entitled The Detection and Location of Aircraft by Radio Means. Three weeks after the Death Ray paper, the first test was carried out, showing conclusively that an aircraft could be located from the radio waves it reflected. Radio direction finding, later known as Radar, became one of the RAFs most important tools and was

kept strictly secret. In each of these cases the breakthrough has come from outside the mainstream, and each of them has had a lasting impact. Goddard's rockets paved the way for satellite technology, global communications, GPS, and space imaging (can you imagine weather forecasts without satellite maps?). Whittles jet engine revolutionized air travel, and we now take for granted our ability to fly the world quickly and cheaply. And although the death-ray enthusiasts were on the wrong track entirely, they were responsible for radar and the related rise in radio-frequency technology, including everything from microwave ovens to lasers. Revolutionary progress is always going to involve going beyond the mainstream, because if something is in the mainstream already it is part of the slow process of incremental change. It is only the outsiders often working alone and without sufficient funding who can bring in those radical innovations.

It's easy to laugh at new ideas, whether they are space rockets, giant electronic brains or manned flight. Supposed experts in the relevant field often reject such ideas out of hand, not bothering to look closely at the data, and dismiss them as impossible. But it's surprising how quickly these impossible things become commonplace. We live in an age where robotic terminators taking out terrorists by remote control from thousands of miles away with laser-guided weapons are a routine news story. Look at the cutting edge of military technology and you see plenty of ideas which are derided by the established authorities. I've covered lots of stories where this has been the case: The supercavitating penetrator is said to be impossible, as is plasma stealth, not to mention the Slingatron space launcher and radio-frequency devices which hack the human nervous system. Small incremental improvements based on existing ideas are never going to produce the weapons which give decisive advantages like ballistic missiles, jet engines and radar. To paraphrase the great physicist Niels Bohr: We all know the Pentagon has some crazy ideas. The question is, are they crazy enough?

David Hambling

Village Psy-ops by digby SALON and ROLLING STONE MAGAZINE

Wow. If you want to see some Village circling of the wagons, take a look at this "report" on the Army Psy-ops program against congressional leaders by Norah O'Donnell:

Tamron Hall: Norah, I saw you on Morning Joe talking about this. This is a real buzz story, for many reasons, but now you have General David Petraeus calling for an investigation regarding the seriousness of what was going on.

O'Donnell: That's right Tamron, it was a very serious allegation because of course it's against the law for the United States military to use propaganda with American citizens and that's why we saw this very quick response from the top General in Afghanistan, General David Petraeus who is now preparing to order an investigation into these charges that there was an Army unit that was trained in psy-ops that was ordered to manipulate American senators even members of the joint Chiefs of Staff.

Now that said, I have been talking to a number of sources today who have said one, that any report coming from The Rolling Stone and this author Michael Hastings, who also "went after" another general, Stanley McCrystal, should be met with a healthy dose of skepticism. The title of this Tamron, is "Another Runaway General" remember that Michael Hastings already brought down another General, Stanley McCrystal.

Two, this general is in question, General Michael Caldwell, he is the head of training the Afghan security forces. This is the lynchpin, Tamron! The lynchpin of the war in Iraq [sic]. This is how we get out of Iraq [sic] and make sure Afghan security forces are trained. Just this last week, the Chairman of the Joint Chiefs was praising Caldwell, saying he'd done such a great job training many of these Afghan forces.

And finally, this Rolling Stone article has Michael Holmes as its source, he led this allegedly this five man psy-ops team. He said that he was ordered to plant information in these people's heads. I think that he was there was a number

of people who will be looking into his allegations, they are taking it very seriously but I can tell you that a number of people in the military and the defense department who are not happy with The Rolling Stone because of what happened earlier with general Stanley McChrystal.

Hall: They can't be happy with it, but if it's what happened, the person is reporting it and it's factual, then that's what they have to deal with. You're not always happy with the truth.

O'Donnell: That's true, but remember that they, they still question a lot of the previous article even though that brought down General Stanley McChrystal.

Norah O'Donnell seemed very agitated.

Think about this. You have a big story that claims the military was using propaganda and psychological training on US Senators. If it's true, it's a big deal. And the military is logically very upset that the story has been reported and they are busily spinning reporters that the reporter and the publication are unreliable and they shouldn't be believed. Ok fine.

But what's truly amazing about this is that they are apparently selling this as a "national security" necessity since the General who is implicated in this is allegedly the "lynchpin" of the Afghan training program, which I guess we're supposed to take on faith --- and overlook any little unpleasantness like illegally trying to brainwash US Senators. Unbelievable.

I realize that everyone hates the fact that Michael Hastings breaks the Village rules and reports what he's heard and seen rather than keeping the government's secrets. Nothing upsets most journalists more than that. After all, if you fail to keep everything important off the record how ever will you get the little irrelevant tidbits you need for those sycophantic beat sweeteners?

As far as I know nothing Hastings reported about what McChrystal said wasn't true. What the military -- and most of the press corps are mad about is that he was apparently supposed to let that "sort of thing" go because it's a breach of protocol to reveal what your sources are telling you when they are just "blowing off steam." Moreover, it's got a sanctimonious air about it in that reporting accurately on what these General really do could "endanger the troops" or American national security, which is just cheap.

In fact, now that I think about it, it might be worth considering whether the military tried out this "psy-ops" program on the American press corps before then unleashed it on the US Senate. It explains a lot.

Update: Oh, I forgot. That last is literally true.

OPERATION MIND CONTROL MANUAL see RESOURCE TAB

False Memory Syndrome Foundation (FMSF) which sprang suddenly up from nowhere...

See symptoms of THE PROCESS on some cases at Resources

More mind control on America's Leaders

Quote from John Marks of many more clues in his book. CIA has been picking up on groups since the 70's and DATA MINING since then (FOIA) inclusive of SCIENTOLOGY, GAY/LESBIAN and INDUCING BEHAVIORS ON AMERICANS and SCIENCE.

"Hofmann recalls he felt "horrific... I was afraid. I feared I was becoming crazy. I had the idea I was out of my body. I thought I had died. "

"Out of these feelings and out of that overriding American faith in advancing technology came the CIA's attempts to tame hostile minds and make spy fantasies real. Experiments went forward and the CIA's scientists bitten, sometimes obsessed kept going back to their laboratories for one last adjustment."

Dr. Bowart

39. FALSE MEMORY SPINDROME

Memory is illusive in some cases, vivid in others. A Roper poll conducted in 1993 suggested that up to 20 million people in North America may have memories of "alien" abductions. In 1994 Dr. Colin Ross said that he heard someone on a CBC ra

radio broadcast say that they had evidence that 750,000 babies had been ritually sacrificed. FBI ritual abuse "debunker" Kenneth Lanning in 1992 said that there were 50,000 missing children in the U.S., which law enforcement reports said people believed were "being murdered in human sacrifices..." Incest and child sexual abuse reached epidemic proportions. The generally accepted statistics in 1993 were as follows: * One out of three girls and one of five boys would be sexually molested before the age of eighteen. * A child was sexually abused every 2 minutes with over 95% of the abusers being someone the child knows and trusts. * For every case reported, there were twenty-five cases that went unreported. * Only 5% of all sexual abuse cases ever went to court. In 50% of those cases the child was returned to the abuser. * Approximately 97% of child prostitutes were incest victims. * Child sexual abuse was a major cause of teenage suicide. * One in ten homes were involved in child sexual abuse. * A high percentage of abused children develop dissociative identity disorders. Then, just as the legions of abused children (now grown to adulthood) were beginning to remember satanic abuse, (the ranks of diagnosed cases of Multiple Personality Disorder had reached 25,000 in the U.S.) and Harvard University's Dr. John Mack was enjoying celebrity as the author of a book on alien abductions, and about twenty percent of those diagnosed as suffering from Multiple Personality Disorder (MPD) were being discovered to have military or intelligence backgrounds, a "robust and adroit" public relations effort was mounted against those who were beginning to remember all sorts of details which related to their abuse as children. Groups were quickly formed to debunk such "nonsense." One was spearheaded by a woman who was herself named by her daughter as a child abuser. Her name was Pamela Freyd and her organization was the

1. New waves discovered

Longitudinal EM energy fills vacuum of space, the time domain of spacetime, time as compressed energy, $E=tc^2$, waves of time, phase conjugate wave pairs.

"Electric power is everywhere present in unlimited quantities and can drive the world's machinery without the need of coal, oil, gas, or any other of the common fuels." Nikola Tesla

"At any point and at any time, one can freely and inexpensively extract enormous EM energy flows directly from the active vacuum itself." Tom Bearden was a Lt Col Physicist (1960) His discussions are side effects of THE PROCESS of mind control and brainwash and includes CONFLICTING EMOTION and/or LOGIC or beliefs with change and loss of balance, non sense, etc.

Mireille Torjman
PO Box 57282 Tel 954.529.8684
Washington, DC 20037 Fax 301.762.2304
<http://www.mireilletorjman.com/> ThewhiteroseII@yahoo.com

March revised August 2, 2011

Dear Members of Congress:

I am writing to request a formal meeting to testify against the nefarious abuses of this Weapon of Mass Destruction, (NSA Transmissions) conspiring against humanity. This Directed Energy Weapon that has been kept secret for many decades. It is used Remotely by a 2nd LEVEL CIA on all civilians, not just a few Senators admitted to avert full disclosures, and not just until 1973 when the records were

ordered both shredded and burned. This mind control weapon is engineering the crimes, corruption, and wars of this Country we let get to a Global point because we disbelieved in 1973. History repeating itself is being engineered at the 2nd level, behind the scenes, and by agenda with everyone pointing fingers at each other, CHAOS, and mysteries unsolved since milk carton kids (50%) kidnapped to program civility. ALL contents of this letter have supporting documents also on my website.

I purchased this NASA software with Woodpecker Scalar Waves that reach Russia, but cannot work. They are intercepted in our air space as all else. I am a witness that needs to come forward and be heard to the grave dangers that are in manifest with cover ups, endless excuses, whitewashing history. I am quashed, impeded and preempted, and staged daily with others. I spent 5 years recently being guided with synthetic telepathy by these handlers who address me 24/7 as to what they are going to do next to everyone around me and more. This controls a person fully remotely and sabotages occur daily. I have provided documents, patents, witnesses are available. THIS COUNTRY was once able to press this, believe this, and be alarmed. Senses are suspended/dehumanizing.

I have 1st hand experience in everything I describe in this letter and is not limited to 2 press releases and cases. It is difficult to understand until one has been addressed to communicate wirelessly with this SOUND WAVE technology, as I did not know myself for 45 years that I was a target unwittingly, until I was heavily experimented with, and attempts to be recruited via REMOTE VIEWING Psychotronics well known now.

I can attest to much worse evil and diabolic Matrix of the Country that does not yet go on elsewhere to this extent. This attempt went on by the CIA on US Soil and during my travels to Israel, UK, EU, AU, breaching spying contracts. I have asked to read my website information and LAWSUIT as this is a major COMMUNICATION WEAPON used in PSYOP strategies. JACKETING (one against the other) is also used on civilians and President Obama once hinted to in Politics. CONGRESS should know this when they were duped in signing a war to IRAQ with fatigue and other tactics planned in advance behind the scenes. Un-covered documentary discussed the tactic but inducing thoughts with pressure are not detectable. This is not a Fais de Complait or the first time this weapon is being used on civilians. George Green This is how they will KILL us! ISRAEL framed. <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VNJTtUhZxaY&NR=1> The warning signs were subdued after JFK and 2 administrations with on going concern of this. Cognitive IMPAIRMENT infiltrations unwittingly, creates ILLUSIONS, mis-communications transmitted on media, police, medical, records, and everyday lives; part of the SABOTAGE. My story is one the World should know about at the very least. It is long overdue, as others have attempted it on CSPAN since Cathy OBrien (1977) TRANCE-Formation of America, Yale/DoD Secret Societies. You may have read this in my pleadings. Had they been believed and not so dismissed, our Country and humanity would not have escalated to this point of tragedies. Unfortunately, there is an agenda (the FORCE behind the SCENES) for destructions in manifest, and the wrong people are blamed. THIS INCLUDES ILLUSIONS. I have updated my press releases for your review. Dr. Bowart wrote Operation Mind Control and Cryptocracys Plan to Psycho-civilize you, 1978 MACROCOSM New World Order; MILLIONS will go THROUGH " The PROCESS" (brainwash programming) INCLUDING MOST OF AMERICA'S CORPORATE LEADERS and OFFICIALS from Navy/ EDUCATION. Much more has been induced. His God lurks behind an electronic curtain when it is pulled away we find the 2nd CIA sorcerer, MANIPULATOR, CYBERNETICIST, the weaver of the DREAMscape. Manchurians in your sleep molding, manipulating you 24/7. Unveil the 2nd LEVEL CIA Sorcerer. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=W_hHWg0cmQ8. V For 911 Vendetta Past Present and Future.

Please be aware that Attorneys are also unwitting victims to defend free will, civil rights, and my destiny is not the only one they are manipulating. The President is not the only one but all in between. I ask that I can prove this and have a day in court but that was impeded. EVERY EFFORT has been made through the me

dia to cover up these ills by ELF transmissions and NOT anything else tangible since 2008 Operation to discredit me further.

Please make no mistake between a targeted individual who has been PROGRAMMED to think his environment is conspiring. It is an entire UNWITTING PUBLIC unconsciously participating and have their own lives sabotaged they cannot detect and think is ORGANICALLY grown or occurring. One does not REALIZE and the cortex is bypassed affecting memory as well as by suggestion and pre-post hypnotic suggestion realized yet channeling the being; Everybodys doing the locomotion without recollection or mind jabbing thoughts-NSA transmissions, (Army Lt. Col. Griggs wife blew the whistle on their Yale Secret Societies framing all).

I am blocked and sabotaged in many ways for 5 years with torture and torment. I deserve to be heard and respected for what I am doing, including US Supreme court case. Since 2008, people are unwittingly impeded to READ my website or information and thousands in postal deliveries, delays and lost, redirected calls, deletes world wide, and much worse to stop me from travelling. With no freedom of information act/FLOW deliveries of documents/information and communications made more difficult than censoring. I risked my life and family with close calls, to suppress me in 2007, followed by their political shift of overt corruptions/crimes, eyes wide shut.

This weapon is used to change minds and beliefs, as well as behavior modification and physical damages and ills, synthetic and otherwise. My website has some exhibits of HUMAN engineering and mass control to dumb down Americans and worse, coupled with a tangible or an event. This weapon is NOT gang related but used on ALL beings in one way or another, they cannot DETECT, making us all pawns in a MATRIX; Now BOTH tangible and non-tangible using ones environment, as other people are NECESSARY to be brainwashed and mind controlled. The event is needed while the suggestion is planted. Animals are also affected and controlled including sharks, snakes, polar bears, oceans, as well as our environment. Induced natural disasters, to REMOTE control heart attacks, Cancer, Dementia, Diabetes II, Govt employees, and Hollywood were the first targeted and molded.

I urge you to look beyond credibility of whistleblowers that thwart investigations and truth, and to look at the facts and information presented beyond normal limits in this invisible weapon and soft kill worse than nuclear fears. Before this generation is gone, we have a responsibility not to let the past get lost in the generation GAP of Operation Mind Control and MKUltra era. There is no reason to disbelieve a victim coming forward. I assure you; this did not cease and desist but in fact EVOLVED to great powers and World domination unwitting, beginning with crimes, false imprisonment and a closed doors society, creating BUZZ from the minds, in our homes, Americas on drugs for Tax REVENUE, SCIENCE under SIEGE, and worse, since Aliens, Apollo, and USS LIBERTY Hallucinations. I warned Congress about FL Red Tide ELF attacks and DOJ in 1996. It was dismissed.

A REVOLUTION is needed as this TESTIMONY is long overdue. I have been destroyed by this as Millions and no one is doing anything about it. Quite the contrary and by design! I have offered the answers and opportunity to make a difference before it is too late. Anyone with uncompromised senses would be able to do that. You should honor and urge my testimonies and knowledge. I was not supposed to figure this out. I was informed and mis-informed for dis-information reproduction, UNTIL I became certified in hypnosis and trained in NLP NEURO LINGUISTIC PROGRAMMING (CIA 1974), to deprogram. I have found documents that support every single one of my accusations as evil as they are. This video is already in motion by the U.S. surreptitiously under the auspices of security. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zeMZGGQ0ERk&feature=player_embedded PROCESS; WASHINGTON will be shot after the CRISIS step 4 of Brainwash over decades- slow kills... Do you believe a RUSSIAN or are you targeted? They always kill you when you are done serving them. N.W.O. to reduce 90% of us. FULL DISCLOSURES are found at my website. WAKE UP AM

ERICA, WAKE UP WASHINGTON, we are manipulated for decades, under attack by our own. <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LJ73eOmdsv0&NR=1> It all affects you daily. Sincerely,

Mireille Torjman

2nd LEVEL CIA Sorcerer. Brilliant video! Here http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=W_hHWg0cmQ8

1985 MACRO-COSM-NEW WORLD ORDER MILLIONS will go THROUGH "The PROCESS" (brainwashing programming) INCLUDING MOST OF AMERICA'S CORPORATE LEADERS & OFFICIALS from Navy/ EDUCATION-1978 Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize you. Jim Keith, Dr R O Becker. Ops Mind Control psyops on Civilians.

V For 911 Vendetta Past Present and Future www.youtube.com

1997 DoD Briefing: 'Others' can set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely-Plans to destroy Wars. WATERFRONT Properties FL to NY under attack! Induced Climate ELF & Seismic Waves to De-populate and redistribute wealth/Economy---again. 2nd LEVEL CIA (Terrorists) Mind CONTROLLING GLOBALIST to do THEIR MISSION for them. HUMAN S are all PAWNS used in their U.S. Matrix since Alien Hallucinations to going Global!

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VNJTtiUhZxaY&NR=1> This is how they will KILL us!

George Green- Bankers, Energy, THE FED, CIA- This is how they will KILL us but full disclosures, updates and strategic agenda could change as you minds! WW3 PLANS taking down ISRAEL-infiltrations. See full DISCLOSURES at www.mireilletorjman.com every time you want the facts, PRESS RELEASES and Dire Warnings! Similarity speeches by Assange and JFK!

<http://criseusa.blog.lemonde.fr/category/fed/>

BONDS, ECONOMY, JAPAN, HAARP, act of WARS! Since Project GreenStar! Les USA auraient ils utilis HAARP pour punir le Japon de ne plus vouloir soutenir le cadavre qu'est l'economie US en cessant d'acheter des bonds du tresor de la FED??... "HAARP" Est-il responsable du tremblement de terre JA...PONAIS ? Le tremblement de terre au Japon est il si naturel que a ?

FED - Economie et crise aux USA - Blog LeMonde.fr criseusa.blog.lemonde.fr

1997 DoD Briefing: 'Others' can set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely using electromagnetic waves By Lori Price 28 Feb 2010 Secretary of Defense William S. Cohen, 28 April 1997: 'There are some reports, for example, that some countries have been trying to construct something like an Ebola Virus [OMG! Who would do such a thing?], and that would be a very dangerous phenomenon, to say the least. Alvin Toffler has written about this in terms of some scientists in their laboratories trying to devise certain types of pathogens that would be ethnic specific so that they could just eliminate certain ethnic groups and races; and others [LOL] are designing some sort of engineering, some sort of insects that can destroy specific crops. Others are engaging even in an eco- type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves.' --Just switch 'yours,' 'others' and 'they' with 'U.S.,' 'U.S.' and 'U.S.' This was in 1997. Imagine, after eight years of George W. Bush turbo-funding these lunatics, what they can do now.

John Marks-CIA BUILDING/Search MANCHURIANS since Hitler and MKULTRA on German Soldiers... <http://thewhiteroseii.wordpress.com/> This video is already in motion by the U.S. surreptitiously under the guise of security. <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LJ73eOmdsv0&NR=1>

N.W.O. to reduce 90% of us.

"BACKFIRE ON CRIMES October 18, 1971"- No drugs to change the will. Mind Control experiments were pre-suggested and still induced to alter and trick the belief thus will to commit crime as ok. 50% crime increase in one year not from Drugs as s ALIENS epidemic. NIXON called it a wave sweeping the COUNTRY and proclaimed to restore ORDER. " New man in DOJ needed and REPUBLICANS blamed nothing but permissiveness of Democratic Admin. 1969 Nixon RHETORIC and crimes continued 3 years later.... It's not the ALIENS of 1968...Media refused to cover... Operation MOCK INGBIRD mind control NOT subliminal from MEDIA...and EVOLVED

Fort Hood Shooting a Psy-Op? Three people are involved. That, by definition, means it is a conspiracy. Fort Hood (and over 100 other .gov and .mils) is reading CLG news forupdates.

Ukrainian Plague Update: officially now over ONE MILLION infected, 135 deaths, 39,603 hospitalized Cases of infection are increasing at about 200,000 per day; this is NOT A/H1N1

VIDEO Mossad Microbiologist Joseph Moshes Baxter Ukraine Plague Warning

Posted by labvirus on November 7, 2009

Professor Moshe had called into the studio after a live radio show guested by Dr . A. True Ott entitled Born on the Fourth of July on RBN broadcast in mid-August, claiming to be a microbiologist who wanted to supply evidence to a States Attorney regarding tainted H1N1 Swine flu vaccines being produced by Baxter BioPharma Solutions.

He said that Baxters Ukrainian lab was in fact producing a bioweapon disguised as a vaccine. He claimed that the vaccine contained an adjuvant (additive) designed to weaken the immune system, and replicated RNA from the virus responsible for the 1918 pandemic Spanish flu, causing global sickness and mass death.

The next day, this happened (see video) THE STRANGE CASE OF JOSEPH MOSHE:

This Joseph Moshe arrested in L.A. is likely a MOSSAD agent with a CONSCIENCE and has apparently been extradited immediately to Israel. Now his testimony, whatever it would have been, is still secure. Notice, the federal agents used an electro-magnetic pulse which knocked out his car, as well as any cell phone so he couldnt contact the U.S. Attorney he was obviously going to meet with.

Did he make threats against Obama?? Apparently just announcing he was going public about his knowledge of Baxter Pharma, and that the pandemic flu vaccine isnt a vaccine at all, but is indeed a biological weapon designed to kill millions was all it took for him to be detained.

AS I, (2007-2009) and still under threat! FRAMED, set up, STAGED, pre and post SUGGESTIONS on we the people! etc...

Decrypting the Shadow behind Hamid Karzai

Wednesday, 22. September 2010 The Long Intended Chaos

<http://pimpinturtle.com/2009/08/21/the-strange-case-of-joseph-moshe.aspx>

Thursday, June 9, 2011

Steve Quayle : The E. Coli Breakout in Germany is a biowarfare agent

Steve Quayle : " This is definitely a biowarfare agent it has multi point release it has multi drugs resistanceThis is a specific biowarfare agent that has been designed to do...one thing well, and that's kill people," " this is one of

the most dire presentations of bio warfare and even with this what they got in store is even more lethal" Spain agriculture is decimated because Spain resisted the introduction of GMO crops into its agricultural system , Germany is targeted by the E. Coli because it has the best food safety and control in the world , the food is the ultimate weapon says Steve Quayle...Steve Quayle is the author of five books. For over thirty years, he has been investigating ancient civilizations, giants, UFOs and biological warfare as they relate to the future of mankind. Stephen discusses the coming worst-case scenarios approaching this world and how they interrelate to each other. Earthquakes, volcanoes, nuclear and biological terrorism, coupled with the planned financial meltdown of the U.S. dollar will thrust us into unimagined tribulations. Stephen Quayle is on record as stating that we have moved from the realm of natural threats into the arena of supernaturally guided events of the unseen hand of evil orchestrating world events of unfathomable proportions. Appearing for the full 4 hours, author and researcher Steve Quayle discussed the precarious world economic situation, escalating tensions, and covert warfare, as well as how supernatural events & prophecies from the Bible are being played out. According to one of his sources, we're seeing "the systematic execution and implementation of seismic warfare" that is technology that can be used to generate earthquakes, accelerate volcanic eruptions, and manipulate the weather. "All the volcanoes seem to be becoming active at once," he commented. 14 Labels:gerald celente trends research journal Steve Quayle

Why Germany he asks in the video?

Well, for a start they are making biological warfare on Germany because they are turning their back on Nuclear energy and not participating in bombing Libya. These are just two more suggestions to add to the E. coli sabotage. Bankrupt these nations one by one and then they get IMF loan and succumb to slavery. June 11, 2011 3:32 AM

<http://geraldcelentechannel.blogspot.com/2011/06/roger-tolces-electronic-harassment.html>

According to news reports, the Obama administration is once again reevaluating how to deal with Afghanistans Hamid Karzai out of fear that it may now be holding him to unrealistic standards of U.S. law enforcement. This comes after a summer of news that Karzai continues to find new ways of resisting Washingtons efforts to rein in rampant corruption in his government. Now we hear from legendary Washington Post reporter Bob Woodward that the U.S. has intelligence showing Hamid Karzai is under medication for manic depression and that Obamas national security team doubts that his strategy in Afghanistan (whatever that may be at the moment) can work. The tug of war between Kabul and Washington has become so desperate, former CIA Near East, South Asia Chief Dr. Charles Cogan recently opined that the situation was fast approaching a Diem Moment. Cogan even suggested that while Diems removal had been horribly botched, a removal of Mr. Karzai might turn out to be more straightforward. Given the similarities to Americas quagmire in Vietnam, invoking Diem raises more than a few dark memories. Yet despite vast differences in the two wars another even more deeply unsettling similarity is emerging. Hamid Karzai is in a political fight for his life like South Vietnams Ngo Dinh Diem. But (strange as it might seem) his contradictory behavior and the chaos and corruption surrounding it may be no accident. In fact it could be exactly the consequence that his main neoconservative backer, former RAND director, U.S. Ambassador and Special Presidential Envoy to Afghanistan Zalmay Khalilzad, had long intended.... By forcing Karzai into office, Khalilzad snatched defeat out of the jaws of victory because the Taliban were beaten at that point.

To both Ruttig and Rohrabacher, Khalilzads ultimate crime like the U.S. manipulation of the Ngo Dinh Diem regime in Vietnam was that his corruption of the Karzai regime had created so much internal chaos that no amount of outside effort could undo it. Yet the idea that chaos, as a form of extreme social engineering, may have actually been the plan cannot be ignored.

If anyone embodies the Cold War neoconservative philosophy that came to dominate

American foreign and military policy from Jimmy Carter to George W. Bush, it is Zalmay Khalilzad. Khalilzad first came to the United States as a high school exchange student.

He received his bachelors and masters degrees from American University in Beirut and his doctorate degree from the University of Chicago where he met and studied along with Paul Wolfowitz under the RAND nuclear warfare theorist, former Trotskyite and father of neoconservatism, Albert J. Wohlstetter. It was Wohlstetter's early 1970s series of articles in the Wall Street Journal and Strategic Review that prompted the politicized CIA analysis known as the Team B experiment. It was the Team B's adherents both inside and outside the Carter administration who set the stage for undermining détente and luring the Soviets into the Afghan trap and holding them there while Afghanistan disintegrated. And it was the same Team B brain-trust of Wohlstetter acolytes including Khalilzad that went on to provide the philosophical template for the politicized intelligence process that led to the strategic military disasters of Iraq and Afghanistan.

In her 1972 book about Vietnam, *Fire in the Lake*, author Frances FitzGerald wrote of the perverse illogic of another of Wohlstetter's onetime RAND protégés, Herman Kahn.

Just before his departure for a two-week tour of Vietnam in 1967, the defense analyst, Herman Kahn, listened to an American businessman give a detailed account of the economic situation in South Vietnam. At the end of the talk an argument for reducing the war Kahn said, I see what you mean. We have corrupted the cities. Now, perhaps we can corrupt the countryside as well. It was not a joke. Kahn was thinking in terms of a counterinsurgency program: the United States would win the war by making all Vietnamese economically dependent upon it. In 1967 his program was already becoming a reality, for the corruption reached even to the lowest levels of Vietnamese society.

In a country as poor as Afghanistan after three decades of war it took little time and less effort to corrupt every level of Afghan society, but in Afghanistan, official corruption, both American and Afghan was built in. Overseen by Khalilzad, a bizarre marriage of America's pro-business, neoconservative Washington and Afghanistan's pro-business and often pro-Taliban right wing took root to direct and guide Afghanistan's reconstruction.

A 2007 report by Canadian journalist Arthur Kent desc...

JOHN MARKS: Pg 8 Resource tab or wordpress WHY/HOW WARS TODAY ACCUMULATIONS ENGINEERED!

Unlike most weapons, "Who? Me?" was not designed to kill or maim. It was a "harassment substance" designed to lower the morale of individual Japanese. The inspiration came from academicians who tried to make a science of human behavior. During World War II, the behavioral sciences were still very much in their infancy, but OSS well before most of the outside world recognized their potential in warfare. Psychology and psychiatry, sociology, and anthropology all seemed to offer insights that could be exploited to manipulate the enemy.

The drugs were to be tested on involuntary subjects. Thompson readily admits that this procedure was "unethical," but he says, "We felt we had to do it for the good of country." HYPNOSIS on the 5 SENSES NOT LOGIC like a TRANSMISSION JAB.

This is applied in all areas of humanity techniques!

AS I, and many others unwittingly. Still under threat! FRAMED pre and post SUGGESTIONS on the public!

Q552-http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=s6K7C8bndHk&feature=share

Former Hitler Youth Whistleblower Warns Of America's Nazi Future
(Full Length HD) ending of brainwashed and kept quiet

Former Hitler Youth Whistleblower Warns Of America's Nazi Future (Full Length HD)
)
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=EQQv-mfCUeg&feature=share>
Contributing factors. Dr. Horowitz and Sherri Kane journalist.
127 JOURNALIST killed in Middle East

WARNINGS to We the People
FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE
5/28/2010 rev 11/6/11
CONTACT: Mireille Torjman Federal Whistleblower
Mobile 954.529.8684 ThewhiteroseII@yahoo.com
www.mireilletorjman.com for Supreme Court Lawsuit and Open Letter to Congress.

Have you figured it out yet!
###

Media ignore news of Bush administration spying on media
January 30, 2009 5:11 pm ET by Jamison Foser
In their column for the Center for American Progress, Eric Alterman and George Zornick note that the media has paid shockingly little attention to new revelations that the Bush administration spied on journalists:
NSA retaliated by having Tice declared crazy, revoking his security clearance, relegating him to the motor pool, and eventually terminating his employment in May 2005.
That disclosure is protected by the First Amendment. Indeed, it rightly belongs in the rank of the whistleblowing by "Deep Throat," recently revealed to be Mark Felt, and by Daniel Ellsberg, who famously disclosed the Pentagon Papers.
Make No Mistake: Any Criminal Investigation of the NSA "Leak" Is Pure Retaliation
No wonder, then, that the Administration is playing hardball with Tice, just as it did with Wilson. Indeed, it reportedly may be criminally investigating the Times' sources, which include Tice - even though, as I explained above, the ICWPA and the First Amendment together provide a complete and unassailable defense to his disclosures.
Any such investigation lacks any legal basis. It is purely retaliatory - just as the revelation of Plame's identity was retaliatory, meant to punish Wilson for undercutting the President's motive for going to war with Iraq.
All those who believe in the First Amendment, or simply in the necessity of protecting those who bring Presidential lawbreaking to light, ought not only to support Tice, but also insist that any investigation of him and the other Times sources be brought to an immediate end.
Jesselyn Radack is an adjunct professor at American University's Washington College of Law where she teaches professional responsibility. She also serves on the D.C. Bar's Legal Ethics Committee and works with the ABA Task Force on Treatment of Enemy Combatants. NOT AVAIL see Interview tab for letter.
With this week's revelation of Representative Pete Hoekstra's (R-Michigan) sharply worded letter (pdf) sent to George W. Bush on May 18, 2006, blasting the administration for secretly implementing an entire intelligence operation and keeping its existence hidden from Congress, we are left wondering what further egregious violations of our privacy have already occurred.

Marla Brose/The Albuquerque Journal, via Associated Press
Representative Heather A. Wilson, whom President Bush praised in June, has said she has "deep concerns" about intelligence reforms. Linda

In retaliation, I was fired from my subsequent private sector job at the government's behest; branded a "turncoat" in the New York Times by anonymous government officials; placed under criminal investigation; referred for possible discipline to the state bars in which I am licensed as an attorney; and put on the "no-fly" list.

Jesselyn Radack

Despite Secretary O'Leary's pledge to compensate the victims, a ruling from the Supreme Court stated that even when someone's constitutional rights are violated by Federal agencies, these agencies cannot be liable for providing any compensation. We would be creating a potentially enormous financial burden for the federal government, Justice Clarence Thomas wrote for the court. P. 49

In July 1995 the CIA went public and declared its interest in Remote Viewing. As a result, much new information became available. At that time, the CIA and US Department of Defense had a 22-year operational track record in RV. The CIA was involved from 1973 to 1977, and the DOD from 1977 to 1995. In 1995, the CIA declassified and released Remote Viewing documents. P. 127

CIA Mind Control: Bin Laden's Driver Driven Insane at Gitmo

25th July 2008 Amy Goodman of Democracy Now! and others have reported on CIA mind control techniques at Gitmo. Hamdan, bin Laden's driver, currently on trial, hears voices inside his head, according to Time magazine. This development occurred under detention. The average prole will jump to the conclusion that this is a symptom of induced schizophrenia, and this may be but voices are also computer-generated and transmitted to the brain's auditory pathways of the CIA's subjects in highly illicit electromagnetic (EM) brain experimentation and operations, as I documented in *Psychic Dictatorship in the USA* (Feral House, 1995), and elsewhere. It's quite possible given the harshness of his detention by the CIA that Hamdan was driven crazy by advanced mind control tech.

Hamdan's six years at Gitmo have left him a shell of a man. He has deteriorated mentally to the point where he can no longer meaningfully assist in his own criminal defense. He is suicidal, hears voices inside his head and talks to himself. The same can be said of many subjects of EM bio-electronic assault.

- AC

Excerpt Hamdan: Guantanamo's Mystery Man

By Jonathan Mahler

Jul. 21, 2008

Time

<http://www.time.com/time/nation/article/0,8599,1825334,00.html>

In May 2002, Hamdan was flown to Guantanamo Bay, where he became detainee No. 149. Soon after, he met Soufan, the FBI's foremost expert on al-Qaeda, who interrogated Hamdan repeatedly until December 2003, when President Bush chose him from among thousands of detainees in U.S. custody to be the first Arab defendant in the military tribunals.

In 1991, Janet Morris issued a number of papers [55] and the US Army published a detailed draft report on Operations Concept for Disabling Measures. Laboratories were developing a high power, very low frequency acoustic beam weapon projecting non-penetrating, high frequency acoustic bullets. According to one Morris paper, US Special Operations Command already had a portable microwave weapon. [56] US Special Forces can cook internal organs. [57] Infrasound used acoustic beams. Very low frequency (VLF) sound, or low frequency RF modulations can cause nausea, vomiting and abdominal pains. Some very low frequency sound generators, in certain frequency ranges, can cause the disruption of human organs and, at high power levels, can crumble masonry. [58] P. 176, 178, 179

Dr. Lilly once reminded the director of the National Institute for Mental Health of an important dilemma: Dr. Remond has demonstrated that this method of stimulation of the brain can be applied to the human without the help of a neurosurgeon. This means that anyone with the proper apparatus can carry this out on a person covertly, with no external signs that electrodes have been used on that person. If this technique got into the hands of a security agency, they would have co

ntrol over a human being and be able to change his beliefs extremely quickly, leaving little evidence of what they had done. [40] P. 151
DECEIVING THE PUBLIC for 50 yrs.

Pentagon Pundit Scandal Broke the Law

Submitted by Diane Farsetta and Sheldon Rampton on Mon, 04/28/2008 - 19:04.

Topics: democracy | ethics | media | propaganda | pundits | secrecy | third party technique | U.S. government | war/peace

The Pentagon military analyst program unveiled in last week's expos by David Barstow in the New York Times was not just unethical but illegal. It violates, for starters, specific restrictions that Congress has been placing in its annual appropriation bills every year since 1951. According to those restrictions, "No part of any appropriation contained in this or any other Act shall be used for publicity or propaganda purposes within the United States not heretofore authorized by the Congress."

As explained in a March 21, 2005 report by the Congressional Research Service, "publicity or propaganda" is defined by the U.S. Government Accountability Office (GAO) to mean either (1) self-aggrandizement by public officials, (2) purely partisan activity, or (3) "covert propaganda." By covert propaganda, GAO means information which originates from the government but is unattributed and made to appear as though it came from a third party.

These concerns about "covert propaganda" were also the basis for the GAO's strong standard for determining when government-funded video news releases are illegal:...

The target is you

A tantalizing window into Donald Rumsfeld's motives for creating the military analysts program can be found in a transcript that the Times obtained of one of his meetings with them. In it, he complains that he has been warned that his "information operations" are "illegal or immoral":

What is to be done?

Of course, the mere fact that a practice is illegal does not mean that anyone is going to be punished for breaking the law. For that to happen, someone with the power to act needs to enforce the law, which is why Congress needs to hold hearings and create enforcement mechanisms that will ensure compliance in the future. Currently, no such mechanisms exist. As the Congressional Research Service noted in its 2005 report, "No federal entity is required to monitor agency compliance with the publicity and propaganda statutes. At present, the federal government has what has been termed 'fire alarm oversight' of agency expenditures on communications. Scrutiny typically occurs when a Member of Congress is alerted by the media or some other source that an agency's spending on communications may be cause for concern. A Member then sends a written request to the Government Accountability Office asking for a legal opinion on the activities in question."

Congress should certainly seek such a legal opinion from the GAO and the White House Office of Legal Council regarding the Pentagon's military analyst program, but this time it shouldn't stop at simply seeking an opinion. When the GAO has rendered such legal opinions previously, the government agencies caught violating the law have announced that they would comply in the future. No one was punished, however, and in practice they knew that they could continue doing what they want. That is what happened after the Reagan administration was caught using third-party surrogates to promote the Contra war in Nicaragua in the 1980s (which is how Charles Cooper ended up writing the memo I quoted above). It's what happened after the Armstrong Williams scandal broke in 2004. And without something more than mere publication of a GAO opinion, it's probably all that will happen as a result of this latest Pentagon pundits scandal.

It doesn't have to be this way. If the U.S. Congress had the will to take action, it could create real mechanisms for enforcing the law and ensuring compliance.

This is important for reasons that go beyond the issue of whether anyone supports or opposes the current war in Iraq. So long as government agencies are allowed to continue getting away with covert domestic propaganda, the public is left u

nable to know whether the opinions of "independent" analysts are truly independent. During the Vietnam War, official Pentagon statements became so mistrusted that the term "credibility gap" was coined to describe the distance between official statements and public perceptions. The government's use of "surrogates" posing as independent experts extends the credibility gap not just to public officials but also to seemingly independent, private citizens and the news media. Until accountability exists to prevent abuses like Pentagon analyst program from continuing with impunity, the public will have to assume that anyone who appears on camera espousing views sympathetic to the White House (or, for that matter, to other government agencies) has been secretly trained, recruited and given financial incentives to do so....

Scalar Wars

The Brave New World of Scalar Electromagnetics

by Bill Morgan

For the past six months I have been undergoing the greatest paradigm shift I have ever had to go through. It has rattled my nerves and shaken my bones. This intense adjustment of my "world" has come about by studying the information given by Col. Tom Bearden at his website Cheniere. The new knowledge there has necessitated a total revision of my ideas about physical reality, the world we live in, and the future of humanity. This paradigm shifting even actually made me dizzy on certain days as I tried to absorb and digest Bearden's vast amount of information. I am not a scientist at all, just a layman, and I have little comprehension of the math and high physics of this new science called "Scalar Electromagnetics." But there is a great deal of information at Cheniere which needs to become common knowledge as fast as possible, for the sake of the survival of life on earth. To that end I have put together this small primer of Bearden's ideas, as a kind of "beginner's guide" to his website. (I have tried to underline certain words and phrases which are part of the new "jargon" of talking about these "new" phenomena. Also I have taken the liberty of bolding certain words and phrases to help them stick in the mind).

(Note: Throughout "EM" means "electromagnetic," and "LW" means "longitudinal wave")

This article has six sections:

New Waves 2. Tapping the Waves 3. Weaponization 4. Healing 5. Psychoenergetics 6. As It Stands

According to a US Department of Defense directive (S-3600.1, December 9, 1996), "information warfare" is defined as "an information operation conducted during time of crisis or conflict to achieve or promote specific objectives over a specific adversary or adversaries". An "information operation" is defined in the same directive as "actions taken to affect adversary information and information systems". These "information systems" lie at the heart of the modernisation effort of the US armed forces and manifest themselves as hardware, software, communications capabilities and highly trained individuals. Information warfare has tended to ignore the role of the human body as an information or data processor in this quest for dominance, except in those cases where an individual's logic or rational thought may be upset via Dis-information or deception... Yet, the body is capable not only of being deceived, manipulated or mis-informed but also shut down or destroyed just as any other data-

The CIA succeeded in developing a whole range of psycho-weapons to expand its already ominous psychological warfare arsenal. With these capabilities, it was now possible to wage a new kind of war: a war which would take place invisibly, upon the battlefield of the human mind... [p. 19] Dr. Walter Bowart Operation mind control.

by 1969 and didn't have need for shuttles for decades when mission was accomplished. See Shadow Apollo 11 whistleblower.

Mafioso went quiet after missions accomplished, until now to discredit 2nd level CIA and lawsuit as this website content accusations. WHITEWASHING with twists a

nd brainwashing the public with your tax dollar and worse.

Everyone spinning their wheels for decades!

CIA JOHN LOFTUS on brasschecktv.com 2 videos of ISRAEL, CIA BUSH/HITLER, CIA John LOFTUS DEPT of JUSTICE belong in JAIL----- funded Prescott Bush and RECRUITED NAZIS and FUNDING TERRORIST GROUPS with BRITISH- To crush ISRAEL- BEFORE DULLES ARAB NAZIS in CIA-911 to AGENDA next & since 1920. THE SECRET WAR AGAINST JEWS and more. THE WITNESS TREE.Part I and II <http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/money-madness/how-america-lost-its-way-.html>- <http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/government-corruption/why-the-justice-department-doesntcatch-banksters-terrorists-and-other-enemies-of-the-nation.html>

MK ULTRA known experiments were reported at about \$10 MILLION tax dollars.

Wherever their extreme experiments went, the CIA sponsors picked for subjects their own equivalents of the Nazis' Jews and gypsies: mental patients, prostitutes, foreigners, drug addicts, and prisoners, often from minority ethnic groups.

American prosecutors charged the Dachau doctors with "crimes against humanity" at a second Nuremberg trial. None of the German scientists expressed remorse. Most claimed that someone else had carried out the vilest experiments. All said that issues of moral and personal responsibility are moot in state-sponsored research. What is critical, testified Dr. Karl Brandt, Hitler's personal physician, is "whether the experiment is important or unimportant."

[pg 215]

Tampering with the mind is much too dangerous to be left to the spies. Nor should it be the exclusive province of the behavioral scientists, who have given us cause for suspicion. Take this statement by their most famous member, B. F. Skinner: "My image in some places is of a monster of some kind who wants to pull a string and manipulate people. Nothing could be further from the truth. People are manipulated; I just want them to be manipulated more effectively." Such notions are much more acceptable in prestigious circles than people tend to think: D. Ewen Cameron read papers about "depatterning" with electroshock before meetings of his fellow psychiatrists, and they elected him their president. Human behavior is so important that it must concern us all. The more vigilant we and our representatives are, the less chance we will be unwitting victims.
AND BEHIND THE SCENES Sorcerer, Manipulator, Diabolic!

2009 to 2011.... Exposingalltruth.com Letters from Hoekstra Intelligence Committee, FBI Mueller, Gaddafi, and my Open letter to Congress below. MY WORD IS MY WEAPON. WHY/HOW SICKO: Michael Moore, Do something! Tax Revenue/Fees on your Prescriptions... Fight the source at the root not the fires. TIME is of ESSENCE. Fan it! Expose it, Stop them! Doc Tab. CONNECTING the dots and SABOTAGE from mind manipulations- Wake Up! Check back daily;

Cover ups...I don't know which psyop warfare is more Dire than the next!

40 Years +++ Mysteries Solved! SPYING is: your ills and examples subsequently-ELF Remote Viewing is upon you 24/7 since 1973-Science and Humanity under Siege/ suppressed-Neurology hiding behind computers entrainment, with DoD Yale Secret Societies Psychotronics, Psychoenergetics, Synthetic Telepathy DIRECTED ENERGY- (2n

d Level CIA) THE WEAPON of MASS DESTRUCTION- miscommunications Duping everyone today and all CIA TRICKERY! See Prescott Bush (1910) & CIA masterminds with this Mind Control Weapon illegal crimes of humanity and WARRANTLESS MIND TAPS if you don't stop them. Intercepted thoughts/body, info warfare communications..

"Is the PENTAGON Science CRAZY ENOUGH?" Remote Control Heart Attack Anyone!

Virtual Govt, Virtual Disease. Alex Constantine's death and his books, the war on rock & roll. (since 70's Culture...). Sharon Weinberger on John Stewart 2006. HOOVER said: "It's Too Horrible to Imagine!

NeuroLinguistic Programming (CIA 1976) Mind manipulations- Not just on our Senators Village Psy-ops. Article/ Speeches and "YOUR thoughts are NOT your own." Joint Chief Staff etc... Bottom/ Left & interviews Tab

Allen Dulles 1957" Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants." below

AMERICA, THEIR REMOTE CULT! Turning everyone against target as "Neighbors" pawns

"Considering that Admiral Turner and other CIA officials had tried to leave the impression with Congress and the public that behavioral research had almost all ended in 1963 with the phase-out of MKULTRA, this was an amazing admission." (Because it was to appease them.)

"Similar tactics overseas", " As with the Agency's secrets, it was too late to put behavioral technology back in the box." [pg 214]

Waste/FRAUD THIN THREAD and TRAILBLAZER \$Trillions more... DARPA trailing 50 yrs behind Science/Tech & tax \$. FULL ARTICLES here WOW!

<http://mireilletorjman.blogspot.com/2011/09/nsa-thomas-drake-case-warrantless-mind.html>

The U.N.s AGENDA 21 and What is Communitarianism? with Govt land, R.E. and Control. ICLEL, By-passed Congress. Links on pg. 16. U.S. Physicist Bill Nelson 2 assassinations attempts in Budapest. See press below.

<http://www.infowars.com/escobar-al-qaeda-agents-worm-into-syrian-rebel-army/>

<http://www.infowars.com/syrian-girl-why-al-qaeda-is-al-cia-da/>

<http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/health-and-medical/making-a-killingthe-untold-story-of-psychotropic-drugging.html>

Below pg 16 of press release:

Robin Cook Remote heart attacks and CIA Al Qaeda

<http://www.postsustainabilityinstitute.org/what-is-communitarianism.html>

Justice Sandra Day O'Connor-Frank Olson case-Opinion No rule crafted shall insulate from liability unknowing subjects.

INTERVIEW Dr W. BOWART after Death Threats.

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Uoi5u3zx0HA>

DOE Secretary Hazel O'Leary admissions, mind control...

"Only the small secrets need to be protected. The big ones are kept secret by public incredulity." Marshall McLuhan

"If both the past and the external world exist only in the mind, and if the mind itself is controllable what then?" George Orwell

. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zeMZGGQ0ERk&feature=player_embedded THE PROCESS; WASHINGTON will be shot after the CRISIS step 4 of Brainwash over decades- slow kills... Do you believe a RUSSIAN or are you targeted? They always kill you when you are done serving them.

Robin Copeland, 46, Energy Dept Official suddenly dies 11/4/11...

Independent Investigative Journalism Since 1995

A Decade of Patriot Act Abuses

November 1, 2011

ALL HIDING BEHIND SSP LAW, Patriot Act since 1947 Born with the CIA, conspiracy take over slowly being introduced as New World Order MASS Brainwash-chunked to a

cept! The launch of a new Holocaust in manifest after chaos, trickery and the people's CONSENT of balancing LESS FREEDOM, Civil Rights and a suspension of the Constitution, after MISSION of COMMUNISM and Middle East. [Pg 213]
CIA Sued Decades Later: BAY OF PIGS!!!!!!!!!!!!!! Operation MHCHAOS, ominous psychological warfare arsenal!
The National Security State and the Assassination of JFK
The CIA, the Pentagon, and the "Peace President"
by Andrew Gavin Marshall Lewrockwell.com

(1959)....Among the recommended provocations and pretexts to justify a war, the Joint Chiefs suggested that, a series of well coordinated incidents will be planned to take place in and around [the US military base at] Guantanamo to give genuine appearance of being done by hostile Cuban forces, including starting rumours, landing friendly Cubans in uniform outside of the base to stage attack on base in Cuban uniform, capturing friendly saboteurs inside the base, and have friendly Cubans start riots near the base main gate.[30] Further recommendations were to blow up ammunition inside the base; start fires, as well as burning aircraft on the base, or sabotage a ship in the harbor, or to even, sink [a] ship near harbor entrance. Conduct funerals for mock-victims.[31]

REMOtELY: MASS brainwash and mind/Body Control transmissions currently ongoing globally during riots simulations and whitewash mixing all going through process and locomotion... see below.

One startling recommendation was that, We could blow up a US ship in Guantanamo Bay and blame Cuba, or that, we could blow up a drone (unmanned) vessel anywhere in the Cuban waters, and blame Cuba, and that, casualty lists in US newspapers would cause a helpful wave of national indignation.[32] However, the most disturbing aspect of Operation Northwoods was the recommendation that:

"We could develop a Communist Cuban terror campaign in the Miami area, in other Florida cities and even in Washington. and,

Pg 11 (Honolulu FAKE Duplicate documents)

(The Military coup-Cuban Crisis included blowing up people in Miami, carefully chosen spots as London Subway, convincing air passengers they SAW a Cuban aircraft, like USS Liberty, blaming COLLEGE STUDENTS, like Israeli Art Students, ODD series of events, guns (Exhibits tab) etc and from an exercise to intervention as all else, and sink boats of refugees (real or simulated) from exercise mode to intervention...)

http://mireilletterjman.blogspot.com/2011_10_01_archive.html

With no danger to American Society, the entrapment from Bush /Obama "MANIPULATORS".... "The object is to terrify the American Public, so that they will surrender their civil liberties--Possibly the greatest extortion scheme in U.S. history."
" --It's only the BEGINNING!

See below creating subservient civilians, assassinations and torture goes on illegally anyway. Legalizing it is only for us civilians and what is coming (N.W.O. a silent infiltrations of another Holocaust attempt) with no recourse or redress available on civil rights. Illusions, transmitted false thoughts (coupled with the events), crimes infiltrated now Making it REAL. After 50 yrs of spy devices being installed and attached today overtly as all else shadowed.

Paranormal Activities: The list of parapsychology goals was taken from an excellent article by John Wilhelm in the August 2, 1977 Washington Post: "Psychic Spying?"

"I should apologize to the American people. Its violated everyone's rights. It can be used to eavesdrop on the whole world." Click here for full articles quashed/cover up

<http://mireilletterjman.blogspot.com/2011/09/nsa-thomas-drake-case-warrantless-mind.html>

Thomas Drake NSA 2011 Whistleblower Espionage Case Exposes Psychic Spy Connection. Projects...SAIC=CIA Stargate, Spacestar, Starstream (Future research trailing), all linked (1973) PICKING UP ON ALL GROUPS/cults/individuals, thoughts during

wake or sleep, and directing CONVERSATIONS dialogue and vice versa. Your thoughts are not your own. Dr. Bearden (Govt) ... WARRANTLESS MIND TAPS..., below: Bear Stearns rumors transmitted in advance, Israel set ups...tab) Air Force hack nervous system, ELF Red Tide FL. Govt Lab, Aliens/UFO's, BP framed; mind controlled paralysis & decisions as civility, where to invest and lose..., and much worse mind taps on you. Articles bottom left Remote Control Heart Attack Anyone! induced years ago as R. control the human brain, CANCER... (1960's)

Their own shadow is within. "The SORCERER, Manipulator Cyberneticist behind the electronic curtain and Tesla's wall of defense... 1940 Information warfare psyops transmitted thoughts daily... video links below

1973 Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize you! thoughts/hallucinations to bypass forced speech, mis-hear, mis-communicate/gaps/mis-read.... "Your thoughts are not your own", since Alien Hallucination. Cognitive impairments infiltrations are/were unconsciously.

1985 MACROCOSM

NEW WORLD ORDER MILLIONS Will go THROUGH "The PROCESS (brainwash programming) INCLUDING MOST OF AMERICA'S CORPORATE LEADERS and OFFICIALS from Navy/ EDUCATION-

-Charlotte Iserby, Bush Family/Society

"It was estimated that Millions of persons were (1972) put through this type of PROCESSING Breaking down of personalities and recondition."Breach ..AFTER CORRUPTING HOLLYWOOD minds/pawns"Project PANDORA and Oregon State people experiencing headaches, anxiety, lack of body coordination and other symptoms went on to worse in Millions of Process un-wit.

SINCE I TRIED TO GO PUBLIC launching OPERATION WHITEWASH pre-empting my court allegations in 2008, the following occurred with the public as pawns using media un-wit and blaming pharma/tax rev...

The Mother of all Evil!

Mass psychosis in the US - Opinion - Al Jazeera English

Click here and below

<http://mireilletterjman.blogspot.com/2011/10/2008-explosions-of-mass-psychosis.html>

(2008) EXPLOSION again U.S. MASS psychosis and worse NEURO weapon NLP by 2nd L CIA ...happen and/or channeled un-wit! Profits from your ills. THEY create, induce, infiltrate, accelerate, corrupt, everything NATURAL...

CANCER explosions and Birth Defects-NEURO

<http://mireilletterjman.blogspot.com/2011/10/us-assault-cancers-and-birth-defects.html>

Research Links Rise in Falluja Birth Defects and Cancers to US Assault Defects in newborns 11 times higher than normal 'War contaminants' from 2004 attack could be cause by Martin Chulov enclosed Published on Friday, December 31, 2010 by The Guardian/UK

CANCER ELF WEAPON in Iraq while funding them as all other duplicity brainwash---

Film Documentary FOOD INCORPORATED partially censored out! DOA

1978 Operation Mind Control ALREADY in N.W.O. Matrix implemented MKULTRA evolved kept secret as SCIENCE cognitive behavior sciences and panaceas because they are the creator.

"The final result is not the whole story of the CIA's attack on the mind"

"I have been blocked for 20 YEARS!" and EMF/ELF MUST be Directed Energy to affect the body or Crop... D.E.W. WMD. Bin Ladin CIA ties...

Armies trained by our School of the AMERICAS SOA and set up mind controlling South America now Working on ASIA. Invaded Countries... Breaking The SOUND Barrier; Democracy NOW! pg 214+. with Notes. Jim Keith Mass Control Human Engineering, STRANGE DEATH after his book censored below...Wake up AMERICA! We are being contr

olled from up above 2nd level shadow!

SOA Brainwash...It's everywhere including CIA VALERIE PLAME... technology weapons, Bay of Pigs invasion, and Juan Cole Scandals. RIK and Air Force waste as SAIC etc. AGNAs Contract guards behaviors, linguistics, and security in Bldgs, ... Embassies, F-22 waste

Sorcerer "Beam Warfare, THE Persinger PLAN, (50 yrs)+ NSA, and DreamScape, One World BRAIN,+ pages 200+ of INJECTING IDEOLOGY not just MEDIA mind taps, injecting your thoughts Electronic Mind Control, Psi War, and Beam WARFARE CANCER... Edward Bernays wrote public opinion H.G. Wells friend of N.W.O. MASTERMIND engineering CONSENT with mind control in 1928 propaganda and Invisible Govt. Information Warfare...

BRAINWASHING the GLOBE while there from up above transmissions as all else in USA done coupled with a TANGIBLE event and excuses. DISPLAY OF GITMO for someone to BLAME and the PUBLIC to BUY IT. Using the ACLU as the pawn and the MEDIA what to fan. wikileaks; disguised, intercepted by 2nd CIA chats & - ISRAEL- in SUPREME Court 5/2010 and GADDAFI SPEECH in 2008 of USA not democracy and HITLER/CIA.

CIA Robert Baer 20 years BOMB MAKERS to blow up trains. Interviews; Why no exposure and Middle East wars, Washington financial Corruptions, no threats, and MIS-COMMUNICATION by CIA to WHITE HOUSE to investigate him, etc WOW! John Loftus THE WITNESS TREE, Arab Nazis recruited by CIA since Dulles and antisemitism mind control from 2nd level. Madsen/ Schreuder etc...

Funding Terrorist Groups & Palestine economy growing 10% a yr with new Malls and we can't REVOLUTION in MASS accordingly! Bottom Left & jpost.com

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=A_7phE0RtbU

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=sDXurOmeJxc>

[2008]"Has America become a nation of psychotics? You would certainly think so, based on the explosion in the use of antipsychotic medications. In 2008, with over \$14 billion in sales, antipsychotics became the single top-selling therapeutic class of prescription drugs in the United States, surpassing drugs used to treat high cholesterol and acid reflux. (Also synthetic ills) see Al Jazeera article unwitting.

Once upon a time, antipsychotics were reserved for a relatively small number of patients with hard-core psychiatric diagnoses - primarily schizophrenia and bipolar disorder - to treat such symptoms as delusions, hallucinations, or formal thought disorder."... (Among the most misdiagnosed ills in US) (Tax revenues on Rx drugs)

Many already manipulated into their office long ago. College manipulations no one knows about. "Breach" "Weird things happen when you join the bureau" Their shadow making anything happen.

CYBERSYN; The COUP for the Communist World: It is said Henry Kissinger was the one who intervened to put an end to the GRAND experiment. Salvador Allende was assassinated by Chileans who are reported to have been in the PAY of the CIA, and Cybersyn went by the wayside. (They thought) Today FCC coup to regulate the INTERNET; part of COMMUNISM infiltrations and attempts, KGB/Gestapo style Domestic Surveillance mind manipulations after the fact & covertly hijacked www & humans.

Operation wiki- Brainwash and re-creations of events 2008- WHITEWASH overtly layers in progressive events (staged, wittingly now pre suggested) twists and DIFFERENT OUTCOME manipulations.

"The cryptocracy has used mind control for the past thirty years. It has used it on its own agents and employees, on enemies and friends alike. It has used it on thousands of Americans without their knowledge or consent. The CIA has programmed assassins and couriers by it. The CIA has even openly confessed to its conspiracy of mind control."

ERUPTED CRIMES by 50% 1971 in ONE YEAR. Corruptions ADMISSIONS and MEDIA overtly

with tangible lies, devices, & excuses- STRATEGIC. DIVIDE & CONQUER people... INFORMATION Warfare, operation MHCHAOS ...what was unwitting, unrealized, illusions for decades in the making cover ups.

PATRIOT ACT is one example BEWARE! Facts below and on line with Appendices! There is a 18 U.S.C. 241 Conspiracy against rights since MLK, JFK unwitting false blame... (2009) BIOWEAPON disguised as vaccine-Strange case MOSSAD WHISTLEBLOWER-ELF immune set ups and 2nd level CIA Stuxnet at Los Alamos! as Pentagon's Unit: The CULT of DEAD COWS and Intelligence. below:

American Lt. Col "The Dark Side of the Force: Creating & broadcasting any/all disease by ELF" is included in Bio weapons. 1950's

Speaking of the scalar wave induction of disease by longitudinal wave patterns Beararden refers to work by French scientist Kervran Russian scientist Kaznacheyev, who proved that any disease could be transmitted electromagnetically.

Inserted Comment:(and has been)Health in American-Michael Moore! False results and blaming doctors unwittingly being set up. SAIC CIA S --- pace/Star, StarStream Los Alamos pg 10 lawsuit....

TRANSMITTED (immune.... Below...Now visualize one of these 'vacuum engines' or 'spacetime curvature engines' that acts on mass to generate the exact effects produced by Anthrax Shadow . (Or any other disease one wishes) . . .DC & Gov lock down & blocked information in (bubble) kept in dark for yrs during process of false beliefs!

Ex-Nasa scientist admits offering secrets to Israel after FBI discover plot during tax probe

â € FBI believe they thwarted plan before any secrets were revealed

â € Stewart Nozette had been a leading scientist with high security clearance for decades

Thwarted crimes are selective. FBI was sent there unwitting as I, to blow whistle on (2nd CIA NAZI ARABS) by mind Control against Jews

I am ashamed of what climate science has become today. Sister Bertrell, Scientist.

This website information is awakening debunking/educating raising awareness, on humanity, a FULL DISCLOSURE Correction of 5 DECADES of 2nd level CIA Mind Control sabotaged by design TRANSMITTING people with DIS-information, MIS-COMMUNICATION, gaps non-sense, disoriented, blinders/blocks, unconsciously, manipulating YOUR conversations, not on same wavelength) or/ drift, sabotage created by Mind Control ELF waves & Energy, (1974) CIA Neuro-linguistic Programming. Directed ENERGY Weapon used nefariously deployed on ALL people as pawns UNWITTINGLY, illusions, robots, "every body's doing the locomotion" since (1973) CANCER- Most of your ills NOT organically grown nor our engineered culture & lives!

FOIA: Helms ordered this MKUltra both shredded and burned. This ELF info is the part that was burned and no one can talk about.

1978-"Zombie is a quaint, old-fashioned folklore word but its meaning becomes obscene when our children's minds are being controlled . Helms; CYBERNETICS can be used in molding of a child's character .. [p.17][Note:1] ODD series of events leading to...

Mind Control Process, daily mind taps. Locked door Society induced fears.

The hope was to take an existing ego statesuch as an imaginary childhood playmate and build it into a separate personality, unknown to the first. The hypnotist would communicate directly with this schizophrenic offshoot and command it to carry out specific deeds about which the main personality would know nothing...and HOW it is all EVOLVING. Pentagon's "Imaginary WEAPONS" by Sharon Weinberger - CIA were/are the Aliens among us We are not alone since big Brothers watching was the buzz. Toggling between families homes. French civilians were transmitted Bush was controlled by Aliens for psyops.

Also quotes from John Marks...

"Book" A search for Manchurian; 1950s & ELF ARSENAL weapons at bottom/linked. KEVIN TRUDEAU FDA/cases never proven to sicken you. Cover ups now overtly. Lasers, HAARP framing other Countries. Sweeps etc... airspace.

"It may have been the biggest story since the atom bomb. The headline, however, was small and ignored the larger issue. Drug Tests by CIA Held More Extensive Than Reported in 75, said the New York Times on July 16, 1977. ." mind taps SELECTIVELY not paid off. Crimes & corruption all Manchurian daily in America to wars infiltrations.

9 DOJ Fired at once when they could not be brainwashed to go along, and Generation on GAPS again.

130 Facts and Examples, see induced ills; LIST on bottom left and (Pharma Taxes; Tab)- Collectively by a Mind Control victim Expert Witness (NASA software CIA NLP training) Federal Whistleblower 1st hand, Warning "We the People" "Impeded, Gagged, tortured, quashed, disrupted, threatened, for 5 years, now being set up+.

Never believe anything until it is officially denied". Illusions scapegoating our Media after 50 yrs victims of mind control to create spin, dis-information WARFARE, making anything happen and appear as the opposite, etc... by mind control UNREALIZED & cognitive impairment infiltrations on all people."Why hasn't the press--aside from MSNBC--covered Russell Tice's revelations! or mine. Let the people decide; Millions would come forward. BREACHED CONTRACTS OVERSEAS SPYING to manipulate. Massive brainwash also in manifest! Another layer! MURDOCH FRAMED + as ALL ELSE by CIA.

Ron Paul says: CIA runs Everything but this website content is HOW: SHADOW/2nd level took off (1973) one year prior Church Commission Report with psyop MHchaos-FOIA- NO WONDER BIG BROTHER has been into every ASPECT and PROFESSION of AMERICANS. INFILTRATIONS on EVERYTHING IN AMERICA and going GLOBAL...Keep enemies close . TAMPERING with MINDS NOT JUST OUR CULTURE. Mistakes, Accidents, coincidences, your soul/ karma.Bottom

2nd level CIA FOIA 1972.

His God lurks "Behind the electronic curtain, we find: The SORCERER, MANIPULATOR, CYBERNETICIST, the weaver of the DREAMscape" Jim Keith pg 245 Dr. Bowart and Brilliant video. They all said Abolish CIA and NSAct (1947) but 2nd level. See Russia slide & CIA milt Beardon and Magnus Olsson; playing with memory. below click here for CIA/Bush/911

The CIA and 9/11 Explosive Connections | Gerald Celente Trends Blog
Pentagon Misfits- programming civility since 50% of milk carton children kidnapped returned- ARRESTED EMOTIONS AGGRANDIZEMENT (NARCISSISM)! To RAMPID crimes, corruption, teen...suicides, Diabetes, ECO. & ills-Bombers-& worse than, erupted, CANCER, PARKINSON, ALZHEIMER, Pres. Reagan and his memory, as the Frank Olson case and Hong Kong professor suffered an Alzheimer's disease-like memory loss that hampered his teaching. His lawsuit included Univ. of Science & Tech in continuing the mind control work...no metals just NLP as CIA. "My Parents were introduced to me....I did not know them. My 5 children came back....I had no idea who they were." "Canadian quote 1960's) Fibromyalgia, Immune Diseases in USA by ELF!
STOP inducing DRUGS on our Seniors and Americans!

See List (Project Montauk/Knockout, "THE GOAL of involuntary sleep unconscious states and audio tapes played negative messages to the patient 16 hours a day for weeks..." like MANY AMERICANS and like our MEDIA mind controlled to do the OPPOSITE as WASHINGTON (DYSFUNCTION) washing out good and planting bad cults and mixing it with triggers to control persons... below Left/tabs) The cult of Intelligence, documents. DRUGS do not make you commit crimes; the WILL does!

The AGGRANDIZEMENT of GOVT nefariously and JFK In the aftermath of the Bay of Pigs, President Kennedy reportedly vowed to splinter the CIA into a thousand pieces. In the end,...below

Crimes experiments induced in major Cities 70's to Wars provoked; Under the Auspices/Scapegoating Drugs they brought in Conspiracy. NOT from drugs or your TV..

SEE TIME photo/Article below:

"The behavioral sciences. Nevertheless, the final result is not the whole story of the CIA's attack on the mind. No one knows except the PARTICIPANT."

How you are letting mind control happen with brainwashing of disbelief... trickery of your will! Beliefs of their thoughts planted/ transmitted as your own- daily manipulations-duped!

\$2 Mil. Tesla's Chinese Invisible Wall of Defense around the Country, (1940) melt an engine miles away. J P Morgan! Below Kamikaze manchurians Pilots, DREAMS. GITMO holdings and daily DELAYS/Bureaucracy time to Brainwash/ plant false memory/ syndrome sabotage- CIA tenant/files in WT7. Keeping your enemies close.

Rise & fall of ... Tempting and framing persons/Countries.

"It was either invisible warfare or peace, and everyone seemed to agree the economy would "suffer" from peace. Without war, it was believed, the economy would falter and depression would be the dividend of peace. Thus the advisors to the president began to think about what might motivate the U.S. economy as well as war did. They came up with several possibilities, the most fantastic of which was to fake an invasion from outer space" Resource Tab

CIA Vet Milt Beardon; "That you know of".....inventing ills, zchizo, Aliens, and enemies. Magnus Olsson Swede also says NAZIS in CIA.

Psychotronics-Psychotechnologies, Psycho- energetics INFORMATION WARFARE also on manipulating APA & AMA in your Hosp/doctor office/Lawyer... skewed medicine also press release below list of ills. (1975)

Not gone in vein: The leading Psychiatrist Dr. Bowart, Jim Keith, Mass Control Human Engineering, Jerry Smith, HAARP; The ultimate Weapon of the conspiracy- Star Wars Future is Now.-1997

Dr. Robert O. Becker all below with exhibits/ Appendices. Resource Tab with their work impeded in Absentia. Intelligence Committee Hoekstra warns and Bowart among many to ABOLISH useless CIA but also duped within and on LEFT videos of NAZI's in the CIA brainwashing and funding soldiers, Hitler and KKK. Electronic Epilepsy!

Research shows Golda Meir lobbied US to strike Auschwitz To NO avail. AND funded by Bush FAMILY. Bin LADEN DoD/CIA ties...

By GIL SHEFLER

09/04/2011 15:19

"The mind control examined in this book is the control of ONE individual's mind by ANOTHER!" Guided, misled, by the public UNWITTINGLY used as pawns (jacketed) one against the other with everything the OPPOSITE! (1973)

He called it Pain-Drug-Hypnosis and said it is a vicious war weapon ... The extensiveness of the use of this form of hypnotism in espionage work is now so widespread that it is long past the time when people should have become alarmed about it. [p. 75] Report

"Un-Covered" censored documentary CONGRESS marionettes not reading documents & zapped to sign & invade Iraq. Mind controlled & warned them in 2008 of BP oil spill/ELF RED TIDE annually eco.

JUDGE NAP. misperception

delusion, suggests

Re-Read ...book quotes London Subway

Please check back daily for facts behind the scenes 2nd level no one is talking about or can believe. MIND Control Directed Energy Weapon is transmitted on YOU 24/7. Changing minds, Mis-applied perception, dysfunction and this information to dumb down Americans.

Must READ Censored Books: Mind Control ENCYCLOPEDIA "Mass Control: Engineering Human Consciousness" and "The Body Electric" (1973)

Everybody's doing the LOCOMOTION Hack your Nervous System on left and your daily anger or subdue, all manipulations of mind controls. Full book on blog
Secretary Geithner also highlighted Bear Stearns former Chief Operating Officer of Fixed Income, Paul Friedman, stated "Rumors were untrue until the telling of rumors made them true. This is how they do it (Project Stargate research DUPED by 2nd LEVEL as all else, and playing psychics).
Psy-ops framing & manipulating ALL people years in advance, as 911 no threat yet but THE BIG FEAR to believe and provoke until SUSPENDING THE CONSTITUTION CONSPIRACY. First they transmit/plant some buzz about it, on individuals and falsely accuse, then they engineer it. PROGRAM started (1961) ECONOMIC SABOTAGE infiltrations from mind control to create EPIDEMICS.

Voice of people not Power. Synthetic Telepathy "Your thoughts are not your own" Manipulations is not just on our Senate or few. COMMUNICATION CHAOS provoked individuals and wars techniques in manifest. Dis-information in SCIENCE as in COURTS to add doubt and chaos on ALL aspects of LIFE. False beliefs.. Public speeches below unwitting-Stay the course to manipulate... UNBELIEVABLE!

Lt Col. Bearden. JUNE 13, 1975 Russia called to BAN the weapon of MIND CONTROL "MORE TERRIBLE THAN ANYTHING THE WORLD HAS KNOWN--THE FRIGHTFUL NEW WEAPON OF MASS DESTRUCTION."

(1960) Lt. Col. Tom Bearden & Operation Mind Control (1978)-Resources Tab. Mind and Scalar Wars of Today-Behind the Scenes on you surreptitiously, inclusive of "Information Warfare tactics" and the new ways to ASSASSINATE civilians currently is also below. Not the Patriot ACT after THE FACT as ALL else here including 50 yrs technology in full operation and making it legal eyes wide open.

Yale Club, U.S. Military DoD SECRET SOCIETIES, since Yale 1910 Mr. Prescott BUSH, Global DOMINATION! DIABOLICAL....left

The mind control examined in this book is the control of one individual's mind by another. As with your computer and any other communication to entrain you with words and ideas and anchors transmitted in to you. Planting and erasing as memory and looking/visual tricks. Then they tell you stages over yrs.

DIRECTED ENERGY PROFESSIONAL SOCIETY

Calendar of Events

IAEA UNWIT GETTING CLOSE TO IRAN FOR SABOTAGE AND MANIPULATIONS

<http://www.deps.org/DEPSpages/events.html>

JFK-... whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my words here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up our mistakes or to withhold from the press and the public the facts they deserve to know. Dr Luukanen "We must know" Zoom in photo/doc at bottom of column,

STRAIGHT FROM JOHN MARKS BOOK below quotes pg 6, and more clues COLLECTIVELY CIA's attempts to tame hostile minds and make spy fantasies real... Cancer Tab Book in color/highlights at:

http://mireilletterjman.blogspot.com/2011_04_01_archive.html

Press release 2 bottom Left.

All at Resource Tab or here highlighted: for you including Article of Joint Chief Staff and Senators mind control by DoD...

<http://mireilletterjman.blogspot.com/2011/04/cryptocracys-plans-to-psycho-civilize.html>

1973-Psy-ops was deployed on CIVILIANS (not trash TV or anything else...)-Cognitive impairment infiltrations UNWIT, mis-communications, mind jabbing transmissions, false thoughts/speech, mis perceptions, non sense, instinct, dysfunction, disrespect, culture, information warfare "Dis-information, OPPOSITE NEWS... Operation MHCHAOS UNREALIZED unconscious reporters & now overtly!

WITHOUT A TRACE-Millions emails missing from WHITE HOUSE servers. Failed backups \$2.5 mil in taxes to recover and NOTHING-2005, AS WITH CORP ee's manipulated phones, minds, servers, unwitting. Pentagon's Unit: The Cult of Dead Cows!

CIA cyber crimes, bullying, ID theft, THEFT & Vandalism selectively, ON ALL CIVILITY, stalking, specific MS viruses creation, HACKERS, tampered communications, muting, redirected, manipulations, intercepted thoughts day or night.....! covering up, pawns since 2009. Pg 17 Los ALAMOS LAB- NM. UFO's John B. Alexander Stuxnet below & Forces behind Psitech (RVS remote viewing & Power to Capitol City, B lind...resource tab

Dr. Warloff, Leuren Moret: Fukushima HAARP nuclear attack by CIA, DOE, BP for London banks. Subway bombing below and Hudson river crash Federal Judges assassinations.

Fukushima HAARP tectonic nuclear attack was done by an international racketeering war crimes network within the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), Department of Energy (DOE), and BP (British Petroleum) on behalf of City of London bankers. WEAPONS ELF exist for the FINANCIERS DoD mind controlling Corp LEADERS Macro cosm and CIA-developed Stuxnet virus, FRAMING Mossad! <http://youtu.be/htsWup50i3E>

CIA virus STUXNET creation..AGAIN in the AUSPICES of losing your FREEDOMS infiltrations...and \$10 Million for MKULTRA, then!

Zoom in bottom & on left!

Pentagon Articles & Assange Speech as JFK's! You won't believe framed AMERICA! "Public/press the facts they deserve to know." Not Free from the mind. Talk about it, FAN IT! Don't squash it for another 50 yrs or day.

REMOTE VIEWING mind control in homes, school, work, FDA, & Corporates, big brother 24/7 manipulating you, engineering YOUR CHILDREN, yo-yo, ying yang, mind games, non sense, rhetoric & ills and much more. Resources Tab #32 +...

IT GETS WORSE, SCARIER Articles on LEFT ALSO IGNORED. WAKE UP AMERICA.

2 different thoughts transmitted at the same time to create fights, arguments, steering, manipulating conversations, chaos, dis-information! thoughts interference on your speech and decisions for decades... First they build TRUST..then behind your back M.C.set ups...

Your destinies are being led or misled, mostly no coincidences and YOUR THOUGHTS are NOT your own. Dumbed down, Obese, busy, De-sensitized & Dehumanized robots by mind control unwittingly.

Our ENGINEERED CULTURE of INFILTRATIONS, COVER UPS, manufacturing DOUBTS with dis-information, and WHITEWASH (since 2008) The ROOT of ALL Problems, still in manifest! The Matrix began long ago and the spying is after the fact of CIA 2nd level-took off in 1973 one year before. (FOIA)

Jerry E. Smith was an author, lecturer, poet, and editor. ... dies March 08, 2010... "Haarp: The Ultimate Weapon of the Conspiracy "(The Mind-Control Conspiracy Series BOOKS)

ELF directed energy weapon of mass.... Spread the word. We need a Revolution Abolish CIA 2nd level and NSAct. BP framed to cover up Gov't Lab Venice FL RED TIDE ELF infects since 1947 below Democracy NOW Air Force paralysis.

911 Kamikaze Pilots Mind Controlled robots on US Soil (Manchurians) suicide bombers as are Globalists. below:

FORCES Behind the Forces (SORCERER) needs to be STOPPED NOW! Matched with photo of book AFTERWARD (1985) at RESOURCE TAB: J Keith Electronic Connection. "His God lurks behind an electronic curtain when it is pulled away we find the "2nd level CIA" SORCERER, MANIPULATOR, CYBERNETICIST, the weaver of the DREAMscape." Manchurians in your sleep molding you. Unveil the 2nd LEVEL CIA Sorcerer. Brilliant video!

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=W_hHWg0cmQ8

Maxwells Silver Hammer Chapter "The Body Electric HOW SCIENCE was SUPPRESSED fro

m AMERICANS decades ago! Mind Controlled SCIENTIST from the START and so forth.
Photo pages-See Tabs.

BEHAVIOR MODIFICATION in your sleep at your work! Press release TAB (2010), Tax Revenue on your Rx drugs (since Aliens hallucinations then alcohol/tax urges induced as all else. AFTER THEY MAKE YOU SYNTHETICALLY SICK and after they mind controlled you and your teacher, professor to push prescriptions and the greed transmitted to make commercial on your drug inducements on Americans and SENIORS & Operation Voice of God) ELF/EMF mind control transmissions, tricking you. What EVERYONE should know (about you) BEFORE it's TOO LATE! Changing your mind, Blocking your common sense... De-Population, De-sensitize! ELF Cancer SELECTIVELY and BLACK CANCER dropping like flies 911 tab, SICKO! Millions with Alien eruptions as Diabetes, Mood/Mental disorders, Leukemia/blood... BELOW on LEFT AMERICA-HOW and WHY it's done! 24/7 Remote Viewing and MURDERS/CRIMES ALL SURREPTITIOUSLY-CIA's QUEST!

SLIDES/Documents at RESOURCE TAB

"I believe the ultimate weapon is manipulation of our electromagnetic environment because its imperceptibly subtle and strikes at the core of life itself. Dr Becker

Al Gore was right. It's all about ELF waves and mind controlled beings! Govt CIA Censored Gulf news: UN scientists turn on UN-Al Gore's mind control (video) here

I am ashamed of what climate science has become today. Sister Bertrelli Scientist.

<http://www.examiner.com/human-rights-in-national/un-scientists-turn-on-un-and-al-gore>

My press release WARNS 9/2010 TO ISRAEL. In Supreme Court Case.

Egypt largest Military, Turkey Sibel gagged SSP created doubts and hide conspiracy agenda of NWO) CIA masterminds. A public brainwashed to allow it unwittingly, in the White House, to next calamity and Global Domination Conspiracy of the minds! General Anthony Zinni (wikipedia) and changed minds! (Brainwash on the job as many others, see how its done) Applicable on all people doubts chaos for their transmission of WRONG CHOICE/ DECISION in their CONTROL and manipulation. psychics!

CIA Predicts The Future 2015 - Water Resources. 2007 video comment; No CREATING Unwitting agents channeled to Infiltrate Waging WAR...Changed strategies. here http://www.liveleak.com/view?i=bb0_1180923539

Below are the different cells or color coded groups of people and their mind controlled functions in the new invisible Holocaust.

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LJ73eOmdsv0&NR=1>

Loosing your freedom/Mind manipulations while SPYING, duping ALL and hiding behind SSP law, born with CIA since 1947, ALL BELOW SABOTAGED 911 Commission report, as Bear Stearns & ALL events with RUMORS first set up then applied by mind control infiltrations. Judicial Watch.com

War plans to escalate to WW3 Japan HAARP induced; bonds/economic & Projects... GreenStar....!

#39 Taxes Tab. Full reports! It's not the Sun, it's not God, just mind controlled corruptions, illusions of crimes and including accepting bribes to killing! 1973-90% JFK believed CIA conspiracy today!!!

Dr. Walter Bowart Report Pg 6 #21 and 39 imp.

The rest of the world didn't ask until 1976 the type of questions we were facing in 1965.... Everybody was afraid of building the supersoldier who would take orders without questioning, like the kamikaze pilot. 70's Manchurian crimes "Creating a subservient society was not out of sight"- by mind control waves."

FBI HOOVER "clandestine warfare avowed objective had been WORLD DOMINATION by whatever means and COST!" FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover, who ordered FBI agents to

"expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit, or otherwise neutralize" the activities of these movements and their leaders or individuals. Hoover disclosed how horrific these weapons were thus, hard to believe ..."

Larry Silverstein OWNER of 911 TOWER 7, set up in advance to get insurance and transmitted forced speech/DECISION to "pull" THE BUILDING to firefighters as if involved - NSA transmissions-SABOTAGED as Russell Tice Article forced speech of the NSA conducting war on Americans (YES, tip of iceberg) 2006 and Media asked, why press didn't pick it up other than NBC? Operation Mockingbird propaganda Unwittingly, updated remote viewing. CIA OFFICES/ FILES were among WTC 7.

Gifford shooting to decoy/ EXPLOIT-ASSASSINATING a FEDERAL JUDGE by Manchurians of crimes. Civil rights African crops and surreptitious cover up... CIA MASTERMINDS of AGENDA. (Pretext for Tyranny always a new law to infiltrate the whitewashing of The Constitution & Human Rights.) FREEDOM!

Human Rights ASSASSINATION Allison Des Forges Hudson River mind control plane Crash- AND Senator Ed Ted KENNEDY zapped-both on issues...

First. Then they came for the communists. I didn't object bc I wasn't a communist.

Then they came for the trade-unionists. I didn't object bc I wasn't a trade-unionist. Then they came for the Jews. I didn't object bc I wasn't a Jew. Then they came for me and there was no one left to help me. < famous statement attributed to Pastor Martin Niemöller (1892-1954) about the inactivity of German intellectuals following the Nazi rise to power and the purging of their chosen targets, group after group. peasant rock2, it's not about loving or hating the ACLU, it's about the govt arbitrarily stifling free speech of America citizens. "We must hang together or we will surely hang separately"

...Ben Franklin

JFK and Assange similar Speeches below: Beautiful ending!

Human Engineering: YOU are not Dumb Down, sickened, and obese because you're born on US Soil- It's in your mind. Subliminal Stress...Dr. Becker

<http://digbysblog.blogspot.com/2011/02/village-psy-ops.html>

U S Matrix of Robots-Songs Everybody's doing the Locomotion (1974), as are, Politicians-BP employees mind controlled thoughts channeled to we the people bottom of this page!

Directed Energy Weapon-Water Front Properties FL to NY under attack! Induced Climate Waves WIND, to De-populate and re-distribute wealth/Economy again. See how unwitting Agents! click here:

http://www.metacafe.com/watch/621153/cia_predicts_the_future_2015_water_resources/

In Absentia, Dr. R. Becker Begich, & WALTER BOWART Leading Psychiatrist Blows the Whistle! 50+ years proven mind control BUT ON APA -AMA at DOD INVENTING SYNTHE TIC ILLS ON AMERICAN STUDIES! Forced speech transmissions by-passing cortex, channeled opposite thoughts to argue/sabotage!

by Walter Bowart, New York: Dell Publishing Co., 1978 continuing to haunt Americans! UPDATED 1995 LEADING Psychiatrist Dies BEFORE FULL DISCLOSURES, his Son Silenced! Jim Keith...!!!

"Please keep fearfully in mind that the astonishing information published in this seminal work of investigative reporting, concerning avenues taken to decision and execution by our secret police to fracture or dissolve human minds, then to operate those minds a...

JFK, current assassinations CIA's quest Surreptitious killing us- softkills. Killing us softly, It's just an illusion songs, channeled Below

INVENTING and APPLIED (NLP) Paranoid Schizo, Moods, Grandeur Aggrandizement, etc . is only a thought from a trigger and anchors NSA CIA shadow transmissions, amplifications/ sensitivities induced. Tavistock: Best kept secret in America and Govt RAND Corp primary function Brainwash -CIA NLP not Freudian mind control ills

! AMA-Synthetic telepathy, false memory syndrome/ confession/ bearing false witness. Montauk Project (1943) A group which has as it's prime goal the further acquisition of ever-greater raw, oppressive power over the actual lives of it's own continued aggrandizement and enrichment at the expense not only of Earth's people but most certainly of the planet itself and all its many life forms as well.

Death Ray for planes was Tesla invention in 1940-Invisible Chinese Wall of defense was built around the Country, no matter how large an attack, Teleforce, manifests FREE energy and creates rays; zapping beams, and a \$2,000,000.00 device to zap and melt an airplane motor 250 miles away and on the new invisible war. JP Morgan, Wardencliff Tower was in full action in Long Island NY GITMO innocent with FALSE MEMORY SYNDROME, time to brainwash staying the course, no due process bearing false witness/ confessions.

Secret WARS Japan HAARP! induced Seismic/ ELF... Waves-

See below COVER UPS and WHITEWASHED... France article Le Monde here

<http://criseusa.blog.lemonde.fr/category/fed/>

According to a US Department of Defense directive (S-3600.1, December 9, 1996), "Information warfare has tended to ignore the role of the human body as an information or data processor in this quest for dominance, except in those cases where an individual's logic or rational thought may be upset via Dis-information or deception... Yet, the body is capable not only of being deceived, manipulated or mis-informed but also shut down or destroyed." Dr. Begich. Blackouts of time not alcohol.

Full reports at Wordpress here and TAXES Tab:

<http://wp.me/ptPVb-2m>

Surveillance under the AUSPICES of and in disguise of existing remote viewing from Satellite Engineered a Human Matrix! Suggested Moods, pre-and post Manipulations & Worse. too busy, to dismiss this, & sensory deprav. unrealized stress induced and another year goes by of 50 with unwitting cognitive infiltration Unwittingly disconnects in White House to next calamity.

Mind Control guiding our lives and soul!

Wake up America! Time is of the Essence Operation wiki- BRAINWASH + sabotaging our daily life strategically psyops on individuals & subdued Americans

Please call if you can help, or need further information. Destroying careers, Quashed, Pre-empted me 2008 and again 2010 behind scenes.

We The People with TANGIBLE EXCUSES STAGED GLOBALLY & destroy my case of facts with Massive cover ups. Assange my FALL GUY. A story that needs to be told to the Public NOW. . The lesser of 2 evils Middle East AGENDA strategy...

ASSANGE and JFK speeches SIMILAR below Ben Franklin and current Assassinations. Why...& as if any of this is ok.

How America was/is Mind Controlled behind scenes to Police crimes infiltrations and drugs, Politicians Military, Media, Channeled Hollywood minds, UN-REALIZED and Robots! How they took down the economy, 911-not the last coup, de-population by design under the auspices of security losing freedom & hiding behind SSP law born with CIA 1947.

9 DOJ Fired at once when they could not be brainwashed to go along, and Generation GAPS again.

COURAGE IS CONTAGIOUS; Wikileaks! An example to discourage whistleblowers. Truths they won't get from wiki. classified and no clearance, un-wit another layer of whitewash and DIVERSION. Again Pre-empted staged leak & EVERY EFFORT to build discredits and EXCUSES/scapegoats publicly since 2008 censorship. PAWNS, Cognitive NLP infiltrations cultural, delays to sabotage, BEHAVIOR Science/ MODIFICATIONS, change minds, chaos to confuse argue mis-communications "jacketing" one against the other! YOUR ARGUMENTS, steering, manipulating conversations, etc...

Intercepted by 2nd level shadow CIA when uploading attempt this info. to Assange & Mossad.

Pentagon Science-Crazy & Democracy Now! BP employees, Red Tide cover up Mind Controlled Paralysis, WAR on Oil prices...on left highlighted or Below

<http://defensetech.org/2006/07/10/pentagon-science-crazy-enough/#more-2008>
Pentagon plan to hack your nervous system and DARPA trailing!
<http://defensetech.org/2006/02/13/air-force-plan-hack-your-nervous-system>
Articles on left

<http://www.wired.com/dangerroom/2010/12/cia-hypnosis>
<http://defensetech.org/?s=plan+to+hack+the+nervous+system&x=0&y=0>
UNWITTINGLY, ALL UNTRACEABLE-Pawns self-Destruct the World!

Tom Woods 10th amendment Lt. Col. Timothy L Thomas USA
www.interviewwithazombie.com
<http://www.tearingdownstrongholds.com/mindcontrol-mindhasnofirewall.htm>
Tampered Impeded threatened and worse, for 4 years. MKUltra now DARPA trailing 50 yrs behind, Psyops mind control CHAOS, Mockingbird.. unrealized, illusions of wrong doing, DIVERSIONS and DECOYS daily, & deployed on US soil decades ago creating criminals to terrorists. The root of all problems-robots in a matrix blaming & framing CORP. GOOGLE etc. CIA is behind scenes manipulating your minds.

1997 DoD Briefing: 'Others' can set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely using elect worse than Katrina. full report below duped by their own 2nd level CIA
I am ashamed of what climate science has become today. Sister Bertrell, Scientist.
REMOTE VIEWING ELF/EMF sound waves also in our homes-work,-labs-FOR 50 YRS 24/7
Big Brother- Spy Satellites were TO MIND CONTROL YOU, by a shadow CIA UNWITTINGLY
TAKING US DOWN one mind, one ill, one crime, CANCER, one suicide at a time. (As up 50% in one year...) Cognitive, Nefarious, Infiltrations, DARPA Projects UNWit.
IMMUNE & NERVOUS system, it infects body, African crops, in disguise, as frying earth. Seismic waves induced climate energy induced as thoughts. Mass Control Human & CULTURE Engineering manipulating you with every tangible excuse with EVERY PROFESSION under siege producing wrong information.
MORGELLAN'S, Fibromalgia, Diabetes II, RLS, jolts signals Alzheimer, Epilepsy, Cancer, Immune, see #7 ills and endnotes lawsuit Tab or press release.
Operation wiki-brainwash! Now excuses for all as if natural.

Another layer of FANNED brainwash COVER UP since 2008 to pre-empt me again in attempts to WARN "we the people". War NSA transmissions USED for war on Americans as pawns to infiltrate raising prices, EVEN induce WALL STREET crimes toppling & 911.
Manipulations and wealth sabotage infiltrated!

PRESS is NOT FREE because their minds are not free to believe or print mind control and let public decide to with 50 years Operation Mockingbird is Cognitive infiltrations created DIS-information behind scenes-taking us down now FALSE documents cover ups! Kay Griggs mind jabbers! DoD wife and whistleblower victim.
Dr. MILTON FRIEDMAN- Freedoms ARE THE moral of HUMAN---Abolish most Agencies and WHY. <http://www.humanevents.com/UncommonKnowledge.php> FB. ECONOMIST (5 segments post-humously-2006)
Rolling Stone and Glenn Greenwald/Salon on Senates mind control "plant inside people's Heads" to manipulate them is a down play. 50 yrs too little too late below

<http://www.rollingstone.com/politics/news/another-runaway-general-army-deploys-psy-ops-on-u-s-senators-20110223>
<http://digbysblog.blogspot.com/2011/02/village-psy-ops.html>
Dr. Monteith, George Green, Ross Mandell, VETS, Gulf syndrome, Asthma, side effects, mobiles, microwaves, MSG, Gov't DENIED all because SHADOW CIA transmits by

ELF Directed Energy WEAPON to subdue as in disguise the nontraceable Neuro programming Agent ORANGE by ELF.

See lawsuit-tab for your relations, environment, ills, your kids They have pick up continued on all your thoughts, habits, groups, organizations ... since Church Committee Report went black never ceased & evolved!

Since holocaust, CIA Scientists and Doctors framed, unwittingly, "Nazi Hydra 1920"

FEMA Camps Condos 20 miles underground and million BUILT caskets under the guise of HR 645 unwitting.

FINLAND website

Dr. Rauni senses it as millions do. GERMANY CONFERENCE - U.N. by our own Army Col. NO chips HOOVER SAID IT'S too HORRIBLE to imagine! EVOLVED perfected CHURCH COMMISSION reported-admitted+

Click here German Dr. Rauni

<http://wemustknow.net/2010/06/mind-control-by-dr-rauni-leena-luukanen-kilde/>

Dr Luukanen "We must know" George Green

"This is how they will kill us" ...and decoys! here

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VNJTtUhZxaY&NR=1>

CIA, George Green Israel WW3 set ups Bankers, Energy...! ABOLISH SHADOW CIA Dismantle Satellites

It's all directed energy environmental!

Drs. Monteith/Mate/Bowart/Becker/ STEVEN JONES BYU 911 Physicist

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=2934299660670363221#docid=4604856575726473042>

After watching and reading this, God Bless! Be proactive Revolution Mind Control/body to destroy humanity, WHAT WILL THEY DO 2012? Stop them!

<http://www.twf.org/News/Y1997/CIA.html>

THE SORCERER

V For 911 Vendetta Past Present and Future www.youtube.com

BRILLIANT!

Public Speeches

Robots

Repeated "stay the course" to brainwash invade Countries, GULF war transmitted to SURRENDER/subdue, "TheENERGY will be just fine", "We will HELP one SOUL at a TIME". HILLARY "I will not CHANNEL MY HUSBAND" as in Ghost Technology Transmissions SABOTAGED. Pres. CLINTON as well! RUMSFELD: There is what you know, you don't know..... SIDE EFFECTS OF BRAINWASH.

JFK Secret Society Speech Gives Future Generations Dire Warning, NOT UNDER MY ADMINISTRATION"

THE weapon of..... Mind Control to: Mis-

COMMUNICATIONS, both tangible and non tangible on we the people as pawns, dis-information now CIA intent and cover up mind to wars, mind to your decisions -emotions, BODY ills hallucinated ills, dementia, APA/AMA at DOD mind to dupe all, mind to induce stress, blood, anxieties, synthetics ills, mind control dumbing you down, not your water, cognitive mental blocks, subdue sensory deprivations, mind to induce urges to eat, mind to crimes (not drugs, not movies), mind to ACCIDENTS, Hosp mistakes, mind to media, mind to fears and paranoia and worse, Aliens/UFO cover ups,

Mind Control to: Govt employees, Hollywood, drugs, sex, rock n roll culture pop, trends, bubbles, mind to corrupt, mind to doctors/lawyers/agents politicians, all controls, invented psychosis delusions, dysfunctions, false perceptions, phone mind wars/games, etc... surreptitiously!

Now, the only embarrassment is Washington DUPED & didn't know about their shadow CIA, 911, and this website content! FRAMED AND STAGED! Coward murderers behind the scenes, DC tangible crimes now the cover up massive brainwash layer and SAVING FACE.....!

Wire-tapping is Surveillance- 1970 Spying was/is to manipulate you. EXPLOSIONS of Alien and Hallucinations, suicides, bombs, gays, crimes, corruptions, ills, im migrations, etc...

Framing, SPINS & FANNED Israel for yrs. WT7, APA, Ground O ??? ELF CANCER non tr aced as Agent Orange and Denied for DECADES ... Cover ups...

unwit CIA Keeping their enemies close TO TAKE THEM DOWN, infiltrations, illusion s, manifests.

Mind control transmissions on civilians Breeding EVOLVED for 50 yrs, de-populati on, economic trend-manipulations, Framed entrapment...

The rise and fall of people, CORPORATIONS, & Countries... ODD series of events l eading to... manipulating people to bribe/blackmail/ or take them down- and futu re outcome agendas. Across the Country. Story at docum. Tab. UNBELIEVABLE!

Duplicitous-Framing ISRAEL & piggybacked shadowing! See how CIA tab +. INJECTED IDEOLOGY covertly INFILTRATING WORSE OVER TIME TO CHUNK & ACCEPT.

ALL this HIDING behind SSP Secret laws impeding truth and worse-Jesselyn Radack, Thomas DRAKE, Tom Tamm, GEORGE GREEN, ROBERT BAER, Frank OLSON, Swede Stieg LAR SSON, B.P. set up-Covered up FLA RED TIDE Venice, FL Labs, 1947 ELF/EMF infects life, cells, DNA, crops & chemtrails cover up!

Mind Control-answer to all mis-information DC, GAZA disconnects 2009, RHETORIC, lies, dis-information GAPS, illusions, non-sense. GOLDSTONE REPORT, SS Liberty S ET UPS... Mind Control Root of ALL problems. Talk about it FAN it! Looking beyon d the messengers. God Bless America, God Bless Humanity!

Assange

Secrets are for a reason and secret abuses are impossible to correct unless you know they are going on. Knowing their plans before they are implemented to oppos e before they occur. If they are exposed by the people already suffering by the abuse, then the abuse has already occurred and it is too late.

M. Monroe mind control suicides! Mind Control redistribution of wealth.

When even one American -who has done nothing wrong- is forced by fear to shut hi s mind and close his mouth, then all Americans are in peril.

Harry S.Truman

JFK speech

The very word "secrecy" is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings. We decided long ago that the dangers of excessive an d unwarranted concealment of pertinent facts far outweighed the dangers which ar e cited to justify it. Even today, there is little value in opposing the threat of a closed society by imitating its arbitrary restrictions. Even today, there i s little value in insuring the survival of our nation if our traditions do not s urvive with it. And there is very grave danger that an announced need for increa sed security will be seized upon by those anxious to expand its meaning to the v ery limits of official censorship and concealment. That I do not intend to permi t to the extent that it is in my control. And no official of my Administration, whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my words here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up ou r mistakes or to withhold from the press and the public the facts they deserve t o know.

Last line of defense-Whistleblowers and Sheriff Dept OATH to protect against FED S! Structural Liberties!

PLANNED WARS TO INFILTRATE COMMUNISM! Dividing all to conquer!

Disarming you-Gun Control, for a manipulated REVOLUTION hijacked passwords, www in the 90's, 911, now Exec. order 11005 take over waterways martial law Katrina Massacres, Plans, to HR 1955 reversed freedom of thought!

Brainwashing & WHITEWASHING HISTORY is underway!

Dr. Robert Becker was the major researcher and writer on health dangers from ele ctromagnetic fields, he died a few months ago, in summer 2008 warned INDUCED ELF

/EMF

"John Wayne and Susan Hayward died CANCER decades after movie and unexpected wind shift and MONSANTO sabotage. FARMING cases!" Page 307 to 347 THE BODY ELECTRIC DoD!

Channeled Song writers and Many more victims since 70's unwittingly, Rock and Locomotion, It's just an illusion... Farrah, M. Jackson, Elvis, Susan Lucci awards ... B. Spears "stop them from turning everyone against me" all mind control victims worse than the rest of population!

INFILTRATING AN INDUCED SEISMIC waves/ATTACKS ON WATER FRONT PROPERTIES EAST COAST & WATER WARS WITH TURKEY, EGYPT largest Military TAKING ISRAEL DOWN IN SHADOWS! and US one Politician, one Civilian at a time INFILTRATIONS

Remote Viewing London Subway Bombing-Staged-CIA predicts, NO Planning to carry out-water (WAR) 2015-mind control transmissions zaps DRY heat in body and energy-taking us down, Israel, Middle East, Africa. ASSASSINATED Allison Des Forges Hudson River mind control plane Crash- AND Senator Ed Ted KENNEDY zapped

Civil rights Africa... CIA MASTERMINDS of AGENDA too busy, to dismiss this, & sensory deprav. unrealized stress induced and another year goes by of 50 with unwitting cognitive infiltration Unwit in disconnects in White House to next calamity.

Mind Control guiding our lives and soul!

DARPA-Project Voice of God, & Psychic Project Stargate, playing paranormal, playing laws of attraction, breeding Power & greed!

SUNSTEIN's Report-Cognitive impairment infiltration is unwitting not hired creating illusion-Un-realized Kinesthetics! Creating false perceptions for DECADES on everyone. Cults in sheep skin!

THE MOTHER OF ALL EVIL-CIA Technology crimes Changing minds and hearts, including Presidents!

Millions are coming forward--EXPOSE IT, A REVOLUTION IS NECESSARY- Power in Numbers. This tells all why some utter What is this world coming to? Pre-911.

JUDICIAL SYSTEM, AND SCHOOL BOOKS WITH FALSE MEDICINE and FALSE TESTS RESULTS and Engineered lives all from the mind! Voting, www. and all tests can and are tampered.

Have you read "Lies the Government told you"? READ twice- Perceptions in AMERICA

LONDON Subway CIA- INSIDE JOB- Remote Viewing, Surveillance and Searches-STAGED!

Other Countries Un-preventable

VETS-MANCHURIAN Candidates-Agent Orange non-Traceable and dream suggestions- Post traumatic false illness induced as all others.

John Marks-CIA BUILDING/Search MANCHURIANS since MKULTRA and Hitler on Soldiers as LATIN AMERICA and so on.....Click here or resource tab for highlighted version!

http://mireilletorjman.blogspot.com/2011_04_01_archive.html

<http://thewhiteroseii.wordpress.com/>

cryptome.org

30. MAY THE FORCE BE WITH US!

The first evidence of the use of hypnosis as a reliable operational tool of the cryptocracy, according to John Marks, can be found in the work of Morse Allen in 1954. Of course hypnosis itself had been used by shamans and fakirs to manipulate and control people for centuries. Marks explains that Allen's work came at the height of the Project ARTICHOKE explorations in which the spooks attempted to use hypnosis to "programme" an assassin. CIA documents also reveal that in 1959 John Gittinger recommended the use of hypnosis in operational experiments. (Of course our latest evidence shows that Navy Intelligence had been using mind control in the 1940's, at least.)

Charlotte Iserbyt is another familial Whistleblower on 100 year Secret Society plan on dumbing down U.S. education system. Corrupting the minds books, and teachers to implement this, and CIA bomb makers, just for starters.

The CIA files contain a translation of a Soviet research project entitled Unperceived Manifestations of Mental Processes in Deep Hypnosis which described the su

ccess of their psychoscientists: "We succeeded in programming not only the subject of dreams (I would like to visit Africa in my dream...), but to program color perception (let my dream be blue...), as well as inducing a specific mood after sleepin..."

31. THE WARRIOR'S TONGUE

John Alexander is a busy man these days, not only is he one of the moving forces behind PSITECH, a company that sells military developed remote viewing skills (RVS) to private enterprise, he is the program manager for nonlethal defense at the Los Alamos (N.M.) National Laboratory, an author (The Warrior's Edge), and a practitioner of the gem of mind control arts --Neuro-linguistics Programming. To day, after 32 years of military service this retired Colonel has the responsibility of drawing together and nurturing many nonlethal weapons devices which could disable key electronic equipment, blind weapons sensors or shut off the power to a capital city. He has drawn upon a variety of disciplines involving polymer chemistry, microbics, kinetics, acoustics, electrical engineering, materials science and information science, just to demonstrate their feasibility," in the burgeoning science called Nonlethal defense, at least so said Aviation Week & Space Technology. "As the concept has evolved," Alexander is reported as saying, " we have come to focus our efforts on anti-material systems. If you can stop the machines of war, you can inhibit the prosecution of conflict."

32. CULT CONTROL

In 1990 psychiatrist Dr. Louis Jolyon West, M.D., Professor of Psychiatry, University of California, pet shrink of the cryptocracy gave a speech on cults. As usual it was soft on fact and hard on the cryptocracy line: It is estimated that there are more than 2500 cults in the United States... Now there must be a lot more "cults" than that since, the Oxford English Dictionary said the word cult meant:

Core Values Accountability Integrity Efficiency

To support the Department's mission and serve the public interest.

DOE Secretary HAZEL O'LEARY admissions...

DoD Secret Societies- your tax \$ and Trillions U S Pentagon Black Budgets and Source Selection Board decisions, in the Trillions.--- N.S.A. has a five-thousand-acre campus at Fort Meade protected by iris scanners and facial-recognition devices. The electric bill there is said to surpass \$\$ seventy million dollars a year." For civility and DNA cloning and/or data-mining, etc. It does not protect. at bottom

Pentagons source selection Board repeatedly recommended a bid by Boeing as both better and cheaper... DoD awarded to Gen. Dynamics" 2nd level manipulated.

DoD McNamara, wrote in March 1969 issue of Washington Monthly Mag.; Few Americans are aware that about 90 % of the Major weapons systems that the defense Dept. procures ends up costing the Country at least twice as much as was originally estimated. The American Tax Payer is not getting their moneys worth???????? SAIC FBI lawsuit & Pursuant with Lawsuit by BOEING .

7. In 1967, after Ramparts magazine exposed secret CIA funding of the National Student Association and numerous nonprofit organizations, President Johnson forbade CIA support of foundations or educational institutions. Inside the Agency there was no notion that this order meant ending relationships, such as the one with Geschickter. In his case, the agile CIA men simply transferred the funding from the foundation to a private company, of which his son was the secretary-treasurer.

8. Lying to Congress followed the pattern of lying to the press that some MKULTRA veterans adopted after the first revelations came out. For example, former Human Ecology Society director James Monroe told The New York Times on August 2, 1977 that "only about 25 to 30 percent" of the Society's budget came from the CIAa statement he knew to be false since the actual figure was well over 90 percent. His untruth allowed some other grantees to claim that their particular project was funded out of the non-Agency part of the Society.

"The last could have incredibly destructive applications, if it worked. For instance, switches setting off nuclear bombs would have to be moved only a few inches

s to launch a holocaust. Or, enemy psychics, with minds honed to laser-beam sharpness, could launch attacks to burn out the brains of American nuclear scientists. Any or all of these techniques have numerous applications to the spy trade." In the aftermath of the Bay of Pigs, President Kennedy reportedly vowed to splinter the CIA into a thousand pieces. In the end, he settled for firing Allen Dulles and his top deputies. To head the Agency, which lost none of its power, Kennedy brought in John McCone, a defense contractor and former head of the Atomic Energy Commission. With no operational background, McCone had a different notion than Dulles of how to manage the CIA, particularly in the scientific area. "McCone never felt akin to the covert way of doing things," recalls Ray Cline, whom the new Director made his Deputy for Intelligence. McCone apparently believed that science should be in the hands of the scientists, not the clandestine operators, and he brought in a fellow Californian, an aerospace "whiz kid" named Albert "Bud" Wheelon to head a new Agency Directorate for Science and Technology.

---Search for Manchurian

Allen Dulles, COMMON CAUSE JUDICIAL and much more.

http://mireilletterjman.blogspot.com/2011_04_01_archive.html

http://mireilletterjman.blogspot.com/2011_04_01_archive.html

<http://thewhiteroseiii.wordpress.com/2011/04/>

Copyright 2010 NSA Transmissions. All rights reserved.

Web Hosting by Yahoo! An expert witness, Certified Hypnotist trained in CIA Neuro Linguistic Programming techniques with NASA software and Military Patents.

NSA Transmissions-Mind Control, Death Rays for Planes, Cancer, Synthetic ills- Topplings ELF & Seismic Waves + Behind Scenes Focused on Wrong Weapon Mass Destruction TERRORISTS WITHIN, 1973 2nd Level CIA, Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize You, Emulating Scriptures! ---How & Why 911, Economy. ALL from your minds! MA CROCOSM. Millions including America's Corp Leaders & Officials! "The Process." Israel Framed-engineered to go down. Have you figured it out yet!

- â ¢ NSA Tice-Hero under God
- â ¢ US Supreme Court Case
- â ¢ Israel-CIA Agenda- Press Releases
- â ¢ Synthetic Telepathy-ills-TAXES
- â ¢ Cancer 911 CIA
- â ¢ Resources to Expose
- â ¢ Interviews-Exhibits-Documents
- â ¢ Lawsuit-Synthetic ills in America

FAN IT, TALK ABOUT IT, STOP THEM before too late-

It's not courts that are Supreme but the Constitution! It is to Govern the Gov't not the People! Beware of Article V- "If we forgot anything, you can't do that!"

" John Birch Foundation, www.jbs.org-How AMERICA got this way Synthetically -Mind Control Matrix! Lawsuit TAB for full allegations and all hiding crimes behind SSP since 1947 unwittingly.

"Let's all understand that attempts to assassinate my character will continue and in all probability will become worse. Rather than let that get in the way, I want you to believe everything bad that you ever hear about me. See if that changes anything that I have been trying to tell you."

William Cooper was Eliminated by the Order in 2001 he was gunned down by government agents outside his home in Eager Arizona. William Cooper was the one who uncovered the 9/11 plot a few months before he was killed . "WIKIPEDIA BIO; It's NOT Aliens, just CIA Psychotronics; Unbelievable!

The Government's duty of honesty to the Court can never be excused, no matter what the circumstance. The Court is charged with the HUMBLING task of defending the CONSTITUTION and ensuring that the Government does not falsely accuse people, needlessly invade their privacy or wrongfully deprive them of liberty. The Court simply cannot perform this important task if the Government lies to it. Deception perverts justice. Truth always promotes it.

LIST OF PARTIES New lawsuits filed in Federal Courts

MIREILLE TORJMAN

Plaintiff

V.

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION et al.

935 Pennsylvania Avenue Northwest

Washington, DC 20535-0001;

CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE AGENCY

1000 Colonial Farm Rd-Legal Counsel Gate 5

Washington, D.C. 20505;

NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY

9800 Savage Road, Suite 6711

Fort Meade, MD 20755-6711;

DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE

950 Pennsylvania Ave, N.W. Rm 5614

Washington, D.C. 20530;

DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE

1000 Defense Pentagon Rm 3E880

Washington, DC 20301-1000;

DEPARTMENT OF ENERGY

1000 Independence Ave

Washington, DC 20585;

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

Defendants

REASONS FOR GRANTING THE PETITION

1. This Case Presents an Important Question of our Amendment Laws That the District Court Has Decided in a Way That Conflicts with Petitioners proof and Public Admissions from United States Officials which warrant for National Importance, and grave risks for the American Judicial System and Public WELFARE AND SAFETY.

2. An American citizen has a Constitutional right to petition.

INDEX TO APPENDICES AND EXHIBITS

1. Jim Keith Photo-CIA Mass control Dumbing down America, Death-Pushed/Fell ? (2)

2. Judge Napolitano The Lies the Govt told you photos-(6)

3. Article Judicial System example of ordinary citizens perception and concerns of Truth-(7)

4. Letter from Attorney (Petitioner warned class action suit non-gang related)-(5)
5. Articles Media and public concern Unwitting Media and sample-(17)
6. Article of Bush Family Patriarch statement in 1966 (Congress-Media)-(3)
7. Letter Judiciary Committee Patrick Leahy July 2010 and email January 2009-(5)
8. Press Release September 17, 2010-(14)
9. Memorandum Opinion Dismiss Jul 20-(3)
10. Order denied Venue with Appeal Sept 9-(3)

CONSTITUTIONAL AND STATUTORY PROVISIONS INVOLVED

U.S. Const. Amendments: As in Complaint and;
I. Freedom of religion, speech, the press, assembly, and petition.
IV. Interdiction of unreasonable searches and seizures;
VIII. Bans cruel and unusual punishment, and excessive fines or bail
IX. Unenumerated rights
XIII. Abolishes slavery and involuntary servitude,
(ELECTRONIC WARFARE)

IN THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS
FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

MIREILLE TORJMAN CASE NO.: 10-cv-01211 - AP 10-5302
Plaintiff
V.
FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATIONS, et al.
Defendant

INFORMAL PETITION, MOTION FOR REHEARING EN BANC

Comes now, Appellant, hereby moves this court for rehearing and of the Appeal for remand. The proceedings involve one or more questions of exceptional importance regarding Appellants presentation to proceed, and the conflict in the citation of neitzke v. williams. A record and presentation should not prevent a victim from justice. Appellant provided explanation why she could not get representation and does not know law. The Appellant also requested a motion of leave for various reasons. Appellant is sabotaged in all ways and told what is being done to torment further. These are techniques or tactics admitted in the Church Commission report and other sources as NSA sabotage to Americans, in Complaint. Mind Control in America is prevalent, (non mainstream news) and admitted, thus should not be thought of as frivolous or implausible any longer. (Even worse, is George Gre en video subsequently, of the conspiracy end result.) Just 4 years ago, Appellant also thought this was plausible. Appellant can prove a Shadow Govt, Secret Society is engineering our society; from seismic wave inductions, to daily crime in filtrations, and Bear Stearns rumors making things real/happen after infiltrating mind control transmissions on every profession including Wall Street. No one should underestimate the power of this weapon and how far they are going to cover it up as we speak, (January 2, 2011). Attorneys are influenced with coerced fear, work load, deleting Appellants emails unread, and numerous other excuses, unrealized. This occurred with Appellants Attorneys, the former Class Action Attorney, and other Attorneys, not solely Richard I. Fine and civil rights attorneys who are targeted. This form of coerced sabotage is also illegal (pg 5). This again started with the FBI and the Church Commission reports of admissions targeting Civil Rights, Human Rights, Attorneys, dissent, activists, and millions more. There has been an infiltrated obey Orwellian culture as with dysfunctional Americans. Million not thousands as quoted by NSA who are in or out of Hospitals, comp

lain of decades of mind control from our DOD. This case represents much more. However, Appellant showed the motive exists, the weapon exists, and the witnesses exist. Everything rests on this Weapon of Mass Destruction; the minds of the people, which control the daily events tricking one is choosing. No progress can be made if the courts can't recognize this as a significant factor. Most unrepresented Americans (pro se), in the Judicial System fail by design for decades. This ongoing impeded and sabotaged record and presentation was included in the Appellants Complaint. Many other Attorneys have left the Country.

As in the Richard I. Fine Attorneys case in California who was jailed when trying to expose some corruption, was too late after 18 months impeded from finding out what was really happening in that court. He is suing the bar for his mistreatments, but no one would come to his aid, including the ACLU for reasons of contradiction, no resources, excess workload and other excuses, because we the people are being manipulated unwittingly in a Matrix created decades ago. Appellant has spent 4 years with this and hundreds of dollars in postage, travel and expenses, and wasted legal fees just to keep from exposing full disclosure truths until it is too late. Attorneys were influenced, some overnight, some ingrained. Appellant was influenced and transmitted to omit names and make numerous errors, among some of the other impediments from the public described throughout complaint and brief, tangibly, and non-tangibly. Because of this circumstance and the nature of the case, Appellant should be granted opportunity to proceed and seek justice, redress, and due process, or rule of law, with corrections. Appellant was unsure of summary judgment, prima facie law or trial on May 28, 2010 when threatened before delays began.

Additionally, false scientific theories from this weapon have everyone duped and it is ingrained in the people for decades as disbelief and much worse. Yet, the weapons existed, admissions existed, millions agree and are suppressed, with the proof in the pudding all the way to American health and economy. Those days were gone when MKUltra and cutting edge technology got in the hands of Shadow CIA covertly deployed. What did NOT exist before MKUltra technology and Secret Societies, now widely known, were urges to eat, do drugs, crime, cold and stupid, childish, juvenile targets, and media joke culture, corrupt, Cancer is ELF virus, Heart Attacks, Alzheimer, paranoid schizophrenia, Immune, neuro diseases of NLP, suicide, inventing sociopaths and synthetic Fibromyalgia, Morgellons, and the list goes on as in (endnotes of Complaint), always blamed on something else. More layers of brainwashing dis-information have been launched since Operation WikiLeaks as the tool to twist/spin another layer of history. All these issues are out in the open now and must start to enter the court rooms and media for accountability and to cease or dismantle. Appellant is pre-empted. Had this case or weapon and mind control been fanned in 2008 or decades ago, America would not be bankrupt and worse today. Crimes have unwittingly fallen under aiding and abetting, framed, falsely accused with these weapons behind the scenes since Patty Hearst or any type of Manchurian for behaviors and beliefs. That set precedence for crimes to hide behind drugs, broken homes or movies, as alien hallucinations and bearing false witness. However, the law did not recognize that or the brave whistleblowers that try to report any corruption to this day and age. The law must defend transmitted influence and coercion to discover to ALL the conspiracies.

Dr. Rauni-Leena -Nyhetsspeilet.no, Dr. Robert Becker on dangers of ELF induced from Govt before his death, and numerous other prominent Doctors Globally as Dr. Byron T. Weeks, MD, July 31, 2001 find this case not implausible any longer, but Americas best kept secrets.

Coercion (pronounced /k-o-r-r-n/) is the practice of forcing another party to behave in an involuntary manner (whether through action or inaction) by use of threats, intimidation or some other form of pressure or force.

This force was also described by outsiders in various Countries as in the energy but not just by mass. An exception or acceptance to this case should be allowed at least to amend or remand. This weapon is so evil and influences and coerces unwittingly any form of LIFE. This must not be condoned but recognized, and dismantled. Appellants defense should be granted with leave, or there is no injunction or justice for any of us. This case represents importance coming from a voice

of we the people who are what matters and who our Government services. Had others prevailed for decades in regards to mind-body motor control, weapon, lives would have been saved, accountability and injunctions would have been in place and 911 would have been prevented etc. There are 54 prominent whistleblowers ignored on 911 commission and thousands more over the years with twisted versions of truth in news brainwashing Americans. Opposite news for decade conspiracy in all topics to add false sense of needed security when people do not want this tyranny in disguise. Creating more Govt tax dollar DHS agencies one after the other, most unnecessary ineffective for decades by design and Corporations taking away jobs by outsourcing overseas trends. Enough is enough; this cannot continue or be swept under the rug for more deaths, calamities, with humanity and science under siege. Selective urges, pre-post suggestions, pain killer, prisons, rehabs, food, any addictions, behaviors modifications, inventing the ying and yang, COGNITIVE IMPAIRMENTS and rhetoric, opposites wave length conversations, all under NLP to engineer CHAOS, corruption and oppression. An APA and AMA framed at DOD and in books of false sciences, always staying close to their enemies to take them down.

According to the Revolution Grass Roots of America going on today, millions of citizens and victims in the system, there has been no justice for decades. Appellant will provide evidence and proof. The flow of FOIA was written about 1966-1974 with intended delays and only partial disclosures or loop holes. Millions of dollars and hours are spent by tax dollars, employees, attorneys and their fees, and court cases, just in fighting for months for documents from our Govt and discovery. This tactic was snuck in the system as well according to the Church Commission Report.

This weapon is not new technology but can no longer be ignored or dumb us down further. People complain of the Judicial system not working for its people and being corrupt, the Constitution being disrespected when it is Supreme, not the Courts. Non-profits battle it for decades through political organizations and no change was effective. This case represents how and why we the people are duped. Redress and the rule of law has been a problem on its own people by its own people. Why would anyone want to prevent such importance because of presentation with good valid reason, especially when lives are being saved, but no one to care of Appellants efforts and risks? It is non-sense that a Judge would not want to hear this case as soon as possible, when making decisions every day about American lives for their justice. Voice of people not power. Where is the caring justice that the oath motivated our Judges to practice law and rule on human beings? Is Washington still in a bubble (suspension from realizing what is really going on in Americas ordinary people? Where is a media of thousands of reporters at their desks that wont take a story and allow the public to make their own minds? Appellant is hung up before saying her name and cut off from discussion. Whistleblowers are blocked, quashed, impeded, discredited, detained, discouraged, threatened, and the Medias DUTY to report Government actions to we the people to help suppress the conspiracy from mind control leading corruptions, crimes and terrorists. There is a revolution on exposing the CONSPIRACY before its too late. Every effort is being made to cover up mind control with tangible excuses and to discredit and set up Appellant since 2008. Appellant can identify a matrix of brainwashing media and of mind controlled 5 senses on Americans not living in REALITY or real world events. Brainwash cannot occur without a tangible and environment. Both are required, however Transmissions trick one to believe their thoughts and senses are organically grown unwittingly, including any behavior. Appellant witnessed much worse with crimes and illusions of crimes (infiltrating paranoia in Americans-1970s) from mind controlled others in high rankings and unwitting. Appellant is under threat and tortured by her own Government. The Appellant has been a healthy law abiding citizen doing charity work and has the right to due process. Defined as:

Due process is the principle that the government must respect all of the legal rights that are owed to a person according to the law. Due process holds the government subservient to the law of the land protecting individual persons from the state. When a government harms a person, without following the exact course of

the law, then that is a due process violation which offends the rule of law. Due process has also been frequently interpreted as limiting laws and legal proceedings (see substantive due process), so judges - instead of legislators - may define and guarantee fundamental fairness, justice, & liberty.

Appellant stated having numerous overwhelming records, evidence, proof, witnesses, and confident she can prevail. Other counts with FOIA have also been made that should not be denied because of their importance. A victim of her Government has as the civil right to justice and the criminal right to an immediate injunction.

This was also presented in the Complaint. There was ruling against the record and presentation and this should not supersede or get in the way of justice and redress. There was however, reason and accusations of attacks psychologically by transmissions and induced pressure, coercion tactics, and threats to file immediately and to err constantly to impede and self destruct and to change Appellants mind to her detriment and that of the humanity. The Appellant had to move 3 times in October 2010, while preparing the brief and its presentation. Appellant was unable to receive Verizon internet for weeks and hours on the phone for weeks again, with constant unwitting delays from everyone. Appellant is constantly impeded with printing, transportation, and postal capabilities and these repugnant attacks, threats, and tactics to sabotage, were part of the allegation in complaint inclusive of the accusations of 2008 and should not be discounted. This sabotage was also admitted by NSA Russell Tice in the complaint and (Appendix N). These are transmitted attacks to targeted victims and are escalated at time of importance to unbearable suffering. This is the sabotage of Cointelpro NSA Electronic Warfare on Americans that should not be ignored as it is exploding for massive whitewashing. This is an extraordinary cause, to grant rehearing and/or trial and be able to proceed. The tangible aspect of the case also includes FOIA, blocked selective emails including resumes, and communications, sabotage and isolation. Appellant was harassed out of her house by these various tactics and is injured by her Government with this weapon.

Victims are disbelieved nationwide, and victims unable to obtain representation or assistance including class action suits and the ACLU has been a problem to bring this weapon to light misused on its own civilians and allowed this Country to self destruct over 50 yrs unwittingly. It allowed crime experiments in the 70s on major cities evolve to 911 false terrors, provocations, playing voice of God and ET, Aliens/UFO hologram projects, tax dollars to build spaceships and cover ups. This Weapon of mass Destruction includes Quantum Physics MATTER that affects autos, appliances, objects, Directed Energy body mass, functions, and gravity, according to targeted individuals class action, however Appellant has also witnessed its use for plumbing and water/sewer clogging and tampered manipulations. A massive propaganda and dis-information operation was launched in this Country, since subliminal marketing discoveries. It started with Cointelpro and DARPA, by a Shadow CIA covert ops and proven infiltrated wars, with cult-like diabolic, sadistic programmed misfits (MAD scientists) targeting Americans they dislike behind the scenes. These were alluded to as scientists in the Pentagon claiming ways to figure out how to (program) humans by investigative journalist televised interviews and literature (Space and technology, Pentagon Science: CRAZY ENOUGH and DEATH RAYS by Sharon Weinberger, Journey to Pentagons Scientific Underworld, and Imaginary Weapons), successfully quashed or suppressed. (Exhibit A, B) Sensory manipulations and much worse infiltrations have been reported as examples discussed in 2006 Articles (Air Force Plan: Hack Your Nervous System) Weapons Grade: How Modern Warfare Gave Birth to Our High-Tech World.) This is inclusive of mental confusion, heart/muscle attacks, and entire body surreptitiously activated remotely from the mind. CIA tactics have always been, first do then tell. By May 9, 1973 a second level of CIA went discreet with program MHCHAOS, shadowing CHAOS. Program CHAOS included the possible manipulation of American citizens by any one found negative. Today POLICE are being blamed and killing many people across Country with the GUN VERSION of taser-like motor control, but patented as NON LETHAL. (App. N of Brief) NSA stated the same EMF/ELF warfare that can cause subject to be diagnosed with mental ill health was also overlooked.

Today there is so much talk with a Nuremberg code and Trials from prominent folk

s and agents themselves. It is already proven that our CIA has been most corrupt and inhumane in their torture and crimes, and STAGED CRIMES to lose freedom, yet a Judicial system cannot realize what else is going on, even with admissions and whistleblowers from within who claim worse from this Secret Society. (Exhibit A, B new evidence) Former CIA, Bankers, Remote Viewers, George Green also stating a plan for WWII is Fais de Complait in Israel, as Appellant alleged in August. Reducing Middle East population plans, while focused on wrong weapon of mass destruction infiltrating de-population occurring without Nuclear needs. This is called soft kill or slow kill. Jesse Ventura censored out documentary on FEMA labeled Enemy camps with children behind barb wires, covert caskets built in thousands, under the guise of HR 645 and other Exec. Orders to self-destruct, under the guise of terrorism, also being infiltrated, as claimed in brief, a take over of WATERWAYS with HR 11005 and Katrina highway blockades for massacres. The CONSPIRACY is bigger than 911 yet to come. WASHINGTON was DUPED! One former elites video (<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VNJTtUhZxaY&NR=1> of numerous types of warnings from we the people if we dont do something now.) Charlotte Iserby is another familial Whistleblower on 100 year Secret Society plan on dumbing down U.S. education system. Corrupting the minds books, and teachers to implement this, and CIA bomb makers, just for starters. The actual selection of individuals for poverty, as Appellant had discovered with choosing destinies and ills with mind control individually. The judicial system cannot ignore this weapon in the law, due to disbelief and transmitted manipulations of misapplied decisions to this point in history. A Country usurped is by its own mind controlled pawns. Developing psychological warfare, Project Montauk since 1942, again on Long Island, has subterranean installations, and perhaps Ground 0.

Appellant has been and is being tortured, and cut off from society and communications, whereas cannot get an attorney to assist or to ask questions. Appellant is sabotaged in her career and livelihood. Appellant finds others complain of the same blocks in place not only for attorneys and work, but journalists who complain of computer internet and phone attacks. Appellant makes no mistake; these are calculated, selective, directed and timely while guided for years and told as with the well known Harland Girard target. In Complaint and Article App. N, whereas the NSA can and does control persons lives by guiding and using the public to control their choices as well as the target. This is not new or few but suppressed for decades. Appellant was experimented with twice and brings facts and accusations from personal experience, family and others under attack still unwitting. Appellant has additional hard evidence and medical records to provide for all accusations duping a Country nefariously more than a Global economic topple. (Appendix N) i.e.: Appellant made written accusations of winds blowing seeds on farmer to cause lawsuit by Monsanto by Shadow CIA. Today wiki leaks seem to have Monsanto tied to CIA via Blackwater funding, as Nazis were. Appellant alleged Monsanto was not aware of induced winds to grow seeds on farmer and have him sued. These infiltrated tactics are far more evil and sick than the bio-warfare Government corruption, labs, and cannot be seen/detected BP blamed cover up of labs in Venice FL with Red Tide killing fish since 1947 by ELF/EMF further cover ups and whitewashing infiltrations must be stopped. New evidence obtained today with paralysis on more employees and beyond imagination of the ills caused by this weapon. Appellant gave recorded testimony to BP in Alaska (drilling/oil prices) on August 26, 2010 and to Secret Service. (See Exhibit B, Air Force pg.1, BP employees pg. 2) Physical sensations in Article are hallucinations of NSA transmissions on civilians. Recent Repugnant Discoveries of this are beginning but kept behind the eight ball in technology discovery, and too late. Also, according to the AHRP, the CIA has not only been preventing VETS in the thousands from treatment of mind control (not Agent Orange) but also DESTROYED their atomic records, denying all targeted individuals and guinea pigs of same. These victims and worse torture in history rarely get news coverage as the Gitmo few hundred have for years on display by design to thwart off guilt, as in Complaint. Our own Americans are tortured much worse by the thousands and millions of mind-body control, quashed unwitting by design. It was stated long ago by FBI Hoover and many Government physicists so horrific you cant imagine. This makes it more difficult to believe until

one is addressed personally with this DOD terminology, synthetic telepathy psych o-tronics transmissions, also causing one trauma when used in conjunction with the public. The technique is of cults, NLP Remotely picking up on groups of civilians spread over the decades since Tesla discoveries. Appellant called the police a few times when the power is cut off with loss of internet connection, laptop (3) is cut off and the next morning an intruder or virus had been attempted. This also occurs often including intercepted by agents on Google and on instant messaging in the wiki leak server attempting to send case information on August 29, 2010. Years of cyber crimes alleged in Complaint findings under psytek ops and investigations under The CULT of the DEAD COWs Pentagon Unit, should be an indication of even worse. Appellant gave information to Secret Service in September before leaving Florida and others while under threat. This goes beyond a few (misguided) incidents, coincidence, or just few victims. Appellant was also sheltered and unwitting of this matrix for 45 years and can prove every accusation made since 2008. (pg 17) JFK warns Generation of Secret Societies with de-population beliefs and superiority. Appellant was denied a trial to prove case based on delusional belief after corrections to make a claim. Appellant was denied base on frivolous citations. Appellants case is to the contrary, whereas it is NOT the public conspiring, but the public mind controlled unwittingly, with the illusion of conspiring. The public is un-consciously aiding to attack based on innocent synthetic different thought transmissions, thus sabotaging lives using their environment. These tactics to impede and sabotage EXIST admittedly and downplayed from full disclosure unwittingly.

To rephrase Thucydides, I blame those who are resolved to misrule, but I place more blame on those who show an even greater readiness to submit.

In war, too, the discretionary power of the Executive is extended; its influence in dealing out offices, honors, and emoluments is multiplied; and all the means of seducing the minds are added to those of subduing the force, of the people. The same malignant aspect in republicanism may be traced in the inequality of fortunes, and the opportunities of fraud, growing out of a state of war, and in the degeneracy of manners and of morals, engendered by both. No nation could preserve its freedom in the midst of continual warfare."

- JAMES MADISON "Political Observations" April 20, 1795

Rule According to Higher Law

A conundrum is presented when the government acts in strict accordance with well-established and clearly defined legal rules and still produces a result that many observers consider unfair or unjust. Before the Civil War, for example, African Americans were systematically deprived of their freedom by carefully written codes that prescribed the rules and regulations between master and slave. Even though these slave codes were often detailed, unambiguous, and made known to the public, Govt enforcement of them produced negative results. Do such repugnant laws comport with the rule of law? The answer to this question depends on when and where it is asked. In some countries the political leaders assert that the rule of law has no substantive content. These leaders argue that a government may deprive its citizens of fundamental liberties so long as it does so pursuant to a duly enacted law. At the Nuremberg Trials, some of the political, military, and industrial leaders of Nazi Germany unsuccessfully advanced this argument as a defense to Allied charges that they had committed abominable crimes against European Jews and other minorities during World War II. In other countries the political leaders assert that all written laws must conform to universal principles of morality, fairness, and justice. These leaders argue that as a necessary corollary to the axiom that "no one is above the law," the rule of law requires that the government treat all persons equally under the law. Yet the right to equal treatment is eviscerated when the government categorically denies a minimal level of respect, dignity, and autonomy to a single class of individuals. These unwritten principles of equality, autonomy, dignity, and respect are said to transcend ordinary written laws that are enacted by government. Sometimes known as Natural Law or higher law theory, such unwritten and universal principles were invoked by the Allied powers during the Nuremberg trials to overcome the defense asserted by the Nazi leaders.

Since the timely fanning of wiki leaks, the ACLU and the Country is focusing more on SSP law, civil rights, rule of law, and redress, which is due to come up in the Supreme Court this year. These individual rights have been increasingly taken away, not after 911 but after the Church Commission and Cointelpro. We must obey the Constitution and restore function for all of us. It is time to allow our people, ordinary civilians, and victims of human rights torture to obtain redress when under psychological attacks and mind wars for all of us. The biggest threat and concern is time and delay to change minds and influence decision unwittingly. The remark of one Attorney is true for cases with the opinions or bias of Judges in other rulings:

Nothing has been more emblematic of the cancer they have been in this regard than the posture they have relentlessly fought for on unfettered and unilateral ability of the Executive Branch to impose the state secrets doctrine to shield the government from litigation, even when it is concealing blatant and wholesale government criminality. Another American of many wrote:

First. Then they came for the communists. I didn't object because I wasn't a communist. Then they came for the trade-unionists. I didn't object because I wasn't a trade-unionist. Then they came for the Jews. I didn't object because I wasn't a Jew. Then they came for me and there was no one left to help me.< famous statement attributed to Pastor Martin Niemöller (1892-1984) about the inactivity of German intellectuals following the Nazi rise to power and the purging of their chosen targets, group after group.

peasantrock2, it's not about loving or hating the ACLU, it's about the Govt arbitrarily stifling free speech of America citizens.

"We must hang together or we will surely hang separately"..Ben Franklin
Secrets are for a reason and secret abuses are impossible to correct unless you know they are going on. Knowing their plans before they are implemented to oppose before they occur. If they are exposed by the people already suffering by the abuse, then the abuse has already occurred and it is too late. (Assange 2009)

JFK SPEECH:

Secret Society Speech Gives Future Generations Dire Warning"

The very word "secrecy" is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings. We decided long ago that the dangers of excessive and unwarranted concealment of pertinent facts far outweighed the dangers which are cited to justify it. Even today, there is little value in opposing the threat of a closed society by imitating its arbitrary restrictions. Even today, there is little value in insuring the survival of our nation if our traditions do not survive with it. And there is very grave danger that an announced need for increased security will be seized upon by those anxious to expand its meaning to the very limits of official censorship and concealment. That I do not intend to permit to the extent that it is in my control. And no official of my Administration, whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my words here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up our mistakes or to withhold from the press and the public the facts they deserve to know.

A victim should never be further victimized by the system, especially when it has not been working for decades, again, according to millions and Judges themselves. Appellant is being tortured by her own Government, is reporting the demise of humanity, and no ruling should prevent redress and justice when record and representation are not faulty, but psychological sabotage and coercion of the very weapon abuses, in the accusations themselves. Every effort is being made to preempt and discredit the Appellant with cover ups publicly since late 2008, after reporting it in writing to the authorities. Appellant also noted this Operation launched in complaints (endnote #129) working on covering up each and every fact since then engineering events and false news behind scenes unwittingly using media reporters and we the people. This is a real weapon and valid defense which has been noted publicly whereas victims of electronic warfare mind controls are kept on the move to sabotage and impede their attempts to defend themselves. These psyops tactics attacking dissent to impede and stifle was also noted since the

Church Commission Report and should be recognized. There has been disconnects of information/ communication, duplicity, unsolved mysteries for decades, new and unknown ills, that FULL DISCLOSURES would be factual with this case if redress was honored or allowed. Investigators have been spinning their wheels for decades. Appellant has her own records and experience while in manifest not just what she was informed of, or figured out and investigated. Even if Appellant was delusional of this weapon of power in the hands of evil men behind the scenes, Appellant still has a case of injunction and injury, to bring to fact and should be granted to proceed and redress. Whether one person, one class action, or all humanity, without accountability and punishment, neglecting this case will allow Defendants to get away with horrific crimes of covert ops encouraging the abuse to continue and every American is in peril, when one is quashed or gagged. (Harry S Truman) America declined with induced infiltrations, engineering society from the minds, with this weapon since JFK era. Appellant is a victim and only the messenger of these repugnancies and modern technology kept secret, inexcusably; a weapon and panacea. The neitzke v. williams case is outdated, inapplicable, and does not take into account this secret weapon. This case is on point explaining how delusion is created and a conspiracy. Appellant was never jailed or forma pauperis and far from frivolous. Appellant has 4 years of blocked communication, medical, police, and judicial records as a target before showing how widespread it became to this point in America. Now, John P. Wheeler in technology, Boeing, Aero, DOD, VETS supporter, is also gone, as Dr. Robert Becker and others in CIA warned of Govt ELF/EMF, and hundreds more of surreptitious murder and programmed crimes selectively by the millions. Former Govt Physicists now harassed severely, are claiming Americans are dropping like flies for 50 years not by microwaves and mobiles, etc. There is crimes, abuse and torture daily for decades that are accepted desensitized robots: WHY would anyone not believe the abuse can occur in this fashion ESPECIALLY when by Govt who think they cant be seen or caught and can get away with it? America is synthetic by design and food is not where synthetic uses stop. Appellants public storage unit with evidence has been threatened and damaged by laser to roof as with private parts of her clothing, and wants to prove more, not fanciful, but exactly what Russell Tice article called it, Electronic Warfare. Appellant knows it as psyops (mind control, mind wars, mind games) beyond experiments, deployed on US soil and Americans and demands justice. FINALLY, Appellant is harmed by a DOD weapon, NSA transmissions, and demands EMERGENCY preliminary injunction (pending appeal), to enjoin their ABUSE AND UNLAWFUL activities, and the right to Petition for redress and grievance from her Government under Constitutional Civil Rights laws. The court has the right to direct and take control of the proceeding. Under the circumstances in this case, a judge can aid a disadvantaged pro se litigant to allow, rehearing, or restore, to proceed and achieve true justice.

CONCLUSION

Wherefore, Appellant respectfully requests for REVIEW including Complaint endnotes #7, rehearing, amend, redress, remand, due process, and rule of law to proceed under these extraordinary circumstances, at the direction of the court.

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I certify that a true copy of the foregoing brief has been furnished in person at 333 Constitution Ave NW, Washington DC 20001 Court of Appeals Clerk, and via regular Mail to US Attorney Civil Division, Craig Lawrence at 555 4th Street NW, Washington DC 20530, on January 10, 2011.

I declare under penalty of perjury that the foregoing is true and correct on January 10, 2011.

Respectfully submitted,

Mireille Torjman

PRELIMINARY STATEMENT

This case was also presented to the U S Supreme Court under Federal rule 11. Wri

t of Certiorari was denied November 1, 2010 before judgment with new occurring events. (10-419)

This case was ruled frivolous and fantastic when noble with factual dangers. Appellant has the right to an immediate Injunction Relief from Government torture protection, and for redress and grievance. The opinion made no mention of NUMEROUS Political Officials and Agencies admissions of these allegations (subsequently below), with weapons patented and proven to be in use nefariously and covertly against We the People, inclusive of our own Government falling victim. Appellant requested a leave of court, FOIA request, investigations, right of review, proper media warning, emergency hearing, protection, and an injunction to cease immediately. Appellant was denied justice and the right to defend herself and prove her case, and/or opportunity for accountability and discoveries with Critical Agency Admissions and information provided seemingly Un-read or Un-realized, and to cause subject to be diagnosed with ill mental health. (Compl 15 p 10- Appx N exhibited)

STATEMENT OF THE FACTS

On July 7, 2010, Appellant had her Complaint above said case taken from the counter before mailing, and upon arrival at court house, Complaint was unwittingly switched on Chief Judges desk regardless of calls and written instructions. Prior Complaint unwittingly switched was missing names of current high profile individuals and current assassinations. Days later, Appellant also caught Case Complaint which was unwittingly switched with Pharmaceutical case when loaded by Pacer electronically, as with numerous other obstacles for 4 years in attempt to expose and warn what she has figured out.

On or about August 12, 2010, Appellant went on the air and provided a recorded 45 minute interview but no one in DC or across North America and Canada stations had heard the interviews and had been redirected, all week to another phone line to impede communication and full disclosures while building discredits and wars, (as incorrect websites and phone calls misdirected). Appellant notified radio host, a Former Police Officer (working on crimes and the paranormal) and found it was a technical difficulty and/or human error. Appellant has also been heavily blocked by an unwitting public, daily in this fashion tangibly and non-tangibly, from electronic transmitted communications, with heavy mind and body control experiments, and recruitment attempts for CIA using Remote Viewing (satellite apparatus) today called NSA transmissions, which include transmitted synthetic illnesses to millions. RUSSELL TICE case, an NSA agent blew the whistle on all accusations and torture of Electronic Warfare on Americans. (See Subsequent Public Statements quoted to the Press)

Appellant had to amend Complaint and had not made monetary claims originally. (Motion for Relief 1 through 8) Appellant was then denied claims for damages in 2nd(Compl 255), Injunction, surveillance and spying, privacy, torture, along with the civil rights violations, witness protective plan, media request, Intl tortures, and 27 Counts of violations. Appellant is further retaliated against for attempting to WARN the public or file suit. Appellant is under threat, without delusion or doubt and has proof of all allegations, being pre-empted, impeded from the minds from others to block her, and is threatened as many other prominent radio hosts and activists by our Govt in attempts to expose conspiracies carefully masterminded behind the scenes (un-wit-unrealized). One mind, one life, one threat, one CANCER has been too many for another decade or another day, at the hands of mind control disbeliefs programmed for years eyes wide shut. This case should be heard and investigated by all. Appellant has proof, trying to save lives, and is under threats to relocate to DC. Neuro-Directed Energy Weapons of Mass Destruction admittedly for decades in Covert Govt hands. Citations are uncontested law and one can no longer ignore these patented facts by our Govt, DARPA projects and others, nor slander anyone as delusional fanciful, with the subsequent USA information below including Russell Tice article stating such and attesting to Appellants experience and knowledge with what has been discovered since 2008. (EMF Insulin, Blood, NLP, and Liver disease) The covert Intelligence is with Malice and should be stopped immediately. Media is now publishing a Government has gone amuck to whitewash, and much worse with opposite news fanned fo

r years. Lies the Govt told you by Judge Napolitano, a system that has not worked, for these reasons failing millions of our own people, suggesting to re-read and deceptions. Ie: Whistleblower Griggs calling it mind jabbing and Dr. Bowart False Memory Syndrome, unwitting APA. (Appx B and Democracy Now (Standing up to the madness) Stop the Madness) It has been our own programmed disbelief for years and hidden advanced Technology that has enabled this Country to arrive at this point unwittingly from behind the scenes, and must be stopped and dismantled. People are starting to wake up. Architects and Engineers Movement and Congressman Ron Paul Supporters want to know, former Govt Officials, Unsolved Mysteries, Phenomenon, Alex Jones and massive events across the Nation under Brian Glick reports want the truth, know that MKULTRA mind control is in full operation, and so should every one with sound minds and realization of this sense. Pledges and admission statements made by U. S. Officials since 1976 and over the years recent, to dismantle these powerful mind control Neurological Directed Energy Weapons have been proven thus, continue for decades to today's 911 false terrorism in the guise of Muslims to manifest war worse than before on US Soil, and INDUCED seismic waves as other energy waves to cause contaminations, economic manipulations, trends, and population control induced behind the scenes. (Appx H) Appellant also has witnessed redirected phone calls, websites, and email communications tangibly and as done to Attorneys leaving Country just to work on Iraq matters here, without further impediments. (Compl Counts III and IV) Appellant has been impeded and blocked with emails, specific selective viruses, faxes, deliveries, voicemails and phone lines/calls while with various Communication Companies across the Country including DSL lines and can provide records showing activities for years behind the scenes un-wit from remote viewing, and password access to www. private CORPORATION servers with tips to VERIZON and other lawsuits. FALSE accusations as one case example, untraceable. (Compl 32 and 201 and (NSA, Verizon joined with AT&T M06-1791 VRW) individuals, google, and EFF). have been around Appellant has statements of Federal Employees and Government Officials, Presidents with ADMISSIONS of Non-Fanciful Weapons of Electronic WARFARE over the years as to MILLIONS of Americans targeted unwittingly. A class action suit with its attorney (married to the DA in CO, and funded by a Silicon Valley University on Mind Control NSA transmissions impeded and no longer available for the very reasons of this Lawuit (non-gang related conspiracy, but an unwitting public used in all professions that We the People have a responsibility to stop before too late, by power in numbers to dismantling this Mother of all Evil Weapon, or suffer future catastrophic consequences more than Seismic WAVES, Cancer, or free will). (Compl 50, Appx E).

Appellant is being denied her rights, and the Judicial System has not connected the dots yet, on prior crimes from these technology weapons that blighted the Courts 40 years ago to bring us to this point and a corrupted Country and infiltrated Culture. Appellant will show mind manipulations in this Country are created with transmitted hallucinations on the public to cover up an agenda against humanity collectively, since Big Brother Technology spying. This began in HOLLYWOOD and GOVERNMENT BUILDINGS and which some outsiders already realized the masterminds in the U.S. by DIA. Appellant has records of unwitting transmitted victims within DOJ, Congress (Un-covered documentary) unread to invade Iraq to set up and brainwash their people as other Countries for mass control infiltrations, and mind controlled (Out-foxed media video) jacketing one against the other, psyops techniques for years with the use of all waves and resonance of frequencies. TruTV and media experiencing various pressures not to air any Govt Conspiracies and quash all related topics. Appellant reviewed her Quantum Physics Governmental studies from 2007 with information to support the new findings found at (Appx N highlighted with O) and her prior allegations, since under attack by this Directed Energy Weapon.

Appellant attempted to receive assistance from Congress and the Intelligence Committee Senator Bill Nelsons Office and Congresswoman Ginny Brown-Waite and was told that they had only been able to cease some not all victims seeking help, as it is selective Directed Energy Weapons. Appellants case was closed after a visit with other officials in DC. (Dennis Kucinich bill, Space Preservation Act 2005

in part-was quashed with citations of Remote viewing manipulations on millions of Americans so far. (Compl 21 and PARTIES). Today, according to former NSA employees and NY congressional committee volunteers, the burden of proof on victims should be on the defendants.

Appellant is with proof, witnesses, interviews and reports, from Leading Psychiatrist Dr. Walter Bowart (before his death and his son silenced), who blew the whistle on 50 years of mind control and FALSE MEMORY SYNDROME FOUNDATION, (and worse-by CIA remote viewing), and in our courts and streets, Russ Tice statements of NSA transmissions in use to sabotage lives, other CIA whistleblowers, of mind control including Operation Mockingbird (updated remotely) but publicly admitted brainwash mis-information (with a divided CONGRESS) permeating our Media unwittingly from these transmissions for decades creating our propaganda mass COMMUNICATION CHAOS, (2 opposite thoughts at once), DISPUTES, and A SYNTHETIC engineered culture. (Covert Propaganda infiltrated as psyops on US Soil).

Appellant is with the device (intercepted) and military patents, science, documents of CIA MKULTRA and statement of Manchurians to assassinate G. Bush in the 80s, and these very Technology Weapons of Mass Destruction (diverted focus created) in use for 911, as well as 9 DOJ attorneys fired for asking too many questions of what would have been to be uncovered. On August 5, 2009 Associated Press printed that the CIA denies faking Al Qaida Iraq letter, which agents are un-wit of within their own and of their missions with erased memory etc. (Press release Sept 13, Appx H) Everyone spinning their wheels too busy to REALIZE and dumbed down. (Jim Keith and Operation Mind Control, an engineered culture) On March 31, 2008 at 10:30 am, a letter in strong opposition written to JUDGE JOHN ROCKEFELLER

IV intelligence Committee, regarding S. 2035 free flow of information act from ROBERT GATES at DOD is condoning unwittingly DUPLICITOUS, MASSIVE CRIMES generated against AMERICAN CIVILIANS and conspiracy hiding behind SSP as QUITE the CONTRARY on all counts that is headed into GRAVE DANGERS. Mind Control has been infiltrated psyops on civilian culture and population since 1947 and the 70s deployed Remote Viewing. BREACHED contracts of spying in EU, AU, UK, Israel, and other invaded Countries with spying and manipulating mind wars.

Appellant is heavily tortured, pre-empted, framed, staged and sabotaged, with cover ups in the media and building discredit with tangible events whitewashing history with each accusation, to discredit, since 2008 in efforts to go public, to the FBI, and to file suit. Appellant has made further discoveries of corruptions with these weapons of psyops against humanity, as Government Physicist Lieutenant Tom Bearden warned the dangers many decades ago for your thoughts may not be your own creating a matrix covertly for Power and Control, ULTIMATELY. (Compl 20)

Appellant does not know how to present this case with so much information to provide and obtain EMERGENCY injunction relief or a hearing, as DEMANDED in Complaint and Motion for relief to verify documents, with continued DANGERS to travel or come to DC again or ever take the witness chair. Appellant is praying for legal and procedural assistance of this court to be heard, prove her case and warn the people. Appellant does not know if Complaint has been read or realized in full by JUDGE JOHN D BATES with NO mention of SABOTAGE HALLUCINATIONS MKULTRA DEPLOYED for 50 YEARS to MILLIONS OF AMERICANS at 15, 16, 17 and much worse by others throughout. (Compl 23 through 50 victimized, and below page 14 quoted by Mr.

Tice), whereas Appellant was comatose for 72 hours (as Ariel Sharon) in her home to start THE PROCESS for CIA espionage, sexual slavery in the White House and Behavior modifications, recruitment and brainwash programming via Remote Viewing. As with the Obama Sunsteins report of cognitive infiltration, Appellant will prove this has been infiltrated in our society causing all accusations since Church Committee never ceased as promised by Officials. Appellant attempted to tell DOJ in 1996 when targeted for 5 years as Imaginary Friend/Enemy to obey, experimenting for Combat, robots, on the ground communications, and has years of copious notes for feedback and intent, with numerous others complaining of mind control at the same time emerged, and at a time when BUDGETS were of great concern at DOD in SAN DIEGO and Pres. Clintons public (partial) apology. DIA has done a terrific job at keeping it to a minimum if complete disbelief brainwash since the 7

0s. The 911 Pilot training in connection with HAARP stations The Ultimate Weapon of Conspiracy by Jerry Smith also died of CANCER March, 2010 and Appellant has been threatened with zaps to her body, organs, hair, etc, as other credible victims and politicians claim is going on, with experiments in full action and Science under Siege. Physicist Dr. Bill Nelson and Dr. Nick Begich ALASKAN Political family Angels dont play this HAARP also asking questions and was impeded. Another impeded resolution was from John Herschel Glenn Jr., 1974-1999, former astronaut on CANCER and radiation, and U.S. politician who Introduced a Bill (Compl 14 and 25) As with AIPAC related framed (cases), Kevin Trudeau and FDA mass corruptions via NSA transmissions with scapegoats for all their shadowing conspiracies, and OJ Simpson to murder his wife and get away with it in advance, sabotaged cases tampering with minds not just evidence, from many minor criminal cases to highest dollar cases and victims. The most sabotaged cases were the ones TELEVISED with sensory deprivations, and in front of the world (infiltrating humans into cold robots and locked doors culture is not organically grown but agenda). Millions are victims and are concerned! Whats going on? Wake up America! Wake up Washington! The answers are N.O.W. nefariously, toppling the ECONOMY and 911, the creations of 50 years of ignoring, neglecting MIND CONTROL WAVES and ELF, Ultimate Weapon behind the scenes and hiding behind SSP (1947). The Sibel Edmonds case and linguistic accusation of impaired translations were NSA transmissions communication chaos; another case never came to light and its true findings of 911. Both Muslim and Jew framed. Larry Silverstein of WTC 7 framed well in advance with insurance and transmissions to PULL topple building, and government offices. Appellant will demonstrate and tie major historic events as Allison Des Forges staged plane crash in Hudson River with Death Rays for planes (Warden Cliff Towers) and Senator Kennedy zapped Cancer. (CIA Predicts The Future 2015 - Water Resources.) General Zinni changed minds, Water Wars in manifesting with Turkey and Egypt, false natural resource shortage, as with Seismic induced East Coast INFILTRATIONS as predictions for WATERFRONT properties, and warnings to Congress ignored of Piracy and Florida EMF Red Tide to cover up with BP transmissions of human errors. Teslas invention in 1940 and a \$2,000,000,00 device to zap and melt an airplane motor 250 miles away and an Invisible Chinese Wall of defense was built around the Country, no matter how large an attack, (Teleforce, manifests FREE energy and creates rays; zapping beams, the new invisible war Imaginary Weapons). Warden cliff Tower is in full action in Long Island NY, as 36 other stations, globally that beam massive volume of Free Energy. (The New York Times, Sunday September 22, 1940-Science and Patents, Education News). One energy zap is COSTLY, causes confusion, trip, fall, body temp-freeze, heat, mis-communication, fatigue, focus, concentration, sleep, mistakes, (Kucinich-US patent under MKDELTA), and stalling any engine.

All hiding behind the scenes and SSP, a letter to Judicial Committee was sent in July prior to this writ of information. The attached email from 2009 was never responded to and was unverifiable as numerous other communications for years. (See App. G3) Press release was impeded and forwarded to Al Gore on September 17, before revisions, Bear Stearns manipulations, and Famous Public Speeches. The Energy will be just fine. (App. H)

Appellant was traumatized and is suffering and would like to provide medical records, police, Judicial court records (staged to appeals with delays to change minds with TIME, and other credible witness information and testimonies to prove, manifest how, what this world is coming to (prior to 2008). Appellant requested a leave of court to amend as Appellant is under immediate threat (as family and car accidents) and cannot obtain counsel.

Appellant has become increasingly realized of the severity and magnitude of these weapons in use nefariously and globally on civilians and is growing. On September 3, 2010, Appellant woke up with loud ringing in the ears to find further attacks are attempted currently to penetrate her auditory cortex if continued efforts are made to expose and cease. From CLASS ACTION suit members, this type of attack can be deadly in various ways, and is TORTUROUS. It included sleep deprivation until 4AM and loud alarms and outside extreme motor noises, for days prior as well as by phone, voice mail, electronic intrusions and transfers and 5 hours

to obtain a flight ticket by phone to DC and blocked internet account set up with providers, (WITH AMPLIFIED SUGGESTIONS or modulations) and sensitivities to entrain and channel further connectivity sound waves during tired sleep not to awake programming. In the Jawad case No. 05-cv-2385 (RMU) GUANTANAMO prisoners are kept tired to be programmed during sleep and not wake up with interruptions techniques. This sleep disorder goes on in AMERICAN homes with sleep disorders that began 40 years ago or so. Appellant was able to record and video these awful events and suspects is being entrained mentally to accept such intrusions. Appellant is harassed and sabotaged daily, to impede her expert witness testimonies and WARN the people how and where this Country is being taken down behind the scenes and by an unwitting public timed in advance to sabotage lives. More than what Tice stated in full article and more than each of my accusations are already being investigated by analysts since my efforts have been taken to several authorities; the NSA began searching for an Attorney upon my threats and lawsuit on May 28th. Historically, numerous citizens, have not been amongst just Officials but anyone who dares to expose and prevent the corruption, abuse of power, and conspiracy underway, unsuccessfully because they are under the influence of mind controls UNREALIZED, always missing the mark and as Sunsteins Report with Cognitive Infiltrations is not not gone in vein. This Country is not only being usurped legally or Constitutionally, but psychologically one mind and soul at a time allowing it to evolve from 50 years of transmitted Americans and criminal. Currently experiencing additional unpleasant attacks as follows, with full article at (Appx N) that should not be discounted: gang related but psyops on the American Ordinary People. (Quoting what Appellants accusations are from years of her documented Government torture, sabotaged life in front of a Sheriff Department, and framed with the exact events below which are that of cults and Church Committee tactics going on today. Russell Tice, a Hero Under GOD, Jim Keith and Dr. Walter Bowart

Is the NSA Conducting Electronic Warfare On Americans?

Russ Tice, former NSA intelligence officer and current Whistleblower, was to testify

Godspeed, Russ Tice, the Patriots are with you .

RUSSELL TICE: If that was done and, you know, I use a big if here, and, remember, I cant tell you what I know of how N.S.A. does its business, but I can use the wiggle words like if and scenarios that dont incorporate specifics, but nonetheless, if U.S. gateways and junction points in the United States were used to siphon off information--- AMY GOODMAN: Do you expect you are being monitored, surveilled, wiretapped right now? RUSSELL TICE: Yes, I do As a matter of fact

April 1, 1976, Attorney General Levi announced the establishment of a special review committee within the Department of Justice to notify COINTELPRO victims that they were the subjects of FBI activities directed against them. Notification will be made "in those instances where the specific COINTELPRO activity was improper, actual harm may have occurred, and the subjects are not already aware that they were the targets of COINTELPRO activities." 315

Further, the Department will have acknowledged -- finally -- that COINTELPRO was wrong. Official repudiation of the programs is long overdue. (Wiretapping began with Hoover in 1940)

The American people need to be assured that never again will an agency of the government be permitted to conduct a secret war against those citizens it considers threats to the established order. Only a combination of legislative prohibition and Departmental control can guarantee that COINTELPRO will not happen again. The notification program is an auspicious beginning. This rough, tough, dirty business included infiltration of political groups, psychological warfare, legal harassment, and extralegal force and violence. The FBI and police threatened, investigated and conducted break-ins, vandalism, assaults, and beatings. The object was to frighten dissidents and disrupt their movements, write Mike Cassidy and Will Miller. They used secret and systematic methods of fraud and force, far beyond mere surveillance, to sabotage constitutionally protected political activity. The purpose of the program was, in FBI Director J. Edgar Hoovers own words, to expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit and otherwise neutralize specific groups and

d individuals.

Secretary Geithner also highlighted Bear Stearns former Chief Operating Officer of Fixed Income, Paul Friedman, stated rumors were untrue until the telling of rumors made them true.

Fannie Mae interim Jewish Accountant suicide after 3 months on fraud

Framed as Larry Silverstein to redistribute wealth away from Jews to topple the economy agendas and framing Israel Conspiracies uncovered!

March 31, 2010 in the Islamic Foundation v Obama case, Judge Walker ruled the TSP as unlawful and violated FISA.

NEW CASE Dr. Orly Taitz V. Obama with Judges courage, NON-SENSE and responsibility necessary to dismantle this covert CIA ops and weapons of mass destruction with many deaths like Prosecutor Ted Stevens articles

Obama staffer wants cognitive infiltration of 9/11 conspiracy groups

Posted by sakerfa April 14th, 2010-Journal of Political Philosophy in 2008

Why hasn't the press--aside from MSNBC--covered Russell Tice's revelations on the government's massive spy apparatus that according to Tice illegally survey's every US citizens' purchasing records, emails, phone calls, bank transactions, etc. and maintains the information in massive databases for nefarious uses? DNA and why

After the Church Committee exposed COINTELPRO, the government report claimed it had dismantled the program. However, in the 1980s, the Reagan administration legalized the tactics (after the fact) by signing Executive Order 12333. FOLLOWED by FALSE and LOSS Memory!

Posted: March 4, 2010 12:42 PM

A Terrible Mistake: H.P. Albarelli's Investigation into CIA Scientist's Murder, at the Crossroads of Mind Control and Assassination

What's Your Reaction:

Read More: A Terrible Mistake, CIA Geneva Conventions , CIA Missions , CIA Untied States ConstitutionBooks News ,

"Where else could a red-blooded American boy lie, kill, cheat, steal, rape and pillage with the sanction and blessing of the All-Highest." -- George Hunter White, U.S. Federal Bureau of Narcotics

For well over half a century, the CIA (and its predecessor, OSS) has been violating the Geneva Conventions and the United States Constitution, subjecting the guilty and innocent alike to "cruel and unusual" treatment. H.P. Albarelli's A Terrible Mistake -- The Murder of Frank Olson and CIA's Cold War Experiments, a fascinating and important new work of unprecedented depth (10 years in the making and involving numerous first hand interviews), pulls back the curtain on the AGENCY DIABOLICAL MIND CONTROL Experiments and EXTENSIVE EFFORTS to assemble and analyze every known substance that could kill a person relatively easily, quickly and SURREPTITIOUSLY.

A Terrible Mistake is the true story of how the CIA drugged one of its own scientists and, when "the little bird" flew through a closed window on the 13th floor of the Statler Hotel in Manhattan, proceeded to publicly insist, for decades to come, that Dr. Frank Olson was mentally unstable and had committed suicide. Albarelli takes us with him as he investigates the question: did Frank Olson jump, or was he pitched?

This compelling tale not only reveals the wherefore and how of Frank Olson's murder, but looks behind the scenes at CIA and the Federal Bureau of Narcotics, deliciously acquainting us with some of the Agency's darkest characters, including:

Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, head of the notorious MKULTRA program, whose mind control techniques included extensive use of LSD; the evil psychiatrist Dr. Harold Abramson; various Corsican mafia kingpins; and the ultimate spy, Pierre Lafitte. Lafitte was not only glamorously descended from the famous pirate captain, Jean Lafitte, he was also a CIA assassin, who just happened to be working as a bellman at the Statler Hotel the night Frank Olson crashed through a closed window and drop

ped to his death.

A Terrible Mistake reads like the most gripping of spy novels, as it lays out the roadmap to the drug culture of the 1960s and beyond. Since the 1940s, CIA had been hell-bent on perfecting mind control techniques, including the creation of a "truth drug," for use in interrogation of captured enemy operatives and to root out the enemies within. These pursuits began with Project BLUEBIRD's creation of synthetic THC (the active ingredient in marijuana), evolving into Project MKULTRA, in which Agency scientists conducted human experiments with LSD and hypnosis (frequently on American citizens held captive in mental hospitals); and ultimately led the Agency into a close association with international heroin traffickers.

Dr. Frank Olson was a research scientist in the Chemical Branch of the CIA's Special Operations Division ("SOD") at Fort Detrick, Maryland, where he was involved in a wide variety of chemical warfare experiments. Some of these experiments took him to exotic destinations in the Caribbean, where the U.S. Army's Chemical Corps conducted tests resulting in the deaths of thousands of animals, not to mention the supposedly unintended consequences to the health of the residents of an island near the watery test site.

In the summer of 1951, Dr. Olson and other members of the SOD research team traveled to France, in particular, to the village of Pont St. Esprit, for an operation code named Project SPAN. On August 16th of that year, the entire town of Pont St. Esprit was stricken with a mysterious malady. One Parisian reporter described.

ADDED 12/15/10 with OPERATION PIQUE ADMISSIONS

On November 28, 1953, U.S. Army biochemist Dr. Frank Olson crashed through a hotel window in New York City and fell over 150 feet to the sidewalk below where he died. The New York City Police Department, U.S. Army, and CIA, for whom he also secretly worked, reported Olsons death as a suicide. In 1975, a Presidential-appointed commission inadvertently released information publicly that revealed that, days before his death, the CIA had surreptitiously dosed Olson with LSD. The CIA admitted that it had given the drug to Olson, but refused to reveal any details of the so-called experiment, or about what Olsons work for the CIA involved.

The American media briefly examined the perplexing mysteries surrounding Olsons suicide, but soon lost interest. Twenty-years later, further investigation into Olsons death revealed that there was ample reason to believe that he had been murdered. The Olson case grew even more mysterious and strange after the Manhattan District Attorneys Office convened a grand jury inquiry into the odd death. Critical witnesses died strangely only days and weeks before they were to be questioned by prosecutors; government officials refused to speak and those that did suddenly developed severe memory problems; crucial documents were destroyed and lost; and investigators were intimidated and threatened.

http://www.legitgov.org/#breaking_news

ACLU Says Government Used False Confessions 02 Jul 2009 The American Civil Liberties Union yesterday accused the Obama administration of using statements elicited through torture to justify the confinement of a detainee it represents at the U.S. military prison in Guantanamo Bay, Cuba. The ACLU is asking a federal judge to throw out those statements and others made by Mohammed Jawad, an Afghan who may have been as young as 12 when he was captured. His attorney argued that Jawad was abused in U.S. custody, threatened and subjected to intense sleep deprivation. "The government's continued reliance on evidence gained by torture and other abuse violates centuries of U.S. law and suggests the current administration is not really serious about breaking with the past," said ACLU lawyer Jonathan Hafetz, who is representing Jawad in a lawsuit challenging his detention.

Military prosecutor abruptly quit his post, saying that the case was riddled with problems and that the prisoner had suffered physical and psychological mistreatment while in custody.

U.S. again [third time] delays releasing CIA torture report 02 Jul 2009 The U.S.

government on Wednesday once again delayed the release of a full report on CIA's controversial interrogation program. The government had intended to complete its review of the 2004 report and release it two weeks ago. But continued interagency debate about how much of the secret report could be made public pushed back the deadline. [See: US wants to [again] delay release of CIA report 26 Jun 2009 and Delay in Releasing CIA Report Is Sought 20 Jun 2009.]

U.S. spy says just followed orders in Italy kidnap 30 Jun 2009 A former U.S. spy at the center of a kidnapping trial in Italy appeared to acknowledge a role in the abduction of a Muslim cleric but said he was only following orders, according to a rare interview published on Tuesday. Robert Seldon Lady is one of 26 Americans, almost all believed to have been working for the CIA, who are accused along with Italian spies of grabbing a terrorism suspect off the streets of Milan in 2003 and flying him to Egypt. There, Hassan Mustafa Osama Nasr says he was tortured and held for years without charge. Army faces 20 more torture and abuse claims from Iraqi civilians

Numerous cases have BLIGHTED THE COURTS for decades since 1947 Securities Act and these weapons to be researched and experimented about the time Aliens and Apollo hit the Media, and crimes filled the jails with hallucinations, entrapment, and bearing FALSE WITNESS behind the scenes, MILLIONS made by PHARMACEUTICAL with the start of a communication chaos dis-information Operation Mockingbird, FBI Grandeur delusions, in our books, synthetic illness with the AMA, song writing, DYSFUNCTIONAL non-sense corrupt culture, EVOLVED. Now duped and the EMERGING, explaining so many airport cases and others falsely paranoid using an unwitting public.

Appellant will show that the above article from Sunsteins Report is not hired help or gang-related conspiracies, but what has been impeding A&E 911 truth investigation for 9 years with CIA Jacketing to divide and fighting (crimes) on the streets, on line www, turning anyone against the other manifestations unwitting, as Countries creating wars as pawns behind the scenes, Stalking, ID theft, theft and vandalism. Generating false news; OBAMA speech (they like to do that, against each other (dividing culture). Stay the course to Brainwash, repeatedly Bush speeches (for oil?) and many more duped, (Appx H)), Generating Buzz, FEAR S over the years, FLORIDA, and ECONOMIES, Generating Propaganda, Generating Illnesses since missing children on milk cartons, (misfits) in the Pentagon. Journalist, Sharon Weinberger, after PENTAGON interview wrote (Imaginary Weapons) and Wired Magazine, and a Globe who saw our Media and Judicial System as a Joke culture, and injustice from within, all with COSTLY zaps as they call it. Appellant purchased from NASA Physicist, the device for \$21,000.00 with Woodpecker scalar waves to Russia and China being used when paranoid Russia had launched theirs breaching airways spying contracts. Appellant had to learn CIA techniques of NLP taught to FBI early 70s and became certified in Hypnosis in 2008. (Neuro-linguistic Programming which some details were provided of Ft Hood victim, in the (Complete pages 19 and 78)) NLP (1974) is the absolute mind control creations of cognitive impairments, Alzheimer and Dementia, Memory back in timelines, targeting former President Reagan after signing executive order 12333, ADD Scientology and emotional disorders, highest mis-diagnosed ills in America among many new synthetic creations infiltrating Science nefariously for the next generation. New side effects and illnesses plague Americans with no names or traces are endless and documented, as many illusions, delusions, and/or deceptions.

Appellant has knowledge the JUDICIAL SYSTEM has been preventing to save these CRIMES OF HUMANITY, from the MINDS, unwittingly. These activities and other covert programs are being abused with a pattern of experiments and crime corruption on the street since the 1970s using weapons of technology and Neurological that has investigators spinning their wheels and folks exclaiming, What is this world coming to, pre 911? (Tesla Invention and energy 1940) Furthermore, testimonies made in 1977 to U.S. Courts and Congress by whistleblowers Cathy Obrien and CIA Mark Phillips were blocked for reasons of National Security. This 1947 SSP LAW and disbelief and/or forgotten event had unwittingly allowed the crimes and evil corruption to continue in AMERICA at the hands of the most powerful TECHNOLOGY WEAPON of the mind. Too many years of death and torture include every one in this C

country somehow. Today some are finally seeing the same has continued to bigger Government crimes and corruption with technology to take over humanity for mass control, Step #9 of 10 (Naomi Wolf, Yale) closer to legalizing Fascism, eyes wide shut: LOSING OUR FREEDOM under the DISGUISE of 911 (nano-thermite findings as ELF-EMF warfare and its speedy debris removal and silenced, etc). Part of a gradual process in REVERSING an entire AMERICAN CIVIL WAR and JUDICIAL SYSTEM. Appellant assures the Court that as Access Denied, Trance-formation of America, among many neglected slandered and discredited Whistle-blowers instead of Courageous Heroes; Naomi Wolf, CIA retirees, and NSA employees, reported being hypnotized on the job, are part of GUANTANAMO innocent scapegoats used as Public display tricks to decoy. ACLU reports of false statements of confessions after sending them my information of psyops infiltrations brainwash over time, again reason for delays, and covert sweeping of DC and NY pre 911, whitewashed AFTER 2008 infiltrated to Mosques as Shuttle and much more. Numerous investigations with missed fact-findings at the hands of mind control behind the scenes. Covert condos built underground reports by Jesse Ventura currently in the MIDWEST and false threat of war on US Soil created in the process of being manifested with 911. Mind controlled Pawns, Manchurians and staged London Bombings, as domestically. (App.E3) Appellant does not consent to the espionage information being transmitted against her will to her discoveries today and should not have been targeted with this experiment and beyond torture and information. Remote View Projects that REQUIRE D HUMAN EXPERIMENTING and The Cult of Intelligence-occults covertly. Numerous DARPA and Military projects, Pandoras Box, Voice of GOD. Former United States Government Physicist! 1981-Lt Col. US Army Retired, Pentagon analyst McRae, Ronald, Mind Wars, St. Martin's Press, 1984, p 127, Psychic Weapons) and synthetic telepathy, (creating wars and crimes on our streets) and the new buzz words in the Pentagon, Operation Northwoods, Project Stargate, Spacestar, (CIA Psychic Remote Viewing and FBI Virtual Project, 1996 respectively), Project Paperclip (Space Medicine), Remote Accupuncture (ELF) electrosis, Project Hybrid Insects & Polar Bears and hallucinations), for abusive powers.

Appellant will also provide evidence to the connection of numerous sabotaged court cases, our economy manipulations, and 911 with this WEAPON of technology mind wars used on most Americans for decades. We the People had, and have a powerful sturdy foundation to disbelieve MKULTRA and the Church Committee is still active and/or part of the brainwash with massive investigations and CASES diverted for years. Appellants quashed and impeded warnings ignored by Congress leading to many deaths, BP oil, ELF EMF Red Tide, Labs-1947, VETERANS un-traceable Agent Orange etc, and many calamities including non-sense, mis applied dysfunctions, delays, sabotaged people and cases from the mind. Henderson v. Veterans Affairs 09-1036, VVA v, CIA cv 09 0037 CW, which has pleadings with mischaracterized discoveries, delays, denials, and refusals, with mind control throughout. On Oct 13, 2010, declarations made by CIA and DOD agents who do not have top secret clearance of covert ops today and who are themselves unwitting victims as other agents and Govt Officials as Whistleblower Russell Tice himself. The basis of Appellants case and point. Their Affidavit states in 1973 the programs went under severe tight guard secret, which is about when they deployed psyops on the Public for power upon this discovery, which is evolving outside the U S now as a result of no TRANSPARENCY and SSP with a new DHS and revamped FBI, WHITEWASH and lost in generational GAP. Furthermore, Plaintiff has obtained 20,000 pages of documents and videos, and more from Canada before CIA destructions, and went public Aug, 2010. There is no documentation of current NLP, Remote mind control or viewing made available and EXPERIMENTS are REQUIRED especially since patented and Ops admitted by former and current agents, as well as other prominent folks. In addition, there is talk from outsiders of DOD and across the Nation, of CointelPro MIND CONTROL as admitted in the 70s and with crimes under Operation CHAOS with skepticisms in the White House for 2 Administrations, charges for electronic spying were made back then with data minding since then. (CIA Church Committee Report Page 682, 687 and 1947 Act, and Compl page 5, 7paragraph 7)They did not cease or aboli

sh this Act, but went black according to Tice and Millions of People so far including those victimized which Appellant interviewed and those with Cancer. Appellant provided the VA with the non-traceable ills of Americans at the hands of this Directed Energy Weapon also used in the Gulf War (Compl Footnote 7 and 36, App x H, N, P-) San Francisco Firm Press Release Media Advisory. Julianne McKinney, Director of these Military Ops is still battling Oversight. (Compl 36) Appellant prayed for an immediate injunction relief and has been under urgencies, demanding JUSTICE, to prove this case.

SUMMARY OF ARGUMENT

I. This Case Presents an Important Violation of our Amendment Laws and the future ROLE of the Judicial system. (Compl 28)

II. There is an immediate and serious impact on the Appellant and public safety with severe and alarming corruption and crimes to cease.

III. Analogously, in history of these crimes and violations cases involving Coin telpro, Church Committee and MKULTRA, knowledge of the illicit nature is imputed to the defendant, further victimized and traumatized by the public's disbeliefs, even though technical and credible testimony have been made unrealized, as in United States v. Lindauer Case No. 03 Cr. 807, falsely accused, slandered, delayed, detained, for 2 years as most whistleblowers to impede truth until too late to matter. (Church Committee full report-went black, Compl page 5).

IV. Additionally, because the majority has not been appropriately made aware of the extent of surveillance for the uses of spying, data-mining, breached contracts, treason, and nefarious misuses to humanity, millions more victimized, that would indeed come forward for immediate dismantling of Covert Remote Viewing, making liars of Public Govt Officials, unwittingly. (USSID 18, Compl Page 12)

V. The Appellant made demands for FOIA, damages physical and psychological (with irreparable harm, monetary losses, witness protection, proper media coverage, and an injunction, Part of Appellants harmful damages is too vexing and mind controlled transmits to err. Appellant was traumatized and is writing pro se with privacy concern. Medical records will be provided for physical and psychological evidence. (Compl page 16, 17, 30, 35, 61, 65, 68, and 23, 33 63) Symptoms are that of VETS-D.E.W. Neurologic torture, picking up behaviors, illnesses hiding as if organically grown, as cults and synthetic addictions on civilians. Affecting emotions and 5 senses, and this case to prove all, from being targeted to wars and has not been free to exercise her rights to speech against the government crimes and to leave her house for the past 4 years and has been retaliated upon in various ways including experimentation of mental GAG orders and House Arrest as with other (ORDINARY UNWITTING PUBLIC, non-gang). These blocks coupled with detainments by law enforcements in all efforts to WARN while DELAYING and covering up accusations.

VI. This Case depicts important Violations of our Amendments that has caused mass chaos, Population Control, and a Society to be disillusioned, misled, along with disbeliefs at the hands of mind control TRANSMISSIONS behind the scenes pawns to create dis-information, mis-understandings and cognitive impairments, to divide and conquer people and to procure and produce exact OPPOSITES (FANNED) of events and harassment. Appellant was extremely Pro-Government 4 years ago, as is the honorable JUDGE John D Bates, thus has the right to an impartial trial and the public at large needs to know and has the right to know including and especially JUDGES. One should not let a rule prevent truth and crimes if justice and truth is our goal to begin with. JUDGES cannot make correct informed decisions WITHOUT this KNOWLEDGE.

VII. VARIOUS ADMISSIONS from Military OFFICIALS, Secretary on US Soil is taking place toward Millions of innocent UNWITTING Civilians included continued operation of COINTELPRO MKULTRA as opinions confirms the allegations dating years back to Church Committee CIA diabolical tactics and NSA transmissions for Electronic Warfare on Americans and humanity.

For nothing in the history of humanity and our judicial system can ever be resolved or accountable UNTIL this case and its WEAPON at hand is heard, considered, and ruled, thus bringing CONSPIRACY THEORISTS TO FACT. The American Judicial sys

tem needs to recognize these issues and hold this covert shadow Government accountable to successfully CEASE ITS OWN DEMISE as part of the humanities and We the People duped and brainwashed within our own CIA terrorists. We are ALL in DANGER, and notice DC that is kept in a Bubble.

VIII. No act of Congress can authorize a violation of the Constitution. The Constitution cannot be interpreted safely except by reference to common law and to British institutions as they were when the instrument was framed and adopted. In the 2nd case, Plaintiff provided additional names of Assassinations and did have claims for damages, with an added claims made and documentation that this does exist by our own DIA shadow Govt. The District court dismissed case as fanciful instead of grounds for repugnancies that can be proven, urgently, and is warranted with merit as victim, target and injured party. (Compl 23)

IX. As in the ACLU v. NSA Nos. 06-2095/2140-07a0253, this pattern of Constitutional Violations and torture is victimizing civilians for decades and Appellant is a target of this technology weapon kept covert for nefarious uses and conspiracies. THERE WAS AN ABUSE OF DISCRETION with ALARMING, overwhelming historical facts and admissions of these weapons in use nefariously. Appellant is under attacks and is seeking assistance, and leave of court again to amend, risking her life and family, trying to warn the people, and offered to testify before Congress, after years of torture and courage with enough resources to help her to survive and also demanding discoveries and investigations as to where HUMANITY is heading un-wit, if JUDGES dont stop them NOW.

CONCLUSION

When even one American -who has done nothing wrong- is forced by fear to shut his mind and close his mouth, then all Americans are in peril.

Harry S. Truman

God Bless America, God Bless Humanity!

In light of the foregoing, the court should reverse the District court's Order to dismiss and remand this matter for expedited further proceedings.

Respectfully submitted,

MIREILLE TORJMAN

Appellant is Pro se

Endnotes

1 United States v. Lindauer Case No. 03 Cr. 807

Whistleblower agent remote viewing falsely accused and detained delays until too late to use her information and the 911 brainwash.

2 In Katz v. United States, 389 U.S. 347 (1967) Supreme Court ruled that a search occurs only when 1) a person expects privacy in the thing searched and 2) society believes that expectation is reasonable. In Katz, the Supreme Court ruled that a search had occurred when the government wiretapped a telephone booth. [21] The Court's reasoning was that 1) the defendant expected that his phone booth conversation would not be broadcast to the wider world and 2) society believes that expectation is reasonable.

3 Skilling V. United States, No. 081394 Opinion of Sotomayor, J. In sum, I cannot accept the majority's conclusion that voir dire gave the District Court a sturdy foundation to assess fitness for jury service. Cf. ante, at 29. Taken together, the District Courts failure to cover certain vital subjects, its superficial coverage of other topics, and its uncritical acceptance of assurances of impartiality leave me doubtful that Skillings jury was indeed free from the deep-seated animosity that pervaded the community at large. [R]egardless of the heinousness of the crime charged, the apparent guilt of the offender[,] or the station in life which he occupies, our system of justice demands trials that are fair in both appearance and fact. Irvin, 366. Because I do not believe Skillings trial met that standard, I would grant him relief.

4 Constitutional Provisions, Statutes And Policies At Issue First Amendment to The United States Constitution Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of people peaceably to assemble

e, and to petition the government for redress.

5 Justice Sandra Day O'Connor-Frank Olson case-Opinion No rule crafted shall insulate from liability unknowing subjects.

OLSON also pushed or fell 9 (by mind control neuro) in strange death as quoted family case and Jim Keith death without LSD cover up IMPORTED by our CIA and sold to kids, and censored book out as Cult of Intelligence sold in Nice. The CIA COOPER report was a complete WHITEWASH and history repeating itself by Agenda.

CERTIFICATE OF COMPLIANCE

As required by this Court of Appeals F.R.A.P.P. 25, 28 and 32 (a)(7)(b)(iii), 32 (a)(5), and (6) typeface requirements.

I certify that this brief contains 8304 words at in 14 pt Times New Roman.

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I certify that a true copy of the foregoing brief has been furnished in person at 333 Constitution Ave NW, Washington DC 20001 Court of Appeals Clerk, and via regular Mail to US Attorney Civil Division, Craig Lawrence at 555 4th Street NW, Washington DC 20530, on November 12, 2010.

I declare under penalty of perjury that the foregoing is true and correct on November 12, 2010.

Respectfully submitted,

Mireille Torjman

QUESTION PRESENTED

1. Whether this case is frivolous and fantastic or noble and factual dangers?
2. Whether Petitioner has the right to an immediate Injunction Relief from Government torture and protection?
3. Whether the Judicial System can afford to ignore this case, denying a Citizen the right to petition redress of grievance?

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES CITED

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

PETITION FOR WRIT OF CERTIORARI

BEFORE JUDGMENT

Petitioner respectfully prays that a writ of certiorari issue for the case to be heard in the United States Supreme Court District of Columbia.

U.S.C. 28 2101 Supreme Court; filing under this Courts Rule 11, as a matter of immediate Public Safety and Welfare.

One example of many case and perception:

â Welcome to Judges Above the Law?

WHY THIS CASE MATTERS SO MUCH - TO SO MANY

Imagine one day you or someone you love, find yourself wrapped up in some unexpected litigation, whether civil or criminal. (Statistically speaking, everyone in America will, at some time in their life, be a party in a lawsuit.)

A little background.

Until three years ago, Michael R Kathrein truly believed courtrooms were places where judges listened to the facts carefully and decided cases honestly.

Then he got the lesson of his life.

A judge in his case could, and did, cheat. Opposing counsels could, and did, cheat. And once they coordinated their cheating, no fact, law or procedure could save him. He was set up to lose.

When you think of a corrupt judge, you may think of one who trades rulings for cash. A

As far as we know, that obvious sort of corruption is rare. You must appreciate however, that corruption may take subtle but equally destructive forms. Among other things, a dishonest judge can ignore evidence, twist rules and procedure, obstruct the record, retaliate, manufacture facts or ignore others, allow infirm claims or dismiss valid ones, deny admission of evidence prejudicial to the favored party, suborn perjury, mischaracterize pleadings, engage in ex parte communication and misapply the law.

When he or she does these things intentionally, (motivation is a separate issue) he commits a crime. Petty or grand, the acts are still crimes. It takes surprisingly little to "steer" a case.

After the American Revolution, our Constitution was conceived and adopted as the mechanical foundation of our government. For ordinary citizens, the independent grand jury was the only tool of salvation from judicial corruption. Without this critical tool of redress, American civil rights exist only at the will of a judge. That tool (unfettered access to a grand jury) has been taken away.

Judges simply snatched it from us. They did it by enacting "judicial legislation," i.e., by "ruling" that private citizens had no right of access to the grand jury. They took the grand jury from us and they gave it to themselves, and they use their "gatekeeping" power to protect themselves (from accountability) all the time.

Who decided, "What will be the law?" Judges did.

Who is supposed to decide, "What will be the law?" Congress is.

Right under Congress's nose, the entire judicial branch of our government placed itself out of reach. They eliminated all means to be held accountable to the public for their actions.

Judges are now, above the law.

Federal judges and federal prosecutors routinely block the access common citizens are supposed to have to the federal grand jury.

There is a logical but not legal, reason for this.

If you have ever seen someone hustled through the courthouse cattle chute, you will understand that "equity" and "justice" have little to do with the process. Judges determined to make things turn out the way they want them to and naturally, prosecutors are always determined to get convictions. In many ways, equity, justice, facts and law, interfere with the process.

Have you ever stopped to consider that public defenders (the poor man's lawyer) don't investigate anything? Public defenders do not have police or detective resources at their disposal—only prosecutors do. Your defense will rely almost entirely upon the evidence the prosecutor decides to "share" with your lawyer. If the prosecutor "forgets" evidence that would help your case, or decides to ignore an important lead, he will win and you will lose.

That is not merely misbehavior, that is criminal behavior. The very last thing a prosecutor (or judge) wants is a properly operating, independent grand jury.

The ONLY recourse that remains now, against a corrupt judge, is to respectfully "request" that the judge evaluate himself for honesty.

What criminal wouldn't desire the power to block an investigation of their own crime? It is hard to imagine a more fundamental or structural conflict of interest than that.

Human nature takes over.

To protect the sanctity of the judiciary, otherwise honest judges are driven to shield the misdeeds of their crooked brothers at the bar. Perfectly understandable human nature, yes... but when this behavior is at the expense of the public trust, it is utterly unpardonable. The courtroom is no place for situational ethics.

A judge who is honest 99% of the time is useless to the people. If this judge is your judge, his 1% of corruption equals your 100% of conviction. Your right to a fair trial does not go away just because nine out of ten people did get one. And your right to challenge a man for criminal behavior should not go away just because that man wears a black robe.

Justice cannot tolerate exceptions. Just like a cop, a priest, or a bank teller, if they cross the line once, they have to go. Dishonesty is extremely difficult to detect and prove. External, independent, unbiased inquiry is the only solution.

on.

It wasn't always like this.

Judges have taken control of the right to assert your guaranteed rights, i.e., they are no longer inalienable as guaranteed in the Constitution. You have them only when a judge feels like letting you have them. If he doesn't, you don't. There is nothing you can do.

Effectively, judges dispense our rights at their whim and pleasure with total impunity.

Unfortunately, ordinary citizens have no other means to enjoy or enforce their civil rights except through that same court system. What this means is that without a mechanism for remedy, (the court) you have no rights. If a judge refuses to order relief, then you don't get any. Therefore, citizens have no choice but to (literally) pray to a judge for leave to assert their rights. Where their prayers are denied, their rights are denied.

This type of abuse is exactly why our forefathers granted ordinary citizens the right to access the Grand Jury directly. It is a centuries old system of checks and balances imported from England, installed in America to protect ordinary citizens against judicial tyranny.

Direct access to a grand jury is the victim's path (us) around the victimizer's (bad judges) roadblock.

In this Petition you will see a perfect example of justice thwarted by the very people (judges and the U.S. Attorney) who are supposed to ensure that justice is done.

Kathrein seeks to expose and eliminate this unfair Conflict of Interest.

Why did the Seventh Circuit try so hard to bury his case? Because to allow a common citizen direct access to the federal grand jury is to expose the judiciary's Achilles heel... accountability to the people.

Title 18 U. S. C. Â§ 242 provides that judges are liable for criminal acts committed under a color of law meaning that judges may be immune from prosecution for civil misbehavior, but they are NOT immune from prosecution for criminal behavior.

The only way to make a judge answer for criminal behavior is to bring criminal charges against him. The ultimate irony here is that the only way to bring criminal charges against a bad judge is to ask another judge for permission to pursue the bad judge. As noted above, that will never happen.

As long as the subjects of the investigation (judges) are the gatekeepers of the investigation, there will be no investigation. Therefore, judges have rendered Title 18 U. S. C. Â§ 242 unenforceable.

Kathrein cannot win this fight to bring evidence of judicial misbehavior directly to a grand jury, then all Americans who are victims of Â§ 242 crimes are denied their civil rights. It will become forever impossible to get a complaint against a judge, past a judge.

This is why his complaint matters so much to so many... because you never know if the judge on your case is going to do his job.

If he decides to steer the proceedings against you, you will wrongly lose your property, your liberty and perhaps your life. You MUST have a way to protect yourself. ---- Read R Kathrein's Booklet to understand how this barricade affects all of us...in ways you would never suspect.

Call your Congressman, TODAY.

Tell him, to tell the Supreme Court, to answer this question

Decades of American Judicial PUBLIC

PERCEPTIONS from Mind Control

Transmitted Unwittingly!

DARK HISTORY-PAST EVENTS THAT HAVE SHAPED THE WORLD

History is an account, mostly false, of events unimportant, which are brought about by rulers mostly knaves, and soldiers mostly fools.

â Ambrose Bierce

Bush-Bones Doctrine: â Deny Everythingâ â Thereâ s three things to remember: claim everything, gain nothing, deny everything.â â Senator Prescott Bush (Skull & Bones 1917) The Bush family patriarch made the above statement in a 1966 interview for Columbia Universityâ s oral history project on the Eisenhower administration. Prescott Bush said that political dictum had been explained to him by Claire Boothe Luce, congresswoman, ambassador and wife of Time-Life media magnate Henry Luce (Skull & Bones 1920)

Diagram of the Bush Dynasty Source: <http://www.threetwoone.org>

PDF Streaming Video â Hear how Prescott Bush, Dubyaâ s grandfather, tried to overthrow the government and install a fascist nazi regime.

The Hitler Project â Astonishing Revelations! Nazi Sympathizer Prescott Bush. He personally financed the building of over 40 concentration camps including Auschwitz.

01/02/05 By Ted Lang Â© 2004 â It is T&Câ s position that the Bush family knew exactly what they were doing, and deliberately brought Hitler and his murderous Nazis to power knowing full well in advance what the consequences of their actions would be.

Bush and the Nazis: New Documents Herbert Parmet, November 26, 2003

THE NEW GENGHIS KAHN

The year 1999 and its seventh month, From the sky comes a great King of Terror: Reviving the great King of the Mongols, Before and after Mars (war) to reign happily.

â Nostradamus in year 1555.

History repeating itself eyes wide shut in front of the world. Yale Club, Emulating the Torah Scriptures toppling. What will they do in 2012?

YALE BUSH secret societies.

Copyright 2010 NSA Transmissions. All rights reserved.

Web Hosting by Yahoo! An expert witness, Certified Hypnotist trained in CIA Neuro Linguistic Programming techniques with NASA software and Military Patents.

NSA Transmissions-Mind Control, Death Rays for Planes, Cancer, Synthetic ills- Topplings ELF & Seismic Waves + Behind Scenes Focused on Wrong Weapon Mass Destruction TERRORISTS WITHIN, 1973 2nd Level CIA, Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize You, Emulating Scriptures! ---How & Why 911, Economy. ALL from your minds! MA CROCOSM. Millions including America's Corp Leaders & Officials! "The Process." Israel Framed-engineered to go down.
Have you figured it out yet!

- â ¢ NSA Tice-Hero under God
- â ¢ US Supreme Court Case
- â ¢ Israel-CIA Agenda- Press Releases
- â ¢ Synthetic Telepathy-ills-TAXES
- â ¢ Cancer 911 CIA
- â ¢ Resources to Expose
- â ¢ Interviews-Exhibits-Documents
- â ¢ Lawsuit-Synthetic ills in America

Israel, Seismic Energy to part sea & leave crevice, Israel small land & surrounded by 50 yrs of vast constant attacks, Israel has Palestinians who were

EVICTED by their own people, Israel can't have chicken or cow suffer with Kosher scriptures and suffering---2nd level shadow CIA proven Diabolical! STOP Shadow

CIA attacks-50 yrs PRESS FANNING Anti-Semitism and spinning all 2nd level

CIA, Goldstone Report and 911, USS liberty ... dis-info, hallucinations, cognitive infiltrations, illusions, wearing Yamacas on the Ground in disguise, psyops on Israel and cover-ups. Catherine Fitts Whistleblower. Below

Leave Israel alone and we will have world peace! See Tice Article on SABOTAGE on all aspects of life.

Inducing mind control on rioters coupled with funding them in Egypt to take them down WW3 as planned every time we invade a Country-
see also George

Green link video. 9/2010 Press release in SUPREME COURT below this one of ISRAEL whistleblowing CIA to take them down (1947 to current activities fanning opposites) as all our NEWS for decades by design. Info. warfare 1973.

DATA-MINING, why and SINCE 1973 FOIA includes genetics See Lt.
Col. Bearden slides and more of NEW frightening weapon the World has ever seen! (1975) RUSSIAN SCIENTIST SLIDE.

CSPAN video: Texas Congressman Ted Poe;
It's None Of Our Business What Israel Does!
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pfiUNjn0Rys&feature=player_embedded

Bombs, rockets, ravines, rocks, attacks, assaults on Jewish children, etc... on small land if not secure borders, (1967) & who are we to give bad advice to Israel, mind our own business!...and worse psyops and US blocked freedom of information flow entering buildings, embassies etc with no explanations given in the U.S ...Access Denied Opposites and REALIZED PROPAGANDA sabotaged by AMERICA to white wash DISCREDITS... MANIPULATIONS, human pawns, and on.

Sick, Diabolic psyops went Global long ago! Sig-intel; NSA, the largest of its kind in the world, is denying oversight." George Green & WW3 plans...The LAUNCH of a NEW HOLOCAUST in manifest on US soil.

Lyndon LaRouche statement "it's the BUSH FAMILY" in a prior video with Alex Jones summer 2011... and see my STATEMENTS to the COURTS
. DoD Yale Secret Societies and Weapon of mind control framing the Globe.

Top Dutch MP slams Turkey's 'belligerence' against Israel

Middle East expert Kortenoeven accuses Turkey of "sliding into an abyss of Islamic extremism," criticizes foreign policies at OSCE meeting

Aug 2010, AMERICAN Jews, Israelis ZOA, International Fellowship of Christians and Jews, and Press release below! Research shows Golda Meir lobbied US to strike Auschwitz. AND TO NO AVAIL... AND FUNDED By Bush FAMILY. By GIL SHEFLER 09/04/2011 15:19

7/2/11 CATHERINE AUSTIN FITTS WHISTLEBLOWER: In America today, if the mainstream media does not cover something it is almost as if it never happened. Right now, the worst nuclear disaster in human history continues to unfold in Japan, U.S. nuclear facilities are being threatened by flood waters, the U.S. military is bombing Yemen, gigantic cracks in the earth are appearing all over the globe and the largest wildfire in Arizona history is causing immense devastation. From authentic CREVICE to evil HAARP DESTRUCTION SYNTHETIC CRACKS WHITEWASHING more HISTORY AND THE SCIENCE/TORAH etc.... The ultimate conspiracy!

Research Links Rise in Falluja Birth Defects and Cancers to US Assault & Defects in newborns 11 times higher than normal & 'War contaminants' from 2004 attack could be cause by Martin Chulov enclosed | Published on Friday, December 31, 2010 by The Guardian/UK

CIA (2)- Directed ENERGY WEAPON of mass Destruction as Ground Zero and untraceable Agent ORANGE etc... : CANCER ELF WEAPON in Iraq while funding them | as all else DUPLICITOUS brainwashing opposites daily!
The National Security State and the Assassination of JFK The CIA, the Pentagon, and the "Peace President" (1959)

by Andrew Gavin Marshall Lewrockwell.com

The Military coup-Cuban Crisis included blowing up people in Miami, carefully chosen spots as London Subway, convincing air passengers they SAW a Cuban aircraft, like USS Liberty, Egypt shark waters, etc, blaming COLLEGE STUDENTS, like Israeli Art Students, etc and from an exercise to intervention as all else, and sink boats of refugees (real or simulated)...

Exhibited in Supreme Court Case prepared May, 2010
PRESS RELEASE DIRE WARNS

Death Ray for planes was Tesla's invention in 1940 and a \$2,000,000.00 device to zap and melt an airplane motor 250 miles away (as your organs) and an Invisible Chinese Wall of defense was built around the Country, no matter how large an attack, (Teleforce, manifests FREE energy and creates rays; zapping beams, the new invisible war). (Dr. Becker, Naomi Wolf, and Sharon Weinberger Imaginary Weapons).. this Warden cliff Tower is in full action in Long Island NY, along with 36 other stations or sites as GWEN, Globally that beam massive volume of Free Energy.

(The New York Times, Sunday September 22, 1940-Science and Patents, Education News) One COSTLY energy zap causes by NLP suggestion transmitted to individuals; confusion, mistakes, trip, fall, body temp-freeze, heat, miscommunication, fatigue, focus/ concentration, radio-sleep (Kucinich-US patented under MKDELTA), and stalling any engine. HAARP, Body Electric, and Mass Control Human Engineering. JIM KEITH APPENDICE on my homepage with Russell Tice and Thomas Drake...

Israel-framed while dividing all people to conquer! CIA predicts, (no creating) to carry out-water (WAR) and pricing shortage, 2015-mind control transmissions zaps dry heat in body and energy-taking us down, Israel, Middle East, Africa. Overpopulation video from Pentagon staging us for the next invasion-ASSASSINATED Allison Des Forges in Hudson River mind control plane Crash-Staged and Senator Ed Ted Kennedy zapped. Both Civil rights Africa, Water and Dry Land zapped already planning to invade them and brainwash one world govt. Emulating the Torah scriptures! Manchurians, and IRS, CIA bldgs/files in WT7!

Major cities experiment to increase crime in the 70s by mind control EVOLVED never ceased GENERATING BIGGER GOVT, INDUCING MISHAPS-MISFORTUNES, entrapment and now TERRORISM? Infiltrations of BRAINWASHING SCHOOLS-WEAKEN their ARMY take down ISRAEL and America going Global Agenda. Infiltrated Palestinians-Wars provoked still in manifest; Under the Auspices/Scapegoating Drugs they brought in Conspiracy. NOT from drugs or your TV- SEE TIME photo/Article (Oct 1971) below Infiltrations and excuses on all aspects of ELF attacks.

Egypt largest Military, Turkey Sibel gagged SSP LAW created doubts and to hide conspiracy agenda of NWO) CIA masterminds. A public brainwashed to allow it unwittingly, in the White House, to next calamity and Global Domination Conspiracy of the minds! Connecting 50 yrs of dots! ie; General Anthony Zinni (wikipedia) and changed minds! (Brainwash on the job as many others, see how its done) CIA Predicts The Future 2015 (no infiltrating)- Water Resources. 2007 video comments. (Unwitting agents channeled to Infiltrate) Waging War since the Church Committee 1974! Charges were made 2 administrations concerned and NEVER ABOLISHED. May be drawn into the fight trying to stop it John McWethy. Taking over the Globe under the disguise of helping others tactics. An unwitting population targeted in advance! DARPA (trailing Science 50 yrs as new MKULTRA) Psyops deployed 50 yrs on civilians. ELECTRONIC WARFARE! http://www.liveleak.com/view?i=bb0_1180923539

Larry Silverstein OWNER of 911 TOWER 7, set up in advance to get insurance and transmitted forced speech/DECISION to "pull" to firefighters as if involved-NSA transmissions-SABOTAGED as Russell Tice Article Is the NSA conducting war on Americans (YES, tip of iceberg) 2006 and Media asked, why press didnt pick it up other than NBC? Operation Mockingbird propaganda unwittingly, updated remote viewing and impairment mind control as misunderstandings.

Sunstein's Report-Cognitive impairment infiltration is unwitting NOT hired Gangs, creating illusion-Un-realized Kinesthetic! Creating false perception for decades on civilians. Reagan erased with Alzheimer mind control (NLP) CIA programming. OPERATION MIND CONTROL (1973) Plans to Psycho civilize you and MACROCOSM Americas Corporate Leaders and Official, AND civilians.

Un-Covered documentary CONGRESS MARIONETTES not READING
infozapped, to invade Iraq. Mind controlled Out-Foxed video for years-
media mockingbird unwittingly, UNREALIZED, updated! The joke culture,
misfits in the pentagon cult of intelligence and a dysfunctional country! Allen
Dulles 1957" Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they
have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants."
Below www.mireilletterjman.com FULL disclosures.

Hadassah 90 Billions in Ponzi sabotage away from Jersusalem
HOSP (Laser/vision) funding. Re-Distributing the WEALTH from Jews
manipulating our economy further than Corporations. Always keeping their
enemy close, destroying files & buildings. They took down the economy behind
the scenes! See video on home page of misdirected investments mind controlled.
as many others unwittingly.

Ariel Sharon zapped into coma (as I), Directed Energy Weapons as planes;
because he knew the CIA was corrupt Sabotaging Israel. Kay Griggs Military
whistleblower with MIND JABBING attacks (Secret Societies) 1910 Yale
Prescott Bush FUNDED NAZI soldiers, kkk etc DoD.

1967 USS liberty-Project Philadelphia (Hallucinations) blaming ISRAEL-
mistake in identity set up-framed, cutting off investigations & news coverage
(as usual until exposed 2008 as the shuttle satellite cover up) Start of Anti-Se
mitism
fanned unwittingly since 1947 Act.

Alien UFO Hallucinations Scapegoating with LSD (that CIA brought in and
sold to kids). Making Million off the Pharmaceutical TAXES (as ALCOHOL
INDUCED URGES), now being sued from synthetic side effects and transmitted
Synthetic illnesses. After they mind controlled you and your teacher,
professor to push prescriptions and the greed transmitted to make
commercial on your drug inducement on Americans- VETS Agent
Orange non-traceable! Military CANCER and Leukemia, lumps, to all under
the disguise of microwaves infiltrating crimes & wars!

Playing GOD (Project Voice of GOD) & devil-The CIA Cult of Intelligence
born with National Security Act in 1947, Weapons Stations need to be dismantled
ASAP. Buzz in Pentagon Synthetic Telepathy and Psychotronics predicted in
1967 video instant communication, after

Public Speeches "Repeatedly staying the course" to brainwash invaded Countries
with (excuses), GULF war, "The ENERGY will be just fine", (Not at all) "we will
help one soul at a time". Hillary "I will not channel my husband" (as in
ghost-like transmissions sabotaged Clinton Rumsfeld: There is what
you know, you don't know..... " I Didn't mean to say that or that's not what
I meant," Obama dividing the people to conquer with "They like to do
that, one against the other," Called JACKETING in psyops. (Side effects
of brainwash & MC).

SEARCH for MANCHURIAN ego states such as an imaginary childhood
playmate and build it into a separate personality, unknown to the first. The
hypnotist would communicate directly with this schizophrenic offshoot and
command it to carry out specific deeds kamikaze pilot. Manchurian crimes
creating a subservient society was not out of sight- by mind control
waves." And worse.

GUANTANAMO scapegoats displays and focused on the wrong Weapons of
mass destruction, brainwash and intelligence masterminded. (Nano thermal
debris removed quickly) and Cathy O'Brien, SSP impeding truth. Never getting
to the truth---MINDS! INNOCENT and display for false blame. TIME/DELAYS

for false confession Brainwash out memory & PLANT new before public contacts.

How the CIA Missed Stalin's Bomb, 1946-50-printed 2007 but updated 2008. ---Remote Viewing and surveillance London Subway Bombing-Staged!!! Water and Odd/even days Petrol, CIA sabotage since 70s as drugs and crime all un-natural-inducing more plans for Florida.

Judge Napolitano, Lies the Government told you unwittingly until 2008 cover up pre-empted allegations with political and media transparency... DELUSIONS, RE-READ, and CONDONED corruptions! ILLUSIONS OF CRIMES statistics for 5 decades and mis perceptions mind controlled.

Market inflations and real estate pricing and gouging was all induced from the mind on each individual and as a mass, and part of conspiracy agenda. Corrupting American Minds. And, the suicide ??? of a Jewish CFO after 3 months as interim accountant auditing the books at FANNIE MAE fraud. Oversight today to Brokers & appraisers.

http://www.foxbusiness.com/on-air/freedom-watch/index.html#/v/1106032184001/your-government-landlord/?playlist_id=158146

Jewish Aaron Russo died of Cancer recently after going public that Rockefeller told him the only reason the WOMENS liberation was allowed to occur successfully was to COLLECT TAXES from them. They also manipulate couples lives as The Firm John Marks also wrote only the participant knows of this and is not only army. Invading Countries Under pretext of oil etc. for take over of humanity.

Did you know CIA operates on the ground wearing Yamacas to frame Jews, destroying fruit trees and crops against the Torah scriptures +, as with our organic natural farms in the U.S. Why?

Did you know that the ISRAELI ART STUDENTS were framed and mind controlled where to live and accepted only in the areas to live as guided to set up and look involved? CONTRARY OF CIA GUILT CREATING DOUBT and so much more BEARING FALSE WITNESS from a neighbor, false memory, fake Govt help spinning their wheels. INTERNET & Google lawsuit, libraries, false accusations & false detainments? Capable and do manipulate all Internet remotely with passwords and minds from spying surveillance. As with False imprisoned masses. Sabotaged 911 Commission never to see the light, as 9 Attorneys asking questions-Fired at once and Generation GAPS again. Sabotaged 911 Commission never to see the light, as 9 DOJ Attorneys asking questions-Fired at once when they could not be brainwashed to go along, and Generation GAPS again.

Did you know Mind Controlled People and Media is set up with tricks of false thoughts transmitted during conversation and output of written documents to put a SPIN on JOURNALISTS & civilians thus unknowingly creating PROPAGANDA, until now covering their tracks with blatant lies from our government? Decades of news from misunderstanding mind games, disputes, & slanders. No one high enough Q clearance! The behavioral sciences. Nevertheless, the final result is not the whole story of the CIA's attack on the mind. No one knows except the PARTICIPANT.

He called it Pain-Drug-Hypnosis and said it is a vicious war weapon ... The extensiveness of the use of this form of hypnotism in espionage work is

now so widespread that it is long past the time when people should have become alarmed about it. [p. 75] Report

Duplicitous-Framing ISRAEL & piggybacked shadowing to scapegoat and set up! See how CIA tab +. INJECTED IDEOLOGY covertly INFILTRATING WORSE OVER TIME TO CHUNK & ACCEPT. BRAINWASH society and worse yet if not stopped and reversed.

CIA JOHN LOFTUS brasschecktv.com 2 videos of ISRAEL, CIA BUSH/HITLER, 911 to AGE NDA.

<http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/government-corruption/why-the-justice-department-doesnt-catch-banksters-terrorists-and-other-enemies-of-the-nation.html>

VIDEO Mossad Microbiologist Joseph Moshes Baxter Ukraine Plague Warning-Posted by labvirus on November 7, 2009

Professor Moshe had called into the studio after a live radio show guested by Dr. A. True Ott entitled Born on the Fourth of July on RBN broadcast in mid-August claiming to be a microbiologist who wanted to supply evidence to a States Attorney regarding tainted H1N1 Swine flu vaccines being produced by Baxter BioPharma Solutions. He said that Baxters Ukrainian lab was in fact producing a bioweapon disguised as a vaccine. He claimed that the vaccine contained an adjuvant (additive) designed to weaken the immune system, and replicated RNA from the virus responsible for the 1918 pandemic Spanish flu, causing global sickness and mass death. The next day, this happened (see video) THE STRANGE CASE OF JOSEPH MOSHE:

This Joseph Moshe arrested in L.A. is likely a MOSSAD agent with a CONSCIENCE and has apparently been extradited immediately to Israel. Now his testimony, whatever it would have been, is still secure. Notice, the federal agents used an electro-magnetic pulse which knocked out his car, as well as any cell phone so he couldn't contact the U.S. Attorney he was obviously going to meet with. Did he make threats against Obama?? Apparently just announcing he was going public about his knowledge of Baxter Pharma, and that the pandemic flu vaccine isn't a vaccine at all, but is indeed a biological weapon designed to kill millions was all it took for him to be detained. AS I and still under threat! FRAMED discredit, set up, pre and post SUGGESTIONS and the PUBLIC...

and [Update December 9, 2010] Gilbert states in the new report: Al Gore article I am ashamed of what climate science has become today."

ELF ills COVER UPS with TANGIBLE; done for 50 yrs UNWIT. Sister Bertell: doctorate in biometry below. Letter to Congress on home page. www.Ustogaza.org and INFORMATION WARFARE (1972) PRESS RELEASE below of a few. 50 yrs-ISRAEL-FRAMED while Dividing ALL PEOPLE TO CONQUER! Have you figured it out yet-

CONNECT the DOTS! 50 YRS of CIA dirty tricks PINNED ON ISRAEL to go down agenda. FLOTILLAS

WERE MIND CONTROLLED pawns to go there and create anti-semitism and war as past 40 yrs unwittingly agenda. Muslim against Jew and JEW against Jew putting them on boats etc. and

PUT PRESSURE ON ISRAEL, LIKE CONGRESS with IRAQ war. See lawsuit last YEAR (jacking)...

Using others and media as 50 yrs of TRICKS by mind control USA.

Subdue & Ripping senses while there. FIRE IN HAIFA on CROPS was also CIA mind controlled manchurian crimes & HAARP as GAS PIPE crimes set up in EGYPT to block/force..
Rivlin, deputies reject Tibi bill to commemorate 'Nakba' By LAHAV HARKOV
<http://www.jpost.com/Headlines/Home.aspx>
instant news 07/04/2011 16:45

Global Domination and Matrix by satellite-Israel, Seismic Energy to part sea & leave crevice, Israel small land & surrounded by 50 yrs of vast constant attacks, and psyops INFILTRATIONS since HITLER MIND CONTROL and his armies!

Israel has Palestinians who were EVICTED by their own people,
Israel can't have chicken or cow suffer with Kosher scriptures and suffering---
2nd level shadow CIA proven Diabolical!

STOP Shadow CIA attacks-50 yrs PRESS FANNING Anti-Semitism and spinning all 2nd level CIA, Goldstone Report and SS liberty ... dis-info, hallucinations, cognitive infiltrations, illusions, wearing Yamacas on the Ground in disguise, psyops on Israel!
Leave Israel alone and we will have world peace!

Inducing mind control on rioters coupled with funding them in Egypt to take them down
WW3 as planned every time we invade a Country- Brainwash Process & Subdue & Ripping senses while there. Also George Green link video. 9/2010 Press release in
SUPREME COURT below this one of ISRAEL whistle blowing CIA to take them down (1947 to current activities fanning opposites)

Prof. Mkhaimar Abusada of the Al-Azhar University in Gaza said that "The prisoner swap has boosted Hamas' popularity for now, but it won't last more than a few months. Hamas' popularity has declined every year it has been in power.

"Hamas control of Gaza brought an Israeli blockade and siege. Even though it was Israeli-imposed, a lot of people blame Hamas. The Palestinians voted Hamas for reform and change. They didn't vote for siege and blockade and unemployment. They voted to end the corruption. None of that happened," he told the UK paper.

'Hamas as corrupt as Fatah'

The people of Gaza, the report ventured, are disappointed to find that Hamas whose upset victory in the 2006 election was based largely "on despair with the corruption and the misgovernance of the ruling Fatah" was essentially cut from the exact same cloth.

"They're back to the same old corruption," Mohammed Mansour, a human rights activist told the Guardian. "Hamas is a party that only benefits its own supporters. If you want a job, if you want to do business, you must be a supporter of Hamas."

Gazans, most of whom are struggling to simply get by, are growing more and more resentful of the ruling party, he said.

The real despair, however, is focused on the widespread lack of hope for change: Hamas is focusing its efforts on two main avenues: The armed conflict with Israel and the fierce political feud with arch-rival Fatah.

Majority Jewish Survey 10/6/11
PEACE THROUGH STRENGTH

After the columns of fire and dust of the 1967 Six Day War dissipated, the final outlines of a territorial solution to the Arab-Israeli conflict emerged.

At that time, the Israelis reunited Jerusalem, but failed to annex Judea and Samaria (the so-called West Bank) as an integral part of the Jewish state. As a result, the internationally recognized right of Jewish settlement of these lands has remained in limbo.

After more than 40 years of wandering in the desert of failed peace processes, isn't it time for Israel to assert its just and rightful claims to Judea and Samaria, the very heart of the Jewish homeland?

Of course, there will be those who will continue to insist that there is a need to create a Palestinian Arab state within the heartland of the Jewish state. What these individuals stubbornly refuse to admit is that a Palestinian state already exists within the post-1967 borders of Jordan. If the "Arab Spring" means anything at all, it means that there is a need to give the Palestinian Arab majority in Jordan more of a democratic say in how they are governed. When that happens, a democratic Palestinian Arab state will take its place among the nations.

Our collective frustration over a countless series of failed peace processes will end when we get on the right side of history, and allow truth and justice to prevail. "Peace through strength" should be our motto - with a strength based on moral clarity and determination.
<http://blog.standforisrael.org/home> <http://www.thelikud.org/> SPEECH <http://www.thejp.org/>

"You shall possess the land and you shall dwell in it, for to you have I given the land to possess it."
(BAMIDBAR 33:53)

PALESTINE economy growing 10% a year! While attacking reachable small land of ISRAEL and no
PEACE blaming each other..... CIA manipulations and mind controlled AGENTS anti-semitism
un-wit...
Dulles and anti-semitism mind control from 2nd level. Madsen/Schreuder etc... Funding Terrorist
Groups & Palestine growing 10% a yr with new Malls and we can't REVOLUTION in MASS
accordingly...

Risks in war zones... as enemy combatants if shadowed by others to sneak in or infiltrations
of people for decades Letter 2/2009 from Obama gone when he was going to bring 100,000.00
Palestinians to AMERICA. No one wants them in their own land. 1947...! Genuine aid through Egypt!!!
Using pawns to PROVOKE, whitewash, cover up, spin etc...

JEWS FOR THE PRESERVATION OF FIREARMS OWNERSHIP
America's Most Aggressive Defender of Firearms Ownership

According to a US Department of Defense directive (S-3600.1, December 9, 1996), "information warfare" is defined as "an information operation Information warfare has

tended to ignore the role of the human body as an information or data processor in this quest for dominance, except in those cases where an individual's logic or rational thought may be upset via Dis-information or deception... just as any other data-"Yet, the body is capable not only of being deceived, manipulated or mis-informed but also shut down or destroyed." Dr . Begich.
Blackouts of time...
The CIA succeeded in developing a whole range of psycho-weapons to expand its already ominous psychological warfare arsenal. With these capabilities, it was now possible to wage a new kind of war: a war which would take place invisibly, upon the battlefield of the human mind... [p. 19]
According to the public and Dr. Walter Bowart Operation mind control in absentia .

by 1969 and didn't have need for shuttles for decades when mission was accomplished. See Shadow
Apollo 11 whistleblower. Mafioso went quiet after missions accomplished, until now to discredit 2nd level CIA and lawsuit as this website content accusations. WHITEWASHING with twists and brainwashing the public with your tax dollar and worse.

For a year, Obama prohibited any new US sanctions to stop Iran developing nuclear weapons a looming existential threat to both Israel and the US.
Refusing to identify the PA as responsible, Obama has not penalized it.

INDEED, FAR from holding Palestinians accountable, Obama has consistently rewarded them, increasing aid to almost \$1 billion per year. A Palestinian Media Watch report just presented to the US Congress documents that, in May 2011 alone, the PA paid \$5,207,000 in salaries to Palestinians in Israeli jails, including blood-soaked terrorists. Last year the US provided \$225 million to the general Palestinian budget from which these salaries are paid.

If Obama was genuine about holding the PA accountable, he would be demanding the disbanding of Fatah's own Al Aqsa Martyrs Brigades a US- recognized terrorist group. He would demand the abrogation of the PA's unity agreement with Hamas (which calls for a genocide of Jews) as a precondition of any future talks. He has done neither.

Rabbi's Commentary www.StandforIsrael.org
Israel in Crisis and Conflict

August 25, 2011
Dear Friend of Israel,

Last week's terror attacks in Israel were tragic and telling. In the week since, I have watched the funerals of the eight innocent victims with grief and prayer. And I have also been paying attention to the Palestinian Authority's response to this brutal violence.

The attacks last Thursday originated along Israel's border with Egypt, and are believed to have been carried out by members of the Palestinian Popular Resistance Committee. When the Israel Defense Forces (IDF) rightfully responded to the attacks with military strikes on Palestinian terrorist targets in Gaza, Hamas joined in the violence, raining down more than 100 rockets on Israel over that weekend and rockets continue to fall today.

That Hamas joined in the violence against Israel when they were already vulnerable is no surprise nor is the fact that they violated the ceasefire they agreed to after days of fighting between Hamas terrorists and the IDF. If history has taught Israel anything, it's that there's no such thing as a ceasefire with Hamas.

When we look to the more reasonable and moderate of the two main Palestinian factions the Palestinian Authority (P.A.) we likewise find nothing encouraging. Instead of condemning the terrorist attacks coming from Gaza, P.A. president Mahmoud Abbas went to the U.N. Security Council, calling for an emergency session to halt Israeli airstrikes on the Gaza Strip.

Abbas offered the U.N. no acknowledgement of Palestinian incitement and culpability. Nor was there any attempt at direct communication and negotiation with Israel. The bid for a Palestinian state follows a similar formula: deny any fault, eschew any real attempts at peace, and go to the U.N. for an end-around to your desired goal.

Abbas even accused Israel of trying to use this situation to undermine the Palestinian attempts at statehood, and to drum up international sympathy by portraying the Palestinians as the victims of Israeli violence. "We are determined to turn to the U.N. in September and receive recognition because of Israeli government policies," he said. "What Israel is doing now will not deter us from continuing to claim our rights."

True character is often revealed in times of crisis and conflict. In this conflict, Palestinian leadership has yet again shown that it has little regard for the truth and little interest in peacemaking. In the week that has passed since the attacks, the Israeli people have shown their character as well. We have gathered in unity to grieve our lost sons and daughters, brothers, and sisters. The city of Eilat, where the attacks took place, pushed forward with its annual international jazz festival earlier this week. As Eilat mayor Meir Yizhak-Halevi told *The Jerusalem Post*, "The right way to answer hostile fundamentalist forces is to carry on as normal."

Thankfully, for Israel, even in times of attack, normal means a desire for justice and peace, participation in a strong community, and faith in God. May we all be blessed with these gifts and may they, along with our support and prayers, see Israel through the difficult times that lie ahead.

With prayers for shalom, peace,

Rabbi Yechiel Eckstein
President Top of Form
Bottom of Form

Raise Your Voice
PRAY for Israel
TELL US your story
TALK to your friends
More ways you can help
Rabbi's Commentary
Israel in Crisis and Conflict

Last week's terror attacks in Israel were tragic and telling. Rabbi Eckstein says the Palestinian Authority's response to the attacks says a lot about the true character of Palestinian leadership: their regard for the truth, and their interest in peacemaking. And Israel's response reveals a lot about hers.

Readmore
Learn About Israel
Find out the story of
this amazing land.
August 22, 2011--Contact Morton A. Klein at: 212-481-1500
Attn: NEWS EDITOR
ZOA Criticizes Quartet Statement, Calls for Quartet to be Disbanded

The Zionist Organization of America (ZOA) has criticized the statement issued this week by the Middle East Quartet (the U.S., the European Union, Russia and the United Nations) which failed to condemn actual, on-going recent violations by the Palestinian Authority (PA) of its signed obligations under the Oslo agreements to end terrorism and the incitement to hatred and murder that feeds it, but which instead declared the Quartet to be greatly concerned by Israel's recent announcements to advance planning for new housing units in Ariel and East Jerusalem. (Middle East Quartet Statement, August 16, 2011). In view of the Quartet's longstanding bias against Israel, as evidenced in its 2003 Roadmap peace plan, which virtually discarded the Oslo requirement of Palestinian compliance and which aims to create a Palestinian state led by an unreformed, extremist, terror-supporting PA, the ZOA has called for its disbanding. (The ZOA was the first organization to do this when its Director of Middle East Policy, Daniel Mandel, wrote an article in January calling for this step).

Following the Quartet's latest statement, former Deputy National Security Advisor, Elliott Abrams, called for the disbanding of the Quartet saying, "The last time the Middle East Quartet met, on July 11, it was unable even to issue a statement about the key issue before it: the Palestinian effort to get the UN General Assembly and Security Council to declare Palestine a state and admit it to membership. Nor has the Quartet been able to issue a statement about the attacks the Assad regime has been carrying out this week against Palestinian refugee camps in Syria, which have led thousands of Palestinians to flee their homes. But it did on August 16 get itself organized to address what it apparently saw as a graver issue and a greater threat to peace, Israel's announcement of plans to construct additional housing units in Jerusalem and Ariel."

Nowadays the Quartet seems able to reach agreement on only one thing: criticism of Israel. This is the lowest common denominator among the United States, EU, United Nations, and Russia, and it is pretty low indeed. If this is the only function of the Quartet, the better path would be to disband it now for the statements it is making and the statements it seems unable to make combine to bring discredit on all participants (Elliott Abrams, Quartet Statements and Quartet Silences, Council on Foreign Relations, August 16, 2011).

ZOA National President Morton A. Klein said, "The ZOA has watched for years, hoping an elementary sense of responsibility and decency would lead the Quartet to hold the Palestinians to their never-fulfilled obligations to arrest terrorists, outlaw terrorist groups and end the incitement to hatred and murder in the PA-controlled media, mosques, schools and youth camps that feed terrorism. Instead, as in its latest statement, it fixates on Jews seeking to build homes in Judea, Samaria and eastern Jerusalem and finds this a threat to peace."

The Quartet subverted President George W. Bush's June 2002 vision of a new Palestinian leadership, untainted by terrorism and corruption, replacing the old PA leadership and creating a new, transparent, democratic and civil Palestinian society. The Bush plan had its own faults, but it at least recognized what needed to be done on the Palestinian side. In contrast, the 2003 Roadmap peace plan called for swift Israeli concessions ahead of any Palestinian reforms. This was a formula for releasing the PA from all need for compliance on terrorism and incitement and indeed there has been no progress since that date.

In recent days, PA-controlled TV has approvingly interviewed a Palestinian mother proud of the fact that her son became a terrorist bomb-maker who wanted to marry the seventy virgins promised for a Muslim martyr in paradise. It also broadcast a program stating that the Western Wall plaza, dedicated to Jewish prayer at the Western Wall, will one day be replaced by a new Arab neighborhood. Also, the official PA daily newspaper has again denied Jewish history by referring to the Jerusalem Temple as an alleged Temple.

It is clear that a PA that can do these things is not a peace partner but one will look in vain for a word of criticism or censure from the Quartet. The Quartet has been, and remains, a failure and disgrace. It should be disbanded.

Growing threat in Gaza

Egypt unrest means weapons bonanza for Gaza 7/23/2011

Op-ed: Fall of Mubarak regime allowed terror groups to smuggle in huge quantities of arms Seven months passed since the outbreak of Arab world uprisings. The wave is not over yet and it is still difficult to estimate its implications and how it will affect, in the long run, Israel's strategic, political and security situation. However, at this time already we can see several developments that have a direct bearing on the security-military balance between Israel and elements that threaten it in neighboring theaters.

The main, immediate beneficiaries of what is known as the Arab spring are Hamas and Islamic Jihad in the Gaza Strip. The riots in Egypt and the removal of Mubarak and his associates from power prompted two developments: First, the Muslim Brotherhood is no longer an underground movement and has become an important, influential political element. The groups' influence prompted Egypt's government to completely halt construction of the underground metal obstacle built with American assistance in a bid to block smuggling tunnels. The Egyptian regime is making no effort to curb new tunnels and has virtually suspended its battle against smuggling from Rafah to the Strip.

Simultaneously, Egyptian security forces preoccupied with domestic developments completely lost their hold on the Sinai Peninsula. Some 300,000 Bedouins belonging to four or five large tribes are now the Sinai's true rulers. These tribes' main income is based on smuggling in general, and on smuggling to Gaza in particular, and they quickly exploited the security vacuum in the peninsula in the wake of the revolution.

As result of these developments, arms shipments to the Strip have been surging in recent months: Everything that has been sent by the Iranians and their emissaries in recent years and was hidden by the Bedouins - who waited for an opportunity to pass it over to Hamas under Egypt's nose - has flowed freely into Gaza in the past five months. Meanwhile, new shipments arrived and were transferred to Hamas and Islamic Jihad without delay or a need to hide them.

10,000 rockets in Gaza

Consequently, terror groups in the Gaza Strip doubled their rocket arsenals. Today, according to highly credible sources, these organizations possess some 10,000 rockets of all types, a similar number to the Hezbollah arsenal in the Second Lebanon War.

While this is a disturbing figure, the overwhelming majority of rockets held by Hamas and its allies are short-range projectiles with relatively small warheads.

However, Gaza terror groups, and mostly Hamas and Islamic Jihad, hold thousands of mid-range Grad rockets, and a few heavy Fajr rockets that have a range of some 65 kilometers (roughly 40 miles) and can reach the outskirts of Bat Yam, just south of Tel Aviv.

This means that in the next major clash in the Strip, Hamas and Islamic Jihad will be able to disrupt life not only in south-central Israel more than before, but also disrupt the orderly operations of IDF and Air Force bases in the area.

Moreover, from the beginning of the year, the Bedouins transferred into Gaza three times (!) the quantity

of industrial explosives compared to the quantity handed over throughout 2010. T

he shipments included advanced explosives that would enable Gaza groups to produce more dangerous, destructive bombs than in the past. In addition to rockets and explosives, large quantities of anti-aircraft weapons and mostly shoulder-held missiles and light artillery were also smuggled into the Strip. Such arms were available in Gaza before but in small quantities. Now, the quantities are higher, creating a greater threat for Air Force choppers and jets.
Follow Ynetnews on

8/16/11

Dear members,

Below you will find the ZOA's latest position statement on cutting ties to the P A. The sooner the better in my opinion. After all, trying to talk peace with an obstinate, duplicitous, belligerent, and anti-Semitic entity should not be an option for the U.S. or Israel!

Subject: ZOA Supports Israel's F.M. Lieberman's Call For Israel To Cut Ties With PA Unless PA Ends Incitement, Arrests Terrorists, Ends Hamas Alliance

PA Tries to Prosecute IDF, Plans Violence

ZOA Supports Israel's F.M. Lieberman's Call for Israel to Cut Ties with PA Unless PA Ends Incitement, Arrests Terrorists, Ends Hamas Alliance

The Zionist Organization of America (ZOA) has declared support and understanding for Israeli Foreign Minister Avigdor Lieberman's call for Israel to sever ties with the Mahmoud Abbas Palestinian Authority (PA), saying that unless and until the PA fulfills its signed obligations under the Oslo agreements to arrest terrorists, outlaw terrorist groups and end the incitement to hatred and murder within the PA-controlled, media, mosques, schools and youth camps, such action is necessary. In light of the recent Fatah-controlled PA unity government agreement with Hamas, a terrorist organization that calls its Charter for the destruction of Israel and the murder of Jews, PA rescission of this agreement is also a prerequisite for maintaining ties with the PA.

Mr. Lieberman told reporters this week that he would ask the forum of eight a subgroup of ministers within the Cabinet to end Israel's relations with the PA, following the PA's attempt to prosecute IDF officers at the International Criminal Court at The Hague. He said, No Finance Ministry officials, not the Water Authority and no Foreign Ministry officials [will maintain ties] You cannot have security coordination [with Israel] while you are also trying IDF soldiers at The Hague. Mr. Lieberman also said that PA officials, despite claims of intending merely non-violent action, are instead preparing to flood checkpoints with tens of thousands of PA Arabs who might then force their way past IDF soldiers and into Israel's major cities. The Palestinian Authority is getting ready for bloodshed on a scale we haven't seen. The more they speak about non-violent action, the more they are preparing for bloodshed.

Rockets continue to fall on southern Israel

Rockets continue to rain down on southern Israel as the IDF remains steadfast in its policy of responding to each rocket attack. IDF Chief of Staff Benny Gantz told reporters that Hamas is allowing other terrorist organizations that operate in the Gaza strip to fire rockets into Israel. According to Gantz, Hamas is testing Israel to see how they will respond to each attack, and are turning a blind eye to the individuals responsible for firing the rockets.

The IDF's policy is to retaliate for each attack, given that the response is limited in scope. The IDF does not want to escalate the situation to the point where it is dragged into a full confrontation with Hamas and prefers to minimize its response so long as the rockets that land in Israel do not cause severe damage. Israeli forces continue to be on high alert, while the defense establishment is anticipating an increase of violence in the lead up to the UN General Assembly vote for a Palestinian state this September.

Author: Amichai Farkas | July 18, 2011
Posted in: Hamas, IDF, Rocket attacks, Terrorism

Turkey discovers weapons in Iranian cargo plane

An Iranian cargo plane suspected of containing nuclear material was ordered by the U.N. to land in a Turkish military airfield on its way to Syria. The plane was found to contain rocket launchers, mortars, rifles, and other explosive materials.

This, and similar recent incidents, proves again that Iran is a chief sponsor of terrorism. The extent to which Iran is successful at arming terrorist groups and regimes such as Syria is still difficult to assess, but it is certain that Iran aims to be the leading power in the rapidly changing Middle East.

For Iran to be stopped, the West needs to enforce crippling sanctions against them, and free countries everywhere not just Israel must convince the Iranian regime that they're willing to use military force to ensure Iran's compliance. Otherwise, our inaction will help usher in a nuclear Iran and that would be a disaster not just for Israel, but for the entire world.

Author: Amichai Farkas | March 22, 2011
Posted in: Iran, Nuclear weapons, Syria

IDF intercepts Gaza-bound ship

A French ship named Dignity carrying 17 anti-Israel activists the only ship in the so-called Freedom Flotilla to set sail for Gaza was intercepted peacefully by the Israeli Navy. According to the ship's captain, when he first departed from Greece passengers claimed they were headed to Alexandria, Egypt. Only after leaving the port did they inform him of their intention to sail towards Gaza.

Israeli marines boarded the French vessel and transferred the passengers to an Israeli ship where they received food and water and were visited by a doctor to determine their physical conditions. The passengers were then taken to Israel's Ashdod port and were given the option to either leave Israel immediately and return to their home countries, or wait at a detention center for a judge to meet with them.

Author: Amichai Farkas | July 19, 2011

Dear ZOA members,

The following insightful OpEd is a must read because of its bold declaration that there can never be a Palestinian state in Judea and Samaria; that declaration coming from ZOA's national vice chairman, Steven Goldberg. It is also worth noting that his words are consistent with my letter to the editor, entitled "Deja vu", which appeared in the Oct. 14, 2010 print edition of Washington Jewish Week.

Marc Caroff

Israel's epic chess game

By STEVEN M. GOLDBERG

07/24/2011 22:44

The Palestinians are about to make a fatal error. Israel must not hesitate to declare "checkmate."

Israel is engaged in a war for survival that started even before its declaration of independence and continues to this very day. Its enemies have prosecuted this war militarily, economically, politically, diplomatically, legally and psychologically. Because of the length and complexity of this struggle, an appropriate metaphor is a game of chess one in which the stakes for Israel are life and death.

Winning a game of chess is no simple matter. It requires strategy, patience, steady nerves, the proper balance between aggression and caution, and the ruthlessness to checkmate one's opponent when the opportunity presents itself. Impulsiveness and emotionalism usually lead to defeat. When a grandmaster makes a mistake, he must not panic; instead, he must extract himself from danger with care and de

termination.

Israel's leaders have not played like grandmasters.

Instead, they have mixed brilliant moves with blunders.

Among the former, the preemptive strike on Egypt of June 5, 1967, that led to Israel's victory in the Six Day War and Menachem Begin's decision to destroy Iraq's nuclear reactor in Osirak in June 1981 stand out.

Both moves required boldness and careful preparation, and both were highly successful.

Unfortunately Israel has subsequently made serious strategic errors. It allowed Egypt to strike the first blow in October 1973, and almost lost the Yom Kippur War.

The Oslo Accords of 1993 allowed Yasser Arafat and the PLO to return from exile, and have resulted in the murder or maiming of thousands of Israelis. Israel's precipitous withdrawal from southern Lebanon in 2000 and its forcible eviction of Jews from Gaza in 2005 compounded the error of Oslo.

THE CAUSE of these errors was emotional exhaustion, best summed up by former prime minister Ehud Olmert's tragic admission that we are tired of fighting.

We are tired of being courageous. We are tired of winning.

We are tired of defeating our enemies. Such a mentality is frankly catastrophic.

Fortunately for Israel, its enemies have made even worse mistakes. Most important have been their serial refusals to accept overly generous offers by prime ministers Ehud Barak and Olmert to sacrifice strategically vital territory in Judea and Samaria for a Palestinian state. More recently, the Palestinians have also shortsightedly insisted on a complete settlement freeze as a condition for negotiating with Prime Minister Binyamin Netanyahu, despite his misguided eagerness to make a bargain similar to those offered by his predecessors.

The Palestinians are about to make their worst blunder yet one that is potentially fatal to their cause.

Specifically, the Palestinian Authority, knowing that its leadership status is failing and that the clock is about to run out, has announced its intention to seek recognition as a state from the United Nations. This desperate gambit flatly abrogates both the Oslo Accords and UN Resolution 242, providing Israel with the legal justification to cancel both agreements and simply annex portions of Judea and Samaria.

TO WIN this chess game, Israel must correct the life-threatening mistake it made by agreeing to a Palestinian state. The land west of the Jordan River can hold a Jewish state or another Arab state; it can't hold both.

Israel's leaders, including Yitzhak Rabin, recognized this truth before weakening in the face of international pressure. It's time to declare categorically that there will never be a Palestinian state in Judea and Samaria.

The Arabs who live there may continue to be residents of Israel with full civil and religious rights and local autonomy, but any national or political rights must be exercised in affiliation with Jordan the already existing Palestinian state.

Taking advantage of the Palestinian blunder by terminating all discussions of Palestinian statehood won't be easy. There will be powerful international pressure against Israel for making such a bold move. Many will implore Israel to just surrender, or to make a reckless, needless sacrifice that will lead to its defeat.

But Israel can't afford to be checkmated. Now it must play like a grandmaster.

The writer is the national vice chairman of the Zionist Organization of America, and sits on the Executive Board of the World Likud. He is a graduate of Harvard University and New York University Law School, and a tournament chess player.

THE LATEST Abbas Adviser: "Blessings to the souls of our Shahids (Martyrs), whom we will not forget - not for the sake of a grant, not for the sake of a deal..." August 1, 2011 The Zionist Organization of America (ZOA) has renewed its call for President Barack Obama to terminate U.S. funding of Mahmoud Abbas Palestinian Authority (PA) which recently signed a unity government agreement with the kill the Jews Hamas terrorist organization following statements from Abbas adviser, Sabri Saidam, defending the long-standing PA practice of honoring shahids martyrs [martyrs, i.e., terrorists who were killed in the course of murdering, or attempting to murder, Jews]. Saidam repudiated the idea that the PA should cease doing so because of the displeasure of the PAs international donors.

Al-Hayat Al-Jadida, Saidam wrote, We have named streets after leaders not of our people, and have marked the birthdays of other heroes who are not from our society, as a sign of honor... More Proof - U.S. Aid To Abbas' PA Is Funding Terrorists July 29, 2011 The Zionist Organization of America (ZOA) has renewed its long-standing call for an end to U.S. taxpayer-funded aid to Mahmoud Abbas Palestinian Authority (PA) following detailed revelations U.S. funds are reaching the hands of blood-soaked Jew-killing terrorists. A report, utilizing among other sources Palestinian statutes and official PA media reports, presented to the U.S. Congress by Palestinian Media Watch, demonstrates that Abbas PA pays monthly salaries to 5,500 jailed Palestinians in Israeli prisons, including terrorists and that it funds these salaries from its general budget, a good deal of which is provided by U.S. financial aid.

Shocker: Overwhelming 73% of Palestinians Support Islamic Teaching to Murder Jews July 18, 2011

Home

This day marks the 40th anniversary of the release of the Pentagon Papers in the New York Times, and today, the Times ran an op-ed by NWC Executive Director Stephen M. Kohn that tells the story of the first-ever whistleblowers in the United States.

In 1777, a group of American sailors and marines blew the whistle on the first Commodore of the US Navy, accusing him of misconduct that included the torture of British soldiers. The Continental Congress did not throw the whistleblowers in solitary confinement, prosecute them, or execute them. Even in a time of war, the government did not use the "state secrets" privilege to hide these abuses. Instead, they passed a law that all whistleblowers should be protected, released all the records related to the whistleblowers' concerns, and used funds from Congress' meager treasury to protect the whistleblowers from retaliation.

TAKE ACTION! Stop Prosecuting National Security Whistleblowers

As a country we have moved so far away from what the Founding Fathers recognized at the foundation of democracy - freedom of speech.

The federal government should immediately drop the criminal investigations and prosecutions of national security whistleblowers, and President Obama should pardon NSA whistleblower Thomas Drake.

On July 30, 1778, the Continental Congress enacted America's first whistleblower protection law. We ask that Congress declare July 30th National Whistleblower D

ay, honoring whistleblowers for their contributions throughout history.

Please send a letter to Congress demanding that they honor what the Founding Fathers did on July 30, 1778, in the midst of the American Revolution. Then pass this alert on to your friends and family.

National Whistleblowers Center U.S. Whistleblower Laws Take Action Submit Confidential Report

1997-2008 National Whistleblowers Center & NWLDEF P.O. Box 3768, Washington, DC 20027 CFC 10222

ENACT A NATIONAL WHISTLEBLOWER PROTECTION LAW!

WHEREAS, recent financial scandals and multi-billion dollar bail out legislation highlight the urgent need to protect those honest Americans who report wrongdoing in the government and in the private sector;

WHEREAS, courageous whistleblowers are responsible for recovering billions of dollars stolen by government contractors engaged in fraud;

WHEREAS, whistleblowers have played a critical role in protecting the public by exposing health and safety violations and holding governments and corporations accountable;

WHEREAS, retaliation against whistleblowers targets the very people who we need to tell the truth about fraud and misconduct;

WHEREAS, Congress has not yet passed into law a national whistleblower protection act covering all Americans;

BE IT RESOLVED: That Congress enact into law a National Whistleblower Protection Act which protects all Americans who lawfully disclose waste and fraud in government spending, violations of law or threats to the public health and safety. The law must provide all whistleblowers with the right to federal court proceedings, a trial by jury and reasonable damages. It must also reward employees who risk their careers to serve the public interest.

June 12, 2011

The Whistle-Blowers of 1777

By STEPHEN M. KOHN- Washington

FORTY years ago today, The New York Times began publishing the Pentagon Papers, a seminal moment not only for freedom of the press but also for the role of whistle-blowers

like Daniel Ellsberg, who leaked the papers to expose the mishandling of the war in Vietnam in defending our democracy.

Today, the Obama administration is aggressively pursuing leakers. Bradley E. Manning, an Army private, has been imprisoned since May 2010 on suspicion of having passed classified data to the antisecrecy group WikiLeaks. Thomas A. Drake, a former official at the National

Security Agency, pleaded guilty Friday to a misdemeanor of misusing the agency's computer system by providing information to a newspaper reporter.

The tension between protecting true national security secrets and ensuring the public's right to know about abuses of authority is not new. Indeed, the nation's founders faced this very issue.

In the winter of 1777, months after the signing of the Declaration of Independence, the

American warship Warren was anchored outside of Providence, R.I. On board, 10 revolutionary sailors and marines met in secret not to plot against the king's

armies, but to discuss their concerns about the commander of the Continental

Navy, Commodore Esek Hopkins. They knew the risks: Hopkins came from a powerful family; his brother was a former governor of Rhode Island and a signer of the declaration.

Hopkins had participated in the torture of captured British sailors; he treated prisoners in the most inhuman and barbarous manner, his subordinates wrote in a petition.

One whistle-blower, a Marine captain named John Grannis, was selected to present the petition to the Continental Congress, which voted on March 26, 1777,

to suspend Hopkins from his post.

The case did not end there. Hopkins, infuriated, immediately retaliated. He filed a

criminal libel suit in Rhode Island against the whistle-blowers. Two of them who

happened to be in Rhode Island Samuel Shaw, a midshipman, and Richard

Marven, a third lieutenant

were jailed. In a petition read to Congress on July 23, 1778, they pleaded that they had been

arrested for doing what they then believed and still believe was nothing but their duty.

Later that month, without any recorded dissent, Congress enacted America's first whistleblower-

protection law: That it is the duty of all persons in the service of the United States,

as well as all other inhabitants thereof, to give the earliest information to Congress or any

other proper authority of any misconduct, frauds or misdemeanors committed by any

officers or persons in the service of these states, which may come to their knowledge.

Congress did not stop there. It wanted to ensure that the whistle-blowers would have

excellent legal counsel to fight against the libel charges, and despite the financial hardships

of the new republic, it authorized payment for the legal fees of Marven and Shaw

. Congress did not hide behind government secrecy edicts, even though the nation was at war.

Instead, it authorized the full release of all records related to the removal of Hopkins. No

state secret privilege was invoked. The whistle-blowers did not need to use a Freedom of

Information Act to obtain documents to vindicate themselves. There was no attempt to hide

the fact that whistle-blowers had accused a Navy commander of mistreating prisoners.

Armed with Congress's support, the whistle-blowers put on a strong defense, and won their

case in court. And true to its word, Congress on May 22, 1779, provided \$1,418 to cover costs

associated with the whistle-blowers defense. One Sam. Adams was directed to ensure that

their Rhode Island lawyer, William Channing, was paid.

Nearly two centuries later, the Supreme Court justice William O. Douglas, praising the

founders' commitment to freedom of speech, wrote: The dominant purpose of the First

Amendment was to prohibit the widespread practice of government suppression of embarrassing information.

A 1989 law was supposed to protect federal employees who expose fraud and miscon-

duct
from retaliation. But over the years, these protections have been completely undermined.
One loophole gives the government the absolute right to strip employees of their security clearances and fire them, without judicial review. Another bars employees of the National Security Agency and the Central Intelligence Agency from any coverage under the law. And Congress has barred national security whistle-blowers who are fired for exposing wrongdoing from obtaining protection in federal court.
It is no surprise that honest citizens who witness waste, fraud and abuse in national security programs but lack legal protections are silenced or forced to turn to unauthorized methods to expose malfeasance, incompetence or negligence.
Instead of ignoring and intimidating whistle-blowers, Congress and the executive branch would do well to follow the example of the Continental Congress, by supporting and shielding them.
Stephen M. Kohn is the executive director of the National Whistleblowers Center and the author of The Whistleblowers Handbook: A Step-by-Step Guide to Doing What's Right and Protecting Yourself.

[Update December 9, 2010] Gilbert states in the new report: Al Gore article
I am ashamed of what climate science has become today."

The science community is relying on an inadequate model to blame CO2 and innocent citizens for global warming in order to generate funding and to gain attention. If this is what 'science' has become today, I, as a scientist, am ashamed. "It is morally reprehensible and an offense against humanity and the Earth to interfere with the normal function of the planetary system to cause or enhance storms, hurricanes, tsunamis, monsoons, mud slides, draught, flooding, earth quakes or volcano eruptions." Sister Rosalie Bertell knew early in her life that she would become a nun.

She is a Grey Nun of the Sacred Heart, GNSH with a doctorate in biometry. "Planet Earth: The Latest Weapon of War - A Critical Study into the Military and the Environment" 1986...
<http://www.examiner.com/human-rights-in-national/un-scientists-turn-on-un-and-al-gore>

Leuren Moret: Fukushima HAARP nuclear attack
by CIA, DOE, BP for London banks
Fukushima HAARP tectonic nuclear attack was done by an international racketeering war crimes network within the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), Department of Energy (DOE), and BP (British Petroleum) on behalf of City of London bankers. WEAPONS ELF exist for the FINANCIERS DoD mind controlling Corp LEADERS Macrocosm and CIA-developed Stuxnet virus, FRAMING Mossad!
<http://youtu.be/htsWup50i3E>

The Wrong Recipe for Peace
June 23, 2011

Dear Friend of Israel,
The fall is shaping up to be a crucial time for Israel. In September, Palestinian leadership plans to present a resolution for Palestinian statehood to the Unit

ed Nations Security Council. If the Security Council approves the resolution, it would then go before the U.N. General Assembly for a vote.

Though passage of such a resolution is unlikely the U.S. holds veto power because of its permanent seat on the Security Council and has promised to exercise it if it did pass it could have grave consequences. It would allow the Palestinians to avoid negotiating with Israel, effectively killing the likelihood that they would compromise on key issues. It would confer legitimacy on the new Palestinian unity government, which now includes the terrorist group Hamas. In short, it would make the possibility of peace between Israel and the Palestinians even more remote than it already is.

What are the conditions that might make real peace possible? In his landmark speech to the U.S. Congress last month, Israeli Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu cut to the heart of the matter. "You see, our conflict has never been about the establishment of a Palestinian state," he said. "It's always been about the existence of the Jewish state. This is what this conflict is about. [Palestinian Authority] President Abbas must do what I have done. I told you it wasn't easy for me. I stood before my people, and I said, 'I will accept a Palestinian state.' It's time for President Abbas to stand before his people and say, 'I will accept a Jewish state.' Those six words will change history."

The prime minister is exactly right. If the Palestinians truly want a state, let them take the path of compromise and honest negotiation. By going to the U.N. to validate their aspirations to nationhood, Palestinian leadership has shown that it has no respect for the rights, sovereignty, and security of Israel. As long as the Palestinians refuse to embrace these fundamental principles, any bid for Israel-Palestinian peace is doomed to failure.

Years ago, former Israeli Prime Minister Golda Meir said something just as relevant today as it was then: "There will be peace in the Middle East only when the Arabs love their children more than they hate Israel." My friends, as we wait vigilantly through this summer to see what September will bring, let us pray for the day the former prime minister spoke of a day of true peace between Israel and her neighbors. And let us continue to work to ensure that the true story of Israel's ongoing struggle for peace and security is told to the world.

With prayers for shalom, peace,
Why Isn't There Peace in Israel?

Palestinian leadership has plans to go to the U.N. this September and unilaterally seek recognition of a Palestinian state, which will eliminate the need for them to negotiate a real peace with Israel. In fact, the Palestinians have had numerous opportunities to create an independent state, but have repeatedly rejected Israel's offers. Learn more about Israel's continuous efforts to make peace with her hostile neighbors.

International Community Discourages June Flotilla
participating in the upcoming "Freedom Flotilla". UN Secretary General Ban Ki-moon sent letters to Governments of countries around the Mediterranean Sea, urging them to "discourage such flotillas, which carry the potential to escalate into violent conflict."

Canadian Foreign Minister John Baird stated that "unauthorized efforts to deliver aid are provocative and, ultimately, unhelpful to the people of Gaza." While recognizing "Israel's legitimate security concerns and its right to protect itself and its residents from attacks by Hamas," Foreign Minister Baird went further and demanded for the

"immediate return of Israeli soldier Gilad Shalit."

Britain issued similar callings, advising "anyone wishing to send humanitarian assistance or other

goods to Gaza to do so only through official crossings and established channels.

"

See Also:

Dear ZOA members,

The following letter to the editor, submitted by our chapter president, was published last week in the Washington Jewish Week (June 16th Edition). The letter speaks for itself:

SOUR NOTE

Amidst the nearly unanimous praise of Prime Minister Netanyahu for speaking truth to power, Doug Bloomfield struck a singularly sour note ("Paging Dale Carnegie", WJW, May 26). Even the Washington Post, not known for advancing pro-Israel views, opined that "Once again, President Obama undermines his own diplomacy" by endorsing one of the preconditions Palestinians have tried to set for talks: that peace negotiations be based on pre-1967 armistice lines, with swaps of land ("The blowup with Israel", Washington Post editorial, May 21).

Obama and Bloomfield are just plain wrong when they insinuate that such preconditions correspond to longstanding U.S. policy.

The truth is that, since 1967, the cornerstone of all Arab-Israeli diplomacy has been U.N. Security Council Resolution 242. That resolution did not suggest, either explicitly or implicitly, that peace negotiations be based on pre-1967 lines. It did not call for "land swaps", whatever Obama might have intended by using such a territorially ambiguous phrase. It does make clear that Israel must have secure, recognized, and defensible borders which means, by implication, that any negotiation of Israel's final borders should not use the pre-1967 armistice lines even as a reference point.

There can be little doubt that President Obama continues to be extremely ill-advised and ill-informed on matters relating to Israel. By correcting Obama's distortions and misperceptions, Netanyahu upheld the longstanding U.S.-Israel strategic partnership while simultaneously serving the cause of peace.

I believe all Americans and Israelis owe the prime minister of Israel a great debt of gratitude for speaking the truth.

Marc Caroff

President, Louis D. Brandeis Chapter

Zionist Organization of America

Attn: NEWS EDITOR

Fmr. U.N. Ambassador Bolton: Obama is the Most Anti-Israel President in the History of the State, Without Any Question

Former U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations, American Enterprise Institute Fellow and possible Republican presidential aspirant, John Bolton, has said during a visit to Israel that Barack Obama is the most anti-Israel president in the history of the State, without any question. In an interview with the Jerusalem Post,

Mr. Bolton emphasized that the tensions that have beset the U.S./Israel relationship are not the result of misunderstanding, saying, If you think that this is just a misunderstanding of where the green crayon went in 1949, then think again. Mr. Bolton said that President Obama bought in to what he said was the European line, namely, that if you make progress between Israel and the Palestinians sweetness and light will break out in the region, and every other problem from Iran to terrorism will be easier to solve. I think that is like looking through the wrong end of the telescope.

Mr. Bolton also criticized President Obama's policy towards Iran, saying that he

believed the Obama administrations real Plan B for the Iranian nuclear weapons program is that it can be contained and deterred, much as we contained and deterred the Soviet Union in the Cold War. I think that is fundamentally wrong. Mr. Bolton stated that in his view, the only way to stop Iran from getting nuclear weapons was through military action and that Diplomacy and sanctions are not going to work. The Obama administration certainly isn't going to use force against the Iranian program, and Israel is obviously very reluctant to do it as well. If Israel is not prepared to strike, then get ready for an Iran with nuclear weapons, and you can draw your own conclusions. If you think Iran's behavior is bad now, imagine what it will be if it gets nuclear capability. I think we are all sleepwalking past this. If I had been in charge of the Israeli government, I would have attacked in 2008 for several reasons. First, it was three years ago, so you are much more likely to have eliminated the key elements of Iran's nuclear weapons program [Secondly] in 2008 you had a president sympathetic to Israel so you calculate the next time that is going to occur.

Mr. Bolton also argued that the Palestinian Authority's bid for recognition of Palestinian statehood at the U.N. should not as it is in Israel and elsewhere be getting more attention and energy than the Iranian nuclear threat. Israel's proper response to the move, he said, is not to pay any attention to it, and to care no more about it than the grass you tread beneath your feet if you make the General Assembly into something more than what it is, than you are giving it authority and legitimacy it doesn't have. Mr. Bolton said that the only way to get this move stopped in the UN was for the U.S. Congress to pass legislation saying that if the move did go through, Washington would cut off funding to the international body, as the U.S. successfully threatened in 1989 when the UN was moving towards accepting the PLO as a full U.N. member (Herb Keinon, Bolton: Obama worst president for Israel ever, Jerusalem Post, July 13, 2011).

[Note: The full text of Mr. Bolton's interview will appear in the Friday edition of the Jerusalem Post].

ZOA National President Morton A. Klein said, Mr. Bolton's assessment of President Obama and his policy towards Israel is one with which we agree and which, indeed, we have long suspected to be true. In fact, immediately following President Obama's June 2009 Cairo speech, we predicted in a press release that President Obama may become most hostile president to Israel ever. We also published an opinion piece in the Jerusalem Post in January 2009 and other publications regarding Hillary Clinton's troubling transformation on Israel, detailing several of the swings towards pro-Palestinian positions and ignoring of Palestinian incitement to hatred and murder under President Obama. Clearly, there is a range of issues relating to Israel in which President Obama's policy is of deep concern to the pro-Israel community.

Mireille Torjman Letter for Mr. Drake.

The above letter is to inform you that Thomas Drake is a hero under God, and is saving civilians lives and souls. I had brought a case to the US Supreme Court with Russell Tice as my savior and these employees are saving humanity above all.

Mr. Drake did not disclose more than Mr. Tice and others regarding mind control hidden in spying and behind a SSP. It is only protecting criminality and terrorism within our own shadow. I have already disclosed the strategy and agenda of this weapon of mass destruction as others have to infiltrate against Israel ultimately and provided it to other Countries Intelligence as well as our own.

I have exposed everything about this weapon including science under siege to the National Science Academy and Cass Sunstein among many Federal Authorities with strategy plans using spying and torture psyops and cognitive infiltrations unwittingly.

I can serve as an expert witness as I trained in the CIA Neurolinguistic Programming and certified in Hypnosis with the purchase of the software from NASA physicist.

Mr. Drake did nothing to disclose or preempt security. He is doing the contrary before it is too late. I am a victim and offered testimony to Congress. My allegations were much worse than that of Mr. Drake and very threatening to NSAs Corruption on We the People I never had the opportunity to a trial.

Mr. Tice did not disclose or know how far the abuse goes on this mind control we upon since Alien and USS Liberty Hallucinations and Cryptocrocys Plans to Psychocivilize you, to Macrocosm Process of brainwash.

Please know what is at stake here on ALL humanity in Peril and know that he needs to be THANKED publicly as whistleblowers once were; regarded Under God with no mind manipulations and NSA transmissions. Millions are as our Senate recently.

____State of Maryland, ____County of Montgomery____

The foregoing instrument was acknowledged before me on _____by Mireille Torjman

appeared before me and presented Drivers License _____Notary Public.

Decrypting the Shadow behind Hamid Karzai

Wednesday, 22. September 2010 The Long Intended Chaos

<http://pimpinturtle.com/2009/08/21/the-strange-case-of-joseph-moshe.aspx>

Thursday, June 9, 2011

Steve Quayle : The E. Coli Breakout in Germany is a biowarfare agent

Steve Quayle : " This is definitely a biowarfare agent it has multi point release it has multi drugs resistanceThis is a specific biowarfare agent that has been designed to do...one thing well, and that's kill people," " this is one of the most dire presentations of bio warfare and even with this what they got in store is even more lethal" Spain agriculture is decimated because Spain resisted the introduction of GMO crops into its agricultural system , Germany is targeted by the E. Coli because it has the best food safety and control in the world , the food is the ultimate weapon says Steve Quayle...Steve Quayle is the author of five books. For over thirty years, he has been investigating ancient civilizations, giants, UFOs and biological warfare as they relate to the future of mankind. Stephen discusses the coming worst-case scenarios approaching this world and how they interrelate to each other. Earthquakes, volcanoes, nuclear and biological terrorism, coupled with the planned financial meltdown of the U.S. dollar will thrust us into unimagined tribulations. Stephen Quayle is on record as stating that we have moved from the realm of natural threats into the arena of supernaturally guided events of the unseen hand of evil orchestrating world events of unfathomable proportions. Appearing for the full 4 hours, author and researcher Steve Quayle discussed the precarious world economic situation, escalating tensions, and covert warfare, as well as how supernatural events & prophecies from the Bible are being played out. According to one of his sources, we're seeing "the systematic execution and implementation of seismic warfare" that is technology that can be used to generate earthquakes, accelerate volcanic eruptions, and manipulate the weather. "All the volcanoes seem to be becoming active at once," he commented. 14 Labels:gerald celente trends research journal Steve Quayle

Why Germany he asks in the video?

Well, for a start they are making biological warfare on Germany because they are turning their back on Nuclear energy and not participating in bombing Libya. Those are just two more suggestions to add to the E. coli sabotage. Bankrupt these nations one by one and then they get IMF loan and succumb to slavery. June 11, 2011 3:32 AM

<http://geraldcelentechannel.blogspot.com/2011/06/roger-tolces-electronic-harassment.html>

According to news reports, the Obama administration is once again reevaluating how to deal with Afghanistans Hamid Karzai out of fear that it may now be holding him to unrealistic standards of U.S. law enforcement. This comes after a summer of news that Karzai continues to find new ways of resisting Washingtons efforts to rein in rampant corruption in his government. Now we hear from legendary Washington Post reporter Bob Woodward that the U.S. has intelligence showing Hamid Karzai is under medication for manic depression and that Obamas national security team doubts that his strategy in Afghanistan (whatever that may be at the moment) can work. The tug of war between Kabul and Washington has become so desperate, former CIA Near East, South Asia Chief Dr. Charles Cogan recently opined that the situation was fast approaching a Diem Moment. Cogan even suggested that while Diems removal had been horribly botched, a removal of Mr. Karzai might turn out to be more straightforward. Given the similarities to Americas quagmire in Vietnam, invoking Diem raises more than a few dark memories. Yet despite vast differences in the two wars another even more deeply unsettling similarity is emerging. Hamid Karzai is in a political fight for his life like South Vietnams Ngo Dinh Diem. But (strange as it might seem) his contradictory behavior and the chaos and corruption surrounding it may be no accident. In fact it could be exactly the consequence that his main neoconservative backer, former RAND director, U.S. Ambassador and Special Presidential Envoy to Afghanistan Zalmay Khalilzad, had long intended.... By forcing Karzai into office, Khalilzad snatched defeat out of the jaws of victory because the Taliban were beaten at that point.

To both Ruttig and Rohrabacher, Khalilzads ultimate crime like the U.S. manipulation of the Ngo Dinh Diem regime in Vietnam was that his corruption of the Karzai regime had created so much internal chaos that no amount of outside effort could undo it. Yet the idea that chaos, as a form of extreme social engineering, may have actually been the plan cannot be ignored.

If anyone embodies the Cold War neoconservative philosophy that came to dominate American foreign and military policy from Jimmy Carter to George W. Bush, it is Zalmay Khalilzad. Khalilzad first came to the United States as a high school exchange student.

He received his bachelors and masters degrees from American University in Beirut and his doctorate degree from the University of Chicago where he met and studied along with Paul Wolfowitz under the RAND nuclear warfare theorist, former Trotskyite and father of neoconservatism, Albert J. Wohlstetter. It was Wohlstetters early 1970s series of articles in the Wall Street Journal and Strategic Review that prompted the politicized CIA analysis known as the Team B experiment. It was the Team Bs adherents both inside and outside the Carter administration who set the stage for undermining détente and luring the Soviets into the Afghan trap and holding them there while Afghanistan disintegrated. And it was the same Team B brain-trust of Wohlstetter acolytes including Khalilzad that went on to provide the philosophical template for the politicized intelligence process that led to the strategic military disasters of Iraq and Afghanistan.

In her 1972 book about Vietnam, *Fire in the Lake*, author Frances FitzGerald wrote of the perverse illogic of another of Wohlstetters onetime RAND protégés, Herman Kahn.

Just before his departure for a two-week tour of Vietnam in 1967, the defense analyst, Herman Kahn, listened to an American businessman give a detailed account of the economic situation in South Vietnam. At the end of the talk an argument for reducing the war Kahn said, I see what you mean. We have corrupted the cities. Now, perhaps we can corrupt the countryside as well. It was not a joke. Kahn was thinking in terms of a counterinsurgency program: the United States would win the war by making all Vietnamese economically dependent upon it. In 1967 his program was already becoming a reality, for the corruption reached even to the lowest levels of Vietnamese society.

In a country as poor as Afghanistan after three decades of war it took little time and less effort to corrupt every level of Afghan society, but in Afghanistan, official corruption, both American and Afghan was built in. Overseen by Khalilzad, a bizarre marriage of Americas pro-business, neoconservative Washington and Afghanistans pro-business and often pro-Taliban right wing took root to direct and guide Afghanistans reconstruction.

A 2007 report by Canadian journalist Arthur Kent desc...

See #7 and #40-Complaint footnotes- REFERENCES for some of the highest rates of illness and mistakes, red tape in this Country.
Un-Covered video documentary CONGRESS as MARIONETTES NOT READING info TO INVADE IRAQ with sleep-MIND CONTROLLED WEAPONS USED on CONGRESS. And a Public used as PAWNS in Chess game for CRIMES.

WE CAN'T STOP SHADOW GOV'T UNTIL WE BELIEVE DEPLOYED MIND CONTROL Psyops as soldiers DRONES experiments on U.S. Soil EVOLVED 50+ Years. OUT-FOXED MIND CONTROL LED (video).

2008 a mad world emerging to cover their tracks, now with tangible, excuses, false memory, TRANSMISSIONS DAILY/nightly unconsciously with your money, since 1910 secret meeting on Jeckyl Island-Fed Reserve check creation! ALL HIDING BEHIND SSP-State Secret Privilege.

Impede, Misguide, Frame, Stage, and discredit!

FOOTNOTES and REFERENCES

DEATHS, CANCER, THREATS/BLACKMAIL, QUASHED MEDIA DOCUMENTARY

DR. WALTER BOWART, False Memory Syndrome Foundation radio interviews (CD Canada)

JIM KEITH banned books MASS CONTROL-ENGINEERING HUMAN CONSCIOUSNESS, Strange death and Body Electric (Dumbed down)

AARON RUSSO of Rockefeller and Discredited

ALEX CONSTANTINE and the CIA and MEDIA, Operation Mockingbird and Major Universities The New Dark Ages Conspiracies 1980-1995

Carol White and Too Secret Too Long EIR, Volume 14, No 23.

DR. NICK BEGICH, Alaskan Politics and family targeted- TERRORIST HUNTER, anonymously

KAY GRIGGS, Military wife and current MIND CONTROL whistleblower (Secret Societies)

DR. BILL NELSON, Tom Beardon Govt Physicists and the INVISIBLE GOV/WAR

Naval Officer L. Ron Hubbard (1964) Wikipedia Mockingbird Operation Mind Control

DR. ROBERT DUNCAN, Partial knowledge-JAY KIMBALL torture in MS DR. DOUG ROKKE,

DR IGOR LEDOCHOWSKI-Street Hypnosis and NLP Richard Bantler and John Grinder for mer CIA

Sharon Weinberger, Targeting 'Imaginary Weapons' MIND GAMES Pentagon investigative reporter.

Julianne McKinney, Military Intelligence and WHISTLEBLOWER

Senator Eric Adams, NY delayed then prevented from Senate hearing for victims in 2009 with home fire

KATHLEEN SULLIVAN (Shackled) Cathy O'Brien and Daughter Kelly

BRICE TAYLOR, Thanks for the MEMORIES

Lynn Surgella Letter from President of Psychotronics Association and former Government Scientist
 John Glenn, Former NASA astronaut, Military, and Senator letter 1997
 Michael Scheuer, CIA 117 slides on 911 and most still don't have clearance of these weapons on civilians,
 Ted Gunderson, Bob Levin, Former agent, and "OUTFOXED" documentary, Dixie Chicks INDUCED BUZZ changing minds and emotion
 Sibel Edmonds, See her story, public articles and court pleadings
 John Marks, Mark Phillips, Everyone attempting the truth with MASS CHAOS creations from the top
 Jesse Ventura-Former Seal, Covert CIA on US Soil against Mission, and changed website since. The former CIA site linking it to Hollywood and Scientology involvements revamped when I wrote about it
 Thomas Tamm, DOJ and 9 attorney terminations
 Tom Beardon, Larry Klayman, Leuren Moret, CHARLES VIAR CIA Pandora's Box-American hysterias
 Duncan O'Finioan, CD interviews Abducted Manchurian assassin for former President Bush in 1980's
 Police Barry Cooper, TX-doesn't know why he did it Corrupt framing victims on the job
 CIA Ray Mc Govern Whistleblower Partial 911
 John Perkins book on his story as one of the Federal Elite murderer.
 OPEC Pastor LINDSEY WILLIAMS-Energy Non Crisis S/Be \$1.50 a gal. World Bank Profit to collapse 1910 secret meeting on Jeckyl Island Fed Reserve! NOW whitewashing History with more overt crimes
 Naomi Wolf, (Yale) Give me liberty, and FREEDOM to FASCISM 10 steps NSA employees all claim being hypnotized on the job (Mind Control) SAME as other whistleblower claims
 Jim Guest Letter on Mind Control to Senate, Senator Patrick Leahy (A divided and less civil Country)
 Ron Paul Wake Up Americans, Kevin Trudeau FDA lawsuits-Britney Spears, Dixie Chicks sabotaged audiences
 Amy Goodman Stop the Madness, APA & AMA, Nat'l whistleblowers center.org
 Judicial Watch, Freedom Watch, Institute for Accuracy, Citizens for legitimate gov.
 George Bush-Yale Member SKULL and BONES and New World Order,
 "Proof of Conspiracy-A new American View" Matrix III, Val Valerian, ed., 1992
 Constantine, Bowart: Acid Dreams-Human Rights Law Journal, "Freedom of the Mind" Vol. 3, No. 1-4
 Ross MD; Dr Colin "The CIA, Military Mind Control Building the Manchurian Candidate." April 18, 1996
 Bowart, Walter, "Leading Psychiatrist Blows Whistle on Profession: Proves 50 + years of Mind Control" MindNet Journal, Vol. 1, No. 94 and "Were we Controlled?" JFK Adventures Unlimited Press, IL, 1997
 December January 1993 "Mind Control Techniques and Tactics"
 Market inflations and real estate pricing and gouging was all induced from the mind on each individual and as a mass, and part of conspiracy agenda. Corrupting American Minds. Manipulating the economy.

Attorneys encouraged to contact Plaintiff for assistance or representation. Mobile 954.529.8684-thewhiteroseII@yahoo.com

Copyright 2010 NSA Transmissions. All rights reserved.

Web Hosting by Yahoo! An expert witness, Certified Hypnotist trained in CIA Neuro Linguistic Programming techniques with NASA software and Military Patents.

NSA Transmissions-Mind Control, Death Rays for Planes, Cancer, Synthetic ills- Toppings ELF & Seismic Waves + Behind Scenes Focused on Wrong Weapon Mass Destruction TERRORISTS WITHIN, 1973 2nd Level CIA, Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize You, Emulating Scriptures! ---How & Why 911, Economy. ALL from your minds! MA CROCOSM. Millions including America's Corp Leaders & Officials! "The Process." Israel Framed-engineered to go down. Have you figured it out yet!

- â ¢ NSA Tice-Hero under God
- â ¢ US Supreme Court Case
- â ¢ Israel-CIA Agenda- Press Releases
- â ¢ Synthetic Telepathy-ills-TAXES
- â ¢ Cancer 911 CIA
- â ¢ Resources to Expose
- â ¢ Interviews-Exhibits-Documents
- â ¢ Lawsuit-Synthetic ills in America

"SCIENCE and HUMANITY UNDER SIEGE" JUDICIAL SYSTEM, AND SCHOOL BOOKS WITH FALSE MEDICINE and FALSE TESTS RESULTS and Engineered lives all from the mind! Voting, www. and all tests can and are tampered with electronic interference, power outages.

Bowart, Walter, â Leading Psychiatrist Blows Whistle on Profession: Proves 50 + years of Mind Control; dies 2008 son silenced. TAXES COLLECTED ON YOUR DRUGS framing Pharmaceutics infiltrations over time TACTICS.

Moreover, (framed) APA and AMA falling VICTIMS from DOD and blamed for 50 yrs. See #7 your HEALTH. Out of body, dizziness, conflicting emotion, side effects of mind control not medicines, Skewed Science and Medicine, etc

Remote Controlled beings, unwittingly! Before 1978! See full reports with Dr Becker, Begich, FREY, CIA John MARKS with similar claims as mine, going back to Hitler & German soldiers on MKUltra (name), and all others dead or quashed and disinformation fanned. AMERICAN FACTS WORSE THAN 911 YET! God Bless!

(Synthetic illnesses created) DELAYS-Engineered lives! 2 different thoughts transmitted at the same time to create fights, chaos, war or within yourself to CONFUSE! UNREALIZED!
Wake up America!

THE FACTS and Lawsuit THEY DON'T WANT YOU TO KNOW! First opposite news for decades then with every tangible excuse to cover up and WHITEWASH Re-writing History! EXCUSES for ALL! Pre-empted since 2008 and Mockingbird pawns to produce more PR

OPAGANDA unwittingly Cognitive infiltration and mis-communication to PRODUCE DIS-information for years. OUT-FOXED documentary mind controlled as MEDIA OPERATION Mockingbird unwittingly until 2009. Censored out at Blockbuster last year....

For did you KNOW:

Psychiatry skewed with mind control CointelPro born in the 50s and DOD keeping their enemies close (Democracy Now interview with Amy Goodman. Below is his SYNOPSIS before his death of HORRORS among all AMERICANS TODAY!

INVENTING and framing the entire profession with synthetic ills, paranoia, schizophrenia, trances for split personalities, cognitive impairments all born around the 70s, into our childrens books/journals, with worse SCIENCE under SIEGE. The creation of suspended senses, NLP, and terrorism Manchurians, sociopaths, stalkers, etc. PSYCHIATRISTS, APA, AMA have all been duped in their own practice framed by NSA TRANSMISSIONS during their WORK. Dr. is alive and practicing. Dr. Bowart died of CANCER while discovering the full conspiracy.

Editor's Note: The following article originally appeared in the newsletter of The Freedom of Thought Foundation: Free Thinking, Vol 2. No. 6 & No. 18, 1996.

EVERYBODY has been DOING THE LOCOMOTION

by Walter Bowart, New York: Dell Publishing Co., 1978

The following Natl Healthcare was infiltrated from the minds of we the people using psyops on media and all Govt employees, laws, and systems to engineer our culture.

See also RESOURCES TAB for OPERATION MIND CONTROL AND PLAN TO Psycho-civilize you and worse!

By W.H. Bowart December 1996

Is the profession of psychiatry beginning to rival the legal profession as having the most useless information, the most know-nothing, corrupt and mercenary practitioners of any profession?

The proof of the psychiatric pudding might be that doctors who once easily earned \$300,000 or more a year are having a hard time pulling in \$100,000 a year these days. This could be due to the cuts in national health care payments, to the competition that has been created by the lower prices of the HMO's, and/or it could be partly caused by the accumulative effects of the CIA's fifty years of covert manipulation of that profession.

Almost every psychiatrist of the aged generation (especially those who also hold diplomas in psychology) worked for the CIA or another branch of the cryptocracy in one or another dirty

project which tested drugs, hypnosis, brain stimulation and a variety of other things on unwitting humans --often employees of the government who'd already signed their lives away. These psychiatrists were hell-bent on seeing that this government chattel would, since they hadn't given their lives for their country, give their minds and souls and too often their children's minds and souls for it.

In any of the professions it's hard to find a whistle blower. Seldom will one lawyer speak ill of a peer. Even harder is it to find justice in the self-regulated profession of health --especially mental health. Doctor's seldom bear witness against other doctors. A good example of the insular attitude which sees regulatory board members looking the other way was the case of Dr. William Jennings Bryan III (WJB3). Great grandson of the great orator William Jennings Bryan, WJB3 was the director of the American Institute of Hypnosis in Los Angeles from the fifties to his death in the seventies.

Bryan was an innovator in the application of the uses of hypnosis. He designed a switchboard of electronic instruments which made it possible for him to hypnotize and monitor the feedback from three different clients at the same time. He had a taste for beautiful women, so, after he found beauties who were also highly suggestible, he encouraged them to pay him a "professional" visit.

"Psychiatry in the second half of the twentieth century has undoubtedly been strongly skewed --not by an agenda that has to do with academic research, not by the best interest of clients, not by ethical psychiatry --but by an intelligence agenda..."

--Colin A. Ross, M.D.

During such sessions, after the women were in a "deep, deep sleep," WJB3 would slip into the room where they were lying on the couch and make suggestions which would eventually open them to accepting his sexual advances --maybe while they were imagining they were having sex with their husbands, or some Hollywood icon of their dreams. While WJB3 might have thought of this as just a little creative visualization, some of the women eventually remembered episodes of this hypno-rape, and four of them pressed charges of sexual assault against him.

According to the April 22, 1969 Los Angeles Times, the California State Board of Medical Examiners found William Jennings Bryan III guilty of "unprofessional conduct in four cases involving sexual molesting of female patients." The penalty for this offense was five years probation --a typical slap on the wrist for shrink who are working for the cryptocracy. The Canadian psychiatrist, Dr. Ewen Cameron was the former head of the Quebec Psychiatric Association, the Canadian Psychiatric Association, the American Psychiatric Association, the World Psychiatric Association (the founder of the WPA, in fact), and the one-time President of the Association for Biological Psychiatry has been described as the most "politically connected a guy as ever existed in the entire field of psychiatry in the 20th Century." This Canadian shrink was funded through MKULTRA and Human Ecology Foundation, did LSD and other hallucinogen research funded by both the Canadian military and the CIA.

Cameron is one of the central figures in Gordon Thomas' book Journey Into Madness. Cameron developed an insidious technique of torture called "psychic driving" which produced Differential

Amnesia and Schizophrenic appearing conditions. He gave his secret test subjects hundreds of ECT (electroshock) treatments using the Paige-Russell technique, in which the shock switch is thrown six times during a treatment instead of once. Then the "patients" would be given barbiturates and a deep, deep, neuroleptic sleep would be induced for three months or so. When the subjects finally came out of their comas they were usually depressed, disoriented, incontinent, and unable to state their names, read, drive an automobile, have sexual relations, cook, use the toilet, or recognize their spouses or children. This must have been of great use to the cryptocracy which supported such research for around fifty years since it appears that the cryptocracy is still supporting more advanced research in which possession and control of the human mind and soul is the targeted outcome.

Dr. Cameron escaped prosecution because no one knew about (or could remember) his criminal research until after his death. When news of his "experiments" was made public, the CIA was sued and quickly paid the mentally damaged subjects of Dr. Cameron's cryptocratic curiosity millions of dollars in out-of-court settlements. That figure might have been much greater had the majority of the subjects not died prematurely. The history of the CIA's search for tools to create and manage the perfect slave state are chronicled in a variety of books. But the profession has largely ignored this information, often giving the authors the armchair diagnosis as "cranks" and "paranoids."

But there are heroes even among psychiatrists. At least one, a Canadian Psychiatrist, Dr. Colin Ross, has begun to put a lot of time into trying to identify and correct the wrongs done by his countryman Cameron and his peers in the profession.

Ross said: "Virtually every leading psychiatrist in North America between the 1940's and the 1970's was involved in some aspect of the CIA's mind control research."

At a workshop he held at the 9th Annual Western Clinical Conference on Trauma and Dissociation in Costa Mesa, California, last April, Ross offered a preview of the research he's uncovered for a new book. He said, "When I systematically started looking into CIA military mind control, the more I looked, the more solid re

ality there was there. And as you will see as we go through these slides, and through this talk, it's a completely different deal from SRA. Somewhere out there in the justice system, there may actually be objective evidence where somebody has actually busted a SRA cult. If there is, that information is not generally publicly available to us. It is a fact that we have not nailed down human ritual sacrifice cults in North America if they exist. So it's all conjecture ... I will prove to you, completely locked down, documented, proven, beyond dispute or discussion that intelligence agencies have been creating Manchurian candidates and MPD for operational use since the Second World War."

"This is not a conspiracy theory," he said, "This is a fact." Now that's very amazing," Ross said, "because if you took an opinion poll of all the psychiatrists in the American Psychiatric Association today --or you took the same poll five years ago, over 99% of the psychiatrists would say 'It's fiction. We know the movie is fiction, Frank Sinatra (in the Manchurian Candidate) did a good job, but there's just no way, it's absolutely impossible.' There might be two outlaw psychiatrists in the whole group who would say that it's possible that Manchurian candidates are real. This is a very, very strange phenomena that actually, in 1996, this is a completely documented fact --it's a very strange sociological development in the field of psychiatry."

"How could that be possible? Well, I'm going to try and explain how it's possible. So that's what I am going to talk about. Also I am going to talk about not just creating Manchurian Candidates, but the whole network of mind control doctors that is involved in this and supports this --this kind of old boys' network that maintains all of this. And you will see a whole bunch of slides with godzillian interconnections that I will go into in detail. And every one of those steps --unless I otherwise specify --is completely documented. Absolutely objective in full."

"There is something real peculiar about the whole story. It's a very strange story. It tells us that there is something going on in our culture and in the mental health field that is hidden and secret. This is another kind of incest secret in the field of psychiatry that all of these people who have been running psychiatry in the latter half of the 20th century are either directly or loosely connected to a whole huge universe of covert, hidden, secretly funded mind control research, and as emphasized, that's a fact... If, in fact, experimental MPD has been created and has been tight and hard and real enough for operational use by intelligence agencies for the last 50 years, then it is something of interest to the dissociative disorders field. This is profound evidence in favor of the iatrogenic (doctor induced) pathway to DID that I talked about this morning."

"When I combine the expert witness experience that I have had at clinically created iatrogenic DID using the techniques of destructive psychotherapy cults in the course of persuasion, as I described this morning --when I take that expert witness evidence and see those cases created out of a base of no preexisting DID and then I go to this CIA military mind-control literature, my only possible conclusion is, yes, you can create full tilt DID artificially from ground zero. Also, I have to conclude that you can create any degree of complexity, permutations of false memory that you want. There is absolutely no limit on the quantity, complexity, reality, congruence, plausibility of false memories that you can insert in somebody's mind --wittingly or unwittingly."

"They didn't tell me that in medical school? "This is a little sub-paradigm revolution in the DID field. "There is a huge wealth of information, experimental information, clinical anecdotal information, and operational street smarts knowledge of DID that's been up and running and full tilt in the mental health field for 50 years now. This did not spring out of nowhere in 1980, and we are missing a ton of experimental research data that's still classified that bears directly on this false memory debate that is going on in our society now. And you will see some of the players in this whole scenario of interesting people..." Ross pointed out that it was not just psychiatrists and psychologists involved in the search for the way to create a "psycho-civilized society" but also sociologists, linguists, cyberneticists and other professionals (even a magician or two --men who were expert in micro-muscle movement reading), people from the World War Two and

d Cold War generations.

Today mind control research has bled into many other specialized areas and comes up under the general heading of "cognitive sciences," which includes biomedicine, anesthesiology, neurology, cybernetics, linguistics, neural networking in the computer science departments and so forth. All of these projects are scattered and compartmentalized so that one researcher usually doesn't know what another is doing, but the funders (the black budget spenders of the U.S. and other governments) collect all the data and put it together for the final devastating applications.

In his workshop Ross offered the names of some of the more insidious doctors and the institutions which supported them. At the top of the list was Dr. George Estabrooks who, in 1950 wrote:

"I can hypnotize a man --without his knowledge or consent -into committing treason against the United States." Ross described Estabrooks as a pivotal figure in the cryptocracy's mind-control research. He drew an elaborate map connecting Estabrooks to the CIA's MKULTRA research, the FBI and other agencies. Then, he named the following professionals as part of the mind control conspiracy: William C. Hollinger, L. Wilson Green, Richard Ofshe (Sociologist), James Hamilton, Harold Abramson, Carl Pfeiffer, Louis Jolyon West (Psychiatrist UCLA), Carl Rogers, Martin T. Orne, George White (Army Col, CIA, BNDD), Maitland Baldwin, Harold Wolff, Raymond Prince (Mass. General Hospital), R. Gordon Wasson (stock broker and mycologist mushroom expert), John Mulholland (magician), B.F. Skinner (Harvard Behaviorist), Garner Murphy (Harvard), E.R. Hilgard

(member of DSM IV Dissociative Disorders Committee), Ron Shore (collaborator with Martin Orne) Milton Erickson (Psychiatrist and inspiration for Neurolinguistic Programming), Daniel X.

Friedman (Editor of Archives of the Journal of Psychiatry 1970-1993), Allen Dulles (Director CIA 1953-1961), Loretta Bender, Paul Hawk (psychiatrist who killed Harold Blauer in 1953 with an inject of supposed mescaline), Robert White (Harvard), J. Edgar Hoover (Director of the FBI), John Gittinger (CIA psychologist), Robert Lifton (psychiatrist and well-known author), Margaret Singer (psychologist, author of "Cults in Our Midst"), Paul McHugh (Chairman of Psychiatry at Johns Hopkins), James Whitehorn (former Chairman of Psychiatry at Johns Hopkins and advisor of the Human Ecology Foundation with Top Secret Clearance), Harold Lief (advisor of the False Memory Syndrome Foundation), Colston Westbrook (CIA Psy-War expert who worked at Vacaville Prison with prisoners such as Donald Defreeze and Timothy Leary), Robert Heath (doing brain electrode implant research at Tulane), Francisco Silva (Cuban psychiatrist who allegedly put Lee Harvey Oswald up in his home and got him a job at the hospital where Silva worked prior to the assassination), Mark Sweet (collaborator with L.J. West for the UCLA Violence Project), Wagner Joreg (son of Wagner Joreg who won the Nobel Prize for treating syphilis with malaria), Amadeo Morazzi (LSD researcher at the University of Minnesota), Gregory Bateson, Allen Ginsburg, Ken Kesey, Sydney Mallett, and the list goes on.

Ross linked dozens of institutions to the research which, he said he suspects, is still going on in one form or another. Among the institutions he reeled off the top of his head were: Butler Hospital Health Center (part of Harvard), Children's International Summer Village, Columbia University, Cornell University, Denver University, Emory College, Florida University, George Washington

University, Harvard University, Houston University, Illinois University, Indiana University, Johns Hopkins University, Eli Lilly Pharmaceuticals, University of Minnesota, New Jersey Reformatory, Bordentown in Tennessee, Ohio University, University of Pennsylvania, Penn State University, Princeton University, Stanford University, Wisconsin University, University of Texas, University of Oklahoma, McGill, the National Institute of Health, the National Institute of Mental Health, the New Jersey Psychiatric Research Institute, National Philosophical Society, Office of Naval Research, Worcester Foundation for Experimental Biology, Vacaville State Prison, Public Health Service, Cornell, Bureau of Narcotics, Bureau of Prisons, and many others.

"You get the idea," Ross said. Then, the well-prepared researcher gave a litany

of declassified code names under which many of these atrocities occurred: MKULTR A, MKSEARCH, MKNAOMI, ARTICHOKE, BLUEBIRD, STARGATE, CHATTER, OFTEN, CHICKWIT, DERBYHAT, THIRD CHANCE, MKDELTA, QK HILLTOP and others.

"It just shows you," Ross said, "the theme here is not that there is a military intelligence conspiracy to cover up Manchurian Candidate creation with the myth of borderline personality disorder. The point now is more of a global general meta point which is: this whole network of old boys in psychiatry and psychology, who were covertly funded for part of the military and CIA intelligence mind-control network, are very influential in the history of psychiatry in a kind of nebulous fashion that just permeates the whole field. It isn't part of the sort of one-to-one correspondences that I have been showing before. It's a matter of the whole mind set of psychiatry --how we think about borderlines (Borderline Personality Disorder), how we think about temporal lobe epilepsy, how we are going to react to MPD?

"The point is that the history of psychiatry in the second half of the twentieth century has undoubtedly been strongly skewed --not by an agenda that has to do with academic research, not by the best interest of clients, not by ethical psychiatry --but by an Intelligence agenda." Ross said that the full story of the CIA's involvement with his profession is still unknown. "We are missing a ton of experimental research data that's still classified that bears directly on this false memory debate that is going on in our society now."

In an attempt to uncover more information Ross visited the CIA Reading Room in Washington, D.C. He said it was "a very unusual experience," and dealt with it with humor, as a skilled psychiatrist would deal with a client suffering from Dissociated Identity Disorder.

"This is the way it goes in trying to document this stuff and trying to make it public and identify the specific individuals. It's a big slow job. And when you make Freedom of Information requests, it's like interacting with any Federal Bureaucracy." Ross said that, in fact, the CIA had been extremely helpful to him. The CIA, he said, was "extremely polite, extremely courteous when I went to the CIA Reading Room..."

"Let me just tell you the story..." Ross said, "Here I am, a Canadian psychiatrist, going down to the Eastern Regional Conference, and a day early I pop over to the CIA Reading Room to look at the MKULTRA documents to figure out which ones I want to order at 10 cents a page which they then shipped to me. It arrives at my office via UPS with CIA stamped in the corner. I'm wondering who thinks that's weird?"

Ross said he found the CIA Reading Room "just this building in Virginia on a street. It is completely unrecognizable as anything. I get dropped off there ... whoa ... there's all these guys in uniforms and here I am, this civilian."

"I go walking along accompanied by this CIA person, and I go into the first room which has a steel vault door and says 'Secured Area: Treasury Department.' I go into that room and they close the door. I am now in a 'Secured Area.' I sit down and they bring in all the documents on a little cart and (an elderly woman) gives me 15-20 pencils beautifully sharpened, and a notepad and everything. You order which documents you want at the end of the day.

"I am sitting there working away on this huge amount of documents all day," Ross said.

"Work, work, work, work ...

"Some time in the middle of the day this old woman comes at me. Now I am thinking, is this old woman trying to pump me for information? What's here? (Is she) going to report back at the

end of the day? She says, 'Well, what's that stuff you are reading?' I am trying to act casually, I just say, 'Well, it's just a bunch of mind control documents from the 50's and 60's.' And she says, 'Is that stuff classified?' And I say, 'No, no.

It was declassified a long time ago,' And she says, 'Well what do they need me here for?' And I said, 'I don't know.' And then I stopped talking to her and I started focusing down on the paper."

Ross said his "beef" was not with the intelligence community or the CIA, but with the psychiatrists and psychologist "who created a little loophole where they can step out of normal ethical

oversight, violate the Hippocratic Oath, get away with it, not talk about it. It's just like the conspiracy to keep incest under the carpet. This is all conspired and kept under the carpet -not by twelve guys in a room at Langley who are doing the planning, but just by this pervasive old boys network. That's what keeps the mind control secret down just like it kept the incest secret down. So that's another reason why this is important, and needs to be uncovered..."

"...The idea that there could be a deliberate disinformation campaign element to the False Memory movement is perfectly plausible, consistent with history, and could be expected. There is bound to be some sort of disinformation strategy if, in fact, Manchurian Candidates have been leaking out into civilian psychotherapy. So here we have, with all of this documentation, all of this proof --we know that it is perfectly possible that people we are seeing in therapy who are claiming to be victims of

systematic military mind-control experimentation are telling us about what actually happened to them... "We have a major disinformation campaign which has basically fooled mental health professionals and the general public concerning brain-washing, concerning LSD.

"Fortunately those are the only two examples in human history," Ross said with sarcasm. "This analysis does not apply to the False Memory movement. There is no way it could conceivably be

possible, you will all agree, that there could not be any nervousness in the Intelligence Community about Manchurian Candidates spilling out into civilian psychotherapies and that a disinformation program based on False Memories would be required. It is obviously absurd."

Ross continued his sarcasm, saying: "Nobody but a CIA conspiracy nut would ever suggest that. I guarantee you that that thought has never even crossed my mind until it just spontaneously appeared at this moment."

Then, after the laughter subsided, Ross resumed, in total seriousness, speaking of the declassified documents from the Atomic Energy Commission, alluding to the testimony before the President's Commission on Radiation at which victims of mind control testified they had been experimented upon with radioactive materials as children.

"This is no longer vague," he said. "We know the specific names of people, when they died, whether it was plutonium or whatever was injected, the names of the doctors, the names of the medical schools where it was done, it's all keyed up for compensation, the government has set up a whole compensation mechanism..."

Dr. Ross' book, Dissociative Identity Disorder, Diagnosis, Clinical Features, and Treatment of Multiple Personality is scheduled for release by the publishers John Wiley and Sons, N.Y., in December, 1996.

Journey Into Madness, by Gordon Thomas, was published in 1989 by Bantam Books, NYC.

MindNet Journal FTP Archive Filename: [mn194.txt]

Letters to editor, Mike Coyle:

Submission of articles for publication within the MindNet Journal on the subjects of mind control, directed-energy weapons, non-lethal weapons, ritual abuse, UFO abductions, bioelectromagnetics, hypnosis and other related topics will be accepted with the author's statement of permission to publish. The editor reserves the right to accept or reject for publication. The publisher disclaims all responsibility to return unsolicited matter. Send articles for publication to:

or VERICOMM, POB 32314, Oakland, CA 94604-2314 USA.

The MindNet Journal is published by VERICOMM (sm) in cooperation with the Freedom Of Thought Foundation, POB 35072, Tucson, AZ 85740-5072 USA.

According to a US Department of Defense directive (S-3600.1, December 9, 1996), "information warfare" is defined as "an information operation conducted during t

ime of crisis or conflict to achieve or promote specific objectives over a specific adversary or adversaries". An "information operation" is defined in the same directive as "actions taken to affect adversary information and information systems". These "information systems" lie at the heart of the modernisation effort of the US armed forces and manifest themselves as hardware, software, communications capabilities and highly trained individuals. Information warfare has tended to ignore the role of the human body as an information or data processor in this quest for dominance, except in those cases where an individual's logic or rational thought may be upset via Dis-information or deception... Yet, the body is capable not only of being deceived, manipulated or mis-informed but also shut down or destroyed just as any other data-processing system. The "data" the body receives from external sources, such as electromagnetic, vortex or acoustic energy waves, or creates through its own electrical or chemical stimuli, can be manipulated or changed, just as the data (information) in any hardware system can be altered. If the ultimate target of information warfare is the information-dependent process, "whether human or automated", then the definition implies that human data-processing of internal and external signals can clearly be considered an aspect of information warfare.

On a much grander scale, the use of mind control was contemplated as far back as 1969

by a former science adviser to President Johnson. "Gordon J. F. Macdonald, a geophysicist

Such Things are Known

Dorothy Burdick, New York: Vantage Press Inc., 1982

Foreword

How do you explain an invasion of privacy that is cleverly designed to sound like a common psychological disturbance? How do you explain to people without an understanding of human physiology that body movement can only occur when energy is converted to an electrical charge?

When you turn on a light, electrons cross a gap. When you start your car, an electric spark crosses a gap. While doing this you are totally unaware that in your own body the common dollar exchange of the human energy system, ATP (adenosine triphosphate), is releasing electrons and thus being converted into physical energy for all bodily processes and movement throughout the electron transport system. Every time you move or think, electrons stream across a gap between neurons called a synapse. This stream is like an electrical current and can be measured in the laboratory. The electrical field that you generate is very weak and is measured in millivolts and gauss.

The recent interest in Oriental acupuncture to prevent pain has helped lead to the use of electronic devices to aid the healing of bone with electrical current and to interrupt electrical signals that would cause pain if transmitted. The courts have defined death as the absence of electrical activity in the brain. Electronics, which has made this kind of monitoring possible, is the science of the development and application of devices and systems involving the flow of electrons in gaseous media and in semiconductors. It is very hard to imagine life, any kind of life, as simply an electrical

system. Kirlian photography shows the electrical aura around a leaf. Children are being trained by physicists and psychologists to see electrical fields around people. When we speak of people as magnetic we may be speaking a scientific truth. The magnetoencephalogram (MEG) is used in the laboratory to measure the magnetic field in gauss given off by the cortex of the brain.

No motion is made by the human body without raising the so-called resting potential of nerve cells to an action potential voltage causing work. Stored in the double phosphate high energy bond of ATP, electrons are released to travel through the nervous system to activate muscles and are measured in millivolts, 1/1000 of a volt. ATP is what makes fireflies light up at night and accounts for the well-known shocking behavior of the electric eel.

The electroencephalogram (EEG) and the electrocardiogram (EKG) are graphic representations of the brain and heart making waves. Recently in sports medicine, ath

letes have had their body patterns recorded photographically to show their muscular strengths or weaknesses and predict their probable degree of success. This method has also been used to predict the performance of race horses. Laser, a gas medium, is a natural extension of electronics. It is used in industry, acoustical recording, message transmission, and to read fingerprints even years after they have been left on a page. It is also used to identify horses from their chestnuts, the callosities on their legs. As an example of a technology that has been under development for some time we have to give credit for laser to Uncle Sam and you, the taxpayer. The National Standards Laboratory is busy making accurate new measurements because modern laser techniques are so precise that they have made the old ones obsolete. Laser is so fine-tuned that it is used for eye surgery.

The brain has been under investigation since the 1800s and earlier, and its activity recorded since the 1900s. It should not be too surprising that all brain tissue is simply a transmitter of electrical activity and a resonator that receives vibrations. With the computer, different areas of the brain can be displayed on a TV screen and the various activities under study displayed in an assortment of

colors. The nerve impulses themselves can be converted into digital code so that the computer can identify their source, and from the source determine which part of the human nervous system is involved.

You cannot see human brain waves by looking at a human head. If that head, however, is attached in some way to a computer, you can look at the visual display and see the waves. Large, fast computers like the Cray outrace the mind of man when it comes to making concise, accurate, instantaneous measurements. Remote-sensing and over-the-horizon radars are commonplace.

Remote sensing of animals without hurting the animal has been done. A powerful laser scanning can measure acoustics, density and the sound of electrical activity including the broadcast coming from the human ear. The human ear not only receives, but also sends out its own signals which can be picked up by a sensitive listening device like the laser. Once sounds enter the ear they interfere with each other and set up harmonic tones.

The range of human behavior is almost unquantifiable but attempts have been made. The basic areas, according to Maslow, that must be taken care of first are sleep, food and sex and I would add to this the need for emotional security. You are most likely to be stressed when these areas are attacked.

The effects of radio or microwaves of various kinds have been reported in scientific and lay literature. It is known that they can affect blood pressure, body temperature and mental states by reaching the hypothalamus through the eardrum which is in the closest contact to this master gland. We also know that astronauts can be monitored in space. We have already invented lenses that see in the dark and penetrate foliage and walls. Suppose that from a distance you could be influenced by electromagnetic or microwaves and be stressed by electrical shock, unexpected muscle spasms or contractions which could be made to occur in both voluntary and the involuntary muscles of your viscera. Suppose also that the intensity could be orchestrated to produce sensations from pleasure through pain. Suppose additionally that the stress is augmented by the surprise element and through subliminal, that is unconsciously heard, vocal suggestion. You, the subject, are in your own home, very possibly totally unaware of any kind of outside interference, until you are spoken to via

laser.[Note:1] You might suddenly realize that you, a human being, had become an instrument.

This type of operation, under development for some time by American intelligence, is called mind control. It is more ghastly than George Orwell could possibly have conceived because he never experienced it. Only a few people understand the interrelationships between our magnificent technological and medical accomplishments and the military-industrial complex. These few are hampered in their attempts at communication by involvement in their own fields and by security requirements. Knowledge proliferates at a doubling rate greater than every two years. What is currently known is quickly dated. If you are working you are running to catch

ch up. If you are not working you may be bogged down in family and community affairs.

We exist in our complexity, psyching ourselves with pseudoscientific games, psychological hype and a couple-of-hundred-years-old love affair with snake oil and cures from the fountain of youth. It is both the best of times and the worst of times. Our so-called freedom is mired down in bureaucracy, ruled by dated old men, and clutched by inertia, boredom and fatigue.

When I started building by case, I only wanted to prove that what was happening to me was technologically possible. Although my proof is mainly circumstantial evidence, it is known that anything which appears in the marketplace has usually been under government development for quite a long time before it filters into public consciousness.

Suppose you were motivated by a combination mind/body attack and suppose also that you were lucky enough or unlucky enough to have the intelligence and kind of background to sort the whole thing out. What would you do?

This book is an attempt to explain what I believe has happened to me. Others will attribute my account to many other things. From my point of view this is a true story no matter how ridiculous or neurotically distorted it may seem. I know that it can be used against me. I believe that the story line was designed by the intelligence community to fit their disinformation program. The purpose of the book is simply to present the possibilities. Perhaps the computer-age youngsters who will have to cope with these futuristic developments will not be as upset as I was.

D. B.

June 5, 1981 Prologue

Reading minds at a distance by deciphering the brains magnetic waves has been a project of the Advanced Research Projects Agency [DARPA] of the Defense Department for some time. Many educational and research institutions have contributed to its success with government funding.

Published information indicates that DARPA scientists have learned to identify specific thought patterns through the interpretation of brain waves. These patterns reveal with up to ninety percent accuracy whether a person is: (1) puzzled or uncertain, (2) has made a decision, (3) is paying attention, (4) is observing colors or patterns, or (5) has lost concentration due to fatigue or boredom.

Thought processes have been linked to the computer through Artificial Intelligence [AI]. The autocorrelated Cray, which does one hundred million calculations a second, is specifically designed for problem solving and can carry out biomedical experiments with the computer simulating the human effects. It takes only fifty billionths of a second for an element of data to enter and leave its memory. Using psychological interviewing techniques. AI has come up with programs which lead the intelligent human to believe that he is talking to another person, when he is actually carrying on a dialogue with a computer. Properly programmed, computers have the capacity to make judgments based on previous performance or experience, predict observed behavior, speech patterns and idiosyncrasies of thought. Computers also convert many types of signals to signs, codes, sound, music and video. Twenty years were spent by Russell Kirsch at the National Bureau of Standards Artificial Intelligence Laboratory teaching machines to make judgments called image pattern recognition. A well-instructed machine can look at varied images like brain waves and make decisions concerning them. The marriage of computer programming and brain mapping has been published. To accomplish the wiring and plotting of the functions of the human brain was an incredibly complex task that could only have been accomplished by the invention of the computer itself.

It is known that enough work has been done with large computers and wave averaging on the transmission of neural messages in the brain so that neural activity associated with the word no and the word yes can be identified whether it is said aloud or not. Near the speech center in the brain is an area that prepares neural messages that drive the muscles associated with speech.

Actions of the tongue and mouth and other muscles involved in speech are quite different for these two words. The patterns of nerve signals that go out to make

these two words are also unlike. The patterns are formed long before words reach the vocalizing level, and can be read and interpreted in advance of speech by a computer. Pattern recognition computers will read an answer even in a completely uncooperative subject, or specifically read his mind if the thought is mentally put into unspoken words. Speech is a motor activity which creates electrical signals traveling along neurons. With a computer, these weak signals can be read at a distance by a superconducting quantum interference device (SQUID), which almost completely eliminates environmental noise while magnifying the signal one thousand times over that read by previous technology.

To read the mind, wave analyzers must deal with the complex oscillations of the brain in somewhat the same way that a prism separates the colors of a beam of light. The components of this complex wave are isolated by electronic circuits tuned to several frequencies. Statistical averages can be determined from many readings of the mind under investigation. From this information its versatility and repertoire of adaptive stratagems can be assessed and plotted. This frequency analysis of tactics can now be instantly known and evaluated by computer faster than men can think. Optical and electronic subsystems for spacecraft and artificial intelligence have been under development since 1955. Sophisticated biomedical sensors have been developed to use on animals at a distance without physical contact. The same equipment has been used to test environmental factors on human sensory organs. Laser is used in biomedical displays to pick up brain signals and convert them to sound and color or even music. With current laser techniques verbal and aural communication is possible between any two points on earth with video and via satellite.

The human head is a target which gives off a magnetic field. Suppose that it is capable of being picked up and locked onto at a distance by a supersensitive sensor many times amplified by optics. Depending upon the kind of ray directed at the head the symptoms and sensations of the subject will vary. The carotid artery and the hypothalamus are easily reached through the thin wall of the ear drum by sonic and ultrasonic radio waves. Stimuli to this area can raise and lower blood pressure and body temperature. Sensations in other parts of the anatomy are similar to those caused by diathermy depending upon which brain signals are played upon. The subject is literally an instrument who may experience numbness, pain, pleasure, muscle jerks, spasm and stimulation of the sympathetic and parasympathetic nervous system.

It is known that thoughts can be pulsed into the mind through the nervous system by microwaves. This has nothing to do with the auditory nerves. Scientists who have submitted themselves to this process report temporary loss of memory and disorganization of thinking processes.

A subtle method of communication, laser, is used to deliver messages unheard by those close to the receiver. Depending upon the verbal messages received concurrently with physical stimulation, these technological developments become powerful tools combined with psychological techniques to shape, modify, direct, prevent and control human thought and behavior through interference with all known diurnal physiological patterns. Additionally, verbal messages may be delivered at the subliminal level during consciousness and during sleep, so that the subject is unaware that he is receiving them or that his dream sleep is being influenced.

Words are emotional triggers. When the subjects emotional triggers are analyzed he is put in the position of having his thoughts and actions controlled by other individuals. This is mind control.

For at least the last four years every minute of my conscious and unconscious life had been invaded by investigators using state of the art technology. Recently on the Today Show, William Colby said that the CIA investigated a device which could read Brezhnev's mind on his way to work. It is

my contention that they not only investigated it but that they made it work. People have asked me, What do these voices say? They say, We want to be your friends. As in brainwashing they confuse the issue, and truth becomes obscure. Falsehoods seem reasonable. Indoctrination techniques resemble some techniques used in hypnosis. Like hypnosis they have a soporific effect, reiterating and repeating the same monotonous phrases.

What you do is up to you. You've got to believe in yourself. This remark is made until you are not really certain whether you know what you want or can rely upon your own opinion.

Pavlov said that a conditioned reflex can be worked out for every stimulus. In brainwashing, brain-changing results. Damage is done to the mind through drugs, hypnosis and other means, so that a memory of what actually happened can be wiped out and a new memory of what never happened

inserted. The Voices, by interfering with sleep in a subliminal mode are able to stir up old memories and influence REM Sleep by vocal suggestion. They interfere with normal sleep patterns by inducing physical symptoms which result in jerks, cramps, irritation of the intestinal tract and skin, and in sexual arousal or sudden and unwanted awakening when rest is needed. All the subject is aware of is pain, discomfort, nightmares, unaccountable physical symptoms, fatigue and depression. At other times, he is euphoric with relief.

As in brainwashing, the Voices try to install a feeling of personal satisfaction by making the individual feel that he is needed in some way. The message is combined with physical reinforcement. We want you to feel good about yourself. They specialize in uncertainty. You are always on an up staircase that is going down. Dorothy, we don't know what we are going to do with you. This comes after occasions of rebuttal, rebellion and general recalcitrance. It may be accompanied by good humor or very unpleasant remarks and physical symptoms.

In the beginning, although one is not incarcerated except mentally and environmentally, the subject feels dreadfully tired and worn out. Returning POWs describe it as being like an automaton or going about in a daze.

The Voices use suggestive interrogation with desired answers implied in the wording. They alternate this with a barrage of denunciation and accusation to make you cringe. The more tired you are, the more it upsets you. They excavate the psyche for areas of sensitivity involving social attitudes, sex, marital and family relationships and feelings about self. Any vulnerability will do, and all the time, fatigue both physical and mental, is working for them. The more sensitive and reasonable the individual, the more vulnerable they are. Pushovers for indoctrinators are very intelligent but uneducated, especially the indecisive minds that always see some valid point in the other side's argument.

The victim's feeling is that his thinking is being directed. The brainwasher has been called a corticovisceral psychiatrist, able to interfere with the normal path that every human follows in life. Such a Voice directs or suggests to the subject a new route leading off in an entirely new direction. Conflicts arise in anyone between known emotional responses and those of which he is unaware and which are suppressed. No one actually knows or realizes what is going on in his own subconscious mind. The Brainwasher Voice is trained to increase such conflict and to manipulate these responses.

A great effort is made to arouse guilt feelings. Failures to meet a standard of achievement or conduct are used frequently as guilt stimuli. A decided effort is made to uncover normal failings and to take advantage of them in order to hammer them into a guilt complex. No matter how guilt arises, it is necessary to the Voice Indoctrinator for projection purposes.

The Brainwasher Voice continually attempts to sow doubt in the mind of the subject. Regardless of the strength of conviction of the individual so attacked, the moment doubt clouds the mind, it leads to tension. Tension is related to fear, and guilt also produces fear.

They asked me, "What do you want to do?" My answer was that I wanted to survive.

Fear itself is an expression of unsatisfied need for survival and security. First reactions are nervousness, tension, apprehension and depression. They make the need for security and self-protection even more acutely felt. Fortunately for me none of this was done in a really controlled environment, yet my privacy in all things was gone and I was isolated from human intercourse because nobody could believe that the Voices I heard were anything but inventions of my subconscious.

As a result of these artificially induced pressures including chronic fatigue, I was deprived of strength to combat repetitious suggestions and started to doubt

my own thoughts and convictions.

Suppose in this condition that ideas are suggested at a subconscious level, not positive suggestions used in department store tapes to prevent stealing, but destructive behavioral ideas that will result in a poorer self-image, lowered confidence, both physical and mental, and atypical behavior. The suggestions assume a symbolic significance to the individual. Suppose the assault on the mind, body and nervous system is continual over a twenty-four hour period seven days a week. In this state one begins to live in a realm of fantasies and false beliefs. In the hands of Brainwasher Voices and technologists with Space Age Tools, anyone is malleable. An illusory, surreal, invisible environment is created, real only to the victim. In a prison camp one can make up one's mind not to listen. There are other prisoners. As a laser receiving station in your own home and environment one has to listen involuntarily and still try to act normally, perform tasks, drive a car and do routine things as much as possible. The incarceration is real, but unseen.

The tools of mind attack include suggestion, mockery, fear, fatigue, deception and manipulation. As in brainwashing, the Voice sometimes begins with ideas and deals with which the recipient can agree. The only relief from tension in this insidious process is laughter or drugs like sleeping pills and alcohol. The receiver forgets that he is the one who is suffering from fear, uncertainty, browbeating and the invasion of privacy in sex, toilet and social relationships. When he most fears for public performance and they let up, he feels grateful for no reason at all.

All these things are known to government psychiatrists and psychologists. The government in question is the government of the United States of America. The events I recount began on a May weekend in 1978. ...

Chapter 10

Recently, through TV and the news media, there has been an effort toward making parapsychology respectable. A university in Great Britain gives a Ph.D. in the subject. The CIA has a program of disinformation which may be a convenient cover for scientists working on programs which seem to the uninformed to border on the occult, such as bioplasma research and Kirlian photography. Children are being trained to see auras when exposed to a box containing electrodes. As the voltage increases they see auras not generally visible to less sensitive adults. The auras can be photographed using Kirlian photography. Kirlian photography reveals electrochemiluminescence which surrounds all living matter. It is named for the Russian electrical engineer, Semyon Kirlian, who passed his hand through a high energy, high frequency electromagnetic field and saw an aura around it. Kirlian produced the first high-energy cameras that could photograph these auras. British biologist, Harvey

Oldfield, has produced a radio device that displays the phenomena on a screen. British researchers are reported to be using high energy, high frequency beam of radio signals to monitor organic diseases. Hearts respond with radio signals in harmonic resonance which are picked up by the Kirlian gun and displayed on an oscilloscope screen. This instrumentation transposed to space could read vital signs at a distance. The U.S. government had information on this process in 1950 and released it to the CIA, Rand, the Air Force and other government agencies.

The CIA has advertised for people in psychological services and they are known to do other things besides prepare statistics. The combination of psychology, the basis for brainwashing, and human behavior modification, known as conditioning, and electric shock has long been a treatment for experimental animals and the mentally ill humans.

Various branches of the U.S. government are spending millions of dollars to finance Mankind Research Unlimited, Inc. (MRU). The goal of this corporation is mind control. MRU has done investigations of high frequency Kirlian effect photography, thought-controlled devices and psychokinetic switches. This is the device which permits a pilot to fire a missile by simply thinking fire. Computers can be linked to the brain to recognize electrical patterns in the cortex word for

word. MRU has a brochure describing its interests in the fields of biophysics including Geopathic Efforts on Living Organisms, which are attempts to induce illness by changing the magnetic nature of animal magnetic field geography. Another MRU field of interest is behavioral science which includes the analysis and measurement of human subjective states by computer analyzed EEGs and biofeedback. MRUs pioneering use of computer analyzed EEG probably led to CIA-sponsored Brain Research Labs at San Diego Hospital, Columbia, Stanford and New York Universities.

MRU has investigated the computer analysis of psychophysical recordings including data obtained from EKG, EEG, GSR (galvanic skin response) and the plethysmography used to measure blood volume changes in the capillaries of fingers. These measurements would be supplemented with a

recently developed apparatus for measuring electric field radiations from living bodies (System Research Laboratories of Dayton, Ohio, patent No. 3,555,529; 12 January 71).

MRU facilities are located in seven states. In Mountain View of Los Altos, California, MRU scientists have tested psychoacoustical transmitters that produce sound patterns termed infra and ultra-sonic that interact with brain cells and erase information. Studies have been done to develop software systems to record and evaluate biological effects of special environmental factors on plants, animals and humans.

Extensive studies have been conducted in sleep research of human unconscious behavior patterns with sensors to determine the effects of external phenomena on dreams. Interesting features of this research are the use of electromagnetic recordings of EEGs, ultraviolet and infrared sensors, precise

weight analysis, and the correlation of these technical factors with electromagnetic fields, moon and planetary positions, and barometric changes. C.G. Jung connected depth psychology with theoretical physics and the natural sciences. An examination of what he and others have had to say about synchronicity leads the scientifically trained mind to the conclusion that synchronicity is a trickster. The clown theme appears in the folklore of many cultures and is generally connected to a belief in the occult or supernatural forces.

UFO activity, analyzed by computer, seems to be some kind of scheduled reinforcement. If it is scheduled reinforcement who is causing it? Such reinforcement may

have been the purpose of the odd aircraft activity which I observed, or it may have been to make me sure that humans only were involved. Most likely they were relay stations which have to get close enough to read the

electromagnetic field given off by the human brain and body. When the CIA says that they cannot read Russian minds, it may be because they can't get near enough to do so. UFOs may act as relay stations by getting close enough to a position of the subject, then read signals and transmit them. Left to himself, an individual may truly be said to be free except for his early childhood conditioning, and

the values of his own which he has developed through trial and error which either negatively or positively reinforce his beliefs and behavior. Panic or emotionally upsetting conflicts can be evoked by stimulating conflicting drives. Under ordinary conditions, when two drives are

unequal, the stronger suppresses the weaker. The manipulation of living creatures becomes possible when the means exists to activate and combine two different drives or cause confusion. Ordinary stimuli might be music and alcohol, and the added artificially-induced drive might be sexual stimulation with high frequency microwave energy. The automobile and the home can be invaded with messages from phone or satellite. Traffic control by aircraft is common. Why not mind control or directed thinking?

Laser-projected Voices tell me, You are doing what you want to do, but I am never free of their broadcast stimuli which I can feel, and microwave or ultrasonic frequencies of which I may be totally unaware. I cannot be sure that I am not really in pain due to natural causes. I only feel unaccountable changes in mood such as depression, euphoria or relief.

As long as I was unaware of what was going on, I could delude myself that my spontaneous activity was the result of the continual shifting and interplay of force

es and ideas in my central nervous system. When I became aware that my environment was partially controlled, there were a whole new set of variables with which to cope. For me the price has been a complete turn-off of sexual fantasy affecting my sex life, and heightened, unpleasant nervous tension. I can not pray, dream or aspire privately. There is no escape from the mundane, continuously present flat line of controlled or directed thinking. It gives me present and an unpleasant, nightmarish, repellent, at times falsely seductive, intimate, existentialist quality. One is traveling mentally from no-where to nowhere. You exist in a funny house world with distorting mirrors. The reflections are partly real, partly exaggerated and partly transitional. My greatest strength has been a sense of humor and proportion. To fall below the flat line of directed thinking results in depression.

The physical pain which can be inflicted, and the depression evoked are the greatest strengths of the operators at the other end of the beam. I cannot quite imagine how they measure the distortion they cause except from a reading of verbal thought, spoken words and unusual physical actions. At the very least they can immobilize or neutralize to the point of death through the inhibition of natural physical processes, the use of pain, and disruption of mental activity. The amount of mental activity blocked by depression is hard to gage. Since the process began I have not often had a free choice about what I wanted to think, and even when I did, I was aware that someone was reading my thoughts either directly through computer printout or indirectly at a later time and doing programmed bugging. In any case, the human urge to think, dream, love and create have been frustrated.

One of the beauties of the situation for the perpetrators is that the victim has no records, tapes or pictures except those subjectively stored, written or spoken. The subject is in a classical neurotic, no-win situation. There are few dates, people or facts to report. Only a limited number of people in electronics, and our Federal government, can fit the fragments of circumstantial evidence together. Those who monitor equipment, simply monitor equipment. The blips, numbers, tapes and film clips that might result, are too removed from the flesh and blood, and transmitted over too great a distance to have any emotional meaning for the operators. They may not even know what they are transmitting. The only individuals to whom the object might be at all human would be a psychological behavioral result.

If my premises are true, the United States government is involved in a program to control behavior through biophysics and electrochemical control. In July 1977, The New York Times reported a fourteen-year program by the CIA intelligence services to control human behavior with drugs, electric shock, radiation, ultrasonics, psychology and psychosurgery. As reported in Time, August 17, 1977, Admiral Stansfield Turner, testifying on CIA activity said that there had been no drug testing since 1973. He did not say that the use of ultrasonics, microwave and electrochemical energy had been discontinued. It never will be, because it is the technology of both now and the future.

It is encouraging that there were difficulties finding psychiatrists to conduct experiments for the CIA. One memorandum reported that a particular psychiatrist might not care to cooperate in certain more revolutionary phases of the project.

Another psychiatrist was described as having no ethical compunctions about being completely cooperative in the program regardless of how bizarre it might be. The CIA investigated bioplasma fields or weak electromagnetic fields surrounding both human and inanimate objects and monitored the bioplasma fields of agents, according to The New York Times. I am inclined to think that they were training agents in receiving laser messages and trying out the reading of unspoken thoughts formulated into words mentally. They also worked with trained seals and otters in the well-researched field of ultrasonics. Humans hear in a range of 15 -20,000 cycles per second or hertz. Any frequency higher than this is ultrasonic, and cannot be consciously perceived.

Newspaper accounts based on actual occurrences of unethical experiments show a procession of unpalatable events, exposed due to the persistence of individuals in freedom-loving organizations. Attempts have been made to present human experim

ents in a favorable light. Our scientific journals are replete with limited, but existing tales of experiments in which the individual was too incompetent due to mental incapacity or age to protest being used as a human guinea pig. The fact is that there are people in this country who have been subjected to experimentation both willingly and inadvertently. In 1950, Army reports show that a cloud of bacteria was sprayed over the San Francisco Bay area resulting in cases of pneumonia. In 1956, the CIA and the Army sprayed an unknown substance in New York City streets and the Holland and Lincoln Tunnels as part of their MK-Ultra program. Between 1949 and 1969, a period of twenty years, tests were carried out with simulated bacteriological substances in the United States, Alaska and Hawaii. These are facts, not fiction involving Dr. Strangelove.

Under the Freedom of Information Act, a Church of Scientology group uncovered documents released by the CIA which showed that someone in this agency signed out a specimen of whooping-cough bacteria, *Hemophilus pertussis*, from the Army's biological warfare center in Fort Detrick, Maryland, on January 26, 1955 for testing. Florida state medical records show that the whooping cough outbreak killed twelve persons in the mid-1950s. The whooping cough bacteria was used in tests in Tampa Bay and near Sebring, Florida. Records show that whooping cough cases jumped in 1954 from 339 with one death, to 1,080 with twelve deaths in 1955, an increase of over two hundred percent. Tampa Bay was one of the three places that showed a sharp increase. The CIA now says that most of its chemical and biological files were destroyed in 1973 by order of Director Richard Helms.

In December 1980, the wife of a member of the Canadian Parliament and four other Canadians sued the U.S. government for five million dollars in U.S. District Court, charging that a Montreal psychiatrist conducted CIA-financed brainwashing experiments on them between 1957 and 1963. During this time they were given LSD and massive electroshock treatments to wipe out past

behavior patterns. (The government track record on LSD is well-known through the publicized suicide of a U.S. government scientist, and the ensuing successful suit of his family twenty years later.) The Canadians were subjected to continuously played tape messages to induce new brain patterns. The plaintiffs contended that their mental health remains impaired as a result.

During Project Dork, the Army released a powerful hallucinogenic drug, BZ, ten to one hundred times more potent than LSD, in clouds during tests in Utah in 1964. Between 1960 and 1969, 362 people were involved. The tests were supposed to prove that enemy soldiers could be incapacitated by inducing delirium. The effects were measured at a distance of a thousand yards. The volunteer subjects experienced an increase in heart rate and blood pressure, increased blood flow or flushing, dry mouth and loss of appetite, hyperactive peristaltic sounds, weakness or tightness in legs, persistent blurred vision and urinary frequency. Except for the visual difficulties, the other symptoms were at least found to be reversible with adequate physostigmine treatment. Three-dozen

individuals who underwent the tests still complain of aftereffects including the birth of abnormal children who are mentally deficient. The volunteers themselves suffer memory lapses, hallucinations and, not surprisingly, emotional problems.

Federal snoops have used one-way mirrors to investigate and record sexual activity in San Francisco. Both the FBI and the CIA have been used in covering up and disseminating false information.

Functions of the FBI or the local police who are responsible for protecting all Federal installations have been performed by the CIA, a violation of their CIA charter and resulting in actions against American citizens. CIA directors have always worn two hats as heads of the intelligence community and as heads of their own agency. The supra-directorship of the American Intelligence Community was enhanced by President Ford on paper when he made the CIA Director overall head of the intelligence community. At that time the Director would tell the Secretary of Defense what to do with his intelligence agencies. Military intelligence, including the Defense Intelligence Agency, the National Security Agency and the intelligence arms of the three services have more than five times as many people, an

d more than ten times the budget of the CIA and State Department intelligence service combined.

You should not delude yourself that Cabinet Officers appointed by the President have any real power. Commenting on his official title as Assistant Secretary for Defense for Public Affairs, Thomas B. Ross said, I'm in charge of 300-plus people inside the building (Pentagon) and 3,000 public information people worldwide and a budget of \$50 million, yet I can fire exactly two people,

my civilian deputy and my secretary. What we get for \$50 million is debatable.

The CIA's Science and Technology Directorates annual budget was one hundred million dollars per year. The Directorate of Science and Technology of the CIA includes the Office of Electronics, the Office of Special Projects, and the Office of Computer Services. Overruns are funded largely by the Air Force which underwrites the national overhead reconnaissance effort for the entire U.S.

intelligence community. The projected FY 81 budget included a research and development figure for the Department of Defense of \$16.565 billion, forty-six percent of the total national Research and Development budget. Obviously with this kind of funding, many universities and industrial scientists work for the Department of Defense. Many of our officer cadre have Ph.D.s. They represent a technological-military elite and work with the university, industry, and think tank personnel; many of them who have security clearance are not allowed to talk to you or me. Our armed services have sufficient money and instrumentation for national defense, and unlimited snooping, at home and abroad.

Several hundred satellites in space give us most of our early-warning detection of an enemy attack. Much of our communications intercept capabilities, our ability to intercept exotic new radars in space are also relayed by satellite. A hundred percent of our ability to predict the weather is now in space. Most of our ability to navigate submarines and ships and aircraft will soon be based there. Theoretically the satellites make it almost impossible for secret war preparations and thus keep the peace. This lack of privacy between nations extends to individuals.

The U.S. has more than a dozen satellites watching the Soviet activities, taking high resolution pictures, collecting communications signals and penetrating darkness and camouflage sensing heat and color variations. A worldwide network of antennae eavesdrops on Russian communications ranging from telephone calls to sensitive military radio messages. Giant radars follow test flights of missiles and photograph reentry vehicles as they land in the Pacific or on the Kamchatka Peninsula.

It has become difficult to know whether national defense is a defense or an offense. The National Reconnaissance Office, one of our country's most expensive and sensitive intelligence organizations, is likely to be reviewed by the Reagan administration. NRO is known as a black organization; that is, none of its work is subject to public scrutiny.

Despite a program lasting many years, U.S. intelligence complains that the Soviet Union might be ahead technologically and that the Soviets already have land-based laser capable of shooting down low-orbiting U.S. spy satellites. They fear that if the Soviets get their projected 11-ton space station aloft that they could put such a weapon in space.

As a result of this the Defense Department awarded a \$58.7 million contract for its own ASAT program to Vought Corporation of Dallas. The U.S. plan was not to use anything so crude as radar or infrared, but to put into space hunter-killer satellites by the mid-1980s armed with lasers that could vaporize metal in twenty billionths of a second.

Navstar Global Positioning Systems (GPS) will tell anyone who tunes in exactly where he is anywhere in the world. It has been speculated that GPS can eventually be used on anything that floats, flies, runs, walks, crawls, or slithers. This is a method which could be used now by any intelligence agency to bug an individual.

Another method of person-to-person communications through space without any intervening wires became possible when Elliot Gruenberg at IBM came up with a retro-directive oscillating loop for communications instead of a conventional transmit

ter-receiver. Called Synapz and manufactured by Broad-Com, Inc. of Cos Cob, Connecticut, its electronic mirrors in the form of antennas send a microwave signal back where it came from and leads to two-way TV without cable. Retro-directive arrays across the country would use atmospheric electronic noise to maintain a radio link with each other and to send messages from any point in the system to any other. Such a system, fixed on a human MEG could account for automatic feedback, plus visualization of any kind. Engineers

reviewing Synapz for NASA say that it appears promising, and claim that even the experts are not entirely sure how it works. It was demonstrated to the Department of Defense and is to be used as a space link and alternative to the technology proposed by the Bell System to expand use of mobile telephone service nationwide. Somebody evidently understands very well how it works.

At one time radio telescopes and optical telescopes were not the same thing. Now we have optical interferometers using laser which combine listening and optical ability, plus lenses that see any wave length of the electromagnetic spectrum including infrared for night vision and smog, gamma rays, ultraviolet, etc.

Honeywell advertises their manufacture of everything from thermographic (meaning heat sensitive) body scanners to optical interferometers. The use of halogen compounds which have broad transmission capabilities for all types of things, from satellite weather monitoring to infrared night-vision systems through laser-assisted nuclear fusion for the conversion of energy. Honeywells research is partially funded by the Department of Energy and the Department of Defense.

Honeywell advertises that their scientists worked with both university and commercial instrumentation experts to develop a holographic and shearing interferometer system. They say that combined with their previously developed video digitization/fringe analysis system this new interferometer provides a unique system for non-contact optical evaluation.

Using an electronically powered radio telescope you have a machine optimized to detect extremely weak signals. Recently GEODSS (ground based electro-optical deep space surveillance) was completed two years ahead of schedule. GEODSS uses three powerful, miniaturized telescopes to scan the skies. The images they convey are focused onto sensitive photoimaging tubes rather than film. Using an outgrowth of military night-vision devices, these tubes convert the faintest flickers of light into electronic impulses fed into computers. GEODSS photographs rapidly several electronic snapshots. Moving objects between exposures are recorded by computer. Images that remain the same are erased. The information can be relayed by microwave and satellite to NORADs master computers. GEODSS is an optical digital computer using laser, not integrated circuits, to carry and process signals. It performs in microseconds tasks that occupied photogrammetricians for hours, and can spot a soccer ball 25,000 miles up.

Magnetic observations by the Stanford Solar Observatory can detect magnetic intensities to a few hundredths of a gauss. The MEG (magnetoencephalogram) which records the magnetic field surrounding the human head is measured in gauss. It is not too hard to imagine that somewhere there exists a holographic interferometer specially developed to read the magnetic waves of the human brain at a distance. Since 1973, the Advanced Research Projects Agency of the Defense Department has utilized the combined efforts of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, New York University, the University of California at Los Angeles, and the National Aeronautics and Space Administrations Ames Research Center at Moffett Field in California to read minds at a distance by deciphering the brains magnetic waves. The Pentagon denied the project was secret although a reporter was ousted from a meeting on the subject by someone identified as a member of the CIA.

The MEG (magnetoencephalogram) is many times more sensitive than EEG electroencephalogram). MEG was originally reported in 1968. A computer search of the current literature reveals little published on MEG because it is undoubtedly classified in ARPAs (Advanced Research Projects Agency) computer network. ARPA controls and funds a computer network, ARPANET, which connects various educational and research institutions across the country. In 1972, twenty-seven institutions were joined by leased lines capable of handling data at a rate of fifty kilobits a sec

ond.

Searching for help and information, I approached an acquaintance who unknown to me had been a former member of RAND and a designer of ARPANET. He represented to me that ARPANET was a benign activity. He even has a computer terminal in his house connected to it. ARPA research information is stored in this locked computer and unavailable. Access to Host computers is controlled by an IMP (interface message processor). ARPANET is also linked to NORSAR (Norwegian Seismic Array) and SDAC (Seismic Data Analysis Center) in Alexandria, Virginia. A satellite link transmits NORSTAR real-time data to SDAC. There it is combined and correlated with data from other non-secret global arrays to achieve a composite picture and made available to selected ARPANET users, including the NSA (National Security Agency) with whom it maintains a direct link. Somehow benign is not a word I would use to describe the activity of this computer network.

All graduations of feelings and actions of which we are capable are provided by variations in the frequencies of nerve impulses and by the number of nerve cells stimulated. The brain signal is even simpler than Morse code because it uses only dots. All information can be translated by the number of dots, and the manner in which they are grouped. Communications engineers call this system pulse frequency modulation. The cerebral cortex is a resonator that encodes frequencies. To convert measurable brain signals or nerve signals to digital code for computer is extremely easy. The computer can recognize approximately sixty-four phonemes into which the English language has been divided. It is reasonable to deduce that the computer is capable of recognizing the patterns these phonemes produce in any human brain.

Unlike the EEG, the MEG records signals primarily from a small area of the cortex free of the smearing effects of bone. This helps scientists pinpoint the source of electrical signals from the brain and to study the activities of the cortex. The MEG reads only the magnetic fields produced by nerve fibers close to the skull which are in the cortex. Any difference between EEG and MEG signals means that the source is deep in the brain and not cortical in nature. Both are necessary for the interpretation of thought and action of the human being. The MEG provides a map of the sensory homunculus or Brodmann's cortical areas through which the human anatomy can be targeted. All parts of the face, hands, legs, foot, trunk, shoulder, mouth and intra-abdominal area can be stimulated by electrical contact with the cortex.

Under ordinary conditions nobody around you is able to hear or understand your thoughts, but unbeknownst to you, every action, thought, and emotion, can result in the driving of the muscles involved in vocalization. The nerve impulses that activate them produce paths of electric potentials in the brain and muscles. The nerve impulse or electric potential is a miniature electrochemical explosion that travels along outside the nerve fiber as a vortex ring of negative ions.

The Departments of Neurometrics at Stanford and New York University have brought the EEG to a new degree of sophistication by using computers to remove artifacts, such as sixty cycle hum and eye and body movements, to compute the wave shape of the AER (average evoked response) to a particular stimulus.

Brain waves of volunteers have been analyzed as they look at photographs and are presented with true or false questions. The computer attempts to determine if the volunteer recognizes a specific photograph or is thinking true or false. Researchers claim they can determine when a volunteer

recognizes another face by analyzing that volunteer's brain waves. At Stanford, scientists are attempting to reverse this process and are attempting to transmit thoughts and instructions by playing previously recorded brain waves; thus, you are programming yourself. The human brain and eye are also being studied with computers so that photographic process can be understood. We are seeing through your eyes. The difficulties involved in reading these microwaves became surmountable with the deployment of SQUID (superconducting quantum interference device) which uses niobium coils in liquid helium. It is a circuit capable of measuring minute quantities of magnetic field or flux, quantum by quantum. It makes possible the measurement of the smallest magnetic fields. With modern electronic techniques, environmental magnetic noise is almost

completely eliminated. By using a holographic interferometer (acoustic telescope) optimized to detect weak signals it would be possible to read the microvolt print of any human brain, since brain prints are as distinctive as fingerprints. Each individual has his own characteristic pattern of shifts in frequency and size. Thus brain waves of one individual can be distinguished from those of another.

Electronic devices use ultrasonic waves to store and recognize electronic signals for use at a later time, perform operations that usually require a computer, and separate one signal from another. They also amplify weak electrical signals using ultrasonic waves. It is possible to do things with acoustic surface waves that are difficult to do with simple electronic components, i.e., recognize a signal of known form. Laser is so sensitive that it can actually hear and record the electrical potentials of nerves as they are transmitted. The interdigital transducer converts the electrical signal into an acoustic surface wave and reconverts the acoustic wave back into an electrical signal.

Acoustic surface wave devices can be made precisely and uniformly by photolithographic reproduction techniques and are programmable. Such a device recognizes any desired code or signal from among other digital codes even in the presence of considerable noise, responding strongly to the programmed signal and weakly to all others. This kind of device is used in radar technology enabling air-traffic controllers to accurately pick out the unique identification signal of each aircraft as it comes within range.

Another silicon chip, IOSA (integrated optic spectrum analyzer) uses surface acoustic waves to convert processed radar signals into sound waves. The sound waves interact with light from a tiny solid-state laser and cause the beam to bend toward a detector array made of charged coupled devices. This amount of deflection indicates the frequency of the radar signal. This device is part of a telemetry or remote measuring system which involves picking up signals, transmitting them to a distant location for conversion into displays, recordings or comparisons with other data. Automated reactions to information received directly or indirectly may be programmed.

Wave analyzers deal with the complex oscillations of the brain in somewhat the same way that a prism separates the colors of a beam of light. The components of this complex wave are isolated by electronic circuits tuned to several frequencies. A statistical average can be determined from many readings. From this information, the versatility of the brain under investigation can be assessed, as well as its repertoire of adaptive stratagems.

If mind reading is to take place, this technique must be applied to all parts of the brain at once involving many analyzers. Problems for researchers used to be found in the fact that frequency analysis of tactics might come too late to be of immediate value. In the past, frequency analysis did not give information on how rapidly changing signals from different parts of the brain related, or which of suggested meanings would be the correct choice. Now, via computer, all this can be instantly known.

Suppose it is true, as some officials insist, that the MEG cannot really be read at a distance. What would make one believe that one's mind was read? Artificial Intelligence (AI) has been developing over a period of at least twenty years. Many scientists have been engaged in making it seem that the computer can think. At a 1980 meeting of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, Robert Wilensky of the University of California at Berkeley was asked if his program, PAM, had intelligence. PAM incorporates a sense of how people analyze and reason.

Does the computer augment human intelligence instead of interpreting and repeating it? To do this the computer must deal with a massive volume of data and requires selectivity or the ability to decide what is or is not relevant. To the group of programmers at the meeting, the human brain is theoretically existent proof against computers. Perhaps they do not talk to bioengineers.

The Cray, a large computer, has twenty to one hundred times the capacity of the smaller ones. It is different from machines that simply keep track of facts. It is specially designed for problem solving and can carry out biomedical experimen

ts with the computer simulating the human effects. The Cray does one hundred million calculations a second. The human brain can only process five thousand bits of information per second. What kind of match for the Cray would you be?

The computer works by using an acoustic processor to sample the wave patterns of the speaker's voice at least 20,000 times a second. The information in the sample is digitized. A thousand samples are collected at a time and put through the procedure called discrete Fourier transform, which involves adding, subtracting and integrating waveforms to produce a useful synthesis of the information over time. This yields characteristic patterns known as spectral time samples, one hundred of them every second. The computer compares these with prototypes stored in the processor's memory. The processor classifies the time samples according to the sounds of the original word. As the acoustic processor puts them out, a linguistic decoder matches the sound patterns to the most probable sentence pattern they seem to fit.

Current injection logic circuits, (Josephson junctions) operate at temperatures so low that metal loses resistance to electric current. The less resistance, the faster the current flows and the faster the computer works. Invented by Tushar Gheewals at IBM, the circuits operate in as little as 13

picoseconds, or trillionth of a second. Roughly, a picosecond is to a second what a second is to thirty years. This is about the same as the speed of light. Suppose you are observed over a long enough period of time for analysis of your thoughts, speech, prejudices, view-points, sexual peculiarities, and likes or dislikes of both people and things. What kinds of words would make you

happy or unhappy if they were programmed by an artificial intelligence expert with the help of a psychologist or psychiatrist? Bizarre, you say. Possible, I say, psychological analysis has been a hobby for a long time. Let's take it a little further, and let's assume the computer program is out

to make you as uncomfortable as possible in the privacy of your own home or any place else. Really, impossible, you say. Stop and think a while. It takes a little getting used to. There will be many things in your life that upset you or make you unhappy. You may have expressed yourself aloud to close friends in person or on the phone. You may have blown your stack at work or been talked about. In our society the walls literally have ears. Anything that vibrates can be read at a

distance, even your vocal cords. Assume that for some reason you come to the attention of someone in security, either national or international. You could do this very easily by making an overseas phone call or a trip, or you could have a relative who is involved with someone in whom the U.S. government is interested. Originally, when the harassment began, I wondered if the repetition of my thoughts were bounced back by a tape recorder. Later I realized that only a fast computer could transmit them back, and that no human could read it back so quickly over space. Human comment, however, might be inserted by an observer reading some kind of visual display if he was close enough.

Properly programmed, the Cray can project to you in any voice selection on the basis of the structure of your sentenced thought, which will reach it before you have really formulated it, and select either a suitable programmed answer or read back to you what you have been thinking. Thus, you may really be programming yourself. It may even seem to anticipate your answers.

What I am saying is that you have to transform the thoughts in your mind verbally but silently. Although they are unspoken, the muscles that drive speech formulate the words in advance, and can form an electric potential track in your brain that can be read at a distance by telemetry. Each nerve impulse causes a sound imperceptible to the human ear which can be picked up by laser.

A trained observer or observers can insert speech if they read what you are about to think or say. There is a lag time between the formation of the words in your brain and the formed thought, which gives the computer time to read part or all, or guess to a fair degree of accuracy what you think, and return an appropriate or inappropriate answer depending upon how you feel about it. At times they may even seem funny. Your electric potentials will always anticipate you a little

The feeling that your mind is being read can be produced by a thought being verbally introduced at a subliminal level. At that threshold you are not aware that it is presented, but because your brain resonates, the thought is received and you become conscious of it. It is designed to be intense enough to influence the mental processes or behavior of the individual. It literally crosses your mind. Next, at a higher sound level a Voice repeats the thought you just received without knowing it, thus consciously producing the sensation of mind reading in the receiver. You think, they must be reading my mind! What they are really doing is presenting an acceptable idea in your hraseology that you are most likely to be thinking while you are involved in a particular kind of activity.

Subliminal aural suggestion presented in a manner typical of your habits of thought and speech is hard for the receiver to distinguish from the original thought, original in that it really started in the mind of the receiver and wasn't suggested to him. Just how hard is it to differentiate between the two, the original idea and the suggested idea, is hard to estimate. You really have to be paying strict attention to yourself and what you are doing. You still might not be certain, because the presented idea might be typical of your mind set so that you could accept or go along with it. Should the idea just pop into your head and not be part of a train of thought you might be suspicious. Unfortunately, with this kind of thing, an idea can be slipped in. If it seems logical or fits your mood or mode of thought, you would not question it. Often it would not matter, but while using machinery, driving a car, or piloting a plane it could become fatal. Suppose you forget something and suddenly were reminded at a subliminal level. You could not be sure that you yourself remembered or whether it was called to your attention by an outside mind keeping track of your activity. You could be writing something and thinking as you write and suddenly write the wrong word. On re-reading it, you would realize that as you wrote it, it was

introduced. You might misdial a phone number and not be sure whether you made a natural mistake or one that was inflicted at a subliminal level. When you finally realize what is really going on you are certainly going to be upset, at the very least. High "verbals" are natural prey for this kind of situation, especially if they can be observed. They express themselves well, often aloud in writing. Their thought patterns and methods of arriving at conclusions or solutions, their *modi operandi*, can be predicted if they are observed over time.

It is an extremely debilitating, nightmarish situation to be in. For instance, during REM (rapid eye movement) sleep when you are dreaming, ideas are verbally suggested to you at a subliminal level thus controlling or influencing your dream content. With a combination of subliminal, aural presentation of ideas plus the introduction or infliction of bizarre physical effects, real hallucinatory images and effects could be produced. The more emotionally upset you are, the more effective this kind of psychological technique is likely to be.

We used to worry about just being observed in our homes. In George Orwell's 1984, every home had a watching monitor. It is now only 1981. The monitor has been around since the fifties in one form or another. The ultimate in mind control has become possible. We have the technology, the psychological techniques and the people willing to use them. It is not preventable at present.

Fortunately, we still have time to protect ourselves from government experimentation if we are aware of it, because only the U.S. government has the technology, manpower and material to mount such an effort.

Once you are a victim you become aware of the possibility of suggestions to people; who you meet casually, or your friends, or relatives, or your immediate family. There is no one who cannot be reached in this way. You are never absolutely positive that what they say or do is suggested, but you may have strong suspicions when something they do seems atypical, or out of context, or something is said you have been forced to listen to before involuntarily. In the future we may all have to go around wearing some protective device on our heads to prevent our resonating cortexes from receiving unwanted messages. My brother's suggestion of putting a bucket over my head was not too far off. The only problem with his suggestion was that a bucket is not sophisticated enough.

You know your cortical signals are read, because you receive obnoxious stimuli to various parts of your anatomy through the electrical stimulation of the cortical layer of your brain. The cortex has been mapped, and stimulation of the proper section of cortex will make you salivate, sneeze or jump with muscle spasms, twitch or jerk. This sounds like a grade B movie, but the script is programmed by the U.S. intelligence service with your tax money.

Cray II was in the works in early 1979, and the prediction was that it would do 500 million calculations a second, not just 100 million. A third, even faster computer, was taking shape in Seymour Crays mind beyond this. At Livermores fusion computer center a scientist said, Theres no machine that Seymour Cray can conceive that would be too fast for us. When it comes through his bedroom door some night he may change his mind. Perhaps with his security clearance he wont have to worry, and will be able to ask it to leave, with the people who are operating it.

Now, I know from talking to others that you are going to say, But, it would take an awful lot of money and manpower to mount such an effort. Who would be interested in you, or me, or anyone? The other, very human reaction is, Who would be so mean that they would do such a thing to you?

Both of these arguments ignore the facts. We have unlimited material and manpower on duty twenty-four hours a day. The second response about mean people, is the most naive. Read the newspapers about what we still do to our Black People; the reactions of Blacks and Chicanos to unresponsive government; or the treatment of women by the military when they have the temerity to enlist. You can still read about WW II concentration camp victims and operators. Current European court cases are testimony forty years later to just how mean mankind can be.

You should not be optimistic about civil liberties in an age when you are carefully examined by the Department of Education, the Social Security Administration, the Internal Revenue Service, the Department of Motor Vehicles, labor unions, medical insurance companies, credit companies, banks, employers, and all these facts are carefully stored in some computer to be regurgitated either

by accident, or on purpose, when you least expect it and for the flimsiest of excuses. Add to this, money from the LEAA (Law Enforcement Assistance Administration) for police enforcement, intelligence, and so-called crime fighting; and you will find that it is only a short step from your police department to your bedroom, if some nosy Nellie of either sex decides to make life hot for you! Our society isnt open, it is wide open. If anything else is to be done about harassment and the preservation of privacy, then people must be made aware of what is possible now, incredible though as the facts may seem.

Among acknowledged gadgets are a police crowd control device consisting of a high frequency sound generator which produces about twenty-five to thirty-five kilohertz, coupled to a high efficiency tweeter and some concentrating baffles. This machine is something like a bullhorn. The beam produces severe nausea, pain, the desire to urinate and defecate, but more especially to get out of range. There is no reason why these symptoms cannot be produced from space.

In the home, sonic cushions that contain transducers which emit low frequency musical vibrations directly into the body of the person sitting against them are becoming familiar. The cushion has a separate power amplifier that hooks to any music system. Recently a popular magazine suggested that sitting upon such a cushion produced pleasurable sexual sensations. Teddy bears similarly equipped are used to lull babies to sleep. Hearing aids are available which fit eyeglass frames to send vibrating waves through the bone structure at the back of the ear so that the deaf may hear. This hearing aid is the result of miniaturization involving an ultra-small microphone and amplifier. It contains transducers that transmit vibrations directly into the body of the person in contact with it. The whole device fits into the stem of the eyeglass frame.

Such microminiaturization in which a microscope has to be used to etch or photograph a circuit on a silicon chip is relatively easy for the layperson to grasp. Not so easy is micromasurement and sensing. One type of light sensor or photosensitive matrix is a composite of 10,000 minute silicon light sensors on a chip about a quarter of an inch square. Reflected light is focused onto the matrix. Th

e resultant pattern of lighted and unlighted sensors is fed into circuitry for conversion into measurements of area, height, width, etc., which in turn are converted into a seven digit code. Field effect transistors calibrate to infinitesimal accuracy. Small built-in computers convert data into an audio signal or print. Recorded data can then be transmitted over ordinary telephone lines to a computer bank. Some TVs are equipped with a decoder to convert sound to print for the deaf.

Much of the technology that we are now using has been under development over a long period of time. The prototype of the modern mind-reader was developed in 1947 and called the Toposcope. It was similar to twenty-two small television or radar sets.

Research on the human brain has been made possible by some of the newer machines. The Sono Chromoscope is currently being evaluated at the National Institutes of Health to identify tumors and abnormalities. Cheaper than x-ray, it is absolutely safe and permits continuous recording of tissue at work. Computer technology converts one kind of signal into another to produce an accurate diagnostic color picture of the human interior. High frequency sonar is transmitted in blue, while low frequency may be a red dot.

NMR (nuclear magnetic resonance) tomography can map the progress of chemicals injected into the brain. The Gamma Ray camera, consisting of 254 scintillation detectors, each collimated to scan approximately one square centimeter of brain cortex is connected to a small digital computer. This, in turn, is connected to a TV where the blood flow level is shown in specific colors indicating what areas of the brain are active. The whole body can be placed in a magnetic field of 450 gauss exciting body atoms with radio waves. Subsequent measurement of the intensity of the waves emitted over time gives information about the chemical composition of the subjects tissues. The time it takes for the atoms to relax after radio wave bombardment gives some indication of the cells general nature. NMR employs no ionizing radiation and therefore seems safer than conventional techniques like x-ray.

The PETT (position electron tracking tomogram) tracks radioactive chemicals and forms a computerized image, providing the first direct glimpse of the brain at work, plus a more superior estimate of its condition than CAT (computer assisted tomography). The computer reconstructs abstract measurements into images played out in color on a TV screen. PETT scan can be photographed or videotaped while an individual is walking, talking, reading or thinking.

FOCUS (flexible optical control unit simulator) projects hallucinatory images directly on the retina of the eye. When the images are projected the subjects show the same bodily responses that they would by taking a drug. The subjects cannot tell the machine images from reality. FOCUS was developed at UCLA's Neuropsychiatric Institute by Ron Siegel, an experimental psychologist, who eventually hopes to control retrieval of imagery information at will, including that of daydreams, sleep, and hallucinations.

There is a common wiring and a correspondence of chemical and electrical properties in the human brain. Fever, delirium, epilepsy, syphilis, photostimulation, sensory deprivation, extreme hunger, cold, thirst, crystal gazing, swinging in the witch's cradle, hypoglycemia, and a variety of drug intoxications make the brain respond in patterns that are definable, predictable and explainable in terms of where they come from and how they were produced. This universal experience is probably what Jung meant by the collective unconscious and typified by symbols like the mandala.

Body functions tend to synchronize around stimuli that match them in frequency. Baselines from normal individuals have been established through measurements with the EEG (electroencephalogram). The EEG shows brain waves in both periodic and pulse mode. At normal frequencies, eight to twelve alpha waves occur per second.

Breathing, heart rate, and the rhythm of alpha waves can be controlled to some extent both by the individual himself and the external stimuli such as lights and microwaves. Radio-scientist Anthony Fraser-Smith has shown that the third rail of San Francisco's Bay Area Rapid Transit and Washington D.C.'s Metro expose people up to 160 kilometers away to broadcasts of ultra-low frequency radiation from

ten hertz to .001 hertz. Studies have shown that human reaction time increases at 0.2 hertz. These frequencies make people feel drowsy and produce changes in their blood.

With this in mind it is easier to comprehend that brain control by electronic stimulation is possible in much the same way that a heart pacer is used to regulate the heart beat. Both seen and unseen, heard and unheard wave frequencies can affect the brain and nervous system.

Some researchers show that theta waves predominate when an individual is involved in memory storage and learning. They also seem to occur in times of reverie, annoyance or anxiety. Animals which retain training best, show the highest levels of theta waves during training. Ross Adey, however, has shown that he can increase the rate of learning and memory retention in primates and cats by using a frequency range similar to the alpha and beta waves of the brain.

During hypnotism, synchronization of breathing, heartbeat and alpha waves takes about ten minutes in a willing subject, and is associated with feelings of well being. A simple gadget like a hypnotism wheel with a special strobe pattern produces a falling illusion and produces a so-called trance state.

These can also be produced by sound waves. Frequency rates of these biological signals are reduced during a trance-inducing procedure. As the mind becomes fixed it becomes more susceptible to suggestion. Relaxation, resting and sleep are also helpful in inducing a hypnotic trance. While hypnosis can be a helpful technique, it is also part of mind control.

Other brain waves have individual, identifiable frequencies. Beta, delta, and theta brain waves can be separated in any brain reading because they all have different frequencies. Recently an N400 wave has been identified, so named because it occurs 400 milliseconds after a sentence had been heard in which there is a high level of expectancy about its completion, and this expectancy is violated. The P300 wave occurs in response to a sudden alarm or flashing light, and occurs 300 milliseconds after the stimulus. A P300 wave comes not from the cortex, but from the limbic system where feelings originate and occurs only as an emotional response.

It is my belief that all these brain waves or electrical signals can be read at a distance, and that the human brain can be both a resonating transmitter and receiver. Further, I am saying that I am being harassed by unknown parties with whom I have been in constant contact for about three years consciously, and I am not sure how long before that, while base lines of various kinds were being established.

I have chosen a time in our national history to protest that the National Security Agency is undoubtedly experimenting with some of its more exotic toys on an unsuspecting civilian population, when we are in the process of giving back to the CIA and similar agencies some of the powers that had temporarily been taken away from them due to Watergate. Our Congress is in disarray, revealed by the FBI to be both gullible and venal. Our country's petrochemical supply is being threatened by communist, and in the mist of all this, I come up with the idea that civil liberties and individual privacy are at stake in ways that seem inconceivable. Even in the best of times I would have difficulty getting a hearing for this kind of story.

Our present electronic laws are constructed to prosecute after the fact. There seems to be no successful method of proving harassment with this type of technology because there is no hard evidence. One of the reasons that it is impossible at present to prove, is that no one will admit publicly that the possibility exists. Despite the fact that William Colby mentions it on a TV show, and that a newspaper reporter was thrown out of a meeting in which well known Ph.D.s from UCLA, MIT, NYU, NASA, and ARPA were specifically discussing a machine to read minds from a distance by deciphering the brain's magnetic waves; and the specific goal of which is to exercise control over the brain. Nobody will admit that it can be done. The so-called experts have their jobs and families to protect. Security agency employees are bound by secrecy oaths, as are many academicians. The professors say, That's an area outside my expertise. Paul said, I am not into lasers. Very few people have the kind of education necessary to understand

the innate possibilities and dangers of current technology. Anonymous phone calls are something for which we are beginning to find a cure. Anonymous broadcasts are something else, especially if only one person hears it. This is possible via laser. It is so precise that a whole new body of measurements is mandatory and possible. Your most private and intimate bodily routines become forced performances and are commented on as they unfold. Your mentally verbalized fantasies become public property. You can be questioned at the subliminal level and started on a whole new train of thought. Thus the inserter of the question would have a very good clue as to what you were thinking about. You could also be made to change or modify your course of action, in other words your mind. The worst element in all of this is subliminal suggestion, with its inherent capability of conditioning and directing thinking; and through this, control or direction of individual behavior both now and in the future. Young and unformed minds are going to be most susceptible. The emotionally upset and unstable will be next. Americans need education and information to defend against this kind of technocracy. Most of all they need to be told the truth. I can keep silent and avoid embarrassment, ridicule and disbelief. A policeman told me to ignore it. A security man told me that my life could be made hell on earth. The main inventor, a physicist, told me it was impossible. The whole thing may be simply a combination of laser communication and AI, which I doubt. Regardless of what it is, all Americans can be reached, anywhere at anytime doing anything, without attachments and wires. Communications have come at least that far.

Currently on planet Earth stone-age man and spaceman coexist. We have been coming out of an ancient jungle and have stumbled into a technological battle zone. What man imagines, he will develop and continue to develop.

Although you cannot see them, only sense them, the largest unseen monsters are unchanged. They are ignorance, fear and superstition. The biggest question for our time is: How do we best adapt to this recent step in communications, and at the same time preserve the values we cherish?

[Note:1] There were probably additional electromagnetic methods, acoustics, and instruments. Sources familiar with the situation indicated that the author was implanted with devices and was unaware of it.

Mind Control: (Please be aware mind control is all thoughts to the 5 senses in suggestions 24/7 and not all physical effect of ELF/EMF, but have been nefariously abused secretly before patents.

The Ultimate Brave New World

Technologies for stimulating the brain and controlling the mind can have benefits, but they have a dark side that military and intelligence planners have been exploiting for decades.

Extracted from Nexus Magazine, Volume 13, Number 2

(February - March 2006 & April-May 2006) PO Box 30, Mapleton Qld 4560 Australia. editor@nexusmagazine.com www.nexusmagazine.com

by Nick Begich, MD 2006 Extracted from: "Controlling the Human Mind 2006

It would also appear possible to create high fidelity speech in the human body, raising the possibility of covert suggestion and psychological direction... Thus, it may be possible to "talk" to selected adversaries in a fashion that would be most disturbing to them.

US Air Force, New World Vistas: Air and Space Power for the 21st Century

The idea that the brain can be made to function at a more efficient and directed level has been the subject of research by scientists, mystics, health practitioners and others for as long as mankind has contemplated such matters. In the last decade, advances in the science of the brain have begun to yield significant results. The results of the research are startling, challenging and, if misused, will be frightening. The certainty to be expected from the research is that it will continue to proceed. The idea that people can be impacted by external signal generators which create, for example, pulsed electromagnetic fields, pulsed light and pulsed sound signals is not new. The following information demonstrates

ome of the possibilities and gives hints of the potentials of the technology. On the positive side, researchers in the field of light and sound are making huge progress in a number of areas, including working with learning disabilities, attention deficit disorders, stroke recovery, accelerated learning, drug/alcohol addiction and enhanced human performance. The research has shown that certain brain states can be influenced in a way which causes changes within the brain itself. These changes allow individuals the possibility of influencing specific conditions in the mind and body otherwise thought beyond our direct control. The military and others interested in such things have also focused a large amount of research into this area for the purpose of enhancing the performance of soldiers while degrading the performance of adversaries. What is known is that great strides in the area of behaviour control are now possible with systems developed and under development by most sophisticated countries on the planet. These new technologies represent a much different approach to warfare which our government is describing as part of the "Revolution in Military affairs". While these new technologies offer much for military planners, they offer even more to citizens generally. Their potential use in military applications and "peacekeeping" creates the need for open debate of this new realm of intelligence-gathering, manipulation and warfare. The most basic ethical questions regarding use of these technologies have not been adequately addressed. At the same time that defence and intelligence-gathering capabilities are being sought, independent researchers are fully engaged in seeking positive uses for the technology. The potentials of the technology, like all technology, are great as both a destructive or constructive force for change. The idea of enhancing physical and mental performance while bypassing what heretofore was a long and arduous road to achieve the same results is exciting. Maintaining the research in the open literature and ensuring that constructive uses are encouraged is critical. I began looking into technologies for stimulating brain performance about fifteen years ago. At the time, there were limited tools available compared to what is now possible. Now it is possible to obtain light and sound, electrocranial and biofeedback tools for use in this exploration. Moreover, there are audio materials also available for use with most of these tools. These audio materials can be used for learning languages, behaviour modification or enhanced performance. The biofeedback side of the new technology is being used to train people to reach specific desired brain states for optimum performance. The use of light and sound devices for stimulating brain activity which is conducive to accelerated learning and relaxation is a growing area of interest to many people. Moreover, the use of these tools in conjunction with biofeedback has been the subject of quickly evolving research. The combined technologies of brain state inducement and biofeedback offer exciting possibilities. It has been found with the combination that a person, in a matter of several weeks, can learn to modify purposefully his/her brain activity in a way which would have taken a Zen master twenty years to accomplish. It has been shown that some children with attention deficit disorders can be taught to regulate their brain activities so that they can learn efficiently without chemicals. It has been demonstrated that recovering stroke victims can more rapidly recover when working with brain-biofeedback practitioners and these new tools. The research is also teaching us a good deal about our suggestibility in terms of influences which have an impact on our behaviour. The underlying message that comes with the new technology is the necessity of providing safeguards against misuse. Additionally, recognition of the everyday stimulation we all get and the effect of these information inputs on our learning processes becomes more clear. The suggestibility of humans, particularly when in a fatigued condition, has been exploited by terrorists, cults and others in pursuit of their own aims. The passive suggestibility of radio and television as we weave in and out of the semi-sleep states is for the most part not even recognised. The passive learning situations become even more relevant when we consider how we "receive the news" in our daily lives. The ability to influence thinking, behaviour and performance is indeed a two-edged sword. The 1980s and 1990s were focused on building up the physical body. The 21st century will see a focus on building the mind and optimising mental performance. The idea o

f merging the new technologies into education is interesting and also calls into question who will decide what is to be learned. In the interim, the possibilities are incredible for those interested in such pursuits. The control of our mental function is no different than the control of the muscles in our bodies. Learning to control or coordinate the activity of our minds will propel our bodies through a much more productive and fuller life. The new tools may offer just such opportunities. On the other side of the issue is the potential for misuse and exploitation of the science. Military planners, law enforcement officials and others are now seeking the covert use of these technologies for controlling the ultimate "information processor" the Human Being.

MK-ULTRA

"Dr Gottlieb, born August 3, 1918, was the CIA's real-life 'Dr Strangelove' a brilliant

bio-chemist who designed and headed MKULTRA, the agency's most far-reaching drug and mind-control program at the height of the Cold War. Though the super-secret MKULTRA was ended in 1964, a streamlined version called MK-SEARCH was continued with Gottlieb in charge until 1972." During this period, substantial interest in mind control was stimulated by Soviet use of microwaves. In 1988, "thirty-five years after security officers first noticed that the Soviets were bombarding the US embassy in Moscow with microwave radiation, the US Government still has not determined conclusively or is unwilling to reveal the purpose behind the beams". The US government did know what was happening. The Soviets had developed methods for disrupting the purposeful thought of humans and were using their knowledge to impact diplomats in the United States embassy in Moscow. In 1994, a report concerning the MKULTRA program was issued, containing the following information:

"In the 1950s and '60s, the CIA engaged in an extensive program of human experimentation, using drugs, psychological, and other means, in search of techniques to control human behavior for counterintelligence and covert action purposes." In

1973, the CIA purposefully destroyed most of the MKULTRA files concerning its research and testing on human behaviour. In 1977, the agency uncovered additional

MKULTRA files in the budget and fiscal records that were not indexed under the name MKULTRA. These documents detailed over 150 subprojects that the CIA funded in this area, but no evidence was uncovered at that time concerning the use of radiation. "The CIA did investigate the use and effect of microwaves on human beings in response to a Soviet practice of beaming microwaves on the US embassy. The agency determined that this was outside the scope of the Advisory Committee's purview. "...The Church Committee found some records, but also noted that the practice of MKULTRA at that time was 'to maintain no records of the planning and approval of test programs'. ...MKULTRA itself was technically closed out in 1964,

but some of its work was transferred to the Office of Research and Development (ORD) within the DS&T under the name MKSEARCH and continued into the 1970s. "The

CIA worked closely with the Army in conducting the LSD experiments. This connection with the Army is significant because MKULTRA began at the same time that Secretary of Defense Wilson issued his 1953 directive to the military services on ethical guidelines for human experiments. "Throughout the course of MKULTRA, the

CIA sponsored numerous experiments on unwitting humans. After the death of one such individual (Frank Olson, an army scientist, was given LSD in 1953 and committed suicide a week later), an internal CIA investigation warned about the dangers of such experimentation. The CIA persisted in this practice for at least the next ten years. After the 1963 IG [Inspector-General] report recommended termination of unwitting testing, Deputy Director for Plans Richard Helms (who later became Director of Central Intelligence) continued to advocate covert testing on the ground that 'positive operational capability to use drugs is diminishing, owing to a lack of realistic testing. With increasing knowledge of state of the art, we are less capable of staying up with the Soviet advances in this field'. ... Helms attributed the cessation of the unwitting testing to the high risk of embarrassment to the Agency as well as the 'moral problem'. He noted that no better covert situation had been devised than that which had been used, and that 'we have no answer to the moral issue'. " They did have the answers to the moral questions on human experimentation but chose to ignore them, destroy the records, hide

the truth and still continue in their efforts. Nothing has changed as each participating organisation, using national security laws, avoids disclosure and accountability. The records which were destroyed contained the evidence necessary perhaps to send some participants to jail for society's version of behaviour modification. Once again, there was no accountability and no recognition of the rights of the individuals damaged by these experiments.

Mind Wars

"For the first time in some 500 years, a scientific revolution has begun that will fundamentally change the world as much as the Renaissance and Enlightenment did. A handful of extraordinary new advances in science are taking humans quickly and deeply into areas that will have profound implications for the future." One of these areas is control of the human mind. The issues surrounding behaviour modification, mind control and information warfare become crystal clear as the facts unfold. The following is taken from a current military document, "The Information Revolution and the Future Air Force" by Colonel John A. Warden III, USAF, which clarifies their position in the emerging area of research, taking a much different direction than the one described above: "We're currently experiencing, on an unprecedented global basis, three simultaneous revolutions, any one of which would be more than enough to shock and confound us. The first revolution, a geopolitical revolution, sees a single dominant power in the world for the first time since the fall of Rome. The opportunities that are inherent in this situation are extraordinary, as are the pitfalls. Unfortunately, there is no one around that has first hand experience in how to deal with that kind of single power dominant world. "The second revolution, and there's a lot of discussion about this so far, is the information revolution. As other people have mentioned, it is following inexorably in tandem behind Moore's law of computing power. Attendant to it, though, is not the creation of new ideas and technologies, but also an exponential growth in the velocity of information dissemination, and for us that is of extraordinary importance. A key part of this information revolution has an awesome impact on competition. The business that introduced a new product ten years ago could count on probably five years before it had to look seriously at potential competitors based overseas. Today, you're lucky if you can count on five months or even five weeks before you are facing the overseas competitor. In today's world, success simply demands rapid introduction of successively new products or military systems. Success now goes to the organization which exploits information almost instantly, while failure is the near certain fate of the organization which tries to hoard or hide ideas. Real simple use it or you're going to lose it. "The third revolution, which is a little bit more complex, is the military/technological revolution, or in some places called the revolution in military affairs. I'm convinced that this is the first military technological revolution ever because we now have, for the first time, a conceptually different way to wage war. We can wage war in parallel now. In the past, communications and weapons technology, especially weapons accuracy, have constrained us to waging serial war. This changes almost everything. "Biological Process Control: As we look forward to the future, it seems likely that this nation will be involved in multiple conflicts where our military forces increasingly will be placed in situations where the application of full force capabilities of our military might cannot be applied. We will be involved intimately with hostile populations in situations where the application of non-lethal force will be the tactical or political preference. It appears likely that there are a number of physical agents that might actively, but largely benignly, interact or interfere with biological processes in an adversary in a manner that will provide our armed forces the tools to control these adversaries without extensive loss of life or property. These physical agents could include acoustic fields, optical fields, electromagnetic fields, and combinations thereof. This paper will address only the prospect of physical regulation of biological processes using electromagnetic fields. "Prior to the mid-21st century, there will be a virtual explosion of knowledge in the field of neuroscience. We will have achieved a clear understanding of how the human brain works, how it really controls the various functions of the body, and how it can be manipulated (both positively and negatively). One can envision the

development of electromagnetic energy sources, the output of which can be pulsed, shaped, and focused, that can couple with the human body in a fashion that will allow one to prevent voluntary muscular movements, control emotions (and thus actions), produce sleep, transmit suggestions, interfere with both short-term and long-term memory, produce an experience set, and delete an experience set. This will open the door for the development of some novel capabilities that can be used in armed conflict, in terrorist/hostage situations, and in training. New weapons that offer the opportunity of control of an adversary without resorting to a lethal situation or to collateral casualties can be developed around this concept. This would offer

significant improvements in the capabilities of our special operation forces. "Initial experimentation should be focused on the interaction of electromagnetic energy and the neuromuscular junctions involved in voluntary muscle control. Theories need to be developed, modeled, and tested in experimental preparations. Early testing using in vitro cell cultures of neural networks could provide the focus for more definitive intact animal testing. If successful, one could envision a weapon that would render an opponent incapable of taking any meaningful action involving any higher motor skills (e.g., using weapons, operating tracking systems). The prospect of a weapon to accomplish this when targeted against an individual target is reasonable; the prospect of a weapon effective against a massed force would seem to be more remote. Use of such a device in an enclosed area against multiple targets (hostage situation)

may be more difficult than an individual target system, but probably feasible. "It would also appear to be possible to create high fidelity speech in the human body, raising the possibility of covert suggestion and psychological direction. When a high power microwave pulse in the gigahertz range strikes the human body, a very small temperature perturbation occurs. This is associated with a sudden expansion of the slightly heated tissue. This expansion is fast enough to produce an acoustic wave. If a pulse stream is used, it should be possible to create an internal acoustic field in the 515 kilohertz range, which is audible. Thus, it may be possible to 'talk' to selected adversaries in a fashion that would be most disturbing to them.

"In comparison to the discussion in the paragraphs above, the concept of imprinting an experience set is highly speculative, but nonetheless highly exciting. Modern electromagnetic scattering theory raises the prospect that ultra-short pulse scattering through the human brain can result in reflected signals that can be used to construct a reliable estimate of the degree of central nervous system arousal. The concept behind this 'remote EEG' is to scatter off of action potentials or ensembles of action potentials in major central nervous system tracts. As suming we will understand how our skills are imprinted and recalled, it might be possible to take this concept one step further and duplicate the experience set in another individual. The prospect of providing a 'been there done that' knowledge base could provide a revolutionary change in our approach to specialized training. How this can be done or even if it can be done are significant unknowns [sic]. The impact of success would boggle the mind!" The above report was a forecast for the year 2020. However, the reality is that these technologies already exist and there are a number of patents in the open literature which clearly show the possibilities. This research is not new but goes back to the 1950s. "A new class of weapons, based on electromagnetic fields, has been added to the muscles of the military organism. The C3I [Command, Control, Communications and Intelligence] doctrine is still growing and expanding. It would appear that the military may yet be able to completely control the minds of the civilian population." The targeting of civilian populations by the military is a significant departure from its history. In the past, the military has used persuasion through real information rather than using deliberate deception and mind manipulation to win populations over.

"A decoy and deception concept presently being considered is to remotely create the perception of noise in the heads of personnel by exposing them to low power, pulsed microwaves. When people are illuminated with properly modulated low power

r microwaves the sensation is reported as a buzzing, clicking, or hissing which seems to originate (regardless of the person's position in the field) within or just behind the head. The phenomena occurs [sic] at average power densities as low as microwatts per square centimeter with carrier frequencies from 0.4 to 3.0 GHz. By proper choice of pulse characteristics, intelligible speech may be created. Before this technique may be extended and used for military applications, an understanding of the basic principles must be developed. Such an understanding is not only required to optimize the use of the concept for camouflage, decoy and deception operations

but is required to properly assess safety factors of such microwave exposure. Actual testing of certain systems has proven "that movements, sensations, emotions, desires, ideas, and a variety of psychological phenomena may be induced, inhibited, or modified by electrical stimulation of specific areas of the brain. These facts have changed the classical philosophical concept that the mind was beyond experimental reach." The first widespread interest in the subject of mind control hit the mainstream of military think-tanks after the Korean War when returning prisoners of war exhibited significant behavioural changes. In 1956, the following was written into the United States Congressional Record:

"Reports of the treatment of American prisoners of war in Korea have given rise to several popular misconceptions, of which the most widely publicized is 'brain washing'. The term itself has caught the public imagination and is used, very loosely, to describe any act committed against an individual by the Communists. Actual 'brainwashing' is a prolonged psychological process, designed to erase an individual's past beliefs and concepts and to substitute new ones. It is a highly coercive practice which is irreconcilable with universally accepted medical ethics. In the process of 'brainwashing', the efforts of many are directed against an individual. To be successful, it requires, among other things, that the individual be completely isolated from normal associations and environment." The ethical considerations have not changed, but the military's position on the ethics has changed as it has gained significant capabilities in these areas. "Psychological warfare is becoming increasingly important for US forces as they engage in peacekeeping operations. 'In the psychological operations area, we're always looking to build on our existing technologies, so much of this is evolutionary,' [military planner] Holmes said. 'It is critically important that we stay ahead of the technology curve.'" The temptation to dabble in this area has now overcome the ethical considerations. A Russian military article offered a slightly different slant to the problem, declaring that "humanity stands on the brink of a psychotronic war" with the mind and body as the focus. These "psychotronic" weapons aim to control or alter the psyche, or to attack the various sensory and data processing systems of the human organism. In both cases, the goal is to confuse or destroy the signals that normally keep the body in equilibrium.

According to a US Department of Defense directive (S-3600.1, December 9, 1996), "information warfare" is defined as "an information operation conducted during time of crisis or conflict to achieve or promote specific objectives over a specific adversary or adversaries". An "information operation" is defined in the same directive as "actions taken to affect adversary information and information systems". These "information systems" lie at the heart of the modernisation effort of the US armed forces and manifest themselves as hardware, software, communications capabilities and highly trained individuals. Information warfare has tended to ignore the role of the human body as an information or data processor in this quest for dominance, except in those cases where an individual's logic or rational thought may be upset via Dis-information or deception... Yet, the body is capable not only of being deceived, manipulated or mis-informed but also shut down or destroyed just as any other data-processing system. The "data" the body receives from external sources, such as electromagnetic, vortex or acoustic energy waves, or creates through its own electrical or chemical stimuli, can be manipulated or changed, just as the data (information) in any hardware system can be altered. If the ultimate target of information warfare is the information-dependent

process, "whether human or automated", then the definition implies that human data-processing of internal and external signals can clearly be considered an aspect of information warfare.

On a much grander scale, the use of mind control was contemplated as far back as 1969

by a former science adviser to President Johnson. "Gordon J. F. Macdonald, a geophysicist specializing in problems of warfare, has written that accurately timed, artificially excited strokes 'could lead to a pattern of oscillations that produce relatively high power levels over certain regions of the earth... In this way, one could develop a system that would seriously impair the brain performance of very large populations in selected regions over an extended period..' This capability exists today through the use of systems which can stimulate the ionosphere to return a pulsed (modulated) signal which, at the right frequency, can override normal brain functions. By overriding the natural pulsations of the brain, chemical reactions are triggered which alter the emotional state of targeted populations. Subliminal Messages and commercial Uses One of the areas where this new technology is being used is in systems to dissuade shoplifters, using sound below the range of hearing. "Japanese shopkeepers are playing

CDs with subliminal messages to curb the impulses of the growing band of shoplifters. The Mind Control CDs have sound-tracks of popular music or ocean waves, with encoded voices in seven languages...warning that anyone caught stealing will be reported to the police." A number of devices have been developed to influence

behaviour in this way, and patents have been awarded. The following summations are taken from some of these patents dealing with both audio and video programming. Only this time, we are the program: "An auditory subliminal programming system includes a subliminal message encoder that generates fixed frequency security tones and combines them with a subliminal message signal to produce an encoded subliminal message signal which is recorded on audio tape or the like. A corresponding subliminal decoder/mixer is connected as part of a user's conventional stereo system and receives as inputs an audio program selected by the user and the encoded subliminal message." "Ambient audio signals from the customer shopping area within a store are sensed and fed to a signal processing circuit that produces a control signal which varies with variations in the amplitude of the sensed audio signals. A control circuit adjusts the amplitude of an auditory subliminal antishoplifting message to increase with increasing amplitudes of sensed audio signals and decrease with decreasing amplitudes of sensed audio signals. This amplitude controlled subliminal message may be mixed with background music and transmitted to the shopping area." "Data to be displayed is combined with a composite video signal. The data is stored in memory in digital form. Each byte of data is read out in sequential fashion to determine: the recurrence display rate of the data according to the frame sync pulses of the video signal; the location of the data within the video image according to the line sync pulses of the video signal; and the location of the data display within the video image according to the position information." "This invention is a combination of a subliminal message generator that is 100% user programmable for use with a television receiver.

The subliminal message generator periodically displays user specified messages for the normal television signal for [a] specific period of time. This permits an individual to employ a combination of subliminal and supraliminal therapy while watching television."

The above points may seem a bit complicated; however, they can be summarised. These patents are designed to provide a way to hide messages in video or audio formats, masking any suggestions that the programmer wishes to convey. These kinds of messages bypass the conscious mind and are acted upon by the person hearing them; they are not sorted out by the active mind. Although these technologies are being developed for personal use and as security measures, consider the possibilities for abuse by commercial interests where the messages might be "buy, buy, buy", "drink more, don't worry", or some other self-serving script. Should these systems be regulated? By whom and under what conditions? New Standards for What is a Memory "Nevada is currently the only state to allow witness testimony of a person who has undergone hypnosis. As of October 1, 1997, courts hearing both c

ivil and criminal cases can take a hypnotically refreshed testimony, as long as the witness, if a minor, has had the informed consent of parent or guardian, and the person performing the hypnosis is any of the following: a health care provider, a clinical social worker licenced in accordance with 641B of Nevada Revised Statute, or a disinterested investigator." This issue will surely become more complex as technology advances in terms of evidence. When the day arrives that it is possible to change or alter memory completely, as suggested earlier by military officers, what then? How will we separate the real from the unreal? What will be the impact on the burden of proof in courts as it relates to "reasonable doubt"? Again, the emergence of the technology has first to be recognised as real before laws can be constructed and systems established for controlling misuse. Think how long it has taken the courts even to recognise hypnotherapy as valid science. We are hopeful that we will not have to wait so long for legislative bodies to take the initiative to address these issues.

Auditory Effects The questions which this section raises are profound. Is it possible to transmit a signal to the brain of a person, from a distance, which deposits specific sounds, voice or other information which can be understood? Is it possible to transfer sound in a way where only the targeted person can hear the "voice in the head" and no one else hears a thing? Is it possible to shift a person's emotions using remote electromagnetic tools? The answer to each of these questions is a resounding "Yes!" The state of the science has passed even the most optimistic predictions, and the capabilities are here now. Military literature suggests that this is possible. A series of experiments, patents and independent research confirm that this technology exists today. While giving testimony to the European Parliament in 1998, I demonstrated one such device to the astonishment of those in attendance. This particular device required physical contact in order to work and was nearly forty years old. This area of research is one of the most important because it points to the ultimate weapon of political control: the ability to place information directly into the human brain, bypassing all normal filtering mechanisms. In 1995, the US Department of Defense put forward the contract, "Communicating via the Microwave Auditory Effect; Awarding Agency: Department of Defense; SBIR Contract Number: F41624-95-C-9007". The description of this technology, which would be used for direct communications with military personnel, is written as follows: "Title: Communicating via the Microwave Auditory Effect

"Description: An innovative and revolutionary technology is described that offers a means of low-probability-of-intercept Radio Frequency (RF) communications. The feasibility of the concept has been established using both a low intensity laboratory system and a high power RF transmitter. Numerous military applications exist in areas of search and rescue, security and special operations." The feasibility was not only demonstrated in the laboratory but also in the field using a radio-frequency carrier. In the case of the Gulf War, we had always suspected that the reason the Iraqis gave up in mass was not because of the heavy bombardments but because they were being hit with new "nonlethal" systems which created fear and perhaps even worse. Our research uncovered reports which now confirm our suspicions as fact. "What the 'Voice of the Gulf' began broadcasting, along with prayers from the Koran and testimonials from well-treated Iraqi prisoners, was precise information on the units to be bombed each day, along with a new, silent psychological technique which induced thoughts of great fear in each soldier's mind..." This makes a great deal of sense today, given what has become increasingly known about mind-control weapons. "According to statements made by captured and deserting Iraqi soldiers, however, the most devastating and demoralizing programming was the first known military use of the new, high tech, type of subliminal messages referred to as ultra-high-frequency 'Silent Sounds' or 'Silent Subliminals'." The use of these new techniques, we believe, went well beyond the injection of fear and may have involved more powerful signal generators which caused the other symptoms which the world observed, including head pain, bleeding from the nose, disorientation and nausea all possible with so-called nonlethal weapons. The questions which now remain: Are they still using the techniques like an electronic concentration camp in order to control the po

pulation? Is this part of the way in which modern governments will suppress rogue nations? The development of the technology followed a very traceable history which began in the early 1960s at the height of the Cold War. In 1961, Dr Allen Frey wrote: "Our data to date indicate that the human auditory system can respond to electromagnetic energy in at least a portion of the radio frequency (RF) spectrum. Further, this response is instantaneous and occurs at low power densities, densities which are well below that necessary for biological damage. For example, the effect has been induced with power densities 1/60 of the standard maximum safe level for continuous exposure. " This observation had incredible ramifications because it meant that within certain ranges RF could create a sound within the brain of a person at energy concentration levels considered too small to be significant. Later that year, a patent was issued to Henry K. Puharich and Joseph L. Lawrence which stated in part: "The present invention is directed to a means for auxiliary hearing communication, useful for improving hearing, for example, and relates more specifically to novel and improved arrangements for auxiliary hearing communications by effecting the transmission of sound signals through the dental structure and facial nervous system of the user."²⁴ This crude device produced a signal which could be heard in the brain by inducing a vibration which was transferred through the bone into the inner ear, where it was then carried to the brain via the nervous system. Puharich continued researching along this line, gaining an additional patent in 1965.²⁵ Both of these inventions required physical contact with the head of the subject. By 1962, Dr Allan Frey had advanced his work and was able to create sound at a distance from the subject, using a pulsed (modulated) radio transmitter. "Using extremely low average power densities of electromagnetic energy, the perception of sounds was induced in normal and deaf humans. The effect was induced several hundred feet from the antenna the instant the transmitter was turned on, and is a function of carrier frequency and modulation." What was occurring in this research were the first attempts to "tune" into the brain of a human in the same manner as "tuning" into a radio station. The same energy was being used; it was just at a different frequency with a slight vibration (modulation) on the carrier wave which delivered the signal. In 1968, G. Patrick Flanagan was issued a patent for a device which also required physical contact with the skin of the subject. "This invention relates to electromagnetic excitation of the nervous system of a mammal and pertains more particularly to a method and apparatus for exciting the nervous system of a person with electromagnetic waves that are capable of causing that person to become conscious of information conveyed by the electromagnetic waves." This invention was much different than what others had created by that time, because this device actually sent a clear, audible signal through the nervous system to the brain. The device could be placed anywhere on the body, and a clear voice or music would appear in the head of the subject. This was a most unbelievable device which had actually been invented in the late 1950s. It had taken years to convince patent examiners that it worked. The initial patent was only granted after the dramatic demonstration of the device on a deaf employee of the US Patent Office. In 1972, a second patent was issued to G. Patrick Flanagan after being suppressed by the military since 1968. This device was much more efficient in that it converted a speech waveform into "a constant amplitude square wave in which the transitions between the amplitude extremes are spaced so as to carry the speech information". What this did is establish the code of modulation or timing sequences necessary for efficient transfers into the nervous system where the signals could be sent to the brain and decoded as sound in the same way that normal sound is decoded. The result was a clear and understandable sound. The military interest in auditory effects was present since the first inventions were patented, but in 1971 came a system which would allow troops to communicate through a radio transmitter which would render the enemy deaf and disoriented while allowing "friendly" combatants to communicate at the same time. The device is described as follows: "Broadly, this disclosure is directed to a system for producing aural and psychological disturbances and partial deafness of the enemy during combat situations. Essentially, a high directional beam is radiated from a plurality of distinct transducers and is modulated by a noise, c

ode, or speech beat signal. The invention may utilize various forms and may include movable radiators mounted on a vehicle and oriented to converge at a desired point, independently positioned vehicles with a common frequency modulator, or means employed to modulate the acoustical beam with respect to a fixed frequency. During combat, friendly forces would be equipped with a reference generator to provide aural demodulation of the projected signal, thereby yielding an intelligible beat signal while enemy personnel would be rendered partially deaf by the projected signal as well as being unable to perceive any intelligence transmitted in the form of a modulated beat signal." What this says simply is that at-a-distance personal communication could be achieved by one's own forces while denying it to others and disabling adversaries at the same time. In 1974, it was noted that using a microwave a signal was changed (transduced) by the receiver into an acoustic signal. This signal was "heard" inside or just behind the head. The report stated: "...it was noticed that the apparent locus of the 'sound' moved from the observer's head to the absorber. That is, the absorber acted as a transducer from microwave energy to an acoustic signal. This observation, to the best of our knowledge, has not been described in the literature and may serve as a mechanism mediating the 'hearing' of pulsed microwave signals." By 1989, the science took another leap forward with the combination of the modulated signal on a microwave carrier. This provided a much more efficient delivery of the sound. It was reported: "Sound is induced in the head of a person by radiating the head with microwaves in the range of 100 megahertz to 10,000 megahertz that are modulated with a particular waveform. The waveform consists of frequency modulated bursts. Each burst is made up of ten to twenty uniformly spaced pulses grouped tightly together. The burst width is between 500 nanoseconds and 100 microseconds. The pulse width is in the range of 10 nanoseconds to 1 microsecond. The bursts are frequency modulated by the audio input to create the sensation of hearing in the person whose head is irradiated." Two other patents awarded that year addressed this breakthrough. The first invention related to devices for aiding hearing in mammals: "The invention is based upon perception of sounds which is experienced in the brain when the brain is subjected to certain microwave radiation signals." 32 The second invention confirmed the earlier observations: "Sound is induced in the head of a person by radiating the head with microwaves in the range of 100 megahertz to 10,000 megahertz that are modulated with a particular waveform. The waveform consists of frequency modulated bursts. Each burst is made up of ten to twenty uniformly spaced pulses grouped tightly together." In 1992, another patent was issued with the following description: "A silent communications system in which nonaural carriers, in the very low or very high audio frequency range or in the adjacent ultrasonic frequency spectrum, are amplitude or frequency modulated with the desired intelligence and propagated acoustically or vibrationally, for inducement into the brain, typically through the use of loudspeakers, earphones or piezoelectric transducers." This device had limited practicality in that it required the person to be in contact with or in close proximity to the sending device. When examined together, each of these patents is seen to be a discrete step toward a new weapon system. In 1995, it was reported that in the early research, clear sound signals had been sent and received. It is difficult now to determine what level of military or other research was being advanced in these areas. The history is clear from congressional reports that this entire area was of great interest to the intelligence communities. According to Scientists for Global Responsibility: "Drs Alan Frey and Joseph Sharp conducted related research. Sharp himself took part in these experiments and reported that he heard and understood words transmitted in pulse-microwave analogs of the speaker's sound vibrations. Commenting on these studies, Dr Robert Becker, twice nominated for the Nobel Peace Prize, observed that such a device has obvious applications in covert operations designed to drive a target crazy with voices, or deliver undetectable instructions to a potential assassin." Then, in 1996 came another development, a "wireless communication system undetectable by radio frequency methods for converting audio signals, including human voice, to electronic signals in the ultrasonic frequency range, transmitting the ultrasonic signal by means of acoustic pressure waves across a carrier medium, including gases, liquids, or solids, an

d reconverting the ultrasonic acoustical pressure waves back to the original audio signal". Although this was meant to be used with both receiving and sending hardware, what was determined were the modulation methods for transferring the signal. The real work was yet to be made public in the form of patents. However, the military claims in the area were starting to surface. What was known from experience was that patents were being held back by the government and confiscated by the military. When this intellectual property was seized, the inventors were given a choice: work for the government, or you cannot continue research or even talk about your invention under a national security order. Those who did not cooperate could have their work effectively shut down.

Brain-to-Computer Connections

Major steps are being made to connect biology to information technology. In 1990 came the news that "[s]cientists have succeeded for the first time in establishing a colony of human brain cells that divide and grow in laboratory dishes, an achievement with profound implications

for understanding and treating a wide range of neurological disorders from epilepsy to Alzheimer's disease". According to a report in the Wall Street Journal in

February 1994: "Researchers said they took a key first step toward creating electronic microchips that use living brain cells. The researchers said they had learned how to place embryonic brain cells in desired spots on silicon or glass chips and then induce the brain cells to grow along desired paths."

The other possibility is that both brain cells and computer hardware could be built in the laboratories, creating, perhaps, the first biologically augmented computers.

What's on Your Mind?

A significant initiative was started for use in creating counter-drug measures: the Brain Imaging Technology Initiative. "This initiative establishes NIDA [National Institute on Drug Abuse] regional neuroimaging centers and represents an interagency cooperative endeavor funded by

CTAC [Counterdrug Technology Assessment Center], Department of Energy (DOE), and NIDA to develop new scientific tools (new radiotracers and technologies) for understanding the mechanisms of addiction and for the evaluation of new pharmacological treatments." Through

neuroimaging, not only could the stated objective be achieved, but through imaging a person's emotional states could be mapped, chemical influences determined and perhaps even specific thoughts read. Back in 1975, Physics Today reported: "Developments in ways to measure the

extremely weak magnetic fields emanating from organs such as the heart, brain and lungs are leading to important new methods for diagnosing abnormal conditions.

"In 1995, a system for capturing and decoding brain signals was patented which includes a transducer for stimulating a person and EEG transducers for recording brainwave signals from the person. It also includes a computer for controlling and synchronizing stimuli presented to the person and at the same time

recording brainwave signals, and either interpreting these signals using a model for conceptual, perceptual and emotional thought to correspond to the EEG signals of the person's thoughts or comparing the signals to normal brain signals from a normal population to diagnose and locate the origin of brain-dysfunctional underlying perception, conception and emotion. In other words, the device reads your mind by comparing your brain activity to other people's. In 1996 came this Orwellian development: "...a method for remotely determining information relating to a person's emotional state, as waveform energy having a predetermined frequency and a predetermined intensity is generated and wirelessly transmitted toward a remotely located subject. Waveform energy emitted from the subject is detected and automatically analyzed to derive information relating to the individual's emotional state. Physiological or physical parameters of blood pressure, pulse rate, pupil size, respiration rate and perspiration level are measured and compared with reference values to provide information utilizable in evaluating [an] interviewee's responses or possibly criminal intent in security sensitive areas."

This technology could be used for determining what a person might do, given his totally discernible interior emotions. This technology walks through any behavior

our wall a person can erect and goes straight to the brain to see what may be on a person's mind. Inducing behaviour rather than just reading a person's emotional state is the subject of one scientist's work in Canada. "Scientists are trying to recreate alien abductions in the laboratory... The experiment, to be run by Professor Michael Persinger, a neuroscientist at Laurentian University, of Sudbury, Ontario, consists of a converted motorcycle helmet with solenoids on its sides that set up magnetic fields across a subject's head." This experiment was carried out and was the subject of a Canadian Broadcasting System exposé on mind control. The segment ran on a program called undercurrents in February 1999. This author also appeared in that program, along with several others interested in this field. A 1993 report said that for over 20 years Dr Persinger "...has been working on a theory that connects not only UFOs and earthquakes, but also powerful electromagnetic fields and an explanation of paranormal beliefs in terms of unusual brain activity. He has also found that stimulating another area, the temporal lobes, can produce all sorts of mystical experiences, out-of-body sensations and other apparently paranormal phenomena." This doctor's work suggests that these experiences may be the result of activity in the brain and not the actual experiences of the individuals. He has had some measure of success in re-creating many of these experiences in his subjects. Dr Persinger is also known for his work in studying the effects of ELF [extra-lowfrequency waves] on memory and brain function. In 1991, a method for changing brain waves to a desired frequency was patented. A 1975 patent discussed a similar technology: a device and method for "...sensing brain waves at a position remote from a subject whereby electromagnetic signals of different frequencies are simultaneously transmitted to the brain of the subject in which the signals interfere with one another to yield a waveform which is modulated by the subject's brain waves. The interference waveform which is representative of the brain wave activity is retransmitted by the brain to a receiver where it is demodulated and amplified. The demodulated waveform is then displayed for visual viewing and then routed to a computer for further processing and analysis. The demodulated waveform also can be used to produce a compensating signal which is transmitted back to the brain to effect a desired change in electrical activity therein."⁴⁷ In simple terms, the brain's activity is mapped in order to read a person's emotional state, conceptual abilities or intellectual patterns. A second signal can be generated and sent back into the brain which overrides the natural signal, causing the brain's energy patterns to shift. This is the "brain entrainment" which causes the shift in consciousness. There are many uses of a positive nature for this kind of technology, as was mentioned at the front of this section, the important factor being who controls the technology and for what purpose.

In January 1998, the following encapsulating statement appeared in the leading scientific journal Nature, quoting Pasteur Institute neuroscientist Jean-Pierre Changeux, chairman of the French national bioethics committee: "But neuroscience also poses potential risks, he said, arguing that advances in cerebral imaging make the scope for invasion of privacy immense...it will become commonplace and capable of being used at a distance, he predicted. That will open the way for abuses such as invasion of personal liberty, control of behaviour and brainwashing." Dancing to the Tune of an Unknown Drummer In "...a dramatic demonstration of mind reading, neuroscientists have created videos of what a cat sees by using electrodes implanted in the animal's brain. 'Trying to understand how the brain codes information leads to the possibility of replacing parts of the nervous system with an artificial device,' he said." The scientist commenting on this technology Gattett Stanley, assistant professor of biomedical engineering at Harvard saw the future possibility of brain activity mapping being used in creating electronic components to replace damaged parts of the system. The use of mind-mapping had other possibilities as well. Similar research in controlling the behaviour of humans and animals was pursued by Dr Jos Delgado at Yale University, one of the leading research institutions in the United States. Actual testing of certain systems proved that "movements, sensations, emotions, desires, ideas, and a variety of psychological phenomena may be induced, inhibited, or modified by electrical stimulation of specific areas of the brain".⁵⁰ By

1985, Dr Delgado was able to create these effects using only a radio signal sent to the brain remotely, using energy concentrations of less than 1/50th of what the Earth naturally produces. This discovery implied that frequency, waveform and pulse rate (modulation) were the important factors rather than the amount of energy being used. In considering this, it makes sense because the human body does not require high electromagnetic power concentration to regulate its normal functioning. The key was in finding the "tuning" mechanisms for locating the right "receiving station" in the brain. By 1993, publicly released information was being discussed as a result of information openly flowing out of Russia. Meetings were held to assess the threat: the "main purpose of the March meetings was described in the Psychotechnologies memo as to 'determine whether psycho-correction technologies represent a present or future threat to US national security in situations where inaudible commands might be used to alter behavior'". The threat assessment was likely to begin to condition Americans for the public acknowledgement of one of the government's long-held secrets: that the human mind and body can be controlled remotely, without a trace of evidence being left behind. In another quote, one of the leading researchers in this area, Dr Igor Smirnov, began to announce his findings. "But psychological warfare experts on all sides still dream that they will one day control the enemy's mind. And in a tiny, dungeon-like lab in the basement of Moscow's ominously named Institute of Psycho-Correction, Smirnov and other Russian psychiatrists are already working on schizophrenics, drug addicts and cancer patients." The results of this research have been investigated and demonstrated to members of the intelligence community in the United States, and have even been demonstrated by Dr Smirnov in an interview for the Canadian television documentary Undercurrents. This issue is also an interesting one, as can be seen in this 1999 article excerpt.

"Fantasies are thought processes involving internal monologues and imaginative sequences which can motivate healthy people to constructive behaviour; likewise, they can inspire unbalanced individuals to destructive or dangerous behaviour. One conclusion from that research was that fantasy played a major role among violent criminals. Researchers learned that criminals often daydreamed their fantasies, and then practiced elements of those fantasies before committing their crime. FBI agents determined that violent criminals often exhibit telltale signs as children and as adults. Hence, disturbed employees or students may demonstrate signs of violent fantasies to close observers. Troubled individuals may be obsessively interested in music with violent lyrics, or may have a drug or alcohol problem. When these signs reveal themselves, they should be reported to a threat management team, which can then neutralize the threat, either by therapy, if rehabilitation is possible, or by firing the employee. Workplace and school Violence is usually preceded by warning signs." The ability to determine a "predisposition" for a behaviour does not mean that a person will make the "choice" to act on the feelings and internal thoughts. Every person on the planet can remember times when his thoughts were dangerous, immoral or otherwise unacceptable, falling below the standards set by societal and cultural "norms". Yet, we can have these thoughts in the privacy of our own mind. The trend in the application of mind control technology now would make our most private internal thoughts, as we wrestle with the temptations and choices of everyday life, subject to scrutiny by Government and employers. Who will define the rules for psycho-correction? Who will decide what is ethical and right in this area as it develops over the next decade?

Control of the Mind and Body

The predominant brain wave frequencies indicate the kind of activity taking place in the brain. There are four basic groups of brain wave frequencies which are associated with most mental activity. The first group, beta waves (13-35 Hertz or pulses per second), is associated with normal activity. The high end of this range is associated with stress or agitated states which can impair thinking and reasoning skills. The second group, alpha waves (8-12 Hertz), can indicate relaxation. Alpha frequencies are ideal for learning and focused mental functioning. The third group, theta waves (4-7 Hertz), indicates mental imagery, access to memories and internal mental focus. This state is often associa

ted with young children, behavioural modification and sleep/dream states. The last group, ultra-slow delta waves (0.53 Hertz), is found when a person is in deep sleep. The general rule is that the brain's predominant wave frequency will be lowest in terms of pulses per second when a person is relaxed, and highest when a person is most alert or agitated.⁵⁴ External stimulation of the brain by electromagnetic means can cause the brain to be entrained or locked into phase with an external signal generator. Predominant brain waves can be driven or pushed into new frequency patterns by external stimulation. In other words, the external signal driver or impulse generator entrains the brain, overriding the normal frequencies and causing changes in the brain waves, which then cause changes in brain chemistry, which then cause changes in brain outputs in the form of thoughts, emotions or physical condition. As you are driven, so you arrive. Brain manipulation can be either beneficial or detrimental to the individual being impacted, depending on the level of knowledge or the intentions of the person controlling the technology. In combination with specific wave-forms, the various frequencies trigger precise chemical responses in the brain. The release of these neurochemicals causes specific reactions in the brain which result in feelings of fear, lust, depression, love, etc. All of these, and the full range of emotional/intellectual responses, are caused by very specific combinations of these brain chemicals which are released by frequency-specific electrical impulses. "Precise mixtures of these brain juices can produce extraordinarily specific mental states, such as fear of the dark, or intense concentration." The work in this area is advancing at a very rapid rate, with new discoveries being made regularly. Unlocking the knowledge of these specific frequencies will yield significant breakthroughs in understanding human health. Radiofrequency radiation, acting as a carrier for extremely low frequencies (ELF), can be used to entrain brain waves wirelessly.

The control of mind and body by using various forms of electromagnetic energy including radio signals, light pulsations, sound and other methods has resulted in several inventions and innovations. The positive health effects and uses have been pursued by private researchers round the world. In 1973, an "...apparatus for the treatment of neuropsychic and somatic disorders herein light, sound, VHF electromagnetic field and heat sources, respectively, are simultaneously applied by means of a control unit to the patient's central nervous system with a predetermined repetition rate. The light radiation and sound radiation sources are made so as to exert an adequate and monotonous influence of the light and sound radiation on the patient's visual analyzers and auditory analyzers, respectively." This results in the brain following the external stimulating source in triggering brain pattern changes which affect the brain immediately and directly. A simple invention patented in 1977 "...provides a device for improving upon the aforesaid application [see patent for full text] in assisting the induction of natural sleep. As stated above, this invention is concerned specifically with an improvement

that will permit the creation of several waveforms such that an analgesic noise device can approximate soothing sounds of nature, i.e., waves, rain, wind." These kinds of devices are available everywhere and are noted for their calming effects in helping people relax and sleep.

In 1980, another patent was issued which disclosed "...a method and apparatus for producing a noise-like signal for inducing a hypnotic or anesthetic effect in a human being. The invention also has application in crowd control and consciousness level training (biofeedback). The invention may also be used in creating special musical effects." This device would have a profound effect in controlling individuals to a point otherwise only achievable through the application of hypnotherapy or drugs. A couple of years later, another device was engineered to create these types of effects, again using very subtle energy: "Brain wave patterns associated with relaxed and meditative states in a subject are gradually induced without deleterious chemical or neurological side effects."

Various systems were perfected and patents issued for controlling brain activity. These inventions generated a whole array of breakthroughs for controlling a person's emotional state, concentration and pain levels and creating other effects

as well. In 1990, the results of a study strongly indicated that "...specific types of subjective experiences can be enhanced when extremely low frequency magnetic fields of less than 1 milligauss are generated through the brain at the level of the temporal lobes. Vestibular feelings (vibrations, floating), depersonalization (feeling detached, sense of a presence) and imaginings (vivid images from childhood) were more frequent within the field exposed groups than the sham field exposed group." In a 1996 "new age" invention, quartz crystals are used to create stress relief by slowing brain activity. "Physiological stress in a human subject is treated by generating a weak electromagnetic field about a quartz crystal. The crystal is stimulated by applying electrical pulses of pulse widths between 0.1 and 50 microseconds each at a pulse repetition rate of between 0.5k and 10k [500 and 10,000] pulses per second to a conductor positioned adjacent to the quartz crystal thereby generating a weak magnetic field. A subject is positioned within the weak magnetic field for a period of time sufficient to reduce stress." It is interesting that "New Age" thinkers have played on "crystal magic" as a way to get "in tune" with oneself and relax, and here is a quartz crystal being included as a component of this invention. Again, the crossovers between fiction and science continue to appear.

Consciousness training is also a big theme in cults, religious organisations and others pursuing the "New Age". Science has now gained a greater understanding of how the mind and brain work, so that what used to take years or even decades to achieve can now be mastered in weeks, days or even minutes. For instance, in 1996 a method and apparatus for the use in achieving alpha and theta brainwave states and effecting positive emotional states in humans was developed. Three years before, a patent was issued for a device which could create desired consciousness states: "...in the training of an individual to replicate such states of consciousness without further audio stimulation; and in the transferring of such states from one human being to another through the imposition of one person's EEG, superimposed on desired stereo signals, on another individual, by inducement of a binaural beat phenomenon." Thought transference?

This is interesting in that it speaks to the ideas alluded to earlier by the military in changing the memory of a person by imposing computer-manipulated signals which would integrate with the normal memory of a person. The possibility for abuse is obvious, and the opportunity for personal advancement is great. Imagine gaining education by the transfer of data directly into the human brain by these new methods rather than by the standard methods of learning. A serious consideration in developing these types of memory transfer systems is that they bypass normal intellectual filters: information is deposited into the brain as fact, without question or careful consideration. What happens when the new information conflicts with existing information? Would it be possible to include hidden information meant to unduly influence things like religious beliefs, politics or consumption of goods and services? The possibilities are immense and the ethical and moral questions surrounding these matters are equally large. We can no longer avoid the debate. In fact, the debate is lagging far behind the scientific advances. In the interim, there are some simple things we could all do to enhance our own, or our children's, learning capacity by applying simple and available knowledge. For instance, "researchers at the Center for the Neurobiology of Learning and Memory at University of California, Irvine, have determined that 10 minutes of listening to a Mozart piano sonata raised the measurable IQ of college students by up to nine points". This is a simple thing of great use to anyone seeking self-improvement.

Weapons of the Mind

A 1984 paper titled "The Electromagnetic Spectrum in Low-Intensity Conflict" said much about the military's interest in EMR: "The results of many studies that have been published in the last few years indicate that specific biological effects can be achieved by controlling the various parameters of the electromagnetic (EM) field. A few of the more important EM factors that can be manipulated are frequency, wave shape, rate of pulse onset, pulse duration, pulse amplitude, repetition rate, secondary modulation, and symmetry and asymmetry of the pulse. Many of the clinical effects of electromagnetic ra

diation were first noticed using direct current applied directly to the skin. Later the same effects were obtained by applying external fields. Electromagnetic radiation has been reported in the literature to induce or enhance the following effects.

1. Stimulation of bone regeneration [in fractures]
2. Healing of normal fractures
3. Treatment of congenital pseudarthrosis
4. Healing of wounds
5. Electroanesthesia
6. Electroconvulsive therapy
7. Behavior modification in animals
8. Altered electroencephalograms in animals and humans
9. Altered brain morphology in animals
10. Effects of acupuncture
11. Treatment of drug addiction
12. Electrostimulation for relief of pain
13. Altered firing of neuronal cells

"These are but a few of the many biological effects and uses that have been reported over the past decade. They are not exhaustive and do not include many of the effects reported in the Soviet and East European literature. "As with most human endeavors, these applications of electromagnetic radiation have the potential for being a double-edged sword. They can produce significant benefits, yet at the same time can be exploited and used in a controlled manner for military or covert applications. This paper focuses on the potential uses of electromagnetic radiation in future low-intensity conflicts.

"Potential Military Applications of EMR

"The exploitation of this technology for military uses is still in its infancy and only recently has been recognized by the United States as a feasible option. A 1982 Air Force review of biotechnology had this to say. 'Currently available data allow the projection that specially generated radio frequency radiation (RFR) fields may pose powerful and revolutionary military threats. Electroshock therapy indicates the ability of induced electric current to completely interrupt mental functioning for short periods of time, to obtain cognition for longer periods and to restructure emotional response over prolonged intervals.' Experience with electroshock therapy, RFR experiments and the increasing understanding of the brain as an electrically mediated organ suggested the serious probability that impressed electromagnetic fields can be disruptive to purposeful behavior and may be capable of directing and or interrogating such behavior. Further, the passage of approximately 100 milliamperes through the myocardium can lead to cardiac standstill and death, again pointing to a speed-of-flight weapons effect.

'A rapidly scanning RFR system could provide an effective stun or kill capability over a large area. System effectiveness will be a function of wave form, field intensity, pulse widths, repetition frequency, and carrier frequency. The system can be developed using tissue and whole animal experimental studies, coupled with mechanisms and waveform effects research. 'Using relatively low-level RFR it may be possible to sensitize large military groups to extremely dispersed amounts of biological or chemical agents to which the unirradiated population would be immune. 'The potential applications of artificial electromagnetic fields are wide ranging and can be used in many military or quasi-military situations. Some of these potential uses include dealing with terrorist groups, crowd control, controlling breeches [sic] of security at military installations, and antipersonnel techniques in tactical warfare... One last area where electromagnetic radiation may prove to be of some value is in enhancing abilities of individuals for anomalous phenomena.'" Quite the papers for the 1980s. Stimulating anomalous phenomena was another interesting point revealed in the Air Force review. What could this mean? In one press report in November 1995, the interest of the CIA was disclosed when it was announced that for "...20 years, the United States has secretly used psychics in attempts to help drug enforcement agencies track down Libyan leader Moammar Gadhafi and find plutonium in North Korea, the CIA and others con

firm. The ESP spying operations code named 'Stargate' were unreliable, but three psychics continued to work out of Ft Meade, at least into July, researchers who evaluated the program for the CIA said..." It is also worth pointing out that this report coincided with the public disclosure by military personnel of this project. The story was revealed in David Morehouse's book *Psychic Warrior*.

Col. John Alexander, working out of Los Alamos and a major proponent of this area of research, was quoted as saying: "...there are weapons systems that operate on the power of the mind and whose lethal capacity has already been demonstrated ... The psychotronic weapon would be silent, difficult to detect, and would require only a human operator as a power source."

According to a paper on non-lethal weapons:

"An RF weapon currently under development is the high powered, very low frequency (VLF)

modulator. Working in the 2035 kHz spectrum, the frequency emits from a 12 meter antenna dish to form into a type of acoustic bullet. The weapon is especially convenient because the power level is easily adjustable. At its low setting, the acoustic bullet causes physical discomfort enough to deter most approaching threats. Incrementally increasing the power nets an effect of nausea, vomiting and abdominal pains. The highest settings can cause a person's bones to literally explode internally. Aimed at the head, the resonating skull bones have caused people to hear 'voices'." The weapon was researched by the Russian military more extensively than by the US. Indeed, "...the Russians actually offered the use of such a weapon to the FBI

in the Branch Davidian standoff to make them think that 'God' was talking to them. Concerned with the unpredictability of what the voices might actually say to the followers, the FBI declined the offer. Another RF weapon that was ready for use back in 1978 was developed under the guise of Operation PIQUE. Developed by the CIA, the plan was to bounce high powered radio signals off the ionosphere to affect the mental functions of people in selected areas, including Eastern European nuclear installations." The use of the ionosphere in the CIA's experiments reminds one of the possibilities now available with systems such as HAARP, which was developed 15 years later. What is clear in all of this is that these systems have been developed and hidden from public view. The practice continues to this day. "The next area of non-lethal weapons is primarily used against machinery... these devices can either cause the machinery to stop functioning or to render it vulnerable to further, more lethal attacks. In addition to this effect, man has become very dependent upon the use of machines and is often rendered helpless in a situation when they become dysfunctional. Therefore, it is only appropriate that they are covered here. The primary anti-machinery arsenal includes the microwave weapon, the non-nuclear electromagnetic pulse, and the laser weapon. "US Special Operations Command has in its arsenal the portable microwave weapon. The capability of such a weapon is varied in that it can not only disrupt enemy communications, but can also superheat internal organs. Of course, directing this type of weapon towards personnel eliminates it from the non-lethal classification. Developed in the Los Alamos National Laboratory, the weapon forms its signal similar to the RF weapons discussed above in that it directs the energy into a high-powered pulse and destroys transistors and other electrical equipment... On an even smaller scale, a portable EMP weapon could be carried by ground forces to destroy the electrical components in an armored vehicle or tank. This capability is being developed with police forces to emit a pulse that would stop a car almost immediately." These systems offer both promises and risks as we move into the new century. What will be the public reaction to these systems? We suggest that the reaction will cause a significant change in the uses and further developments of these technologies. Additionally, we suspect that monitoring systems would be developed which would allow for the detection of these technologies in order to control abuse. Mind Control Victims Sometimes referred to as "wavies" or "beamers", these individuals are usually dismissed when asserting that they are the victims of mind control weapons testing. In fact: "University of South Florida researchers have published a study showing that fears of the Internet are repl

acing the CIA and radio waves as a frequent delusion in psychiatric patients. In every case of Internet delusion documented by the researchers, the patient actually had little experience with computers." The problem is that it is difficult if not impossible to sort out which people might be victims and which are delusional. Attempts to determine the reality of the complaints are often the butt of jokes and fear. For example, the University of Albany has "...shut down the research of a psychology professor probing the 'X-Files' world of government surveillance and mind control. At conferences, in papers and research over two semesters, Professor Kathryn Kelley explored the claims of those who say they were surgically implanted with communications devices to read their thoughts." Since the release of our first book, *Angels Don't Play This HAARP: Advances in Tesla Technology*, we have heard from hundreds of people making such claims. We cannot sort out what might be real experimentation from that which resides only in the minds of these people. We believe that the claims should be taken seriously and that people should have some place to go in order to find the truth or gain the medical treatments they otherwise deserve. The history of the United States is littered with examples of people being exploited by scientists working under the cover of darkness provided by "black budgets". Could these reports have a factual basis? We believe that some do. Government control of the mind in order to impose its will on people is best summarised on the wall of the Franklin D. Roosevelt Memorial with an inscription that reads: "They [who] seek to establish systems of government based on the regimentation of all human beings by a handful of individual rulers...call this a new order. It is not new and it is not order."

Endnotes

1. US Air Force, *New World Vistas: Air and Space Power for the 21st Century Ancillary Volume*, Scientific Advisory Board (USAF), Washington, DC, Document #1 9960618040, 1996, pp. 89-90. EPI402
2. Foster, Sarah, "Cold War legend dies at 80: Famed as CIA's real-life 'Dr Strangelove'", *Worldnetdaily*, March 9, 1999. EPI279
3. Reppert, Barton, "The Zapping of an Embassy: 35 Years Later, The Mystery Lingers", *AP*, May 22, 1988. EPI1112
4. Advisory Committee Staff, *Committee on Human Radiation Experiments, Methodological Review of Agency Data Collection Efforts: Initial Report on the Central Intelligence Agency Document Search*, June 27, 1994. EPI579
5. Petersen, John L., *The Road to 2015: Profiles of the Future*, Waitte Group Press, 1994, ISBN 1-878739-85-9. EPI849
6. USAF, *New World Vistas*, *ibid*.
7. US EPA, *Summary and Results of the April 26-27, 1993 Radiofrequency Radiation Conference, Volume 2: Papers*, 402-R-95-011, March 1995. EPI728
8. Oscar, K.J., "Effects of low power microwaves on the local cerebral blood flow of conscious rats", *Army Mobility Equipment Command*, June 1, 1980. EPI1195
9. Delgado, Jos M.R., *Physical Control of the Mind: Toward a Psychocivilized Society*, Harper & Row Publishers, New York, 1969. EPI850
10. US Senate, *Communist Interrogation, Indoctrination and Exploitation of American Military and Civilian Prisoners*, Committee on Government Operations, Subcommittee on Investigations, 84th Congress, 2nd Session, December 31, 1956. EPI1131
11. Cooper, Pat, "US Enhances Mind Games", *Defense News*, April 17-23, 1995. EPI1154
- 11a. Chernishev, I., "Can Rulers Make 'Zombies' and Control the World?", *Orienteer*, February 1997, pp. 58-62.
12. Thomas, Timothy L., "The Mind Has No Firewall", *Parameters*, vol. XXVIII, no. 1, Spring 1998. EPI525
13. Brzezinski, Zbigniew, *Between Two Ages: America's Role in the Technetronic Era*, Viking Press, New York, 1970. EPI787
14. McGill, Peter, "'Mind Control Music' Stops Shoplifters", *The Sydney Morning Herald*, February 4, 1995. EPI95
15. US Patent #4,777,529, October 11, 1988, "Auditory Subliminal Programming System"; Inventors: Schultz et al.; Assignee: Richard M. Schultz and Associates, Inc. EPI265
16. US Patent #4,395,600, July 26, 1983, "Auditory Subliminal Message System and Method"; Inventors: Lundy et al. EPI264
17. US Patent #5,134,484, July 28, 1992, "Superimposing Method and Apparatus Useful for Subliminal Messages"; Inventor: Willson, Joseph; Assignee: MindsEye Educational Systems, Inc. EPI290
18. US Patent #5,270,800, December 14, 1993, "Subliminal Message Generator"; Inventor: Sweet, Robert L. EPI288
19. Hall, E. Gene, "Watch Carefully Now: Solving Crime in the 21st Century", *Police*, June 1999, vol. 23, no. 6. Source: NL ECTC Law Enforcement & Technology News Summary, June 17, 1999. EPI944
20. US Department of Defense (awarding agency), "Communicating via the Microwave Auditory

Effect", SBIR Contract Number F41624-95-C-9007. EPI277 21. ITV News Bureau, "A Psy-Ops Bonanza On The Desert", 1991, <http://www.mindspring.com/~silent/xx/daisy.htm>. EPI568 22. ITV News Bureau, "High Tech Psychological Warfare Arrives in the Middle East", 1991, <http://www.mindspring.com/~silent/xx/news.htm>. EPI567 23. Frey, Allan H., "Auditory System Response to Radio Frequency Energy", Aerospace Medicine, December 1961, vol. 32, pp. 1140-1142. EPI370 24. US Patent #2,995,633, August 8, 1961, "Means for Aiding Hearing"; Inventors: Puharich et al. EPI256 25. US Patent #3,170,993, February 23, 1965, "Means for Aiding Hearing by Electrical Stimulation of the Facial Nerve System"; Inventors: Henry K. Puharich and Joseph L. Lawrence. EPI1119 26. Frey, Allan H., "Human Auditory System Response to Modulated Electromagnetic Energy", Journal of Applied Physiology 17(4):689-692, 1962. EPI544 27. US Patent #3,393,279, July 16, 1968, "Nervous System Excitation Device"; Inventor: Flanagan, Gillis Patrick; Assignee: Listening Incorporated. EPI261 28. US Patent #3,647,970, March 7, 1972, "Method and System of Simplifying Speech Waveforms"; Inventor: Flanagan, Gillis P. 29. US Patent #3,566,347, Feb. 23, 1971, "Psycho-Acoustic Projector"; Inventor: Flanders, Andrew E.; Assignee: General Dynamics Corporation. EPI260 30. Sharp et al., "Generation of Acoustic Signals by Pulsed Microwave Energy", IEEE Transactions On Microwave Theory And Techniques, May 1974. EPI817 31. US Patent #4,877,027, Oct. 31, 1989, "Hearing System"; Inventor: Brunkan, Wayne. EPI1124 32. US Patent #4,858,612, Aug. 22, 1989, "Hearing Device"; Inventor: Stocklin, William L. EPI270 33. US Patent #4,877,027, Oct. 31, 1989, "Hearing System"; Inventor: Brunkan, Wayne B. EPI262 34. US Patent #5,159,703, Oct. 27, 1992, "Silent Subliminal Presentation System", Inventor: Lowry, Oliver M. EPI285 35. Scientists for Global Responsibility, "Non-Lethal Defence: The New Age Mental War Zone", issue 10, 1995. EPI810 36. US Patent #5,539,705, July 23, 1996, "Ultrasonic Speech Translator and Communication System"; Inventor: Akerman, M. Alfred et al.; Assignee: Martin Marietta Energy Systems. EPI293 37. Specter, Michael, "Scientists make brain cells grow", Anchorage Daily News, May 4, 1990. EPI527 38. Bishop, Jerry, "Nervy Scientists Move Toward Union Of Living Brain Cells With Microchips", Wall Street Journal, February 1, 1994, p. B3. EPI49 39. ONDCP, CTAC, "Counterdrug Research and Development Blueprint Update", <http://www.whitehousedrugpolicy.gov/scimed/blueprint99/execsumm.htm>. 40. Cohen, David, "Magnetic Fields of the Human Body", Physics Today, August 1975. EPI1179 41. US Patent #5,392,788, Feb. 28, 1995, "Method And Device For Interpreting concepts And Conceptual Thought From Brainwave Data And For Assisting For Diagnosis Of Brainwave Dysfunction"; Inventor: Hudspeth, William J. EPI1129 42. US Patent #5,507,291, April 16, 1996, "Method And An Associated Apparatus For Remotely Determining Information As To Person's Emotional State"; Inventors: Striibl et al. EPI1130 43. Watts, Susan, "Alien kidnaps may just be mind zaps", The Sydney Morning Herald, November 19, 1994. EPI816 44. Opall, Barbara, "US Explores Russian Mind-Control Technology", Defense News, January 11-17, 1993. EPI818 45. Persinger, M. et al., "Partial Amnesia for a Narrative Following Application of Theta Frequency EM Fields", Journal of Bioelectricity 4(2):481-494 (1985). EPI372 46. US Patent #5,036,858, Aug. 6, 1991, "Method And Apparatus For Changing Brain Wave Frequency"; Inventors: Carter et al. EPI1127 47. US Patent #3,951,134, April 20, 1976, "Apparatus And Method For Remotely Monitoring And Altering Brainwaves"; Inventor: Malech, Robert G.; Assignee: Dorne & Margolin Inc. EPI1122 48. "Advances in Neuroscience 'May Threaten Human Rights'", Nature, vol. 391, January 22, 1998. EPI116 49. Kahney, Leander, "A Cat's Eye Marvel", Wired.com News, October 7, 1999, at <http://www.wired.com/news/technology/story/22116.html>. EPI832 50. Delgado, Jos M.R., Physical Control of the Mind: Toward a Psychocivilized Society, Harper & Row, New York, 1969. EPI850 51. "DoD, Intel Agencies Look at Russian Mind Control Technology, Claims", Defense Electronics, July 1993. EPI538 52. Elliot, Dorinda and Barry, John, "A Subliminal Dr Strangelove", Newsweek, August 21, 1994. EPI542 53. Depue, Roger L. and Depue, Joanne M., To Dream, Perchance to Kill", Security Management, vol. 43, no. 6, July 1999. Source: NLECTC Law Enforcement & Technology News, Summary, July 8, 1999. EPI932 54. Hutchison, Michael, MegaBrain: New Tools and Techniques for Brain Growth and Mind Expansion, 1986. EPI1235 55. US Patent #5,356,368, Oct. 18, 1994, "Method and Apparatus for Inducing Desired States of Consciousness", Inventor: Monroe, Robert; Assignee:

Interstate Industries, Inc. EPI286 56. Hutchison, MegaBrain, op. cit., p. 114. EPI1235 57. US Patent #3,773,049, Nov. 20, 1973, "Apparatus for the Treatment of Neuropsychic and Somatic Diseases with Heat, Light, Sound and VHF Electromagnetic Radiation"; Inventors: Rabichev et al. EPI257 58. US Patent #4,034,741, July 12, 1977, "Noise Transmitter and Generator"; Inventors: Adams et al.; Assignee: Solitron Devices Inc. EPI267 59. US Patent #4,191,175, March 4, 1980, "Method and Apparatus for Repetitively Producing a Noise-Like Audible Signal", Inventor: Nagle, William L. EPI269 60. US Patent # 4,335,710, June 22, 1982, "Device for the Induction of Specific Brain Wave Patterns"; Inventor: Williamson, John D.; Assignee: Omnitronics Research Corporation. EPI292 61. US Patent #4,717,343, Jan. 5, 1988, "Method of Changing a Person's Behavior"; Inventor: Densky, Alan. EPI284 62. US Patent #4,834,701, May 30, 1989, "Apparatus for Inducing Frequency Reduction in Brainwave", Inventor: Masaki, Kazumi; Assignee: Hayashibara, Ken. EPI266 63. US Patent 4,889,526, Dec. 26, 1989, "Non-Invasive Method and Apparatus for Modulating Brain Signals Through an External Magnetic Or Electric Field To Reduce Pain"; Inventors: Rauscher, Elizabeth A. and Van Bise, William L.; Assignee: Megatech Laboratories, Inc. EPI268 64. US Patent #4,227,516, Oct. 14, 1990, "Apparatus for Electrophysiological Stimulation"; Inventors: Meland et al. EPI283 65. US Patent #4,883,067, Nov. 28, 1989, "Method and Apparatus for Translating the EEG into Music to Induce and Control Various Psychological and Physiological States and to Control a Musical Instrument"; Inventors: Knispel et al.; Assignee: Neurosonics, Inc. EPI282 66. US Patent # 5,123,899, June 23, 1992, "Method and System for Altering Consciousness"; Inventor: Gall, James. EPI289. 67. Patent # 5,352,181, Oct. 4, 1994, "Method and Recording For Producing Sounds and Messages to Achieve Alpha and Theta Brainwave States and Positive Emotional States in Humans"; Inventor: Davis, Mark E. EPI291 68. US Patent #5,289,438, Feb. 22, 1994, "Method and System For Altering Consciousness", Inventor: Gall, James. EPI333 69. Ruttan, Leslie A. et al., "Enhancement of Temporal Lobe-Related Experiences During Brief Exposures To Milligauss Intensity Extremely Low Frequency Magnetic Fields", Journal of Bioelectricity 9(1):33-54 (1990). EPI311 70. US Patent #5,562,597, Oct. 8, 1996, "Method and Apparatus for Reducing Physiological Stress"; Inventor: Van Dick, Robert C. EPI294 71. US Patent # 5,586,967, Dec. 24, 1996, "Method and Recording or Producing Sounds and Messages To Achieve Alpha and Theta Brainwave States in Humans", Inventor: Davis, Mark E. EPI296 72. US Patent #5,213,562, May 25, 1993, "Method of Inducing Mental, Emotional and Physical States of Consciousness, Including Specific Mental Activity in Human Beings"; Inventor: Monroe, Robert; Assignee: Interstate Industries, Inc. EPI287 73. Hotz, Robert Lee, "Listening to Mozart a real but temporary IQ builder, study says", Anchorage Daily News, October 15, 1993. EPI529 74. Tyler, Capt. Paul E., MC, USN, "The Electromagnetic Spectrum in Low-Intensity Conflict" in Lt. Col. David Dean (ed.), Low-Intensity Conflict and Modern Technology, Air University Press, June 1986. EPI709 75. Cole, Richard, "ESP spies, 'Stargate' are psychic reality", Saint Paul Pioneer Press, November 30, 1995. EPI491 76. Morehouse, David, Psychic Warrior, Michael Joseph Ltd, UK, St Martin's Press, USA, 1996. 77. Aftergood, Steven, "The 'Soft Kill' Fallacy", Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists, September/October 1994. EPI281 78. Suhajda, Joseph M., "Non-Lethal Weapons for Military Operations Other Than War", at <http://www.usafa.af.mil/wing/34edg/airman/suhajd~1.htm>. EPI348 79. ibid. 80. "Internet Feeds Delusions", Associated Press, July 5, 1999. EPI123 81. Brownstein, Andrew. "U. Albany Suspends implants research", Times Union, August 25, 1999. EPI833 82. Begich, Dr Nick and Jeane Manning, Angels Don't Play This HAARP: Advances in Tesla Technology, EarthPulse Press, Anchorage, 1995. 84. Lalli, Anthony N., "Human Research Subject Protection", at http://www.pw2.netcom.com~allalli/BillSite_analysis/paper_web.html. EPI619 EPI259 Filename: Mind Control.doc Directory: D:\epulse\test\epulseuploads\articles Template: E:\Documents and Settings\raja\Application Data\Microsoft\Templates\Normal.dot Title: Subject: Author: Keywords: Comments: Creation Date: Change Number: Last Saved On: Last Saved By: Total Editing Time: Last Printed On: Mind Control Dr. Nich Begich 1/7/2007 1:48 PM 31/15/2007 10:34 AM Daphne 8 Minutes 1/15/2007 11:18 AM As of Last Complete Printing Number of Pages: 66 Number of Words: 12,883 (approx.) Number of Characters: 73,434 (approx.)

1. AMERICANS cant wake up after 50 years because they have been transmitted not to, & to Strongly disbelieve this could ever be ALL shockingly true. A known hypnosis suggestion called Mind Control! Eyes Wide Shut & always missing the mark because it is not tangibles controlling THE PEOPLE but also coupled with directed sound waves to your mind in a DYSFUNCTIONAL AMERICA! SELF DENIALS & mind controlled ECONOMY-individuals!
2. Sound waves Mind Control is how they got by CONGRESS NOT READING full documents. See Video Uncovered! Hypnosis is the tool for Mind Control psyops used on govt & red tape. Always claiming to discontinue wrong doing is the CointelPro lies and CIA culture! WHO RUNS THE GLOBE, THE BOHEMIAN GROVE trickling down in culture behind the scenes with the book IMAGINARY WEAPONS The New Silent War with our money gone and the world banks. See Bin Ladens CIA set ups video to CREATE WARS.
3. Mind Controlled Media is set up with tricks of false thoughts transmitted during conversation, false memory of events, and output of written documents to CREATE SPIN on JOURNALISTS & civilians thus unknowingly creating PROPAGANDA, until now covering their tracks with blatant lies from our government. But decades of news from misunderstanding mind games, disputes, & slanders.Synthetic impairments.
4. Mind Controlled Media is NOW being engineered overtly to WHITEWASH with tangible excuses & discredit these truths since the Obama transition late 2008. Transmitted NOT TO READ OR BELIEVE THIS, engineered too busy and pre-empt!
5. Facts showed since the 70s mind control was experimented with COINTELPRO in major cities to increase crime for tax revenues. This never stopped and we were lied to as MKULTRA when AMERICA started to change and we could not live without locking our doors anymore, etc. Changed realities from propaganda standpoint s lifestyle! 1968 crime just JUMPED not LSD scapegoat again! Now terrorism and going Global!
6. In 1910 the Rockerfellers and JP Morgan Chase met secretly in Jeckyl Isl and to create the Federal Reserve with a blank check in Millions to start this.
7. Mind Control and Directed Energy Weapons cause and are responsible for MOST ILLNESSES, and KINESTHETIC (SENSES wikipedia) and Elec. Magnetic Fields, which cant be traced or cured. (MEMORY BLOCKS AND HOLDS-ALZHEIMER-DIMENTIA as back to the future), ADDHD, Equilibrium, Vision, Bladder, Colon, Leukemia, Numbness/ Anaesthesiology, FIBROMALGIA, PULMONARY, Bi-Polar, CONFUSION extra thought transmissions, MEMORY, DYSLEXIA, opposites suggestions to confuse, SKIN/BLOOD DISEASES, EPSTEINS BAR, VISUAL, HALLUCINATIONS, MIGRAINES, HOLOGRAMS, and CANCER, Anthrax, Valley Fever, Flu like symptoms, Insomnia is sleep deprivation, Short Term Memory erasures, COGNITIVE IMPAIRMENTS, UN-Necessary procedures, Bi-polar/ADD (most misdiagnosed in America!) Accidental falls, Williams Syndrome Motor Coordination & disorientation. False ALARMS all from the MIND; UNREALIZED forced speech emotions & mistakes, Epilepsy! (Dr Beardon) MORGELLANS! RLS IMMUNE and guiney pigs in Hospital data mining your results! SLEEP APNEA and DIABETES II
8. SPLIT PERSONALITIES/DEMENTIA is a brainwashing technique of NLP using remote electronic hypnosis, suggesting thoughts back and forth & shifts, once called BACK TO THE FUTURE with triggers of memory losses, INDUCED ERASURES & DELAYS IN YOUR LIFE! Misplacing your own items in trash, etc. Programmed MISFITS playing mind games since milk carton missing children recruited by coercion called Handlers. (Dr. Bowart and Ross)
9. Secret Govt CointelPro has been responsible for much worse crimes and to return covertly and would never sit on this kind of power with weapons nicely tucked away, even knowing that we are not threatened by Russia and Chinas Mind Control Weapons. (not launched)
10. Growing exponentially! Brian Glick calls it Guiding your Life without your knowledge (Spying & Disruption by Brian Glick-War at Home! Leading the witness, & PLAYING GOD (Project The Voice of God under MKULTRA) DEVIL in PEOPLEs minds, directing souls & destinies.(Duncan/Bowart)
11. Your life is engineered and sabotaged, your family, illnesses, CANCER, w

ith directed energy weapons! POPULATION CONTROL, CHEMTRAILS with Barium, as being good in our childrens books, FDA conspiracy-murders, mind control, and attacks to most CIVILIANS.

12. Like CIA, radio hosts and media news, etc are transmitted with false information to leak as they do to combatants in case they are captured and tortured and they think it is the truth.

13. Pre-suggesting media radio hosts to appear psychic at times when Mind Control games are being used to emulate ancient predictions in the bible as natural. ie 2012 emulations and more.

14. Most CRIMES are mind controlled and innocent people are induced or transmitted to act and/or produce false witness. As with OJ using Mind Control in court cases, Judges, and prisons, tampering with minds not just evidence.

15. Our shadow Govt created the fake illness paranoia fear that the FBI is doing this mind control, as a scapegoat, giving it a name and a place in psychology, when it has been SYNTHETIC transmissions all along, with no mental illness or psychosis now in our books.

16. Millions of people were transmitted with Mind Control thoughts and hallucinations of Alien/UFO Shams making Millions on the drug and then projecting it onto the next generation.

17. THE MATRIX, BOURNE, 24 series, THE ISLAND, EAGLE EYE, BREACH, THE INTERNATIONAL, and ENEMY of the STATE, ANGER management, have much truths to them from SHADOW CIA transmissions to Hollywood minds, and who really controls this Country in DISGUISE.

18. Being dumbed down, bureaucracy, decreased MORALS in this country is individual MIND CONTROLS for years to seem as more GOVT CONTROL is necessary.

19. Gulf Coast of Floridas Red Tide is not natural but Govt corruption and manipulations killing people and animals, set ups, coverups, excuses-creating crimes unaware. Not telling the public of the Earths Natural cleansing capabilities . (tried to warn Congress since 2008 before the spill)

20. These weapons were used on the GULF WAR and unaware they surrendered under Mind Control without firing any shots. Today we are still in the Middle East because we need time to work on them and brainwash them. The new SILENT WARS.

21. that GUANTANAMO is big news and also a smokescreen/diversion to brainwash the public to pin responsibility on others in front of the World AGAIN, instead of themselves, OUR GOV/CIA, and why they want Patriot Act, Martial Law, and Fascism legal on US Soil with FEMA CAMPS. Mind Controlled Prisoners to be triggered from anchors of amplified fears to enhance them over time, trigger them for their intentions, mind read for answers & implant FALSE MEMORIES of guilt and publicly provoking the world to wars.

22. Your instinct and thoughts of your poor judgment on others & your feelings are not your own true self, their miscommunication are synthetically transmitted for sabotage & WARS.

23. ANTHRAX & contaminated FERTILIZERS Cross-Country is in our SOIL. First created sex, drugs, rock-n-roll corruptions to AIDS! Obama said it as many others and should, as all else!

24. DC was swept covertly for radiation and reporters wondered why it was quashed from media now overtly sweeping mosques!

25. The 13 AGENTS to testify for 911 Commission were cut off and MIS-communication electronic and verbal from SYNTHETIC COGNITIVE IMPAIRMENT chaos not to complete/SABOTAGED investigation. 2 separate thoughts transmitted in same conversation to cause misunderstandings, false hearing, reading, and never receiving info!

26. In 1996, MOST politician speeches Mind Controlled by these Weapons, before I knew about these weapons or Congressman Kucinich Space Preservation Act. The French believe Aliens control G. Bush, but just another scapegoat to blame and CointelPro project to raise pharmaceuticals as Prozac the Happy Pill epidemic, for example & VIAGRA from weapons.

27. CIA and Al Queda have a contract to the pipeline. The real conspiracy why we are there and the videos of setting up Bin Ladin and tampered evidence to the contrary!

28. The CIA claims mistakes and no agendas from DOD/Pentagon, while Rumsfeld board status with Bilderberger Group is being sued by Germany where they protested Freedom of thought is all part of CIA disguise and corruptions. Scapegoating elite groups instead of their weapons controlling them unconsciously. CIA took over completely with their weapons for power.
29. Wiretapping includes visuals in your home, work & streets, most don't know yet.
30. The CIA operates on the ground wearing yamakas to frame Jews, and destroyed fruit and crops against the Torah scriptures, as with our organic natural farms in the U S. Why?
31. That if, WE THE PEOPLE (CONSTITUENTS) compared notes, collectively from the beginning, and got together undivided, we would easily identify this has been going on as set ups behind the scenes of transmitted Mind Control individuals, that is already in the Millions. WE ARE RESPONSIBLE for our next generation and our HUMANITIES!
32. 911 was engineered to lose our freedoms, introduce population controls, Police State, Martial Law, suppressions, and cover ups on U S Soil with FEMA camps nefarious agendas. They didn't STOP or PREVENT 911 because they CREATED to provoke WARS on the streets as crimes in the U S in the 70s. THE REAL AND CLEVER REASONS FOR ALL THE SURVEILLANCE is to justify change to the CONSTITUTION. Connecting the dots to Conspiracy to World Bank Fed Reserve-Economy, for FASCISM AND GOVERNMENT GLOBAL MIND and MASS CONTROL or SLAVERY. As with Technology, just now and always disclosing to the public years later how they have already launched Martial Law on citizens and are now trying to make it legal to get away with it. They never tell you until it's too late techniques.
33. WHISTLEBLOWERS and Activists who report the same hypnotic Mind Control activities of COINTELPRO/NSA are targeted with no work/livelihood manipulations, difficulties in their lives, Cancer, Car accidents, discrediting/smearing campaigns, & misfortunes they call BAD LUCK. To suppress EXPOSURE for years! BUILD DISCREDIT SLANDER & Isolate!
34. Mind Control transmission are used to harass civilians and oppress the public against each other or take wrong paths since creating a synthetic Culture from PATTI HEARST, ALIENS, EXORCIST, JAWS, MOVIES and POPCORN, COVERT PROJECTS CAME OUT IN THE LATE 60S AND WAS SUPPRESSED, as John Lennon, and now many others claimed, and were all true. Kennedy and Monroe found out. Since Watergate and Deep Throat!
35. CIA in disguise are the computer hackers, virus, spam creators, and ALWAYS CREATING ENEMIES THEY NEED, AS IN OIL PIPELINE CONTRACTS WITH AL QAEDA and so many other wars and fights and crimes they create and induce or continue. (tactics)
36. ISRAELI ART STUDENTS were mind controlled where to live and accepted only in the areas to live as guided to set up and look involved as the CONTRARY OF CIA GUILT and to CREATE DOUBT and so much more BEARING FALSE WITNESS, false memory syndrome, fake gov help, INTERNET & google lawsuit, libraries, false accusations & detainment. Owning the www back door access & with your passwords & spy/surveillance.
37. VETERANS MIND CONTROL AND DREAMS AS FALSE POST TRAUMATIC STRESS (Manchurian called Lucid Dreams as virtual reality) with Agent Orange VIETNAM LAW SUIT emulated by mind control NSA attacking the Nervous System!
38. 911 was created and engineered with Mind Controlled Pilots during training on US Soil, and Dynamite at the bottom by CIA covered up even with witnesses suppressed.
39. 911 FRAUDULANT WAR was investigated in Europe for scientific proof on the toppling buildings of the Financial District in the Bible/Torah and now the Bankruptcies.
40. Mind Controlled MEDIA flashed spooky Halloween like letters of TERROR, across our TVs to reinforce Mind Control & false brainwashing fears/paranoia on U S Soil.
41. Outsiders comment about the media in the U S not serious & synthetically created Culture with genuine disgust and REALIZATIONS of this manipulated culture

re and corruptions because of Mind Control. This has been transmitted to Corp/individuals and down the line!

42. CLASSIFIED BUDGET of Mind Controlling Humans and the use of DEW Electromagnetic Waves for Climate and Natural Disasters Manipulations take us down.

43. Ariel Sharon was zapped with Directed Energy Weapons (as others) because he knew the CIA was corrupt Sabotaging Israel and not happy to shake hands with G. Bush and more.

44. Neurological Psychotronics can make one catatonia, seem in shock induce stroke and heart attacks & comatose anyone as long as wanted, in your homes or streets.

45. The initial 24 series, keeps going in his role, with no emotion as Seals conditioned & Mind Controlled unknowingly, Military cutting off sensory (deprivation/disorientation) also unable to react, among other weapon symptoms, now adding robotic hardware as other cover ups.

46. SECRET Govt is swaying public opinion and Mind Controlled triggers to be good with rescues because they created in the first place and are hiding the fact that they are the Mother of Evil & extremely sadistic beyond imagination.

47. Our life is being manipulated & engineered with Mind Games, illnesses, & costing Millions in secret COINTELPRO budgets. EXPERIMENTS turned into MASS CONTROL! (Jim Keith)

48. Our Parents and Grandparents are targeted with these weapons of Mass Destruction on US Soil, in being the Country with the most Doctors visits from SENIORS as a result of these Neurological Weapons, Mind Control Hallucinating false issues, lasers & D.E.W.

49. If you see or find yourself in weird communication misunderstanding and/or audacity of people today, it is because of misfits in the Pentagon playing mind games on their laptop with the use Remote control Quantum Physics from NASA. Communication CHAOS! (Dr. B. Nelson)

50. Many years ago, the APA was in bed with the Military Intelligence to Mind Control them closely against belief of these weapons and torture. See Standing up to the Madness by Amy Goodman (The same as with AMA and FDA) Neuro Weapons & fake diseases!

51. Mind Control has been used for decades on MEDIA folks, coupled with intentional False thoughts causing misunderstandings and wrong PERCEPTIONS to create propagandized non-reality people live called COVERT Psyops. Also used on MILITARY personnel to think Jews are the EVILS at Silent/War GAMES and the NEW Silent Holocaust!

52. Most targeted ON THE JOB with Mind Controlled CIVILIANS who are Doctors, Lawyers, Judges, Pilots, Engineers, Activists, Media, Govt Employees, Drivers, Elders, Hollywood, SCIENTOLOGY, Polititians with sabotage from errors to intentional corruption.

53. Hoover was also quite eager to use his new authority to bring Hollywood into line with what he thought was their proper role in society (propaganda organ for the government) and while Senator McCarthy grabbed the headlines, Hoover was busy behind the scenes recruiting various people to inform on each other and fictionalizing the Hollywood community so that it could not resist him. Where ever there is MONEY thus POWER and IMMORALS, there is Mind Control first experimental then Population Controls for N. W. O.

54. WE THE PEOPLE need to expose Mind Control (CIA directed sound waves NLP hypnosis in your sleep & anytime) since MK ULTRA COINTELPRO & before NSA and NASA Astronauts. (See Bandler & Grinder former CIA taught to FBI & mass control)

55. You cannot be brainwashed with TV alone and Transmitted thoughts, beliefs, and feelings have to be planted first and triggered in your environment. This also explains 50 Years in the making New World Order coming for EVIL CONTROL and ROGUE FASCISM!

56. HAARP/HIPPA (The ultimate WEAPON and Conspiracy should be dismantled as should the secret CIA. Cutting off as OUT-FOXED video of media culture developments.

57. Most of the times if it doesn't make sense, or someone turns mean or against you, it is due to Mind Games manipulated with false thoughts transmitted around

und you.

58. (A New Breed by DR. John Hall & The Herrific Mind Control in America! Satellite Terrorism in America. satweapons.com & Dr Walter Bowart radio interview, & I have seen no one yet with high enough CLEARANCE to know how its being done behind the scenes.

59. The plane going down in Buffalo, NY was a cover up of 911 mind controlled pilots creating false terrorism on US Soil again, Congress shock cover up, the recent 2009 madness to cover up wireless Mind Control WEAPONS, Spying Satellite installations & mission, accomplished. Knowing Arabs not are sophisticated or smart enough for these master minds!

60. Triggers and anchors transmitted to people is creating a laundry list of false illnesses and illusions. TV can only trigger you after being transmitted for effective brainwashed people who are anchored and UNREALIZED.

61. Morgellons disease (u-tube/CNN) for mind controlled doctors against the truth as the APA; So when doctors tell the People, ITS ALL IN THEIR HEAD, it is in a way true because THE SECRET GOVT has been putting it there synthetically for decades.

62. Millions are Mind Controlled into un-necessary medical procedures from direct Mind Games and mistakes by transmitting false thoughts to doctors and hallucinating pains to patients with a simple hypnotic radio wave to think and feel anything.

63. These transmitted Mind Control thoughts give you false perceptions about anyone you know or anything, changing your realities since MKULTRA in the 60s.

64. Most people are set up with MISCOMMUNICATIONS, rudeness, fingerpointing, & non sense, engineered TO DIVIDE your relationships, & created ANTI-SEMITISM covertly. Inducing a paranoid Country, SUPPRESSING HISTERIA!

65. Millions of Christians were Mind Controlled with Devil fears & Exorcism as a scapegoat, like Aliens because THEY ARE THE DEVILS. Billions made in Pharmaceutical & Healthcare .

66. Mind Control and LASERS of DIRECTED ENERGY WEAPONS in your home are killing you slowly and TRANSMITTING FEARS, ANXIETY, and PARANOIA of CRIMES on AMERICANS. This is easily done by transmitting ANCHORS & TRIGGERS on the public!

67. Others Countries are not paranoid of terrorism because their Govt didnt spend BILLIONS on transmitting their people with PARANOID thoughts of crimes and hallucinating thoughts. And made Millions along with FDA, and Healthcare!

68. In the 1960s First AMERICA was MIND CONTROLLED with intense CRIME increases on our streets & prisons with Paranoias they blamed on drugs, which the CIA brought in covertly and now, Today the same with Mind Control transmitted people to induce fighting CIA WAR they created AGAIN, and GLOBAL FASCISM mentality and conditioning, while changing laws to get away with it.

69. Govt has been creating, and releasing intentional lies to the media with hardware tangibles electronics to cover up Mind Controlled false thoughts and unaware of swayed facts as well. An intentional blend of lies, false perceptions & threats, since 2009.

70. Part of the Coup Detat was to take Jews out of powerful financial positions and topple Banking as in the Bible/Torah and Secret Govt is creating Messiah simulations.

71. Sharon Weinberger was another witness to these evil misfits behind powerful computer technologies using Quantum Physics and energy scalar waves for Mind Control.

72. We are just hearing about Mind Control from NSA Russell Tice and others because he accidentally found out and the Govt Censored all Books, Videos & Media successfully for 50 years with even more Mind Control DUMBING US DOWN one at a time & in mass.

73. Millions of PEOPLE thinking their bad luck or accidents are naturally occurring when they did not have to happen at all and someone is behind the scenes engineering their life events and accountable for it daily from simple mistakes to catastrophe, crimes & much worse.

74. These Weapons of Mass Destruction are wireless, undetectable, and are numbing and freezing body parts, throat, private parts, limbs, used with REMOTE VI

EWING in homes or streets to immobilize humans for hours or days at a time, more intense than anesthesiology, or morphine, or hypnosis used on the public unwittingly.

75. CIA/Elites have been Anti-Semitic since funding Hitler & Cointelpro funding the KKK etc.

76. The OUTRAGEOUS Truths collectively & connecting the dots! Why the Media CANT wake up, focus or expose the TIPS of the ICEBERG diversions! Manipulated events, news, just like the economy and health in AMERICA. THE MYSTERIES OF UNSOLVED CRIMES & MEDICINE by Secret Govt! HOW sick do they want you in AMERICA! Those calling the ACLU from Hospitals saying our government is using DIRECT ENERGY WEAPONS to electrocute them, & add organ pain during KEMO! Puppets in our daily lives and events with mind transmissions! AS EVIL AS UNBELIEVABLE and WHY didnt the ACLU or anyone ever hear of RUSSELL TICE in DC who was in the legal field during my visit in 09?

77. CIA is spreading anti-semitism covertly behind the scenes with Mind Control as their marionettes. We are almost all robots being led & misled.

78. PALESTINES were rejected from their own surrounding Arab Countries that America will use for more martial law war excuses for WARS THEY GENERATE and CREATE TO JUSTIFY FASCISM COMING AND TYRANNY, while looking like the humanitarian saviors due to the new signed executive order to bring them here, and denying it afterwards.

79. Most non-sense and Un-solved Mysteries are due to Mind Control Manipulations, as created COPY-CATS who are also programmed or induced to commit Crimes.

80. Mind controlled lies toward genocide of Jews and new world order! Debra Small says conspiracy of forces is Mind Control trickling down since the 70s when Americans use to say its in the water. Most feel it & never knew! Add ANTHRAX AIDS & SWINE.

81. Scott McCullen and G. Bush used propaganda and brainwash (utube demo) to sell the war and most still dont know 911 was also an inside job for fears and fascism, & bringing it home on US SOIL to start changing the Constitution of freedoms for EVIL TAKE OVER.

82. The use of Mind Control Psychotronic, Acoustics, Neurological Weapons, and Synthetic Telepathy uses on the Public, also the major cause of Global warming Manipulations.

83. CHEMTRAILS are in children SCHOOL books as good chemicals helping.

84. There should have been a revolution to overthrow this Secret Govt since the Bombing of our own buildings agenda, the installed satellites & spreading joke of Need Another Seven Astronauts, and the agenda of our economy, & oil crisis since 1973, etc when Big Brother started watching and Manipulating with Mind Control and brainwashing the Country with the opposite, and how good and successful it was and now covering their tracks with false fears yet again using Russia first and today Terrorism they created and provoked for U S Soil laws.

85. The public was deceived since 2007 when we struck Oil in North Shore of Alaska enough for 200 years that never made every front-page newspaper. Now comes excuses to scapegoat.

86. You have been directly transmitted not to believe this wicked Shadow Govt has been corrupting to rape human rights, dignity, privacy, & Gods will with this Mind Control.

87. The 1967 USS liberty-Project Philadelphia HALLUCINATIONS, blaming ISRAEL - mistake in identity set up, cutting off investigations (as usual) and the Start of ANTI-SEMITISM INDUCEMENTS born with the 1947 Act and CIA! Israel always defending itself against Shadow Gov't mind control induced anti-semitic propaganda they create and fan covertly.

88. CIA has been getting away with INTENTIONAL WAR CRIMES & ATTACKS on CIVILIANS since they were created with the 1947 ACT, ten fold of ISRAELs DEFENSES.

89. There's NO cure for skin CANCER (Blocked cures, because they create it all), no known cause of blood/skin diseases because peoples organs are being irradiated with ELF and EMF. Not just lame cell phones & microwaves!

90. The CIA brought the drugs in from South America, selling to kids, creating need for DEA generating crimes-tax dollar, and scapegoats to many other Secret

t Govt Crimes. Now broadening Homeland Security and BIGGER government Control.

91. Katrina did not cause the walls to come down without a little help/push & sabotage from our friends/heros (FBI/CIA Secret Govt. Fema not responding appropriately to later justify Blackwater/Martial Law, rebuilding with golf courses, & infrastructure Govt Work, etc.

92. Mind Control and D.E.W. contribute largely to false test results, tampered electronics in homes, public buildings and automobiles. If you are targeted as an innocent civilian, these could appear as natural causes or malfunctions.

93. Victims report these are like demented children who play mind games behind a computer like playing in traffic all day with peoples lives and electronic communications which ARE THE KIDNAPPED CHILDREN we see on MILK CARTONS for decades like programmed DUNCAN OF INDIAN & quashed from exposures, now HANDLERS.

94. Mind Control experiments are being conducted with your life, for Behavior Modifications, dumbing down individuals, bad customer service and tyranny conditioning.

95. Mind Control is responsible for many tempers, suppression, fears, anxieties and suicides with transmitted suggestions alone, and blame drugs or economy, etc. The Agenda!

96. Mind Control is also used for population control and genocides deciding who lives and how they live covertly. Angels dont play this HAARP. THE ULTIMATE CONSPIRACY!

97. Mind controlled kids to commit shootings in schools is no different than those in the military, CIA creating sex, drugs, & rock n roll through Hollywood minds (then AIDS), other covert projects.

98. Even with terrorism in other countries, they feel safer on their streets & homes than AMERICANS because paranoia is added to TV with Mind Control since Crime was induced.

99. PYRAMID diet was created but not promoted on purpose while transmitting AMERICANS TO EAT & BE OBESE with Mind Control Urges, while encouraging Doctors & others to create unhealthy diets & eat synthetic foods, diet pills, INSTEAD OF GOD CREATED NATURAL FOOD FROM THE GROUND for ULTIMATE HEALTHY AMERICANS. ALL AGE NDA OF FDA as well! YOUR mental addictions are induced by the transmissions!

100. Govt Mind Control is for ULTIMATE Global POWER and will be ACCOMPLISHED WITH PHYCHOTRONICS if we THE PEOPLE dont stop them.

101. The average American would be astonished to learn the extent to which secret surveillance technology has advanced today with 100% remote manipulations, attacks, changed minds, bodies, of the human and animal, good or bad. They harass, manipulate, and kill and they dont approve the panacea to energy medicine, as we already know lasers are, & used Globally!

102. Military, Julianne McKinneys, Director, Electronic Surveillance Project-1994 letter-response. After Clintons partial admission and apology as past tense is the NSA caught red handed with Mass Remote Mind Control for evil New World Order brainwashing as a good thing.

103. Threats from CIA in July of 2007 where Muslim and Christians will try to bring down a new Holocaust of Jews and minorities. A sadistic Trouble-Making Cult & Culture!

104. All tangible hardware surveillance, corruptions, propaganda, and lies to the Media are diversions, aiding to brainwash and make humans ROBOTS and PUPPET S. One religion, One Cult, THE CIA-Book only found in France!

105. Mind Controlled Americans as more dumb and lazy and also conveniently justified the public to outsource overseas to save money.

106. Since the trades for cheap plastic products and cars, many were mind controlled as well as brainwashed with propaganda to buy. I wont tell you about mind controlled women and plastic surgery rampant, chivalry, and women differences because this would never end.

107. These weapons experimented on Civilians and war can be used for good or bad, illness or panacea, but are used for New World Control instead of potential Defense.

108. When weird things happen like ID theft, Cyberspace, & stalking, phone & internet issues, electronic, etc, it is mostly Mind Games and Mind Controlled op

eratives called handlers.

109. Our Govt that start epidemics and sets trends, culture, and shapes us with the use of Mind Control weapons on a mass level including Population Control.

110. Most Americans are not dumb or obese, etc. just because they are born on US Soil. Just programmed and induced nefariously!

111. Mind Control Psychotronics and MKULTRA experiments have been growing into Mind Control since The Manchurian Candidate original Movie 1962, suppressed, and programmed not to be believed, as all else of mind control when discovered technologies.

112. You are being attacked with the use of these weapons that turn anyone or any animal against you by targeting the Central Nervous System with false negative thoughts.

113. Mind Control is also used to induce the public with obstacles to have an abundance of good books, documentary videos, & education, with immoral corruptions transmits.

114. Mass population who turned against Dixies Chicks, (video), Britney Spears and others would not have happened if not induced with NSA transmissions and sabotaged events, memories, thought/feelings, and miscommunications. Using us as pawns against each other.

115. Some are suing Corporations and Airlines when they should be suing the CIA.

116. White House Sexual Slavery goes on with women under Mind Control as CATHY OBRIEN, (Brice Taylor-utube.com) Anne Collins, The Sleep Room and satan child prostitution. HOW SICK & EVIL DO YOU REALLY BELIEVE YOUR GOVT IS. CointelPro is known to pick up on cults, fund them, and continue, and inducing them to appear natural and organically grown over time when exiting. Dr. Ross Institute and why its so prevalent & yet suppressed. Allegations to tempt individuals to crimes and corruptions as with tempting Clinton- scandall to be used against him for Blackmail! General Michael AQUINO/CIA/DIA.

117. If you drive a safe, well made car as BMW (as if we should not have the esteem to deserve the best) WHEN poor Countries had Mercedes for TAXIs and could expect a well made car until OUR Government STEPPED IN and promoted not condoned, lessor manufacturers of American made cars in America, promoting illegal speeds to pass law when illegal, thus creating more tax collections, health care, and deaths on the roads! MATERIALISTIC & PLASTIC SURGERIES also induced as CHANGED MINDS AND EMOTIONS!

118. We labor more hours per person per year than any other country with less vacation and pension benefits and THEY CALL US SPOILED. The Mind Game Manipulations of CIA!

119. We are in danger of our secret govt from these weapons and oppressions, losing civil rights mentality or on paper, and not so much Terrorism threats at all, on US Soil.

120. Your money is being spent in Millions on these experiments turned to Mass Mind Control CREATING JEWISH DIVISIONS as well as other targeted individuals or groups.

121. Hollywood has been the most Mind Controlled to corrupt television, thus the American morals and have been puppets individually controlled one way or another.

122. You everyone is directly induced with Mind Controlled thoughts and suggestions transmitted one at a time not to be healthy with food urges & no exercise, to commit immoral behaviors, and crimes, alcohol, depending on your weaknesses or genetics.

123. Everything about your genetics is being collected in a massive database and used nefariously without your knowledge including your entire profile. DATA MINING-your destiny!

124. These Mind Games include GUIDING YOUR LIFE and also manipulating and playing with psychics readings, which are also in their target used to help solving crimes.

125. Individuals are transmitted with this Mind Control thoughts to produce false controversial opposite lies on line and otherwise, to create doubt and disc

redit the truth tellers.

126. G. Bush said that our energy will be just fine and that he will help one soul at a time. WOW! Not even oceans! Why was his assassination attempt in the 80s called off.

127. That if you find yourself in a war with your neighbors or at work with harassment, it is because of Mind Control Games to create and engineer wars.

128. The joke that went around in the 70s GO PLAY in TRAFFIC came not only from Mind Control but from traffic lights being purposely tampered with as Power outages.

129. That since I started writing this, Mind Control has been more rampant creating more false news to discredit these facts with doubt and endless excuses & covering their tracks.

130. We are isolated and suppressed from bringing this to light and know EXACTLY HOW AMERICA GOT THIS WAY! Dysfunctional, dumbed down, controlled, sickened, set up, framed, raped in many ways, destined for oppressions, bad luck and much worse! AMERICAN FEARS & PHOBIAS & RETIREES addicted to SLOT MACHINES & PILLS-Experiments to induced Gay and Lesbian desires for experiments, revolting pleasures, and overseas sales of remote views, induced women for breast augmentations and side effects of hormones in agriculture for premature growth have been underway as with experimented with bees to attack man as with animals or to sedate remotely! A synthetic America where our own Government does not want us healthy because they are engineering it and creating it as war on our streets! Kay Griggs Military Wife and Whistleblower and Jim Keith-Mass Control Human Engineering (soldiers, robots, and drones) HOWARD HUGHES!

WARNINGS to We the People

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE 5/28/2010 rev 11/2/11

CONTACT: Mireille Torjman Federal Whistleblower

Mobile 954.529.8684 ThewhiteroseII@yahoo.com

www.mireilletorjman.com for Supreme Court Lawsuit and Open Letter to Congress.

Have you figured it out yet!

Astonishing Revelations and Press to Israel pg 613-May 2010 pg 14.

Sibel Edmonds gagged, Ariel Sharon comatosed, as I, DC swept covertly as NY pre-911 TYRANNY pretext to SURRENDER CIVIL LIBERTIES decoys (illnesses in Directed energy) zaps, and NSA Russell Tice threatened and discredited, as I. Why hasn't the press--aside from MSNBC--covered NSA Tice's revelations! CANCER NEURO NLP; Science and humanity under SIEGE! Behavioral Science and Technology-Sound and Seismic Waves infiltrations. For the Suspension of the Constitution to Communism and the LAUNCH of a NEW Holocaust in manifest on U.S. Soil Mission after surveillance implementation. [Prescott Bush, slides] --IF you knew ALL this, you would NOT be making these CHOICES! SSP, Patriot Act, Mass Control Human Engineering: Beam Warfare, Electronic Mind Control, Psi War, One World Brain, Dreamscape, Hardwiring Humans, and Information Warfare. The Persinger Plan, illegal WARRANTLESS mind taps intercepted thoughts, Engineering Consent. Paranormal Activities: Thomas Drake NSA Whistleblower Espionage Case Exposes Psychic Spy Connection. Projects.. . Spacestar DARPA (Trailing 50 yrs behind science/tech)-Project Voice of God, playing GOD, Cult of Intelligence, and laws of attraction, breeding Power & greed!

All linked (Bear Stearns, Israel...) PsycheLeaks looks at the relationship between UK psychic Chris Robinson and indicted NSA whistleblower and former Senior Intelligence Official Thomas Drake. Other sources claim US National Security Agency inherited America's STAR GATE psychic spy program from CIA. Futurist, STARstream Research Share, SpaceStar Spies, Lies, & Polygraph Tape- Gary S. Bekkum May 25, 2011- Mind to Mind Communication. And, why has NSA whistle-blower Thomas Drake been charged with espionage?) I watched CBS 60 Minutes story with great interest Focused on wrong WMD!

ALL 2nd Level CIA covert Weapon of Mass Destruction Psychoenergetics, Synthetic Telepathy miscommunications! Neurology under Siege, shadowing computer use entrainment! Gifford Shooting assassinations surreptitiously and Black Cancer.

CIA is Sued Decades Later: BAY OF PIGS!!!!!!!!!! Operation MHCHAOS, ominous psychological warfare arsenalPlans to Psychocivilize You, Macrocosm Process; Americas

Leaders & worse.

The National Security State and the Assassination of JFK

The CIA, the Pentagon, and the "Peace President" by Andrew Gavin Marshall

(1959) Among the recommended provocations and pretexts to justify a war, the Joint Chiefs suggested that, a series of well coordinated incidents will be planned to take place in and around [the US military base at] Guantanamo to give genuine appearance of being done by hostile Cuban forces, including starting rumours, landing friendly Cubans in uniform outside of the base to stage attack on base in Cuban uniform, capturing friendly saboteurs inside the base, and have friendly Cubans start riots near the base main gate.[30] Further recommendations were to blow up ammunition inside the base; start fires, as well as burning aircraft on the base, or sabotage a ship in the harbor, or to even, sink [a] ship near harbor entrance. Conduct funerals for mock-victims.[31] One startling recommendation was that, We could blow up a US ship in Guantanamo Bay and blame Cuba, or that, we could blow up a drone (unmanned) vessel anywhere in the Cuban waters, and blame Cuba, and that, casualty lists in US newspapers would cause a helpful wave of national indignation.[32] However, the most disturbing aspect of Operation Northwoods was the recommendation that:

"We could develop a Communist Cuban terror campaign in the Miami area, in other Florida cities and even in Washington. Honolulu fake documents! (Like all else: shark in Egypt waters blamed on Israel, 911, Rumors, etc) An excuse in advance set up for everything and a Synthetic America!

With no danger to American Society, the entrapment from Bush /Obama "MANIPULATORS".... "The object is to terrify the American Public, so that they will surrender their civil liberties--Possibly the greatest extortion scheme in U.S. history." --It's only the BEGINNING! See below creating subservient civilians, assassinations and torture goes on illegally anyway. Legalizing it is only for us civilians N.W.O.

All 2nd LEVEL CIA-Sorcerer-NSA transmissions-current Assassinations: NSA, DOD Directed Energy Weapon frying life & earth; Taking us and Israel down duplicitous decoy.

The New (1975) weapon of war (mass destruction duped diversions) is out and was in the hands of Cult of Intelligence! HOW & WHY 911 mastermind/CONTROL ELF WEAPON! The root of all problems must be exposed and stopped before too late! See history collectively repeating by design! Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize you. Emulating, inducing the Scriptures. Duping ALL- Thomas Drake case Psychic Spy Programs hiding behind Dragnet and SSP since 1947! Macrocosm OFFICIALS and Corp.

LEADERS

CIA JOHN LOFTUS on brasschecktv.com 2 videos of ISRAEL, CIA BUSH/HITLER DoD Yale Secret Society, CIA John LOFTUS DEPT of JUSTICE belong in JAIL----- funded Prescott Bush and RECRUITED NAZIS and FUNDING TERRORIST GROUPS with BRITISH- To crush ISRAEL- BEFORE DULLES ARAB NAZIS in CIA-911 to AGENDA next & since 1920. THE SECRET WAR AGAINST JEWS and more. THE WITNESS TREE.Part I and II <http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/money-madness/how-america-lost-its-way-.html> <http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/government-corruption/why-the-justice-department-doesntcatch-banksters-terrorists-and-other-enemies-of-the-nation.html>

ALL HIDING BEHIND SSP, Patriot Act since 1947 conspiracy take over slowly being introduced as New World Order MASS Brainwash-chunked to accept! The launch of a New Holocaust in manifest after trickery and the people's CONSENT of balancing LESS FREEDOM, Civil Rights and a suspension of the Constitution, after MISSION of COMMUNISM and Middle East. Tyranny infiltrations in the guise of 911. [Pg 9, 213] DARPA (trailing 50 yrs behind/suppressed) on BUDGET old CIA SCIENCE.

CYBERSYN; "The COUP for the Communist World: It is said Henry Kissinger was the one who intervened to put an end to the GRAND experiment. Salvador Allende was assassinated by Chileans who are reported to have been in the PAY of CIA, and Cybersyn went by the wayside. They thought! Today FCC coup to regulate the INTERNET; COMMUNISM infiltrations and attempts, KGB/Gestapo style Domestic Surveillance mind manipulations after the fact & covertly hijacked www & humans. One World Brain Pg 241. N.S.A. has a five-thousand-acre campus at Fort Meade protected by iris scanners and facial-recognition devices. The electric bill there is said to s

urpass \$\$\$ seventy million dollars a year." For civility and DNA cloning and/or data-mining, It does not protect. False sense of security.

CYBERNETICS; Helms; can be used in molding of a child's character Subdue & Ripping senses while there. odd series of events ARTICLES for decades on Ordinary folks Nationwide-leading to ... Attached. -Strange cases and deaths on my website with other documents from this weapon of MIND Control events & tricks on whistleblowers & Civility especially CIVIL rights agenda.

Secretary Geithner also highlighted Bear Stearns former Chief Operating Officer of Fixed Income, Paul Friedman, stated "Rumors were untrue until the telling of rumors made them true. This is how they do it (Project Stargate/Spacestar research DUPED by 2nd LEVEL as all else, and playing psychics). Then, GAO report (INVOKED TO SELL by FEDERAL RESERVE BOARD), PLANS selectively REDISTRIBUTING/TRANSFER OF WEALTH from Jews, and agenda unwittingly. (odd/strange series of events on individuals across Country/Globe) and CONGRESSMAN KUCINICH AGAIN how the TRANSFER OF MONIES with WARS----- after presenting a bill for SPACE PRESERVATION ACT to ban this mind control WEAPON. Including Mark Zuckerberg Facebook. Donation of millions for Science & Tech while setting him up for years.

The CIA succeeded in developing a whole range of psycho-weapons to expand its already ominous psychological warfare arsenal. With these capabilities, it was now possible to wage a new kind of war: a war which would take place invisibly, upon the battlefield of the human mind... [p. 19]

1997 DoD Briefing: 'Others' can set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely using electromagnetic waves By Lori Price 28 Feb 2010 Secretary of Defense William S. Cohen, 28 April 1997: 'There are some reports, for example, that some countries have been trying to construct something like an Ebola Virus [OMG! Who would do such a thing?], and that would be a very dangerous phenomenon, to say the least. Alvin Toffler has written about this in terms of some scientists in their laboratories trying to devise certain types of pathogens that would be ethnic specific so that they could just eliminate certain ethnic groups and races; and others [L OL] are designing some sort of engineering, some sort of insects that can destroy specific crops. Others are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves.' --Just switch 'yours,' 'others' and 'they' with 'U.S.,' 'U.S.' and 'U.S.'. Imagine, after eight years of George W. Bush turbo-funding these lunatics, what they can do now.

(WAVES, Seismic, radio frying us) BP mind control transmitted human error! Tried to warn CONGRESS in 2008 and dismissed by disbelief. ELF CANCER directed energy at INDIVIDUALS being covered up as if from lame excuses and now Natural Disasters Corruptions infiltrated as all else. WATERFRONT Properties FL to NY under attack! Induced Climate ELF & Seismic Waves to De-populate and redistribute wealth/---again. 2nd LEVEL CIA (Terrorists) Mind CONTROLLING GLOBALIST to do THEIR MISSION for them. HUMANS are all PAWNS used in their U.S. Matrix since Alien Hallucinations to going Global!

Invisible Empire is bad enough; imagine the covert ops of ELF warfare arsenal and NSA transmissions Invisible WEAPON of Mass Destruction! See Military Complex Spending and horrific CRIMES & ills for Decades-Press Release and www.mireilletterjman.com

"Only the small secrets need to be protected. The big ones are kept secret by public incredulity." Marshall McLuhan

"If both the past and the external world exist only in the mind, and if the mind itself is controllable what then?" George Orwell

Published 1985 MACROCOSM: NEW WORLD ORDER MILLIONS Will go THROUGH "The PROCESS" (brainwash programming) INCLUDING MOST OF AMERICA'S CORPORATE LEADERS and OFFICIALS from Navy/ EDUCATION-"It was estimated that Millions of persons were (1985) put through this type of PROCESSING Breaking down of personalities and recondition..." Many already manipulated into their office long ago. College manipulations no one knows about. "Weird things happen when you join the bureau". Their shadow. Collectively-What do you think they've been doing and how we got here! Making sense of 50 years in the manifest-Wake up America! Wake up Washington! NSA transmissions Article, Leading psychiatrist, Dr. Walter BOWART pg 4 and more. -Char

lotte Iserby, Bush Family/Society on Conspiracy to our education and schools before 1960s. (Whistleblower)

"It was either invisible warfare or PEACE, and everyone seemed to agree the economy would "suffer" from peace. Without war, it was believed, the economy would falter and depression would be the dividend of peace. Thus the advisors to the president began to think about what might motivate the U.S. economy as well as war did. They came up with several possibilities, the most fantastic of which was to fake an invasion from outer space... Resource Tab 1973-90% JFK believed CIA conspiracy today BUT IT IS UNWITTINGLY mind controlled!!! Dr. Walter Bowart Pg 6 # 21, 39.

The Weapon of Mass Destruction: DoD, Psychotronics, Synthetic Telepathy, DOE and a CIAs-2nd Level--Spinning our wheels and putting out fires/band aids for yrs without solve humanity's mind control at the root. THE FORCE BEHIND THE FORCES! Unveil them. Their own shadow is within (1973). Tesla's Chinese wall of defense... In formation warfare psyops transmitted thoughts, Article on MIND manipulating our SENATE STILL decades later 2nd level CIA FOIA 1972, "His God lurks Behind the electronic curtain, we find: The SORCERER, MANIPULATOR, CYBERNETICIST, the weaver of the DREAMscape" Jim Keith pg 245 Brilliant video below. They all said Abolish CIA and NSAct 1947. See Russia slide. Its ALL about you, it AFFECTS YOU daily and undun-wit.

OPERATION MIND CONTROL: CRYPTOCRACY'S PLAN TO PSYCHOCIVILIZE YOU- WITNESS in COURT NO Plane hit PENTAGON, TANGIBLE coupled with fear TRANSMISSIONS to manipulate and BRAINWASH you to VOTE for PATRIOT ACT is one example----- BEWARE!----- Facts below and on line with Appendices! There is a 18 U.S.C. 241 Conspiracy against rights since MLK, JFK unwitting false blame---

Puppets/Ants/Robots Everybodys doing the LOCOMOTION as ObamaMaxwells Silver Hammer Chapter The Body Electric Operation Northwoods repeated under new psyops and HOOVER warned too Horrible to imagine. Jerry E. Smith was an author, lecturer, poet, & editor. ... dies March 08, 2010... "Haarp: The Ultimate Weapon of the Conspiracy "(The Mind-Control Conspiracy Series) Lt Col Tom Bearden, Russia WAR NED worse! ELF SICKO American accelerated ills and newcomers. French scientist Kervran Russian scientist Kaznacheyev, who proved that any disease could be TRANSMITTED electromagnetically. (1975) Immune. Page 4.

NAZIS in the CIA (secret societies) but duping their own agents; are the shadow CIA unwitting: Magnus Olsson; Below CIA Vet Milt Beardon states; "That you know of 911 etc, They play a lot with Memory and make you invest to lose or win \$\$\$ -investing ills, Aliens, and enemies. Magnus Olsson Sweden also stated CIA has NAZIS.

A plan to fascism for another Holocaust in MANIFEST if the CONSTITUTION IS NOT restored. 90 Billion Hadassah Jerusalem HospPg 8.

ALL RELATED TO PATRIOT ACT, disarming etc. DUPLICITOUS plans to take down Israel and WWII still being manipulated behind the scenes duping everyone. This 2nd level CIA is behind the electronic CURTAIN on Long Island Tower inception and JP Morgan funding

Bush was to be assassinated in the 1980s by Duncan OFinioan; didn't know why, but was intercepted, overridden by CIA & (triggered) to cancel mission (shoot) as ALL ELSE. CIA were the Aliens among us We are not alone since big Brothers watching was the buzz. Toggling between families homes. French civilians were transmitted Bush was controlled by Aliens for psyops.

Bowart, Walter, Leading Psychiatrist Blows Whistle on Profession: Proves 50 + years of Mind Control Were we Controlled? JFK Adventures and False Memory Syndrome Foundation, Schizophrenic offshoot since HITLER Weapon of Mass pg 9 Synthetic ills and Crimes & AZ. APPEASED everyone in the 70s after Patti Hearst and PARANOIA to not being born ill but developing it as you get older lame induced infiltration while psychocivilizing us. Cancer Jim Keith-Mass Control Human Engineering.

(Pushed/fell??? to his death) Cults in sheep skin! Duplicitous sabotaging behind the scenes APA and AMA (while in bed with DoD; Amy Goodman Standing up to the Madness) enemies close to take them down, to Medical books also for 50 years. FALSE RECORDS & Character/Perception ETC! And JFK no official of my Administration Psychotronics-Psychotechnologies, Psychoenergetics WARFARE also on APA & AMA in

your doctor's office/Lawyer... skewed medicine, list of ills below. (1975) Planned false memories in psychologists patients and blamed them as with medical manipulations in Hospitals & offices.

VIDEO Mossad Microbiologist Joseph Moshes Baxter Ukraine Plague Warning. Posted by labvirus on November 7, 2009 Bioweapon disguised as a vaccine. He claimed that the vaccine contained an adjuvant (additive) designed to weaken the immune system, and replicated RNA from the virus responsible for the 1918 pandemic Spanish flu, causing global sickness and mass death.

The next day, this happened (see video) THE STRANGE CASE OF JOSEPH MOSHE:

This Joseph Moshe arrested in L.A. is likely a MOSSAD agent with a CONSCIENCE and has apparently been extradited immediately to Israel. Now his testimony, whatever it would have been, is still secure. Notice, the federal agents used an electro-magnetic pulse which knocked out his car, as well as any cell phone so he could not contact the U.S. Attorney he was obviously going to meet with. (As I) ELF immune scapegoats to hide as all else with propaganda mind controlled.

The immune system is so overloaded by the presence of the "shadow" diseases that its effectiveness is thinned out. "In short, alter the internal wave structure, and one creates a curved spacetime 'engine' that acts on mass in any fashion one chooses to design -- including initiate diseases . . . Now visualize one of these 'vacuum engines' or 'spacetime curvature engines' that acts on mass to generate the exact effects produced by anthrax. (Or any other disease one wishes) . . .

Call the virtual state of a disease engine the disease pattern in the "shadow" state, just prior to becoming observable. . Tom Bearden Army Lt. Col. (www.mireilleletorjman.com for all articles with notations)

Has America become a nation of psychotics? You would certainly think so, based on the explosion in the use of antipsychotic medications. In 2008, while old people with dementia are dosed, in large numbers, with drugs once reserved largely for schizophrenics. Americans and bipolar Mass psychosis in the US - Opinion - Al Jazeera English Pfizer -(Drugs (Rx tax)-ITS ALL FOR TAX REVENUE & POWER) as USA 1970s deployed VETS non-traced, GULF war & Ground 0.

Research Links Rise in Falluja Birth Defects and Cancers to US Assault Defects in newborns 11 times higher than normal 'War contaminants' from 2004 attack could be caused by Martin Chulov enclosed Published on Friday, December 31, 2010 by The Guardian/UK

The Dark Side of the Force: Creating and broadcasting disease

Speaking of the scalar wave induction of disease by longitudinal wave patterns Bearden refers to work by French scientist Kervran Russian scientist Kaznacheyev, who proved that any disease could be transmitted electromagnetically. How to "Broadcast" Diseases Longitudinal EM Biowars

Bearden explains how the new quantum potential weapons can be used to induce disease-at-a-distance in a population, or to "spread" the immune system so thin that a conventional bio-attack would be greatly potentiated. By "broadcasting" virtual disease patterns over a population, the immune system is so overloaded by the presence of the "shadow" diseases that its effectiveness is thinned out. "In short, alter the internal wave structure, and one creates a curved spacetime 'engine' that acts on mass in any fashion one chooses to design -- including initiate diseases . . . Now visualize one of these 'vacuum engines' or 'spacetime curvature engines' that acts on mass to generate the exact effects produced by anthrax. (Or any other disease one wishes) . . . Call the virtual state of a disease engine the disease pattern in the "shadow" state, just prior to becoming observable. . . . (see June 13, 1975)

7. In 1967, after Ramparts magazine exposed secret CIA funding of the National Student Association and numerous nonprofit organizations, President Johnson forbade CIA support of foundations or educational institutions. Inside the Agency there was no notion that this order meant ending relationships, such as the one with Geschickter. In his case, the agile CIA men simply transferred the funding from the foundation to a private company, of which his son was the secretary-treasurer.

8. Lying to Congress followed the pattern of lying to the press that some MKULTRA veterans adopted after the first revelations came out. For example, former Hum

an Ecology Society director James Monroe told The New York Times on August 2, 1977 that "only about 25 to 30 percent" of the Society's budget came from the CIAa statement he knew to be false since the actual figure was well over 90 percent. His untruth allowed some other grantees to claim that their particular project was funded out of the non-Agency part of the Society. Pentagons source selection Board repeatedly recommended a bid by Boeing as both better and cheaper... DoD awarded to Gen. Dynamics" 2nd level manipulated.

DoD: McNamara, wrote in March 1969, issue of Washington Monthly Mag.; Few Americans are aware that about 90 % of the Major weapons systems that the defense Dept. procures ends up costing the Country at least twice as much as was originally estimated. The American Tax Payer is not getting their moneys worth???????? SAIC =CIASpacestar FBI lawsuit & Pursuant with Lawsuit by BOEING.

2 different thoughts etc; transmitted at the same time to create arguments, chaos, dis-information! Thoughts interfering on your speech, hearing, decisions for decades. First they build TRUST while set up.

Your destinies are being led or misled, mostly no coincidences and YOUR THOUGHTS are NOT your own. Dumbed down, Obese, busy, De-sensitized & Dehumanized robots by mind control individuals. Immigration mind controlled Americans as dumbed down and lazy to justify immigration; part of agenda.

SOA: Mind Manipulated in law impeding truth, creating doubts, infiltrations, and worse-GEORGE GREEN, ROBERT BAER CIA bomb makers. COVERT FEMA camps and Thousands built caskets under guise of HR 645 UNWIT. Massive ops wiki and brainwash underway! American homes and jobs, with our children since Apollo13 but with shadow Apollo 11 documented-7 witnesses never returned (Satellite) REMOTE VIEWING 24/7 spying is manipulating. Armies trained by our School of AMERICAS and set up mind controlling their people; South America now Working on ASIA. All Invaded Countries... Breaking The SOUND Barrier; Democracy NOW! pg 214+. BEAM WARFARE. SOA...It's everywhere including CIA VALERIE PLAME technology weapons, Bay of Pigs invasion, and Juan Cole Scandals. RIK and Air Force waste as SAIC etc. AGNAs Contract guards behaviors, linguistics and security in Embassies, F-22 waste DC, Govt lock down, & impeded, information warfare, in (bubble) kept in dark for yrs. during process and false beliefs! Why is Palestines economy growing 10% a yr. with new Malls and we cant Revolution in mass accordingly!

Death Ray for planes was Teslas invention in 1940 and a \$2,000,000.00 device to zap and melt an airplane motor 250 miles away and an Invisible Chinese Wall of defense was built around the Country, no matter how large an attack, (Teleforce, manifests FREE energy and creates rays; zapping beams, the new invisible war). (Dr. Becker, Naomi Wolf, and Sharon Weinberger Imaginary Weapons).., this Warden cliff Tower is in full action in Long Island NY, along with 36 other stations or sites as GWEN, Globally that beam massive volume of Free Energy. (The New York Times, Sunday September 22, 1940-Science and Patents, Education News) One COSTLY energy zap causes by NLP suggestion transmitted to individuals; confusion, mistakes, trip/fall, body temp-freeze, heat, miscommunication, fatigue, focus/ concentration, radio-sleep (Kucinich-US patented under MKDELTA), and stalling any engine. HAARP, Body Electric, and Mass Control Human Engineering. Artificial intelligence..

Dr. MILTON FRIEDMAN- Freedoms ARE THE moral of HUMAN---Abolish most Agencies and WHY. <http://www.humanevents.com/UncommonKnowledge.php> FB. ECONOMIST (5 segments post-humously-2006)

Israel-framed while dividing all people to conquer! CIA predicts, (no creating) to carry out-water (WAR) and pricing shortage, 2015-mind control transmissions zaps dry heat in body and energy-taking us down, Israel, Africa. De-population Pentagon video staging us for next invasion ASSASSINATED Allison Des Forges in Hudson River mind control plane Crash-Staged and Senator Ed Ted Kennedy zapped. Both Civil Rights Africa, Water and Dry Land zapped already planning to invade them and brainwash one world govt. Emulating the Torah scriptures! Manchurians, and IRS, CIA bldgs/files in WT7! Surreptitious!

Major cities experiment to increase crime in the 70s by mind control EVOLVED never ceased GENERATING BIGGER GOVT, INDUCINGMISHAPS-MISFORTUNES, entrapment and no

w TERRORISM? Infiltrations of BRAINWASHING SCHOOLS-WEAKEN their ARMYtake down ISRAEL and America going Global Agenda. Infiltrated Palestinians-Wars provoked still in manifest; Under the Auspices/Scapegoating Drugs they brought in Conspiracy . NOT from drugs or your TV- SEE TIME photo/Article (Oct 1971) below Infiltrations and excuses on all aspects of ELF attacks.

Egypt largest Military, Turkey Sibel gagged SSP created doubts and to hide conspiracy agenda of NWO) CIA masterminds. A public brainwashed to allow it unwittingly, in the White House, to next calamity and Global Domination Conspiracy of the minds! Connecting 50 yrs of dots! ie; General Anthony Zinni (wikipedia)Changed minds! (Brainwash on the job as many others, see how its done) CIA Predicts The Future 2015 - Water Resources. 2007 video/comments. (Unwitting agents channeled to Infiltrate) Waging War since the Church Committee 1974! Charges were made 2 administrations concerned and NEVER ABOLISHED. May be drawn into the fight trying to stop it John McWethy. Taking over the Globe under the disguise of helping others tactics. An unwitting population targeted in advance! DARPA (trailing Science 50 yrs as new MKULTRA) Psyops deployed 50 yrs on civilians. ELECTRONIC WARFARE! http://www.liveleak.com/view?i=bb0_1180923539 Mc Wethy video

Larry SilversteinOWNER of 911 TOWER 7, set up in advance to get insurance and transmitted forced speech/DECISIONto "pull" to firefighters as ifinvolved-NSA transmissions-SABOTAGED as Russell Tice Article Is the NSA conducting war on Americans (YES, tip of iceberg) 2006 and Media asked, why press didnt pick it up other than NBC? Operation Mockingbird propaganda unwittingly, updated remote viewing and impairment mind control as misunderstandings. A PRESIDENT WHO ONCE TOOK AN OATH TO CIVIL RIGHTS AND ACCUSED THE GOVERNMENT OF CREATING AIDS! They did! 911 They did!

Sunstein's Report-Cognitive impairment infiltration is unwitting NOT hired Gangs , creating illusion-Un-realized Kinesthetic! Creating false perception for decades on civilians. Reagan erased with Alzheimer mind control (NLP) CIA programming . OPERATION MIND CONTROL (1973) Plans to Psycho civilize you and MACROCOSM Americas Corporate Leaders and Official, AND civilians.

Un-Covered documentary CONGRESS MARIONETTES not READING infozapped, to invade Iraq. Mind controlled Out-Foxed video for years-media mockingbird unwittingly, UNREALIZED, updated! The joke culture, misfits in the pentagon cult of intelligence and a dysfunctional country! Allen Dulles 1957" Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants." Below www.mireilletterjman.com FULL disclosures.

Hadassah 90 Billions in Ponzi sabotage away from Jerusalem HOSP (Laser/vision) funding. Re-Distributing the WEALTH from Jews manipulating our economy further than Corporations. Always keeping their enemy close, destroying files & buildings . They took down the economy behind the scenes!

Ariel Sharon zapped into coma (as I),Directed Energy Weaponsas planes; because he knew the CIA was corrupt Sabotaging Israel. Kay Griggs Military whistleblower with MIND JABBING attacks (Secret Societies) 1910 Yale Prescott Bush FUNDED NAZI soldiers, KKK etcDoD.

1967 USS liberty-Project Philadelphia (Hallucinations) blaming ISRAEL- mistake in identity set up-framed, cutting off investigations & news coverage (as usual until exposed 2008 as the shuttle satellite cover up, Aliens, public corruption admissions, etc) Start of Anti-Semitism fanned unwittingly since 1947 Act.

Alien UFO Hallucinations Scapegoating with LSD (that CIA brought in and sold to kids). Making Million off the Pharmaceutical (Rx) TAXES (as ALCOHOL INDUCED URGES), now being sued from synthetic side effects and transmitted Synthetic illnesses. After they mind controlled you and your teacher, professor to push prescriptions and the greed transmitted to make commercial on your drug inducement on Americans- VETS Agent Orange non-traceable! Military CANCER and Leukemia, lumps, to all under the disguise of microwaves cells infiltrating crimes & wars! GROUND 0

Playing GOD (Project Voice of GOD) & devil-The CIA Cult of Intelligence born with National Security Act in 1947, Weapons Stations need to be dismantled ASAP. Buzz in Pentagon Synthetic Telepathy and Psychotronics predicted in 1967 video instant communication in the news un-wit, after

Public Speeches "Repeatedly staying the course" to brainwash invaded Countries with (excuses), GULF war, "The ENERGY will be just fine", (Not at all) "we will help on e soulat a time". Hillary "I will not channel my husband" (as in ghost-like transmissions sabotaged Clinton Rumsfeld: There is what you know, you don't know.... . Didnt mean to say that or thats not what I meant Obama dividing the people to conquer with They like to do that, one against the other Called JACKETING in psy ops. (Side effects of brainwash, and Mind Control conflictions). America; The Remote Cult of Intelligence!

SEARCH for MANCHURIAN ego states such as an imaginary childhood playmate and build it into a separate personality, unknown to the first. The hypnotist would communicate directly with this schizophrenic offshoot and command it to carry out specific deeds kamikaze pilot. Manchurian crimes creating a subservient society was not out of sight- by mind control waves." And worse.

GUANTANAMO scapegoats displays and focused on the wrong Weapons of mass destruction, brainwash and intelligence masterminded. (Nano thermal debris removed quickly). Cathy OBrien, Book TRANCE-formation SSP impeding truth. Never getting to full truth---INNOCENT and display for false blame. TIME/DELAYS for false confession Brainwash out memory & PLANT new before public contacts.

How the CIA Missed Stalin's Bomb, 1946-50-printed 2007 but updated 2008. ---Remote Viewing and surveillance CANNOT prevent anything as London Subway Bombing-(Staged)!!! Water and Odd/even days Petrol, CIA sabotage since 70s as drugs and crime all un-natural-inducing more plans for Florida.

Judge Napolitano, Lies the Government told you unwittingly until 2008 cover up pre-empted allegations with political and media transparency... DELUSIONS, RE-READ, and CONDONED corruptions! ILLUSIONS OF CRIMES statistics for 5 decades and mis perceptions mind controlled.

Market inflations and real estate pricing and gouging was all induced from the mind on each individual and as a mass, and part of conspiracy agenda. Corrupting American Minds. And, the suicide??? of a Jewish CFO after 3 months as interim accountant at FANNIE MAE fraud.

Jewish Aaron Russo died of Cancer recently after going public that Rockefeller told him the only reason the WOMENS liberation was allowed to occur successfully was to COLLECT TAXES from them. They also manipulate couples lives as The Firm John Marks also wrote only the participant knows of this and is not only army. In vading Countries Under pretext of oil etc. for take over of humanity.

Did you know CIA operates on the ground wearing Yamacas & M.C. soldiers to frame Jews, destroying fruit trees and crops against the Torah scriptures +, as with our organic natural farms in the U.S. Why?

Did you know that the ISRAELI ART STUDENTS were framed and mind controlled where to live and accepted only in the areas to live as guided to set up and look involved? CONTRARY OF CIA GUILT CREATING DOUBT and so much more BEARING FALSE WITNESS from a neighbor, false memory, fake Govt help spinning their wheels. INTERNET & Google lawsuit, libraries, false accusations & false detainments? Capable and do manipulate all Internet remotely with passwords and minds from spying surveillance. As with False imprisoned masses. Sabotaged 911 Commission never to see the light, as 9 DOJ Attorneys asking questions-Fired at once when they could not be brainwashed to go along, and Generation GAPS again. (see Bay of Pigs framing College Students in air recommendations in 1959 etc)

Did you know Mind Controlled People and Media is set up with tricks of false thoughts transmitted during conversation and output of written documents to put a SPIN on JOURNALISTS & civilians thus unknowingly creating PROPAGANDA, until now covering their tracks with blatant lies from our government? Decades of news from misunderstanding mind games, disputes, & slanders. No one high enough Q clearance! The behavioral sciences (Modification). Nevertheless, the final result is not the whole story of the CIA's attack on the mind. No one knows except the PARTICIPANT.

He called it Pain-Drug-Hypnosis and said it is a vicious war weapon ... The extensiveness of the use of this form of hypnotism in espionage work is now so widespread that it is long past the time when people should have become alarmed about it. [p. 75] Report

Duplicitous-Framing ISRAEL & piggybacked shadowing to scapegoat and set up! See how CIA tab +. INJECTED IDEOLOGY covertly INFILTRATING WORSE OVER TIME TO CHUNK & ACCEPT. BRAINWASH society and worse yet if not stopped and reversed. AND every thing is being mis-applied!

Israel, Seismic Energy to part sea & leave crevice, Israel small land & surrounded by 50 yrs of vast constant attacks, Israel has Palestinians who were EVICTED by their own people, Israel can't have chicken or cow suffer with Kosher scriptures and suffering---2nd level shadow CIA proven Diabolical! STOP Shadow CIA attacks-50 yrs PRESS FANNING Anti-Semitism and spinning all 2nd level CIA, Goldstone Report and 911, SS liberty ... dis-info, hallucinations, cognitive infiltrations, illusions, wearing Yamacas on the Ground in disguise, psyops on Israel and cover-ups. Catherine Fitts Whistleblower Cracks everywhere now. Leave Israel alone and we will have world peace! (Tice Article on SABOTAGE on all aspects of life.)

Inducing mind control on rioters coupled with funding them in Egypt to take them down WW3 as planned every time we invade a Country- see also George Green link video. 9/2010 Press release in SUPREME COURT below this one of ISRAEL whistleblowing CIA to take them down (1947 to current activities fanning opposites) as all our NEWS for decades by design. Information Warfare [1973].

DATA-MINING, why and SINCE 1973 FOIA includes genetics & 2nd Level CIA See Lt. Col Bearden slides and more of NEW frightening weapon the World has ever seen! RUSSIAN SCIENTIST SLIDE.

Mind Control-Directed Energy Weapons are responsible for MOST ILLNESSES, NEURO, Obesity, Immune, Central Nervous System. See Wired & Tice Article, 5 SENSES) KINESTHETIC wikipedia) Elec. Magnetic Fields. (MEMORY Mind/Body BLOCKS-ALZHEIMER-DIMENTIA as back to the future), Agent ORANGE, ADDHD, Equilibrium, Bladder, Colon, Leukemia, Numbness/ MS, Anesthesiology, AIDS, FIBROMALGIA, PULMONARY, Bi-Polar, CONFUSION extra thought transmissions, MEMORY, DYSLEXIA, opposites suggestions to confuse, SKIN/BLOOD Flow/DISEASES, EPSTEIN'S BAR, Vision Sight, HOLOGRAMS, HALLUCINATIONS, Parkinsons, MIGRAINES, CANCER, Anthrax, Valley Fever, Flu like symptoms, Insomnia is sleep deprivation, Thyroid, Short Term Memory, (intercepted thoughts) COGNITIVE IMPAIRMENTS, UN-Necessary procedures, Bi-polar/ADD (most misdiagnosed in America, Accidents, slip & falls, STROKES, Williams Syndrome Motor Coordination, Autism. & disorientation. False ALARMS all from the MIND; UNREALIZED forced speech emotions & mistakes, Epilepsy! (Dr Bearden) MORGELLANS! LIVER dialysis, kidney failures rampant in U.S. Hemorrhage energy heat pressure, Vaccine synthetic, ELF ills hiding behind PHARMACEUTICAL side effects..., RLS jolts of ELF light/elec, DIABETES II, and worse. HIDING BEHIND MSG or ASPERTAME including RETARDATION, Tourette, MUSCLE Controls, ELF reproduction and sweats on both male/female, STD, ARTHRITIS... much worse. INFLAMMATION, Burning feet (Lasers usually seniors), BLISTERS, SPLIT PERSONALITIES is a shift technique of NLP using remote electronic hypnosis, mood transmitted urges to act amplified thoughts, suggestions, thoughts back and forth, mind jabs-interrupt thoughts, with triggers of memory blocks, INDUCED ERASURES & DELAYS IN YOUR LIFE etc. Misplacing items in trash mind games. Programmed MISFITS Diabolic, playing mind games since milk carton missing children recruited by coercion called Handlers. They can't see from your eyes but tell you to LOOK first and take the credit. Seniors mostly, HEARING DEAFNESS, BLINDNESS and PANACEAS. Responsible for much worse, would never sit on this kind of power with Weapons nicely tucked away, knowing no threats by Russians or Chinas and never was by ELF.---Jerry Smith. There is more!!!

Have you been mind controlled not to believe? Diabolical did not stop with what you already know today, that, I assure you, was the burned part. Targeted for 5 years, tortured, and attempts to recruit for the CIA, now trained in NLP and the software from NASA with Woodpecker Scalar Waves that reach Russia but SHIELDED. It is intercepted in our air space as all else. I am a witness in danger and need to come forward and be heard to WARN the grave dangers, cover ups and every excuse possible for doubt including medicinal, that are in manifest. UNREALIZED NOW making it REAL and wit!

"Is the PENTAGON Science CRAZY ENOUGH?" Mind manipulations-Not just on Senators- See Articles/ Speeches Bottom Left. Remote Control Heart Attack Anyone! Explosions Decades ago.

WITHOUT A TRACE -Millions emails missing from WHITE HOUSE servers. Failed backups \$2.5 mil in taxes to recover and NOTHING-2005 unwitting Pentagon's Unit: The Cult of Dead Cows! Also see CIA Stuxnet. CIA cyber crimes, ID theft, stalking, viruses, HACKERS.....! covering up, pawns since 2009. CIA cyber crimes, THEFT & Vandalism selectively, ON ALL CIVILITY, stalking, specific MS viruses creation, HACKERS, tampered communications, muting, redirected, manipulations, intercepted thoughts day or night.....! LOS ALAMOS LABS; STUXNET creation. AGAIN in the AUSPICES of losing your FREEDOMS infiltrations... Dr. Warloff and Moret.

Mysteries solved! Remote Viewing is upon you 24/7 since 1973-Science and Humanity under Siege with DoD Secret Society Psychotronics, Synthetic Telepathy DIRECTED ENERGY- (2nd Level CIA); THE WEAPON of MASS DESTRUCTION-ELF miscommunications Duping everyone today!

"It may have been the biggest story since the atom bomb. The headline, however, was small and ignored the larger issue. Drug Tests by CIA Held More Extensive Than Reported in 75, said the New York Times on July 16, 1977. ." "Zombie is a quaint, old-fashioned folklore word but its meaning becomes obscene when our children's minds are being controlled ... [p.17][Note:1]

Pentagon Misfits- programming civility since 50% of milk carton children kidnapped ARRESTED EMOTIONS AGGRANDIZEMENT (NARCISSISM)! To RAMPID crimes, corruption, to AGGRANDIZEMENT OF GOVERNMENT justifications FOR TAX REVENUES and Fascism teen...suicides, Diabetes, ECO. & ills-Bombers-erupted, CANCER, ALZHEIMER, Fibromyalgia, Immune See List (Project Montauk below L) The cult of Intelligence, documents. DRUGS do not make you commit crimes; the WILL does! How America was/is Mind Controlled behind scenes to Police crimes infiltrations and drugs, Politicians Military, Media, Channeled Hollywood minds, UN-REALIZED!

Ron Paul says: CIA runs Everything but this website content is HOW: SHADOW/2nd level took off (1973) one year prior Church Commission Report with psyop MHchaos-FOIA- NO WONDER BIG BROTHER has been into every ASPECT and PROFESSION of AMERICANS. Keeping enemies close. Picking up on everyone and their genetics and events or cults or investigation, TAMPERING with MINDS NOT JUST OUR CULTURE. Mistakes, Accidents, coincidences, your soul/ karma.

ELF directed energy weapon of mass.... Spread the word. We need a Revolution Abolish CIA 2nd level and NSAct. BP framed to cover up Gov't Lab Venice FL RED TIDE -ELF infects since 1947 below Democracy NOW Air Force paralysis with a decision made one way or other. TRIED TO WARN CONGRESS in 2008 with dismissed manipulations, sabotage, and disbelief. 911 Kamikaze Pilots Mind Controlled robots on US Soil (Manchurians) suicide bombers as are Globalists. Bohemian Grove culture burning babies etc... our Joke culture to the Globe pre 2008.

Our ENGINEERED CULTURE of INFILTRATIONS, COVER UPS and WHITEWASH (2008) The ROOT of ALL Problems, still in manifest! The Matrix began long ago and the spying is after the fact of CIA 2nd level-took off in 1973 one year prior. How you are letting mind control happen with brainwashing of disbelief... trickery of your will! Beliefs of their thoughts planted/transmitted as your own-daily manipulations

The rest of the world didn't ask until 1976 the type of questions we were facing in 1965.... Everybody was afraid of building the supersoldier who would take orders without questioning, like the kamikaze pilot. 70's Manchurian crimes Creating a subservient society was not out of sight- by mind control.

FBI HOOVER "clandestine warfare avowed objective had been WORLD DOMINATION by whatever means and COST!" FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover, who ordered FBI agents to "expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit, or otherwise neutralize" the activities of these movements and their leaders. Hoover disclosed how horrific these weapons were thus, hard to believe ..."

INVENTING/INDUCING and APPLIED (NLP) Paranoid Schizophrenia, Moods, Mental BLOCKS, Grandeur Aggrandizement, etc. is only a thought from a trigger and anchors NSA CIA shadow transmissions, amplifications. Tavistock: Best kept secret in America

ca and Govt RAND Corp primary function Brainwash -CIA NLP not Freudian mind control ills! AMA-Synthetic telepathy, false memory syndrome/ confession/ bearing false witness. Montauk Project (1943) A group which has as it's prime goal the further acquisition of ever-greater raw, oppressive power over the actual lives of it's own continued aggrandizement and enrichment at the expense not only of Earth's people but most certainly of the planet itself and all its many life forms Start of a LOCKED DOOR SOCIETY transmitted fears

Pretext for Tyranny Gifford Shooting always a new law to infiltrate the whitewashing of The Constitution & Human Rights. FREEDOM! Gifford decoy/ EXPLOIT of Manchurian Synthetic ills and CRIMES- Surreptitious ASSASSINATION of a FEDERAL JUDGE by Manchurians crimes. Civil rights African crops and surreptitious cover up-CIA MASTERMINDS/CONTROL. Surveillance under the AUSPICES of and in disguise of existing remote viewing from Satellite Engineered a Human Matrix! Suggested Moods, pre-and post Manipulations.

Civil rights Africa... CIA MASTERMINDS of AGENDA too busy, to dismiss this, & sensory deprivation unrealized stress induced and another year goes by of 50 with unwitting cognitive infiltration un-wit in disconnects in White House to next calamity. ITS not the PRESIDENT, its MIND CONTROL!

Mind Control-answer to all mis-information DC, GAZA disconnects 2009, RHETORIC, lies, dis-information GAPS, illusions, non-sense. GOLDSTONE REPORT, USS Liberty SET UPS... Mind Control Root of ALL problems. Talk about it FAN it! Looking beyond the messengers! CASES NEVER PROVEN in CRIMES AND SCIENCE settled-----!-----!

God Bless America, God Bless Humanity!

Assange

Secrets are for a reason and secret abuses are impossible to correct unless you know they are going on. Knowing their plans before they are implemented to oppose before they occur. If they are exposed by the people already suffering by the abuse, then the abuse has already occurred and it is too late.

Mind Controlled suicides and redistribution of wealth. Is there a needle mark under her arm as well?

When even one American -who has done wrong- is forced by fear to shut his mind and close his mouth, then all Americans are in peril. Harry S.Truman

JFK speech

The very word "secrecy" is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings. We decided long ago that the dangers of excessive and unwarranted concealment of pertinent facts far outweighed the dangers which are cited to justify it. Even today, there is little value in opposing the threat of a closed society by imitating its arbitrary restrictions. Even today, there is little value in insuring the survival of our nation if our traditions do not survive with it. And there is very grave danger that an announced need for increased security will be seized upon by those anxious to expand its meaning to the very limits of official censorship and concealment. That I do not intend to permit to the extent that it is in my control. And no official of my Administration, whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my words here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up our mistakes or to withhold from the press and the public the facts they deserve to know.

PLANNED WARS TO INFILTRATE COMMUNISM! Dividing all to conquer! Brainwashing & WHITEWASHING HISTORY is underway! THE MOTHER OF ALL EVIL-CIA Technology Changing minds and hearts, including Presidents! And vice versa CONTROLLING MENTAL BLOCKS. Disarming you-Gun Control, for a manipulated REVOLUTION hijacked passwords, www in the 90's, 911, now Exec. Order 11005 take over waterways martial law Katrina Massacres, Plans, to HR 1955 reversed freedom of thought! Unwittingly infiltrating NLP tactics Psyops. OPPOSITES! Dr. Robert Becker was the major researcher and writer on health dangers from electromagnetic fields; he died a few months ago, in summer 2008 warned INDUCED ELF/EMF-disconnects in White House to next calamity.

JUDICIAL SYSTEM, AND SCHOOL BOOKS WITH FALSE MEDICINE and FALSE TESTS RESULTS and Engineered lives all from the mind! Voting, www. and all tests can and are tampered. Have you read "Lies the Government told you"? READ twice- Perceptions in AMERICA-LONDON Subway CIA- INSIDE JOB- Remote Viewing, Surveillance and Searches -STAGED!

John Marks-CIA BUILDING/Search MANCHURIANS since Hitler (who had electronic epilepsy himself) and MKULTRA on German Soldiers--- You are not losing your minds THEY TAKE IT!-<http://www.freedomwatch.org/> Our Soldier admits guilt to representation of TERRORISM.

Press release below June 2008 was impeded from going out in Boston. The sender reported Disappeared; A growing number of Americans have reported symptoms that include but are not limited to severe physical trauma such as shocks, stings, burning, nausea, and sleep deprivation. Targeted individuals of domestic terrorism originate from many different backgrounds and are affected in a physical, psychological, social, and financial manner as a result of directed energy weapons assaults. The average American would be astonished to learn the extent to which secret surveillance technology has advanced from remote viewing and manipulation; torture of the human mind and body horrendous abuses. Measures must be taken to free "The mind control examined in this book is the control of ONE individual's mind by ANOTHER!" Guided, misled, by the public UNWITTINGLY used as pawns (jacketed) one against the other with everything the OPPOSITE, manipulated, and dysfunction all! (1973)

First. Then they came for the communists. I didn't object because I wasn't a communist.

Then they came for the trade-unionists. I didn't object because I wasn't a trade-unionist. Then they came for the Jews. I didn't object because I wasn't a Jew. Then they came for me and there was no one left to help me. "We must hang together or we will surely hang separately" ...Ben Franklin

This website information is awakening debunking/educating raising awareness, on humanity, a FULL DISCLOSURE Correction of 5 DECADES of 2nd level CIA mind controlled DIS-information, MIS-COMMUNICATION, non-sense, blinders/blocks, unconsciously, manipulating YOUR conversations, not on same wavelength) or/ sabotage created by Mind Control ELF waves & Energy, (1974) CIA Neuro-linguistic Programming. Directed ENERGY Weapon used nefariously deployed on ALL people as pawns UNWITTINGLY, illusions, robots, everybody's doing the locomotion, CANCER. "Information Warfare tactics" and the new ways to ASSASSINATE civilians currently. Not the Patriot Act after THE FACT as ALL else. SURREPTITIOUSLY! SLOW KILLS Legal!

130 Facts and Examples, see induced ills; LIST on bottom left and (Pharma (Rx) Taxes; Tab)- Collectively by a Mind Control victim Expert Witness (NLP) Federal Whistleblower 1st hand, Warning "We the People" "Impeded, Gagged, tortured, squashed, disrupted, threatened, for 5 years, now being set up +. Never believe anything until it is officially denied". Illusions scapegoating our Media after 50 years victims of created spin, dis-information WARFARE etc... by mind control UNREALIZED & cognitive impairment infiltrations on all people. "Why hasn't the press--aside from MSNBC--covered NSA Tice's revelations! Or mine. Let the people decide; Millions would come forward. BREACHED contracts OVERSEAS SPYING to manipulate.

Massive brainwash also in manifest! Another layer!

Dr. Robert O Becker was the major researcher and writer on health dangers from electromagnetic fields, he died a few months ago, in summer 2008 warned INDUCED ELF/EMF-"John Wayne and Susan Hayward died CANCER decades after movie and unexpected wind shift and MONSETTO wind? FARMING cases!" ANY ADDICTION, and FRAMING Tobacco Co. Page 307/347 THE BODY ELECTRIC DoD!

Summary information: CIA brainwashing We the People for decades engineering our lives and culture unwittingly with mind and body control, corruptions to destroy humanity (jacketing) one against the other divide and conquer world Domination selecting who will live. Wake up America. Wake up Washington! The secret holocaust & WWII in MANIFEST. Un-realized and programmed.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zeMZGGQ0ERk&feature=player_embedded THIS video is about the PROCESS. WASHINGTON will be shot after the CRISIS step 4 of mind control Brainwash over decades- slow kills... Do you believe a RUSSIAN or are you targeted? They always kill you when you are done serving. See below creating subs

ervient civilians and torture goes on illegally anyway. Legalizing it is only for us civilians and what is coming (N.W.O. a silent holocaust) with no recourse or redress available on civil rights. Illusions, transmitted false thoughts, crimes infiltrated now Making it REAL. After 50 yrs of spy devices being installed and attached today overtly as all else shadowed.

The White Rose, was formed by students at the University of Munich in 1941 after serving the GERMAN ARMY, and executed by guillotine shouting Long Live Freedom-dropping leaflets in Revolution for SOCIAL JUSTICE <http://www.spartacus.schoolnet.co.uk/GERwhiterose.htm>

CIA bomb makers AND Mind Controlled Crimes Magnus Olsson Swede; CIA has Nazis but COVERT in Pentagon etc <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=EQQv-mfCUeg&feature=share> Memory Mind control to \$ invest & lose ALL, and they play with the MEMORY A LOT. Former Hitler Youth Whistleblower Warns Of America's Nazi Future on line videos This is how they will KILL us! ISRAEL first! <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VNJTUhZxaY&NR=1> V For 911 Vendetta Past Present and Future www.youtube.com --- brilliant!!!! George Green and Israel first Plans for WW3

EXPLOSIONS of: Alien hallucinations, ill list pg. 9, crimes, corruption culture, CANCER, obesity, dumb down bureaucracy, zombies, surreptitiously and unrealized infiltrations until 2008 explosions made overtly!

Number of American civilians who died worldwide in terrorist attacks last year: 8 - Minimum number who died after being struck by lightning: 29." Spinning their wheels freeing 6,000 terrorists falsely accused, while assassinating who they really want, and BILLIONS a YEAR just to surveil us nefariously and worse agendas still, un-wit. mireilletorjman.blogspot.com

Mind control planted ideas in advance as Hollywood and RUMORS of Bear Stearns, and Bay of Pigs starting them in advance including musicians. Playing psychics and mind games AND 911 prediction in 1999 by Coulter.

"I don't know whose idea it was, but we decided to kill ourselves because it was so horrendous what was happening," Ruth Madoff told the CBS program "60 Minutes," Michael Moore said OWS was already surfacing and ready to explode when he came in. He was the pawn. Stated can't stop it and 59% like never before on Democracy Now! OWS M Moore connect it to money pentagon mil complex and to corp being scapegoated and taken over ONLY reason came home from IRAQ is because we got kicked out or would be there decades more. But the 10 yr contract PATRIOT ACT; "Number of American civilians who died worldwide in terrorist attacks last year: 8 - Minimum number who died after being struck by lightning: 29." In last 10 yrs and \$ 75 Billion later on us & Surveillance equip...

EVERY EFFORT HAS BEEN MADE TO SET ME UP, PRE-EMPT, DISCREDIT ME and cover up.

###

Directed Energy Weapons and the latest cover ups #19 The latest oil spill cover up of EMF/ELF SINCE 1947 Venice FL Labs Mind Control ERROR See #36 and #25 with allegations #23 to #50- Church Committee reported how our Politicians "too lax" then and now.

1997 DoD Briefing: 'Others' can set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely using electromagnetic waves By Lori Price 28 Feb 2010 Secretary of Defense William S. Cohen, 28 April 1997: 'There are some reports, for example, that some countries have been trying to construct something like an Ebola Virus [OMG! Who would do such a thing?], and that would be a very dangerous phenomenon, to say the least. Alvin Toffler has written about this in terms of some scientists in their laboratories trying to devise certain types of pathogens that would be ethnic specific so that they could just eliminate certain ethnic groups and races; and others [LOL] are designing some sort of engineering, some sort of insects that can destroy specific crops. Others are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves.' --Just switch 'yours,' 'others' and 'they' with 'U.S.,' 'U.S.' and 'U.S.' This was in 1997. Imagine, after eight years of George W. Bush turbo-funding these lunatics, what they can do now. CIA COVERT OPS

Kay Griggs Military Wife and Whistleblower SECRET SOCIETY, and Jim Keith-Mass Control Human Engineering (soldiers, robots, and drones)

Copyright 2010 NSA Transmissions. All rights reserved.

Web Hosting by Yahoo! An expert witness, Certified Hypnotist trained in CIA Neuro Linguistic Programming techniques with NASA software and Military Patents.

NSA Transmissions-Mind Control, Death Rays for Planes, Cancer, Synthetic illnesses- Toppings ELF & Seismic Waves + Behind Scenes Focused on Wrong Weapon Mass Destruction TERRORISTS WITHIN, 1973 2nd Level CIA, Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize You, Emulating Scriptures! ---How & Why 911, Economy. ALL from your minds! MA CROCOSM. Millions including America's Corp Leaders & Officials! "The Process." Israel Framed-engineered to go down.
Have you figured it out yet!

â ¢ NSA Tice-Hero under God
â ¢ US Supreme Court Case
â ¢ Israel-CIA Agenda- Press Releases
â ¢ Synthetic Telepathy-ills-TAXES
â ¢ Cancer 911 CIA
â ¢ Resources to Expose
â ¢ Interviews-Exhibits-Documents
â ¢ Lawsuit-Synthetic illnesses in America
CANCER Collectively! Connecting the dots! Wake up America! 50 yrs of nonsense, dysfunction, pointing fingers, disrespect, perception, corruption/crime
....

A PRESIDENT WHO ONCE TOOK AN OATH TO CIVIL RIGHTS AND ACCUSED THE GOVERNMENT OF CREATING AIDS!
They did!
911 They did! BP oil NSA transmissions contaminates & infects...IMMUNE SYSTEM & FERTILITY ELF/EMF...
MIND CONTROL ERROR-Latest oil spill cover up Govt LABS- ELF contamination SINCE 1947 Venice Florida's RED TIDE.
SCIENCE UNDER SIEGE

FALSE MEMORY SYNDROME FOUNDATION APA/AMA Framed-- BEHIND THE SCENES & MUCH MORE!

They won't let me speak! CIRCLES NON SENSE Rhetoric....

DEATH RAYS FOR PLANES-ONE ENERGY zap causes confusion, mistakes, trip, fall, body temp-freeze, heat, miscommunication, fatigue, focus/concentration, radio-sleep and stalling any engine Warden Cliff Towers in full action 1940 & airways wall protected and HUDSON assassination, must read lawsuit #25 b and c. Cult of Intelligence and Psychotronics!

(Synthetic illnesses) SICKENING-KILLING AMERICANS surreptitiously for 50 YEARS-Twice recommended for a Nobel Prize Dr. Robert Becker was the major researcher and writer on health dangers from electromagnetic fields, died a few months ago, in summer 2008 DIRECTED ELF CIA OPS

BLACK CANCER-women in politics discredited-collected this-CANCER below:

SENIORS doctor visits an American hobby-pills and ills! Air Force Article at Home TAB "Remote Control Heart Attack anyone"

Are you or someone you know sabotaged unwittingly? Do you have auto accidents, work or neighbor disputes, NON-SENSE, UNREALIZED, bad luck, obstacles, desensitized (sensory deprivation, false memory, mis-communication (CHAOS) MEMORY ERASURES, MIS-UNDERSTANDINGS, mis-informed, dis-information, spinning your wheels, addictions, mental blocks. Deaths, Cancer, Changes. CONTRARY OPPOSITE NEWS-DUPlicitous

Taking back our courage and what this Country fought for and recognizing where the corruption and crimes are coming from. CIA must be dismantled as HAARP. A Revolution is necessary.

POWER in NUMBERS!

UN-Covered DOCUMENTARY-CONGRESS as MARIONETTES not reading documents to invade IRAQ streets and psyops CHAOS and Martial law on US soil for nefarious agenda. ALL mind controlled Weapons use behind scenes building WEBBED Lives setting up people like Manchurians. A Public used as Pawns in Chess game of wars on our STREETS! DR IGOR LEDOCHOWSKI-Street Hypnosis

This tells all why some utter â What is this world coming to? PLEASE HELP HUMANITY: It affects you, Talk about it, Expose it, Stop them! MILLION victims would come forward! Contact Congress.

Guided, engineered, recruited, and sabotaged synthetic telepathy, since 2007-I am hoping to make a difference and help as much as I can. It is too late for me but this has to be reported and dismantled. Minds are being blocked from thought process and belief with manipulations. I hope to finish my book of this horrific calamity of what I discovered and was informed of over 4 years and more. Bringing awareness to the people and accountability to this INTELLIGENCE EVOLVED into MASS CONTROL, massive corruption and CRIMES of HUMANITY, Economic manipulations. EXPOSE IT!

GOD BLESS!

DON'T BE PROGRAMMED NOT TO BELIEVE or not to READ like an ADDICTION to Self Destruct -They build discredit like a Manchurian!

â It was either invisible warfare or peace, and everyone seemed to agree the economy would "suffer" from peace. Without war, it was believed, the economy would falter and depression would be the dividend of peace. Thus the advisors to the president began to think about what might motivate the U.S. economy as well as war did. They came up with several possibilities, the most fantastic of which was to fake an invasion from outer space... Dr. Bowart 1978

Below is Book Cover Mass Control Engineering Human Consciousness and One side effect!

CANCER, LEUKEMIA, NERVOUS SYSTEM EXPLAINED AND STARTED WITH NSA TRANSMISSION WHEN DEPLOYED ON AMERICANS 1973 ELF/EMF. Heat lasers on your organs and skin/blood/LEUKEMIA..

Protect Whistleblowers Like They Did in 1777

This day marks the 40th anniversary of the release of the Pentagon Papers in the New York Times, and today, the Times ran an op-ed by NWC Executive Director Stephen M. Kohn that tells the story of the first-ever whistleblowers in the United States.

In 1777, a group of American sailors and marines blew the whistle on the first Commodore of the US Navy, accusing him of misconduct that included the torture of British soldiers. The Continental Congress did not throw the whistleblowers in

solitary confinement, prosecute them, or execute them. Even in a time of war, the government did not use the "state secrets" privilege to hide these abuses. Instead, they passed a law that all whistleblowers should be protected, released all the records related to the whistleblowers' concerns, and used funds from Congress' meager treasury to protect the whistleblowers from retaliation.

TAKE ACTION! Stop Prosecuting National Security Whistleblowers

As a country we have moved so far away from what the Founding Fathers recognized at the foundation of democracy - freedom of speech. The federal government should immediately drop the criminal investigations and prosecutions of national security whistleblowers, and President Obama should pardon NSA whistleblower Thomas Drake.

On July 30, 1778, the Continental Congress enacted America's first whistleblower protection law. We ask that Congress declare July 30th National Whistleblower Day, honoring whistleblowers for their contributions throughout history.

Please send a letter to Congress demanding that they honor what the Founding Fathers did on July 30, 1778, in the midst of the American Revolution. Then pass this alert on to your friends and family.

Black women in politics discredited-collected this:

BLACK CANCER

DEATHS AND ILLNESSES

PAUL BATHER

Profession: Kentucky Alderman, Race: Black Complaint: Lawsuit against Louisville Metro Police Department Died of: Pancreatic Cancer

JUDGE MCANULTY

Profession: 1st (First) Black Judge on the Kentucky Supreme Court, Race: Black Lung Cancer that spread to his brain. Was forced to resign from the bench. Died of: Cancer - 2007- Age 59

CHUCK OLMSTEAD

Profession: WAS News Reporter, Race: Black Died of: Brain Aneurysm -2009

REVEREND COLEMAN

Profession: Civil Rights Worker, The Justice Resource Center, Louisville, Kentucky, Race: Black

Complaint: Participated in filing Class Action Lawsuit against Federal Judges in Louisville, Kentucky (inclusive of Heyburn, Simpson, et al)

Died of: Seizures - 2008, Age - 64

WILLIE BRIGHT

Profession: Metro Council Member, Race: Black Died of: Cancer - 2005

DAUGHTER OF LADY

Profession: Unknown, Worked on her Mother's Case against MSD in Louisville, Ky, Race: Black

Died of: Brain Aneurysm

VICKI PAGE

Profession: Previously worked for MSD in Louisville, Kentucky, Race: Black

Complaint: Participated in filing Class Action Lawsuit against Judges in Federal Court in Louisville, Kentucky (inclusive of Heyburn, Simpson, et al) Illness: (not sure of the names of all her illnesses)

NAME (MALE)

Profession: Previous Professor, Kentucky Rep. for Rainbow Push Coalition, Race: Black Brain Cancer

ELIZABETH ELLIOTT

Profession: Former Social Worker and Civil Rights Worker, Race: Black

Complaint: Participated in filing Class Action Lawsuit against Judges in Federal Court in Louisville, Kentucky (inclusive of Heyburn, Simpson, et al)

Illness: Diabetic, Kidney Dialysis, Weak Heart Valve

ROSE PERRY

Profession: Unknown, Race: White

Complaint: Participated in filing Class Action Lawsuit against Judges in Federal Court in Louisville, Kentucky (inclusive of Heyburn, Simpson, et al)

Illness: (not sure of the names of her illnesses) Threats: She started receiving hate Mail

Mind Control: (Please be aware mind control is all thoughts to the 5 senses in suggestions 24/7 and not all physical effect of ELF/EMF, but have been nefariously abused secretly before patents.

The Ultimate Brave New World

Technologies for stimulating the brain and controlling the mind can have benefits, but they have a dark side that military and intelligence planners have been exploiting for decades.

Extracted from Nexus Magazine, Volume 13, Number 2

(February - March 2006 & April-May 2006) PO Box 30, Mapleton Qld 4560 Australia.

editor@nexusmagazine.com www.nexusmagazine.com

by Nick Begich, MD 2006 Extracted from: "Controlling the Human Mind 2006

It would also appear possible to create high fidelity speech in the human body, raising the possibility of covert suggestion and psychological direction... Thus, it may be possible to "talk" to selected adversaries in a fashion that would be most disturbing to them.

US Air Force, New World Vistas: Air and Space Power for the 21st Century

The idea that the brain can be made to function at a more efficient and directed level has been the subject of research by scientists, mystics, health practitioners and others for as long as mankind has contemplated such matters. In the last decade, advances in the science of the brain have begun to yield significant results. The results of the research are startling, challenging and, if misused, will be frightening. The certainty to be expected from the research is that it will continue to proceed. The idea that people can be impacted by external signal generators which create, for example, pulsed electromagnetic fields, pulsed light and pulsed sound signals is not new. The following information demonstrates some of the possibilities and gives hints of the potentials of the technology. On the positive side, researchers in the field of light and sound are making huge progress in a number of areas, including working with learning disabilities, attention deficit disorders, stroke recovery, accelerated learning, drug/alcohol addiction and

enhanced human performance. The research has shown that certain brain states can be influenced in a way which causes changes within the brain itself. These changes allow individuals the possibility of influencing specific conditions in the mind and body otherwise thought beyond our direct control. The military and others interested in such things have also focused a large amount of research into this area for the purpose of enhancing the performance of soldiers while degrading the performance of adversaries. What is known is that great strides in the area of behaviour control are now possible with systems developed and under development by most sophisticated countries on the planet. These new technologies represent a much different approach to warfare which our government is describing as part of the "Revolution in Military affairs". While these new technologies offer much for military planners, they offer even more to citizens generally. Their potential use in military applications and "peacekeeping" creates the need for open debate of this new realm of intelligence-gathering, manipulation and warfare.

The most basic ethical questions regarding use of these technologies have not been adequately addressed. At the same time that defence and intelligence-gathering capabilities are being sought, independent researchers are fully engaged in s

seeking positive uses for the technology. The potentials of the technology, like all technology, are great as both a destructive or constructive force for change. The idea of enhancing physical and mental performance while bypassing what heretofore was a long and arduous road to achieve the same results is exciting. Maintaining the research in the open literature and ensuring that constructive uses are encouraged is critical. I began looking into technologies for stimulating brain performance about fifteen years ago. At the time, there were limited tools available compared to what is now possible. Now it is possible to obtain light and sound, electrocranial and biofeedback tools for use in this exploration. Moreover, there are audio materials also available for use with most of these tools.

These audio materials can be used for learning languages, behaviour modification or enhanced performance. The biofeedback side of the new technology is being used to train people to reach specific desired brain states for optimum performance. The use of light and sound devices for stimulating brain activity which is conducive to accelerated learning and relaxation is a growing area of interest to many people. Moreover, the use of these tools in conjunction with biofeedback has been the subject of quickly evolving research. The combined technologies of brain state inducement and biofeedback offer exciting possibilities. It has been found with the combination that a person, in a matter of several weeks, can learn to modify purposefully his/her brain activity in a way which would have taken a Zen master twenty years to accomplish. It has been shown that some children with attention deficit disorders can be taught to regulate their brain activities so that they can learn efficiently without chemicals. It has been demonstrated that recovering stroke victims can more rapidly recover when working with brain-biofeedback practitioners and these new tools. The research is also teaching us a good deal about our suggestibility in terms of influences which have an impact on our behaviour. The underlying message that comes with the new technology is the necessity of providing safeguards against misuse. Additionally, recognition of the everyday stimulation we all get and the effect of these information inputs on our learning processes becomes more clear. The suggestibility of humans, particularly when in a fatigued condition, has been exploited by terrorists, cults and others in pursuit of their own aims. The passive suggestibility of radio and television as we weave in and out of the semi-sleep states is for the most part not even recognised. The passive learning situations become even more relevant when we consider how we "receive the news" in our daily lives. The ability to influence thinking, behaviour and performance is indeed a two-edged sword. The 1980s and 1990s were focused on building up the physical body. The 21st century will see a focus on building the mind and optimising mental performance. The idea of merging the new technologies into education is interesting and also calls into question who will decide what is to be learned. In the interim, the possibilities are incredible for those interested in such pursuits. The control of our mental function is no different than the control of the muscles in our bodies. Learning to control or coordinate the activity of our minds will propel our bodies through a much more productive and fuller life. The new tools may offer just such opportunities. On the other side of the issue is the potential for misuse and exploitation of the science. Military planners, law enforcement officials and others are now seeking the covert use of these technologies for controlling the ultimate "information processor" the Human Being.

MK-ULTRA

"Dr Gottlieb, born August 3, 1918, was the CIA's real-life 'Dr Strangelove' a brilliant

bio-chemist who designed and headed MKULTRA, the agency's most far-reaching drug and mind-control program at the height of the Cold War. Though the super-secret MKULTRA was ended in 1964, a streamlined version called MK-SEARCH was continued with Gottlieb in charge until 1972." During this period, substantial interest in mind control was stimulated by Soviet use of microwaves. In 1988, "thirty-five years after security officers first noticed that the Soviets were bombarding the US embassy in Moscow with microwave radiation, the US Government still has not determined conclusively or is unwilling to reveal the purpose behind the beams". The US government did know what was happening. The Soviets had developed methods f

or disrupting the purposeful thought of humans and were using their knowledge to impact diplomats in the United States embassy in Moscow. In 1994, a report concerning the MKULTRA program was issued, containing the following information:

"In the 1950s and '60s, the CIA engaged in an extensive program of human experimentation, using drugs, psychological, and other means, in search of techniques to control human behavior for counterintelligence and covert action purposes." In

1973, the CIA purposefully destroyed most of the MKULTRA files concerning its research and testing on human behaviour. In 1977, the agency uncovered additional

MKULTRA files in the budget and fiscal records that were not indexed under the name MKULTRA. These documents detailed over 150 subprojects that the CIA funded in this area, but no evidence was uncovered at that time concerning the use of radiation. "The CIA did investigate the use and effect of microwaves on human beings in response to a Soviet practice of beaming microwaves on the US embassy. The agency determined that this was outside the scope of the Advisory Committee's purview. "...The Church Committee found some records, but also noted that the practice of MKULTRA at that time was 'to maintain no records of the planning and approval of test programs'. ...MKULTRA itself was technically closed out in 1964,

but some of its work was transferred to the Office of Research and Development (ORD) within the DS&T under the name MKSEARCH and continued into the 1970s. "The

CIA worked closely with the Army in conducting the LSD experiments. This connection with the Army is significant because MKULTRA began at the same time that Secretary of Defense Wilson issued his 1953 directive to the military services on ethical guidelines for human experiments. "Throughout the course of MKULTRA, the

CIA sponsored numerous experiments on unwitting humans. After the death of one such individual (Frank Olson, an army scientist, was given LSD in 1953 and committed suicide a week later), an internal CIA investigation warned about the dangers of such experimentation. The CIA persisted in this practice for at least the next ten years. After the 1963 IG [Inspector-General] report recommended termination of unwitting testing, Deputy Director for Plans Richard Helms (who later became Director of Central Intelligence) continued to advocate covert testing on the ground that 'positive operational capability to use drugs is diminishing, owing to a lack of realistic testing. With increasing knowledge of state of the art, we are less capable of staying up with the Soviet advances in this field'. ... Helms attributed the cessation of the unwitting testing to the high risk of embarrassment to the Agency as well as the 'moral problem'. He noted that no better covert situation had been devised than that which had been used, and that 'we have no answer to the moral issue'." They did have the answers to the moral questions on human experimentation but chose to ignore them, destroy the records, hide

the truth and still continue in their efforts. Nothing has changed as each participating organisation, using national security laws, avoids disclosure and accountability. The records which were destroyed contained the evidence necessary perhaps to send some participants to jail for society's version of behaviour modification. Once again, there was no accountability and no recognition of the rights of the individuals damaged by these experiments.

Mind Wars

"For the first time in some 500 years, a scientific revolution has begun that will fundamentally change the world as much as the Renaissance and Enlightenment did. A handful of extraordinary new advances in science are taking humans quickly

and deeply into areas that will have profound implications for the future." One of these areas is control of the human mind. The issues surrounding behaviour modification, mind control and information warfare become crystal clear as the facts unfold. The following is taken from a current military document, "The Information Revolution and the Future Air Force" by Colonel John A. Warden III, USAF, which clarifies their position in the emerging area of research, taking a much different direction than the one described above: "We're currently experiencing, on an unprecedented global basis, three simultaneous revolutions, any one of which would be more than enough to shock and confound us. The first revolution, a geopolitical revolution, sees a single dominant power in the world for the first time since the fall of Rome. The opportunities that are inherent in this situation are extraordinary, as are the pitfalls. Unfortunately, there is no one around

that has first hand experience in how to deal with that kind of single power dominant world. "The second revolution, and there's a lot of discussion about this so far, is the information revolution. As other people have mentioned, it is following inexorably in tandem behind Moore's law of computing power. Attendant to it, though, is not the creation of new ideas and technologies, but also an exponential growth in the velocity of information dissemination, and for us that is of extraordinary importance. A key part of this information revolution has an awesome impact on competition. The business that introduced a new product ten years ago could count on probably five years before it had to look seriously at potential competitors based overseas. Today, you're lucky if you can count on five months or even five weeks before you are facing the overseas competitor. In today's world, success simply demands rapid introduction of successively new products or military systems. Success now goes to the organization which exploits information almost instantly, while failure is the near certain fate of the organization which tries to hoard or hide ideas. Real simple use it or you're going to lose it. "The third revolution, which is a little bit more complex, is the military/technological revolution, or in some places called the revolution in military affairs. I'm convinced that this is the first military technological revolution ever because we now have, for the first time, a conceptually different way to wage war. We can wage war in parallel now. In the past, communications and weapons technology, especially weapons accuracy, have constrained us to waging serial war. This changes almost everything. "Biological Process Control: As we look forward to the future, it seems likely that this nation will be involved in multiple conflicts where our military forces increasingly will be placed in situations where the application of full force capabilities of our military might cannot be applied. We will be involved intimately with hostile populations in situations where the application of non-lethal force will be the tactical or political preference. It appears likely that there are a number of physical agents that might actively, but largely benignly, interact or interfere with biological processes in an adversary in a manner that will provide our armed forces the tools to control these adversaries without extensive loss of life or property. These physical agents could include acoustic fields, optical fields, electromagnetic fields, and combinations thereof. This paper will address only the prospect of physical regulation of biological processes using electromagnetic fields. "Prior to the mid-21st century, there will be a virtual explosion of knowledge in the field of neuroscience. We will have achieved a clear understanding of how the human brain works, how it really controls the various functions of the body, and how it can be manipulated (both positively and negatively). One can envision the development of electromagnetic energy sources, the output of which can be pulsed, shaped, and focused, that can couple with the human body in a fashion that will allow one to prevent voluntary muscular movements, control emotions (and thus actions), produce sleep, transmit suggestions, interfere with both short-term and long-term memory, produce an experience set, and delete an experience set. This will open the door for the development of some novel capabilities that can be used in armed conflict, in terrorist/hostage situations, and in training. New weapons that offer the opportunity of control of an adversary without resorting to a lethal situation or to collateral casualties can be developed around this concept. This would offer significant improvements in the capabilities of our special operation forces. "Initial experimentation should be focused on the interaction of electromagnetic energy and the neuromuscular junctions involved in voluntary muscle control. Theories need to be developed, modeled, and tested in experimental preparations. Early testing using in vitro cell cultures of neural networks could provide the focus for more definitive intact animal testing. If successful, one could envision a weapon that would render an opponent incapable of taking any meaningful action involving any higher motor skills (e.g., using weapons, operating tracking systems). The prospect of a weapon to accomplish this when targeted against an individual target is reasonable; the prospect of a weapon effective against a massed force would seem to be more remote. Use of such a device in an enclosed area against multiple targets (hostage situation)

may be more difficult than an individual target system, but probably feasible. " It would also appear to be possible to create high fidelity speech in the human body, raising the possibility of covert suggestion and psychological direction. When a high power microwave pulse in the gigahertz range strikes the human body, a very small temperature perturbation occurs. This is associated with a sudden expansion of the slightly heated tissue. This expansion is fast enough to produce an acoustic wave. If a pulse stream is used, it should be possible to create an internal acoustic field in the 515 kilohertz range, which is audible. Thus, it may be possible to 'talk' to selected adversaries in a fashion that would be most disturbing to them.

"In comparison to the discussion in the paragraphs above, the concept of imprinting an experience set is highly speculative, but nonetheless highly exciting. Modern electromagnetic scattering theory raises the prospect that ultra-short pulse scattering through the human brain can result in reflected signals that can be used to construct a reliable estimate of the degree of central nervous system arousal. The concept behind this 'remote EEG' is to scatter off of action potentials or ensembles of action potentials in major central nervous system tracts. Assuming we will understand how our skills are imprinted and recalled, it might be possible to take this concept one step further and duplicate the experience set in another individual. The prospect of providing a 'been there done that' knowledge base could provide a revolutionary change in our approach to specialized training. How this can be done or even if it can be done are significant unknowns [sic]. The impact of success would boggle the mind!" The above report was as a forecast for the year 2020. However, the reality is that these technologies already exist and there are a number of patents in the open literature which clearly show the possibilities. This research is not new but goes back to the 1950s. "A new class of weapons, based on electromagnetic fields, has been added to the muscles of the military organism. The C3I [Command, Control, Communications and Intelligence] doctrine is still growing and expanding. It would appear that the military may yet be able to completely control the minds of the civilian population." The targeting of civilian populations by the military is a significant departure from its history. In the past, the military has used persuasion through real information rather than using deliberate deception and mind manipulation to win populations over.

"A decoy and deception concept presently being considered is to remotely create the perception of noise in the heads of personnel by exposing them to low power, pulsed microwaves. When people are illuminated with properly modulated low power microwaves the sensation is reported as a buzzing, clicking, or hissing which seems to originate (regardless of the person's position in the field) within or just behind the head. The phenomena occurs [sic] at average power densities as low as microwatts per square centimeter with carrier frequencies from 0.4 to 3.0 GHz. By proper choice of pulse characteristics, intelligible speech may be created. Before this technique may be extended and used for military applications, an understanding of the basic principles must be developed. Such an understanding is not only required to optimize the use of the concept for camouflage, decoy and deception operations

but is required to properly assess safety factors of such microwave exposure. Actual testing of certain systems has proven "that movements, sensations, emotions, desires, ideas, and a variety of psychological phenomena may be induced, inhibited, or modified by electrical stimulation of specific areas of the brain. These facts have changed the classical philosophical concept that the mind was beyond experimental reach." The first widespread interest in the subject of mind control hit the mainstream of military think-tanks after the Korean War when returning prisoners of war exhibited significant behavioural changes. In 1956, the following was written into the United States Congressional Record:

"Reports of the treatment of American prisoners of war in Korea have given rise to several popular misconceptions, of which the most widely publicized is 'brain washing'. The term itself has caught the public imagination and is used, very loosely, to describe any act committed against an individual by the Communists. Ac

tual 'brainwashing' is a prolonged psychological process, designed to erase an individual's past beliefs and concepts and to substitute new ones. It is a highly coercive practice which is irreconcilable with universally accepted medical ethics. In the process of 'brainwashing', the efforts of many are directed against an individual. To be successful, it requires, among other things, that the individual be completely isolated from normal associations and environment." The ethical considerations have not changed, but the military's position on the ethics has changed as it has gained significant capabilities in these areas. "Psychological warfare is becoming increasingly important for US forces as they engage in peacekeeping operations. 'In the psychological operations area, we're always looking to build on our existing technologies, so much of this is evolutionary,' [military planner] Holmes said. 'It is critically important that we stay ahead of the technology curve.'" The temptation to dabble in this area has now overcome the ethical considerations. A Russian military article offered a slightly different slant to the problem, declaring that "humanity stands on the brink of a psychotronic war" with the mind and body as the focus. These "psychotronic" weapons aim to control or alter the psyche, or to attack the various sensory and data processing systems of the human organism. In both cases, the goal is to confuse or destroy the signals that normally keep the body in equilibrium.

According to a US Department of Defense directive (S-3600.1, December 9, 1996), "information warfare" is defined as "an information operation conducted during time of crisis or conflict to achieve or promote specific objectives over a specific adversary or adversaries". An "information operation" is defined in the same directive as "actions taken to affect adversary information and information systems". These "information systems" lie at the heart of the modernisation effort of the US armed forces and manifest themselves as hardware, software, communications capabilities and highly trained individuals. Information warfare has tended to ignore the role of the human body as an information or data processor in this quest for dominance, except in those cases where an individual's logic or rational thought may be upset via Dis-information or deception... Yet, the body is capable not only of being deceived, manipulated or mis-informed but also shut down or destroyed just as any other data-processing system. The "data" the body receives from external sources, such as electromagnetic, vortex or acoustic energy waves, or creates through its own electrical or chemical stimuli, can be manipulated or changed, just as the data (information) in any hardware system can be altered. If the ultimate target of information warfare is the information-dependent process, "whether human or automated", then the definition implies that human data-processing of internal and external signals can clearly be considered an aspect of information warfare.

On a much grander scale, the use of mind control was contemplated as far back as 1969

by a former science adviser to President Johnson. "Gordon J. F. Macdonald, a geophysicist specializing in problems of warfare, has written that accurately timed, artificially excited strokes 'could lead to a pattern of oscillations that produce relatively high power levels over certain regions of the earth... In this way, one could develop a system that would seriously impair the brain performance of very large populations in selected regions over an extended period..' This capability exists today through the use of systems which can stimulate the ionosphere to return a pulsed (modulated) signal which, at the right frequency, can override normal brain functions. By overriding the natural pulsations of the brain, chemical reactions are triggered which alter the emotional state of targeted populations. Subliminal Messages and commercial Uses One of the areas where this new technology is being used is in systems to dissuade shoplifters, using sound below the range of hearing. "Japanese shopkeepers are playing CDs with subliminal messages to curb the impulses of the growing band of shoplifters. The Mind Control CDs have sound-tracks of popular music or ocean waves, with encoded voices in seven languages...warning that anyone caught stealing will be reported to the police." A number of devices have been developed to influence behaviour in this way, and patents have been awarded. The following summations

are taken from some of these patents dealing with both audio and video programming. Only this time, we are the program: "An auditory subliminal programming system includes a subliminal message encoder that generates fixed frequency security tones and combines them with a subliminal message signal to produce an encoded subliminal message signal which is recorded on audio tape or the like. A corresponding subliminal decoder/mixer is connected as part of a user's conventional stereo system and receives as inputs an audio program selected by the user and the encoded subliminal message." "Ambient audio signals from the customer shopping area within a store are sensed and fed to a signal processing circuit that produces a control signal which varies with variations in the amplitude of the sensed audio signals. A control circuit adjusts the amplitude of an auditory subliminal antishoppinglifting message to increase with increasing amplitudes of sensed audio signals and decrease with decreasing amplitudes of sensed audio signals. This amplitude controlled subliminal message may be mixed with background music and transmitted to the shopping area." "Data to be displayed is combined with a composite video signal. The data is stored in memory in digital form. Each byte of data is read out in sequential fashion to determine: the recurrence display rate of the data according to the frame sync pulses of the video signal; the location of the data within the video image according to the line sync pulses of the video signal; and the location of the data display within the video image according to the position information." "This invention is a combination of a subliminal message generator that is 100% user programmable for use with a television receiver.

The subliminal message generator periodically displays user specified messages for the normal television signal for [a] specific period of time. This permits an individual to employ a combination of subliminal and supraliminal therapy while watching television."

The above points may seem a bit complicated; however, they can be summarised. These patents are designed to provide a way to hide messages in video or audio formats, masking any suggestions that the programmer wishes to convey. These kinds of messages bypass the conscious mind and are acted upon by the person hearing them; they are not sorted out by the active mind. Although these technologies are being developed for personal use and as security measures, consider the possibilities for abuse by commercial interests where the messages might be "buy, buy, buy", "drink more, don't worry", or some other self-serving script. Should these systems be regulated? By whom and under what conditions? New Standards for What is a Memory "Nevada is currently the only state to allow witness testimony of a person who has undergone hypnosis. As of October 1, 1997, courts hearing both civil and criminal cases can take a hypnotically refreshed testimony, as long as the witness, if a minor, has had the informed consent of parent or guardian, and the person performing the hypnosis is any of the following: a health care provider, a clinical social worker licenced in accordance with 641B of Nevada Revised Statute, or a disinterested investigator." This issue will surely become more complex as technology advances in terms of evidence. When the day arrives that it is possible to change or alter memory completely, as suggested earlier by military officers, what then? How will we separate the real from the unreal? What will be the impact on the burden of proof in courts as it relates to "reasonable doubt"? Again, the emergence of the technology has first to be recognised as real before laws can be constructed and systems established for controlling misuse. Think how long it has taken the courts even to recognise hypnotherapy as valid science. We are hopeful that we will not have to wait so long for legislative bodies to take the initiative to address these issues. Auditory Effects The questions which this section raises are profound. Is it possible to transmit a signal to the brain of a person, from a distance, which deposits specific sounds, voice or other information which can be understood? Is it possible to transfer sound in a way where only the targeted person can hear the "voice in the head" and no one else hears a thing? Is it possible to shift a person's emotions using remote electromagnetic tools? The answer to each of these questions is a resounding "Yes!" The state of the science has passed even the most optimistic predictions, and the capabilities are here now. Military literature suggests that this is possible. A series of experiments, patents and independent research confirm that this

technology exists today. While giving testimony to the European Parliament in 1998, I demonstrated one such device to the astonishment of those in attendance. This particular device required physical contact in order to work and was nearly forty years old. This area of research is one of the most important because it points to the ultimate weapon of political control: the ability to place information directly into the human brain, bypassing all normal filtering mechanisms. In 1995, the US Department of Defense put forward the contract, "Communicating via the Microwave Auditory Effect; Awarding Agency:

Department of Defense; SBIR Contract Number: F41624-95-C-9007". The description of this technology, which would be used for direct communications with military personnel, is written as follows: "Title: Communicating via the Microwave Auditory Effect

"Description: An innovative and revolutionary technology is described that offers a means of low-probability-of-intercept Radio Frequency (RF) communications. The feasibility of the concept has been established using both a low intensity laboratory system and a high power RF transmitter. Numerous military applications exist in areas of search and rescue, security and special operations." The feasibility was not only demonstrated in the laboratory but also in the field using a radio-frequency carrier. In the case of the Gulf War, we had always suspected that the reason the Iraqis gave up in mass was not because of the heavy bombardments but because they were being hit with new "nonlethal" systems which created fear and perhaps even worse. Our research uncovered reports which now confirm our suspicions as fact. "What the 'Voice of the Gulf' began broadcasting, along with prayers from the Koran and testimonials from well-treated Iraqi prisoners, was precise information on the units to be bombed each day, along with a new, silent psychological technique which induced thoughts of great fear in each soldier's mind..." This makes a great deal of sense today, given what has become increasingly known about mind-control weapons. "According to statements made by captured and deserting Iraqi soldiers, however, the most devastating and demoralizing programming was the first known military use of the new, high tech, type of subliminal messages referred to as ultra-high-frequency 'Silent Sounds' or 'Silent Subliminals'. "The use of these new techniques, we believe, went well beyond the injection of fear and may have involved more powerful signal generators which caused the other symptoms which the world observed, including head pain, bleeding from the nose, disorientation and nausea all possible with so-called nonlethal weapons. The questions which now remain: Are they still using the techniques like an electronic concentration camp in order to control the population? Is this part of the way in which modern governments will suppress rogue nations? The development of the technology followed a very traceable history which began in the early 1960s at the height of the Cold War. In 1961, Dr Allen Frey wrote: "Our data to date indicate that the human auditory system can respond to electromagnetic energy in at least a portion of the radio frequency (RF) spectrum. Further, this response is instantaneous and occurs at low power densities, densities which are well below that necessary for biological damage. For example, the effect has been induced with power densities 1/60 of the standard maximum safe level for continuous exposure. " This observation had incredible ramifications because it meant that within certain ranges RF could create a sound within the brain of a person at energy concentration levels considered too small to be significant. Later that year, a patent was issued to Henry K. Puharich and Joseph L. Lawrence which stated in part: "The present invention is directed to a means for auxiliary hearing communication, useful for improving hearing, for example, and relates more specifically to novel and improved arrangements for auxiliary hearing communications by effecting the transmission of sound signals through the dental structure and facial nervous system of the user."24 This crude device produced a signal which could be heard in the brain by inducing a vibration which was transferred through the bone in to the inner ear, where it was then carried to the brain via the nervous system. Puharich continued researching along this line, gaining an additional patent in 1965.25 Both of these inventions required physical contact with the head of the subject. By 1962, Dr Allan Frey had advanced his work and was able to create so

und at a distance from the subject, using a pulsed (modulated) radio transmitter . "Using extremely low average power densities of electromagnetic energy, the perception of sounds was induced in normal and deaf humans. The effect was induced several hundred feet from the antenna the instant the transmitter was turned on , and is a function of carrier frequency and modulation." What was occurring in this research were the first attempts to "tune" into the brain of a human in the same manner as "tuning" into a radio station. The same energy was being used; it was just at a different frequency with a slight vibration (modulation) on the carrier wave which delivered the signal. In 1968, G. Patrick Flanagan was issued a patent for a device which also required physical contact with the skin of the subject. "This invention relates to electromagnetic excitation of the nervous system of a mammal and pertains more particularly to a method and apparatus for exciting the nervous system of a person with electromagnetic waves that are capable of causing that person to become conscious of information conveyed by the electromagnetic waves." This invention was much different than what others had created by that time, because this device actually sent a clear, audible signal through the nervous system to the brain. The device could be placed anywhere on the body, and a clear voice or music would appear in the head of the subject. This was a most unbelievable device which had actually been invented in the late 1950s . It had taken years to convince patent examiners that it worked. The initial patent was only granted after the dramatic demonstration of the device on a deaf employee of the US Patent Office. In 1972, a second patent was issued to G. Patrick Flanagan after being suppressed by the military since 1968. This device was much more efficient in that it converted a speech waveform into "a constant amplitude square wave in which the transitions between the amplitude extremes are spaced so as to carry the speech information". What this did is establish the code of modulation or timing sequences necessary for efficient transfers into the nervous system where the signals could be sent to the brain and decoded as sound in the same way that normal sound is decoded. The result was a clear and understandable sound. The military interest in auditory effects was present since the first inventions were patented, but in 1971 came a system which would allow troops to communicate through a radio transmitter which would render the enemy deaf and disoriented while allowing "friendly" combatants to communicate at the same time. The device is described as follows: "Broadly, this disclosure is directed to a system for producing aural and psychological disturbances and partial deafness of the enemy during combat situations. Essentially, a high directional beam is radiated from a plurality of distinct transducers and is modulated by a noise, code, or speech beat signal. The invention may utilize various forms and may include movable radiators mounted on a vehicle and oriented to converge at a desired point, independently positioned vehicles with a common frequency modulator, or means employed to modulate the acoustical beam with respect to a fixed frequency . During combat, friendly forces would be equipped with a reference generator to provide aural demodulation of the projected signal, thereby yielding an intelligible beat signal while enemy personnel would be rendered partially deaf by the projected signal as well as being unable to perceive any intelligence transmitted in the form of a modulated beat signal." What this says simply is that at-a-distance personal communication could be achieved by one's own forces while denying it to others and disabling adversaries at the same time. In 1974, it was noted that using a microwave a signal was changed (transduced) by the receiver into an acoustic signal. This signal was "heard" inside or just behind the head. The report stated: "...it was noticed that the apparent locus of the 'sound' moved from the observer's head to the absorber. That is, the absorber acted as a transducer from microwave energy to an acoustic signal. This observation, to the best of our knowledge, has not been described in the literature and may serve as a mechanism mediating the 'hearing' of pulsed microwave signals." By 1989, the science took another leap forward with the combination of the modulated signal on a microwave carrier. This provided a much more efficient delivery of the sound. It was reported: "Sound is induced in the head of a person by radiating the head with microwaves in the range of 100 megahertz to 10,000 megahertz that are modulated with a particular waveform. The waveform consists of frequency modulated bursts

. Each burst is made up of ten to twenty uniformly spaced pulses grouped tightly together. The burst width is between 500 nanoseconds and 100 microseconds. The pulse width is in the range of 10 nanoseconds to 1 microsecond. The bursts are frequency modulated by the audio input to create the sensation of hearing in the person whose head is irradiated." Two other patents awarded that year addressed this breakthrough. The first invention related to devices for aiding hearing in mammals: "The invention is based upon perception of sounds which is experienced in the brain when the brain is subjected to certain microwave radiation signals. "32 The second invention confirmed the earlier observations: "Sound is induced in the head of a person by radiating the head with microwaves in the range of 100 megahertz to 10,000 megahertz that are modulated with a particular waveform. The waveform consists of frequency modulated bursts. Each burst is made up of ten to twenty uniformly spaced pulses grouped tightly together." In 1992, another patent was issued with the following description: "A silent communications system in which nonaural carriers, in the very low or very high audio frequency range or in the adjacent ultrasonic frequency spectrum, are amplitude or frequency modulated with the desired intelligence and propagated acoustically or vibrationally, for inducement into the brain, typically through the use of loudspeakers, earphones or piezoelectric transducers." This device had limited practicality in that it required the person to be in contact with or in close proximity to the sending device. When examined together, each of these patents is seen to be a discrete step toward a new weapon system. In 1995, it was reported that in the early research, clear sound signals had been sent and received. It is difficult now to determine what level of military or other research was being advanced in these areas. The history is clear from congressional reports that this entire area was of great interest to the intelligence communities. According to Scientists for Global Responsibility: "Drs Alan Frey and Joseph Sharp conducted related research. Sharp himself took part in these experiments and reported that he heard and understood words transmitted in pulse-microwave analogs of the speaker's sound vibrations. Commenting on these studies, Dr Robert Becker, twice nominated for the Nobel Peace Prize, observed that such a device has obvious applications in covert operations designed to drive a target crazy with voices, or deliver undetectable instructions to a potential assassin." Then, in 1996 came another development, a "wireless communication system undetectable by radio frequency methods for converting audio signals, including human voice, to electronic signals in the ultrasonic frequency range, transmitting the ultrasonic signal by means of acoustic pressure waves across a carrier medium, including gases, liquids, or solids, and reconvertng the ultrasonic acoustical pressure waves back to the original audio signal". Although this was meant to be used with both receiving and sending hardware, what was determined were the modulation methods for transferring the signal. The real work was yet to be made public in the form of patents. However, the military claims in the area were starting to surface. What was known from experience was that patents were being held back by the government and confiscated by the military. When this intellectual property was seized, the inventors were given a choice: work for the government, or you cannot continue research or even talk about your invention under a national security order. Those who did not cooperate could have their work effectively shut down.

Brain-to-Computer Connections

Major steps are being made to connect biology to information technology. In 1990 came the news that "[s]cientists have succeeded for the first time in establishing a colony of human brain cells that divide and grow in laboratory dishes, an achievement with profound implications

for understanding and treating a wide range of neurological disorders from epilepsy to Alzheimer's disease". According to a report in the Wall Street Journal in

February 1994: "Researchers said they took a key first step toward creating electronic microchips that use living brain cells. The researchers said they had learned how to place embryonic brain cells in desired spots on silicon or glass chips and then induce the brain cells to grow along desired paths."

The other possibility is that both brain cells and computer hardware could be built in the laboratories, creating, perhaps, the first biologically augmented com

puters.

What's on Your Mind?

A significant initiative was started for use in creating counter-drug measures: the Brain Imaging Technology Initiative. "This initiative establishes NIDA [National Institute on Drug Abuse] regional neuroimaging centers and represents an interagency cooperative endeavor funded by

CTAC [Counterdrug Technology Assessment Center], Department of Energy (DOE), and NIDA to develop new scientific tools (new radiotracers and technologies) for understanding the mechanisms of addiction and for the evaluation of new pharmacological treatments." Through

neuroimaging, not only could the stated objective be achieved, but through imaging a person's emotional states could be mapped, chemical influences determined and perhaps even specific thoughts read. Back in 1975, Physics Today reported: "Developments in ways to measure the

extremely weak magnetic fields emanating from organs such as the heart, brain and lungs are leading to important new methods for diagnosing abnormal conditions.

" In 1995, a system for capturing and decoding brain signals was patented which includes a transducer for stimulating a person and EEG transducers for recording brainwave signals from the person. It also includes a computer for controlling and synchronising stimuli presented to the person and at the same time

recording brainwave signals, and either interpreting these signals using a model for conceptual, perceptual and emotional thought to correspond to the EEG signals of the person's thoughts or comparing the signals to normal brain signals from

a normal population to diagnose and locate the origin of brain-dysfunctional underlying perception, conception and emotion. In other words, the device reads your mind by comparing your brain activity to other people's. In 1996 came this Orwellian development: "...a method for remotely determining information relating to a person's emotional state, as waveform energy having a predetermined frequency and a predetermined intensity is generated and wirelessly transmitted toward

a remotely located subject. Waveform energy emitted from the subject is detected and automatically analyzed to derive information relating to the individual's emotional state. Physiological or physical parameters of blood pressure, pulse rate, pupil size, respiration rate and perspiration level are measured and compared with reference values to provide information utilizable in evaluating [an] interviewee's responses or possibly criminal intent in security sensitive areas."

This technology could be used for determining what a person might do, given his totally discernible interior emotions. This technology walks through any behavior wall a person can erect and goes straight to the brain to see what may be on a person's mind. Inducing behaviour rather than just reading a person's emotional state is the subject of one scientist's work in Canada. "Scientists are trying to recreate alien abductions in the laboratory... The experiment, to be run by

Professor Michael Persinger, a neuroscientist at Laurentian University, of Sudbury, Ontario, consists of a converted motorcycle helmet with solenoids on its sides that set up magnetic fields across a subject's head." This experiment was carried out and was the subject of a Canadian Broadcasting System exposé on mind control. The segment ran on a program called undercurrents in February 1999. This

author also appeared in that program, along with several others interested in this field. A 1993 report said that for over 20 years Dr Persinger "...has been working on a theory that connects not only UFOs and earthquakes, but also powerful

electromagnetic fields and an explanation of paranormal beliefs in terms of unusual brain activity. He has also found that stimulating another area, the temporal lobes, can produce all sorts of mystical experiences, out-of-body sensations and other apparently paranormal phenomena." This doctor's work suggests that these experiences may be the result of activity in the brain and not the actual experiences of the individuals. He has had some measure of success in re-creating many of these experiences in his subjects. Dr Persinger is also known for his work in studying the effects of ELF [extra-lowfrequency waves] on memory and brain

function. In 1991, a method for changing brain waves to a desired frequency was patented. A 1975 patent discussed a similar technology: a device and method for "...sensing brain waves at a position remote from a subject whereby electromagne

tic signals of different frequencies are simultaneously transmitted to the brain of the subject in which the signals interfere with one another to yield a waveform which is modulated by the subject's brain waves. The interference waveform which is representative of the brain wave activity is retransmitted by the brain to a receiver where it is demodulated and amplified. The demodulated waveform is then displayed for visual viewing and then routed to a computer for further processing and analysis. The demodulated waveform also can be used to produce a compensating signal which is transmitted back to the brain to effect a desired change in electrical activity therein."⁴⁷ In simple terms, the brain's activity is mapped in order to read a person's emotional state, conceptual abilities or intellectual patterns. A second signal can be generated and sent back into the brain which overrides the natural signal, causing the brain's energy patterns to shift. This is the "brain entrainment" which causes the shift in consciousness. There are many uses of a positive nature for this kind of technology, as was mentioned at the front of this section, the important factor being who controls the technology and for what purpose.

In January 1998, the following encapsulating statement appeared in the leading scientific journal *Nature*, quoting Pasteur Institute neuroscientist Jean-Pierre Changeux, chairman of the French national bioethics committee: "But neuroscience also poses potential risks, he said, arguing that

advances in cerebral imaging make the scope for invasion of privacy immense...it will become commonplace and capable of being used at a distance, he predicted. That will open the way for abuses such as invasion of personal liberty, control of behaviour and brainwashing." *Dancing to the Tune of an Unknown Drummer* In "...a dramatic demonstration of mind reading, neuroscientists have created videos of what a cat sees by using electrodes implanted in the animal's brain. 'Trying to understand how the brain codes information leads to the possibility of replacing parts of the nervous system with an artificial device,' he said." The scientist commenting on this technology Gattett Stanley, assistant professor of biomedical engineering at Harvard saw the future possibility of brain activity mapping being used in creating electronic components to replace damaged parts of the system. The use of mind-mapping had other possibilities as well. Similar research in controlling the behaviour of humans and animals was pursued by Dr Jos Delgado at Yale University, one of the leading research institutions in the United States.

Actual testing of certain systems proved that "movements, sensations, emotions, desires, ideas, and a variety of psychological phenomena may be induced, inhibited, or modified by electrical stimulation of specific areas of the brain".⁵⁰ By 1985, Dr Delgado was able to create these effects using only a radio signal sent to the brain remotely, using energy concentrations of less than 1/50th of what the Earth naturally produces. This discovery implied that frequency, waveform and pulse rate (modulation) were the important factors rather than the amount of energy being used. In considering this, it makes sense because

the human body does not require high electromagnetic power concentration to regulate its normal functioning. The key was in finding the "tuning" mechanisms for locating the right "receiving station" in the brain. By 1993, publicly released information was being discussed as a result of information openly flowing out of

Russia. Meetings were held to assess the threat: the "main purpose of the March meetings was described in the Psychotechnologies memo as to 'determine whether psycho-correction technologies represent a present or future threat to US

national security in situations where inaudible commands might be used to alter behavior'". The threat assessment was likely to begin to condition Americans for the public acknowledgement of one of the government's long-held secrets: that the human mind and body can be controlled remotely, without a trace of evidence being left behind. In another quote, one of the leading researchers in this area,

Dr Igor Smirnov, began to announce his findings. "But psychological warfare experts on all sides still dream that they will one day control the enemy's mind. And in a tiny, dungeon-like lab in the basement of Moscow's ominously named Institute of Psycho-Correction, Smirnov and other Russian psychiatrists are already working on schizophrenics, drug addicts and cancer patients." The results of this research have been investigated and demonstrated to members of the intelligence

community in the United States, and have even been demonstrated by Dr Smirnov in an interview for the Canadian television documentary Undercurrents. This issue is also an interesting one, as can be seen in this 1999 article excerpt.

"Fantasies are thought processes involving internal monologues and imaginative sequences which can motivate healthy people to constructive behaviour; likewise, they can inspire unbalanced individuals to destructive or dangerous behaviour. One conclusion from that research was that fantasy played a major role among violent criminals. Researchers learned that criminals often daydreamed their fantasies, and then practiced elements of those fantasies before committing their crime. FBI agents determined that violent criminals often exhibit telltale signs as children and as adults. Hence, disturbed employees or students may demonstrate signs of violent fantasies to close observers. Troubled individuals may be obsessively interested in music with violent lyrics, or may have a drug or alcohol problem. When these signs reveal themselves, they should be reported to a threat management team, which can then neutralize the threat, either by therapy, if rehabilitation is possible, or by firing the employee. Workplace and school Violence is usually preceded by warning signs." The ability to determine a "predisposition" for a behaviour does not mean that a person will make the "choice" to act on the feelings and internal thoughts. Every person on the planet can remember times when his thoughts were dangerous, immoral or otherwise unacceptable, falling below the standards set by societal and cultural "norms". Yet, we can have these thoughts in the privacy of our own mind. The trend in the application of mind control technology now would make our most private internal thoughts, as we wrestle with the temptations and choices of everyday life, subject to scrutiny by Government and employers. Who will define the rules for psycho-correction? Who will decide what is ethical and right in this area as it develops over the next decade?

Control of the Mind and Body

The predominant brain wave frequencies indicate the kind of activity taking place in the brain. There are four basic groups of brain wave frequencies which are associated with most mental activity. The first group, beta waves (13-35 Hertz or pulses per second), is associated with normal activity. The high end of this range is associated with stress or agitated states which can impair thinking and reasoning skills. The second group, alpha waves (8-12 Hertz), can indicate relaxation. Alpha frequencies are ideal for learning and focused mental functioning. The third group, theta waves (4-7 Hertz), indicates mental imagery, access to memories and internal mental focus. This state is often associated with young children, behavioural modification and sleep/dream states. The last group, ultra-slow delta waves (0.5-3 Hertz), is found when a person is in deep sleep. The general rule is that the brain's predominant wave frequency will be lowest in terms of pulses per second when a person is relaxed, and highest when a person is most alert or agitated.⁵⁴ External stimulation of the brain by electromagnetic means can cause the brain to be entrained or locked into phase with an external signal generator. Predominant brain waves can be driven or pushed into new frequency patterns by external stimulation. In other words, the external signal driver or impulse generator entrains the brain, overriding the normal frequencies and causing changes in the brain waves, which then cause changes in brain chemistry, which then cause changes in brain outputs in the form of thoughts, emotions or physical condition. As you are driven, so you arrive. Brain manipulation can be either beneficial or detrimental to the individual being impacted, depending on the level of knowledge or the intentions of the person controlling the technology. In combination with specific wave-forms, the various frequencies trigger precise chemical responses in the brain. The release of these neurochemicals causes specific reactions in the brain which result in feelings of fear, lust, depression, love, etc. All of these, and the full range of emotional/intellectual responses, are caused by very specific combinations of these brain chemicals which are released by frequency-specific electrical impulses. "Precise mixtures of these brain juices can produce extraordinarily specific mental states, such as fear of the dark, or intense concentration." The work in this area is advancing at a very rapid rate, with new discoveries being

made regularly. Unlocking the knowledge of these specific frequencies will yield significant breakthroughs in understanding human health. Radiofrequency radiation, acting as a carrier for extremely low frequencies (ELF), can be used to entrain brain waves wirelessly.

The control of mind and body by using various forms of electromagnetic energy including radio signals, light pulsations, sound and other methods has resulted in several inventions and innovations. The positive health effects and uses have been pursued by private researchers round the world. In 1973, an "...apparatus for the treatment of neuropsychic and somatic disorders herein light, sound, VHF electromagnetic field and heat sources, respectively, are simultaneously applied by means of a control unit to the patient's central nervous system with a predetermined repetition rate. The light radiation and sound radiation sources are made so as to exert an adequate and monotonous influence of the light and sound radiation on the patient's visual analyzers and auditory analyzers, respectively." This results in the brain following the external stimulating source in triggering brain pattern changes which affect the brain immediately and directly. A simple invention patented in 1977 induction of natural sleep. As stated above, this invention is concerned specifically with an improvement "...provides a device for improving upon the aforesaid application [see patent for full text] in assisting the

that will permit the creation of several waveforms such that an analgesic noise device can approximate soothing sounds of nature, i.e., waves, rain, wind." These kinds of devices are available everywhere and are noted for their calming effects in helping people relax and sleep.

In 1980, another patent was issued which disclosed "...a method and apparatus for producing a noise-like signal for inducing a hypnotic or anesthetic effect in a human being. The invention also has application in crowd control and consciousness level training (biofeedback). The invention may also be used in creating special musical effects." This device would have a profound effect in controlling individuals to a point otherwise only achievable through the application of hypnotherapy or drugs. A couple of years later, another device was engineered to create these types of effects, again using very subtle energy: "Brain wave patterns associated with relaxed and meditative states in a subject are gradually induced without deleterious chemical or neurological side effects."

Various systems were perfected and patents issued for controlling brain activity. These inventions generated a whole array of breakthroughs for controlling a person's emotional state, concentration and pain levels and creating other effects as well. In 1990, the results of a study strongly indicated that "...specific types of subjective experiences can be enhanced when extremely low frequency magnetic fields of less than 1 milligauss are generated through the brain at the level of the temporal lobes. Vestibular feelings (vibrations, floating), depersonalization (feeling detached, sense of a presence) and imaginings (vivid images from childhood) were more frequent within the field exposed groups than the sham field exposed group." In a 1996 "new age" invention, quartz crystals are used to create stress relief by slowing brain activity. "Physiological stress in a human subject is treated by generating a weak electromagnetic field about a quartz crystal. The crystal is stimulated by applying electrical pulses of pulse widths between 0.1 and 50 microseconds each at a pulse repetition rate of between 0.5k and 10k [500 and 10,000] pulses per second to a conductor positioned adjacent to the quartz crystal thereby generating a weak magnetic field. A subject is positioned within the weak magnetic field for a period of time sufficient to reduce stress." It is interesting that "New Age" thinkers have played on "crystal magic" as a way to get "in tune" with oneself and relax, and here is a quartz crystal being included as a component of this invention. Again, the crossovers between fiction and science continue to appear.

Consciousness training is also a big theme in cults, religious organisations and others pursuing the "New Age". Science has now gained a greater understanding of how the mind and brain work, so that what used to take years or even decades to achieve can now be mastered in weeks, days or even minutes. For instance, in 1996 a method and apparatus for the use in achieving alpha and theta brainwave st

ates and effecting positive emotional states in humans was developed. Three years before, a patent was issued for a device which could create desired consciousness states: "...in the training of an individual to replicate such states of consciousness without further audio stimulation; and in the transferring of such states from one human being to another through the imposition of one person's EEG, superimposed on desired stereo signals, on another individual, by inducement of a binaural beat phenomenon." Thought transference?

This is interesting in that it speaks to the ideas alluded to earlier by the military in changing the memory of a person by imposing computer-manipulated signals which would integrate with the normal memory of a person. The possibility for abuse is obvious, and the opportunity for personal advancement is great. Imagine gaining education by the transfer of data directly into the human brain by these new methods rather than by the standard methods of learning. A serious consideration in developing these types of memory transfer systems is that they bypass normal intellectual filters: information is deposited into the brain as fact, without question or careful consideration. What happens when the new information conflicts with existing information? Would it be possible to include hidden information meant to unduly influence things like religious beliefs, politics or consumption of goods and services? The possibilities are immense and the ethical and moral questions surrounding these matters are equally large. We can no longer avoid the debate. In fact, the debate is lagging far behind the scientific advances. In the interim, there are some simple things we could all do to enhance our own, or our children's, learning capacity by applying simple and available knowledge. For instance, "researchers at the Center for the Neurobiology of Learning and Memory at University of California, Irvine, have determined that 10 minutes of listening to a Mozart piano sonata raised the measurable IQ of college students by up to nine points". This is a simple thing of great use to anyone seeking self-improvement.

Weapons of the Mind

A 1984 paper titled "The Electromagnetic Spectrum in Low-Intensity Conflict" said much about the military's interest in EMR: "The results of many studies that have been published in the last few years indicate that specific biological effects can be achieved by controlling the various parameters of the electromagnetic (EM) field. A few of the more important EM factors that can be manipulated are frequency, wave shape, rate of pulse onset, pulse duration, pulse amplitude, repetition rate, secondary modulation, and symmetry and asymmetry of the pulse. Many of the clinical effects of electromagnetic radiation were first noticed using direct current applied directly to the skin. Later the same effects were obtained by applying external fields. Electromagnetic radiation has been reported in the literature to induce or enhance the following effects.

1. Stimulation of bone regeneration [in fractures]
2. Healing of normal fractures
3. Treatment of congenital pseudarthrosis
4. Healing of wounds
5. Electroanesthesia
6. Electroconvulsive therapy
7. Behavior modification in animals
8. Altered electroencephalograms in animals and humans
9. Altered brain morphology in animals
10. Effects of acupuncture
11. Treatment of drug addiction
12. Electrostimulation for relief of pain
13. Altered firing of neuronal cells

"These are but a few of the many biological effects and uses that have been reported over the past decade. They are not exhaustive and do not include many of the effects reported in the Soviet and East European literature. "As with most human endeavors, these applications of electromagnetic radiation have the potential for being a double-edged sword. They can produce significant benefits, yet at the same time can be exploited and used in a controlled manner for military or co

vert applications. This paper focuses on the potential uses of electromagnetic radiation in future low-intensity conflicts.

"Potential Military Applications of EMR

"The exploitation of this technology for military uses is still in its infancy and only recently has been recognized by the United States as a feasible option. A 1982 Air Force review of biotechnology had this to say. 'Currently available data allow the projection that specially generated radio frequency radiation (RFR) fields may pose powerful and revolutionary military threats. Electroshock therapy indicates the ability of induced electric current to completely interrupt mental functioning for short periods of time, to obtain cognition for longer periods and to restructure emotional response over prolonged intervals.' Experience with electroshock therapy, RFR experiments and the increasing understanding of the brain as an electrically mediated organ suggested the serious probability that impressed electromagnetic fields can be disruptive to purposeful behavior and may be capable of directing and or interrogating such behavior. Further, the passage of approximately 100 milliamperes through the myocardium can lead to cardiac standstill and death, again pointing to a speed-of-flight weapons effect.

'A rapidly scanning RFR system could provide an effective stun or kill capability over a large area. System effectiveness will be a function of wave form, field intensity, pulse widths, repetition frequency, and carrier frequency. The system can be developed using tissue and whole animal experimental studies, coupled with mechanisms and waveform effects research. 'Using relatively low-level RFR it may be possible to sensitize large military groups to extremely dispersed amounts of biological or chemical agents to which the unirradiated population would be immune. 'The potential applications of artificial electromagnetic fields are wide ranging and can be used in many military or quasi-military situations. Some of these potential uses include dealing with terrorist groups, crowd control, controlling breeches [sic] of security at military installations, and antipersonnel techniques in tactical warfare... One last area where electromagnetic radiation may prove to be of some value is in enhancing abilities of individuals for anomalous phenomena.'" Quite the papers for the 1980s. Stimulating anomalous phenomena was another interesting point revealed in the Air Force review. What could this mean? In one press report in November 1995, the interest of the CIA was disclosed when it was announced that for "...20 years, the United States has secretly used psychics in attempts to help drug enforcement agencies track down Libyan leader Moammar Gadhafi and find plutonium in North Korea, the CIA and others confirm. The ESP spying operations code named 'Stargate' were unreliable, but three psychics continued to work out of Ft Meade, at least into July, researchers who evaluated the program for the CIA said..." It is also worth pointing out that this report coincided with the public disclosure by military personnel of this project. The story was revealed in David Morehouse's book *Psychic Warrior*.

Col. John Alexander, working out of Los Alamos and a major proponent of this area of research, was quoted as saying: "...there are weapons systems that operate on the power of the mind and whose lethal capacity has already been demonstrated ... The psychotronic weapon would be silent, difficult to detect, and would require only a human operator as a power source."

According to a paper on non-lethal weapons:

"An RF weapon currently under development is the high powered, very low frequency (VLF)

modulator. Working in the 2035 kHz spectrum, the frequency emits from a 12 meter antenna dish to form into a type of acoustic bullet. The weapon is especially convenient because the power level is easily adjustable. At its low setting, the acoustic bullet causes physical discomfort enough to deter most approaching threats. Incrementally increasing the power nets an effect of nausea, vomiting and abdominal pains. The highest settings can cause a person's bones to literally explode internally. Aimed at the head, the resonating skull bones have caused people to hear 'voices'." The weapon was researched by the Russian military more extensively than by the US. Indeed, "...the Russians actually offered the use of such

a weapon to the FBI in the Branch Davidian standoff to make them think that 'God' was talking to them. Concerned with the unpredictability of what the voices might actually say to the followers, the FBI declined the offer. Another RF weapon that was ready for use back in 1978 was developed under the guise of Operation PIQUE. Developed by the CIA, the plan was to bounce high powered radio signals off the ionosphere to affect the mental functions of people in selected areas, including Eastern European nuclear installations. "The use of the ionosphere in the CIA's experiments reminds one of the possibilities now available with systems such as HAARP, which was developed 15 years later. What is clear in all of this is that these systems have been developed and hidden from public view. The practice continues to this day. "The next area of non-lethal weapons is primarily used against machinery.. these devices can either cause the machinery to stop functioning or to render it vulnerable to further, more lethal attacks. In addition to this effect, man has become very dependent upon the use of machines and is often rendered helpless in a situation when they become dysfunctional. Therefore, it is only appropriate that they are covered here. The primary anti-machinery arsenal includes the microwave weapon, the non-nuclear electromagnetic pulse, and the laser weapon. "US Special Operations Command has in its arsenal the portable microwave weapon. The capability of such a weapon is varied in that it can not only disrupt enemy communications, but can also superheat internal organs. Of course, directing this type of weapon towards personnel eliminates it from the non-lethal classification. Developed in the Los Alamos National Laboratory, the weapon forms its signal similar to the RF weapons discussed above in that it directs the energy into a high-powered pulse and destroys transistors and other electrical equipment... On an even smaller scale, a portable EMP weapon could be carried by ground forces to destroy the electrical components in an armored vehicle or tank. This capability is being developed with police forces to emit a pulse that would stop a car almost immediately." These systems offer both promises and risks as we move into the new century. What will be the public reaction to these systems? We suggest that the reaction will cause a significant change in the uses and further developments of these technologies. Additionally, we suspect that monitoring systems would be developed which would allow for the detection of these technologies in order to control abuse. Mind Control Victims Sometimes referred to as "wavies" or "beamers", these individuals are usually dismissed when asserting that they are the victims of mind control weapons testing. In fact: "University of South Florida researchers have published a study showing that fears of the Internet are replacing the CIA and radio waves as a frequent delusion in psychiatric patients. In every case of Internet delusion documented by the researchers, the patient actually had little experience with computers." The problem is that it is difficult if not impossible to sort out which people might be victims and which are delusional. Attempts to determine the reality of the complaints are often the butt of jokes and fear. For example, the University of Albany has "...shut down the research of a psychology professor probing the 'X-Files' world of government surveillance and mind control. At conferences, in papers and research over two semesters, Professor Kathryn Kelley explored the claims of those who say they were surgically implanted with communications devices to read their thoughts." Since the release of our first book, *Angels Don't Play This HAARP: Advances in Tesla Technology*, we have heard from hundreds of people making such claims. We cannot sort out what might be real experimentation from that which resides only in the minds of these people. We believe that the claims should be taken seriously and that people should have some place to go in order to find the truth or gain the medical treatments they otherwise deserve. The history of the United States is littered with examples of people being exploited by scientists working under the cover of darkness provided by "black budgets". Could these reports have a factual basis? We believe that some do. Government control of the mind in order to impose its will on people is best summarised on the wall of the Franklin D. Roosevelt Memorial with an inscription that reads: "They [who] seek to establish systems of government based on the regimentation of all human beings by a handful of individual rulers...call this a new order. It is not new and it is not order."

Endnotes

1. US Air Force, New World Vistas: Air and Space Power for the 21st Century Ancillary Volume, Scientific Advisory Board (USAF), Washington, DC, Document #1 9960618040, 1996, pp. 89-90. EPI402
2. Foster, Sarah, "Cold War legend dies at 80: Famed as CIA's real-life 'Dr Strangelove'", Worldnetdaily, March 9, 1999. EPI279
3. Reppert, Barton, "The Zapping of an Embassy: 35 Years Later, The Mystery Lingers", AP, May 22, 1988. EPI1112
4. Advisory Committee Staff, Committee on Human Radiation Experiments, Methodological Review of Agency Data Collection Efforts: Initial Report on the Central Intelligence Agency Document Search, June 27, 1994. EPI579
5. Petersen, John L., The Road to 2015: Profiles of the Future, Waite Group Press, 1994, ISBN 1-878739-85-9. EPI849
6. USAF, New World Vistas, ibid.
7. US EPA, Summary and Results of the April 26-27, 1993 Radiofrequency Radiation Conference, Volume 2: Papers, 402-R-95-011, March 1995. EPI728
8. Oscar, K.J., "Effects of low power microwaves on the local cerebral blood flow of conscious rats", Army Mobility Equipment Command, June 1, 1980. EPI1195
9. Delgado, Jos M.R., Physical Control of the Mind: Toward a Psychocivilized Society, Harper & Row Publishers, New York, 1969. EPI850
10. US Senate, Communist Interrogation, Indoctrination and Exploitation of American Military and Civilian Prisoners, Committee on Government Operations, Subcommittee on Investigations, 84th Congress, 2nd Session, December 31, 1956. EPI1131
11. Cooper, Pat, "US Enhances Mind Games", Defense News, April 17-23, 1995. EPI1154
- 11a. Chernishev, I., "Can Rulers Make 'Zombies' and Control the World?", Orienteer, February 1997, pp. 58-62.
12. Thomas, Timothy L., "The Mind Has No Firewall", Parameters, vol. XXVIII, no. 1, Spring 1998. EPI525
13. Brzezinski, Zbigniew, Between Two Ages: America's Role in the Technetronic Era, Viking Press, New York, 1970. EPI787
14. McGill, Peter, "'Mind Control Music' Stops Shoplifters", The Sydney Morning Herald, February 4, 1995. EPI95
15. US Patent #4,777,529, October 11, 1988, "Auditory Subliminal Programming System"; Inventors: Schultz et al.; Assignee: Richard M. Schultz and Associates, Inc. EPI265
16. US Patent #4,395,600, July 26, 1983, "Auditory Subliminal Message System and Method"; Inventors: Lundy et al. EPI264
17. US Patent #5,134,484, July 28, 1992, "Superimposing Method and Apparatus Useful for Subliminal Messages"; Inventor: Willson, Joseph; Assignee: MindsEye Educational Systems, Inc. EPI290
18. US Patent #5,270,800, December 14, 1993, "Subliminal Message Generator"; Inventor: Sweet, Robert L. EPI288
19. Hall, E. Gene, "Watch Carefully Now: Solving Crime in the 21st Century", Police, June 1999, vol. 23, no. 6. Source: NL ECTC Law Enforcement & Technology News Summary, June 17, 1999. EPI944
20. US Department of Defense (awarding agency), "Communicating via the Microwave Auditory Effect", SBIR Contract Number F41624-95-C-9007. EPI277
21. ITV News Bureau, "A Psy-Ops Bonanza On The Desert", 1991, <http://www.mindspring.com/~silent/xx/daisy.htm>. EPI568
22. ITV News Bureau, "High Tech Psychological Warfare Arrives in the Middle East", 1991, <http://www.mindspring.com/~silent/xx/news.htm>. EPI567
23. Frey, Allan H., "Auditory System Response to Radio Frequency Energy", Aerospace Medicine, December 1961, vol. 32, pp. 1140-1142. EPI370
24. US Patent #2,995,633, August 8, 1961, "Means for Aiding Hearing"; Inventors: Puharich et al. EPI256
25. US Patent #3,170,993, February 23, 1965, "Means for Aiding Hearing by Electrical Stimulation of the Facial Nerve System"; Inventors: Henry K. Puharich and Joseph L. Lawrence. EPI1119
26. Frey, Allan H., "Human Auditory System Response to Modulated Electromagnetic Energy", Journal of Applied Physiology 17(4):689-692, 1962. EPI544
27. US Patent #3,393,279, July 16, 1968, "Nervous System Excitation Device"; Inventor: Flanagan, Gillis Patrick; Assignee: Listening Incorporated. EPI261
28. US Patent #3,647,970, March 7, 1972, "Method and System of Simplifying Speech Waveforms"; Inventor: Flanagan, Gillis P. 29. US Patent #3,566,347, Feb. 23, 1971, "Psycho-Acoustic Projector"; Inventor: Flanders, Andrew E.; Assignee: General Dynamics Corporation. EPI260
30. Sharp et al., "Generation of Acoustic Signals by Pulsed Microwave Energy", IEEE Transactions On Microwave Theory And Techniques, May 1974. EPI817
31. US Patent #4,877,027, Oct. 31, 1989, "Hearing System"; Inventor: Brunkan, Wayne. EPI1124
32. US Patent #4,858,612, Aug. 22, 1989, "Hearing Device"; Inventor: Stocklin, William L. EPI270
33. US Patent #4,877,027, Oct. 31, 1989, "Hearing System"; Inventor: Brunkan, Wayne B. EPI262
34. US Patent #5,159,703, Oct. 27, 1992, "Silent Subliminal Presentation System", In

venter: Lowry, Oliver M. EPI285 35. Scientists for Global Responsibility, "Non-L
 ethal Defence: The New Age Mental War Zone", issue 10, 1995. EPI810 36. US Paten
 t #5,539,705, July 23, 1996, "Ultrasonic Speech Translator and Communication Sys
 tem"; Inventor: Akerman, M. Alfred et al.; Assignee: Martin Marietta Energy Syst
 ems. EPI293 37. Specter, Michael, "Scientists make brain cells grow", Anchorage
 Daily News, May 4, 1990. EPI527 38. Bishop, Jerry, "Nervy Scientists Move Toward
 Union Of Living Brain Cells With Microchips", Wall Street Journal, February 1,
 1994, p. B3. EPI49 39. ONDCP, CTAC, "Counterdrug Research and Development Bluepr
 int Update", <http://www.whitehousedrugpolicy.gov/scimed/blueprint99/execsumm.htm>
 40. Cohen, David, "Magnetic Fields of the Human Body", Physics Today, August 19
 75. EPI1179 41. US Patent #5,392,788, Feb. 28, 1995, "Method And Device For Inte
 rpreting concepts And Conceptual Thought From Brainwave Data And For Assisting F
 or Diagnosis Of Brainwave Dysfunction"; Inventor: Hudspeth, William J. EPI1129 4
 2. US Patent #5,507,291, April 16, 1996, "Method And An Associated Apparatus For
 Remotely Determining Information As To Person's Emotional State"; Inventors: St
 irbl et al. EPI1130 43. Watts, Susan, "Alien kidnaps may just be mind zaps", The
 Sydney Morning Herald, November 19, 1994. EPI816 44. Opall, Barbara, "US Explor
 es Russian Mind-Control Technology", Defense News, January 11-17, 1993. EPI818 4
 5. Persinger, M. et al., "Partial Amnesia for a Narrative Following Application
 of Theta Frequency EM Fields", Journal of Bioelectricity 4(2):481-494 (1985). EP
 I372 46. US Patent #5,036,858, Aug. 6, 1991, "Method And Apparatus For Changing
 Brain Wave Frequency"; Inventors: Carter et al. EPI1127 47. US Patent #3,951,134
 , April 20, 1976, "Apparatus And Method For Remotely Monitoring And Altering Bra
 inwaves"; Inventor: Malech, Robert G.; Assignee: Dorne & Margolin Inc. EPI1122 4
 8. "Advances in Neuroscience 'May Threaten Human Rights'", Nature, vol. 391, Jan
 uary 22, 1998. EPI116 49. Kahney, Leander, "A Cat's Eye Marvel", Wired.com News,
 October 7, 1999, at <http://www.wired.com/news/technology/story/22116.html>. EPI
 832 50. Delgado, Jos M.R., Physical Control of the Mind: Toward a Psychocivilize
 d Society, Harper & Row, New York, 1969. EPI850 51. "DoD, Intel Agencies Look at
 Russian Mind Control Technology, Claims", Defense Electronics, July 1993. EPI53
 8 52. Elliot, Dorinda and Barry, John, "A Subliminal Dr Strangelove", Newsweek,
 August 21, 1994. EPI542 53. Depue, Roger L. and Depue, Joanne M., To Dream, Perc
 hance to Kill", Security Management, vol. 43, no. 6, July 1999. Source: NLECTC L
 aw Enforcement & Technology News, Summary, July 8, 1999. EPI932 54. Hutchison, M
 ichael, MegaBrain: New Tools and Techniques for Brain Growth and Mind Expansion,
 1986. EPI1235 55. US Patent #5,356,368, Oct. 18, 1994, "Method and Apparatus fo
 r Inducing Desired States of Consciousness", Inventor: Monroe, Robert; Assignee:
 Interstate Industries, Inc. EPI286 56. Hutchison, MegaBrain, op. cit., p. 114.
 EPI1235 57. US Patent #3,773,049, Nov. 20, 1973, "Apparatus for the Treatment of
 Neuropsychic and Somatic Diseases with Heat, Light, Sound and VHF Electromagnet
 ic Radiation"; Inventors: Rabichev et al. EPI257 58. US Patent #4,034,741, July
 12, 1977, "Noise Transmitter and Generator"; Inventors: Adams et al.; Assignee:
 Solitron Devices Inc. EPI267 59. US Patent #4,191,175, March 4, 1980, "Method an
 d Apparatus for Repetitively Producing a Noise-Like Audible Signal", Inventor: N
 agle, William L. EPI269 60. US Patent # 4,335,710, June 22, 1982, "Device for th
 e Induction of Specific Brain Wave Patterns"; Inventor: Williamson, John D.; Ass
 ignee: Omnitronics Research Corporation. EPI292 61. US Patent #4,717,343, Jan. 5
 , 1988, "Method of Changing a Person's Behavior"; Inventor: Densky, Alan. EPI284
 62. US Patent #4,834,701, May 30, 1989, "Apparatus for Inducing Frequency Reduc
 tion in Brainwave", Inventor: Masaki, Kazumi; Assignee: Hayashibara, Ken. EPI266
 63. US Patent 4,889,526, Dec. 26, 1989, "Non-Invasive Method and Apparatus for
 Modulating Brain Signals Through an External Magnetic Or Electric Field To Reduc
 e Pain"; Inventors: Rauscher, Elizabeth A. and Van Bise, William L.; Assignee: M
 egatech Laboratories, Inc. EPI268 64. US Patent #4,227,516, Oct. 14, 1990, "Appa
 ratus for Electrophysiological Stimulation"; Inventors: Meland et al. EPI283 65.
 US Patent #4,883,067, Nov. 28, 1989, "Method and Apparatus for Translating the
 EEG into Music to Induce and Control Various Psychological and Physiological Sta
 tes and to Control a Musical Instrument"; Inventors: Knispel et al.; Assignee: N
 eurosonics, Inc. EPI282 66. US Patent # 5,123,899, June 23, 1992, "Method and Sy
 stem for Altering Consciousness"; Inventor: Gall, James. EPI289. 67. Patent # 5,

352,181, Oct. 4, 1994, "Method and Recording For Producing Sounds and Messages to Achieve Alpha and Theta Brainwave States and Positive Emotional States in Humans"; Inventor: Davis, Mark E. EPI291 68. US Patent #5,289,438, Feb. 22, 1994, "Method and System For Altering Consciousness", Inventor: Gall, James. EPI333 69. Ruttan, Leslie A. et al., "Enhancement of Temporal Lobe-Related Experiences During Brief Exposures To Milligauss Intensity Extremely Low Frequency Magnetic Fields", Journal of Bioelectricity 9(1):33-54 (1990). EPI311 70. US Patent #5,562,597, Oct. 8, 1996, "Method and Apparatus for Reducing Physiological Stress"; Inventor: Van Dick, Robert C. EPI294 71. US Patent # 5,586,967, Dec. 24, 1996, "Method and Recording or Producing Sounds and Messages To Achieve Alpha and Theta Brainwave States in Humans", Inventor: Davis, Mark E. EPI296 72. US Patent #5,213,562, May 25, 1993, "Method of Inducing Mental, Emotional and Physical States of Consciousness, Including Specific Mental Activity in Human Beings"; Inventor: Monroe, Robert; Assignee: Interstate Industries, Inc. EPI287 73. Hotz, Robert Lee, "Listening to Mozart a real but temporary IQ builder, study says", Anchorage Daily News, October 15, 1993. EPI529 74. Tyler, Capt. Paul E., MC, USN, "The Electromagnetic Spectrum in Low-Intensity Conflict" in Lt. Col. David Dean (ed.), Low-Intensity Conflict and Modern Technology, Air University Press, June 1986. EPI709 75. Cole, Richard, "ESP spies, 'Stargate' are psychic reality", Saint Paul Pioneer Press, November 30, 1995. EPI491 76. Morehouse, David, Psychic Warrior, Michael Joseph Ltd, UK, St Martin's Press, USA, 1996. 77. Aftergood, Steven, "The 'Soft Kill' Fallacy", Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists, September/October 1994. EPI281 78. Suhajda, Joseph M., "Non-Lethal Weapons for Military Operations Other Than War", at <http://www.usafa.af.mil/wing/34edg/airman/suhajd~1.htm>. EPI348 79. ibid. 80. "Internet Feeds Delusions", Associated Press, July 5, 1999. EPI123 81. Brownstein, Andrew. "U. Albany Suspends implants research", Times Union, August 25, 1999. EPI833 82. Begich, Dr Nick and Jeane Manning, Angels Don't Play This HAARP: Advances in Tesla Technology, EarthPulse Press, Anchorage, 1995. 84. Lalli, Anthony N., "Human Research Subject Protection", at http://www.pw2.netcom.com~allalli/BillSite_analysis/paper_web.html. EPI619 EPI259 Filename: Mind Control.doc Directory: D:\epulse\test\epulseuploads\articles Template: E:\Documents and Settings\raja\Application Data\Microsoft\Templates\Normal.dot Title: Subject: Author: Keywords: Comments: Creation Date: Change Number: Last Saved On: Last Saved By: Total Editing Time: Last Printed On: Mind Control Dr. Nick Begich 1/7/2007 1:48 PM 31/15/2007 10:34 AM Daphne 8 Minutes 1/15/2007 11:18 AM As of Last Complete Printing Number of Pages: 66 Number of Words: 12,883 (approx.) Number of Characters: 73,434 (approx.)

Your mind, body, money, and future!

PLEASE HELP HUMANITY: It affects you-Talk about it Expose it! Revolution it!

How we got here perfecting 50 years of MIND CONTROLLED AMERICANS.

SUSAN LINDAUER NY CASE with false accusations also to impede the TRUTH! FOR 50 YEARS in all MATTERS

FOOTNOTES and REFERENCES

DEATHS, CANCER, THREATS/BLACKMAIL, QUASHED MEDIA DOCUMENTARY

DR. WALTER BOWART, False Memory Syndrome Foundation-radio interview (CD Canada) and below info:

JIM KEITH banned books MASS CONTROL-ENGINEERING HUMAN CONSCIOUSNESS, Strange death and Body Electric (Dumbed down Americans)

AARON RUSSO of Rockefeller and Discredited

ALEX CONSTANTINE and the CIA and MEDIA, Operation Mockingbird and Major Universities The New Dark Ages Conspiracies 1980-1995

Carol White and Too Secret Too Long EIR, Volume 14, No 23.

DR. NICK BEGICH, Alaskan Politics and family targeted-TERRORIST HUNTER, anonymously

KAY GRIGGS, Military wife-current MIND CONTROL whistleblower (Secret Societies)

DR. BILL NELSON, Tom Beardon Govt Physicists and the INVISIBLE GOV/WAR

Naval Officer L. Ron Hubbard (1964) Wikipedia Mockingbird Operation Mind Control

DR. ROBERT DUNCAN, Partial knowledge-JAY KIMBALL torture in MS DR. DOUG ROKKE,

DR IGOR LEDOCHOWSKI-Street Hypnosis and NLP Richard Bantler and John Grinder for
mer CIA

Sharon Weinberger, Targeting 'Imaginary Weapons' MIND GAMES Pentagon investigati
ve reporter.

Julianne McKinney, Military Intelligence and WHISTLEBLOWER

Senator Eric Adams, NY delayed then prevented from Senate hearing for victims in
2009 with home fire

KATHLEEN SULLIVAN (Shackled) Cathy OBrien and Daughter Kelly

BRICE TAYLOR, Thanks for the MEMORIES

Lynn Surgella Letter from President of Psychotronics Association and former Gove
rnment Scientist

John Glenn, Former NASA astronaut, Military, and Senator letter 1997

Michael Scheuer, CIA 117 slides on 911 and most still dont have clearance of the
se weapons on civilians,

Ted Gunderson, Bob Levin, Former agent, and OUTFOXED documentary videos CUTTING
OFF, Dixie Chics INDUCED BUZZ with synthetic thoughts and emotion.

Sibel Edmonds, See her story, public articles and court pleadings

John Marks, Mark Phillips, Everyone attempting the truth with MASS CHOAS creatio
ns from the top

Jesse Ventura-Former Seal, Covert CIA on US Soil against Mission, and changed we
b site since. The former CIA site linking it to Hollywood and Scientology involv
ements revamped when I wrote about it

Thomas Tamm, DOJ and 9 attorney terminations

Tom Beardon, Larry Klayman, Leuren Moret, CHARLES VIAR CIA Pandoras Box American
hysterias

Duncan OFinioan, CD interviews Abducted Manchurian assassin for former President
Bush in 1980s as milk cartons now misfits and handlers of CIA covert Q clearanc
e

Police Barry Cooper, TX-doesnt know why he did it

CIA Ray Mc Govern Whistleblower Partial 911

John Perkins book on his story as one of the Federal Elite murderer.

OPEC Pastor LINDSEY WILLIAMS-Energy Non Crisis S/Be \$1.50 a gal. World Bank Proi
t to collapse 1910 secret meeting on Jeckyl Island Fed Reserve! NOW whitewashing
History with more overt crimes

Naomi wolf, (Yale) Give me liberty, and FREEDOM to FASCISM 10 steps NSA employee
s all claim being hypnotized on the job SAME as other whistleblower claims

Jim Guest Letter on Mind Control to Senate, Senator Patrick Leahy (A divided and
less civil Country)

Ron Paul Wake Up Americans, Kevin Trudeau FDA lawsuits-Britney Spears, Dixie Chi
cs sabotaged audiences creating and cutting off buzz.

Amy Goodman Stop the Madness, APA & AMA, Natl whistleblowers center.org

Judicial Watch, Freedom Watch, Institute for Accuracy, Citizens for legitimate g
ov.

George Bush-Yale Member SKULL and BONES and New World Order,

Proof of Conspiracy-A new American View Matrix III, Val Valerian, ed., 1992

Constantine, Bowart: Acid Dreams-Human Rights Law Journal, Freedom of the Mind V
ol. 3, No. 1-4

Ross MD; Dr Colin The CIA, Military Mind Control Building the Manchurian Candida
te. April 18, 1996

Bowart, Walter, Leading Psychiatrist Blows Whistle on Profession: Proves 50 + ye
ars of Mind Control MindNet Journal, Vol. 1, No. 94 and Were we Controlled? JFK
Adventures Unlimited Press, IL, 1997

December January 1993 Mind Control Techniques and Tactic

Market inflations and real estate pricing and gouging was all induced from the m
ind on each individual and as a mass, and part of conspiracy agenda. Corrupting
American Minds.

(Text Box comment Released by RareReactor) Office of Research and development

Author's Note

This book has grown out of the 16,000 pages of documents that the CIA released t
o me under the Freedom of Information Act. Without these documents, the best inv

estigative reporting in the world could not have produced a book, and the secrets of CIA mind-control work would have remained buried forever, as the men who knew them had always intended. From the documentary base, I was able to expand my knowledge through interviews and readings in the behavioral sciences. Nevertheless, the final result is not the whole story of the CIA's attack on the mind. Only a few insiders could have written that, and they choose to remain silent. I have done the best I can to make the book as accurate as possible, but I have been hampered by the refusal of most of the principal characters to be interviewed and by the CIA's destruction in 1973 of many of the key documents.

I want to extend special thanks to the congressional sponsors of the Freedom of Information Act. I would like to think that they had my kind of research in mind when they passed into law the idea that information about the government belongs to the people, not to the bureaucrats. I am also grateful to the CIA officials who made what must have been a rather unpleasant decision to release the documents and to those in the Agency who worked on the actual mechanics of release. From my point of view, the system has worked extremely well.

I must acknowledge that the system worked almost not at all during the first six months of my three-year

Freedom of Information struggle. Then in late 1975, Joseph Petrillo and Timothy Sullivan, two skilled and energetic lawyers with the firm of Fried, Frank, Shriver, Harris and Kampelman, entered the case. I had the distinct impression that the government attorneys took me much more seriously when my requests for documents started arriving on stationery with all those prominent partners at the top. An author should not need lawyers to write a book, but I would have had great difficulty without mine. I greatly appreciate their assistance.

What an author does need is editors, a publisher, researchers, consultants, and friends, and I have been

particularly blessed with good ones. My very dear friend Taylor Branch edited the book, and I continue to be impressed with his great skill in making my ideas and language coherent. Taylor has also served as my agent, and in this capacity, too, he has done me great service.

I had a wonderful research team, without which I never could have sifted through the masses of material

and run down leads in so many places. I thank them all, and I want to acknowledge their contributions. Diane St. Clair was the mainstay of the group. She put together a system for filing and cross-indexing that worked beyond all expectations. (Special thanks to Newsday's Bob Greene, whose suggestions for organizing a large investigation came to us through the auspices of Investigative Reporters and Editors, Inc.) Not until a week before the book was finally finished did I fail to find a document which I needed; X naturally, it was something I had misfiled myself. Diane also contributed greatly to the Cold War chapter. Richard Sokolow made similar contributions to the Mushroom and Safehouse chapters. His work was solid, and his energy boundless. Jay Peterzell delved deeply into Dr. Cameron's "depatterning" work in Montreal and stayed with it when others might have quit. Jay also did first-rate studies of brainwashing and sensory deprivation. Jim Mintz and Ken Cummins provided excellent assistance in the early research stage. The Center for National Security Studies, under my good friend Robert Borosage, provided physical support and research aid, and I would like to express my appreciation. My thanks also to Morton Halperin who continued the support when he became director of the Center. I also appreciated the help of Penny Bevis, Hannah Delaney, Florence Oliver, Aldora Whitman, Nick Fiore, and Monica Andres.

My sister, Dr. Patricia Greenfield, did excellent work on the CIA's interface with academia and on the

Personality Assessment System. I want to acknowledge her contribution to the book and express my thanks and love. There has been a whole galaxy of people who have provided specialized help, and I would like to thank them all: Jeff Kohan, Eddie Becker, Sam Zuckerman, Matthew Messelson, Julian Robinson, Milton Kline, Marty Lee, M. J. Conklin, Alan Scheflin, Bonnie Goldstein, Paul Avery, Bill Mills, John Lilly, Humphrey Osmond, Julie Haggerty, Patrick Oster, Norman Kempster, Bill Richards, Paul Magnusson, Andy Sommer, Mark Cheshire, Sidney Cohen

, Paul Altmeyer, Fred and Elsa Kleiner, Dr. John Cavanagh, and Senator James Abo urezk and his staff.

I sent drafts of the first ten chapters to many of the people I interviewed (and several who refused to be interviewed). My aim was to have them correct any inaccuracies or point out material taken out of context. The comments of those who responded aided me considerably in preparing the final book. My thanks for their assistance to Albert Hofmann, Telford Taylor, Leo Alexander, Walter Langer, John Stockwell, William Hood, Samuel Thompson, Sidney Cohen, Milton Greenblatt, Gordon Wasson, James Moore, Laurence Hinkle, Charles Osgood, John Gittinger (for Chapter 10 only), and all the others who asked not to be identified.

Finally, I would like to express my appreciation to my publisher, Times Books, and especially to my editor John J. Simon. John, Tom Lipscomb, Roger Jellinek, Gyorgyi Voros, and John Gallagher all believed in this book from the beginning and provided outstanding support. Thanks also go to Judith H. McQuown, who copyedited the manuscript, and Rosalyn T. Badalamenti, Times Books' Production Editor, who oversaw the whole production process.

John Marks

Washington, D.C. October 26, 1978

PART I

ORIGINS OF MIND-CONTROL RESEARCH

World War II

On the outskirts of Basel, Switzerland, overlooking the Rhine, lies the worldwide headquarters of the Sandoz drug and chemical empire. There, on the afternoon of April 16, 1943, Dr. Albert Hofmann made an extraordinary discovery by accident. At 37, with close-cropped hair and rimless glasses, Hofmann headed the company's research program to develop marketable drugs out of natural products. He was hard at work in his laboratory that warm April day when a wave of dizziness suddenly overcame him. The strange sensation was not unpleasant, and Hofmann felt almost as though he were drunk.

But he became quite restless. His nerves seemed to run off in different directions. The inebriation was

unlike anything he had ever known before. Leaving work early, Hofmann managed a wobbly bicycle-ride home. He lay down and closed his eyes, still unable to shake the dizziness. Now the light of day was disagreeably bright.

With the external world shut out, his mind raced along. He experienced what he would later describe as "an uninterrupted stream of fantastic images of extraordinary plasticity and vividness.... accompanied by an intense, kaleidoscope-like play of colors."

These visions subsided after a few hours, and Hofmann, ever the inquiring scientist, set out to find

what caused them. He presumed he had somehow ingested one of the drugs with which he had been working that day, and his prime suspect was d-lysergic acid diethylamide, or LSD, a substance that he himself had first produced in the same lab five years earlier. As part of his search for a circulation stimulant, Hofmann had been examining derivatives of ergot, a fungus that attacks rye.

Ergot had a mysterious, contradictory reputation. In China and some Arab countries, it was thought to have medicinal powers, but in Europe it was associated with the horrible malady from the Middle Ages called St. Anthony's Fire, which struck periodically like the plague. The disease turned fingers and toes into blackened stumps and led to madness and death.

Hofmann guessed that he had absorbed some ergot derivative through his skin, perhaps while changing the filter paper in a suction bottle. To test his theory, he spent three days making up a fresh batch of LSD.

Cautiously he swallowed 250 micrograms (less than 1/100,000 of an ounce). Hofmann planned to take more gradually through the day to obtain a result, since no known drug had any effect on the human body in such infinitesimal amounts. He had no way of knowing that because of LSD's potency, he had already taken several times what would later be termed an ordinary dose.

Unexpectedly, this first speck of LSD took hold after about 40 minutes, and Hofm

ann was off on the first self-induced "trip" of modern times.[1] Hofmann recalls he felt "horrific... I was afraid. I feared I was becoming crazy . I had the idea I was out of my body. I thought I had died. I did not know how it would finish. If you know you will come back from this very strange world, only then can you enjoy it." Of course, Hofmann had no way of knowing that he would return. While he had quickly recovered from his accidental trip three days earlier, he did not know how much LSD had caused it or whether the present dose was more than his body could detoxify. His mind kept veering off into an unknown dimension, but he was unable to appreciate much beyond his own terror.

Less than 200 miles from Hofmann's laboratory, doctors connected to the S.S. and Gestapo were doing

experiments that led to the testing of mescaline (a drug which has many of the mind-changing qualities of LSD) on prisoners at Dachau. Germany's secret policeman had the notion, completely alien to Hofmann, that they could use drugs like mescaline to bring unwilling people under their control. According to research team member Walter Neff, the goal of the Dachau experiments was "to eliminate the will of the person examined." At Dachau, Nazis took the search for scientific knowledge of military value to its most awful extreme. There, in a closely guarded, fenced-off part of the camp, S.S. doctors studied such questions as the amount of time a downed airman could survive in the North Atlantic in February. Information of this sort was considered important to German security, since skilled pilots were

in relatively short supply. So, at Heinrich Himmler's personal order, the doctors at Dachau simply sat by huge tubs of ice water with stopwatches and timed how long it took immersed prisoners to die. In other experiments, under the cover of "aviation medicine," inmates were crushed to death in high-altitude pressure chambers (to learn how high pilots could safely fly), and prisoners were shot, so that special blood coagulants could be tested on their wounds. The mescaline tests at Dachau run by Dr. Kurt Plotner

were not nearly so lethal as the others in the "aviation" series, but the drug could still cause grave damage, particularly to anyone who already had some degree of mental instability. The danger was increased by the fact that the mescaline was administered covertly by S.S. men who spiked the prisoners' drinks. Unlike Dr. Hofmann, the subjects had no idea that a drug was causing their extreme disorientation. Many must have feared they had gone stark mad all on their own. Always, the subjects of these experiments were Jews, gypsies, Russians, and other groups on whose lives the Nazis placed little or no value. In no way were any of them true volunteers, although some may have come forward under the delusion that they would receive better treatment.

After the war, Neff told American investigators that the subjects showed a wide variety of reactions. Some became furious; others were melancholy or gay, as if they were drunk. Not surprisingly, "sentiments of hatred and revenge were exposed in every case." Neff noted that the drug caused certain people to reveal their "most intimate secrets." Still, the Germans were not ready to accept mescaline as a substitute for their more physical methods of interrogation. They went on to try hypnosis in combination with the drug, but they apparently never felt confident that they had found a way to assume command of their victim's mind.

Even as the S.S. doctors were carrying on their experiments at Dachau, the Office of Strategic Services

(OSS), America's wartime intelligence agency, set up a "truth drug" committee under Dr. Winfred Overholser, head of St. Elizabeth's Hospital in Washington. The committee quickly tried and rejected mescaline, several barbiturates, and scopolamine. Then, during the spring of 1943, the committee decided that Cannabis indica marijuana showed the most promise, and it started a testing program in cooperation with the Manhattan Project, the TOP SECRET effort to build an atomic bomb.

It is not clear why OSS turned to the bomb makers for help, except that, as one former Project official puts it, "Our secret was so great, I guess we were safer than anyone else." Apparently, top Project leaders, who went to incredible lengths

ths to preserve security, saw no danger in trying out drugs on their personnel. The Manhattan Project supplied the first dozen test subjects, who were asked to swallow a concentrated, liquid form of marijuana that an American pharmaceutical company furnished in small glass vials. A Project man who was present recalls: "It didn't work the way we wanted.

Apparently the human system would not take it all at once orally. The subjects would lean over and vomit." What is more, they disclosed no secrets, and one subject wound up in the hospital.

Back to the drawing board went the OSS experts. They decided that the best way to administer the marijuana was inhalation of its fumes. Attempts were made to pour the solution on burning charcoal, and an OSS officer named George White (who had already succeeded in knocking himself out with an overdose of the relatively potent substance) tried out the vapor, without sufficient effect, at St. Elizabeth's. Finally, the OSS group discovered a delivery system which had been known for years to jazz musicians and other users: the cigarette. OSS documents reported that smoking a mix of tobacco and the marijuana essence brought on a "state of irresponsibility, causing the subject to be loquacious and free in his impartation of information." The first field test of these marijuana-laced cigarettes took place on May 27, 1943. The subject was one August Del Gracio, who was described in OSS documents as a "notorious New York gangster." [2] George White, an Army captain who had come to OSS from the Federal Bureau of Narcotics, administered the drug by inviting Del Gracio up to his apartment for a smoke and a chat. White

had been talking to Del Gracio earlier about securing the Mafia's cooperation to keep Axis agents out of the New York waterfront and to prepare the way for the invasion of Sicily. [3]

Del Gracio had already made it clear to White that he personally had taken part in killing informers who had squealed to the Feds. The gangster was as tough as they came, and if he could be induced to talk under the influence of a truth drug, certainly German prisoners could do so the reasoning went. White plied him with cigarettes until "subject became high and extremely garrulous." Over the next two hours, Del Gracio told the Federal agent about the ins and outs of the drug trade (revealing information so sensitive that the CIA deleted it from the OSS documents it released 34 years later). At one point in the conversation, after Del Gracio had begun to talk, the gangster told White, "Whatever you do, don't ever use any of the stuff I'm telling you." In a subsequent session, White packed the cigarettes with so much marijuana that Del Gracio became unconscious for about an hour. Yet, on the whole the experiment was considered a success in "loosening the subject's tongue."

While members of the truth-drug committee never believed that the concentrated marijuana could compel a person to confess his deepest secrets, they authorized White to push ahead with the testing. On the next stage, he and a Manhattan Project counterintelligence man borrowed 15 to 18 thick dossiers from the FBI and went off to try the marijuana on suspected Communist soldiers stationed in military camps outside Atlanta, Memphis, and New Orleans. According to White's Manhattan Project sidekick, a Harvard Law graduate and future judge, they worked out a standard interrogation technique: Before we went in, George and I would buy cigarettes, remove them from the bottom of the pack, use a hypodermic needle to put in the fluid, and leave the cigarettes in a shot glass to dry. Then, we resealed the pack.... We sat down with a particular soldier and tried to win his confidence. We would say something like "This is better than being overseas and getting shot at," and we would try to break them. We started asking questions from their [FBI] folder, and we would let them see that we had the folder on them... We had a pitcher of ice water on the table, and we knew the drug had taken effect when they reached for a glass. The stuff actually worked.... Everyone but one and he didn't smoke gave us more information than we had before.

The Manhattan Project lawyer remembers this swing through the South with George White as a "good time." The two men ate in the best restaurants and took in all the sights. "George was quite a guy," he says. "At the Roosevelt Hotel in New Or

leans after we had interviewed our men, we were lying on the beds when George took out his pistol and shot his initials into the molding that ran along the ceiling. He used his .22 automatic, equipped with a silencer, and he emptied several clips." Asked if he tried out the truth drug himself, the lawyer says, "Yes. The cigarettes gave you a feeling of walking a couple of feet off the floor. I had a pleasant sensation of well-being. ... The fellows from my office wouldn't take a cigarette from me for the rest of the war."

Since World War II, the United States government, led by the Central Intelligence Agency, has searched secretly for ways to control human behavior. This book is about that search, which had its origins in World War II. The CIA programs were not only an extension of the OSS quest for a truth drug, but they also echoed such events as the Nazi experiments at Dachau and Albert Hofmann's discovery of LSD.

By probing the inner reaches of consciousness, Hofmann's research took him to the very frontiers of

knowledge. As never before in history, the warring powers sought ideas from scientists capable of reaching those frontiers—ideas that could make the difference between victory and defeat. While Hofmann himself remained aloof, in the Swiss tradition, other scientists, like Albert Einstein, helped turn the abstractions of the laboratory into incredibly destructive weapons. Jules Verne's notions of spaceships touching the moon stopped being absurd when Wernher von Braun's rockets started pounding London. With their creations, the scientists reached beyond the speculations of science fiction. Never

before had their discoveries been so breathtaking and so frightening. Albert Hofmann's work touched upon the fantasies of the mind—accessible, in ancient legends, to witches and wizards who used spells and potions to bring people under their sway. In the early scientific age, the dream of controlling the brain took on a modern form in Mary Shelley's creation, Dr. Frankenstein's monster. The dream would be updated again during the Cold War era to become the Manchurian Candidate, the assassin whose mind

was controlled by a hostile government.[4] Who could say for certain that such a fantasy would not be turned into a reality like Verne's rocket stories or Einstein's calculations? And who should be surprised to learn that government agencies—specifically the CIA—would swoop down on Albert Hofmann's lab in an effort to harness the power over the mind that LSD seemed to hold?

From the Dachau experiments came the cruelty that man was capable of heaping upon his fellows in the name of advancing science and helping his country gain advantage in war. To say that the Dachau experiments are object lessons of how far people can stretch ends to justify means is to belittle by cliché what occurred in the concentration camps. Nothing the CIA ever did in its postwar search for mind-control technology came close to the callous killing of the Nazi "aviation research."

Nevertheless, in their attempts to find ways to manipulate people, Agency officials and their agents

crossed many of the same ethical barriers. They experimented with dangerous and unknown techniques

on people who had no idea what was happening. They systematically violated the free will and mental dignity of their subjects, and, like the Germans, they chose to victimize special groups of people whose existence they considered, out of prejudice and convenience, less worthy than their own. Wherever their extreme experiments went, the CIA sponsors picked for subjects their own equivalents of the Nazis' Jews and gypsies: mental patients, prostitutes, foreigners, drug addicts, and prisoners, often from minority ethnic groups.

In the postwar era, American officials straddled the ethical and the cutthroat approaches to scientific

research. After an Allied tribunal had convicted the first echelon of surviving Nazi war criminals—the Grings and Speers—American prosecutors charged the Dachau doctors with "crimes against humanity" at a second Nuremberg trial. None of the German scientists expressed remorse. Most claimed that someone else had carried out the vilest experiments. All said that issues of moral and personal responsibility

lity are moot in state-sponsored research. What is critical, testified Dr. Karl Brandt, Hitler's personal physician, is "whether the experiment is important or unimportant." Asked his attitude toward killing human beings in the course of medical research, Brandt replied, "Do you think that one can obtain any worthwhile fundamental results without a definite toll of lives?" The judges at Nuremberg rejected such defenses and put forth what came to be known as the Nuremberg Code on scientific research.[5] Its main points were simple: Researchers must obtain full voluntary consent from all

subjects; experiments should yield fruitful results for the good of society that can be obtained in no other way; researchers should not conduct tests where death or serious injury might occur, "except, perhaps" when the supervising doctors also serve as subjects. The judges all Americans sentenced seven of the Germans, including Dr. Brandt, to death by hanging. Nine others received long prison sentences. Thus, the U.S. government put its full moral force behind the idea that there were limits on what scientists could do to human subjects, even when a country's security was thought to hang in the balance.

The Nuremberg Code has remained official American policy ever since 1946, but, even before the verdicts were in, special U.S. investigating teams were sifting through the experimental records at Dachau for information of military value. The report of one such team found that while part of the data was "inaccurate," some of the conclusions, if confirmed, would be "an important complement to existing knowledge." Military authorities sent the records, including a description of the mescaline and hypnosis experiments, back to the United States. None of the German mind-control research was ever made public.

Immediately after the war, large political currents began to shift in the world, as they always do. Allies

became enemies and enemies became allies. Other changes were fresh and yet old. In the United States, the new Cold War against communism carried with it a piercing sense of fear and a sweeping sense of mission at least as far as American leaders were concerned. Out of these feelings and out of that overriding American faith in advancing technology came the CIA's attempts to tame hostile minds and make spy fantasies real. Experiments went forward and the CIA's scientists, sometimes obsessed, kept going back to their laboratories for one last adjustment. Some theories were crushed, while others emerged in unexpected ways that would have a greater impact outside the CIA than in the world of covert operations. Only one aspect remained constant during the quarter-century of active research: The CIA's interest in controlling the human mind had to remain absolutely secret.

World War II provided more than the grand themes of the CIA's behavioral programs. It also became the formative life experience of the principal CIA officials and, indeed, of the CIA itself as an institution. The

secret derring-do of the OSS was new to the United States, and the ways of the OSS would grow into the ways of the CIA. OSS leaders would have their counterparts later in the Agency. CIA officials tended to have known the OSS men, to think like them, to copy their methods, and even, in some cases, to be the same people. When Agency officials wanted to launch their massive effort for mind control, for instance, they got out the old OSS documents and went about their goal in many of the same ways the OSS had. OSS leaders enlisted outside scientists; Agency officials also went to the most prestigious ones in academia and industry, soliciting aid for the good of the country. They even approached the same George White who had shot his initials in the hotel ceiling while on OSS assignment.

Years later, White's escapades with OSS and CIA would carry with them a humor clearly unintended at the time. To those directly involved, influencing human behavior was a deadly serious business, but qualities like bumbling and pure craziness shine through in hindsight. In the CIA's campaign, some of America's most distinguished behavioral scientists would stick all kinds of drugs and wires into their experimental subjects, often dismissing the obviously harmful effects with theories reminiscent of the learned nineteenth-century physicians who bled their patients with leeches and belittled the ignorance of anyone who questioned the te

chnique. If the schemes of these scientists to control the mind had met with more success, they would be much less amusing. But so far, at least, the human spirit has apparently kept winning. That if anything is the saving grace of the mind-control campaign.

World War II signaled the end of American isolation and innocence, and the United States found it had a huge gap to close, with its enemies and allies alike, in applying underhanded tactics to war. Unlike Britain, which for hundreds of years had used covert operations to hold her empire together, the United States had no tradition of using subversion as a secret instrument of government policy. The Germans, the French, the Russians, and nearly everyone else had long been involved in this game, although no one seemed as good at it as the British.

Clandestine lobbying by British agents in the United States led directly to President Franklin Roosevelt's

creation of the organization that became OSS in 1942. This was the first American agency set up to wage secret, unlimited war. Roosevelt placed it under the command of a Wall Street lawyer and World War I military hero, General William "Wild Bill" Donovan. A burly, vigorous Republican millionaire with great intellectual curiosity, Donovan started as White House intelligence adviser even before Pearl Harbor, and he had direct access to the President.

Learning at the feet of the British who made available their expertise, if not all their secrets, Donovan put together an organization where nothing had existed before. A Columbia College and Columbia Law

graduate himself, he tended to turn to the gentlemanly preserves of the Eastern establishment for recruits. (The initials OSS were said to stand for "Oh So Social.") Friends or friends of friends could be trusted. "Old boys" were the stalwarts of the British secret service, and, as with most other aspects of OSS, the Americans followed suit.

One of Donovan's new recruits was Richard Helms, a young newspaper executive then best known for having gained an interview with Adolf Hitler in 1936 while working for United Press. Having gone to Le Rosey, the same Swiss prep school as the Shah of Iran, and then on to clubby Williams College Helms moved easily among the young OSS men. He was already more taciturn than the jovial Donovan, but he was equally ambitious and skilled as a judge of character. For Helms, OSS spywork began a lifelong career. He would become the most important sponsor of mind-control research within the CIA, nurturing and promoting it throughout his steady climb to the top position in the Agency.

Like every major wartime official from President Roosevelt down, General Donovan believed that World War II was in large measure a battle of science and organization. The idea was to mobilize science for

defense, and the Roosevelt administration set up a costly, intertwining network of research programs to deal with everything from splitting the atom to preventing mental breakdowns in combat. Donovan named Boston industrialist Stanley Lovell to head OSS Research and Development and to be the secret agency's liaison with the government scientific community.

A Cornell graduate and a self-described "saucepan chemist," Lovell was a confident energetic man with a

particular knack for coming up with offbeat ideas and selling them to others. Like most of his generation, he was an outspoken patriot. He wrote in his diary shortly after Pearl Harbor: "As James Hilton said, 'Once at war, to reason is treason.' My job is clear to do all that is in me to help America."

General Donovan minced no words in laying out what he expected of Lovell: "I need every subtle device and every underhanded trick to use against the Germans and Japanese by our own people but especially by the underground resistance programs in all the occupied countries. You'll have to invent them all, Lovell, because you're going to be my man." Thus Lovell recalled his marching orders from Donovan, which he instantly received on being introduced to the blustery, hyperactive OSS chief. Lovell had never met anyone with Donovan's personal magnetism.

Lovell quickly turned to some of the leading lights in the academic and private sectors. A special group called Division 19 within James Conant's National Defense Research Committee was set up to produce "miscellaneous weapons" for OSS and B

British intelligence. Lovell's strategy, he later wrote, was "to stimulate the Peck's Bad Boy beneath the surface of every American scientist and to say to him, 'Throw all your normal law-abiding concepts out the window. Here's a chance to raise merry hell.'"

Dr. George Kistiakowsky, the Harvard chemist who worked on explosives research during the war (and who became science adviser to Presidents Eisenhower and Kennedy) remembers Stanley Lovell well: "Stan came to us and asked us to develop ways for camouflaging explosives which could be smuggled into enemy countries." Kistiakowsky and an associate came up with a substance which was dubbed "Aunt Jemima" because it looked and tasted like pancake mix. Says Kistiakowsky: "You could bake bread or other things out of it. I personally took it to a high-level meeting at the War Department and ate cookies in front of all those characters to show them what a wonderful invention it was. All you had to do was attach a powerful detonator, and it exploded with the force of dynamite." Thus disguised, "Aunt Jemima" could

be slipped into occupied lands. It was credited with blowing up at least one major bridge in China.

Lovell encouraged OSS behavioral scientists to find something that would offend Japanese cultural sensibilities. His staff anthropologists reported back that nothing was so shameful to the Japanese soldier as his bowel movements. Lovell then had the chemists work up a skatole compound which duplicated the odor of diarrhea. It was loaded into collapsible tubes, flown to China, and distributed to children in enemy-occupied cities. When a Japanese officer appeared on a crowded street, the kids were encouraged to slip up behind him and squirt the liquid on the seat of his pants. Lovell named the product "Who? Me?" and he credited it with costing the Japanese "face."

Unlike most weapons, "Who? Me?" was not designed to kill or maim. It was a "harassment substance" designed to lower the morale of individual Japanese. The inspiration came from academicians who tried to make a science of human behavior. During World War II, the behavioral

sciences were still very much in their infancy, but OSS well before most of the outside world recognized their potential in warfare. Psychology and psychiatry, sociology, and anthropology all seemed to offer insights that could be exploited to manipulate the enemy.

General Donovan himself believed that the techniques of psychoanalysis might be turned on Adolf Hitler to get a better idea of "the things that made him tick," as Donovan put it. Donovan gave the job of being the Fuhrer's analyst to Walter Langer, a Cambridge, Massachusetts psychoanalyst whose older brother William had taken leave from a chair of history at Harvard to head OSS Research and Analysis.[6] Langer protested that a study of Hitler based on available data would be highly uncertain and that conventional psychiatric and psychoanalytic methods could not be used without direct access to the patient. Donovan was not the sort to be deterred by such details. He told Langer to go ahead anyway.

With the help of a small research staff, Langer looked through everything he could find on Hitler and

interviewed a number of people who had known the German leader. Aware of the severe limitations on his

information, but left no choice by General Donovan, Langer plowed ahead and wrote up a final study. It pegged Hitler as a "neurotic psychopath" and proceeded to pick apart the Fuhrer's psyche. Langer, since retired to Florida, believes he came "pretty close" to describing the real Adolf Hitler. He is particularly proud of his predictions that the Nazi leader would become increasingly disturbed as Germany suffered more and more defeats and that he would commit suicide rather than face capture.

One reason for psychoanalyzing Hitler was to uncover vulnerabilities that could be covertly exploited. Stanley Lovell seized upon one of Langer's ideas that Hitler might have feminine tendencies and got permission from the OSS hierarchy to see if he could push the Fuhrer over the gender line.[7] "The hope was that his moustache would fall off and his voice become soprano," Lovell wrote. Lovell used 0

SS's agent network to try to slip female sex hormones into Hitler's food, but no thing apparently came of it. Nor was there ever any payoff to other Lovell schemes to blind Hitler permanently with mustard gas or to use a drug to exacerbate his suspected epilepsy. The main problem in these operations all of which were tried was to get Hitler to take the medicine. Failure of the delivery schemes also kept Hitler alive

OSS was simultaneously trying to poison him.[8]

Without question, murdering a man was a decisive way to influence his behavior, and OSS scientists developed an arsenal of chemical and biological poisons that included the incredibly potent botulinus toxin, whose delivery system was a gelatin capsule smaller than the head of a pin. Lovell and his associates also realized there were less drastic ways to manipulate an enemy's behavior, and they came up with a line of products to cause sickness, itching, baldness, diarrhea, and/or the odor thereof. They had less success finding a drug to compel truth telling, but it was not for lack of trying.

Chemical and biological substances had been used in wartime long before OSS came on the scene. Both sides had used poison gas in World War I; during the early part of World War II, the Japanese had dropped deadly germs on China and caused epidemics; and throughout the war, the Allies and Axis powers alike had built up chemical and biological warfare (CBW) stockpiles, whose main function turned out, in the end, to be deterring the other side. Military men tended to look on CBW as a way of destroying whole armies and even populations. Like the world's other secret services, OSS individualized CBW and made it into a way of selectively but secretly embarrassing, disorienting, incapacitating, injuring, or killing an enemy.

As diversified as were Lovell's scientific duties for OSS, they were narrow in comparison with those of his main counterpart in the CIA's postwar mind-control program, Dr. Sidney Gottlieb. Gottlieb would preside over investigations that ranged from advanced research in amnesia by electroshock to dragnet searches through the jungles of Latin America for toxic leaves and barks. Fully in the tradition of making Hitler moustacheless, Gottlieb's office would devise a scheme to make Fidel Castro's beard fall out; like Lovell, Gottlieb would personally provide operators with deadly poisons to assassinate foreign leaders like the Congo's Patrice Lumumba, and he would be equally at ease discussing possible applications of new research in neurology. On a much greater scale than Lovell's, Gottlieb would track down every conceivable gimmick that might give one person leverage over another's mind. Gottlieb would preside over arcane fields from handwriting analysis to stress creation, and he would rise through the Agency along with his bureaucratic patron, Richard Helms.

Early in the war, General Donovan got another idea from the British, whose psychologists and psychiatrists had devised a testing program to predict the performance of military officers. Donovan thought such a program might help OSS sort through the masses of recruits who were being rushed through training. To create an assessment system for Americans, Donovan called in Harvard psychology professor Henry "Harry" Murray. In 1938 Murray had written *Explorations of Personality*, a notable book which laid out a whole battery of tests that could be used to size up the personalities of individuals. "Spying is attractive to loonies," states Murray. "Psychopaths, who are people who spend their lives making up stories, revel in the field." The program's prime objective, according to Murray, was keeping out the crazies, as well as the "sloths, irritants, bad actors, and free talkers."

Always in a hurry, Donovan gave Murray and a distinguished group of colleagues only 15 days until the first candidates arrived to be assessed. In the interim, they took over a spacious estate outside Washington as their headquarters. In a series of hurried meetings, they put together an assessment system that combined German and British methods with Murray's earlier research. It tested a recruit's ability to stand up under pressure, to be a leader, to hold liquor, to lie skillfully, and to read a person's character by the nature of his clothing.

More than 30 years after the war, Murray remains modest in his claims for the as

assessment system, saying that it was only an aid in weeding out the "horrors" among OSS candidates. Nevertheless, the secret agency's leaders believed in its results, and Murray's system became a fixture in OSS, testing Americans and foreign agents alike. Some of Murray's young behavioral scientists, like John Gardner,[9] would go on to become prominent in public affairs, and, more importantly, the OSS assessment program would be recognized as a milestone in American psychology. It was the first systematic effort to evaluate an individual's personality in order to predict his future behavior. After the war, personality assessment would become a new field in itself, and some of Murray's assistants would go on to establish OSS-like systems at large corporations, starting with AT&T. They also would set up study programs at universities, beginning with the University of California at Berkeley.[10] As would happen repeatedly with the CIA's mind-control research, OSS was years ahead of public developments in behavioral theory and application.

In the postwar years, Murray would be superseded by a young Oklahoma psychologist John Gittinger, who would rise in the CIA on the strength of his ideas about how to make a hard science out of personality assessment and how to use it to manipulate people. Gittinger would build an office within CIA that refined both Murray's assessment function and Walter Langer's indirect analysis of foreign leaders. Gittinger's methods would become an integral part of everyday Agency operations, and he would become Sid Gottlieb's protégé.

Stanley Lovell reasoned that a good way to kill Hitler and the OSS man was always looking for ideas would be to hypnotically control a German prisoner to hate the Gestapo and the Nazi regime and then to give the subject a hypnotic suggestion to assassinate the Führer. The OSS candidate would be let loose in Germany where he would take the desired action, "being under a compulsion that might not be denied," as Lovell wrote.

Lovell sought advice on whether this scheme would work from New York psychiatrist Lawrence Kubie and from the famed Menninger brothers, Karl and William. The Menningers reported that the weight of the evidence showed hypnotism to be incapable of making people do anything that they would not otherwise do. Equally negative, Dr. Kubie added that if a German prisoner had a logical reason to kill Hitler or anyone else, he would not need hypnotism to motivate him.

Lovell and his coworkers apparently accepted this skeptical view of hypnosis, as did the overwhelming

majority of psychologists and psychiatrists in the country. At the time, hypnosis was considered a fringe activity, and there was little recognition of either its validity or its usefulness for any purpose let alone covert operations. Yet there were a handful of serious experimenters in the field who believed in its military potential. The most vocal partisan of this view was the head of the Psychology Department at Colgate University, George "Esty" Estabrooks. Since the early 1930s, Estabrooks had periodically ventured out from his sleepy upstate campus to advise the military on applications of hypnotism.

Estabrooks acknowledged that hypnosis did not work on everyone and that only one person in five made a good enough subject to be placed in a deep trance, or state of somnambulism. He believed that only these subjects could be induced to do things against their apparent will as reveal secrets or commit crimes. He had watched respected members of the community make fools of themselves in the hands of stage hypnotists, and he had compelled his own students to reveal fraternity secrets and the details of private love affairs all of which the subjects presumably did not want to do.

Still his experience was limited. Estabrooks realized that the only certain way to know whether a person would commit a crime like murder under hypnosis was to have the person kill someone. Unwilling to settle the issue on his own by trying the experiment, he felt that government sanction of the process would relieve the hypnotist of personal responsibility. "Any 'accidents' that might occur during the experiments will simply be charged to profit and loss," he wrote, "a very trifling portion of that enormous wastage in human life which is part and parcel of war."

After Pearl Harbor, Estabrooks offered his ideas to OSS, but they were not accep

ted by anyone in government willing to carry them to their logical conclusion. He was reduced to writing books about the potential use of hypnotism in warfare. Cassandra-like, he tried to warn America of the perils posed by hypnotic control. His 1945 novel, *Death in the Mind*, concerned a series of seemingly treasonable acts committed by Allied personnel: an American submarine captain torpedoes one of our own battleships, and the beautiful heroine starts acting in an irrational way which serves the enemy. After a perilous investigation, secret agent Johnny Evans learns that the Germans have been hypnotizing Allied personnel and conditioning them to obey Nazi commands. Evans and his cohorts, shaken by the many ways hypnotism can be used against them, set up elaborate countermeasures and then cannot resist going on the offensive. Objections are heard from the heroine, who by this time has been brutally and rather graphically tortured. She complains that "doing things to people's minds" is "a loathsome way to fight." Her qualms are brushed aside by Johnny Evans, her lover and boss. He sets off after the Germans to

tamper with their minds; Make them traitors; Make them work for us."

In the aftermath of the war, as the U.S. national security apparatus was being constructed, the leaders of

the Central Intelligence Agency would adopt Johnny Evans' mission almost in those very words. Richard Helms, Sid Gottlieb, John Gittinger, George White, and many others would undertake a far-flung and complicated assault on the human mind. In hypnosis and many other fields, scientists even more eager than George Estabrooks would seek CIA approval for the kinds of experiments they would not dare perform on their own. Sometimes the Agency men concurred; on other occasions, they reserved such experiments for themselves. They would tamper with many minds and inevitably cause some to be damaged. In the end, they would minimize and hide their deeds, and they would live to see doubts raised about the health of their own minds.

Notes

The information on Albert Hofmann's first LSD trip and background on LSD came from an interview by the author with Hofmann, a paper by Hofmann called "The Discovery of LSD and Subsequent investigations on Naturally Occurring Hallucinogens," another interview with Hofmann by Michael Horowitz printed in the June 1976 *High Times* magazine, and from a CIA document on LSD produced by the Office of Scientific Intelligence, August 30, 1955, titled "The Strategic Medical Significance of LSD-25." Information on the German mescaline and hypnosis experiments at Dachau came from "Technical Report no. 331-45, German Aviation Research at the Dachau Concentration Camp," October, 1945, US Naval Technical Mission in Europe, found in the papers of Dr. Henry Beecher. Additional information came from *Trials of War Criminals Before the Nuremberg Tribunal*, the book *Doctors of Infamy* by Alexander Mitscherlich and Fred Mielke (New York: H. Schuman, 1949), interviews with prosecution team members Telford Taylor, Leo Alexander, and James McHaney, and an article by Dr. Leo Alexander, "Sociopsychologic Structure of the SS," *Archives of Neurology and Psychiatry*, May, 1948, Vol. 59, pp. 622-34.

The OSS experience in testing marijuana was described in interviews with several former Manhattan Project counterintelligence men, an OSS document dated June 21, 1943, Subject: Development of "truth drug," given the CIA identification number A/B, I, 12/1; from document A/B, I, 64/34, undated, Subject: Memorandum Relative to the use of truth drug in interrogation; document dated June 2, 1943, Subject: Memorandum on T. D. A "confidential memorandum," dated April 4, 1954, found in the papers of George White, also was helpful. The quote on US prisoners passing through Manchuria came from document 19, 18 June 1953, Subject: ARTICHOKE Conference.

The information on Stanley Lovell came from his book, *Of Spies and Strategems* (Englewood Cliffs, N.J.:

Prentice-Hall, 1963), from interviews with his son Richard, a perusal of his remaining papers, interviews

with George Kistiakowsky and several OSS veterans, and from "Science in World War II, the Office of Scientific Research and Development" in *Chemistry: A History of the Chemistry Components of the National Defense Research Committee*, edited

by W. A. Noyes, Jr. (Boston: Little, Brown & Company, 1948). Dr. Walter Langer provided information about his psychoanalytic portrait of Hitler, as did his book, *The Mind of Adolf Hitler* (New York: Basic Books, 1972). Dr. Henry Murray also gave an interview, as did several OSS men who had been through his assessment course. Murray's work is described at length in a book published after the war by the OSS Assessment staff, *Assessment of Men* (New York: Rinehart & Company, 1948). Material on George Estabrooks came from his books, *Hypnotism* (New York: E. P. Dutton and Co., 1945) and *Death in the Mind*, co-authored with Richard Lockridge (New York: E. P. Dutton, 1945), and interviews with his daughter, Doreen Estabrooks Michl, former colleagues, and Dr. Milton Kline.

Footnotes

1. While Hofmann specifically used the word "trip" in a 1977 interview to describe his consciousness-altering experience, the word obviously had no such meaning in 1943 and is used here anachronistically.
2. Del Gracio's name was deleted by the CIA from the OSS document that described the incident, but his identity was learned from the papers of George White, whose widow donated them to Foothills College in Los Altos, California. CIA officials cut virtually all the names from the roughly 16,000 pages of its own papers and the few score pages from OSS that it released to me under the Freedom of Information Act. However, as in this case, many of the names could be found through collateral sources.
3. Naval intelligence officers eventually made a deal in which mob leaders promised to cooperate, and as a direct result, New York Governor Thomas Dewey ordered Del Gracio's chief, boss of bosses, Charles "Lucky" Luciano freed from jail in 1946.
4. The term "Manchurian Candidate" came into the language in 1959 when author Richard Condon made it the title of his best-selling novel that later became a popular movie starring Laurence Harvey and Frank Sinatra. The story was about a joint Soviet-Chinese plot to take an American soldier captured in Korea, condition him at a special brainwashing center located in Manchuria, and create a remote-controlled assassin who was supposed to kill the President of the United States. Condon consulted with a wide variety of experts while researching the book, and some inside sources may well have filled him in on the gist of a discussion that took place at a 1953 meeting at the CIA on behavior control. Said one participant, "... individuals who had come out of North Korea across the Soviet Union to freedom recently apparently had a blank period of disorientation while passing through a special zone in Manchuria." The CIA and military men at this session promised to seek more information, but the matter never came up again in either the documents released by the Agency or in the interviews done for this book.
5. The Code was suggested in essentially its final form by prosecution team consultant, Dr. Leo Alexander, a Boston psychiatrist.
6. Four months before Pearl Harbor, Donovan had enlisted Walter Langer to put together a nationwide network of analysts to study the morale of the country's young men, who, it was widely feared, were not enthusiastic about fighting a foreign war. Pearl Harbor seemed to solve this morale problem, but Langer stayed with Donovan as a part-time psychoanalytic consultant.
7. Langer wrote that Hitler was "masochistic in the extreme inasmuch as he derives sexual pleasure from punishment inflicted on his own body. There is every reason to suppose that during his early years, instead of identifying himself with his father as most boys do, he identified with his mother. This was perhaps easier for him than for most boys since, as we have seen, there is a large feminine component in his physical makeup.... His extreme sentimentality, his emotionality, his occasional softness, and his weeping, even after he became Chancellor, may be regarded as manifestations of a fundamental pattern that undoubtedly had its origin in his relationship to his mother."
8. Although historians have long known that OSS men had been in touch with the G

erman officers who tried to assassinate Hitler in 1944, the fact that OSS independently was trying to murder him has eluded scholars of the period. Stanley Lovell gave away the secret in his 1963 book, *Of Spies and Strategems*, but he used such casual and obscure words that the researchers apparently did not notice. Lovell wrote: "I supplied now and then a carbamate or other quietus medication, all to be injected into der Fhrer's carrots, beets, or whatever." A "quietus medicine" is a generic term for a lethal poison, of which carbamates are one type.

9. Gardner, a psychologist teaching at Mount Holyoke College, helped Murray set up the original program and went on to open the West Coast OSS assessment site at a converted beach club in San Juan Capistrano. After the war, he would become Secretary of HEW in the Johnson administration and founder of Common Cause.

10. Murray is not at all enthusiastic with the spinoffs. "Some of the things done with it turn your stomach," he declares.

CIA officials started preliminary work on drugs and hypnosis shortly after the Agency's creation in 1947, but the behavior-control program did not really get going until the Hungarian government put Josef Cardinal Mindszenty on trial in 1949. With a glazed look in his eyes, Mindszenty confessed to crimes of treason he apparently did not commit. His performance recalled the Moscow purge trials of 1937 and 1938 at which tough and dedicated party apparatchiks had meekly pleaded guilty to long series of improbable offenses. These and a string of postwar trials in other Eastern European countries seemed staged, eerie, and unreal. CIA men felt they had to know how the Communists had rendered the defendants zombielike. In the Mindszenty case, a CIA Security Memorandum declared that "some unknown force" had controlled the Cardinal, and the memo speculated that the communist authorities had used hypnosis on him. In the summer of 1949, the Agency's head of Scientific Intelligence made a special trip to Western Europe to find out more about what the Soviets were doing and "to apply special methods of interrogation for the purpose of evaluation of Russian practices." In other words, fearful that the communists might have used drugs and hypnosis on prisoners, a senior CIA official used exactly the same techniques on refugees and returned prisoners from Eastern Europe. On returning to the United States, this official recommended two courses of action: first, that the Agency consider setting up an escape operation to free Mindszenty; and second, that the CIA train and send to Europe a team skilled in special interrogation methods of the type he had tried out in Europe.

By the spring of 1950, several other CIA branches were contemplating the operational use of hypnosis. The Office of Security, whose main job was to protect Agency personnel and facilities from enemy penetration, moved to centralize all activity in this and other behavioral fields. The Security chief, Sheffield Edwards, a former army colonel who a decade later would personally handle joint CIA-Mafia operations, took the initiative by calling a meeting of all interested Agency parties and proposing that interrogation teams be formed under Security's command. Security would use the teams to check out agents and defectors for the whole CIA. Each team would consist of a psychiatrist, a polygraph (lie detector) expert trained in hypnosis, and a technician. Edwards agreed not to use the teams operationally without the permission of a high-level committee. He called the project BLUEBIRD, a code name which, like all Agency names, had no significance except perhaps to the person who chose it. Edwards classified the program TOP SECRET and stressed the extraordinary need for secrecy. On April 20, 1950, CIA director Roscoe Hillenkoetter approved BLUEBIRD and authorized the use of unvouchered funds to pay for its most sensitive areas. The CIA's behavior-control program now had a bureaucratic structure.

The chief of Scientific Intelligence attended the original BLUEBIRD meeting in Sheffield Edwards' office and assured those present that his office would keep trying to gather all possible data on foreign, particularly Russian, efforts in the behavioral field. Not long afterward, his representative arranged to inspect the Nuremberg Tribunal records to see if they co

ntained anything useful to BLUEBIRD. According to a CIA psychologist who looked over the German research, the Agency did not find much of specific help. "It was a real horror story, but we learned what human beings were capable of," he recalls. "There were some experiments on pain, but they were so mixed up with sadism as not to be useful.... How the victim coped was very interesting." At the beginning, at least, there was cooperation between the scientists and the interrogators in the CIA.

Researchers from Security (who had no special expertise but who were experienced in police work) and researchers from Scientific Intelligence (who lacked operational background but who had academic training) pored jointly over all the open literature and secret reports. They quickly realized that the only way to build an effective defense against mind control was to understand its offensive possibilities. The line between offense and defense if it ever existed soon became so blurred as to be meaningless. Nearly every Agency document stressed goals like "controlling an individual to the point where he will do our bidding against his will and even against such fundamental laws of nature as self-preservation." On reading one such memo, an Agency officer wrote to his boss: "If this is supposed to be covered up as a defensive feasibility study, it's pretty damn transparent."

Three months after the Director approved BLUEBIRD, the first team traveled to Japan to try out behavioral techniques on human subjects probably suspected double agents. The three men arrived in Tokyo in July 1950, about a month after the start of the Korean War. No one needed to impress upon them the importance of their mission. The Security Office ordered them to conceal their true purpose from even the U.S. military authorities with whom they worked in Japan, using the cover that they would be performing "intensive polygraph" work. In stifling, debilitating heat and humidity, they tried out combinations of the depressant sodium amytal with the stimulant benzedrine on each of four subjects, the last two of whom also received a second stimulant, picrotoxin. They also tried to induce amnesia. The team considered the tests successful, but the CIA documents available on the trip give only the sketchiest outline of what happened. [1] Then around October 1950, the BLUEBIRD team used "advanced" techniques on 25 subjects, apparently North Korean prisoners of war.

By the end of that year, a Security operator, Morse Allen, had become the head of the BLUEBIRD program. Forty years old at the time, Allen had spent most of his earlier career rooting out the domestic communist threat, starting in the late 1930s when he had joined the Civil Service Commission and set up its first security files on communists. ("He knows their methods," wrote a CIA colleague.) During World War II, Allen had served with Naval intelligence, first pursuing leftists in New York and then landing with the Marines on Okinawa. After the war, he went to the State Department, only to leave in the late 1940s because he felt the Department was whitewashing certain communist cases. He soon joined the CIA's Office of Security. A suspicious man by inclination and training, Allen took nothing at face value. Like all counterintelligence or security operators, his job was to show why things are not what they seem to be. He was always thinking ahead and behind, punching holes in surface realities. Allen had no academic training for behavioral research (although he did take a short course in hypnotism, a subject that fascinated him). He saw the BLUEBIRD job as one that called for studying every last method the communists might use against the United States and figuring out ways to counter them.

The CIA had schooled Morse Allen in one field which in the CIA's early days became an important part of covert operations: the use of the polygraph. Probably more than any intelligence service in the world, the Agency developed the habit of strapping its foreign agents and eventually, its own employees into the "box." The polygraph measures physiological changes that might show lying: heartbeat, blood pressure, perspiration, and the like. It has never been foolproof. In 1949 the Office of Security estimated that it worked successfully on seven out of eight cases, a very high fraction but not one high enough for those in search of certainty. A psychopathic liar, a hypnotized person, or a specially trained professional can "beat" the machine. Moreover, the skill of the person running the polygraph

aph and asking the questions determines how well the device will work. "A good operator can make brilliant use of the polygraph without plugging it in," claims one veteran CIA case officer. Others maintain only somewhat less extravagantly that its chief value is to deter agents tempted to switch loyalties or reveal secrets. The power of the machine real and imagined to detect infidelity and dishonesty can be an intimidating factor.[2] Nevertheless, the polygraph cannot compel truth. Like Pinocchio's nose, it only indicates lying. In addition, the machine requires enough physical control over the subject to strap him in. For years, the CIA tried to overcome this limitation by developing a "super" polygraph that could be aimed from afar or concealed in a chair.

In this field, as in many others, no behavior control scheme was too farfetched to investigate, and Agency scientists did make some progress.

In December 1950, Morse Allen told his boss, Paul Gaynor, a retired brigadier general with a long

background in counterintelligence and interrogation that he had heard of experiments with an "electro-sleep" machine in a Richmond, Virginia hospital. Such an invention appealed to Allen because it supposedly put people to sleep without shock or convulsions. The BLUEBIRD team had been using drugs to bring on a state similar to a hypnotic trance, and Allen hoped this machine would allow an operator to put people into deep sleep without having to resort to chemicals. In theory, all an operator had to do was to attach the electrode-tipped wires to the subject's head and let the machine do the rest. It cost about \$250 and was about twice the size of a table-model dictating machine. "Although it would not be feasible to use it on any of our own people because there is at least a theoretical danger of temporary brain damage," Morse Allen wrote, "it would possibly be of value in certain areas in connection with POW interrogation or on individuals of interest to this Agency." The machine never worked well enough to get into the testing stage for the CIA.

At the end of 1951, Allen talked to a famed psychiatrist (whose name, like most of the others, the CIA has deleted from the documents released) about a gruesome but more practical technique. This psychiatrist, a cleared Agency consultant, reported that electroshock treatments could produce amnesia for varying lengths of time and that he had been able to obtain information from patients as they came out of the stupor that followed shock treatments. He also reported that a lower setting of the Reiter electroshock machine produced an "excruciating pain" that, while nontherapeutic, could be effective as "a third degree method" to make someone talk. Morse Allen asked if the psychiatrist had ever taken advantage of the "groggy" period that followed normal electroshock to gain hypnotic control of his patients. No, replied the psychiatrist, but he would try it in the near future and report back to the Agency. The psychiatrist also mentioned that continued electroshock treatments could gradually reduce a subject to the "vegetable level," and that these treatments could not be detected unless the subject was given EEG tests within two weeks. At the end of a memo laying out this information, Allen noted that portable, battery-driven electroshock machines had come on the market.

Shortly after this Morse Allen report, the Office of Scientific Intelligence recommended that this same

psychiatrist be given \$100,000 in research funds "to develop electric shock and hypnotic techniques." While Allen thought this subject worth pursuing, he had some qualms about the ultimate application of the shock treatments: "The objections would, of course, apply to the use of electroshock if the end result was creation of a 'vegetable.' [I] believe that these techniques should not be considered except in gravest emergencies, and neutralization by confinement and/or removal from the area would be far more appropriate and certainly safer."

In 1952 the Office of Scientific Intelligence proposed giving another private doctor \$100,000 to

develop BLUEBIRD-related "neurosurgical techniques" presumably lobotomy-connected.[3] Similarly, the Security office planned to use outside consultants to find out about such techniques as ultrasonics, vibrations, concussions, high and low pressure, the uses of various gases in airtight chambers, diet variations, caffeine

ine, fatigue, radiation, heat and cold, and changing light. Agency officials looked into all these areas and many others. Some they studied intensively; others they merely discussed with consultants.

The BLUEBIRD mind-control program began when Stalin was still alive, when the memory of Hitler was fresh, and the terrifying prospect of global nuclear war was just sinking into popular consciousness. The Soviet Union had subjugated most of Eastern Europe, and a Communist party had taken control over the world's most populous nation, China. War had broken out in Korea, and Senator Joseph McCarthy's anti-Communist crusade was on the rise in the United States. In both foreign and domestic politics, the prevailing mood was one of fear even paranoia.

American officials have pointed to the Cold War atmosphere ever since as an excuse for crimes and

excesses committed then and afterward. One recurring litany in national security investigations has been the testimony of the exposed official citing Cold War hysteria to justify an act that he or she would not otherwise defend. The apprehensions of the Cold War do not provide a moral or legal shield for such acts, but they do help explain them. Even when the apprehensions were not well founded, they were no less real to the people involved.

It was also a time when the United States had achieved a new preeminence in the world. After World War

II, American officials wielded the kind of power that diplomats frequently dream of. They established new alliances, new rulers, and even new nations to suit their purposes. They dispensed guns, favors, and aid to scores of nations. Consequently, American officials were noticed, respected, and pampered wherever they went as never before. Their new sense of importance and their Cold War fears often made a dangerous combination it is a fact of human nature that anyone who is both puffed up and afraid is someone to watch out for.

In 1947 the National Security Act created not only the CIA but also the National Security Council in sum, the command structure for the Cold War. Wartime OSS leaders like William Donovan and Allen Dulles lobbied feverishly for the Act. Officials within the new command structure soon put their fear and their grandiose notions to work. Reacting to the perceived threat, they adopted a ruthless and warlike posture toward anyone they considered an enemy most especially the Soviet Union. They took it upon themselves to fight communism and things that might lead to communism everywhere in the world. Few citizens disagreed with them; they appeared to express the sentiments of most Americans in that era, but national security officials still preferred to act in secrecy. A secret study commission under former President Hoover captured the spirit of their call to clandestine warfare:

It is now clear we are facing an implacable enemy whose avowed objective is world domination by whatever means and at whatever cost. There are no rules in such a game. Hitherto acceptable long-standing American concepts of "fair play" must be reconsidered. We must develop effective espionage and counterespionage services and must learn to subvert, sabotage, and destroy our enemies by more clever, more sophisticated, and more effective methods than those used against us.

The men in the new CIA took this job quite seriously. "We felt we were the first line of defense in the anti-Communist crusade," recalls Harry Rositzke, an early head of the Agency's Soviet Division. "There was a clear and heady sense of mission a sense of what a huge job this was." Michael Burke, who was chief of CIA covert operations in Germany before going on to head the New York Yankees and Madison Square Garden, agrees: "It was riveting.... One was totally absorbed in something that has become misunderstood now, but the Cold War in those days was a very real thing with hundreds of thousands of

Soviet troops, tanks, and planes poised on the East German border, capable of moving to the English Channel in forty-eight hours." Hugh Cunningham, an Agency official who stayed on for many years, remembers that survival itself was at stake, "What you were made to feel was that the country was in desperate peril and we had to do whatever it took to save it."

BLUEBIRD and the CIA's later mind-control programs sprang from such alarm. As a matter of course, the CIA was also required to learn the methods and intentions

of all possible foes. "If the CIA had not tried to find out what the Russians were doing with mind-altering drugs in the early 1950s, I think the then-Director should have been fired," says Ray Cline, a former Deputy Director of the Agency. High Agency officials felt they had to know what the Russians were up to. Nevertheless, a careful reading of the contemporaneous CIA documents almost three decades later indicates that if the Russians were scoring breakthroughs in the behavior-control field whose author they almost certainly were not, the CIA lacked intelligence to prove that. For example, a 1952 Security document, which admittedly had an axe to grind with the Office of Scientific Intelligence, called the data gathered on the Soviet programs "extremely poor." The author noted that the Agency's information was based on "second- or third-hand rumors, unsupported statements and non-factual data." [4] Apparently, the fears and fantasies aroused by the Mindszenty trial and the subsequent Korean War "brainwashing" furor outstripped the facts on hand.

The prevalent CIA notion of a "mind-control gap" was as much of a myth as the later bomber and missile "gaps." In any case, beyond the defensive curiosity, mind control took on a momentum of its own.

As unique and frightening as the Cold War was, it did not cause people working for the government to react much differently to each other or power than at other times in American history. Bureaucratic squabbling went on right through the most chilling years of the behavior-control program. No matter how alarmed CIA officials became over the Russian peril, they still managed to quarrel with their internal rivals over control of Agency funds and manpower. Between 1950 and 1952, responsibility for mind

control went from the Office of Security to the Scientific Intelligence unit back to Security again. In

the process, BLUEBIRD was rechristened ARTICHOKE. The bureaucratic wars were drawn-out affairs, baffling to outsiders; yet many of the crucial turns in behavioral research came out of essentially bureaucratic considerations on the part of the contending officials. In general, the Office of Security was full of pragmatists who were anxious to weed out communists (and homosexuals) everywhere. They believed the intellectuals from Scientific Intelligence had failed to produce "one new, usable paper, suggestion, drug, instrument, name of an individual, etc., etc.," as one document puts it. The learned gentlemen from Scientific Intelligence felt that the former cops, military men, and investigators in Security lacked the technical background to handle so awesome a task as controlling the human mind.

"Jurisdictional conflict was constant in this area," a Senate committee would state in 1976. A 1952 report to the chief of the CIA's Medical Staff (itself a participant in the infighting) drew a harsher conclusion:

"There exists a glaring lack of cooperation among the various intra-Agency groups fostered by petty jealousies and personality differences that result in the retardation of the enhancing and advancing of the Agency as a body." When Security took ARTICHOKE back from Scientific Intelligence in 1952, the victory lasted only two and one-half years before most of the behavioral work went to yet another CIA outfit, full of Ph.D.s with operational experience, the Technical Services Staff (TSS). [5]

There was bureaucratic warfare outside the CIA as well, although there were early gestures toward

interagency cooperation. In April 1951 the CIA Director approved liaison with Army, Navy, and Air Force intelligence to avoid duplication of effort. The Army and Navy were both looking for truth drugs, while the prime concern of the Air Force was interrogation techniques used on downed pilots. Representatives of each service attended regular meetings to discuss ARTICHOKE matters. The Agency also invited the FBI, but J. Edgar Hoover's men stayed away.

During their brief period of cooperation, the military and the CIA also exchanged information with the

British and Canadian governments. At the first session in June 1951, the British representative announced at the outset that there had been nothing new in the interrogation business since the days of the Inquisition

and that there was little hope of achieving valuable results through research. He wanted to concentrate on propaganda and political warfare as they applied to such threats as communist penetration of trade unions. The CIA's minutes of the session record that this skeptical Englishman finally agreed to the importance of behavioral research, but one doubts the sincerity of this conversion. The minutes also record a consensus of "no conclusive evidence" that either Western countries or the Soviets had made any "revolutionary progress" in the field, and describe Soviet methods as "remarkably similar . . . to the age-old methods." Nonetheless, the representatives of the three countries agreed to continue investigating behavior-control methods because of their importance to "cold war operations." To what extent the British and Canadians continued cannot be told. The CIA did not stop until the 1970s. Bureaucratic conflict was not the only aspect of ordinary government life that persisted through the Cold

War. Officials also maintained their normal awareness of the ethical and legal consequences of their decisions. Often they went through contorted rationalizations and took steps to protect themselves, but at least they recognized and paused over the various ethical lines before crossing them. It would be unfair to say that all moral awareness evaporated. Officials agonized over the consequences of their acts, and much of the bureaucratic record of behavior control is the history of officials dealing with moral conflicts as they arose. The Security office barely managed to recruit the team psychiatrist in time for the first mission to Japan, and for years, Agency officials had trouble attracting qualified medical men to the project. Speculating why, one Agency memo listed such reasons as the CIA's comparatively low salaries for doctors and ARTICHOKE's narrow professional scope, adding that a candidate's "ethics might be such that he might not care to cooperate in certain more revolutionary phases of our project." This consideration became explicit in Agency recruiting. During the talent search, another CIA memo stated by

another doctor seemed suitable: "His ethics are such that he would be completely cooperative in any phase of our program, regardless of how revolutionary it may be."

The matter was even more troublesome in the task of obtaining guinea pigs for mind-control experiments. "Our biggest current problem," noted one CIA memo, "is to find suitable subjects." The men from ARTICHOKE found their most convenient source among the flotsam and jetsam of the international spy trade: "individuals of dubious loyalty, suspected agents or plants, subjects having known reason for deception, etc." as one Agency document described them. ARTICHOKE officials looked on these people as "unique research material," from whom meaningful secrets might be extracted while the experiments went on. see MACROCOSM mind controlled OFFICIALS themselves

It is fair to say that the CIA operators tended to put less value on the lives of these subjects than they

did on those of American college students, upon whom preliminary, more benign testing was done. They tailored the subjects to suit the ethical sensitivity of the experiment. A psychiatrist who worked on an ARTICHOKE team stresses that no one from the Agency wanted subjects to be hurt. Yet he and his colleagues were willing to treat dubious defectors and agents in a way which not only would be professionally unethical in the United States but also an indictable crime. In short, these subjects were, if not expendable, at least not particularly prized as human beings. As a CIA psychologist who worked for a decade in the behavior-control program, puts it, "One did not put a high premium on the civil rights of a person who was treasonable to his own country or who was operating effectively to destroy us." Another ex-Agency psychologist observes that CIA operators did not have "a universal concept of mankind" and thus were willing to do things to foreigners that they would have been reluctant to try on Americans. "It was strictly a patriotic vision," he says.

ARTICHOKE officials never seemed to be able to find enough subjects. The professional operators particularly the traditionalists were reluctant to turn over agents to the Security men with their unproved methods. The field men did not particu

larly want outsiders, such as the ARTICHOKE crew, getting mixed up in their operations. In the spy business, agents are very valuable property indeed, and operators tend to be very protective of them. Thus the ARTICHOKE teams were given mostly the dregs of the clandestine underworld to work on.

Inexorably, the ARTICHOKE men crossed the clear ethical lines. Morse Allen believed it proved little or

nothing to experiment on volunteers who gave their informed consent. For all their efforts to act naturally,

volunteers still knew they were playing in a make-believe game. Consciously or intuitively, they understood that no one would allow them to be harmed. Allen felt that only by testing subjects "for whom much is at stake (perhaps life and death)," as he wrote, could he get reliable results relevant to operations. In documents and conversation, Allen and his coworkers called such realistic tests "terminal experiments" terminal in the sense that the experiment would be carried through to completion. It would not end when the subject felt like going home or when he or his best interest was about to be harmed. Indeed, the subject usually had no idea that he had ever been part of an experiment.

In every field of behavior control, academic researchers took the work only so far. From Morse Allen's

perspective, somebody then had to do the terminal experiment to find out how well the technique worked in the real world: how drugs affected unwitting subjects,

how massive electroshock influenced memory, how prolonged sensory deprivation disturbed the mind. By definition, terminal experiments went beyond conventional ethical and legal limits. The ultimate terminal experiments caused death, but ARTICHOKE sources state that those were forbidden.

For career CIA officials, exceeding these limits in the name of national security became part of the job,

although individual operators usually had personal lines they would not cross. Most academics wanted no part of the game at this stage nor did Agency men always like having these outsiders around. If academic and medical consultants were brought along for the terminal phase, they usually did the work overseas, in secret. As Cornell Medical School's famed neurologist Harold Wolff explained in a research proposal he made to the CIA, when any of the tests involved doing harm to the subjects, "We expect the Agency to make available suitable subjects and a proper place for the performance of the necessary experiments." Any professional caught trying the kinds of things the Agency came to sponsor holding subjects prisoner, shooting them full of unwanted drugs probably would have been arrested for kidnapping or aggravated assault. Certainly such a researcher would have been disgraced among his peers. Yet, by performing the same experiment under the CIA's banner, he had no worry from the law. His colleagues could not censure him because they had no idea what he was doing. And he could take pride in helping his country.

Without having been there in person, no one can know exactly what it felt like to take part in a terminal

experiment. In any case, the subjects probably do not have fond memories of the experience. While the

researchers sometimes resembled Alphonse and Gastone, they took themselves and their work very seriously. Now they are either dead, or, for their own reasons, they do not want to talk about the tests. Only in the following case have I been able to piece together anything approaching a firsthand account of a terminal experiment, and this one is quite mild compared to the others the ARTICHOKE men planned.

Notes

The origins of the CIA's ARTICHOKE program and accounts of the early testing came from the following agency Documents # 192, 15 January 1953; #3, 17 May 1949; A/B, I, 8/1, 24 February 1949; February 10, 1951 memo on Special Interrogations (no document #); A/B, II, 30/2, 28 September 1949; #5, 15 August 1949; #8, 27 September 1949; #6, 23 August 1949; #13, 5 April 1950; #18, 9 May 1950; #142 (transmittal slip), 19 May 1952; #124, 25 January 1952; A/B, IV, 23/32, 3 March 1952; #23, 21 June 1950; #10, 27 February 1950; #37, 27 October 1950; A/B, I, 39/1, 12 De

ember 1950; A/B, II, 2/2, 5 March 1952; A/B, II, 2/1, 15 February 1952; A/B, V, 134/3, 3 December 1951; A/B, I, 38/5, 1 June 1951; and #400, undated, "Specific Cases of Overseas Testing and Applications of Behavioral Drugs."

The documents were supplemented by interviews with Ray Cline, Harry Rositzke, Michael Burke, Hugh

Cunningham, and several other ex-CIA men who asked to remain anonymous. The Final Report of the Select Committee to Study Governmental Operations with Respect to Intelligence (henceforth called the Church Committee Report) provided useful background.

Documents giving background on terminal experiments include #A/B, II, 10/57; #A/B, II, 10/58, 31 August, 1954; #A/B, II, 10/17, 27 September 1954; and #A/B, I, 76/4, 21 March 1955.

Footnotes

1. For a better-documented case of narcotherapy and narcohypnosis, see Chapter 3

2. While the regular polygraphing of CIA career employees apparently never has turned up a penetration

agent in the ranks, it almost certainly has a deterrent effect on those considering coming out of the homosexual closet or on those considering dipping into the large sums of cash dispensed from proverbial black bags.

3. Whether the Agency ultimately funded this or the electric-shock proposal cited above cannot be determined from the documents.

4. The CIA refused to supply either a briefing or additional material when I asked for more background on Soviet behavior-control programs.

5. This Agency component, responsible for providing the supporting gadgets, disguises, forgeries, secret

writing, and weapons, has been called during its history the Technical Services Division and the Office of

Technical Services as well as TSS, the name which will be used throughout this book.

The Professor and the "A" Treatment The three men were all part of the same Navy team, traveling together to Germany. Their trip was so sensitive that they had been ordered to ignore each other, even as they waited in the terminal at Andrews Air Force Base outside Washington on a sweltering August morning in 1952. Just the month before, Gary Cooper had opened in High Noon, and the notion of showdown whether with outlaws or communists was in the air. With war still raging in Korea, security consciousness was high. Even so, the secrecy surrounding this Navy mission went well beyond ordinary TOP SECRET restrictions, for the team was slated to link up in Frankfurt with a contingent from the most hush-hush agency of all, the CIA. Then the combined group was going to perform dangerous experiments on human subjects. Both Navy and CIA officials believed that any disclosure about these tests would cause grave harm to the American national interest.

The Navy team sweated out a two-hour delay at Andrews before the four-engine military transport finally took off. Not until the plane touched down at the American field in the Azores did one of the group, a

representative of Naval intelligence, flash a prearranged signal indicating that they were not being watched and they could talk. "It was all this cloak-and-dagger crap," recalls another participant, Dr. Samuel Thompson, a psychiatrist, physiologist, and pharmacologist who was also a Navy commander.

The third man in the party was G. Richard Wendt, chairman of the Psychology Department at the University of Rochester and a part-time Navy contractor. A small 46-year-old man with graying blond hair and a fair-sized paunch, Wendt had been the only one with companionship during the hours of decreed silence. He had brought along his attractive young assistant, ostensibly to help him with the experiments. She was not well received by the Navy men, nor would she be appreciated by the CIA operators in Frankfurt. The behavior-control field was very much a man's world, except when women subjects were

used. The professor's relationship with this particular lady was destined to become a source of friction with his fellow experimenters, and, eventually, a topic of official CIA reporting.

In theory, Professor Wendt worked under Dr. Thompson's supervision in a highly classified Navy

program called Project CHATTER, but the strong-minded psychologist did not take anyone's orders easily. Very much an independent spirit, Wendt ironically, had accepted CHATTER's goal of weakening, if not eliminating, free will in others. The Navy program, which had started in 1947, was aimed at developing a truth drug that would force people to reveal their innermost secrets.

Thompson, who inherited Wendt and CHATTER in 1951 when he became head of psychiatric research at the Naval Medical Research Institute, remembers Naval intelligence telling him of the need for a truth drug in case "someone planted an A-bomb in one of our cities and we had twelve hours to find out from a person where it was. What could we do to make him talk?" Thompson concedes he was always "negative" about the possibility that such a drug could ever exist, but he cites the fear that the Russians might develop their own miracle potion as reason enough to justify the program. Also, Thompson and the other U.S. officials could not resist looking for a pill or panacea that would somehow make their side all-knowing or all-powerful.

Professor Wendt had experimented with drugs for the Navy before he became involved in the search for a truth serum. His earlier work had been on the use of Dramamine and other methods to prevent motion sickness, and now that he was doing more sensitive research, the Navy hid it under the cover of continuing his "motion sickness" study. At the end of 1950, the Navy gave Wendt a \$300,000 contract to study such substances as barbiturates, amphetamines, alcohol, and heroin. To preserve secrecy, which often reached fetish proportions in mind-control research, the money flowed to him not through Navy

channels but out of the Secretary of Defense's contingency fund. For those drugs that were not available

from pharmaceutical companies, Navy officials went to the Federal Bureau of Narcotics. The commissioner of Narcotics personally signed the papers, and special couriers carried pouches of illegal drugs through Washington streets and then up to the professor at Rochester. Receipts show that the Bureau sent the Navy 30 grams of pure heroin and 11 pounds of "Mexican grown" marijuana, among other drugs

Like most serious drug researchers, Wendt sampled everything first before testing on assistants and

students. The drug that took up the most space in his first progress report was heroin. He had become his own prime subject. At weekly intervals, he told the Navy, the psychologist gave himself heroin injections and then wrote down his reactions as he moved through the "full range" of his life: driving, shopping, recreation, manual work, family relations, and sexual activity. He noted in himself "slight euphoria . . . heightened aesthetic appreciation . . . absentminded behavior . . . lack of desire to operate at full speed . . . lack of desire for alcohol . . . possibly reduced sex interest . . . feeling of physical well-being." He

concluded in his report that heroin could have "some, but slight value for interrogation" if used on someone "worked on for a long period of time." [1]

Wendt never had any trouble getting student volunteers. He simply posted a notice on a campus

bulletin board, and he wound up with a long waiting list. He chose only men subjects over 21, and he paid everyone accepted after a long interview \$1.00 an hour. With so much government money to spend, he hired over 20 staff assistants, and he built a whole new testing facility in the attic of the school library. Wendt was cautious with his students, and he apparently did not share the hard drugs with them. He usually tested subjects in small groups four to eight at a time. He and his associates watched through a two-way mirror and wrote down the subjects' reactions. He always used both placebos (inert substances) and drugs; the students never knew what if anything they were taking. According to Dr. Thompson, to have alerted them in advance and thus given themselves a chance to steel themselves up "would have spoiled the experiment."

Nonetheless, Wendt's procedure was a far cry from true unwitting testing. Any drug that was powerful enough to break through an enemy's resistance could have a

traumatic effect on the person taking it particularly if the subject was totally unaware of what was happening. The Navy research plan was to do preliminary studies on subjects like Wendt's students, and then, as soon as the drug showed promise, to try it under field conditions. Under normal scientific research, the operational tests would not have been run before the basic work was finished. But the Navy could not wait. The drugs were to be tested on involuntary subjects. Thompson readily admits that this procedure was "unethical," but he says, "We felt we had to do it for the good of country."

During the summer of 1952, Professor Wendt announced that he had found a concoction "so special" that it would be "the answer" to the truth-drug problem, as Thompson recalls it. "I thought it would be a good idea to call the Agency," says Thompson. "I thought they might have someone with something to spill." Wendt was adamant on one point: He would not tell anyone in the Navy or the CIA what his potion contained. He would only demonstrate. Neither the CHATTER nor ARTICHOKE teams could resist the

bait. The Navy had no source of subjects for terminal experiments, but the CIA men agreed to furnish the human beings in Germany even though they had no idea what Wendt had in store for his guinea pigs. The CIA named the operation CASTIGATE.

After settling into a Frankfurt hotel, Wendt, Thompson, and the Naval Intelligence man set out to meet

the ARTICHOKE crew at the local CIA headquarters. It was located in the huge, elongated building that had housed the I. G. Farben industrial complex until the end of the war. The frantic bustle of a U.S. military installation provided ideal cover for this CIA base, and the arrival of a few new Americans attracted no special attention. The Navy group passed quickly through the lobby and rode up the elevator. At the CIA outer office, the team members had to show identification, and Thompson says they were frisked. The Naval Intelligence man had to check his revolver.

A secretary ushered the Navy group in to meet the ARTICHOKE contingent, which had arrived earlier from Washington. The party included team leader Morse Allen, his boss in the Office of Security, Paul Gaynor, and a prominent Washington psychiatrist who regularly left his private practice to fly off on special missions for the Agency. Also present were case officers from the CIA's Frankfurt base who had taken care of the support arrangements the most important of which was supplying the subjects.

Everyone at the meeting wanted to know what drugs Wendt was going to use on the five selected subjects, who included one known double agent, one suspected double, and the three defectors. The professor still was not talking. Dr. Thompson asked what would happen if something went wrong and the subject died. He recalls one of the Frankfurt CIA men replying, "Disposal of the body would be no problem."

After the session ended, Thompson took Wendt aside and pointed out that since the professor, unlike

Thompson, was neither a psychiatrist nor a pharmacologist, he was acting irresponsibly in not having

a qualified physician standing by with antidotes in case of trouble. Wendt finally relented and confided in

Thompson that he was going to slip the subjects a combination of the depressant Seconal, the stimulant

Dexedrine, and tetrahydrocannabinol, the active ingredient in marijuana. Thompson was dumbfounded. He remembers wanting to shoot Wendt on the spot. These were all well-known drugs that had been thoroughly tested. Indeed, even the idea of mixing Seconal and Dexedrine was not original: The combined drug already had its own brand name Dexamyl (and it would eventually have a street name,

"the goofball"). Thompson quickly passed on to the CIA men what Wendt had in mind. [2] They, too, were more than a little disappointed. Nevertheless, there was never any thought of stopping the experiments. The ARTICHOKE team had its own methods to try, even if Wendt's proved a failure, and the whole affair had developed its own momentum. Since this was one of the early ARTICHOKE trips into the field, the team was still working to perfect the logistics of testing. It had reser

ved two CIA "safehouses" in the countryside not far from Frankfurt, and Americans had been assigned to guard the experimental sites. Agency managers had already completed the paperwork for the installation of hidden microphones and two-way mirrors, so all the team members could monitor the interrogations. The first safehouse proved to be a solid old farmhouse set picturesquely in the middle of green fields, far from the nearest dwelling. The ARTICHOKE and CHATTER groups drove up just as the CIA's carpenters were cleaning up the mess they had made in ripping a hole through the building's thick walls. The house had existed for several hundred years without an observation glass peering in on the sitting room, and it had put up some structural resistance to the workmen.

Subject #1 arrived in the early afternoon, delivered in a CIA sedan by armed operators, who had and cuffed him, shackled his feet, and made him lie down on the floor of the back seat. Agency officials described him as a suspected Russian agent, about 40 years old, who had a "Don Juan complex." One can only imagine how the subject must have reacted to these rather inconsistent Americans who only a few hours earlier had literally grabbed him out of confinement, harshly bound him, and sat more or less on top of him as they wandered through idyllic German farm country, and who now were telling him to relax as they engaged him in friendly conversation and offered him a beer. He had no way of knowing that it would be the last unspiked drink he would have for quite some time.

On the following morning, the testing started in earnest. Wendt put 20 mg. of Seconal in the subject's breakfast and then followed up with 50 mg. of Dexedrine in each of his two morning cups of coffee. Wendt gave him a second dose of Seconal in his luncheon beer. The subject was obviously not his normal self whatever that was. What was clear was that Wendt was in way over his head, and even the little professor seemed to realize it. "I don't know how to deal with these people," he told the CIA psychiatric consultant. Wendt flatly refused to examine the subject, leaving the interrogation to the consultant. For his part, the consultant had little success in extracting information not already known to the CIA.

The third day was more of the same: Seconal with breakfast, Dexedrine and marijuana in a glass of water afterwards. The only break from the previous day's routine came at 10:10 A.M. when the subject was allowed to play a short poker game. Then he was given more of Wendt's drugs in two red capsules that were, he was told, "a prescription for his nerves." By 2:40 P.M., Wendt declared that this subject was not the right personality type for his treatment. He explained to his disgusted colleagues that if someone is determined to lie, these drugs will only make him a better liar. He said that the marijuana extract produced a feeling of not wanting to hold anything back and that it worked best on people who wanted to tell the truth but were afraid to. OSS had discovered the same thing almost a decade earlier. Wendt retired temporarily from the scene, and the others concluded it would be a shame to waste a good subject. They decided to give him the "A" (for ARTICHOKE) treatment. This, too, was not very original. It had been used during the war to interrogate prisoners and treat shell-shocked soldiers. As practiced on the suspected Russian agent, it consisted of injecting enough sodium pentothal into the vein of his arm to knock him out and then, twenty minutes later, stimulating him back to semiconsciousness with a shot of Benzedrine. In this case, the benzedrine did not revive the subject enough to suit the psychiatric consultant and he told Dr. Thompson to give the subject another 10 mg. ten minutes later. This put the subject into a state somewhere between waking and sleeping almost comatose and yet bug-eyed. In hypnotic tones that had to be translated into Russian by an interpreter, the consultant used the technique of "regression" to convince the subject he was talking to his wife Eva at some earlier time in his life. This was no easy trick, since a male interpreter was playing Eva. Nevertheless, the consultant states he could "create any fantasy" with 60 to 70 percent of his patients, using narcotherapy (

as in this case) or hypnosis. For roughly an hour, the subject seemed to have no idea he was not speaking with his wife but with CIA operatives trying to find out about his relationship with Soviet intelligence. When the subject started to doze, the consultant had Thompson give him a doubled jolt of Benzedrine. A half hour later, the subject began to weep violently. The consultant decided to end the session, and in his most soothing voice, he urged the subject to fall asleep.

As the subject calmed down, the consultant suggested, with friendly and soothing words, that the subject would remember nothing of the experience when he woke up.

Inducing amnesia was an important Agency goal. "From the ARTICHOKE point of view," states a 1952 document, "the greater the amnesia produced, the more effective the results." Obviously if a victim remembered the "A" treatment, it would stop being a closely guarded ARTICHOKE secret. Presumably, some subject who really did work for the Russians would tell them how the Americans had worked him over. This reality made "disposal" of ARTICHOKE subjects a particular problem. Killing them seems to have been ruled out, but Agency officials made sure that some stayed in foreign prisons for long periods of time. While in numerous specific cases, ARTICHOKE team members claimed success in making their subjects forget, their outside consultants had told them "that short of cutting a subject's throat, a true amnesia cannot be guaranteed." As early as 1950, the Agency had put out a contract to a private researcher to find a memory-destroying drug, but to no apparent avail.[3] In any case, it would be unreasonable to assume that over the years at least one ARTICHOKE subject did not shake off the amnesic commands and tell the Russians what happened to him. As was so often the case with CIA operations, the enemy probably had a much better idea of the Agency's activities than the folks back home.

Back at the safehouse, Wendt was far from through. Four more subjects would be brought to him. The next one was an alleged double agent whom the CIA had code-named EXPLOSIVE. Agency documents describe him as a Russian "professional agent type" and "a hard-boiled individual who apparently has the ability to lie consistently but not very effectively." He was no stranger to ARTICHOKE team members who, a few months before, had plied him with a mixture of drugs and hypnosis under the cover of a "psychiatric-medical" exam. At that time, a professional hypnotist had accompanied the team, and he had given his commands through an elaborate intercom system to an interpreter who, in turn, was apparently able to put EXPLOSIVE under.[4] Afterward, the team reported to the CIA's Director that EXPLOSIVE had revealed "extremely valuable" information and that he had been made to forge his interrogation through a hypnotically induced amnesia. Since that time EXPLOSIVE had been kept in custody. Now

he was being brought out to give Professor Wendt a crack at him with the Seconal-Dexedrine-marijuana combination.

This time, Wendt gave the subject all three drugs together in one beer, delivered at the cocktail hour.

Next came Seconal in a dinner beer and then all three once more in a postprandial beer. There were little, if any, positive results. Wendt ended the session after midnight and commented, "At least we learned one thing from this experiment. The people you have to deal with here are different from American college students."

During the next week, the CIA men brought Wendt three more subjects, with little success. The general attitude toward Wendt became, in Thompson's words, "hostile as all hell." Both the Agency and the Navy groups questioned his competence. With one subject, the professor declared he had given too strong a dose; with the next, too weak. While he had advertised his drugs as tasteless, the subjects realized they had swallowed something. As one subject in the next room was being interrogated in Russian that no one was bothering to translate, Wendt took to playing the same pattern on the piano over and over for a half hour. While the final subject was being questioned, Wendt and his female assistant got a little tipsy on beer. Wendt became so distracted during this experiment that he finally admitted, "My thoughts are elsewhere." His assistant began to giggle. Her presence had become like an open

sore which was made more painful when Mrs. Wendt showed up in Frankfurt and the professor threatened to jump off a church tower, Thompson recalls.

Wendt is not alive to give his version of what happened, but both CIA and Navy sources are consistent in

their description of him. ARTICHOKE team leader Morse Allen felt he had been the victim of "a fraud or at least a gross misinterpretation," and he described the trip as "a waste of time and money." A man who usually hid his feelings, Allen became livid when Wendt's assistant measured drugs out with a penknife. He recommended in his final report that those who develop drugs not be allowed to participate in future field testing. "This, of course, does not mean that experimental work is condemned by the ARTICHOKE team," he wrote, "but a common sense approach in this direction will preclude arguments, alibis, and complaints as in the recent situation." In keeping with this "common sense approach," he also recommended that as "an absolute rule," no women be allowed on ARTICHOKE missions because of the possible danger and because "personal convenience, toilet facilities, etc., are complicated by the presence of women."

Morse Allen and his ARTICHOKE mates returned to the States still convinced that they could find ways to control human behavior, but the Navy men were shaken. Their primary contractor had turned out to be a tremendous embarrassment. Dr. Thompson stated he could never work with Wendt again. Navy officials soon summoned Wendt to Bethesda and told him they were canceling their support for his research. Adding insult to injury, they told him they expected refund of all unspent money. While the Navy managers made some effort to continue CHATTER at other institutions, the program never recovered from the Wendt fiasco. By the end of the next year, 1953, the Korean War had ended and the Navy abandoned CHATTER altogether.

Over the next two decades, the Navy would still sponsor large amounts of specialized behavioral research, and the Army would invest huge sums in schemes to incapacitate whole armies with powerful drugs. But the CIA clearly pulled far into the lead in mind control. In those areas in which military research continued, the Agency stayed way ahead. The CIA consistently was out on what was called the "cutting edge" of the research, sponsoring the lion's share of the most harrowing experiments. ARTICHOKE and its successor CIA programs became an enormous effort that harnessed the energies of hundreds of scientists.

The experience of the CIA psychiatric consultant provides a small personal glimpse of how it felt to be a

soldier in the mind-control campaign. This psychiatrist, who insists on anonymity, estimates that he made between 125 and 150 trips overseas on Agency operations from 1952 through his retirement in 1966. "To be a psychiatrist chasing off to Europe instead of just seeing the same patients year after year, that was extraordinary," he reminisces. "I wish I was back in those days. I never got tired of it." He says his assignments called for "practicing psychiatry in an ideal way, which meant you didn't become involved with your patients. You weren't supposed to." Asked how he felt about using drugs on unwitting foreigners, he snaps, "Depends which side you were on. I never hurt anyone. . . . We were at war."

For the most part, the psychiatrist stopped giving the "A" treatment after the mid-1950s but he continued to use his professional skills to assess and manipulate agents and defectors. His job was to help find out if a subject was under another country's control and to recommend how the person could be switched to the CIA's. In this work, he was contributing to the mainstream of CIA activity that permeates its institutional existence from its operations to its internal politics to its social life: the notion of controlling people. Finding reliable ways to do that is a primary CIA goal, and the business is often a brutal one. As former CIA Director Richard Helms stated in Senate testimony, "The clandestine operator . . . is trained to believe you can't count on the honesty of your agent to do exactly what you want or to report accurately unless you own him body and soul."

Like all the world's secret services, the CIA sought to find the best methods of owning people and making sure they stayed owned. How could an operator be sure of an agent's loyalties? Refugees and defectors were flooding Western Europe, an

d the CIA wanted to exploit them. Which ones were telling the truth? Who was a deception agent or a provocateur. The Anglo-American secret invasion of Albania had failed miserably. Had they been betrayed?[5] Whom could the CIA trust?

One way to try to answer these questions is to use physical duressor torture. Aside from its ethical

drawbacks, however, physical brutality simply does not work very well. As a senior counterintelligence official explains, "If you have a blowtorch up someone's ass, he'll give you tactical information." Yet he will not be willing or able to play the modern espionage game on the level desired by the CIA. One Agency document excludes the use of torture "because such inhuman treatment is not only out of keeping with the traditions of this country, but of dubious effectiveness as compared with various supplemental psychoanalytical techniques."

The second and most popular method to get answers is traditional spy tradecraft.

Given enough time, a good interrogator can very often find out a person's secrets. He applies persuasion and mental seduction, mixed with psychological pressures of every description emotional carrots and sticks. A successful covert operator uses the same sorts of techniques in recruiting agents and making sure they stay in line. While the rest of the population may dabble in this sort of manipulation, the professional operator does it for a living, and he operates mostly outside the system of restraints that normally govern personal relationships. "I never gave a thought to legality or morality," states a retired and quite cynical Agency case officer with over 20 years' experience. "Frankly, I did what worked."

The operator pursues people he can turn into "controlled sources" agents willing to do his bidding

either in supplying intelligence or taking covert action. He seeks people in a position to do something useful for the Agency or who someday might be in such a position, perhaps with CIA aid. Once he picks his target, he usually looks for a weakness or vulnerability he can play on. Like a good fisherman, the clever operator knows that the way to hook his prey is to choose an appropriate bait, which the target will think he is seizing because he wants to. The hook has to be firmly implanted; the agent sometimes tries to escape once he understands the implications of betraying his country. While the case officer might try to convince him he is acting for the good of his homeland, the agent must still face up to being branded a traitor.

Does every man have his price? Not exactly, states the senior counterintelligence man, but he believes a

shrewd operator can usually find a way to reach anyone, particularly through his family. In developing countries, the Agency has caused family members to be arrested and mistreated by the local police, given or withheld medical care for a sick child, and, more prosaically, provided scholarships for a relative to study abroad. This kind of tactic does not work as well on a Russian or Western European, who does not live in a society where the CIA can exert pressure so easily. Like a doctor's bedside manner or a lawyer's courtroom style, spy tradecraft is highly personalized.

Different case officers swear by different approaches, and successful methods are carefully observed and copied. Most CIA operators seem to prefer using an ideological lure if they can. John Stockwell, who left the Agency in 1977 to write a book about CIA operations in Angola, believes his best agents were "people convinced they were doing the right thing . . . who disliked communists and felt the CIA was the right organization." Stockwell recalls his Agency instructors "hammering away at the positive aspect of recruitment. This was where they established the myth of CIA case officers being good guys. They said we didn't use negative control, and we always made the relationship so that both parties were better off for having worked together." More cynical operators, like the one quoted above, take a different view: "You can't create real motivation in a person by waving the flag or by saying this is for the future good of democracy. You've got to have a firmer hold than that.... His opinions can change." This ex-operator favors approaches based either on revenge or helping the agent advance his career: Those are good motives because they can be created with the individual.... Maybe

you start with a Communist party cell member and you help him become a district committee member by eliminating his competition, or you help him get a position where he can get even with someone. At the same time, he's giving you more and more information as he moves forward, and if you ever surface his reports, he's out of business. You've really got him wrapped up. You don't even have to tell him. He realizes it himself. No matter what the approach to the prospective agent, the case officer tries to make money a factor in the relationship. Sometimes the whole recruiting pitch revolves around enrichment. In other instances, the case officer allows the target the illusion that he has sold out for higher motives. Always, however, the operator tries to use money to make the agent dependent. The situation can become sticky with money-minded agents when the case officer insists that part or all of the payments be placed in escrow, to prevent attracting undue attention. But even cash does not create control in the spy business. As the cynical case officer puts it, "Money is tenuous because somebody can always offer more."

Surprisingly, each of the CIA operators sampled agrees that overt blackmail is a highly overrated form of control. The senior counterintelligence man notes that while the Russians frequently use some variety of

entrapmentsexual or otherwise the CIA rarely did. "Very few [Agency] case officers were tough enough" to pull it off and sustain it, he says. "Anytime an agent has been forced to cooperate, you can take it for granted that he has two things on his mind: he is looking for a way out and for revenge. Given the slightest opportunity, he will hit you right between the eyes." Blackmail could backfire in unexpected ways. John Stockwell remembers an agent in Southeast Asia who wanted to quit: "The case officer leaned on the guy and said, 'Look, friend, we still need your intelligence, and we have receipts you signed which we can turn over to the local police.' The agent blew his brains out, leaving a suicide note regretting his cooperation with the CIA and telling how the Agency had tried to blackmail him. It caused some problems with the local government."

The case officer always tries to weave an ever-tightening web of control around his agent. His methods of doing so are so personal and so basic that they often reveal more about the case officer himself than the agent, reflecting his outlook and his personal philosophy. The cynical operator describes his usual technique, which turns out to be a form of false idealism: "You've got to treat a man as an equal and convince him you're partners in this thing. Even if he's a communist party member, you can't deal with him like a crumb. You sit down with him and ask how are the kids, and you remember that he told you last time that his son was having trouble in school. You build personal rapport. If you treat him like dirt or an object of use, eventually he'll turn on you or drop off the bandwagon."

John Stockwell's approach relies on the power of imagination in a humdrum world:

"I always felt the real key was that you were offering something special a real secret life something that he and you only knew made him different from all the pedestrian paper shufflers in a government office or a boring party cell meeting. Everybody has a little of Walter Mitty in him what a relief to know you really do work for the CIA in your spare time."

Sometimes a case officer wants to get the agent to do something he does not think he wants to do. One former CIA operator uses a highly charged metaphor to describe how he did it: "Sometimes one partner in a relationship wants to get into deviations from standard sex. If you have some control, you might be able to force your partner to try different things, but it's much better to lead her down the road a step at a time, to discuss it and fantasize until eventually she's saying, 'Let's try this thing.' If her inhibitions and moral reservations are eroded and she is turned on, it's much more fun and there's less chance of blowback [exposure, in spy talk].... It's the same with an agent." All case officers and particularly counterintelligence men harbor recurring fears that their agents will betray them. The suspicious professional looks for telltale signs like lateness,

nervousness, or inconsistency. He relies on his intuition. "The more you've been around agents, the more likely you are to sense that something isn't what it should be," comments the senior counterintelligence man. "It's like with children."

No matter how skillfully practiced, traditional spycraft provides only incomplete answers to the nagging question of how much the Agency can really trust an agent. All the sixth sense, digging, and deductive reasoning in the world do not produce certainty in a field that is based on deception and lies. Whereas the British, who invented the game, have historically understood the need for patience and a stiff upper lip, Americans tend to look for quick answers, often by using the latest technology. "We were very gimmick-prone," says the senior counterintelligence official. Gimmicks machines, drugs, technical tricks comprise the third method of behavior control, after torture and tradecraft.

Like safecrackers who swear by the skill in their fingertips, most of the Agency's mainstream operators disparage newfangled gadgets. Many now claim that drugs, hypnosis, and other exotic methods actually detract from good tradecraft because they make operators careless and lazy.

Nevertheless, the operators and their high-level sponsors, like Allen Dulles and Richard Helms,

consistently pushed for the magic technique the deus ex machina that would solve their problems. Caught in the muck and frustration of ordinary spywork, operators hoped for a miracle tool. Faced with liars and deceivers, they longed for a truth drug. Surrounded by people who knew too much, they sought a way to create amnesia. They dreamed of finding means to make unwilling people carry out specific tasks, such as stealing documents, provoking a fight, killing someone, or otherwise committing an antisocial act. Secret agents recruited by more traditional appeals to idealism, greed, ambition, or fear had always done such deeds, but they usually gave their spymasters headaches in the process. Sometimes they balked. Moreover, first they had to agree to serve the CIA. The best tradecraft in the world seldom works against a well-motivated target. (The cynical operator recalls offering the head of Cuban intelligence \$1,000,000 in 1966 at a Madrid hotel only to receive a flat rejection.) Plagued by the unsureness, Agency officials hoped to take the randomness indeed, the free will out of agent handling. As one psychologist who worked on behavior control describes it, "The problem of every intelligence operation is how do you remove the human element? The operators would come to us and ask for the human element to be removed." Thus the impetus toward mind-control research came not only from the lure of science and the fantasies of science fiction, it also came from the heart of the spy business.

Notes

The primary sources for the material on Professor Wendt's trip to Frankfurt were Dr. Samuel V. Thompson then of the Navy, the CIA psychiatric consultant, several of Wendt's former associates, as well as three CIA documents that described the testing: Document # 168, 19 September 1952, Subject: "Project LGQ"; Document # 168, 18 September 1952, Subject: Field Trip of ARTICHOKE team, 20 August-September 1952; and #A/B, II, 33/21, undated, Subject: Special Comments.

Information on the Navy's Project CHATTER came from the Church Committee Report, Book I, pp. 337-38. Declassified Navy Documents N-23, February 13, 1951, Subject: Procurement of Certain Drugs; N-27, undated, Subject: Project CHATTER; N-29, undated, Subject: Status Report: Studies of Motion Sickness, Vestibular Function, and Effects of Drugs; N-35, October 27, 1951, Interim Report; N-38, 30 September, 1952, Memorandum for File; and N-39, 28 October, 1952, Memorandum for File. The information on the heroin found in Wendt's safe comes from the Rochester Democrat and Chronicle, October 2, 1977 and considerable background on Wendt's Rochester testing program was found in the Rochester Times-Union, January 28, 1955. The CIA quote on heroin came from May 15, 1952 OSI Memorandum to the Deputy Director, CIA, Subject: Special Interrogation.

Information on the Agency's interest in amnesia came from 14 January 1952 memo,

Subject: BLUEBIRD/ARTICHOKE, Proposed Research; 7 March 1951, Subject: Informal Discussion with Chief [deleted] Regarding "Disposal"; 1 May 1951, Subject: Recommendation for Disposal of Maximum

Custody Defectors; and #A/B, I, 75/13, undated, Subject: Amnesia.

The quote from Homer on nepenthe was found in Sidney Cohen's The Beyond Within: The LSD Story (New York: Atheneum, 1972).

The section on control came from interviews with John Stockwell and several other former CIA men.

Footnotes

1. What Wendt appears to have been getting at namely, that repeated shots of heroin might have an effect on interrogation was stated explicitly in a 1952 CIA document which declared the drug "can be useful in reverse because of the stresses produced when . . . withdrawn from those addicted." Wendt's interest in heroin seems to have lasted to his death in 1977, long after his experiments had stopped.

The woman who cleaned out his safe at that time told the Rochester Democrat and Chronicle she found a quantity of the white powder, along with syringes and a good many other drugs.

2. Being good undercover operators, the CIA men never let on to Wendt that they knew his secret, and Wendt was not about to give it away. Toward the end of the trip, he told the consultant he would feel "unpatriotic" if he were to share his secret because the ARTICHOKE team was "not competent" to use the drugs.

3. Homer reported the ancient Greeks had such a substance nepenthe "a drug to lull all pain and anger, and bring forgetfulness of every sorrow."

4. Neither Morse Allen nor anyone else on the ARTICHOKE teams spoke any foreign languages. Allen believed that the difficulty in communicating with the guinea pigs hampered ARTICHOKE research.

5. The answer was yes, in the sense that Soviet agent Harold "Kim" Philby, working as British intelligence's liaison with the CIA apparently informed his spymasters of specific plans to set up anticommunist resistance movements in Albania and all over Eastern Europe. The Russians almost certainly learned about CIA plans to overthrow communist rule in Eastern Europe and in the Soviet Union itself. Knowing of such operations presumably increased Soviet hostility.

PART II

INTELLIGENCE OR "WITCHES POTIONS"

LSD

Albert Hofmann's discovery of LSD in 1943 may have begun a new age in the exploration of the human mind, but it took six years for word to reach America. Even after Hofmann and his coworkers in Switzerland published their work in a 1947 article, no one in the United States seemed to notice. Then in 1949, a famous Viennese doctor named Otto Kauders traveled to the United States in search of research funds. He gave a conference at Boston Psychopathic Hospital, [1] a pioneering mental-health institution affiliated with Harvard Medical School, and he spoke about a new experimental drug called d-lysergic

acid diethylamide. Milton Greenblatt, the hospital's research director, vividly recalls Kauders' description of how an infinitesimally small dose had rendered Dr. Hofmann temporarily "crazy." "We were very interested in anything that could make someone schizophrenic," says Greenblatt. If the drug really did induce psychosis for a short time, the Boston doctors reasoned, an antidote which they hoped to find might cure schizophrenia. It would take many years of research to show that LSD did not, in fact, produce a "model psychosis," but to the Boston doctors in 1949, the drug showed incredible promise. Max Rinkel, a neuro-psychiatrist and refugee from Hitler's Germany, was so intrigued by Kauders' presentation that he quickly contacted Sandoz, the huge Swiss pharmaceutical firm where Albert Hofmann worked. Sandoz officials arranged to ship some LSD across the Atlantic.

The first American trip followed. The subject was Robert Hyde, a Vermont-born psychiatrist who was Boston Psychopathic's number-two man. A bold, innovative sort, Hyde took it for granted that there would be no testing program until he tried

the drug. With Rinkel and the hospital's senior physician, H. Jackson DeShon looking on, Hyde drank a glass of water with 100 micrograms of LSD in it less than half Hofmann's dose, but still a hefty jolt. DeShon describes Hyde's reaction as "nothing very startling." The perpetually active Hyde insisted on making his normal hospital rounds while his colleagues tagged along. Rinkel later told a scientific conference that Hyde became "quite paranoid, saying that we had not given him anything. He also berated us and said the company had cheated us, given us plain water. That was not Dr. Hyde's normal behavior; he is a very pleasant man." Hyde's first experience was hardly as dramatic as Albert Hofmann's, but then the Boston psychiatrist had not, like Hofmann, set off on a voyage into the complete unknown. For better or worse, LSD had come to America in 1949 and had embarked on a strange trip of its own. Academic researchers would study it in search of knowledge that would benefit all mankind. Intelligence agencies, particularly the CIA, would subsidize and shape the form of much of this work to learn how the drug could be used to break the will of enemy agents, unlock secrets in the minds of trained spies, and otherwise manipulate human behavior. These two strains of helping people and of controlling them would coexist rather comfortably through the 1950s. Then, in the 1960s, LSD would escape from the closed world of scholar and spy, and it would play a major role in causing a cultural upheaval that would have an impact both on global politics and on intimate personal beliefs. The trip would wind up to borrow some hyperbole from the musical Hair with "the youth of America on LSD."

The counterculture generation was not yet out of the nursery, however, when Bob Hyde went tripping: Hyde himself would not become a secret CIA consultant for several years. The CIA and the military intelligence agencies were just setting out on their quest for drugs and other exotic methods to take possession of people's minds. The ancient desire to control enemies through magical spells and potions had come alive again, and several offices within the CIA competed to become the head controllers. Men from the Office of Security's ARTICHOKE program were struggling as they had OSS before them

to find a truth drug or hypnotic method that would aid in interrogation. Concurrently, the Technical Services Staff (TSS) was investigating in much greater depth the whole area of applying chemical and biological warfare (CBW) to covert operations. TSS was the lineal descendent of Stanley Lovell's Research and Development unit in OSS, and its officials kept alive much of the excitement and urgency of the World War II days when Lovell had tried to bring out the Peck's Bad Boy in American scientists.

Specialists from TSS furnished backup equipment for secret operations: false papers, bugs, taps, suicide pills, explosive seashells, transmitters hidden in false teeth, cameras in tobacco pouches, invisible inks, and the like. In later years, these gadget wizards from TSS would become known for supplying some of history's more ludicrous landmarks, such as Howard Hunt's ill-fitting red wig; but in the early days of the CIA, they gave promise of transforming the spy world.

Within TSS, there existed a Chemical Division with functions that few others even in TSS knew about. These had to do with using chemicals (and germs) against specific people. From 1951 to 1956, the years when the CIA's interest in LSD peaked, Sidney Gottlieb, a native of the Bronx with a Ph.D. in chemistry from Cal Tech, headed this division. (And for most of the years until 1973, he would oversee TSS's behavioral programs from one job or another.) Only 33 years old when he took over the

Chemical Division, Gottlieb had managed to overcome a pronounced stammer and a clubfoot to rise through Agency ranks. Described by several acquaintances as a "compensator," Gottlieb prided himself on his ability, despite his obvious handicaps, to pursue his cherished hobby, folk dancing. On returning from secret missions overseas, he invariably brought back a new step that he would dance with surprising grace. He could call out instructions for the most complicated dances without a break in his voice, infecting others with enthusiasm. A man of unorthodox tastes, Gottlieb lived in a former slave cabin that he had remodeled himself with his wife, the daughter of Presbyterian missionaries in India, and his four chi

ldren. Each morning, he rose at 5:30 to milk the goats he kept on his 15 acres outside Washington. The

Gottliebs drank only goat's milk, and they made their own cheese. They also raised Christmas trees which they sold to the outside world. Greatly respected by his former colleagues, Gottlieb, who refused to be interviewed for this book, is described as a humanist, a man of intellectual humility and strength, willing to carry out, as one ex-associate puts it, "the tough things that had to be done." This associate fondly recalls, "When you watched him, you gained more and more respect because he was willing to work so hard to get an idea across. He left himself totally exposed. It was more important for us to get the idea than for him not to stutter." One idea he got across was that the Agency should investigate the potential use of the obscure new drug, LSD, as a spy weapon.

At the top ranks of the Clandestine Services (officially called the Directorate of Operations but popularly known as the "dirty tricks department"), Sid Gottlieb had a champion who appreciated his qualities,

Richard Helms. For two decades, Gottlieb would move into progressively higher positions in the wake of Helms' climb to the highest position in the Agency. Helms, the tall, smooth "preppie," apparently liked the way the Jewish chemist, who had started out at Manhattan's City College, could thread his way through complicated technical problems and make them understandable to nonscientists. Gottlieb was loyal and he followed orders. Although many people lay in the chain of command between the two men, Helms preferred to avoid bureaucratic niceties by dealing directly with Gottlieb.

On April 3, 1953, Helms proposed to Director Allen Dulles that the CIA set up a program under Gottlieb for "covert use of biological and chemical materials." Helms made clear that the Agency could use these methods in "present and future clandestine operations" and then added, "Aside from the offensive potential, the development of a comprehensive capability in this field . . . gives us a thorough knowledge of the enemy's theoretical potential, thus enabling us to defend ourselves against a foe who might not be as restrained in the use of these techniques as we are." Once again, as it would throughout the history of the behavioral programs, defense justified offense. Ray Cline, often a bureaucratic rival of Helms, notes the spirit in which the future Director pushed this program: "Helms fancied himself a pretty tough cookie. It was fashionable among that group to fancy they were rather impersonal about dangers, risks, and human life. Helms would think it sentimental and foolish to be against something like this."

On April 13, 1953 the same day that the Pentagon announced that any U.S. prisoner refusing repatriation in Korea would be listed as a deserter and shot if caught Allen Dulles approved the program, essentially as put forth by Helms. Dulles took note of the "ultra-sensitive work" involved and agreed that the project would be called MKULTRA.[2] He approved an initial budget of \$300,000, exempted the program from normal CIA financial controls, and allowed TSS to start up research projects

"without the signing of the usual contracts or other written agreements." Dulles ordered the Agency's

bookkeepers to pay the costs blindly on the signatures of Sid Gottlieb and Willis Gibbons, a former U.S. Rubber executive who headed TSS.

As is so often the case in government, the activity that Allen Dulles approved with MKULTRA was already under way, even before he gave it a bureaucratic structure.

Under the code name MKDELTA, the Clandestine Services had set up procedures the year before to govern the use of CBW products. (MKDELTA now became the operational side of MKULTRA.) Also in 1952, TSS had made an agreement with the Special Operations Division (SOD) of the Army's biological research center at Fort Detrick, Maryland whereby SOD would produce germ weapons for the CIA's use (with the program called MKNAOMI). Sid Gottlieb later testified that the purpose of these programs was "to investigate whether and how it was possible to modify an individual's behavior by covert means. The context in which this investigation was started was that of the height of the Cold War with the Korean War just winding down; with the CIA organizing its resources to liberate Eastern Europe by

paramilitary means; and with the threat of Soviet aggression very real and tangible, as exemplified by the recent Berlin airlift" (which occurred in 1948).

In the early days of MKULTRA, the roughly six TSS professionals who worked on the program spent a good deal of their time considering the possibilities of LSD.[3] "The most fascinating thing about it," says one of them, "was that such minute quantities had such a terrific effect." Albert Hofmann had gone off into another world after swallowing less than 1/100,000 of an ounce. Scientists had known about the mind-altering qualities of drugs like mescaline since the late nineteenth century, but LSD was several thousand times more potent. Hashish had been around for millennia, but LSD was roughly a million times stronger (by weight). A two-suitcase suitcase could hold enough LSD to turn on every man, woman, and child in the United States. "We thought about the possibility of putting some in a city water supply and

having the citizens wander around in a more or less happy state, not terribly interested in defending themselves,"

recalls the TSS man. But incapacitating such large numbers of people fell to the Army Chemical Corps, which also tested LSD and even stronger hallucinogens. The

CIA was concentrating on individuals. TSS officials understood that LSD distorted a person's sense of reality, and they felt compelled to learn whether it could alter someone's basic loyalties. Could the CIA make spies out of tripping Russians or vice versa? In the early 1950s, when the Agency developed an almost desperate need to know more about LSD, almost no outside information existed on the subject. Sandoz had done some clinical studies, as had a few other places, including Boston Psychopathic, but the work generally had not moved much beyond the horse-and-buggy stage. The MKULTRA team had literally hundreds of questions about LSD's

physiological, psychological, chemical, and social effects. Did it have any antidotes? What happened if it

were combined with other drugs? Did it affect everyone the same way? What was the effect of doubling the dose? And so on.

TSS first sought answers from academic researchers, who, on the whole, gladly cooperated and let the Agency pick their brains. But CIA officials realized that no one would undertake a quick and systematic study of the drug unless the Agency itself paid the bill. Almost no government or private money was then available for what had been dubbed "experimental psychiatry." Sandoz wanted the drug tested, for its own commercial reasons, but beyond supplying it free to researchers, it would not assume the costs. The National Institutes of Mental Health had an interest in LSD's relationship to mental illness, but CIA officials wanted to know how the drug affected normal people, not sick ones. Only the military services, essentially for the same reasons as the CIA, were willing to sink much money into LSD, and the Agency

men were not about to defer to them. They chose instead to take the lead in effect to create a whole new field of research.

Suddenly there was a huge new market for grants in academia, as Sid Gottlieb and his aides began to fund LSD projects at prestigious institutions. The Agency's LSD pathfinders can be identified: Bob Hyde's group at Boston Psychopathic, Harold Abramson at Mt. Sinai Hospital and Columbia University in New York, Carl Pfeiffer at the University of Illinois Medical School, Harris Isbell of the NIMH-sponsored Addiction Research Center in Lexington, Kentucky, Louis Jolyon West at the University of Oklahoma, and Harold Hodge's group at the University of Rochester. The Agency disguised its involvement by

passing the money through two conduits: the Josiah Macy, Jr. Foundation, a rich establishment institution which served as a cutout (intermediary) only for a year or two, and the Geschickter Fund for Medical Research, a Washington, D.C. family foundation, whose head, Dr. Charles Geschickter, provided the Agency with a variety of services for more than a decade. Reflexively, TSS officials felt they had to keep the CIA connection secret. They could only "assume," according to a 1955 study, that Soviet scientists understood the drug's "strategic importance" and were capable of making it themselves. They did not want to spur the Russians into starting their own LSD program or into devising countermeasures.

The CIA's secrecy was also clearly aimed at the folks back home. As a 1963 Inspector General's report stated, "Research in the manipulation of human behavior is considered by many authorities in medicine and related fields to be professionally unethical"; therefore, openness would put "in jeopardy" the reputations of the outside researchers. Moreover, the CIA Inspector General declared that disclosure of certain MKULTRA activities could result in "serious adverse reaction" among the American public.

At Boston Psychopathic, there were various levels of concealment. Only Bob Hyde and his boss, the hospital superintendent, knew officially that the CIA was funding the hospital's LSD program from 1952 on, to the tune of about \$40,000 a year. Yet, according to another member of the Hyde group, Dr. DeShon, all senior staff understood where the money really came from. "We agreed not to discuss it," says DeShon. "I don't see any objection to this. We never gave it to anyone without his consent and without explaining it in detail." Hospital officials told the volunteer subjects something about the nature of the experiments but nothing about their origins or purpose. None of the subjects had any idea that the CIA was paying for the probing of their minds and would use the results for its own purposes; most of the staff was similarly ignorant.

Like Hyde, almost all the researchers tried LSD on themselves. Indeed, many believed they gained real

insight into what it felt like to be mentally ill, useful knowledge for health professionals who spent their lives treating people supposedly sick in the head. Hyde set up a multidisciplinary program virtually unheard of at the time that brought together psychiatrists, psychologists, and physiologists. As subjects, they used each other, hospital patients, and volunteers mostly students from the Boston area. They worked through a long sequence of experiments that served to isolate variable after variable. Palming themselves off as foundation officials, the men from MKULTRA frequently visited to observe and suggest areas of future research. One Agency man, who himself tripped several times under Hyde's general supervision, remembers that he and his colleagues would pass on a nugget that another contractor like Harold Abramson had gleaned and ask Hyde to perform a follow-up test that might answer a question of interest to the Agency. Despite these tangents, the main body of research proceeded in a planned and orderly fashion. The researchers learned that while some subjects seemed to become schizophrenic, many others did not. Surprisingly, true schizophrenics showed little reaction at all to LSD, unless given massive doses. The Hyde group found out that the quality of a person's reaction was determined mainly by the person's basic personality structure (set) and the environment (setting) in which he or she took the drug. The subject's expectation of what would happen also played a major part. More than anything else, LSD tended to intensify the subject's existing characteristics of ten to extremes. A little suspicion could grow into major paranoia, particularly in the company of people perceived as threatening.

Unbeknownst to his fellow researchers, the energetic Dr. Hyde also advised the CIA on using LSD in covert operations. A CIA officer who worked with him recalls:

"The idea would be to give him the details of what had happened [with a case], and he would speculate. As a sharp M.D. in the old-school sense, he would look at things in ways that a lot of recent bright lights couldn't get.... He had a good sense of make-do." The Agency paid Hyde for his time as a consultant, and TSS officials eventually set aside a special MKULTRA subproject as Hyde's private funding mechanism. Hyde received funds from yet another MKULTRA subproject that TSS men created for him in 1954, so he could serve as a cutout for Agency purchases of rare chemicals. His first buy was to be \$32,000 worth of corynanthine, a possible antidote to LSD, that would not be traced to the CIA.

Bob Hyde died in 1976 at the age of 66, widely hailed as a pacesetter in mental health. His medical and intelligence colleagues speak highly of him both personally and professionally. Like most of his generation, he apparently considered helping the CIA a patriotic duty. An Agency officer states that Hyde never raised doubts about his covert work. "He wouldn't moralize. He had a lot of trust in the people he was dealing with [from the CIA]. He had pretty well reached the conclusion that if they deci

ded to do something [operationally], they had tried whatever else there was and were willing to risk it."

Most of the CIA's academic researchers published articles on their work in professional journals, but those long, scholarly reports often gave an incomplete picture of the research. In effect, the scientists would write openly about how LSD affects a patient's pulse rate, but they would tell only the CIA how the drug could be used to ruin that patient's marriage or memory. Those researchers who were aware of the Agency's sponsorship seldom published anything remotely connected to the instrumental and rather unpleasant questions the MKULTRA men posed for investigation. That was true of Hyde and of

Harold Abramson, the New York allergist who became one of the first Johnny Apple seeds of LSD by giving it to a number of his distinguished colleagues. Abramson documented all sorts of experiments on topics like the effects of LSD on Siamese fighting fish and snails,[4] but he never wrote a word about one of his early LSD assignments from the Agency. In a 1953 document, Sid Gottlieb listed subjects he expected Abramson to investigate with the \$85,000 the Agency was furnishing him. Gottlieb wanted "operationally pertinent materials along the following lines: a. Disturbance of Memory; b. Discrediting by Aberrant Behavior; c. Alteration of Sex Patterns; d. Eliciting of Information; e. Suggestibility;

f. Creation of Dependence." Dr. Harris Isbell, whose work the CIA funded through Navy cover with the approval of the Director of the National Institutes of Health, published his principal findings, but he did not mention how he obtained his subjects. As Director of the Addiction Research Center at the huge Federal drug hospital in Lexington, Kentucky, he had access to a literally captive population. Inmates

heard on the grapevine that if they volunteered for Isbell's program, they would be rewarded either in the

drug of their choice or in time off from their sentences. Most of the addicts chose drugs usually heroin or morphine of a purity seldom seen on the street. The subjects signed an approval form, but they were not told the names of the experimental drugs or the probable effects. This mattered little, since the "volunteers" probably would have granted their informed consent to virtually anything to get hard drugs.

Given Isbell's almost unlimited supply of subjects, TSS officials used the Lexington facility as a place to

make quick tests of promising but untried drugs and to perform specialized experiments they could not easily duplicate elsewhere. For instance, Isbell did one study for which it would have been impossible to attract student volunteers. He kept seven men on LSD for 77 straight days.[5] Such an experiment is as chilling as it is astonishing both to lovers and haters of LSD. Nearly 20 years after Dr. Isbell's early work, counterculture journalist Hunter S. Thompson delighted and frightened his readers with accounts of drug binges lasting a few days, during which Thompson felt his brain boiling away

in the sun, his nerves wrapping around enormous barbed wire forts, and his remaining faculties reduced to their reptilian antecedents. Even Thompson would shudder at the thought of 77 days straight on LSD, and it is doubtful he would joke about the idea. To Dr. Isbell, it was just another experiment. "I have had seven patients who have now been taking the drug for more than 42 days," he wrote in the middle of the test, which he called "the most amazing demonstration of drug tolerance I have ever seen." Isbell tried to "break through this tolerance" by giving triple and quadruple doses of LSD to the inmates.

Filled with intense curiosity, Isbell tried out a wide variety of unproven drugs on his subjects. Just as

soon as a new batch of scopolamine, rivea seeds, or bufotenine arrived from the CIA or NIMH, he would start testing. His relish for the task occasionally shone through the dull scientific reports. "I will write you a letter as soon as I can get the stuff into a man or two," he informed his Agency contact.

No corresponding feeling shone through for the inmates, however. In his few reco

rded personal comments, he complained that his subjects tended to be afraid of the doctors and were not as open in describing their experiences as the experimenters would have wished. Although Isbell made an effort to "break through the barriers" with the subjects, who were nearly all black drug addicts, Isbell finally decided "in all probability, this type of behavior is to be expected with patients of this type." The subjects have long since scattered, and no one apparently has measured the aftereffects of the more extreme experiments on them.

One subject who could be found spent only a brief time with Dr. Isbell. Eddie Flowers was 19 years old and had been in Lexington for about a year when he signed up for Isbell's program. He lied about his age to get in, claiming he was 21. All he cared about was getting some drugs. He moved into the experimental wing of the hospital where the food was better and he could listen to music. He loved heroin but knew nothing about drugs like LSD. One day he took something in a graham cracker. No one ever told him the name, but his description sounds like it made him tripbadly, to be sure. "It was the worst shit I ever had," he says. He hallucinated and suffered for 16 or 17 hours. "I was frightened. I wouldn't take it again." Still, Flowers earned enough "points" in the experiment to qualify for his "payoff in heroin. All he had to do was knock on a little window down the hall. This was the drug bank. The man in charge kept a list of the amount of the hard drug each inmate had in his account. Flowers just had to say how much he

wanted to withdraw and note the method of payment. "If you wanted it in the vein, you got it there," recalls Flowers who now works in a Washington, D.C. drug rehabilitation center.

Dr. Isbell refuses all request for interviews. He did tell a Senate subcommittee in 1975 that he inherited the drug payoff system when he came to Lexington and that "it was the custom in those days.... The ethical codes were not so highly developed, and there was a great need to know in order to protect the public in assessing the potential use of narcotics.... I personally think we did a very excellent job."

For every Isbell, Hyde, or Abramson who did TSS contract work, there were dozens of others who simply

served as casual CIA informants, some witting and some not. Each TSS project officer had a skull session with dozens of recognized experts several times a year.

"That was the only way a tiny staff like Sid Gottlieb's could possibly keep on top of the burgeoning behavioral sciences," says an ex-CIA official. "There would be no way you could do it by library research or the Ph.D. dissertation approach." The TSS men always asked their contacts for the names of others they could talk to, and the contacts would pass them on to other interesting scientists.

In LSD research, TSS officers benefited from the energetic intelligence gathering of their contractors, particularly Harold Abramson. Abramson talked regularly to virtually everyone interested in the drug, including the few early researchers not funded by the Agency or the military, and he reported his findings to TSS.

In addition, he served as reporting secretary of two conference series sponsored by the Agency's sometime conduit, the Macy Foundation. These series each lasted over five year periods in the 1950s; one dealt with "Problems of Consciousness" and the other with "Neuropharmacology." Held once a year in the genteel surroundings of the Princeton Inn, the Macy Foundation conferences brought together TSS's (and the military's) leading contractors, as part of a group of roughly 25 with the multidisciplinary background that TSS officials so loved. The participants came from all over the social

sciences and included such luminaries as Margaret Mead and Jean Piaget. The topics discussed usually mirrored TSS's interests at the time, and the conferences served as a spawning ground for ideas that allowed researchers to engage in some healthy cross-fertilization.

Beyond the academic world, TSS looked to the pharmaceutical companies as another source on drugs and for a continuing supply of new products to test. TSS's Ray Treichler handled the liaison function, and this secretive little man built up close relationships with

many of the industry's key executives. He had a particular knack for convincing them he would not reveal their trade secrets. Sometimes claiming to be from the Army Chemical Corps and sometimes admitting his CIA connection, Treichler would ask for samples of drugs that were either highly poisonous, or, in the words of the onetime director of research of a large company, "caused hypertension, increased blood pressure, or led to other odd physiological activity."

Dealing with American drug companies posed no particular problems for TSS. Most cooperated in any way they could. But relations with Sandoz were more complicated. The giant Swiss firm had a monopoly on the Western world's production of LSD until 1953. Agency officials feared that Sandoz would somehow allow large quantities to reach the Russians. Since information on LSD's chemical structure and effects was publicly available from 1947 on, the Russians could have produced it any time they felt it worthwhile. Thus, the Agency's phobia about Sandoz seems rather irrational, but it unquestionably did exist.

On two occasions early in the Cold War, the entire CIA hierarchy went into a dither over reports that Sandoz might allow large amounts of LSD to reach Communist countries. In 1951 reports came in through military channels that the Russians had obtained some 50 million doses from Sandoz. Horrendous visions of what the Russians might do with such a stockpile circulated in the CIA, where officials did not find out the intelligence was false for several years. There was an even greater uproar in 1953 when more reports came in, again through military intelligence, that Sandoz wanted to sell the astounding quantity of 10 kilos (22 pounds) of LSD enough for about 100 million doses on the open market.

A top-level coordinating committee which included CIA and Pentagon representatives unanimously recommended that the Agency put up \$240,000 to buy it all. Allen Dulles gave his approval, and off went two CIA representatives to Switzerland, presumably with a black bag full of cash. They met with the president of Sandoz and other top executives. The Sandoz men stated that the company had never made anything approaching 10 kilos of LSD and that, in fact, since the discovery of the drug 10 years before, its total production had been only 40 grams (about 1 1/2 ounces). [6] The manufacturing process moved quite slowly at that time because Sandoz used real ergot, which could not be grown in large quantities. Nevertheless, Sandoz executives, being good Swiss businessmen, offered to supply the U.S. Government with 100 grams weekly for an indefinite period, if the Americans would pay a fair price. Twice the Sandoz president thanked the CIA men for being willing to take the nonexistent 10 kilos off the market. While he said the company now regretted it had ever discovered LSD in the first place, he promised that Sandoz would not let the drug fall into communist hands. The Sandoz president mentioned that various Americans had in the past made "covert and sideways" approaches to Sandoz to find out about LSD, and he agreed to keep the U.S. Government informed of all future production and shipping of the drug. He also agreed to pass on any intelligence about Eastern European interest in LSD. The Sandoz executives ask

ed only that their arrangement with the CIA be kept "in the very strictest confidence." All around the world, the CIA tried to stay on top of the LSD supply. Back home in Indianapolis, Eli Lilly & Company was even then working on a process to synthesize LSD. Agency officials felt uncomfortable having to rely on a foreign company for their supply, and in 1953 they asked Lilly executives to make them up a batch, which the company subsequently donated to the government. Then, in 1954, Lilly scored a major breakthrough when its researchers worked out a complicated 12- to 15-step process to manufacture first lysergic acid (the basic building block) and then LSD itself from chemicals available on the open market. Given a relatively sophisticated lab, a competent chemist could now make LSD without a supply of the hard-to-grow ergot fungus. Lilly officers confidentially informed the government of their triumph. They also held an unprecedented press conference to trumpet their synthesis of lysergic acid, but they did not publish for another five years their success with the closely related LSD.

TSS officials soon sent a memo to Allen Dulles, explaining that the Lilly discovery was important because the government henceforth could buy LSD in "tonnage quantities," which made it a potential chemical-warfare agent. The memo writer pointed out, however, that from the MKULTRA point of view, the discovery made no difference since TSS was working on ways to use the drug only in small-scale covert operations, and the Agency had no trouble getting the limited amounts it needed. But now the Army Chemical Corps and the Air Force could get their collective hands on enough LSD to turn on the world. Sharing the drug with the Army here, setting up research programs there, keeping track of it everywhere, the CIA generally presided over the LSD scene during the 1950s. To be sure, the military services played a part and funded their own research programs.[7] So did the National Institutes of Health, to a lesser extent. Yet both the military services and the NIH allowed themselves to be co-opted by the CIA as funding conduits and intelligence sources. The Food and Drug Administration also supplied the Agency with confidential information on drug testing. Of the Western world's two LSD manufacturers, one Eli Lilly gave its entire (small) supply to the CIA and the military. The other Sandoz informed Agency representatives every time it shipped the drug. If somehow the CIA missed anything with all these sources, the Agency still had its own network of scholar-spies, the most active of whom was Harold Abramson who kept it informed of all new developments in the LSD field. While the CIA may not have totally cornered the LSD market in the 1950s, it certainly had a good measure of control the very power it sought over human behavior. Sid Gottlieb and his colleagues at MKULTRA soaked up pools of information about LSD and other drugs from all outside sources, but they saved for themselves the research they really cared about: operational testing. Trained in both science and espionage, they believed they could bridge the huge gap between experimenting in the laboratory and using drugs to outsmart the enemy.

Therefore the leaders of MKULTRA initiated their own series of drug experiments that paralleled and drew information from the external research. As practical men of action, unlimited by restrictive academic standards, they did not feel the need to keep their tests in strict scientific sequence. They wanted results now not next year. If a drug showed promise, they felt no qualms about trying it out operationally before all the test results came in. As early as 1953, for instance, Sid Gottlieb went overseas with a supply of a hallucinogenic drug almost certainly LSD. With unknown results, he arranged for it to be slipped to a speaker at a political rally, presumably to see if it would make a fool of him. These were freewheeling days within the CIA then a young agency whose bureaucratic arteries had not started to harden. The leaders of MKULTRA had high hopes for LSD. It appeared to be an awesome substance, whose advent, like the ancient discovery of fire, would bring out primitive responses of fear and worship in people. Only a speck of LSD could take a strongwilled man and turn his most basic perceptions into willowy shadows. Time, space, right, wrong, order, and the notion of what was possible all took on new faces. LSD was a frightening weapon, and it took a swashbuckling boldness for the leaders of MKULTRA to prepare for operational testing the way they first did: by taking it themselves. They tripped at the office. They tripped at safehouses, and sometimes they traveled to Boston to trip under Bob Hyde's penetrating gaze. Always they observed, questioned, and analyzed each other. LSD seemed to remove inhibitions, and they thought they could use it to find out what went on in the mind underneath all the outside acts and pretensions. If they could get at the inner self, they reasoned, they could better manipulate a person or keep him from being manipulated. The men from MKULTRA were trying LSD in the early 1950s when Stalin lived and Joe McCarthy raged. It was a foreboding time, even for those not professionally responsible for doomsday poisons. Not surprisingly, Sid Gottlieb and colleagues who tried LSD did not think of the drug as something that might enhance creativity or cause transcendental experiences. Those notions would not come along for years. By and large, there was thought to be only one prevailing and hardheaded version of reality, which was "normal," and everything else was "crazy." An LSD trip made people temporarily crazy, which meant potentially vulnerable to the CIA men (and mentally ill, to the doctors). The CIA experimenters did not trip for the experience itself, or to get high, or to sample new realities. They were testing a weapon; for their purposes, they might as well have been in a ballistics lab.

Despite this prevailing attitude in the Agency, at least one MKULTRA pioneer recalls that his first trip expanded his conception of reality: "I was shaky at first, but then I just experienced it and had a high. I felt that everything was working right. I was like a locomotive going at top efficiency. Sure there was stress, but not in a debilitating way. It was like the stress of an engine pulling the longest train it's ever pulled." This CIA veteran describes seeing all the colors of the rainbow growing out of cracks in the sidewalk. He had always disliked cracks as signs of imperfection, but

suddenly the cracks became natural stress lines that measured the vibrations of the universe. He saw people with blemished faces, which he had previously found slightly repulsive. "I had a change of values about faces," he says. "Hooked noses or crooked teeth would become beautiful for that person. Something had turned loose in me, and all I had done was shift my attitude. Reality hadn't changed, but I had. That was all the difference in the world between seeing something ugly and seeing truth and beauty."

At the end of this day of his first trip, the CIA man and his colleagues had an alcohol party to help come down. "I had a lump in my throat," he recalls wistfully. Although he had never done such a thing before, he wept in front of his coworkers. "I didn't want to leave it. I felt I would be going back to a place where I wouldn't be able to hold on to this kind of beauty. I felt very unhappy. The people who wrote the report on me said I had experienced depression, but they didn't understand why I felt so bad. They thought I had had a bad trip."

This CIA man says that others with his general personality tended to enjoy themselves on LSD, but that the stereotypical CIA operator (particularly the extreme counterintelligence type who mistrusts everyone and everything) usually had negative reactions. The drug simply exaggerated his paranoia. For these operators, the official notes, "dark evil things would begin to lurk around," and they would decide the experimenters were plotting against them.

The TSS team understood it would be next to impossible to allay the fears of this ever-vigilant, suspicious sort, although they might use LSD to disorient or generally confuse such a person. However, they toyed with the idea that LSD could be applied to better advantage on more trusting types. Could a clever foe "re educate" such a person with a skillful application of LSD? Speculating on this question, the CIA official states that while under the influence of the drug, "you tend to have a more global view of things. I found it awfully hard when stoned to maintain the notion: I am a U.S. citizen my country right or wrong.... You tend to have these good higher feelings. You are more open to the brotherhood-of-man idea and more susceptible to the seamy sides of your own society.... I think this is exactly what happened during the 1960s, but it didn't make people more communist. It just made them less inclined to identify with the U.S. They took a plague-on-both-your-houses position."

As to whether his former colleagues in TSS had the same perception of the LSD experience, the man replies, "I think everybody understood that if you had a good trip, you had a kind of above-it-all look into reality. What we subsequently found was that when you came down, you remembered the experience, but you didn't switch identities. You really didn't have that kind of feeling. You weren't as suspicious of people. You listened to them, but you also saw through them more easily and clearly. We decided that this wasn't the kind of thing that was going to make a guy into a turncoat to his own country. The more we worked with it, the less we became

convinced this was what the communists were using for brainwashing."

The early LSD tests both outside and inside the Agency had gone well enough that the MKULTRA scientists moved forward to the next stage on the road to "field" use: They tried the drug out on people by surprise. This, after all, would be the way an operator would give or get the drug. First they decided to spring it on each other without warning. They agreed among themselves that a coworker might slip it to them at any time. (In what may be an apocryphal story, a TSS staff man says that one of his former colleagues always brought his own bottle of wine to office parties and carried it with him at all times.) Unwitting doses became an occupational hazard. MKULTRA men usually took these unplanned trips in stride, but occasionally they turned nasty. Two TSS veterans tell the story of a coworker who drank some LSD-laced coffee during his morning break. Within an hour, states one veteran, "he sort of knew he had it, but he couldn't pull himself together. Sometimes you take it, and you start the process of maintaining your composure. But this grabbed him before he was aware, and it got away from him." Filled with fear, the CIA man fled the building that then housed TSS, located on the edge of the Mall near Washington's great monuments. Having lost sight of him, his colleagues searched frantically, but he managed to escape. The hallucinating Agency man worked his way across one of the Potomac bridges and apparently cut his last links with rationality. "He reported afterwards that every automobile that came by was a terrible monster with fantastic eyes, out to get him personally," says the veteran. "Each time a car passed, he would huddle down against the parapet, terribly frightened. It was a real horror trip for him. I mean, it was hours of agony. It was like a dream that never stops with someone chasing you."

After about an hour and a half, the victim's coworkers found him on the Virginia side of the Potomac, crouched under a fountain, trembling. "It was awfully hard to persuade him that his friends were his friends at that point," recalls the colleague. "He was alone in the world, and everyone was hostile. He'd become a full-blown paranoid. If it had lasted for two weeks, we'd have plunked him in a mental hospital." Fortunately for him, the CIA man came down by the end of the day. This was not the first, last, or most tragic bad trip in the Agency's testing program.[8]

By late 1953, only six months after Allen Dulles had formally created MKULTRA, TSS officials were already well into the last stage of their research: systematic use of LSD on "outsiders" who had no idea they had received the drug. These victims simply felt their moorings slip away in the midst of an ordinary day, for no apparent reason, and no one really knew how they would react.

Sid Gottlieb was ready for the operational experiments. He considered LSD to be such a secret substance that he gave it a private code name ("serunim") by which he and his colleagues often referred to the drug, even behind the CIA's heavily guarded doors. In retrospect, it seems more than bizarre that CIA

officialsmen responsible for the nation's intelligence and alertness when the hot and cold wars against the communists were at their peak would be sneaking LSD into each other's coffee cups and thereby subjecting themselves to the unknown frontiers of experimental drugs. But these side trips did not seem to change the sense of reality of Gottlieb or of high CIA officials, who took LSD on several occasions. The drug did not transform Gottlieb out of the mind set of a master scientist-spy, a protégé of Richard Helms in the CIA's inner circle. He never stopped milking his goats at 5:30 every morning.

The CIA leaders' early achievements with LSD were impressive. They had not invented the drug, but they had gotten in on the American ground floor and done nearly everything else. They were years ahead of the scientific literature let alone the public and spies win by being ahead. They had monopolized the supply of LSD and dominated the research by creating much of it themselves. They had used money and other blandishments to build a network of scientists and doctors whose work they could direct and turn to their own use. All that remained between them and major espionage successes was the performance of the drug in the field.

That, however, turned out to be a considerable stumbling block. LSD had an incredibly powerful effect on people, but not in ways the CIA could predict or control.

Notes

The description of Robert Hyde's first trip came from interviews with Dr. Milton Greenblatt, Dr. J. Herbert DeShon, and a talk by Max Rinkel at the 2nd Macy Conference on Neuropharmacology, pp. 235-36, edited by Harold A. Abramson, 1955: Madison Printing Company. The descriptions of TSS and Sidney Gottlieb came from interviews with Ray Cline, John Stockwell, about 10 other ex-CIA officers, and other friends of Gottlieb.

Memos quoted on the early MKULTRA program include Memorandum from ADDP Helms to DCI Dulles, 4/3/53, Tab A, pp. 1-2 (quoted in Church Committee Report, Book I); APF A-1, April 13, 1953, Memorandum for Deputy Director (Administration, Subject: Project MKULTRA Extremely Sensitive Research and Development Program; #A/B,I,64/6, 6 February 1952, Memorandum for the Record, Subject: Contract with [deleted] #A/B,I,64/29, undated, Memorandum for Technical Services Staff, Subject: Alcohol Antagonists and Accelerators, Research and Development Project. The Gottlieb quote is from Hearing before the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Senate Committee on Human Resources, September 21, 1977, p. 206.

The background data on LSD came particularly from The Beyond Within: The LSD Story by Sidney Cohen (New York: Atheneum, 1972). Other sources included Origins of Psychopharmacology: From CPZ to LSD by Anne E. Caldwell (Springfield, III.: Charles C. Thomas, 1970) and Document 352, "An OSI Study of the Strategic Medical Importance of LSD-25," 30 August 1955.

TSS's use of outside researchers came from interviews with four former TSSers. MKULTRA Subprojects 8, 10, 63, and 66 described Robert Hyde's work. Subprojects 7, 27,

and 40 concerned Harold Abramson. Hodge's work was in subprojects 17 and 46. Carl Pfeiffer's Agency connection, along with Hyde's, Abramson's, and Isbell's, was laid out by Lyman B. Kirkpatrick, Memorandum for the Record, 1 December 1953, Subject: Conversation with Dr. Willis Gibbons of TSS re Olson Case (found at p. 1030, Kennedy Subcommittee 1975 Biomedical and Behavioral Research Hearings). Isbell's testing program was also described at those hearings, as it was in Document # 14, 24 July, 1953, Memo For: Liaison & Security Officer/TSS, Subject #71 An Account of the Chemical Division's Contacts in the National Institute of Health; Document #37, 14 July 1954, subject [deleted]; and Document # 41, 31 August, 1956, subject; trip to Lexington, Ky., 21-23 August 1956. Isbell's program was further described in a "Report on ADAMHA Involvement in LSD Research," found at p. 993 of 1975 Kennedy subcommittee hearings. The firsthand account of the actual testing came from an interview with Edward M. Flowers, Washington, D.C. The section on TSS's noncontract informants came from interviews with TSS sources, reading the proceedings of the Macy Conferences on "Problems of Consciousness" and "Neuropharmacology," and interviews with several participants including Sidney Cohen, Humphrey Osmond, and Hudson Hoagland. The material on CIA's relations with Sandoz and Eli Lilly came from Document #24, 16 November, 1953, Subject: ARTICHOKE Conference; Document #268, 23 October, 1953, Subject: Meeting in Director's Office at 1100 hours on 23 October with Mr. Wisner and [deleted]; Document # 316, 6 January, 1954, Subject: Lysergic Acid Diethylamide (LSD25); and Document #338, 26 October 1954, Subject: Potential Large Scale Availability of LSD through newly discovered synthesis by [deleted]; interviews with Sandoz and Lilly former executives; interviews with TSS sources; and Sidney Gottlieb's testimony before Kennedy subcommittee, 1977, p. 203.

Henry Beecher's US government connections were detailed in his private papers, in a report on the Swiss-

LSD death to the CIA at p. 396, Church Committee Report, Book I, and in interviews with two of his former associates.

The description of TSS's internal testing progression comes from interviews with former staff members. The short reference to Sid Gottlieb's arranging for LSD to be given a speaker at a political rally comes from Document #A/B, II, 26/8, 9 June 1954, Subject: MKULTRA. Henry Beecher's report to the CIA on the Swiss suicide is found at p. 396, Church Committee Report, Book I.

Footnotes

1. During the 1950s, Boston Psychopathic changed its name to Massachusetts Mental Health Center, the name it bears today.
2. Pronounced M-K-ULTRA. The MK digraph simply identified it as a TSS project. As for the ULTRA part, it may have had its etymological roots in the most closely guarded Anglo-American World War II intelligence secret, the ULTRA program, which handled the cracking of German military codes. While good espionage tradecraft called for cryptonyms to have no special meaning, wartime experiences were still very much on the minds of men like Allen Dulles.
3. By no means did TSS neglect other drugs. It looked at hundreds of others from cocaine to nicotine, with special emphasis on special-purpose substances. One 1952 memo talked about the urgent operational need for a chemical "producing general listlessness and lethargy." Another mentioned finding a TSS later did a potion to accelerate the effects of liquor, called an "alcohol extender."
4. As happened to Albert Hofmann the first time, Abramson once unknowingly ingested some LSD, probably by swallowing water from his spiked snail tank. He started to feel bad, but with his wife's help, he finally pinpointed the cause. According to brain and dolphin expert John Lilly, who heard the story from Mrs. Abramson, Harold was greatly relieved that his discomfort was not grave. "Oh, it's not

hing serious," he said. "It's just an LSD psychosis. I'll just go to bed and sleep it off."

5. Army researchers, as usual running about five years behind the CIA, became interested in the sustained

use of LSD as an interrogation device during 1961 field tests (called Operation THIRD CHANCE). The Army men tested the drug in Europe on nine foreigners and one American, a black soldier named James Thornwell, accused of stealing classified documents. While Thornwell was reacting to the drug under extremely stressful conditions, his captors threatened "to extend the state indefinitely, even to a permanent condition of insanity," according to an Army document. Thornwell is now suing the U.S. government for \$30 million. In one of those twists that Washington insiders take for granted and outsiders do not quite believe, Terry Lenzner, a partner of the same law firm seeking this huge sum for Thornwell, is the lawyer for Sid Gottlieb, the man who oversaw the 77-day trips at Lexington and even more dangerous LSD testing.

6. A 1975 CIA document clears up the mystery of how the Agency's military sources could have made such a huge error in estimating Sandoz's LSD supply (and probably also explains the earlier inaccurate report that the Russians had bought 50,000,000 doses). What happened, according to the document, was that the U.S. military attach in Switzerland did not know the difference between a milligram (1/1,000 of a gram) and a kilogram (1,000 grams). This mix-up threw all his calculations off by a factor of 1,000,000.

7. Military security agencies supported the LSD work of such well-known researchers as Amedeo Marrazzi of the University of Minnesota and Missouri Institute of Psychiatry, Henry Beecher of Harvard and Massachusetts General Hospital, Charles Savage while he was at the Naval Medical Research Institute, James Dille of the University of Washington, Gerald Klee of the University of Maryland Medical School, Neil Burch of Baylor University (who performed later experiments for the CIA), and Paul Hoch and James Cattell of the New York State Psychiatric Institute, whose forced injections of a mescaline derivative led to the 1953 death of New York tennis professional Harold Blauer. (Dr. Cattell later told Army investigators, "We didn't know whether it was dog piss or what it was we were giving him.")

8. TSS officials had long known that LSD could be quite dangerous. In 1952, Harvard Medical School's Henry Beecher who regularly gave the Agency information on his talks with European colleagues, reported that a Swiss doctor had suffered severe depression after taking the drug and had killed herself three weeks later. Concerning the Case of Dr. Frank Olsen

In November 1953, Sid Gottlieb decided to test LSD on a group of scientists from the Army Chemical Corps' Special Operations Division (SOD) at Fort Detrick in Frederick, Maryland. Although the Clandestine Services hierarchy had twice put TSS under strict notice not to use LSD without permission from above, Gottlieb must have felt that trying the drug on SOD men was not so different from giving it to his colleagues at the office. After all, officials at TSS and SOD worked intimately together, and they shared one of the darkest secrets of the Cold War: that the U.S. government maintained the capability which it would use at times to kill or incapacitate selected people with biological weapons. Only a handful of the highest CIA officials knew that TSS was paying SOD about \$200,000 a year in return for operational systems to infect foes with disease.

Gottlieb planned to drop the LSD on the SOD men in the splendid isolation of a three-day working retreat. Twice a year, the SOD and TSS men who collaborated on MKNAOMI, their joint program, held a planning session at a remote site where they could brainstorm without interruption. On November 18, 1953, they gathered at Deep Creek Lodge, a log building in the woods of Western Maryland. It had been built as a Boy Scout camp 25 years earlier. Surrounded by the water of a mountain lake on three sides, with the peaks of the Appalachian chain looking down over the thick forest, the lodge was isolated enough for even the most security conscious spy. Only an occasional hunter was likely to wander through after the summer months.

Dr. John Schwab, who had founded SOD in 1950, Lt. Colonel Vincent Ruwet, its current chief, and Dr. Frank Olson, its temporary head earlier that year, led the D

etrick group. These germ warriors came under the cover of being wildlife writers and lecturers off on a busman's holiday. They carefully removed the Fort Detrick parking stickers from their cars before setting out. Sid Gottlieb brought three co-workers from the Agency, including his deputy Robert Lashbrook. They met in the living room of the lodge, in front of a roaring blaze in the huge walk-in fireplace. Then they split off into smaller groups for specialized meetings. The survivors among those who attended these sessions remain as tight-lipped as ever, willing to share a few details of the general atmosphere but none of the substance. However, from other sources at Fort Detrick and from government documents, the MKNAOMI research can be pieced together. It was this program that was discussed during the fateful retreat. Under MKNAOMI, the SOD men developed a whole arsenal of toxic substances for CIA use. If Agency operators needed to kill someone in a few seconds with, say, a suicide pill, SOD provided super-deadly shellfish toxin.[1] On his ill-fated U-2 flight over the Soviet Union in 1960, Francis Gary Powers carried and chose not to use a drill bit coated with this poison concealed in a silver dollar. While perfect for someone anxious to die or kill instantly, shellfish toxin offered no time to escape and could be traced easily. More useful for assassination, CIA and SOD men decided, was botulinum. With an incubation period of 8 to 12 hours, it allowed the killer time to separate himself from the deed. Agency operators would later supply pills laced with this lethal food poison to its Mafia allies for inclusion in Fidel Castro's milkshake. If CIA officials wanted an assassination to look like a death from natural causes, they could choose from a long list of deadly diseases that normally occurred in particular countries. Thus in 1960, Clandestine Services chief Richard Bissell asked Sid Gottlieb to pick out an appropriate malady to kill the Congo's Patrice Lumumba. Gottlieb told the Senate investigators that he selected one that "was supposed to produce a disease that was . . . indigenous to that area [of West Africa] and that could be fatal." Gottlieb personally carried the bacteria to the Congo, but this murderous operation was scrubbed before Lumumba could be infected. (The Congolese leader was killed shortly thereafter under circumstances that still are not clear.) When CIA operators merely wanted to be rid of somebody temporarily, SOD stockpiled for them about a dozen diseases and toxins of varying strengths. At the relatively benign end of the SOD list stood Staph. enterotoxin, a mild form of food poisoning mild compared to botulinum. This Staph. infection almost never killed and simply incapacitated its victim for 3 to 6 hours. Under the skilled guidance of Sid Gottlieb's wartime predecessor, Stanley Lovell, OSS had used this very substance to prevent Nazi official Hjalmar Schacht from attending an economic conference during the war. More virulent in the SOD arsenal was Venezuelan equine encephalomyelitis virus. It usually immobilized a person for 2 to 5 days and kept him in a weakened state for several more weeks. If the Agency wanted to incapacitate someone for a period of months, SOD had two different kinds of brucellosis.[2]

A former senior official at Fort Detrick was kind enough to run me through all the germs and toxins SOD kept for the CIA, listing their advantages and disadvantages. Before doing so, he emphasized that SOD was also trying to work out ways to protect U.S. citizens and installations from attack with similar substances. "You can't have a serious defense," he says, "unless someone has thought about offense." He stated that Japan made repeated biological attacks against China during World War II which was one reason for starting the American program.[3] He knows of no use since by the Soviet Union or any other power.

According to the Detrick official, anyone contemplating use of a biological product had to consider many other factors besides toxicity and incubation period.

Can the germ be detected easily and countered with a vaccine? He notes that anthrax, a fatal disease (when inhaled) that SOD stored for CIA, has the advantage of symptoms that resemble pneumonia; similarly, Venezuelan equine encephalomyelitis can be mistaken for the grippe. While vaccines do exist for many of the stockpiled diseases, SOD was forever developing more virulent strains. "I don't know of any organism susceptible to a drug that can't be made more resistant," states the Detrick man.

Did the disease have a high degree of secondary spread? SOD preferred it not to, because these germ warfare men did not want to start epidemic that was the job of others at Fort Detrick.

Was the organism stable? How did humidity affect it? SOD considered these and many other factors.

To the CIA, perhaps the most important question was whether it could covertly deliver the germ to infect the right person. One branch of SOD specialized in building delivery systems, the most famous of which now is the dart gun fashioned out of a .45 pistol that ex-CIA Director William Colby displayed to the world at a 1975 Senate hearing. The Agency had long been after SOD to develop a "non-discernible microbioinoculator" which could give people deadly shots that, according to a CIA document, could not be "easily detected upon a detailed autopsy." SOD also rigged up aerosol sprays that could be fired by remote control, including a fluorescent starter that was activated by turning on the light, a cigarette lighter that sprayed when lit, and an engine head bolt that shot off as the engine heated. "If you're going to infect people, the most likely way is respiratory," notes the high Detrick official. "Everybody breathes, but you might not get them to eat."

Frank Olson specialized in the airborne delivery of disease. He had been working in the field ever since 1943, when he came to Fort Detrick as one of the original military officers in the U. S. biological warfare program. Before the end of the war, he developed a painful ulcer condition that led him to seek a medical discharge from the uniformed military, but he had stayed on as a civilian. He joined SOD when it started in 1950. Obviously good at what he did, Olson served for several months as acting chief of SOD in 1952-53 but asked to be

relieved when the added stress caused his ulcer to flare up. He happily returned to his lesser post as a branch chief, where he had fewer administrative duties and could spend more time in the laboratory. A lover of practical jokes, Olson was very popular among his many friends. He was an outgoing man, but, like most of his generation, he kept his inner feelings to himself. His great passion was his family, and he spent most of his spare time playing with his three kids and helping around the house. He had met his wife while they both studied at the University of Wisconsin.

Olson attended all the sessions and apparently did everything expected of him during the first two days at the lodge. After dinner on Thursday, November 19, 1953 the same day that a Washington Post editorial decried the use of dogs in chemical experiments Olson shared a drink of Cointreau with all but two of the men present. (One had a heart condition; the other, a reformed alcoholic, did not drink.) Unbeknownst to the SOD men, Sid Gottlieb had decided to spike the liqueur with LSD.[4]

"To me, everyone was pretty normal," says SOD's Benjamin Wilson. "No one was aware anything had happened until Gottlieb mentioned it. [20 minutes after the drink] Gottlieb asked if we had noticed anything wrong. Everyone was aware, once it was brought to their attention." They tried to continue their discussion, but once the drug took hold, the meeting deteriorated into laughter and boisterous conversation. Two of the SOD men apparently got into an all-night philosophical conversation that had nothing to do with biological warfare. Ruwet remembers it as "the most frightening experience I ever had or hope to have." Ben Wilson recalls that "Olson was psychotic. He couldn't understand what happened. He thought someone was playing tricks on him.... One of his favorite expressions was 'You guys are a bunch of thespians.'"

Olson and most of the others became increasingly uncomfortable and could not sleep.[5] When the group gathered in the morning, Olson was still agitated, obviously disturbed, as were several of his colleagues. The meeting had turned sour, and no one really wanted to do more business. They all straggled home during the day. Alice Olson remembers her husband coming in before dinner that evening: "He said nothing. He just sat there. Ordinarily when he came back from a trip, he'd tell me about the things he could what they had to eat, that sort of thing. During dinner, I said, 'It's a damned shame the adults in this family don't communicate anymore.' He said, 'Wait until the kids get to bed and I'll talk to you.' " Later that night, Frank Olson told his wife he had made "a terrible mistake," that his colleagues had laughed at him and humiliated him. Mrs. Olson assured him that the others were his friends, that they would not make fun of him. Still, Olson would not tell her any more. He kept his fears bottled up inside, and he shared nothing of his growing feeling that someone was out to get him. Alice Olson was accustomed to his keeping secrets. Although she realized he worked on biological warfare, they never talked about it. She had had only little glimpses of his profession. He complained about the painful shots he was always taking.[6] He almost

never took a bath at home because he showered upon entering and leaving his office every day. When a Detrick employee died of anthrax (one of three fatalities in the base's 27-year history), Frank Olson told his wife the man had died of pneumonia.

Alice Olson had never even seen the building where her husband worked. Fort Detrick was built on the principle of concentric circles, with secrets concealed inside secrets. To enter the inner regions where SOD operated, one needed not only the highest security clearance but a "need to know" authorization. Her husband was not about to break out of a career of government imposed secrecy to tell her about the TOP SECRET experiment that Sid Gottlieb had performed on him. The Olsons spent an uncommunicative weekend together. On Sunday they sat on the davenport in their living room, holding hands something they had not done for a long time. "It was a rotten November day," recalls Mrs. Olson. "The fog outside was so thick you could hardly see out the front door. Frank's depression was dreadful." Finally, she recalls, they packed up the three young children, and went off to the local theater. The film turned out to be Luther. "It was a very serious movie," remembers Mrs. Olson, "not a good one to see when you're depressed."

The following day, Olson appeared at 7:30 A.M. in the office of his boss, Lieutenant Colonel Ruwet. To Ruwet, Olson seemed "agitated." He told Ruwet he wanted either to quit or be fired. Taken aback, Ruwet reassured Olson that his conduct at the lodge had been "beyond reproach." Seemingly satisfied and relieved, Olson agreed to stay on and spent the rest of the day on routine SOD business. That evening, the Olsons spent their most lighthearted evening since before the retreat to Deep Creek Lodge, and they planned a farewell party for a colleague the following Saturday night.

Tuesday morning, Ruwet again arrived at his office to find a disturbed Frank Olson waiting for him. Olson said he felt "all mixed up" and questioned his own competence. He said that he should not have left the Army during the war because of his ulcer and that he lacked the ability to do his present work. After an hour, Ruwet decided Olson needed "psychiatric attention." Ruwet apparently felt that the CIA had caused Olson's problem in the first place, and instead of sending him to the base hospital, he called Gottlieb's deputy Robert Lashbrook to arrange for Olson to see a psychiatrist.

After a hurried conference, Lashbrook and Gottlieb decided to send Olson to Dr. Harold Abramson in New York. Abramson had no formal training in psychiatry and did not hold himself out to be a psychiatrist. He was an allergist and immunologist interested in treating the problems of the mind. Gottlieb chose him because he had a TOP SECRET CIA security clearance and because he had been working with LSD under Agency contract for several years. Gottlieb was obviously protecting his own bureaucratic position by not letting anyone outside TSS know what he had done. Having failed to observe the order to seek higher approval for LSD use, Gottlieb proceeded to violate another CIA regulation. It states, in effect,

that whenever a potential flap arises that might embarrass the CIA or lead to a break in secrecy, those involved should immediately call the Office of Security. For health problems like Olson's, Security and the CIA medical office keep a long list of doctors (and psychiatrists) with TOP SECRET clearance who can provide treatment.

Gottlieb had other plans for Frank Olson, and off to New York went the disturbed SOD biochemist in the company of Ruwet and Lashbrook. Olson alternately improved and sank deeper and deeper into his feelings of depression, inadequacy, guilt, and paranoia. He began to think that the CIA was putting a stimulant like Benzedrine in his coffee to keep him awake and that it was the Agency that was out to get him. That first day in New York, Abramson saw Olson at his office. Then at 10:30 in the evening, the allergist visited Olson in his hotel room, armed with a bottle of bourbon and a bottle of the sedative Nembutalan unusual combination for a doctor to give to someone with symptoms like Olson's.

Before Olson's appointment with Dr. Abramson the following day, he and Ruwet accompanied Lashbrook on a visit to a famous New York magician named John Mulholland, whom TSS had put under contract to prepare a manual that would apply "the magician's art to covert activities." An expert at pulling rabbits out of hats could easily find new and better ways to slip drugs into drinks, and Gottlieb signed up Mulholland to work on, among other things, "the delivery of various materials to unwitting subjects." Lashbrook thought that the magician might amuse Olson, but Olson became "highly suspicious." The group tactfully cut their visit short, and Lashbrook dropped Olson off at Abramson's office. After an hour's consultation with Abramson that afternoon the allergist gave Olson permission to return to Frederick the following day, Thanksgiving, to be with his family. Olson, Ruwet, and Lashbrook had plane reservations for Thursday morning, so that night, in a preholiday attempt to lift spirits, they all went to see the Rodgers and Hammerstein hit musical, Me and Juliet. Olson became upset during the first act and told Ruwet that he knew people were waiting outside the theater to arrest him. Olson and Ruwet left the show at intermission, and the two old friends walked back to the Statler Hotel, near Penn Station. Later, while Ruwet slept in the next bed, Olson crept out of the hotel and wandered the streets. Gripped by the delusion that he was following Ruwet's orders, he tore up all his paper money and threw his wallet down a chute. At 5:30 A.M., Ruwet and Lashbrook found him sitting in the Statler lobby with his hat and coat on.

They checked out of the hotel and caught the plane back to Washington. An SOD driver picked Olson and Ruwet up at National Airport and started to drive them back to Frederick. As they drove up Wisconsin Avenue, Olson had the driver pull into a Howard Johnson's parking lot. He told Ruwet that he was "ashamed" to see his family in his present state and that he feared he might become violent with his children. Ruwet suggested he go back to see Abramson in New York, and Olson agreed. Ruwet and Olson

drove back to Lashbrook's apartment on New Hampshire Avenue off Dupont Circle, and Lashbrook summoned Sid Gottlieb from Thanksgiving dinner in Virginia. All agreed that Lashbrook would take Olson back to New York while Ruwet would go back to Frederick to explain the situation to Mrs. Olson and to see his own family. (Ruwet was Olson's friend, whereas Lashbrook was no more than a professional acquaintance. Olson's son Eric believes that his father's mental state suffered when Ruwet left him in the hands of the CIA's Lashbrook, especially since Olson felt the CIA was "out to get him.") Olson and Lashbrook flew to LaGuardia airport and went to see Abramson at his Long Island office. Then the two men ate a joyless Thanksgiving dinner at a local restaurant. Friday morning Abramson drove them into Manhattan. Abramson, an allergist, finally realized that he had more on his hands with Olson than he could handle, and he recommended hospitalization. He wrote afterward that Olson "was in a psychotic state . . . with delusions of persecution." Olson agreed to enter Chestnut Lodge, a Rockville, Maryland sanitarium that had CIA-cleared psychiatrists on the staff. They could not get plane reservations until the next morning, so Olson and Lashbrook decided to spend one last night at the Statler. They took a room on the tenth floor. With his spirits revived, Olson dared to call his wife for the first time since he had left originally for New York. They had a pleasant talk, which left her feeling better.

In the early hours of the morning, Lashbrook woke up just in time to see Frank Olson crash through the drawn blinds and closed window on a dead run.

Within seconds, as a crowd gathered around Olson's shattered body on the street below, the cover-up started. Lashbrook called Gottlieb to tell him what had happened before he notified the police. Next, Lashbrook called Abramson, who, according to Lashbrook, "wanted to be kept out of the thing completely." Abramson soon called back and offered to assist. When the police arrived, Lashbrook told them he worked for the Defense Department. He said he had no idea why Olson killed himself, but he did know that the dead man had "suffered from ulcers." The detectives assigned to the case later reported that getting information out of Lashbrook was "like pulling teeth." They speculated to each other that the case could be a homicide with homosexual overtones, but they soon dropped their inquiries when Ruwet and Abramson verified Lashbrook's sketchy account and invoked high government connections.

Back in Washington, Sid Gottlieb finally felt compelled to tell the Office of Security about the Olson case. Director Allen Dulles personally ordered Inspector General Lyman Kirkpatrick to make a full investigation, but first, Agency officials tried to make sure that no outsider would tie Olson's death either to the CIA or LSD. Teams of Security officers were soon scurrying around New York and Washington, making sure the Agency had covered its tracks. One interviewed Lashbrook and then accompanied him to a meeting with Abramson. When Lashbrook and Abramson asked the security officer to leave them alone, he complied and then, in the best

traditions of his office, listened in on the conversation covertly. From his report on their talk, it can safely be said that Lashbrook and Abramson conspired to make sure they told identical stories. Lashbrook dictated to Abramson, who made a recording of the symptoms that Olson was supposed to be suffering from and the problems that were bothering him. Lashbrook even stated that Mrs. Olson had suggested her husband see a psychiatrist months before the LSD incident.[7] Lashbrook's comments appeared in three reports Abramson submitted to the CIA, but these reports were internally inconsistent. In one memo, Abramson wrote that Olson's "psychotic state . . . seemed to have been crystallized by [the LSD] experiment." In a later report, Abramson called the LSD dose "therapeutic" and said he believed "this dosage could hardly have had any significant role in the course of events that followed.[8]

The CIA officially but secretly took the position that the LSD had "triggered" Olson's suicide. Agency officials worked industriously behind the scenes to make sure that Mrs. Olson received an adequate government pension two-thirds of her husband's base pay. Ruwet, who had threatened to expose the whole affair if Mrs. Olson did not get the pension, submitted a form saying Olson had died of a "classified illness." Gottlieb and Lashbrook kept trying to have it both ways in regard to giving Olson LSD, according to the CIA's General Counsel. They acknowledged LSD's triggering function in his death, but they also claimed it was "practically impossible" for the drug to have harmful aftereffects. The General Counsel called these two positions "completely inconsistent," and he wrote he was "not happy with what seems to me a very casual attitude on the part of TSS representatives to the way this experiment was conducted and to their remarks that this is just one of the risks running with scientific investigation."

As part of his investigation, Inspector General Kirkpatrick sequestered Gottlieb's LSD files, which Kirkpatrick remembers did not make Gottlieb at all happy. "I brought out his stutter," says Kirkpatrick with a wry smile. "He was quite concerned about his future." Kirkpatrick eventually recommended that some form of reprimand be given to Gottlieb, TSS chief Willis Gibbons, and TSS deputy chief James "Trapper" Drum, who had waited 20 days after Olson's death to admit that Gottlieb had cleared the experiment with him. Others opposed Kirkpatrick's recommendation. Admiral Luis deFlores, the Agency's Research Chairman, sent a personal memo to Allen Dulles saying reprimands would be an "injustice" and would hinder "the spirit of initiative and enthusiasm so necessary in our work." The Director's office went along, and Kirkpatrick began the tortuous process of preparing letters for Dulles' signature that would say Gottlieb, Gibbons, and Drum had done something wrong, but nothing too wrong. Kirkpatrick went through six drafts of the Gottlieb letter alone before he came up with acceptable wording. He started out by saying TSS officials had exercised "exceedingly bad judgment." That was too harsh for high Agency officials, so Kirkpatrick tried "very poor judgment." Still too hard. He settled for "poor

judgment." The TSS officials were told that they should not consider the letters to be reprimands and that no record of the letters would be put in their personnel files where they could conceivably harm future careers. The Olson family up in Frederick did not get off so easily. Ruwet told them Olson had jumped or fallen out of the window in New York, but he mentioned not a word about the LSD, whose effects Ruwet himself believed had led to Olson's death. Ever the good soldier, Ruwet could not bring himself to talk about the classified experiment even to ease Alice Olson's sorrow. Mrs. Olson did not want to accept the idea that her husband had willfully committed suicide. "It was very important to me almost the core of my life that my children not feel their father had walked out on them," recalls Mrs. Olson. For the next 22 years, Alice Olson had no harder evidence than her own belief that her husband did not desert her and the family. Then in June 1975, the Rockefeller Commission studying illegal CIA domestic operations reported that a man fitting Frank Olson's description had leaped from a New York hotel window after the CIA had given him LSD without his knowledge. The Olson family read about the incident in the Washington Post. Daughter Lisa Olson Hayward and her husband went to see Ruwet, who had retired from the Army and settled in Frederick. In an emotional meeting, Ruwet confirmed that Olson was the man and said he could not tell the family earlier because he did not have permission. Ruwet tried to discourage them from going public or seeking compensation from the government, but the Olson family did both. [9] On national television, Alice Olson and each of her grown children took turns reading from a prepared family statement:

We feel our family has been violated by the CIA in two ways," it said. "First, Frank Olson was experimented upon illegally and negligently. Second, the true nature of his death was concealed for twenty-two years.... In telling our story, we are concerned that neither the personal pain this family has experienced nor the moral and political outrage we feel be slighted. Only in this way can Frank Olson's death become part of American memory and serve the purpose of political and ethical reform so urgently needed in our society.

The statement went on to compare the Olsons with families in the Third World "whose hopes for a better life were destroyed by CIA intervention." Although Eric Olson read those words in behalf of the whole family, they reflected more the politics of the children than the feelings of their mother, Alice Olson. An incredibly strong woman who seems to have made her peace with the world, Mrs. Olson went back to college after her husband's death, got a degree, and held the family together while she taught school. She has no malice in her heart toward Vin Ruwet, her friend who withheld that vital piece of information from her all those years. He comforted her and gave support during the most difficult of times, and she deeply appreciates that. Mrs. Olson defends Ruwet by saying he was in "a bad position," but then she stops in mid-sentence and says, "If I had only been given some indication that it was the pressure of

work.... If only I had had something I could have told the kids. I don't know how [Ruwet] could have done it either. It was a terrible thing for a man who loved him." "I'm not vindictive toward Vin [Ruwet]," reflects Mrs. Olson. "Gottlieb is a different question. He was despicable." She tells how Gottlieb and Lashbrook both attended Olson's funeral in Frederick and contributed to a memorial fund. A week or two later, the two men asked to visit her. She knew they did not work at Detrick, but she did not really understand where they came from or their role. "I didn't want to see them," she notes. "Vin told me it would make them feel better. I didn't want an ounce of flesh from them. I didn't think it was necessary, but, okay, I agreed. In retrospect, it was so bizarre, it makes me sick . . . I was a sucker for them." Gottlieb and Lashbrook apparently never returned to the biological warfare offices at SOD. Little else changed, however. Ray Treichler and Henry Bortner took over CIA's liaison with SOD. SOD continued to manufacture and stockpile bacteriological agents for the CIA until 1969, when President Richard Nixon renounced the use of biological warfare tactics.

And presumably, someone replaced Frank Olson.

Notes

The description of the CIA's relationship with SOD at Fort Detrick comes from interviews with several ex-Fort Detrick employees; Church Committee hearings on "Unauthorized Storage of Toxic Agents, Volume 1; Church Committee "Summary Report on CIA Investigation of MKNAOMI" found in Report, Book I, pp. 360-63; and/ Kennedy subcommittee hearings on Biological Testing Involving Human Subjects by the Department of Defense, 1977. The details of Sid Gottlieb's involvement in the plot to kill Patrice Lumumba are found in the Church Committee's Interim Report on "Alleged Assassination Plots Involving Foreign Leaders," pp. 20-21. The Church committee allowed Gottlieb to be listed under the pseudonym Victor Scheider, but several sources confirm Gottlieb's true identity, as does the biographic data on him submitted to the Kennedy subcommittee by the CIA, which puts him in the same job attributed to "Scheider" at the same time. The plot to give botulinum to Fidel Castro is outlined in the Assassination report, pp. 79 83. The incident with the Iraqi colonel is on p. 181 of the same report.

The several inches of CIA documents on the Olson case were released by the Olson family in 1976 and can be found in the printed volume of the 1975 Kennedy subcommittee hearings on Biomedical and Behavioral Research, pp.1005-1132. They form the base of much of the narrative, along with interviews with Alice Olson, Eric Olson, Benjamin Wilson, and several other ex-SOD men (who added next to nothing). Information also was gleaned from Vincent Ruwet's testimony before the Kennedy subcommittee in 1975, pp. 138-45 and the Church committee's summary of the affair, Book I, pp. 394-403. The quote on Harold Abramson's intention to give his patients unwitting doses of LSD is found in MKULTRA subproject 7, June 8, 1953, letter to Dr. [deleted]. Magician John Mulholland's work for the Agency is

described in MKULTRA subprojects 19 and 34.

Footnotes

1. Toxins are chemical substances, not living organisms, derived from biological agents. While they can make people sick or dead, they cannot reproduce themselves like bacteria. Because of their biological origin, toxins came under the responsibility of Fort Detrick rather than Edgewood Arsenal, the facility which handled the chemical side of America's chemical and biological warfare (CBW) programs.

2. Brucellosis may well have been the disease that Gottlieb selected in the spring of 1960 when the Clandestine Services' Health Alteration Committee approved an operation to disable an Iraqi colonel, said to be "promoting Soviet-bloc political interests" for at least three months. Gottlieb told the Church committee that he had a monogrammed handkerchief treated with the incapacitating agency, and then mailed it to the colonel. CIA officials told the committee that the colonel was shot by a firing squad which the Agency had nothing to do with before the handkerchief arrived.

3. For some reason, the U.S. government has made it a point not to release information about Japanese use of biological warfare. The senior Detrick source says, "We knew they sprayed Manchuria. We had the results of how they produced and disseminated [the biological agents, including anthrax].... I read the autopsy reports myself. We had people who went over to Japan after the war."

4. Gottlieb stated just after Olson's death, at a time when he was trying to minimize his own culpability, that he had talked to the SOD men about LSD and that they had agreed in general terms to the desirability of unwitting testing. Two of the SOD group in interviews and a third in congressional testimony flatly deny the Gottlieb version. Gottlieb and the SOD men all agree Gottlieb gave no advance warning that he was giving them a drug in their liqueur.

5. For the very reason that most trips last about eight hours no matter what time a subject takes the drug, virtually all experimenters, including TSS's own contractors, give LSD in the morning to avoid the discomfort of sleepless nights.

6. To enter the SOD building, in addition to needing an incredibly hard-to-get security clearance, one had to have an up-to-date shot card with anywhere from 10 to 20 immunizations listed. The process was so painful and time consuming that at one point in the 1960s the general who headed the whole Army Chemical Corps decided against inspecting SOD and getting an on-the-spot briefing. When asked about this incident, an SOD veteran who had earlier resigned said, "That's the way we kept them out. Those [military] types didn't need to know. Most of the security violations came from the top level.... He could have gone in without shots if he had insisted. The safety director would have protested, but he could have."

7. Mrs. Olson says that this is an outright lie.

8. Nonpsychiatrist Abramson who allowed chemist Lashbrook to tell him about his patient's complexes clearly had a strange idea what was "therapeutic" or psychotherapeutic, for that matter. In Abramson's 1953

proposal to the CIA for \$85,000 to study LSD, he wrote that over the next year he "hoped" to give hospital patients "who are essentially normal from a psychiatric point of view . . . unwitting doses of the drug for psychotherapeutic purposes." His treatment brings to mind the William Burroughs character in Naked Lunch who states; "Now, boys, you won't see this operation performed very often, and there's a reason for that . . . you see, it has absolutely no medical value."

9. President Gerald Ford later personally apologized to the Olson family, and Congress passed a bill in 1976 to pay \$750,000 in compensation to Mrs. Olson and her three children. The family voluntarily abandoned the suit.

Them Unwitting: The Safehouses

Frank Olson's death could have been a major setback for the Agency's LSD testing, but the program, like Sid Gottlieb's career, emerged essentially unscathed. High CIA officials did call a temporary halt to all experiments while they investigated the Olson case and re-examined the general policy. They cabled the two field stations that had supplies of the drug (Manila and Atsugi, Japan) not to use it for the time being, and they even took away Sid Gottlieb's own private supply and had it locked up in his boss' safe, to which no one else had the combination. In the end, however, Allen Dulles accepted the view Richard Helms put forth that the only "operationally realistic" way to test drugs was to try them on unwitting people. Helms noted that experiments which gave advance warning would be "pro forma at best and result in a false sense of accomplishment and readiness." For Allen Dulles and his top aides, the possible importance of LSD clearly outweighed the risks and ethical problem of slipping the drug to involuntary subjects. They gave Gottlieb back his LSD.

Once the CIA's top echelon had made its decision to continue unwitting testing, there remained, in Richard Helms' words, "only then the question of how best to do it." The Agency's role in the Olson affair had come too perilously close to leaking out for the comfort of the security-minded, so TSS officials simply had to work out a testing system with better cover. That meant finding subjects who could not be so easily traced back to the Agency.

Well before Olson's death, Gottlieb and the MKULTRA crew had started pondering how best to do unwitting testing. They considered using an American police force to test drugs on prisoners, informants, and suspects, but they knew that some local politicians would inevitably find out. In the Agency view, such people could not be trusted to keep sensitive secrets. TSS officials thought about trying Federal prisons or hospitals, but, when sounded out, the Bureau of Prisons refused to go along with true unwitting testing (as opposed to the voluntary, if coercive, form practiced on drug addicts in Kentucky). They contemplated moving the program overseas, where they and the ARTICHOKE teams were already performing operational experiments, but they decided if they tested on the scale they thought was necessary, so many foreigners would have to know that it would pose an

unacceptable security risk.

Sid Gottlieb is remembered as the brainstorming genius of the MKULTRA group and the one with a real talent for showing others, without hurting their feelings, why their schemes would not work. States an ex-colleague who admires him greatly, "In the final analysis, Sid was like a good soldier if the job had to be done, he did it. Once the decision was made, he found the most effective way."

In this case, Gottlieb came up with the solution after reading through old OSS files on Stanley Lovell's search for a truth drug. Gottlieb noted that Lovell had used George White, a prewar employee of the Federal Bureau of Narcotics, to test concentrated marijuana. Besides trying the drug out on Manhattan Project volunteers and unknowing suspected Communists, White had slipped some to August Del Gracio, the Lucky Luciano lieutenant. White had called the experiment a great success. If it had not been if Del Gracio had somehow caught on to the drugging Gottlieb realized that the gangster would never have gone to the police or the press. His survival as a criminal required he remain quiet about even the worst indignities heaped upon him by government agents.

To Gottlieb, underworld types looked like ideal test subjects. Nevertheless, according to one TSS source, "We were not about to fool around with the Mafia." Instead, this source says they chose "the borderline underworld" prostitutes, drug addicts, and other small-timers who would be powerless to seek any sort of revenge if they ever found out what the CIA had done to them. In addition to their being unlikely whistle-blowers, such people lived in a world where an unwitting dose of some drug usually knock out drops was an occupational hazard anyway. They would therefore be better equipped to deal with and recover from a surprise LSD trip than the population as a whole. Or so TSS officials rationalized. "They could at least say to themselves, 'Here I go again. I've been slipped a mickey,'" says a TSS veteran. Furthermore, this veteran remembers, his former colleagues reasoned that if they had to violate the civil rights of anyone, they might as well choose a group of marginal people.

George White himself had left OSS after the war and returned to the Narcotics Bureau. In 1952 he was working in the New York office. As a high-ranking narcotics agent, White had a perfect excuse to be around drugs and people who used them. He had proved during the war that he had a talent for clandestine work, and he certainly had no qualms when it came to unwitting testing. With his job, he had access to all the possible subjects the Agency would need, and if he could use LSD or any other drug to find out more about drug trafficking, so much the better. From a security viewpoint, CIA officials could easily deny any connection to anything White did, and he clearly was not the crybaby type. For Sid Gottlieb, George White was clearly the one. The MKULTRA chief decided to contact White directly to see if he might be interested in picking up with the CIA where he had left off with OSS.

Always careful to observe bureaucratic protocol,

Gottlieb first approached Harry Anslinger, the longtime head of the Federal Bureau of Narcotics, and got permission to use White on a part-time basis. Then Gottlieb traveled to New York and made his pitch to the narcotics agent, who stood 5'7", weighed over 200 pounds, shaved his head, and looked something like an extremely menacing bowling ball. After an early-morning meeting, White scrawled in his sweat-stained, leather-bound diary for that day, June 9, 1952: "Gottlieb proposed I be a CIA consultantI agree." By writing down such a thing and using Gottlieb's true name,[1] White had broken CIA security regulations even before he started work. But then, White was never known as a man who followed rules. Despite the high priority that TSS put on drug testing, White's security approval did not come through until almost a year later. "It was only last month that I got cleared," the outspoken narcotics agent wrote to a friend in 1953. "I then learned that a couple of crewcut, pipe-smoking punks had either known meor heard of meduring OSS days and had decided I was 'too rough' for their league and promptly blackballed me. It was only when my sponsors discovered the root of the trouble they were able to bypass the blockade. After all, fellas, I didn't go to Princeton."

People either loved or hated George White, and he had made some powerful enemies, including New York Governor Thomas Dewey and J. Edgar Hoover. Dewey would later help block White from becoming the head of the Narcotics Bureau in New York City, a job White sorely wanted. For some forgotten reason, Hoover had managed to stop White from being hired by the CIA in the Agency's early days, at a time when he would have preferred to leave narcotics work altogether. These were two of the biggest disappointments of his life. White's previous exclusion from the CIA may explain why he jumped so eagerly at Gottlieb's offer and why at the same time he privately heaped contempt on those who worked for the Agency. A remarkably heavy drinker, who would sometimes finish off a bottle of gin in one sitting, White often mocked the CIA crowd over cocktails. "He thought they were a joke," recalls one longtime crony. "They were too complicated, and they had other people do their heavy stuff." Unlike his CIA counterparts, White loved the glare of publicity. A man who gloried in talking about himself and cultivating a hard-nosed image, White knew how to milk a drug bust for all it was wortha skill that grew out of early years spent as a newspaper reporter in San Francisco and Los Angeles. In search of a more financially secure profession, he had joined the Narcotics Bureau in 1934, but he continued to pal around with journalists, particularly those who wrote favorably about him. Not only did he come across in the press as a cop hero, but he helped to shape the picture of future Kojaks by serving as a consultant to one of the early-television detective series. To start a raid, he would dramatically tip his hat to signal his agentsand to let the photographers know that the time had come to snap his picture. "He was sort of vainglorious," says another good friend, "the kind of guy who if he did something, didn't mind having the world know about it." [2]

The scientists from TSS, with their Ph.D.s and lack of street experience, could not help admiring White for his swashbuckling image. Unlike the men from MKULTRA, who, for all their pretensions, had never worked as real-live spies, White had put his life on the line for OSS overseas and had supposedly killed a Japanese agent with his bare hands. The face of one ex-TSS man lit up, like a little boy's on Christmas morning, as he told of racing around New York in George White's car and parking illegally with no fear of the law. "We were Ivy League, white, middle-class," notes another former TSSer. "We were naive, totally naive about this, and he felt pretty expert. He knew the whores, the pimps, the people who brought in the drugs. He'd purportedly been in a number of shootouts where he'd captured millions of dollars worth of heroin.... He was a pretty wild man. I know I was afraid of him. You couldn't control this guy . . . I had a little trouble telling who was controlling who in those days."

White lived with extreme personal contradictions. As could be expected of a narcotics agent, he violently opposed drugs. Yet he died largely because his beloved alcohol had destroyed his liver. He had tried everything else, from marijuana to LSD, and wrote an acquaintance, "I did feel at times I was having a 'mind-expanding' experience but this vanished like a dream immediately after the session." He was a law-enforcement official who regularly violated the law. Indeed, the CIA turned to him because of his willingness to use the power of his office to ride roughshod over the rights of others in the name of "national security," when he tested LSD for the Agency, in the name of stamping out drug abuse, for the Narcotics Bureau. As yet another close associate summed up White's attitude toward his job, "He really believed the ends justified the means."

George White's "pragmatic" approach meshed perfectly with Sid Gottlieb's needs for drug testing. In May 1953 the two men, who wound up going folk dancing together several times, formally joined forces. In CIA jargon, White became MKULTRA subproject #3. Under this arrangement, White rented two adjacent Greenwich Village apartments, posing as the sometime artist and seaman "Morgan Hall." White agreed to lure guinea pigs to the "safehouse" as the Agency men called the apartment, slip them drugs, and report the results to Gottlieb and the others in TSS. For its part, the CIA let the Narcotics Bureau use the place for undercover activities (and often for personal pleasure) whenever no Agency work was scheduled, and the CIA paid all the bills, including the cost of keeping a well-stocked liquor cabinet and a substantial bonus for White. Gottlieb personally handed over the first \$4,000 in cash, to cover the initial costs of furnishing the safehouse in the lavish style that White felt befitted him.

Gottlieb did not limit his interest to drugs. He and other TSS officials wanted to try out surveillance equipment. CIA technicians quickly installed see-through mirrors and microphones through which eavesdroppers could film, photograph, and record the action. "Things go wrong with listening devices and two-way mirrors, so you build

these things to find out what works and what doesn't," says a TSS source. "If you are going to entrap, you've got to give the guy pictures [flagrante delicto] and voice recordings. Once you learn how to do it so that the whole thing looks comfortable, cozy, and safe, then you can transport the technology overseas and use it." This TSS man notes that the Agency put to work in the bedrooms of Europe some of the techniques developed in the George White safehouse operation.

In the safehouse's first months, White tested LSD, several kinds of knockout drops, and that old OSS standby, essence of marijuana. He served up the drugs in food, drink, and cigarettes and then tried to worm information usually on narcotics matters from his "guests." Sometimes MKULTRA men came up from Washington to watch the action. A September 1953 entry in White's diary noted: "Lashbrook at 81 Bedford Street Owen Winkle and LSD surprise can wash." Sid Gottlieb's deputy, Robert Lashbrook, served as "project monitor" for the New York safehouse.[3]

White had only been running the safehouse six months when Olson died (in Lashbrook's company), and Agency officials suspended the operation for re-evaluation. They soon allowed him to restart it, and then Gottlieb had to order White to slow down again. A New York State commissioner had summoned the narcotics agent to explain his role in the deal that wound up with Governor Dewey pardoning Lucky Luciano after the war. The commissioner was asking questions that touched on White's use of marijuana on Del Gracio, and Gottlieb feared that word of the CIA's current testing might somehow leak out. This storm also soon passed, but then, in early 1955, the Narcotics Bureau transferred White to San Francisco to become chief agent there. Happy with White's performance, Gottlieb decided to let him take the entire safehouse operation with him to the Coast. White closed up the Greenwich Village apartments, leaving behind unreceipted "tips" for the landlord "to clear up any difficulties about the alterations and damages," as a CIA document put it.[4]

White soon rented a suitable "pad" (as he always called it) on Telegraph Hill, with a stunning view of San Francisco Bay, the Golden Gate Bridge, and Alcatraz. To supplement the furniture he brought from the New York safehouse, he went out and bought items that gave the place the air of the brothel it was to become: Toulouse-Lautrec posters, a picture of a French cancan dancer, and photos of manacled women in black stockings. "It was supposed to look rich," recalls a narcotics agent who regularly visited, "but it was furnished like crap." White hired a friend's company to install bugging equipment, and William Hawkins, a 25-year-old electronics whiz then studying at Berkley put in four DD-4 microphones disguised as electrical wall outlets and hooked them up to two F-301 tape recorders, which agents monitored in an adjacent "listening post." Hawkins remembers that White "kept a pitcher of martinis in the refrigerator, and he'd watch me for a while as I installed a microphone and then slip off." For his own personal "observation post," White had a portable toilet

set up behind a two-way mirror, where he could watch the proceedings, usually with drink in hand.

The San Francisco safehouse specialized in prostitutes. "But this was before The Hite Report and before any hooker had written a book," recalls a TSS man, "so first we had to go out and learn about their world. In the beginning, we didn't know what a john was or what a pimp did." Sid Gottlieb decided to send his top staff psychologist, John Gittinger, to San Francisco to probe the demimonde.

George White supplied the prostitutes for the study, although White, in turn, delegated much of the pimping function to one of his assistants, Ira "Ike" Feldman. A muscular but very short man, whom even the 5'7" White towered over, Feldman tried even harder than his boss to act tough. Dressed in suede shoes, a suit with flared trousers, a hat with a turned-up brim, and a huge zircon ring that was supposed to look like a diamond, Feldman first came to San Francisco on an undercover assignment posing as an East Coast mobster looking to make a big heroin buy. Using a drug-addicted prostitute name Janet Jones, whose common-law husband states that Feldman paid her off with heroin, the undercover man lured a number of suspected drug dealers to the "pad" and helped White make arrests.

As the chief Federal narcotics agent in San Francisco, White was in a position to reward or punish a prostitute. He set up a system whereby he and Feldman provided Gittinger with all the hookers the psychologist wanted. White paid off the women with a fixed number of "chits." For each chit, White owed one favor. "So the next time the girl was arrested with a john," says an MKULTRA veteran, "she would give the cop George White's phone number. The police all knew White and cooperated with him without asking questions. They would release the girl if he said so. White would keep good records of how many chits each person had and how many she used. No money was exchanged, but five chits were worth \$500 to \$1,000." Prostitutes were not the only beneficiaries of White's largess. The narcotics agent worked out a similar system to forgive the transgressions of small time drug pushers when the MKULTRA men wanted to talk to them about "the rules of their game," according to the source.

TSS officials wanted to find out everything they could about how to apply sex to spying, and the prostitute project became a general learning and then training ground for CIA carnal operations. After all, states one TSS official, "We did quite a study of prostitutes and their behavior.... At first nobody really knew how to use them. How do you train them? How do you work them? How do you take a woman who is willing to use her body to get money out of a guy to get things which are much more important, like state secrets. I don't care how beautiful she is educating the ordinary prostitute up to that level is not a simple task."

The TSS men continually tried to refine their knowledge. They realized that prostitutes often wheedled extra money out of a customer by suggesting some additional service as male orgasm neared. They wondered if this might not also be a good time to seek sensitive

information. "But no," says the source, "we found the guy was focused solely on hormonal needs. He was not thinking of his career or anything else at that point." The TSS experts discovered that the postsexual, light-up-cigarette period was much better suited to their ulterior motives. Says the source:

Most men who go to prostitutes are prepared for the fact that [after the act] she's beginning to work to get herself out of there, so she can get back on the street to make some more money. . . . To find a prostitute who is willing to stay is a hell of a shock to anyone used to prostitutes. It has a tremendous effect on the guy. It's a boost to his ego if she's telling him he was really neat, and she wants to stay for a few more hours.... Most of the time, he gets pretty vulnerable. What the hell's he going to talk about? Not the sex, so he starts talking about his business. It's at this time she can lead him gently. But you have to train prostitutes to do that. Their natural inclination is to do exactly the opposite. The men from MKULTRA learned a great deal about varying sexual preferences. One of them says:

We didn't know in those days about hidden sadism and all that sort of stuff. We learned a lot about human nature in the bedroom. We began to understand that when people wanted sex, it wasn't just what we had thought of you know, the missionary position.... We started to pick up knowledge that could be used in operations, but with a lot of it we never figured out any way to use it operationally. We just learned.... All these ideas did not come to us at once. But evolving over three or four years in which these studies were going on, things emerged which we tried. Our knowledge of prostitutes' behavior became pretty damn good. . . . This comes across now that somehow we were just playing around and we just found all these exotic ways to waste the taxpayers' money on satisfying our hidden urges. I'm not saying that watching prostitutes was not exciting or something like that. But what I am saying was there was a purpose to the whole business.[5]

In the best tradition of Mata Hari, the CIA did use sex as a clandestine weapon, although apparently not so frequently as the Russians. While many in the Agency believed that it simply did not work very well, others like CIA operators in Berlin during the mid-1960s felt prostitutes could be a prime source of intelligence. Agency men in that city used a network of hookers to good advantage so they told visitors from headquarters. Yet, with its high proportion of Catholics and Mormons not to mention the Protestant ethic of many of its top leaders the Agency definitely had limits beyond which prudery took over. For instance, a TSS veteran says that a good number of case officers wanted no part of homosexual entrapment operations. And to go a step further, he recalls one senior KGB man who told too many sexual jokes about young boys. "It didn't take too long to recognize that he was more than a little fascinated by youths," says the source. "I took the trouble to point out he was probably too good, too well-trained, to be either entrapped or to give away secrets. But he would have been tempted toward a compromising position by a

preteen. I mentioned this, and they said, 'As a psychological observer, you're probably quite right. But what the hell are we going to do about it? Where are we going to get a twelve-year-old boy?' " The source believes that if the Russian had had a taste for older men, U.S. intelligence might have mounted an operation, "but the idea of a twelve-year-old boy was just more than anybody could stomach."

As the TSS men learned more about the San Francisco hustlers, they ventured outside the safehouse to try out various clandestine-delivery gimmicks in public places like restaurants, bars, and beaches. They practiced ways to slip LSD to citizens of the demimonde while buying them a drink or lighting up a cigarette, and they then tried to observe the effects when the drug took hold. Because the MKULTRA scientists did not move smoothly among the very kinds of people they were testing, they occasionally lost an unwitting victim in a crowdthereby sending a stranger off alone with a head full of LSD. In a larger sense, all the test victims would become lost. As a matter of policy, Sid Gottlieb ordered that virtually no records be kept of the testing. In 1973, when Gottlieb retired from the Agency, he and Richard Helms agreed to destroy what they thought were the few existing documents on the program. Neither Gottlieb nor any other MKULTRA man has owned up to having given LSD to an unknowing subject, or even to observing such an experimentexcept of course in the case of Frank Olson. Olson's death left behind a paper trail outside of Gottlieb's control and that hence could not be denied. Otherwise, Gottlieb and his colleagues have put all the blame for actual testing on George White, who is not alive to defend himself. One reason the MKULTRA veterans have gone to such lengths to conceal their role is obvious: fear of lawsuits from victims claiming damaged health.

At the time of the experiments, the subjects' health did not cause undue concern. At the safehouse, where most of the testing took place, doctors were seldom present. Dr. James Hamilton, a Stanford Medical School psychiatrist and White's OSS colleague, visited the place from time to time, apparently for studies connected to unwitting drug experiments and deviant sexual practices. Yet neither Hamilton nor any other doctor provided much medical supervision. From his perch atop the toilet seat, George White could do no more than make surface observations of his drugged victims. Even an experienced doctor would have had difficulty handling White's role. In addition to LSD, which they knew could cause serious, if not fatal problems, TSS officials gave White even more exotic experimental drugs to test, drugs that other Agency contractors may or may not have already used on human subjects. "If we were scared enough of a drug not to try it out on ourselves, we sent it to San Francisco," recalls a TSS source. According to a 1963 report by CIA Inspector General John Earman, "In a number of instances, however, the test subject has become ill for hours or days, including hospitalization in at least one case, and [White] could only follow up by guarded inquiry after the test subject's return to normal life. Possible sickness

and attendant economic loss are inherent contingent effects of the testing."

The Inspector General noted that the whole program could be compromised if an outside doctor made a "correct diagnosis of an illness." Thus, the MKULTRA team not only made some people sick but had a vested interest in keeping doctors from finding out what was really wrong. If that bothered the Inspector General, he did not report his qualms, but he did say he feared "serious damage to the Agency" in the event of public exposure. The Inspector General was only somewhat reassured by the fact that George White "maintain[ed] close working relations with local police authorities which could be utilized to protect the activity in critical situations."

If TSS officials had been willing to stick with their original target group of marginal underworld types, they would have had little to fear from the police. After all, George White was the police. But increasingly they used the safehouse to test drugs, in the Inspector General's words, "on individuals of all social levels, high and low, native American and foreign." After all, they were looking for an operational payoff, and they knew people reacted differently to LSD according to everything from health and mood to personality structure. If TSS officials wanted to slip LSD to foreign leaders, as they contemplated doing to Fidel Castro, they would try to spring an unwitting dose on somebody as similar as possible. They used the safehouse for "dry runs" in the intermediate stage between the laboratory and actual operations.

For these dress rehearsals, George White and his staff procurer, Ike Feldman, enticed men to the apartment with prostitutes. An unsuspecting john would think he had bought a night of pleasure, go back to a strange apartment, and wind up zonked. A CIA document that survived Sid Gottlieb's shredding recorded this process. Its author, Gottlieb himself, could not break a lifelong habit of using nondescriptive language. For the MKULTRA chief, the whores were "certain individuals who covertly administer this material to other people in accordance with [White's] instructions." White normally paid the women \$100 in Agency funds for their night's work, and Gottlieb's prose reached new bureaucratic heights as he explained why the prostitutes did not sign for the money: "Due to the highly unorthodox nature of these activities and the considerable risk incurred by these individuals, it is impossible to require that they provide a receipt for these payments or that they indicate the precise manner in which the funds were spent." The CIA's auditors had to settle for canceled checks which White cashed himself and marked either "Stormy" or, just as appropriately, "Undercover Agent." The program was also referred to as "Operation Midnight Climax."

TSS officials found the San Francisco safehouse so successful that they opened a branch office, also under George White's auspices, across the Golden Gate on the beach in Marin County.[6] Unlike the downtown apartment, where an MKULTRA man says "you could bring people in for quickies after lunch," the suburban Marin County outlet proved useful for experiments that required relative

isolation. There, TSS scientists tested such MKULTRA specialties as stink bombs, itching and sneezing powders, and diarrhea inducers. TSS's Ray Treichler, the Stanford chemist, sent these "harassment substances" out to California for testing by White, along with such delivery systems as a mechanical launcher that could throw a foul-smelling object 100 yards, glass ampules that could be stepped on in a crowd to release any of Treichler's powders, a fine hypodermic needle to inject drugs through the cork in a wine bottle, and a drug-coated swizzle stick.

TSS men also planned to use the Marin County safehouse for an ill-fated experiment that began when staff psychologists David Rhodes and Walter Pasternak spent a week circulating in bars, inviting strangers to a party. They wanted to spray LSD from an aerosol can on their guests, but according to Rhodes' Senate testimony, "the weather defeated us." In the heat of the summer, they could not close the doors and windows long enough for the LSD to hang in the air and be inhaled. Sensing a botched operation, their MKULTRA colleague, John Gittinger (who brought the drug out from Washington) shut himself in the bathroom and let go with the spray. Still, Rhodes testified, Gittinger did not get high, and the CIA men apparently scrubbed the party.[7]

The MKULTRA crew continued unwitting testing until the summer of 1963 when the Agency's Inspector General stumbled across the safehouses during a regular inspection of TSS activities. This happened not long after Director John McCone had appointed John Earman to the Inspector General position.[8] Much to the displeasure of Sid Gottlieb and Richard Helms, Earman questioned the propriety of the safehouses, and he insisted that Director McCone be given a full briefing. Although President Kennedy had put McCone in charge of the Agency the year before, Helms the professional's professional had not bothered to tell his outsider boss about some of the CIA's most sensitive activities, including the safehouses and the CIA-Mafia assassination plots.[9] Faced with Earman's demands, Helms surely one of history's most clever bureaucrats volunteered to tell McCone himself about the safehouses (rather than have Earman present a negative view of the program). Sure enough, Helms told Earman afterward, McCone raised no objections to unwitting testing (as Helms described it). A determined man and a rather brave one, Earman countered with a full written report to McCone recommending that the safehouses be closed. The Inspector General cited the risks of exposure and pointed out that many people both inside and outside the Agency found "the concepts involved in manipulating human behavior . . . to be distasteful and unethical." McCone reacted by putting off a final decision but suspending unwitting testing in the meantime. Over the next year, Helms, who then headed the Clandestine Services, wrote at least three memos urging resumption. He cited "indications . . . of an apparent Soviet aggressiveness in the field of covertly administered chemicals which are, to say the least, inexplicable and disturbing," and he claimed the CIA's "positive operational capacity to use drugs is

diminishing owing to a lack of realistic testing." [10] To Richard Helms, the importance of the program exceeded the risks and the ethical questions, although he did admit, "We have no answer to the moral issue." McCone simply did nothing for two years. The director's indecision had the effect of killing the program, nevertheless. TSS officials closed the San Francisco safehouse in 1965 and the New York one in 1966.

Years later in a personal letter to Sid Gottlieb, George White wrote an epitaph for his role with the CIA: "I was a very minor missionary, actually a heretic, but I toiled wholeheartedly in the vineyards because it was fun, fun, fun. Where else could a red-blooded American boy lie, kill, cheat, steal, rape, and pillage with the sanction and blessing of the All-Highest?"

After 10 years of unwitting testing, the men from MKULTRA apparently scored no major breakthroughs with LSD or other drugs. They found no effective truth drug, recruitment pill, or aphrodisiac. LSD had not opened up the mind to CIA control. "We had thought at first that this was the secret that was going to unlock the universe," says a TSS veteran. "We found that human beings had resources far greater than imagined." Yet despite the lack of precision and uncertainty, the CIA still made field use of LSD and other drugs that had worked their way through the MKULTRA testing progression. A 1957 report showed that TSS had already moved 6 drugs out of the experimental stage and into active use. Up to that time, CIA operators had utilized LSD and other psychochemicals against 33 targets in 6 different operations. Agency officials hoped in these cases either to discredit the subject by making him seem insane or to "create within the individual a mental and emotional situation which will release him from the restraint of self-control and induce him to reveal information willingly under adroit manipulation." The Agency has consistently refused to release details of these operations, and TSS sources who talk rather freely about other matters seem to develop amnesia when the subject of field use comes up. Nevertheless, it can be said that the CIA did establish a relationship with an unnamed foreign secret service to interrogate prisoners with LSD-like drugs. CIA operators participated directly in these interrogations, which continued at least until 1966. Often the Agency showed more concern for the safety of its operational targets abroad than it did for its unwitting victims in San Francisco, since some of the foreign subjects were given medical examinations before being slipped the drug. [11]

In these operations, CIA men sometimes brought in local doctors for reasons that had nothing to do with the welfare of the patient. Instead, the doctor's role was to certify the apparent insanity of a victim who had been unwittingly dosed with LSD or an even more durable psychochemical like BZ (which causes trips lasting a week or more and which tends to induce violent behavior). If a doctor were to prescribe hospitalization or other severe treatment, the effect on the subject could be devastating. He would suffer not only the experience itself, including possible confinement in a mental

institution, but also social stigma. In most countries, even the suggestion of mental problems severely damages an individual's professional and personal standing (as Thomas Eagleton, the recipient of some shock therapy, can testify). "It's an old technique," says an MKULTRA veteran. "You neutralize someone by having their constituency doubt them." The Church committee confirms that the Agency used this technique at least several times to assassinate a target's character.[12]

Still, the Clandestine Services did not frequently call on TSS for LSD or other drugs. Many operators had practical and ethical objections. In part to overcome such objections and also to find better ways to use chemical and biological substances in covert operations, Sid Gottlieb moved up in 1959 to become Assistant for Scientific Matters to the Clandestine Services chief. Gottlieb found that TSS had kept the MKULTRA programs so secret that many field people did not even know what techniques were available. He wrote that tight controls over field use in MKDELTA operations "may have generated a general defeatism among case officers," who feared they would not receive permission or that the procedure was not worth the effort. Gottlieb tried to correct these shortcomings by providing more information on the drug arsenal to senior operators and by streamlining the approval process. He had less luck in overcoming views that drugs do not work or are not reliable, and that their operational use leads to laziness and poor tradecraft.

If the MKULTRA program had ever found that LSD or any other drug really did turn a man into a puppet, Sid Gottlieb would have had no trouble surmounting all those biases. Instead, Gottlieb and his fellow searchers came frustratingly close but always fell short of finding a reliable control mechanism. LSD certainly penetrated to the innermost regions of the mind. It could spring loose a whole gamut of feelings, from terror to insight. But in the end, the human psyche proved so complex that even the most skilled manipulator could not anticipate all the variables. He could use LSD and other drugs to chip away at free will. He could score temporary victories, and he could alter moods, perceptions sometimes even beliefs. He had the power to cause great harm, but ultimately he could not conquer the human spirit.

Notes

The CIA's reaction to Frank Olson's death is described in numerous memos released by the Agency to the Olson family, which can be found at pp.1005-1132 of the Kennedy Subcommittee 1975 hearings on Biomedical and Behavioral Research. See particularly at p. 1077, 18 December 1953, Subject: The Suicide of Frank Olson and at p. 1027, 1 December 1953, Subject: Use of LSD.

Richard Helms' views on unwitting testing are found in Document #448, 17 December 1963, Subject: Testing of Psychochemicals and Related Materials and in a memorandum to the CIA Director, June 9, 1964, quoted from on page 402 of the Church Committee Report, Book I.

George White's diary and letters were donated by his widow to Foothills Junior College, Los Altos, California and are the source of a treasure chest of material on

him, including his letter to a friend explaining his almost being "blackballed" from the CIA, the various diary entries cited, including references to folk-dancing with Gottlieb, the interview with Hal Lipset where he explains his philosophy on chasing criminals, and his letter to Sid Gottlieb dated November 21, (probably) 1972.

The New York and San Francisco safehouses run by George White are the subjects of MKULTRA subprojects 3,14,16,42, and 149. White's tips to the landlord are described in 42-156, his liquor bills in 42-157, "dryruns" in 42-91. The New York safehouse run by Charles Siragusa is subproject 132. The "intermediate" tests are described in document 132-59.

Paul Avery, a San Francisco freelance writer associated with the Center for Investigative Reporting in Oakland, California interviewed William Hawkins and provided assistance on the details of the San Francisco safehouse and George White's background. Additional information on White came from interviews with his widow, several former colleagues in the Narcotics Bureau, and other knowledgeable sources in various San Francisco law-enforcement agencies. An ex-Narcotics Bureau official told of Dr. James Hamilton's study of unusual sexual practices and the description of his unwitting drug testing comes from MKULTRA subproject 2, which is his subproject.

Ray Treichler discussed some of his work with harassment substances in testimony before the Kennedy subcommittee on September 20, 1977, pp. 105-8. He delivered his testimony under the pseudonym "Philip Goldman."

"The Gang that Couldn't Spray Straight" article appeared in the September 20, 1977 Washington Post. Richard Helms' decision not to tell John McCone about the CIA's connection to the Mafia in assassination attempts against Castro is described in the Church Committee's Assassination report, pp. 102-3.

The 1957 Inspector General's Report on TSS, Document #417 and the 1963 inspection of MKULTRA, 14 August 1963, Document #59 provided considerable detail throughout the entire chapter. The Church Committee Report on MKULTRA in Book I, pp. 385-422 also provided considerable information.

Sid Gottlieb's job as Assistant to the Clandestine Services chief for Scientific Matters is described in Document #74 (operational series) 20 October 1959, Subject: Application of Imaginative Research on the Behavioral and Physical Sciences to [deleted] Problems" and in the 1963 Inspector General's report.

Interviews with ex-CIA Inspector General Lyman Kirkpatrick, another former Inspector General's staff employee, and several ex-TSS staffers contributed significantly to this chapter.

Helms' letter to the Warren Commission on "Soviet Brainwashing Techniques," dated 19 June 1964, was obtained from the National Archives.

The material on the CIA's operational use of LSD came from the Church Committee Report, Book I, pp. 399-403 and from an affidavit filed in the Federal Court case of John

D. Marks v. Central Intelligence Agency, et. al., Civil Action No. 76-2073 by Eloise R. Page, Chief, Policy and Coordination Staff of the CIA's Directorate of Operations. In listing all the reasons why the Agency should not provide the operational documents, Ms. Page gave some information on what was in the documents. The passages on TSS's and the Medical Office's positions on the use of LSD came from a memo written by James Angleton, Chief, Counterintelligence Staff on December 12, 1957 quoted in part at p. 401 of the Church Committee Report, Book I.

Footnotes

1. CIA operators and agents all had cover names by which they were supposed to be called even in classified documents. Gottlieb was "Sherman R. Grifford." George White became "Morgan Hall."
2. One case which put White in every newspaper in the country was his 1949 arrest of blues singer Billie Holliday on an opium charge. To prove she had been set up and was not then using drugs, the singer checked into a California sanitarium that had been recommended by a friend of a friend, Dr. James Hamilton. The jury then acquitted her. Hamilton's involvement is bizarre because he had worked with George White testing truth drugs for OSS, and the two men were good friends. White may have put his own role in perspective when he told a 1970 interviewer he "enjoyed" chasing criminals. "It was a game for me," he said. "I felt quite a bit of compassion for a number of the people that I found it necessary to put in jail, particularly when you'd see the things that would happen to their families. I'd give them a chance to stay out of jail and take care of their families by giving me information, perhaps, and they would stubbornly refuse to do so. They wouldn't be a rat, as they would put it."
3. Despite this indication from White's diary that Lashbrook came to the New York safehouse for an "LSD surprise" and despite his signature on papers authorizing the subproject, Lashbrook flatly denied all firsthand knowledge of George White's testing in 1977 Senate testimony. Subcommittee chairman Edward Kennedy did not press Lashbrook, nor did he refer the matter to the Justice Department for possible perjury charges.
4. This was just one of many expenditures that would drive CIA auditors wild while going over George White's accounts. Others included \$44.04 for a telescope, liquor bills over \$1,000 "with no record as to the necessity of its use," and \$31.75 to make an on-the-spot payment to a neighborhood lady whose car he hit. The reason stated for using government funds for the last expense: "It was important to maintain security and forestall an insurance investigation."
5. In 1984, George Orwell wrote about government-encouraged prostitution: "Mere debauchery did not matter very much, so long as it was furtive and joyless, and only involved the women of a submerged and despised class."
6. In 1961 MKULTRA officials started a third safehouse in New York, also under the Narcotics Bureau's supervision. This one was handled by Charles Siragusa

who, like White, was a senior agent and OSS veteran.
7. Rhodes' testimony about this incident, which had been set up in advance with Senator Edward Kennedy's staff, brought on the inevitable "Gang That Couldn't Spray Straight" headline in the Washington Post. This approach turned the public perception of a deadly serious program into a kind of practical joke carried out badly by a bunch of bumbler.

8. Lyman Kirkpatrick, the longtime Inspector General who had then recently left the job to take a higher Agency post, had personally known of the safehouse operation since right after Olson's death and had never raised any noticeable objection. He now states he was "shocked" by the unwitting testing, but that he "didn't have the authority to follow up . . . I was trying to determine what the tolerable limits were of what I could do and still keep my job."

9. Trying to explain why he had specifically decided not to inform the CIA Director about the Agency's relationship with the mob, Helms stated to the Church committee, "Mr. McCone was relatively new to this organization, and I guess I must have thought to myself, well this is going to look peculiar to him . . . This was, you know not a very savory effort." Presumably, Helms had similar reasons for not telling McCone about the unwitting drug-testing in the safehouses.

10. Helms was a master of telling different people different stories to suit his purposes. At the precise time he was raising the Soviet menace to push McCone into letting the unwitting testing continue, he wrote the Warren Commission that not only did Soviet behavioral research lag five years behind the West's but that "there is no present evidence that the Soviets have any singular, new potent, drugs . . . to force a course of action on an individual."

11. TSS officials led by Sid Gottlieb, who were responsible for the operational use of LSD abroad, took the position that there was "no danger medically" in unwitting doses and that neither giving a medical exam or having a doctor present was necessary. The Agency's Medical Office disagreed, saying the drug was "medically dangerous." In 1957 Inspector General Lyman Kirkpatrick noted it would be "unrealistic" to give the Medical Office what amounted to veto power over covert operations by letting Agency doctors rule on the health hazard to subjects in the field.

12. While I was doing the research for this book, many people approached me claiming to be victims of CIA drugging plots. Although I listened carefully to all and realized that some might be authentic victims, I had no way of distinguishing between someone acting strangely and someone made to act strangely. Perhaps the most insidious aspect of this whole technique is that anyone blaming his aberrant behavior on a drug or on the CIA gets labeled a hopeless paranoid and his case is thrown into the crank file. There is no better cover than operating on the edge of madness.

One leftist professor in a Latin American university who had opposed the CIA says that he was working alone in his office one day in 1974 when a strange woman entered

and jabbed his wrist with a pin stuck in a small round object. Almost immediately, he became irrational, broke glasses, and threw water in colleagues' faces. He says his students spotted an ambulance waiting for him out front. They spirited him out the back door and took him home, where he tripped (or had psychotic episodes) for more than a week. He calls the experience a mix of "heaven and hell," and he shudders at the thought that he might have spent the time in a hospital "with nurses and straitjackets." Although he eventually returned to his post at the university, he states that it took him several years to recover the credibility he lost the day he "went crazy at the office." If the CIA was involved, it had neutralized a foe.

93

Mushrooms to Counterculture

The MKULTRA scientists reaped little but disaster, mischief, and disappointment from their efforts to use LSD as a miracle weapon against the minds of their opponents. Nevertheless, their insatiable need to try every possibility led them to test hundreds of other substances, including all the drugs that would later be called psychedelic. These drugs were known to have great potency. They were derived from natural botanical products, and the men from MKULTRA believed from the beginning that rare organic materials might somehow have the greatest effect on the human mind. The most amazing of the psychedelics came from odd corners of the natural world. Albert Hofmann created LSD largely out of ergot, a fungus that grows on rye; mescaline is nothing more than the synthetic essence of peyote cactus. Psilocybin, the drug that Timothy Leary preferred to LSD for his Harvard experiments, was synthesized from exotic Mexican mushrooms that occupy a special place in CIA history. When the MKULTRA team first embarked on its mind-control explorations, the "magic mushroom" was only a rumor or fable in the linear history of the Western world. On nothing more than the possibility that the legend was based on fact, the Agency's scientists tracked the mushroom to the most remote parts of Mexico and then spent lavishly to test and develop its mind-altering properties. The results, like the LSD legacy, were as startling as they were unintended.

Among the botanicals that mankind has always turned to for intoxicants and poisons, mushrooms stand out. There is something enchantingly odd about the damp little buttons that can thrill a gourmet or kill one, depending on the subtle differences among the countless varieties. These fungi have a long record in unorthodox warfare. Two thousand years before the CIA looked to unleash powerful mushrooms in covert operations, the Roman Empress Agrippina eliminated her husband Claudius with a dish of poisonous mushrooms. According to Roman history, Agrippina wanted the emperor dead so that her son Nero could take the throne. She planned to take advantage of Claudius' love for the delicious *Amanita caesarea* mushroom, but she had to choose carefully among its deadly look-alikes. The poison could not be "sudden and instantaneous in its operation, lest the desperate achievement should be discovered," wrote Gordon and

Valentina Wasson in their monumental and definitive work, *Mushrooms, Russia and History*. The Empress settled on the lethal *Amanita phalloides*, a fungus the Wassons considered well suited to the crime: "The victim would not give away the game by abnormal indispositions at the meal, but when the seizure came he would be so severely stricken that thereafter he would no longer be in command of his own affairs." Agrippina knew her mushrooms, and Nero became Emperor.

CIA mind-control specialists sought to emulate and surpass that kind of sophistication, as it might apply to any conceivable drug. Their fixation on the "magic mushroom" grew indirectly out of a meeting between drug experts and Morse Allen, head of the Agency's ARTICHOKE program, in October 1952. One expert told Allen about a shrub called piule, whose seeds had long been used as an intoxicant by Mexican Indians at religious ceremonies. Allen, who wanted to know about anything that distorted reality, immediately arranged for a young CIA scientist to take a Mexican field trip and gather samples of piule as well as other plants of "high narcotic and toxic value of interest to ARTICHOKE."

That young scientist arrived in Mexico City early in 1953. He could not advertise the true purpose of his trip because of ARTICHOKE's extreme secrecy, so he assumed cover as a researcher interested in finding native plants which were anesthetics. Fluent in Spanish and familiar with Mexico, he had no trouble moving around the country, meeting with leading experts on botanicals. Then he was off into the mountains south of the capital with his own field-testing equipment, gathering specimens and testing them crudely on the spot. By February, he had collected sacks full of material, including 10 pounds of piule. Before leaving Mexico to look for more samples around the Caribbean, the young scientist heard amazing tales about special mushrooms that grew only in the hot and rainy summer months. Such stories had circulated among Europeans in Mexico since Cortez had conquered the country early in the sixteenth century. Spanish friars had reported that the Aztecs used strange mushrooms in their religious ceremonies, which these converters of the heathens described as "demonic holy communions." Aztec priests called the special mushrooms *teonanactl*, "God's flesh." But Cortez's plunderers soon lost track of the rite, as did the traders and anthropologists who followed in their wake. Only the legend survived.

Back in Washington, the young scientist's samples went straight to the labs, and Agency officials scoured the historical record for accounts of the strange mushrooms. Morse Allen himself, though responsible in ARTICHOKE research for everything from the polygraph to hypnosis, took the trouble to go through the Indian lore. "Very early accounts of the ceremonies of some tribes of Mexican Indians show that mushrooms are used to produce hallucinations and to create intoxication in connection with religious festivals," he wrote. "In addition, this literature shows that witch doctors or 'divinators' used some types of mushrooms to produce confessions or to locate stolen objects or to predict the future." Here was a possible truth drug, Morse Allen reasoned. "Since it

had been determined that no area of human knowledge is to be left unexplored in connection with the ARTICHOKE program, it was therefore regarded as essential that the peculiar qualities of the mushroom be explored...." Allen declared. "Full consideration," he concluded, should be given to sending an Agency man back to Mexico during the summer. The CIA had begun its quest for "God's flesh." Characteristically, Morse Allen was planning ahead in case the CIA's searchers came up with a mushroom worth having in large quantities. He knew that the supply from the tropics varied by season, and, anyway, it would be impractical to go to Mexico for fungi each time an operational need popped up. So Allen decided to see if it were possible to grow the mushrooms at home, either outdoors or in hothouses. On June 24, 1953, he and an associate drove from Washington to Toughkenamon, Pennsylvania, in the heart of "the largest mushroom-growing area in the world." At a three-hour session with the captains of the mushroom industry, Allen explained the government's interest in poisonous and narcotic fungi. Allen reported that the meeting "was primarily designed to obtain a 'foothold' in the center of the mushroom-growing industry where, if requirements for mushroom growing were demanded, it would be done by professionals in the trade." The mushroom executives were quite reluctant to grow toxic products because they knew that any accidental publicity would scare their customers. In the end, however, their patriotism won out, and they agreed to grow any kind of fungus the government desired. Allen considered the trip a great success. As useful as this commitment might be, an element of chance remained as long as the CIA had to depend on the natural process. But if the Agency could find synthetic equivalents for the active ingredients, it could manufacture rather than grow its own supply. Toward this goal of bypassing nature, Morse Allen had little choice but to turn for help to the man who the following year would wrest most of the ARTICHOKE functions from his grasp: Sid Gottlieb. Gottlieb, himself a Ph.D. in chemistry, had scientists working for him who knew what to do on the level of test tubes and beakers. Allen ran ARTICHOKE out of the Office of Security, which was not equipped for work on the frontiers of science. Gottlieb and his colleagues moved quickly into the mysteries of the Mexican hallucinogens. They went to work on the chemical structures of the piule and other plants that Morse Allen's emissary brought back from his field trip, but they neglected to report their findings to the bureaucratically outflanked Allen. Gottlieb and the MKULTRA crew soon got caught up in the search for the magic mushroom. While TSS had its own limited laboratory facilities, it depended on secret contractors for most research and development. Working with an associate, a cadaverously thin chemistry Ph.D. named Henry Bortner, Gottlieb passed the tropical plants to a string of corporate and academic researchers. One of them, Dr. James Moore, a 29-year-old chemist at Parke, Davis & Company in Detroit, was destined to be the first man in the CIA camp to taste the magic mushroom. Moore's career was typical of the specialists in the CIA's vast network

of private contractors. His path to the mushroom led through several jobs and offbeat assignments, always with Agency funds and direction behind him. A precise, meticulous man of scientific habits, Moore was hardly the sort one would expect to find chasing psychedelic drugs. Such pursuits began for him in March 1953, when he had returned to his lab at Parke, Davis after a year of postdoctoral research at the University of Basel. His supervisor had called him in with an intriguing proposal: How would he like to work inside the company on a CIA contract? "Those were not particularly prosperous times, and the company was glad to get someone else to pay my salary [\$8,000 a year]," notes Moore 25 years later. "If I had thought I was participating in a scheme run by a small band of mad individuals, I would have demurred." He accepted the job.

The Agency contracted with Parke, Davis, as it did with numerous other drug companies, universities, and government agencies to develop behavioral products and poisons from botanicals. CIA-funded chemists extracted deadly substances like the arrow-poison curare from natural products, while others worked on ways to deliver these poisons most effectively, like the "nondiscernible microbioinoculator" (or dart gun) that the Army Chemical Corps invented. CIA-connected botanists collected and then chemists analyzed botanicals from all over the tropics: a leaf that killed cattle, several plants deadly to fish, another leaf that caused hair to fall out, sap that caused temporary blindness, and a host of other natural products that could alter moods, dull or stimulate nerves, or generally disorient people. Among the plants Moore investigated was Jamaica dogwood, a plant used by Caribbean natives to stun fish so they could be easily captured for food. This work resulted in the isolation of several new substances, one of which Moore named "lisetin," in honor of his daughter.

Moore had no trouble adjusting to the secrecy demanded by his CIA sponsors, having worked on the Manhattan Project as a graduate student. He dealt only with his own case officer, Henry Bortner, and two or three other CIA men in TSS. Once Moore completed his chemical work on a particular substance, he turned the results over to Bortner and apparently never learned of the follow-up. Moore worked in his own little isolated compartment, and he soon recognized that the Agency preferred contractors who did not ask questions about what was going on in the next box.

In 1955 Moore left private industry for academia, moving from Detroit to the relatively placid setting of the University of Delaware in Newark. The school made him an assistant professor, and he moved into a lab in the Georgian red-brick building that housed the chemistry department. Along with his family, Moore brought his CIA contract then worth \$16,000 a year, of which he received \$650 per month, with the rest going to pay research assistants and overhead. Although the Agency allowed a few top university officials to be briefed on his secret connection, Moore appeared to his colleagues and students to be a normal professor who had a healthy research grant from the Geschickter Fund for Medical Research in

Washington.

In the world of natural products particularly mushrooms the CIA soon made Moore a full-service agent. With some help from his CIA friends, he made contact with the leading lights in mycology (the study of mushrooms), attended professional meetings, and arranged for others to send him samples. From the CIA's point of view, he could not have had better cover. As Sid Gottlieb wrote, Moore "maintains the fiction that the botanical specimens he collects are for his own use since his field interest is natural-product chemistry." Under this pretext, Moore had a perfect excuse to make and purchase for the CIA chemicals that the Agency did not want traced. Over the years, Moore billed the Agency for hundreds of purchases, including 50 cents for an unidentified pamphlet, \$433.13 for a particular shipment of mescaline, \$1147.60 for a large quantity of mushrooms, and \$12,000 for a quarter-ton of fluothane, an inhalation anesthetic. He shipped his purchases on as Bortner directed.

Moore eventually became a kind of short-order cook for what CIA documents call "offensive CW, BW" weapons at "very low cost and in a few days' time . . ." If there were an operational need, Bortner had only to call in the order, and Moore would whip up a batch of a "reputed depilatory" or hallucinogens like DMT or the incredibly potent BZ. On one occasion in 1963, Moore prepared a small dose of a very lethal carbamate poison the same substance that OSS used two decades earlier to try to kill Adolf Hitler. Moore charged the Agency his regular consulting fee, \$100, for this service.

"Did I ever consider what would have happened if this stuff were given to unwitting people?" Moore asks, reflecting on his CIA days. "No. Particularly no. Had I been given that information, I think I would have been prepared to accept that. If I had been knee-jerk about testing on unwitting subjects, I wouldn't have been the type of person they would have used. There was nothing that I did that struck me as being so sinister and deadly.... It was all investigative."

James Moore was only one of many CIA specialists on the lookout for the magic mushroom. For three years after Morse Allen's man returned from Mexico with his tales of wonder, Moore and the others in the Agency's network pushed their lines of inquiry among contacts and travelers into Mexican villages so remote that Spanish had barely penetrated. Yet they found no magic mushrooms. Given their efforts, it was ironic that the man who beat them to "God's flesh" was neither a spy nor a scientist, but a banker. It was R. Gordon Wasson, vice-president of J. P. Morgan & Company, amateur mycologist, and co-author with his wife Valentina of *Mushrooms, Russia and History*. Nearly 30 years earlier, Wasson and his Russian-born wife had become fascinated by the different ways that societies deal with the mushroom, and they followed their lifelong obsession with these fungi, in all their glory, all over the globe.[1] They found whole nationalities, such as the Russians and the Catalans, were mycophiles, while others like the Spaniards and the Anglo-Saxons were not. They learned that in ancient Greece and Rome there was a belief that certain kinds of mushrooms were brought

into being by lightning bolts. They discovered that widely scattered peoples, including desert Arabs, Siberians, Chinese, and Maoris of New Zealand, have shared the idea that mushrooms have supernatural connections. Their book appeared in limited edition, selling new in 1957 for \$125. It contains facts and legends, lovingly told, as well as beautiful photographs of nearly every known species of mushroom. Inevitably, the Wassons heard tell of "God's flesh," and in 1953 they started spending their vacations pursuing it. They took their first unsuccessful trek to Mexico about the time James Moore got connected to the CIA and Morse Allen met with the Pennsylvania mushroom executives. They had no luck until their third expedition, when Gordon Wasson and his traveling companion, Allan Richardson, found their holy grail high in the mountains above Oaxaca. On June 29, 1955, they entered the town hall in a village called Huautla de Jimenez. There, they found a young Indian about 35, sitting by a large table in an upstairs room. Unlike most people in the village, he spoke Spanish. "He had a friendly manner," Wasson later wrote, "and I took a chance. Leaning over the table, I asked him earnestly and in a low voice if I could speak to him in confidence. Instantly curious, he encouraged me. 'Will you,' I went on, 'help me learn the secrets of the divine mushroom?'" and I used the Indian name nti sheeto, correctly pronouncing it with glottal stop and tonal differentiation of the syllables. When [he] recovered from his surprise he said warmly that nothing could be easier."

Shortly thereafter, the Indian led Wasson and Richardson down into a deep ravine where mushrooms were growing in abundance. The white men snapped picture after picture of the fungi and picked a cardboard box-full. Then, in the heavy humid heat of the afternoon, the Indian led them up the mountain to a woman who performed the ancient mushroom rite. Her name was Maria Sabina. She was not only a curandera, or shaman, of "the highest quality," wrote Wasson, but a "seora sin mancha, a woman without stain." Wasson described her as middle-aged and short, "with a spirituality in her expression that struck us at once. She had a presence. We showed our mushrooms to the woman and her daughter. They cried out in rapture over the firmness, the fresh beauty and abundance of our young specimens. Through the interpreter we asked if they would serve us that night. They said yes."

That night, Wasson, Richardson, and about 20 Indians gathered in one of the village's adobe houses. The natives wore their best clothes and were friendly to the white strangers. The host provided chocolate drinks, which evoked for Wasson accounts of similar beverages being served early Spanish writers. Maria Sabina sat on a mat before a simple altar table that was adorned with the images of the Child Jesus and the Baptism in Jordan. After cleaning the mushrooms, she handed them out to all the adults present, keeping 26 for herself and giving Wasson and Richardson 12 each.

Maria Sabina put out the last candle about midnight, and she chanted haunting, tightly measured melodies. The

Indian celebrants responded with deep feeling. Both Wasson and Richardson began to experience intense hallucinations that did not diminish until about 4:00 A.M. "We were never more wide awake, and the visions came whether our eyes were open or closed," Wasson wrote: They emerged from the center of the field of our vision, opening up as they came, now rushing, now slowly at the pace that our will chose. They were vivid in color, always harmonious. They began with art motifs, such as might decorate carpets or textiles or wallpaper or the drawing board of an architect. Then they evolved into palaces with courts, arcades, gardensresplendent palaces with semiprecious stones.... Could the miraculous mobility that I was now enjoying be the explanation for the flying witches that played some important part in the folklore and fairy tales of northern Europe? These reflections passed through my mind at the very time that I was seeing the vision, for the effect of the mushrooms is to bring about a fission of the spirit, a split in the person, a kind of schizophrenia, with the rational side continuing to reason and to observe the sensations that the other side is enjoying. The mind is attached by an elastic cord to the vagrant senses.

Thus Gordon Wasson described the first known mushroom trip by "outsiders" in recorded history. The CIA's men missed the event, but they quickly learned of it, even though Wasson's visit was a private noninstitutional one to a place where material civilization had not reached. Such swiftness was assured by the breadth of the Agency's informant network, which included formal liaison arrangements with agencies like the Agriculture Department and the FDA and informal contacts all over the world. A botanist in Mexico City sent the report that reached both CIA headquarters and then James Moore. In the best bureaucratic form, the CIA description of Wasson's visions stated sparsely that the New York banker thought he saw "a multitude of architectural forms." Still, "God's flesh" had been located, and the MKULTRA leaders snatched up information that Wasson planned to return the following summer and bring back some mushrooms.

During the intervening winter, James Moore wrote Wasson "out of the blue," as Wasson recalls and expressed a desire to look into the chemical properties of Mexican fungi. Moore eventually suggested that he would like to accompany Wasson's party, and, to sweeten the proposition, he mentioned that he knew a foundation that might be willing to help underwrite the expedition. Sure enough, the CIA's conduit, the Geschickter Fund, made a \$2,000 grant. Inside the MKULTRA program, the quest for the divine mushroom became Subproject 58.

Joining Moore and Wasson on the 1956 trip were the world-renowned French mycologist Roger Heim and a colleague from the Sorbonne. The party made the final leg of the trip, one at a time, in a tiny Cessna, but when it was Moore's turn, the load proved too much for the plane. The pilot suddenly took a dramatic right angle turn through a narrow canyon and made an unscheduled stop on the side of a hill. Immediately on landing, an Indian girl ran out and slid blocks under the wheels, so the

plane would not roll back into a ravine. The pilot decided to lighten the load by leaving Moore among the local Indians, who spoke neither English nor Spanish. Later in the day, the plane returned and picked up the shaken Moore.

Finally in Huautla, sleeping on a dirt floor and eating local food, everyone reveled in the primitiveness of the adventure except Moore, who suffered. In addition to diarrhea, he recalls, "I had a terribly bad cold, we damned near starved to death, and I itched all over." Beyond his physical woes, Moore became more and more alienated from the others, who got on famously. Moore was a "complainer," according to Wasson. "He had no empathy for what was going on," recalls Wasson. "He was like a landlubber at sea. He got sick to his stomach and hated it all." Moore states, "Our relationship deteriorated during the course of the trip."

Wasson returned to the same Maria Sabina who had led him to the high ground the year before. Again the ritual started well after dark and, for everyone but Moore, it was an enchanted evening. Sings Wasson: "I had the most superb feelinga feeling of ecstasy. You're raised to a height where you have not been in everyday lifenot ever." Moore, on the other hand, never left the lowlands. His description: "There was all this chanting in the dialect. Then they passed the mushrooms around, and we chewed them up. I did feel the hallucinogenic effect, although 'disoriented' would be a better word to describe my reaction."

Soon thereafter, Moore returned to Delaware with a bag of mushroomsjust in time to take his pregnant wife to the hospital for delivery. After dropping her off with the obstetrician, he continued down the hall to another doctor about his digestion. Already a thin man, Moore had lost 15 pounds. Over the next week, he slowly nursed himself back to health. He reported in to Bortner and started preliminary work in his lab to isolate the active ingredient in the mushrooms. Bortner urged him on; the men from MKULTRA were excited at the prospect that they might be able to create "a completely new chemical agent." They wanted their own private supply of "God's flesh." Sid Gottlieb wrote that if Moore succeeded, it was "quite possible" that the new drugs could "remain an Agency secret."

Gottlieb's dream of a CIA monopoly on the divine mushroom vanished quickly under the influence of unwanted competitors, and indeed, the Agency soon faced a control problem of burgeoning proportions. While Moore toiled in his lab, Roger Heim in Paris unexpectedly pulled off the remarkable feat of growing the mushrooms in artificial culture from spore prints he had made in Mexico. Heim then sent samples to none other than Albert Hofmann, the discoverer of LSD, who quickly isolated and chemically reproduced the active chemical ingredient. He named it psilocybin.

The dignified Swiss chemist had beaten out the CIA, [2] and the men from MKULTRA found themselves trying to obtain formulas and supplies from overseas. Instead of locking up the world's supply of the drug in a safe somewhere, they had to keep track of disbursements from

Sandoz, as they were doing with LSD. Defeated by the old master, Moore laid his own work aside and sent away to Sandoz for a supply of psilocybin.

This lapse in control still did not quash the hopes of Agency officials that the mushroom might become a powerful weapon in covert operations. Agency scientists rushed it into the experimental stage. Within three summers of the first trip with James Moore, the CIA's queasy professor from America, the mushroom had journeyed through laboratories on two continents, and its chemical essence had worked its way back to Agency conduits and a contractor who would test it. In Kentucky, Dr. Harris Isbell ordered psilocybin injected into nine black inmates at the narcotics prison. His staff laid the subjects out on beds as the drug took hold and measured physical symptoms every hour: blood pressure, knee-jerk reflexes, rectal temperature, precise diameter of eye pupils, and so on. In addition, they recorded the inmates' various subjective feelings:

After 30 minutes, anxiety became quite definite and was expressed as consisting of fear that something evil was going to happen, fear of insanity, or of death.... At times patients had the sensation that they could see the blood and bones in their own body or in that of another person. They reported many fantasies or dreamlike states in which they seemed to be elsewhere. Fantastic experiences, such as trips to the moon or living in gorgeous castles were occasionally reported.... Two of the 9 patients . . . felt their experiences were caused by the experimenters controlling their minds....

Experimental data piled up, with operational testing to follow.

But the magic mushroom never became a good spy weapon. It made people behave strangely but no one could predict where their trips would take them. Agency officials craved certainty.

On the other hand, Gordon Wasson found revelation.

After a lifetime of exploring and adoring mushrooms, he had discovered the greatest wonder of all in that remote Indian village. His experience inspired him to write an account of his journey for the "Great Adventures" series in Life magazine. The story, spread across 17 pages of text and color photographs, was called "Seeking the Magic Mushroom: A New York banker goes to Mexico's mountains to participate in the age-old rituals of Indians who chew strange growths that produce visions." In 1957, before the Russian sputnik shook America later that year, Life introduced its millions of readers to the mysteries of hallucinogens, with a tone of glowing but dignified respect. Wasson wrote movingly of his long search for mushroom lore, and he became positively rhapsodic in reflecting on his Mexican "trip":

In man's evolutionary past, as he groped his way out from his lowly past, there must have come a moment in time when he discovered the secret of the hallucinatory mushrooms. Their effect on him, as I see it, could only have been profound, a detonator to new ideas. For the mushrooms revealed to him worlds beyond the horizons known to him, in space and time, even worlds on a different plane of being, a heaven and perhaps a hell.

For the credulous, primitive mind, the mushrooms must have reinforced mightily the idea of the miraculous. Many emotions are shared by men with the animal kingdom, but awe and reverence and the fear of God are peculiar to men. When we bear in mind the beatific sense of awe and ecstasy and caritas engendered by the divine mushrooms, one is emboldened to the point of asking whether they may not have planted in primitive man the very idea of God. The article caused a sensation in the United States, where people had already been awakened to ideas like these by Aldous Huxley's *The Doors of Perception*. It lured waves of respectable adultsprecursors of later hippie travelers to Mexico in search of their own curanderas. (Wasson came to have mixed feelings about the response to his story, after several tiny Mexican villages were all but trampled by American tourists on the prowl for divinity.) One person whose curiosity was stimulated by the article was a young psychology professor named Timothy Leary. In 1959, in Mexico on vacation, he ate his first mushrooms. He recalls he "had no idea it was going to change my life." Leary had just been promised tenure at Harvard, but his life of conventional prestige lost appeal for him within five hours of swallowing the mushroom: "The revelation had come. The veil had been pulled back.... The prophetic call. The works. God had spoken."

Having responded to a Life article about an expedition that was partially funded by the CIA, Leary returned to a Harvard campus where students and professors had for years served as subjects for CIA- and military-funded LSD experiments. His career as a drug prophet lay before him. Soon he would be quoting in his own *Kamasutra* from the CIA's contractor Harold Abramson and others, brought together for scholarly drug conferences by the sometime Agency conduit, the Macy Foundation.

With LSD, as with mushrooms, the men from MKULTRA remained oblivious, for the most part, to the rebellious effect of the drug culture in the United States. "I don't think we were paying any attention to it," recalls a TSS official. The CIA's scientists looked at drugs from a different perspective and went on trying to fashion their spy arsenal. Through the entire 1960s and into the 1970s, the Agency would scour Latin America for poisonous and narcotic plants.[3] Earlier, TSS officials and contractors actually kept spreading the magic touch of drugs by forever pressing new university researchers into the field. Boston Psychopathic's Max Rinkel stirred up the interest of Rochester's Harold Hodge and told him how to get a grant from the Agency conduit, the Geschickter Fund. Hodge's group found a way to put a radioactive marker into LSD, and the MKULTRA crew made sure that the specially treated substance found its way to still more scientists. When a contractor like Harold Abramson spoke highly of the drug at a new conference or seminar, tens or hundreds of scientists, health professionals, and subjectsusually studentswould wind up trying LSD.

One day in 1954, Ralph Blum, a senior at Harvard on his way to a career as a successful author, heard from a friend that doctors at Boston Psychopathic would pay \$25

to anyone willing to spend a day as a happy schizophrenic. Blum could not resist. He applied, passed the screening process, took a whole battery of Wechsler psychological tests, and was told to report back on a given morning. That day, he was shown into a room with five other Harvard students. Project director Bob Hyde joined them and struck Blum as a reassuring father figure. Someone brought in a tray with six little glasses full of water and LSD. The students drank up. For Blum, the drug did not take hold for about an hour and a half somewhat longer than the average. While Hyde was in the process of interviewing him, Blum felt his mind shift gears. "I looked at the clock on the wall and thought how well behaved it was. It didn't pay attention to itself. It just stayed on the wall and told time." Blum felt that he was looking at everything around him from a new perspective. "It was a very subtle thing," he says. "My ego filter had been pretty much removed. I turned into a very accessible state accessible to myself. I knew when someone was lying to me, and the richness of the experience was such that I didn't want to suffer fools gladly." Twenty-four years later, Blum concludes: "It was undeniably a very important experience for me. It made a difference in my life. It began to move the log jam of my old consciousness. You can't do it with just one blast. It was the beginning of realizing it was safe to love again. Although I wouldn't use them until much later, it gave me a new set of optics. It let me know there was something downstream." [4]

Many student subjects like Blum thought LSD transformed the quality of their lives. Others had no positive feelings, and some would later use the negative memories of their trips to invalidate the whole drug culture and stoned thinking process of the 1960s. In a university city like Boston where both the CIA and the Army were carrying on large testing programs at hospitals connected to Harvard, volunteering for an LSD trip became quite popular in academic circles. Similar reactions, although probably not as pronounced, occurred in other intellectual centers. The intelligence agencies turned to America's finest universities and hospitals to try LSD, which meant that the cream of the country's students and graduate assistants became the test subjects.

In 1969 the Bureau of Narcotics and Dangerous Drugs published a fascinating little study designed to curb illegal LSD use. The authors wrote that the drug's "early use was among small groups of intellectuals at large Eastern and West Coast universities. It spread to undergraduate students, then to other campuses. Most often, users have been introduced to the drug by persons of higher status. Teachers have influenced students; upperclassmen have influenced lower-classmen." Calling this a "trickle-down phenomenon," the authors seem to have correctly analyzed how LSD got around the country. They left out only one vital element, which they had no way of knowing: That somebody had to influence the teachers and that up there at the top of the LSD distribution system could be found the men of MKULTRA. Harold Abramson apparently got a great kick out of getting his learned friends high on LSD. He first turned

on Frank Fremont-Smith, head of the Macy Foundation which passed CIA money to Abramson. In this cozy little world where everyone knew everybody, Fremont-Smith organized the conferences that spread the word about LSD to the academic hinterlands. Abramson also gave Gregory Bateson, Margaret Mead's former husband, his first LSD. In 1959 Bateson, in turn, helped arrange for a beat poet friend of his named Allen Ginsberg to take the drug at a research program located off the Stanford campus. No stranger to the hallucinogenic effects of peyote, Ginsberg reacted badly to what he describes as "the closed little doctor's room full of instruments," where he took the drug. Although he was allowed to listen to records of his choice (he chose a Gertrude Stein reading, a Tibetan mandala, and Wagner), Ginsberg felt he "was being connected to Big Brother's brain." He says that the experience resulted in "a slight paranoia that hung on all my acid experiences through the mid-1960s until I learned from meditation how to disperse that."

Anthropologist and philosopher Gregory Bateson then worked at the Veterans Administration Hospital in Palo Alto. From 1959 on, Dr. Leo Hollister was testing LSD at that same hospital. Hollister says he entered the hallucinogenic field reluctantly because of the "unscientific" work of the early LSD researchers. He refers specifically to most of the people who attended Macy conferences. Thus, hoping to improve on CIA and military-funded work, Hollister tried drugs out on student volunteers, including a certain Ken Kesey, in 1960. Kesey said he was a jock who had only been drunk once before, but on three successive Tuesdays, he tried different psychedelics. "Six weeks later I'd bought my first ounce of grass," Kesey later wrote, adding, "Six months later I had a job at that hospital as a psychiatric aide." Out of that experience, using drugs while he wrote, Kesey turned out *One Flew Over the Cuckoo's Nest*. He went on to become the counterculture's second most famous LSD visionary, spreading the creed throughout the land, as Tom Wolfe would chronicle in *The Electric Kool-Aid Acid Test*.

CIA officials never meant that the likes of Leary, Kesey, and Ginsberg should be turned on. Yet these men were, and they, along with many of the lesser-known experimental subjects, like Harvard's Ralph Blum, created the climate whereby LSD escaped the government's control and became available by the early sixties on the black market. No one at the Agency apparently foresaw that young Americans would voluntarily take the drug whether for consciousness expansion or recreational purposes. The MKULTRA experts were mainly on a control trip, and they proved incapable of gaining insight from their own LSD experiences of how others less fixated on making people do their bidding would react to the drug.

It would be an exaggeration to put all the blame on or give all the credit to the CIA for the spread of LSD. One cannot forget the nature of the times, the Vietnam War, the breakdown in authority, and the wide availability of other drugs, especially marijuana. But the fact remains that LSD was one of the catalysts of the traumatic upheavals of the 1960s. No one could enter the

world of psychedelics without first passing, unawares, through doors opened by the Agency. It would become a supreme irony that the CIA's enormous search for weapons among drugs fueled by the hope that spies could, like Dr. Frankenstein, control life with genius and machines would wind up helping to create the wandering, uncontrollable minds of the counterculture.

Notes

R. Gordon and Valentina Wasson's mammoth work, *Mushrooms, Russia and History*, (New York: Pantheon, 1957), was the source for the account of the Empress Agrippina's murderous use of mushrooms. Wasson told the story of his various journeys to Mexico in a series of interviews and in a May 27, 1957 *Life* magazine article, "Seeking the Magic Mushroom."

Morse Allen learned of piule in a sequence described in document #A/B, I, 33/7, 14 November 1952, Subject: Piule. The sending of the young CIA scientist to Mexico was outlined in #A/B, I, 33/3, 5 December 1952. Morse Allen commented on mushroom history and covert possibilities in #A/B, I, 34/4, 26 June 1953, Subject: Mushrooms Narcotic and Poisonous Varieties. His trip to the American mushroom-growing capital was described in Document Number illegible], 25 June 1953, Subject: Trip to Toughkenamon, Pennsylvania. The failure of TSS to tell Morse Allen about the results of the botanical lab work is outlined in #A/B, I, 39/5, 10 August 1954 Subject: Reports; Request for from TSS [deleted].

James Moore told much about himself in a long interview and in an exchange of correspondence. MKULTRA Subproject 51 dealt with Moore's consulting relationship with the Agency and Subproject 52 with his ties as a procurer of chemicals. See especially Document 51-46, 8 April 1963, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 51; 51-24, 27 August 1956, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 51-B; 52-94, 20 February 1963, Subject: (BB) Chemical and Physical Manipulants; 52-19, 20 December 1962; 52-17, 1 March 1963; 52-23, 6 December 1962; 52-64, 24 August 1959. The CIA's arrangements with the Department of Agriculture are detailed in #A/B, I, 34/4, 26 June, 1953, Subject: Mushrooms Narcotic and Poisonous varieties and Document [number illegible], 13 April 1953, Subject: Interview with Cleared Contacts.

Dr. Harris Isbell's work with psilocybin is detailed in Isbell document # 155, "Comparison of the Reaction Induced by Psilocybin and LSD-25 in Man."

Information on the counterculture and its interface with CIA drug-testing came from interviews with Timothy Leary, Allen Ginsburg, Humphrey Osmond, John Lilly, Sidney Cohen, Ralph Blum, Herbert Kelman, Leo Hollister, Herbert DeShon, and numerous others. Ken Kesey described his first trip in *Garage Sale* (New York: Viking Press, 1973). Timothy Leary's *Kamasutra* was actually a book hand-produced in four copies and called *Psychedelic Theory: Working Papers from the Harvard IFLF Psychedelic Research Project, 1960-1963*. Susan Berns Wolf Rothchild kindly made her copy available. The material about Harold Abramson's turning on Frank Fremont-Smith and Gregory Bateson came from the proceedings of a conference on LSD sponsored by the Josiah Macy, Jr. Foundation on April 22,

23, and 24, 1959, pp. 8-22.

Footnotes

1. On their honeymoon, in the summer of 1927, the Wassons were strolling along a mountain path when suddenly Valentina abandoned Gordon's side. "She had spied wild mushrooms in the forest," wrote Wasson, "and racing over the carpet of dried leaves in the woods, she knelt in poses of adoration before one cluster and then another of these growths. In ecstasy she called each kind by an endearing Russian name. Like all good Anglo-Saxons, I knew nothing about the fungal world and felt the less I knew about these putrid, treacherous excrescences the better. For her they were things of grace infinitely inviting to the perceptive mind." In spite of his protests, Valentina gathered up the mushrooms and brought them back to the lodge where she cooked them for dinner. She ate them all alone. Wasson wanted no part of the fungi. While she mocked his horror, he predicted in the face of her laughter he would wake up a widower the next morning. When Valentina survived, the couple decided to find an explanation for "the strange cultural cleavage" that had caused them to react so differently to mushrooms. From then on, they were hooked, and the world became the richer.

2. Within two years, Albert Hofmann would scoop the CIA once again, with some help from Gordon Wasson. In 1960 Hofmann broke down and chemically recreated the active ingredient in hallucinatory ololiuqui seeds sent him by Wasson before the Agency's contractor, William Boyd Cook of Montana State University, could do the job. Hofmann's and Wasson's professional relationship soon grew into friendship, and in 1962 they traveled together on horseback to Huautla de Jimenez to visit Maria Sabina. Hofmann presented the curandera with some genuine Sandoz psilocybin. Wasson recalls: "Of course, Albert Hofmann is so conservative he always gives too little a dose, and it didn't have any effect." The crestfallen Hofmann believed he had duplicated "God's flesh," and he doubled the dose. Then Maria Sabina had her customary visions, and she reported, according to Wasson, the drug was the "same" as the mushroom. States Wasson, whose prejudice for real mushrooms over chemicals is unmistakable, "I don't think she said it with very much enthusiasm."

3. See Chapter 12.

4. Lincoln Clark, a psychiatrist who tested LSD for the Army at Massachusetts General Hospital, reflects a fairly common view among LSD researchers when he belittles drug-induced thinking of the sort described by Blum. "Everybody who takes LSD has an incredible experience that you can look at as having positive characteristics. I view it as pseudo-insight. This is part of the usual response of intellectually pretentious people." On the other hand, psychiatrist Sidney Cohen, who has written an important book on LSD, noted that to experience a visionary trip, "the devotee must have faith in, or at least be open to the possibility of the 'other state.' . . . He must 'let go,' not offer too much resistance to losing his personal identity. The ability to surrender oneself is probably the most important operation of all."

PART III

SPELLSELECTRODES AND HYPNOSIS

Brainwashing

In September 1950, the Miami News published an article by Edward Hunter titled " 'Brain-Washing' Tactics Force Chinese into Ranks of Communist Party." It was the first printed use in any language of the term "brainwashing," which quickly became a stock phrase in Cold War headlines. Hunter, a CIA propaganda operator who worked under cover as a journalist, turned out a steady stream of books and articles on the subject. He made up his coined word from the Chinese hsi-nao "to cleanse the mind" which had no political meaning in Chinese.

American public opinion reacted strongly to Hunter's ideas, no doubt because of the hostility that prevailed toward communist foes, whose ways were perceived as mysterious and alien. Most Americans knew something about the famous trial of the Hungarian Josef Cardinal Mindszenty, at which the Cardinal appeared zombie-like, as though drugged or hypnotized. Other defendants at Soviet "show trials" had displayed similar symptoms as they recited unbelievable confessions in dull, cliché-ridden monotones. Americans were familiar with the idea that the communists had ways to control hapless people, and Hunter's new word helped pull together the unsettling evidence into one sharp fear. The brainwashing controversy intensified during the heavy 1952 fighting in Korea, when the Chinese government launched a propaganda offensive that featured recorded statements by captured U.S. pilots, who "confessed" to a variety of war crimes including the use of germ warfare.

The official American position on prisoner confessions was that they were false and forced. As expressed in an Air Force Headquarters document, "Confessions can be of truthful details.... For purposes of this section, 'confessions' are considered as being the forced admission to a lie." But if the military had understandable reasons to gloss over the truth or falsity of the confessions, this still did not address the fact that confessions had been made at all. Nor did it lay to rest the fears of those like Edward Hunter who saw the confessions as proof that the communists now had techniques "to put a man's mind into a fog so that he will mistake what is true for what is untrue, what is right for what is wrong, and come to believe what did not happen actually had happened, until he ultimately becomes a robot for the Communist manipulator."

By the end of the Korean War, 70 percent of the 7,190 U.S. prisoners held in China had either made confessions or signed petitions calling for an end to the American war effort in Asia. Fifteen percent collaborated fully with the Chinese, and only 5 percent steadfastly resisted. The American performance contrasted poorly with that of the British, Australian, Turkish, and other United Nations prisoners among whom collaboration was rare, even though studies showed they were treated about as badly as the Americans. Worse, an alarming number of the prisoners stuck by their confessions after returning to the United States. They did not, as expected, recant as soon as they stepped on U.S. soil. Puzzled and

dismayed by this wholesale collapse of morale among the POWs, American opinion leaders settled in on Edward Hunter's explanation: The Chinese had somehow brainwashed our boys.

But how? At the height of the brainwashing furor, conservative spokesmen often seized upon the very mystery of it all to give a religious cast to the political debate. All communists have been, by definition, brainwashed through satanic forces, they argued thereby making the enemy seem like robots completely devoid of ordinary human feelings and motivation. Liberals favored a more scientific view of the problem. Given the incontrovertible evidence that the Russians and the Chinese could, in a very short time and often under difficult circumstances, alter the basic belief and behavior patterns of both domestic and foreign captives, liberals argued that there must be a technique involved that would yield its secrets under objective investigation.

CIA Director Allen Dulles favored the scientific approach, although he naturally encouraged his propaganda experts to exploit the more emotional interpretations of brainwashing. Dulles and the heads of the other American security agencies became almost frantic in their efforts to find out more about the Soviet and Chinese successes in mind control. Under pressure for answers, Dulles turned to Dr. Harold Wolff, a world-famous neurologist with whom he had developed an intensely personal relationship. Wolff was then treating Dulles' own son for brain damage suffered from a Korean War head wound. Together they shared the trauma of the younger Dulles' fits and mental lapses. Wolff, a skinny little doctor with an overpowering personality, became fast friends with the tall, patrician CIA Director. Dulles may have seen brainwashing as an induced form of brain damage or mental illness. In any case, in late 1953, he asked Wolff to conduct an official study of communist brainwashing techniques for the CIA. Wolff, who had become fascinated by the Director's tales of the clandestine world, eagerly accepted.

Harold Wolff was known primarily as an expert on migraine headaches and pain, but he had served on enough military and intelligence advisory panels that he knew how to pick up Dulles' mandate and expand on it. He formed a working partnership with Lawrence Hinkle, his colleague at Cornell University Medical College in New York City. Hinkle handled the administrative part of the study and shared in the substance. Before going ahead, the two doctors made sure they had the approval of Cornell's president, Deane W. Malott and other high university officials who checked with their contacts in Washington to make sure the project did indeed have the great importance that Allen Dulles stated. Hinkle recalls a key White House aide urging Cornell to cooperate. The university administration agreed, and soon Wolff and Hinkle were poring over the Agency's classified files on brainwashing. CIA officials also helped arrange interviews with former communist interrogators and prisoners alike. "It was done with great secrecy," recalls Hinkle. "We went through a great deal of hoop-dedo

and signed secrecy agreements, which everyone took very seriously."

The team of Wolff and Hinkle became the chief brainwashing studiers for the U.S. government, although the Air Force and Army ran parallel programs.[1] Their secret report to Allen Dulles, later published in a declassified version, was considered the definitive U.S. Government work on the subject. In fact, if allowances are made for the Cold War rhetoric of the fifties, the Wolff-Hinkle report still remains one of the better accounts of the massive political re-education programs in China and the Soviet Union. It stated flatly that neither the Soviets nor the Chinese had any magical weaponsno drugs, exotic mental ray-guns, or other fanciful machines. Instead, the report pictured communist interrogation methods resting on skillful, if brutal, application of police methods. Its portrait of the Soviet system anticipates, in dry and scholarly form, the work of novelist Alexander Solzhenitzyn in *The Gulag Archipelago*. Hinkle and Wolff showed that the Soviet technique rested on the cumulative weight of intense psychological pressure and human weakness, and this thesis alone earned the two Cornell doctors the enmity of the more right-wing CIA officials such as Edward Hunter. Several of his former acquaintances remember that Hunter was fond of saying that the Soviets brainwashed people the way Pavlov had conditioned dogs.

In spite of some dissenters like Hunter, the Wolff-Hinkle model became, with later refinements, the best available description of extreme forms of political indoctrination. According to the general consensus, the Soviets started a new prisoner off by putting him in solitary confinement. A rotating corps of guards watched him constantly, humiliating and demeaning him at every opportunity and making it clear he was totally cut off from all outside support. The guards ordered him to stand for long periods, let him sit, told him exactly the position he could take to lie down, and woke him if he moved in the slightest while sleeping. They banned all outside stimulibooks, conversation, or news of the world.

After four to six weeks of this mind-deadening routine, the prisoner usually found the stress unbearable and broke down. "He weeps, he mutters, and prays aloud in his cell," wrote Hinkle and Wolff. When the prisoner reached this stage, the interrogation began. Night after night, the guards brought him into a special room to face the interrogator. Far from confronting his captive with specific misdeeds, the interrogator told him that he knew his own crimesall too well. In the most harrowing Kafkaesque way, the prisoner tried to prove his innocence to he knew not what. Together the interrogator and prisoner reviewed the prisoner's life in detail. The interrogator seized on any inconsistencyno matter how minuteas further evidence of guilt, and he laughed at the prisoner's efforts to justify himself. But at least the prisoner was getting a response of some sort. The long weeks of isolation and uncertainty had made him grateful for human contact even grateful that his case was moving toward resolution. True, it moved only as fast

as he was willing to incriminate himself, but . . . Gradually, he came to see that he and his interrogator were working toward the same goal of wrapping up his case. In tandem, they ransacked his soul. The interrogator would periodically let up the pressure. He offered a cigarette, had a friendly chat, explained he had a job to do making it all the more disappointing the next time he had to tell the prisoner that his confession was unsatisfactory .

As the charges against him began to take shape, the prisoner realized that he could end his ordeal only with a full confession. Otherwise the grueling sessions would go on forever. "The regimen of pressure has created an overall discomfort which is well nigh intolerable," wrote Hinkle and Wolff. "The prisoner invariably feels that 'something must be done to end this.' He must find a way out." A former KGB officer, one of many former interrogators and prisoners interviewed for the CIA study, said that more than 99 percent of all prisoners signed a confession at this stage.

In the Soviet system under Stalin, these confessions were the final step of the interrogation process, and the prisoners usually were shot or sent to a labor camp after sentencing. Today, Russian leaders seem much less insistent on exacting confessions before jailing their foes, but they still use the penal (and mental health) system to remove from the population classes of people hostile to their rule.

The Chinese took on the more ambitious task of reeducating their prisoners. For them, confession was only the beginning. Next, the Chinese authorities moved the prisoner into a group cell where his indoctrination began. From morning to night, he and his fellow prisoners studied Marx and Mao, listened to lectures, and engaged in self-criticism. Since the progress of each member depended on that of his cellmates, the group pounced on the slightest misconduct as an indication of backsliding. Prisoners demonstrated the zeal of their commitment by ferociously attacking deviations. Constant intimacy with people who reviled him pushed the resistant prisoner to the limits of his emotional endurance. Hinkle and Wolff found that "The prisoner must conform to the demands of the group sooner or later." As the prisoner developed genuine changes of attitude, pressure on him relaxed. His cellmates rewarded him with increasing acceptance and esteem. Their acceptance, in turn, reinforced his commitment to the Party, for he learned that only this commitment allowed him to live successfully in the cell. In many cases, this process produced an exultant sense of mission in the prisoner a feeling of having finally straightened out his life and come to the truth. To be sure, this experience, which was not so different from religious conversion, did not occur in all cases or always last after the prisoner returned to a social group that did not reinforce it.

From the first preliminary studies of Wolff and Hinkle, the U.S. intelligence community moved toward the conclusion that neither the Chinese nor the Russians made appreciable use of drugs or hypnosis, and they certainly did not possess the brainwashing equivalent of the atomic

bomb (as many feared). Most of their techniques were rooted in age-old methods, and CIA brainwashing researchers like psychologist John Gittinger found themselves poring over ancient documents on the Spanish Inquisition. Furthermore, the communists used no psychiatrists or other behavioral scientists to devise their interrogation system. The differences between the Soviet and Chinese systems seemed to grow out of their respective national cultures. The Soviet brainwashing system resembled a heavy-handed cop whose job was to isolate, break, and then subdue all the troublemakers in the neighborhood. The Chinese system was more like thousands of skilled acupuncturists, working on each other and relying on group pressure, ideology, and repetition. To understand further the Soviet or Chinese control systems, one had to plunge into the subtle mysteries of national and individual character. While CIA researchers looked into those questions, the main thrust of the Agency's brainwashing studies veered off in a different direction. The logic behind the switch was familiar in the intelligence business. Just because the Soviets and the Chinese had not invented a brainwashing machine, officials reasoned, there was no reason to assume that the task was impossible. If such a machine were even remotely feasible, one had to assume the communists might discover it. And in that case, national security required that the United States invent the machine first. Therefore, the CIA built up its own elaborate brainwashing program, which, like the Soviet and Chinese versions, took its own special twist from our national character. It was a tiny replica of the Manhattan Project, grounded in the conviction that the keys to brainwashing lay in technology. Agency officials hoped to use old-fashioned American know-how to produce shortcuts and scientific breakthroughs. Instead of turning to tough cops, whose methods repelled American sensibilities, or the gurus of mass motivation, whose ideology Americans lacked, the Agency's brainwashing experts gravitated to people more in the mold of the brilliant and sometimes mad scientist, obsessed by the wonders of the brain.

In 1953 CIA Director Allen Dulles made a rare public statement on communist brainwashing: "We in the West are somewhat handicapped in getting all the details," Dulles declared. "There are few survivors, and we have no human guinea pigs to try these extraordinary techniques." Even as Dulles spoke, however, CIA officials acting under his orders had begun to find the scientists and the guinea pigs. Some of their experiments would wander so far across the ethical borders of experimental psychiatry (which are hazy in their own right) that Agency officials thought it prudent to have much of the work done outside the United States.

Call her Lauren G. For 19 years, her mind has been blank about her experience. She remembers her husband's driving her up to the old gray stone mansion that housed the hospital, Allan Memorial Institute, and putting her in the care of its director, Dr. D. Ewen Cameron. The next thing she recalls happened three weeks later: They gave me a dressing gown. It was way too big, and I

was tripping all over it. I was mad. I asked why did I have to go round in this sloppy thing. I could hardly move because I was pretty weak. I remember trying to walk along the hall, and the walls were all slanted. It was then that I said, "Holy Smokes, what a ghastly thing." I remember running out the door and going up the mountain in my long dressing gown.

The mountain, named Mont Royal, loomed high above Montreal. She stumbled and staggered as she tried to climb higher and higher. Hospital staff members had no trouble catching her and dragging her back to the Institute. In short order, they shot her full of sedatives, attached electrodes to her temples, and gave her a dose of electroshock. Soon she slept like a baby. Gradually, over the next few weeks, Lauren G. began to function like a normal person again. She took basket-weaving therapy and played bridge with her fellow patients. The hospital released her, and she returned to her husband in another Canadian city.

Before her mental collapse in 1959, Lauren G. seemed to have everything going for her. A refined, glamorous horsewoman of 30, whom people often said looked like Elizabeth Taylor, she had auditioned for the lead in National Velvet at 13 and married the rich boy next door at 20. But she had never loved her husband and had let her domineering mother push her into his arms. He drank heavily. "I was really unhappy," she recalls. "I had a horrible marriage, and finally I had a nervous breakdown. It was a combination of my trying to lose weight, sleep loss, and my nerves."

The family doctor recommended that her husband send her to Dr. Cameron, which seemed like a logical thing to do, considering his wide fame as a psychiatrist. He had headed Allan Memorial since 1943, when the Rockefeller Foundation had donated funds to set up a psychiatric facility at McGill University. With continuing help from the Rockefellers, McGill had built a hospital known far beyond Canada's borders as innovative and exciting. Cameron was elected president of the American Psychiatric Association in 1953, and he became the first president of the World Psychiatric Association. His friends joked that they had run out of honors to give him.

Cameron's passion lay in the more "objective" forms of therapy, with which he could more easily and swiftly bring about improvements in patients than with the notoriously slow Freudian methods. An impatient man, he dreamed of finding a cure for schizophrenia. No one could tell him he was not on the right track. Cameron's supporter at the Rockefeller Foundation, Robert Morrison, recorded in his private papers that he found the psychiatrist tense and ill-at-ease, and Morrison ventured that this may account for "his lack of interest and effectiveness in psychotherapy and failure to establish warm personal relations with faculty members, both of which were mentioned repeatedly when I visited Montreal." Another Rockefeller observer noted that Cameron "appears to suffer from deep insecurity and has a need for power which he nourishes by maintaining an extraordinary aloofness from his associates."

When Lauren G.'s husband delivered her to Cameron,

the psychiatrist told him she would receive some electroshock, a standard treatment at the time. Besides that, states her husband, "Cameron was not very communicative, but I didn't think she was getting anything out of the ordinary." The husband had no way of knowing that Cameron would use an unproved experimental technique on his wife much less that the psychiatrist intended to "depattern" her. Nor did he realize that the CIA was supporting this work with about \$19,000 a year in secret funds.[2]

Cameron defined "depatterning" as breaking up existing patterns of behavior, both the normal and the schizophrenic, by means of particularly intensive electroshocks, usually combined with prolonged, drug-induced sleep. Here was a psychiatrist willing indeed, eager to wipe the human mind totally clean. Back in 1951, ARTICHOKE's Morse Allen had likened the process to "creation of a vegetable." Cameron justified this tabula rasa approach because he had a theory of "differential amnesia," for which he provided no statistical evidence when he published it. He postulated that after he produced "complete amnesia" in a subject, the person would eventually recover memory of his normal but not his schizophrenic behavior. Thus, Cameron claimed he could generate "differential amnesia." Creating such a state in which a man who knew too much could be made to forget had long been a prime objective of the ARTICHOKE and MKULTRA programs.

Needless to say, Lauren G. does not recall a thing today about those weeks when Cameron depatterned her. Afterward, unlike over half of the psychiatrist's depatterning patients, Lauren G. gradually recovered full recall of her life before the treatment, but then, she remembered her mental problems, too.[3] Her husband says she came out of the hospital much improved. She declares the treatment had no effect one way or another on her mental condition, which she believes resulted directly from her miserable marriage. She stopped seeing Cameron after about a month of outpatient electroshock treatments, which she despised. Her relationship with her husband further deteriorated, and two years later she walked out on him. "I just got up on my own hind legs," she states. "I said the hell with it. I'm going to do what I want and take charge of my own life. I left and started over." Now divorced and remarried, she feels she has been happy ever since.

Cameron's depatterning, of which Lauren G. had a comparatively mild version, normally started with 15 to 30 days of "sleep therapy." As the name implies, the patient slept almost the whole day and night. According to a doctor at the hospital who used to administer what he calls the "sleep cocktail," a staff member woke up the patient three times a day for medication that consisted of a combination of 100 mg. Thorazine, 100 mg. Nembutal, 100 mg. Seconal, 150 mg. Veronal, and 10 mg. Phenergan. Another staff doctor would also awaken the patient two or sometimes three times daily for electroshock treatments.[4] This doctor and his assistant wheeled a portable machine into the "sleep room" and gave the subject a local anesthetic and muscle relaxant, so as not

to cause damage with the convulsions that were to come. After attaching electrodes soaked in saline solution, the attendant held the patient down and the doctor turned on the current. In standard, professional electroshock, doctors gave the subject a single dose of 110 volts, lasting a fraction of a second, once a day or every other day. By contrast, Cameron used a form 20 to 40 times more intense, two or three times daily, with the power turned up to 150 volts. Named the "Page-Russell" method after its British originators, this technique featured an initial one-second shock, which caused a major convulsion, and then five to nine additional shocks in the middle of the primary and follow-on convulsions. Even Drs. Page and Russell limited their treatment to once a day, and they always stopped as soon as their patient showed "pronounced confusion" and became "faulty in habits." Cameron, however, welcomed this kind of impairment as a sign the treatment was taking effect and plowed ahead through his routine.

The frequent screams of patients that echoed through the hospital did not deter Cameron or most of his associates in their attempts to "depattern" their subjects completely. Other hospital patients report being petrified by the "sleep rooms," where the treatment took place, and they would usually creep down the opposite side of the hall.

Cameron described this combined sleep-electroshock treatment as lasting between 15 to 30 days, with some subjects staying in up to 65 days (in which case, he reported, he awakened them for three days in the middle). Sometimes, as in the case of Lauren G., patients would try to escape when the sedatives wore thin, and the staff would have to chase after them. "It was a tremendous nursing job just to keep these people going during the treatment," recalls a doctor intimately familiar with Cameron's operation. This doctor paints a picture of dazed patients, incapable of taking care of themselves, often groping their way around the hospital and urinating on the floor.

Cameron wrote that his typical depatterning patient usually a woman moved through three distinct stages. In the first, the subject lost much of her memory. Yet she still knew where she was, why she was there, and who the people were who treated her. In the second phase, she lost her "space-time image," but still wanted to remember. In fact, not being able to answer questions like, "Where am I?" and "How did I get here?" caused her considerable anxiety. In the third stage, all that anxiety disappeared. Cameron described the state as "an extremely interesting constriction of the range of recollections which one ordinarily brings in to modify and enrich one's statements. Hence, what the patient talks about are only his sensations of the moment, and he talks about them almost exclusively in highly concrete terms. His remarks are entirely uninfluenced by previous recollections nor are they governed in any way by his forward anticipations. He lives in the immediate present. All schizophrenic symptoms have disappeared. There is complete amnesia for all events in his life."

Lauren G. and 52 other subjects at Allan Memorial

received this level of depatterning in 1958 and 1959. Cameron had already developed the technique when the CIA funding started. The Agency sent the psychiatrist research money to take the treatment beyond this point. Agency officials wanted to know if, once Cameron had produced the blank mind, he could then program in new patterns of behavior, as he claimed he could. As early as 1953 the year he headed the American Psychiatric Association Cameron conceived a technique he called "psychic driving," by which he would bombard the subject with repeated verbal messages. From tape recordings based on interviews with the patient, he selected emotionally loaded "cue statements" first negative ones to get rid of unwanted behavior and then positive to condition in desired personality traits. On the negative side, for example, the patient would hear this message as she lay in a stupor:

Madeleine, you let your mother and father treat you as a child all through your single life. You let your mother check you up sexually after every date you had with a boy. You hadn't enough determination to tell her to stop it. You never stood up for yourself against your mother or father but would run away from trouble.... They used to call you "crying Madeleine." Now that you have two children, you don't seem to be able to manage them and keep a good relationship with your husband. You are drifting apart. You don't go out together. You have not been able to keep him interested sexually.

Leonard Rubenstein, Cameron's principal assistant, whose entire salary was paid from CIA-front funds, put the message on a continuous tape loop and played it for 16 hours every day for several weeks. An electronics technician, with no medical or psychological background, Rubenstein, an electrical whiz, designed a giant tape recorder that could play 8 loops for 8 patients at the same time. Cameron had the speakers installed literally under the pillows in the "sleep rooms." "We made sure they heard it," says a doctor who worked with Cameron. With some patients, Cameron intensified the negative effect by running wires to their legs and shocking them at the end of the message.

When Cameron thought the negative "psychic driving" had gone far enough, he switched the patient over to 2 to 5 weeks of positive tapes:

You mean to get well. To do this you must let your feelings come out. It is all right to express your anger.... You want to stop your mother bossing you around. Begin to assert yourself first in little things and soon you will be able to meet her on an equal basis. You will then be free to be a wife and mother just like other women.

Cameron wrote that psychic driving provided a way to make "direct, controlled changes in personality," without having to resolve the subject's conflicts or make her relive past experiences. As far as is known, no present-day psychologist or psychiatrist accepts this view. Dr. Donald Hebb, who headed McGill's psychology department at the time Cameron was in charge of psychiatry, minces no words when asked specifically about psychic driving: "That was an awful set of ideas Cameron was working with.

It called for no intellectual respect. If you actually look at what he was doing and what he wrote, it would make you laugh. If I had a graduate student who talked like that, I'd throw him out." Warming to his subject, Hebb continues: "Look, Cameron was no good as a researcher.... He was eminent because of politics." Nobody said such things at the time, however. Cameron was a very powerful man.

The Scottish-born psychiatrist, who never lost the burr in his voice, kept searching for ways to perfect depatterning and psychic driving. He held out to the CIA front the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology that he could find more rapid and less damaging ways to break down behavior. He sent the Society a proposal that combined his two techniques with sensory deprivation and strong drugs. His smorgasbord approach brought together virtually all possible techniques of mind control, which he tested individually and together. When his Agency grant came through in 1957, Cameron began work on sensory deprivation.

For several years, Agency officials had been interested in the interrogation possibilities of this technique that Hebb himself had pioneered at McGill with Canadian defense and Rockefeller money. It consisted of putting a subject in a sealed environmental small room or even a large box and depriving him of all sensory input: eyes covered with goggles, ears either covered with muffs or exposed to a constant, monotonous sound, padding to prevent touching, no smells with this empty regime interrupted only by meal and bathroom breaks. In 1955 Morse Allen of ARTICHOKE made contact at the National Institutes of Health with Dr. Maitland Baldwin who had done a rather gruesome experiment in which an Army volunteer had stayed in the "box" for 40 hours until he kicked his way out after, in Baldwin's words, "an hour of crying loudly and sobbing in a most heartrending fashion." The experiment convinced Baldwin that the isolation technique could break any man, no matter how intelligent or strong-willed. Hebb, who unlike Baldwin released his subjects when they wanted, had never left anyone in "the box" for more than six days. Baldwin told Morse Allen that beyond that sensory deprivation would almost certainly cause irreparable damage. Nevertheless, Baldwin agreed that if the Agency could provide the cover and the subjects, he would do, according to Allen's report, "terminal type" experiments. After numerous meetings inside the CIA on how and where to fund Baldwin, an Agency medical officer finally shot down the project as being "immoral and inhuman," suggesting that those pushing the experiments might want to "volunteer their heads for use in Dr. Baldwin's 'noble' project."

With Cameron, Agency officials not only had a doctor willing to perform terminal experiments in sensory deprivation, but one with his own source of subjects. As part of his CIA-funded research, he had a "box" built in the converted stables behind the hospital that housed Leonard Rubenstein and his behavioral laboratory.

Undaunted by the limits set in Hebb's work, Cameron left one woman in for 35 days, although he had so scrambled her mind with his other techniques that one cannot say,

as Baldwin predicted to the Agency, if the prolonged deprivation did specific damage. This subject's name was Mary C., and, try as he might, Cameron could not get through to her. As the aloof psychiatrist wrote in his notes: "Although the patient was prepared by both prolonged sensory isolation (35 days) and by repeated depatterning, and although she received 101 days of positive driving, no favorable results were obtained." [5] Before prescribing this treatment, Cameron had diagnosed the 52-year-old Mary C.: "Conversion reaction in a woman of the involuntional age with mental anxiety; hypochondriatic." In other words, Mary C. was going through menopause.

In his proposal to the CIA front, Cameron also said he would test curare, the South American arrow poison which, when liberally applied, kills by paralyzing internal body functions. In nonlethal doses, curare causes a limited paralysis which blocks but does not stop these functions. According to his papers, some of which wound up in the archives of the American Psychiatric Association, Cameron injected subjects with curare in conjunction with sensory deprivation, presumably to immobilize them further.

Cameron also tested LSD in combination with psychic driving and other techniques. In late 1956 and early 1957, one of his subjects was Val Orlikow, whose husband David has become a member of the Canadian parliament. Suffering from what she calls a "character neurosis that started with postpartum depression," she entered Allan Memorial as one of Cameron's personal patients. He soon put her under his version of LSD therapy. One to four times a week, he or another doctor would come into her room and give her a shot of LSD, mixed with either a stimulant or a depressant and then leave her alone with a tape recorder that played excerpts from her last session with him. As far as is known, no other LSD researcher ever subjected his patients to unsupervised trips certainly not over the course of two months when her hospital records show she was given LSD 14 times. "It was terrifying," Mrs. Orlikow recalls. "You're afraid you've gone off somewhere and can't come back." She was supposed to write down on a pad whatever came into her head while listening to the tapes, but often she became so frightened that she could not write at all. "You become very small," she says, as her voice quickens and starts to reflect some of her horror. "You're going to fall off the step, and God, you're going down into hell because it's so far, and you are so little. Like Alice, where is the pill that makes you big, and you're a squirrel, and you can't get out of the cage, and somebody's going to kill you." Then, suddenly, Mrs. Orlikow pulls out of it and lucidly states, "Some very weird things happened." Mrs. Orlikow hated the LSD treatment. Several times she told Cameron she would take no more, and the psychiatrist would put his arm around her and ask, "Lassie," which he called all his women patients, "don't you want to get well, so you can go home and see your husband?" She remembers feeling guilty about not following the doctor's orders, and the thought of disappointing Cameron, whom she idolized, crushed her.

Finally, after Cameron talked her out of quitting the treatment several times, she had to end it. She left the hospital but stayed under his private care. In 1963 he put her back in the hospital for more intensive psychic driving. "I thought he was God," she states. "I don't know how I could have been so stupid.... A lot of us were naive. We thought psychiatrists had the answers. Here was the greatest in the world, with all these titles." In defense of Cameron, a former associate says the man truly cared about the welfare of his patients. He wanted to make them well. As his former staff psychologist wrote:

He abhorred the waste of human potential, seen most dramatically in the young people whose minds were distorted by what was then considered to be schizophrenia. He felt equally strongly about the loss of wisdom in the aged through memory malfunction. For him, the end justified the means, and when one is dealing with the waste of human potential, it is easy to adopt this stance.

Cameron retired abruptly in 1964, for unexplained reasons. His successor, Dr. Robert Cleghorn, made a virtually unprecedented move in the academic world of mutual back-scratching and praise. He commissioned a psychiatrist and a psychologist, unconnected to Cameron, to study his electroshock work. They found that 60 percent of Cameron's depatterned patients complained they still had amnesia for the period 6 months to 10 years before the therapy.[6] They could find no clinical proof that showed the treatment to be any more or less effective than other approaches. They concluded that "the incidence of physical complications and the anxiety generated in the patient because of real or imagined memory difficulty argue against" future use of the technique.

The study-team members couched their report in densely academic jargon, but one of them speaks more clearly now. He talks bitterly of one of Cameron's former patients who needs to keep a list of her simplest household chores to remember how to do them. Then he repeats several times how powerful a man Cameron was, how he was "the godfather of Canadian psychiatry." He continues, "I probably shouldn't talk about this, but Cameron for him to do what he did he was a very schizophrenic guy, who totally detached himself from the human implications of his work . . . God, we talk about concentration camps. I don't want to make this comparison, but God, you talk about 'we didn't know it was happening,' and it was right in our back yard." Cameron died in 1967, at age 66, while climbing a mountain. The American Journal of Psychiatry published a long and glowing obituary with a full-page picture of his not-unpleasant face.

D. Ewen Cameron did not need the CIA to corrupt him. He clearly had his mind set on doing unorthodox research long before the Agency front started to fund him. With his own hospital and source of subjects, he could have found elsewhere encouragement and money to replace the CIA's contribution which never exceeded \$20,000 a year. However, Agency officials knew exactly what they were

paying for. They traveled periodically to Montreal to observe his work, and his proposal was chillingly explicit. In Cameron, they had a doctor, conveniently outside the United States, willing to do terminal experiments in electroshock, sensory deprivation, drug testing, and all of the above combined. By literally wiping the minds of his subjects clean by depatterning and then trying to program in new behavior, Cameron carried the process known as "brainwashing" to its logical extreme.

It cannot be said how many if any other Agency brainwashing projects reached the extremes of Cameron's work. Details are scarce, since many of the principal witnesses have died, will not talk about what went on, or lie about it. In what ways the CIA applied work like Cameron's is not known. What is known, however, is that the intelligence community, including the CIA, changed the face of the scientific community during the 1950s and early 1960s by its interest in such experiments. Nearly every scientist on the frontiers of brain research found men from the secret agencies looking over his shoulders, impinging on the research. The experience of Dr. John Lilly illustrates how this intrusion came about.

In 1953 Lilly worked at the National Institutes of Health, outside Washington, doing experimental studies in an effort to "map" the body functions controlled from various locations in the brain. He devised a method of pounding up to 600 tiny sections of hypodermic tubing into the skulls of monkeys, through which he could insert electrodes "into the brain to any desired distance and at any desired location from the cortex down to the bottom of the skull," he later wrote. Using electric stimulation, Lilly discovered precise centers of the monkeys' brains that caused pain, fear, anxiety, and anger. He also discovered precise, separate parts of the brain that controlled erection, ejaculation, and orgasm in male monkeys. Lilly found that a monkey, given access to a switch operating a correctly planted electrode, would reward himself with nearly continuous orgasms at least once every 3 minutes for up to 16 hours a day. As Lilly refined his brain "maps," officials of the CIA and other agencies descended upon him with a request for a briefing. Having a phobia against secrecy, Lilly agreed to the briefing only under the condition that it and his work remain unclassified, completely open to outsiders. The intelligence officials submitted to the conditions most reluctantly, since they knew that Lilly's openness would not only ruin the spy value of anything they learned but could also reveal the identities and the interests of the intelligence officials to enemy agents. They considered Lilly annoying, uncooperative possibly even suspicious.

Soon Lilly began to have trouble going to meetings and conferences with his colleagues. As part of the cooperation with the intelligence agencies, most of them had agreed to have their projects officially classified as SECRET, which meant that access to the information required a security clearance.[7] Lilly's security clearance was withdrawn for review, then tangled up and misplaced all of which he took as pressure to cooperate

with the CIA. Lilly, whose imagination needed no stimulation to conjure up pictures of CIA agents on deadly missions with remote-controlled electrodes strategically implanted in their brains, decided to withdraw from that field of research. He says he had decided that the physical intrusion of the electrodes did too much brain damage for him to tolerate.

In 1954 Lilly began trying to isolate the operations of the brain, free of outside stimulation, through sensory deprivation. He worked in an office next to Dr. Maitland Baldwin, who the following year agreed to perform terminal sensory deprivation experiments for ARTICHOKE's Morse Allen but who never told Lilly he was working in the field. While Baldwin experimented with his sensory-deprivation "box," Lilly invented a special "tank." Subjects floated in a tank of body-temperature water wearing a face mask that provided air but cut off sight and sound. Inevitably, intelligence officials swooped down on Lilly again, interested in the use of his tank as an interrogation tool. Could involuntary subjects be placed in the tank and broken down to the point where their belief systems or personalities could be altered? It was central to Lilly's ethic that he himself be the first subject of any experiment, and, in the case of the consciousness-exploring tank work, he and one colleague were the only ones. Lilly realized that the intelligence agencies were not interested in sensory deprivation because of its positive benefits, and he finally concluded that it was impossible for him to work at the National Institutes of Health without compromising his principles. He quit in 1958.

Contrary to most people's intuitive expectations, Lilly found sensory deprivation to be a profoundly integrating experience for himself personally. He considered himself to be a scientist who subjectively explored the far wanderings of the brain. In a series of private experiments, he pushed himself into the complete unknown by injecting pure Sandoz LSD into his thigh before climbing into the sensory-deprivation tank.[8] When the counterculture sprang up, Lilly became something of a cult figure, with his unique approach to scientific inquiry though he was considered more of an outcast by many in the professional research community.

For most of the outside world, Lilly became famous with the release of the popular film, *The Day of the Dolphin*, which the filmmakers acknowledged was based on Lilly's work with dolphins after he left NIH. Actor George C. Scott portrayed a scientist, who, like Lilly, loved dolphins, did pioneering experiments on their intelligence, and tried to find ways to communicate with them. In the movie, Scott became dismayed when the government pounced on his breakthrough in talking to dolphins and turned it immediately to the service of war. In real life, Lilly was similarly dismayed when Navy and CIA scientists trained dolphins for special warfare in the waters off Vietnam.[9]

A few scientists like Lilly made up their minds not to cross certain ethical lines in their experimental work, while others were prepared to go further even than their sponsors from ARTICHOKE and MKULTRA. Within the

Agency itself, there was only one final question: Will a technique work? CIA officials zealously tracked every lead, sparing no expense to check each angle many times over.

By the time the MKULTRA program ended in 1963, Agency researchers had found no foolproof way to brainwash another person.[10] "All experiments beyond a certain point always failed," says the MKULTRA veteran, "because the subject jerked himself back for some reason or the subject got amnesiac or catatonic." Agency officials found through work like Cameron's that they could create "vegetables," but such people served no operational use. People could be tortured into saying anything, but no science could guarantee that they would tell the truth. The impotency of brainwashing techniques left the Agency in a difficult spot when Yuri Nosenko defected to the United States in February 1964. A ranking official of the Soviet KGB, Nosenko brought with him stunning information. He said the Russians had bugged the American embassy in Moscow, which turned out to be true. He named some Russian agents in the West. And he said that he had personally inspected the KGB file of Lee Harvey Oswald, who only a few months earlier had been murdered before he could be brought to trial for the assassination of President Kennedy. Nosenko said he learned that the KGB had had no interest in Oswald.

Was Nosenko telling the truth, or was he a KGB "plant" sent to throw the United States off track about Oswald? Was his information about penetration correct, or was Nosenko himself the penetration? Was he acting in good faith? Were the men within the CIA who believed he was acting in good faith themselves acting in good faith? These and a thousand other questions made up the classical trick deck for spieseach card having "true" on one side and "false" on the other.

Top CIA officials felt a desperate need to resolve the issue of Nosenko's legitimacy. With numerous Agency counterintelligence operations hanging in the balance, Richard Helms, first as Deputy Director and then as Director, allowed CIA operators to work Nosenko over with the interrogation method in which Helms apparently had the most faith. It turned out to be not any truth serum or electroshock depatterning program or anything else from the Agency's brainwashing search. Helms had Nosenko put through the tried-and-true Soviet method: isolate the prisoner, deaden his senses, break him. For more than three years, 1,277 days, to be exact, Agency officers kept Nosenko in solitary confinement. As if they were using the Hinkle-Wolff study as their instruction manual and the Cardinal Mindszenty case as their success story, the CIA men had guards watch over Nosenko day and night, giving him not a moment of privacy. A light bulb burned continuously in his cell. He was allowed nothing to read not even the labels on toothpaste boxes. When he tried to distract himself by making a chess set from pieces of lint in his cell, the guards discovered his game and swept the area clean. Nosenko had no window, and he was eventually put in a specially built 12' X 12' steel bank vault.

Nosenko broke down. He hallucinated. He talked his

head off to his interrogators, who questioned him for 292 days, often while they had him strapped into a lie detector. If he told the truth, they did not believe him. While the Soviets and Chinese had shown that they could make a man admit anything, the CIA interrogators apparently lacked a clear idea of exactly what they wanted Nosenko to confess. When it was all over and Richard Helms ordered Nosenko freed after three and a half years of illegal detention, some key Agency officers still believed he was a KGB plant. Others thought he was on the level. Thus the big questions remained unresolved, and to this day, CIA men past and present are bitterly split over who Nosenko really is.

With the Nosenko case, the CIA's brainwashing programs had come full circle. Spurred by the widespread alarm over communist tactics, Agency officials had investigated the field, started their own projects, and looked to the latest technology to make improvements. After 10 years of research, with some rather gruesome results, CIA officials had come up with no techniques on which they felt they could rely. Thus, when the operational crunch came, they fell back on the basic brutality of the Soviet system.

Notes

Edward Hunter's article " 'Brain-Washing' Tactics Force Chinese into Ranks of Communist Party" appeared in the Miami News on September 24, 1950. His book was Brainwashing in Red China (New York: Vanguard Press, 1951). Other material came from several interviews with Hunter just before he died in June 1978.

The Air Force document cited on brainwashing was called "Air Force Headquarters Panel Convened to Record Air Force Position Regarding Conduct of Personnel in Event of Capture," December 14, 1953. Researcher Sam Zuckerman found it and showed it to me.

The figures on American prisoners in Korea and the quote from Edward Hunter came from hearings before the Senate Permanent Subcommittee on Investigations, 84th Congress, June 19, 20, 26, and 27, 1956.

The material on the setting up of the Cornell-Hinkle-Wolff study came from interviews with Hinkle, Helen Goodell, and several CIA sources. Hinkle's and Wolff's study on brainwashing appeared in classified form on 2 April 1956 as a Technical Services Division publication called Communist Control Techniques and in substantially the same form but unclassified as "Communist Interrogation and Indoctrination of 'Enemies of the State' An Analysis of Methods Used by the Communist State Police." AMA Archives of Neurology and Psychiatry, August, 1956, Vol. 76.

Allen Dulles spoke on "Brain Warfare" before the Alumni Conference of Princeton University, Hot Springs, Virginia on April 10, 1953, and the quote on guinea pigs came from that speech.

The comments of Rockefeller Foundation officials about D. Ewen Cameron and the record of Rockefeller funding were found in Robert S. Morrison's diary, located in the Rockefeller Foundation Archives, Pocantico Hills, New York.

The key articles on Cameron's work on depatterning

and psychic driving were "Production of Differential Amnesia as a Factor in the Treatment of Schizophrenia," Comprehensive Psychiatry, 1960, 1, p. 26 and "Effects of Repetition of Verbal Signals upon the Behavior of Chronic Psychoneurotic Patients" by Cameron, Leonard Levy, and Leonard Rubenstein, Journal of Mental Science, 1960, 106, 742. The background on Page-Russell electroshocks came from "Intensified Electrical Convulsive Therapy in the Treatment of Mental Disorders" by L. G. M. Page and R. J. Russell, Lancet, Volume 254, Jan.June, 1948. Dr. John Cavanagh of Washington, D.C. provided background on the use of electroshock and sedatives in psychiatry. Cameron's MKULTRA subproject was #68. See especially document 68-37, "Application for Grant to Study the Effects upon Human Behavior of the Repetition of Verbal Signals," January 21, 1957.

Part of Cameron's papers are in the archives of the American Psychiatric Association in Washington, and they provided considerable information on the treatment of Mary C., as well as a general look at his work. Interviews with at least a dozen of his former colleagues also provided considerable information.

Interviews with John Lilly and Donald Hebb provided background on sensory deprivation. Maitland Baldwin's work in the field was discussed in a whole series of ARTICHOKE documents including #A/B, I, 76/4, 21 March 1955, Subject: Total Isolation; #A/B, I, 76/12, 19 May 1955, Subject: Total Isolation; Additional Comments; and #A/B, I, 76/17, 27 April 1955, Subject: Total Isolation, Supplemental Report #2. The quote from Aldous Huxley on sensory deprivation is taken from the book of his writings, Moksha: Writings on Psychedelics and the Visionary Experience (1931-1963), edited by Michael Horowitz and Cynthia Palmer (New York: Stonehill, 1978). The material on Val Orlikow's experiences with Dr. Cameron came from interviews with her and her husband David and from portions of her hospital records, which she furnished.

Cameron's staff psychologist Barbara Winrib's comments on him were found in a letter to the Montreal Star, August 11, 1977.

The study of Cameron's electroshock work ordered by Dr. Cleghorn was published as "Intensive Electroconvulsive Therapy: A Follow-up Study," by A. E. Schwartzman and P. E. Termansen, Canadian Psychiatric Association, Volume 12, 1967.

In addition to several interviews, much material on John Lilly came from his autobiography, The Scientist (Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott Company, 1978).

The CIA's handling of Yuri Nosenko was discussed at length in hearings before the House Assassinations

Committee on September 15, 1978. The best press account of this testimony was written by Jeremiah O'Leary of the Washington Star on September 16, 1978: "How CIA Tried to Break Defector in Oswald Case."

Footnotes

1. Among the Air Force and Army project leaders were Dr. Fred Williams of the Air Force Psychological Warfare Division, Robert Jay Lifton, Edgar Schein, Albert Biderman, and Lieutenant Colonel James Monroe (an Air Force officer who would later go to work full time in CIA behavioral programs).
2. Cameron himself may not have known that the Agency was the ultimate source of

these funds which came through a conduit, the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology. A CIA document stated he was unwitting when the grants started in 1957, and it cannot be said whether he ever found out.

3. Cameron wrote that when a patient remembered his schizophrenic symptoms, the schizophrenic behavior usually returned. If the amnesia held for these symptoms, as Cameron claimed it often did, the subject usually did not have a relapse. Even in his "cured" patients, Cameron found that Rorschach tests continued to show schizophrenic thinking despite the improvement in overt behavior. To a layman, this would seem to indicate that Cameron's approach got only at the symptoms, not the causes of mental problems. Not deterred, however, Cameron dismissed this inconsistency as a "persistent enigma."

4. Cameron wrote in a professional journal that he gave only two electroshocks a day, but a doctor who actually administered the treatment for him says that three were common at the beginning of the therapy.

5. In his proposal to the Human Ecology group, Cameron wrote that his subjects would be spending only 16 hours a day in sensory deprivation, while they listened to psychic driving tapes (thus providing some outside stimuli). Nevertheless, one of Cameron's colleagues states that some patients, including Mary C. were in continuously. Always looking for a better way, Cameron almost certainly tried both variations.

6. Cleghorn's team found little loss of memory on objective tests, like the Wechsler Memory Scale but speculated that these tests measured a different memory function short-term recall than that the subjects claimed to be missing.

7. Lilly and other veterans of government-supported research note that there is a practical advantage for the scientist who allows his work to be classified: it gives him an added claim on government funds. He is then in a position to argue that if his work is important enough to be SECRET, it deserves money.

8. As was the case with LSD work, sensory deprivation research had both a mind control and a transcendental side. Aldous Huxley wrote thusly about the two pioneers in the field: "What men like Hebb and Lilly are doing in the laboratory was done by the Christian hermits in the Thebaid and elsewhere, and by Hindu and Tibetan hermits in the remote fastness of the Himalayas. My own belief is that these experiences really tell us something about the nature of the universe, that they are valuable in themselves and, above all, valuable when incorporated into our world-picture and acted upon [in] normal life."

9. In a program called "swimmer nullification," government scientists trained dolphins to attack enemy frogmen with huge needles attached to their snouts. The dolphins carried tanks of compressed air, which when jabbed into a deepdiver caused him to pop dead to the surface. A scientist who worked in this CIA-Navy program states that some of the dolphins sent to Vietnam during the late 1960s got out of their pens and displayed unheard of behavior for trained dolphins. John Lilly confirms that a group of the marine mammals stationed at Cam Ranh Bay did go AWOL, and he adds that he heard that some eventually returned with their bodies and fins covered with attack marks made by other dolphins.

10. After 1963 the Agency's Science and Technology Directorate continued brain research with unknown results. See Chapter 12.

Human Ecology

Well before Harold Wolff and Lawrence Hinkle finished their brainwashing study for Allen Dulles in 1956, Wolff was trying to expand his role in CIA research and operations. He offered Agency officials the cooperation of his colleagues at Cornell University, where he taught neurology and psychiatry in the Medical College. In proposal after proposal, Wolff pressed upon the CIA his idea that to understand human behavior and how governments might manipulate it one had to study man in relationship to his total environment. Calling this field "human ecology," Wolff drew into it the disciplines of psychology, medicine, sociology, and anthropology. In the academic world of the early 1950s, this cross-disciplinary approach

h was somewhat new, as was the word "ecology," but it made sense to CIA officials. Like Wolff, they were far in advance of the trends in the behavioral sciences

Wolff carved out vast tracts of human knowledge, some only freshly discovered, and proposed a partnership with the Agency for the task of mastering that knowledge for operational use. It was a time when knowledge itself seemed bountiful and promising, and Wolff was expansive about how the CIA could harness it. Once he figured out how the human mind really worked, he wrote, he would tell the Agency "how a man can be made to think, 'feel,' and behave according to the wishes of other men, and,

conversely, how a man can avoid being influenced in this manner."

Such notions, which may now appear naive or perverse, did not seem so unlikely at the height of the Cold War. And Wolff's professional stature added weight to his ideas. Like D. Ewen Cameron, he was no obscure academic.

He had been President of the New York Neurological Association and would become, in 1960, President of the American Neurological Association. He served for several years as editor-in-chief of the American Medical Association's Archives of Neurology and Psychiatry. Both by credentials and force of personality, Wolff was an impressive figure. CIA officials listened respectfully to his grand vision of how spies and doctors could work symbiotically to help if not save the world. Also, the Agency men never forgot that Wolff had become close to Director Allen Dulles while treating Dulles' son for brain damage.

Wolff's specialized neurological practice led him to believe that brain maladies, like migraine headaches,

occurred because of disharmony between man and his environment. In this case, he wrote to the Agency, "The problem faced by the physician is quite similar to that faced by the Communist interrogator." Both would be trying to put their subject back in harmony with his environment whether the problem was headache or ideological dissent. Wolff believed that the beneficial effects of any new interrogation technique would naturally spill over into the treatment of his patients, and vice versa. Following the Soviet model, he felt he could help his patients by putting them into an isolated, disoriented state from which it would be easier to create new behavior patterns. Although Russian-style isolation cells were impractical at Cornell, Wolff hoped to get the same effect more quickly through sensory deprivation. He

told the Agency that sensory-deprivation chambers had "valid medical reason" as part of a treatment that

relieved migraine symptoms and made the patient "more receptive to the suggestions of the psychotherapist." He proposed keeping his patients in sensory deprivation until they "show an increased desire to talk and to escape from the procedure." Then, he said, doctors could "utilize material from their own past experience in order to create psychological reactions within them." This procedure drew heavily on the Stalinist method. It cannot be said what success, if any, Wolff had with it to the benefit of his patients at Cornell.

Wolff offered to devise ways to use the broadest cultural and social processes in human ecology for covert operations. He understood that every country had unique customs for child rearing, military training, and nearly every other form of human intercourse. From the CIA's point of view, he noted, this kind of sociological information could be applied mainly to indoctrinating and motivating people. He distinguished these motivating techniques from the "special methods" that he felt were "more relevant to subversion, seduction, and interrogation." He offered to study those methods, too, and asked the Agency to give him access to everything in its files on "threats, coercion, imprisonment, isolation, deprivation, humiliation, torture, 'brainwashing,' 'black psychiatry,' hypnosis, and combinations of these with or without chemical agents." Beyond mere study, Wolff volunteered the unwitting use of Cornell patients for

brainwashing experiments, so long as no one got hurt. He added, however, that he would advise the CIA on experiments that harmed their subjects if they were performed elsewhere. He obviously felt that only the grandest sweep of knowledge, flowing freely between scholar and spy, could bring the best available

techniques to bear on their respective subjects.

In 1955 Wolff incorporated his CIA-funded study group as the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology, with himself as president.[1] Through the Society, Wolff extended his efforts for the Agency, and his organization turned into a CIA-controlled funding mechanism for studies and experiments in the behavioral sciences. In the early days of the Society, Agency officials trusted Wolff and his untried ideas with a sensitive espionage assignment. In effect, the new specialty of human ecology was going to telescope the stages of research and application into one continuing process.

Speeding up the traditional academic method was required because the CIA men faced an urgent problem. "What was bothering them," Lawrence Hinkle explains, "was that the Chinese had cleaned up their agents in China.... What they really wanted to do was come up with some Chinese [in America], steer them to us, and make them into agents." Wolff accepted the challenge and suggested that the Cornell group hide its real purpose behind the cover of investigating "the ecological aspects of disease" among Chinese refugees. The Agency gave the project a budget of \$84,175 (about 30 percent of the money it put into Cornell in 1955) and supplied the study group with 100 Chinese refugees to work with. Nearly all these subjects had been studying in the United States when the communists took over the mainland in 1949, so they tended to be dislocated people in their thirties.

On the Agency side, the main concern, as expressed by one ARTICHOKE man, was the "security hazard" of bringing together so many potential agents in one place. Nevertheless, CIA officials decided to go ahead. Wolff promised to tell them about the inner reaches of the Chinese character, and they recognized the operational advantage that insight into Chinese behavior patterns could provide. Moreover, Wolff said he would pick out the most useful possible agents. The Human Ecology Society would then offer these candidates "fellowships" and subject them to more intensive interviews and "stress producing" situations. The idea was to find out about their personalities, past conditioning, and present motivations, in order to figure out how they might perform in future predicaments such as finding themselves back in Mainland China as American agents. In the process, Wolff hoped to mold these Chinese into people willing to work for the CIA. Mindful of leaving some cover for Cornell, he was adamant that Agency operators not connected with the project make the actual recruitment pitch to those Chinese whom the Agency men

wanted as agents.

As a final twist, Wolff planned to provide each agent with techniques to withstand the precise forms of hostile interrogation they could expect upon returning to China. CIA officials wanted to "precondition" the agents in order to create long lasting motivation "impervious to lapse of time and direct psychological attacks by the enemy." In other words, Agency men planned to brainwash their agents in order to protect them against Chinese brainwashing.

Everything was covered in theory, at least. Wolff was going to take a crew of 100 refugees and turn as many of them as possible into detection-proof, live agents inside China, and he planned to do the job quickly through human ecology. It was a heady chore for the Cornell professor to take on after classes.

Wolff hired a full complement of psychologists, psychiatrists, and anthropologists to work on the

project. He bulldozed his way through his colleagues' qualms and government red tape alike. Having hired an anthropologist before learning that the CIA security office would not give her a clearance, Wolff simply lied to her about where the money came from. "It was a function of Wolff's imperious nature," says his partner Hinkle. "If a dog came in and threw up on the rug during a lecture, he would continue." Even the CIA men soon found that Harold Wolff was not to be trifled with. "From the Agency side, I don't know anyone who wasn't scared of him," recalls a longtime CIA associate. "He was an autocratic man. I never knew him to chew anyone out. He didn't have to. We were damned respectful. He moved in high places. He was just a skinny little man but talk about mind control! He was one of the controllers."

In the name of the Human Ecology Society, the CIA paid \$1,200 a month to rent a

fancy town house on

Manhattan's East 78th Street to house the Cornell group and its research project. CIA technicians traveled to New York in December 1954 to install eavesdropping microphones around the building. These and other more obvious security devices, guards, and the like made the town house look different from the academic center it was supposed to be. CIA liaison personnel held meetings with Wolff and the staff in the secure confines of the town house, and they all carefully watched the 100 Chinese a few blocks away at the Cornell hospital. The Society paid each subject \$25 a day so the researchers could test them, probe them, and generally learn all they could about Chinese people or at least about middle-class, displaced, anti-Communist ones.

It is doubtful that any of Wolff's Chinese ever returned to their homeland as CIA agents, or that all of

Wolff's proposals were put into effect. In any case, the project was interrupted in midstream by a major shake-up in the CIA's entire mind-control effort. Early in 1955, Sid Gottlieb and his Ph.D. crew from TSS took over most of the ARTICHOKE functions, including the Society, from Morse Allen and the Pinkerton types in the Office of Security. The MKULTRA men moved quickly to turn the Society into an entity that looked and acted like a legitimate foundation. First they smoothed over the ragged covert edges. Out came the bugs and safes so dear to Morse Allen and company. The new crew even made some effort (largely unsuccessful) to attract non-CIA funds. The biggest change, however, was the Cornell professors now had to deal with Agency representatives who were scientists and who had strong ideas of their own on research questions. Up to this point, the Cornellians had been able to keep the CIA's involvement within bounds acceptable to them. While Harold Wolff never ceased wanting to explore the furthest reaches of behavior control, his colleagues were wary of going on to the outer limits at least under Cornell cover.

No one would ever confuse MKULTRA projects with ivory-tower research, but Gottlieb's people did take a more academic and sophisticated approach to behavioral research than their predecessors. The MKULTRA men understood that not every project would have an immediate operational benefit, and they believed less and less in the existence of that one just-over-the-horizon technique that would turn men into puppets. They favored increasing their knowledge of human behavior in relatively small steps, and they concentrated on the reduced goal of influencing and manipulating their subjects. "You're ahead of the game if you can get people to do something ten percent more often than they would otherwise," says an MKULTRA veteran.

Accordingly, in 1956, Sid Gottlieb approved a \$74,000 project to have the Human Ecology Society study the factors that caused men to defect from their countries and cooperate with foreign governments. MKULTRA officials reasoned that if they could understand what made old turncoats tick, it might help them entice new ones. While good case officers instinctively seemed to know how to handle a potential agent or thought they did, the MKULTRA men hoped to come up with systematic, even scientific

improvements. Overtly, Harold Wolff designed the program to look like a follow-up study to the Society's earlier programs, noting to the Agency that it was "feasible to study foreign nationals under the cover of a medical-sociological study." (He told his CIA funders that "while some information of general value to science should be produced, this in itself will not be a sufficient justification for carrying out a study of this nature.") Covertly, he declared the purpose of the research was to assess defectors' social and cultural background, their life experience, and their personality structure, in order to understand their motivations, value systems, and probable future reactions.

The 1956 Hungarian revolt occurred as the defector study was getting underway, and the Human Ecology group, with CIA headquarters approval, decided to turn the defector work into an investigation of 70 Hungarian refugees from that upheaval.

By then, most of Harold Wolff's team had been together through the brainwashing and Chinese studies. While not all of them knew of the CIA's specific interests, they had streamlined their procedures for answering the questions that Agency

officials found interesting. They ran the Hungarians through the battery of tests and observations in six months, compared to a year and a half for the Chinese project.

The Human Ecology Society reported that most of their Hungarian subjects had fought against the Russians during the Revolution and that they had lived through extraordinarily difficult circumstances, including arrest, mistreatment, and indoctrination. The psychologists and psychiatrists found that, often, those who had survived with the fewest problems had been those with markedly aberrant personalities. "This observation has added to the evidence that healthy people are not necessarily 'normal,' but are people particularly adapted to their special life situations," the group declared.

While CIA officials liked the idea that their Hungarian subjects had not knuckled under communist

influence, they recognized that they were working with a skewed sample. American visa restrictions kept most of the refugee left-wingers and former communist officials out of the United States; so, as a later MKULTRA document would state, the Society wound up studying "western-tied rightist elements who had never been accepted completely" in postwar Hungary. Agency researchers realized that these people would "contribute little" toward increasing the CIA's knowledge of the processes that made a communist official change his loyalties.

In order to broaden their data base, MKULTRA officials decided in March 1957 to bring in some unwitting help. They gave a contract to Rutgers University sociologists Richard Stephenson and Jay

Schulman "to throw as much light as possible on the sociology of the communist system in the throes of

revolution." The Rutgers professors started out by interviewing the 70 Hungarians at Cornell in New York, and Schulman went on to Europe to talk to disillusioned Communists who had also fled their country. From an operational point of view, these were the people the Agency really cared about; but, as socialists, most of them probably would have resisted sharing their experiences with the CIA if they had known. [2]

Jay Schulman would have resisted, too. After discovering almost 20 years later that the Agency had

paid his way and seen his confidential interviews, he feels misused. "In 1957 I was myself a quasi-Marxist and if I had known that this study was sponsored by the CIA, there is really, obviously, no way that I would have been associated with it," says Schulman. "My view is that social scientists have a deep personal responsibility for questioning the sources of funding; and the fact that I didn't do it at the time was simply, in my judgment, indication of my own naiveté and political innocence, in spite of my ideological bent."

Deceiving Schulman and his Hungarian subjects did not bother the men from MKULTRA in the slightest. According to a Gottlieb aide, one of the strong arguments in side the CIA for the whole Human Ecology program was that it gave the Agency a means of approaching and using political mavericks who could not otherwise get security clearances. "Sometimes," he chuckles, "these left-wing social scientists were damned good." This MKULTRA veteran scoffs at the displeasure Schulman expresses: "If we'd gone to a guy and said, 'We're CIA,' he never would have done it.

They were glad to get the money in a world where damned few people were willing to support them.... They can't complain about how they were treated or that they were asked to do something they wouldn't have normally done."

The Human Ecology Society soon became a conduit for CIA money flowing to projects, like the Rutgers one, outside Cornell. For these grants, the Society provided only cover and administrative support behind the gold-plated names of Cornell and Harold Wolff. From 1955 to 1958, Agency officials passed funds through the Society for work on criminal sexual psychopaths at Ionia State Hospital, [3] a mental institution located on the banks of the Grand River in the rolling farm country 120 miles northwest of Detroit. This project had an interesting hypothesis: That child molesters and rapists had ugly secrets buried deep within them and that at their stake in not admitting their perversions approached that of spies not wanting to confess. The MKULTRA men reasoned that any technique that would w

ork on a sexual psychopath would surely have a similar effect on a foreign agent . Using psychologists and psychiatrists connected to the Michigan mental health and the Detroit court systems, they set up a program to test LSD and marijuana, wittingly and unwittingly, alone and in combination with hypnosis. Because of administrative delays, the Michigan doctors managed to experiment only on 26 inmates in three years all sexual offenders committed by judges without a trial under a Michigan law, since declared unconstitutional. The search for a truth drug went on, under the auspices of the Human Ecology Society, as well as in other MKULTRA channels.

The Ionia project was the kind of expansionist activity that made Cornell administrators, if not Harold

Wolff, uneasy. By 1957, the Cornellians had had enough. At the same time, the Agency sponsors decided that the Society had outgrown its dependence on Cornell for academic credentials that in fact the close ties to Cornell might inhibit the Society's future growth among academics notoriously sensitive to institutional conflicts. One CIA official wrote that the Society "must be given more established stature in the research community to be effective as a cover organization." Once the Society was cut loose in the foundation world, Agency men felt they would be freer to go anywhere in academia to buy research that might assist covert operations. So the CIA severed the Society's formal connection to Cornell.

The Human Ecology group moved out of its East 78th Street town house, which had always seem a little too plush for a university program, and opened up a new headquarters in Forest Hills, Queens, which was an inappropriate neighborhood for a well-connected foundation. [4] Agency officials hired a staff of four led by Lieutenant Colonel James Monroe, who had worked closely with the CIA as head of the Air Force's study of Korean War prisoners. Sid Gottlieb and the TSS hierarchy in Washington still made the major decisions, but Monroe and the Society staff, whose salaries the Agency paid, took over the Society's dealings with the outside world and the monitoring of several hundred thousand dollars a year in research projects. Monroe personally supervised dozens of grants, including Dr . Ewen Cameron's brainwashing work in Montreal. Soon the Society was flourishing as an innovative foundation, attracting research proposals from a wide variety of behavioral scientists, at a time when these people particularly the unorthodox ones were still the step-children of the fund-granting world.

After the Society's exit from Cornell, Wolff and Hinkle stayed on as president and vice-president,

respectively, of the Society's board of directors. Dr. Joseph Hinsey, head of the New York Hospital-Cornell Medical Center also remained on the board. Allen Dulles continued his personal interest in the Society's work and came to one of the first meetings of the new board, which, as was customary with CIA fronts, included some big outside names. These luminaries added worthiness to the enterprise while playing essentially figurehead roles. In 1957 the other board members were John Whitehorn, chairman of the psychiatry department at Johns Hopkins University, Carl Rogers, professor of psychology and psychiatry at the University of Wisconsin, and Adolf A. Berle, onetime Assistant Secretary of State and chairman of the New York Liberal Party. [5] Berle had originally put his close friend Harold Wolff in touch with the CIA, and at Wolff's request, he came on the

Society board despite some reservations. "I am frightened about this one," Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants. But I don't think it will happen."

There was a lot of old-fashioned back-scratching among the CIA people and the academics as they settled into the work of accommodating each other. Even Harold Wolff, the first and the most enthusiastic of the scholar-spies, had made it clear from the beginning that he expected some practical rewards for his service. According to colleague Hinkle, who appreciated Wolff as one the great grantsman of his time, Wolff expected that the Agency "would support our research and we would be their consultants." Wolff bluntly informed the CIA that some of his work would have no direct use "except that it vastly enhances our value . . . as consultants and advisers." In other words, Wolff felt that hi

s worth to the CIA increased in proportion to his professional accomplishments and importance which in turn depended partly on the resources he commanded. The Agency men understood, and over the last half of the 1950s, they were happy to contribute almost \$300,000 to Wolff's own research on the brain and central nervous system. In turn, Wolff and his reputation helped them gain access to other leading lights in the academic world.

Another person who benefited from Human Ecology funds was Carl Rogers, whom Wolff had also asked to serve on the board. Rogers, who later would become famous for his nondirective, nonauthoritarian approach to psychotherapy, respected Wolff's work, and he had no objection to helping the CIA. Although he says he would have nothing to do with secret Agency activities today, he asks for understanding in light of the climate of the 1950s. "We really did regard Russia as the enemy," declares Rogers, "and we were trying to do various things to make sure the Russians did not get the upper hand." Rogers received an important professional reward for joining the Society board. Executive Director James Monroe had let him know that, once he agreed to serve, he could expect to receive a Society grant. "That appealed to me because I was having trouble getting funded," says Rogers. "Having gotten that grant [about \$30,000 over three years], it made it possible to get other grants from Rockefeller and NIMH." Rogers still feels grateful to the Society for helping him establish a funding "track record," but he emphasizes that the Agency never had any effect on his research.

Although MKULTRA psychologist John Gittinger suspected that Rogers' work on psychotherapy might

provide insight into interrogation methods, the Society did not give Rogers money because of the content of his work. The grant ensured his services as a consultant, if desired, and, according to a CIA document, "free access" to his project. But above all, the grant allowed the Agency to use Rogers' name. His standing in the academic community contributed to the layer of cover around the Society that Agency officials felt was crucial to mask their involvement.

Professor Charles Osgood's status in psychology also improved the Society's cover, but his research was more directly useful to the Agency, and the MKULTRA men paid much more to get it. In 1959 Osgood, who four years later became president of the American Psychological Association, wanted to push forward his work on how people in different societies express the same feelings, even when using different words and concepts. Osgood wrote in "an abstract conceptual framework," but Agency

officials saw his research as "directly relevant" to covert activities. They believed they could transfer

Osgood's knowledge of "hidden values and cues" in the way people communicate into more effective overseas propaganda. Osgood's work gave them a tool called the "semantic differential" to choose the right words in a foreign language to convey a particular meaning.

Like Carl Rogers, Osgood got his first outside funding for what became the most important work of his career from the Human Ecology Society. Osgood had written directly to the CIA for support, and the Society soon contacted him and furnished \$192,975 for research over five years. The money allowed him to travel widely and to expand his work into 30 different cultures. Also like Rogers, Osgood eventually received NIMH money to finish his research, but he acknowledges that the Human Ecology grants played an important part in the progress of his work. He stresses that "there was none of the feeling then about the CIA that there is now, in terms of subversive activities," and he states that the Society had no influence on anything he produced. Yet Society men could and did talk to him about his findings. They asked questions that reflected their own covert interests, not his academic pursuits, and they drew him out, according to one of them, "at great length." Osgood had started

studying cross-cultural meaning well before he received the Human Ecology money, but the Society's support ensured that he would continue his work on a scale that suited the Agency's purposes, as well as his own. A whole category of Society funding, called "cover grants," served no other purpose than to build the Society's false front. These included a sociological study of Levittown, Long Island (about \$4,500), an analysis of the Central Mongoloid skull (\$700), and a look at the foreign-policy attitudes of people who owned fallout shelters, as opposed to people who did not (\$2,500). A \$500 Human Ecology grant went to Istanbul University for a study of the effects of circumcision on Turkish boys. The researcher found that young Turks, usually circumcised between the ages of five and seven, felt "severe emotional impact with attending symptoms of withdrawal." The children saw the painful operations as "an act of aggression" that brought out previously hidden fears so the Human Ecology Society reported. In other instances, the Society put money into projects whose covert application was so unlikely that only an expert could see the possibilities. Nonetheless, in 1958 the Society gave \$5,570 to social psychologists Muzafer and Carolyn Wood Sherif of the University of Oklahoma for work on the behavior of teen-age boys in gangs. The Sherifs, both ignorant of the CIA connection,[6] studied the group structures and attitudes in the gangs and tried to devise ways to channel antisocial behavior into more constructive paths. Their results were filtered through clandestine minds at the Agency. "With gang warfare," says an MKULTRA source, "you tried to get some defectors-in-place who would like to modify some of the group behavior and cool it. Now, getting a juvenile delinquent defector was motivationally not all that much different from getting a Soviet one." MKULTRA officials were clearly interested in using their grants to build contacts and associations with prestigious academics. The Society put \$1,500 a year into the Research in Mental Health Newsletter published jointly at McGill University by the sociology and psychiatric departments. Anthropologist Margaret Mead, an international culture heroine, sat on the newsletter's advisory board (with, among others, D. Ewen Cameron), and the Society used her name in its biennial report. Similarly, the Society gave grants of \$26,000 to the well-known University of London psychologist, H. J. Eysenck, for his work on motivation. An MKULTRA document acknowledged that this research would have "no immediate relevance for Agency needs," but that it would "lend prestige" to the Society. The grants to Eysenck also allowed the Society to take funding credit for no less than nine of his publications in its 1963 report. The following year, the Society managed to purchase a piece of the work of the most famous behaviorist of all, Harvard's B. F. Skinner. Skinner, who had tried to train pigeons to guide bombs for the military during World War II, received a \$5,000 Human Ecology grant to pay the costs of a secretary and supplies for the research that led to his book, Freedom and Dignity. Skinner has no memory of the grant or its origins but says, "I don't

like secret involvement of any kind. I can't see why it couldn't have been open and aboveboard."

A TSS source explains that grants like these "bought legitimacy" for the Society and made the recipients "grateful." He says that the money gave Agency employees at Human Ecology a reason to phone Skinner or any of the other recipients to pick his brain about a particular problem. In a similar vein, another MKULTRA man, psychologist John Gittinger mentions the Society's relationship with Erwin Goffman of the University of Pennsylvania, whom many consider today's leading sociological theorist. The Society gave him a small grant to help finish a book that would have been published anyway. As a result, Gittinger was able to spend hours talking with him about, among other things, an article he had written earlier on confidence men. These hucksters were experts at manipulating behavior, according to Gittinger, and Goffman unwittingly "gave us a better understanding of the techniques people use to establish phony relationships" a subject of interest to the CIA. To keep track of new developments in the behavioral sciences, Society representatives regularly visited grant recipients and found out what they and their colleagues were doing. Some of the knowing professors became conscious spies. Most simply relayed the latest professional gossip to their visitors and sent along unpublished papers. The prestige of the Human Ecology grantees also helped give the Agency access to behavioral scientists who had no connection to the Society. "You could walk into someone's office and say you were just talking to Skinner," says an MKULTRA veteran. "We didn't hesitate to do this. It was a way to name-drop."

The Society did not limit its intelligence gathering to the United States. As one Agency source puts it, "The Society gave us a legitimate basis to approach anyone in the academic community anywhere in the world." CIA officials regularly used it as cover when they traveled abroad to study the behavior of foreigners of interest to the Agency, including such leaders as Nikita Khrushchev. The Society funded foreign researchers and also gave money to American professors to collect information abroad. In 1960, for instance, the Society sponsored a survey of Soviet psychology through the simple device of putting up \$15,000 through the official auspices of the American Psychological Association to send ten prominent psychologists on a tour of the Soviet Union. Nine of the ten had no idea of the Agency involvement, but CIA officials were apparently able to debrief everyone when the group returned. Then the Society sponsored a conference and book for which each psychologist contributed a chapter. The book added another \$5,000 to the CIA's cost, but \$20,000 all told seemed like a small price to pay for the information gathered. The psychologists except perhaps the knowledgeable ones did nothing they would not ordinarily have done during their trip, and the scholarly community benefited from increased knowledge on an important subject. The only thing violated was the openness and trust normally associated with academic pursuits. By turning scholars into spies even unknowing ones CIA officials risked the

reputation of American research work and contributed potential ammunition toward the belief in many countries that the U.S. notion of academic freedom and independence from the state is self-serving and hypocritical. Secrecy allowed the Agency a measure of freedom from normal academic restrictions and red tape, and the men from MKULTRA used that freedom to make their projects more attractive. The Society demanded "no stupid progress reports," recalls psychologist and psychiatrist Martin Orne, who received a grant to support his Harvard research on hypnotism. As a further sign of generosity and trust, the Society gave Orne a follow-on \$30,000 grant with no specified purpose.[7] Orne could use it as he wished. He believes the money was "a contingency investment" in his work, and MKULTRA officials agree. "We could go to Orne anytime," says one of them, "and say, 'Okay, here is a situation and here is a kind of guy. What would you expect we might be able to achieve if we could hypnotize him?' Through his massive knowledge, he could speculate and advise." A handful of other Society grantees also served in similar roles as covert Agency consultants in the field of their expertise.

In general, the Human Ecology Society served as the CIA's window on the world of behavioral research. No phenomenon was too arcane to escape a careful look from the Society, whether extrasensory perception or African witch doctors. "There were some unbelievable schemes," recalls an MKULTRA veteran, "but you also knew Einstein was considered crazy. You couldn't be so biased that you wouldn't leave open the possibility that some crazy idea might work." MKULTRA men realized, according to the veteran, that "ninety percent of what we were doing would fail" to be of any use to the Agency. Yet, with a spirit of inquiry much freer than that usually found in the academic world, the Society took early stabs at cracking the genetic code with computers and finding out whether animals could be controlled through electrodes placed in their brains.

The Society's unrestrained, scattershot approach to behavioral research went against the prevailing wisdom in American universities both as to methods and to subjects of interest. During the 1950s one school of thought so called "behaviorism," was accepted on campus, virtually to the exclusion of all others. The "behaviorists," led by Harvard's B. F. Skinner, looked at psychology as the study of learned observable responses to outside stimulation. To oversimplify, they championed the approach in which psychologists gave rewards to rats scurrying through mazes, and they tended to dismiss matters of great interest to the Agency: e.g., the effect of drugs on the psyche, subjective phenomena like hypnosis, the inner workings of the mind, and personality theories that took genetic differences into account. By investing up to \$400,000 a year into the early, innovative work of men like Carl Rogers, Charles Osgood, and Martin Orne, the CIA's Human Ecology Society helped liberate the behavioral sciences from the world of rats and cheese. With a push from the Agency as well as other forces, the field opened up. Former iconoclasts became eminent, and, for better or worse, the Skinnerian near-

monopoly gave way to a multiplication of contending schools. Eventually, a reputable behavioral scientist could be doing almost anything: holding hands with his students in sensitivity sessions, collecting survey data on spanking habits, or subjectively exploring new modes of consciousness. The CIA's money undoubtedly changed the academic world to some degree, though no one can say how much.

As usual, the CIA men were ahead of their time and had started to move on before the new approaches became established. In 1963, having sampled everything from palm reading to subliminal perception, Sid Gottlieb and his colleagues satisfied themselves that they had overlooked no area of knowledge however esoteric that might be promising for CIA operations. The Society had served its purpose; now the money could be better spent elsewhere. Agency officials transferred the still-useful projects to other covert channels and allowed the rest to die quietly. By the end of 1965, when the remaining research was completed, the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology was gone.

Notes

MKULTRA subprojects 48 and 60 provided the basic documents on the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology. These were supplemented by the three biennial reports of the Society that could be found: 1957, 1961, and 1961-1963. Wolff's own research work is MKULTRA subproject 61. Wolff's proposals to the Agency are in #A/B, II, 10/68, undated "Proposed Plan for Implementing [deleted]" in two documents included in 48-29, March 5, 1956, "General Principles Upon Which these Proposals Are Based." The Agency's plans for the Chinese Project are described in #A/B, II, 10/48, undated, Subject: Cryptonym [deleted] A/B, II 10/72, 9 December, 1954, Subject: Letter of Instructions, and #A/B, II, 10/110, undated, untitled. Details of the logistics of renting the Human Ecology headquarters and bugging it are in #A/B, II, 10/23, 30 August, 1954, Subject: Meeting of Working Committee of [deleted], No. 5 and #A/B, II, 10/92, 8 December, 1954, Subject: Technical Installation.

The Hungarian project, as well as being described in the 1957 biennial report, was dealt with in MKULTRA subprojects 65 and 82, especially 65-12, 28 June 1956, Subject: MKULTRA subproject 65; 65-11, undated, Subject: Dr. [deleted]'s Project Plans for the Coming Year, July, 1957-June, 1958; and 82-15, 11 April 1958, Subject: Project MKULTRA, Subproject 82.

The Ionia State sexual psychopath research was MKULTRA Subproject 39, especially 39-4, 9 April 1958, Subject: Trip Report, Visit to [deleted], 7 April 1958. Paul Magnusson of the Detroit Free Press and David Pearl of the Detroit ACLU office both furnished information. Carl Rogers' MKULTRA subproject was # 97. He also received funds under Subproject 74. See especially 74256, 7 October 1958, Supplement to Individual Grant under MKULTRA, Subproject No. 74 and 97-21, 6 August 1959, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 97.

H. J. Eysenck's MKULTRA subproject was #111. See especially 111-3, 3 April 1961, Subject: Continuation of MKULTRA Subproject 111. The American Psychological

Association-sponsored trip to the Soviet Union was described in Subproject 107. The book that came out of the trip was called *Some Views on Soviet Psychology*, Raymond Bauer (editor), (Washington: American Psychological Association; 1962).

The Sherifs' research on teenage gangs was described in Subproject # 102 and the 1961 Human Ecology biennial report. Dr. Carolyn Sherif also wrote a letter to the *American Psychological Association Monitor*, February 1978. Dr. Sherif talked about her work when she and I appeared on an August 1978 panel at the American Psychological Association's convention in Toronto.

Martin Orne's work for the Agency was described in Subproject 84. He contributed a chapter to the Society-funded book, *The Manipulation of Human Behavior*, edited by Albert Biderman and Herbert Zimmer-(New York: John Wiley & Sons; 1961), pp. 169-215. Financial data on Orne's Institute for Experimental Psychiatry came from a filing with the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Attachment to Form 1023.

The quote from John Gittinger came from an interview with him conducted by Dr. Patricia Greenfield. Dr. Greenfield also interviewed Jay Schulman, Carl Rogers, and Charles Osgood for an article in the December 1977 issue of the *American Psychological Association Monitor*, from which my quotes of Schulman's comments are taken. She discussed Erving Goffman's role in a presentation to a panel of the American Psychological Association convention in Toronto in August 1978. The talk was titled "CIA Support of Basic Research in Psychology: Policy Implications."

Footnotes

1. In 1961 the Society changed its name to the Human Ecology Fund, but for convenience sake it will be called the Society throughout the book.
2. Also to gain access to this same group of leftist Hungarian refugees in Europe, the Human Ecology Society put \$15,000 in 1958 into an unwitting study by Dr. A. H. M. Struik of the University of Nijmegen in the Netherlands. An Agency document extolled this arrangement not only as a useful way of studying Hungarians but because it provided "entree" into a leading European university and psychological research center, adding "such a connection has manifold cover and testing possibilities as well as providing a base from which to take advantage of developments in that area of the world."
3. Professor Laurence Hinkle states that it was never his or Cornell's intention that the Society would be used as a CIA funding conduit. When told that he himself had written letters on the Ionia project, he replied that the Society's CIA-supplied bookkeeper was always putting papers in front of him and that he must have signed without realizing the implications.
4. By 1961 the CIA staff had tired of Queens and moved the Society back into Manhattan to 201 East 57th Street. In 1965 as the Agency was closing down the front, it switched its headquarters to 183i Connecticut Avenue N.W. in Washington, the same building owned by Dr. Charles Geschickter that housed another MKULTRA conduit,

the Geschickter Fund for Medical Research.

5. Other establishment figures who would grace the Human Ecology board over the years included Leonard Carmichael, head of the Smithsonian Institution, Barnaby Keeney, president of Brown University, and George A. Kelly, psychology professor and Society fund recipient at Ohio State University.

6. According to Dr. Carolyn Sherif, who says she and her husband did not share the Cold War consensus and would never have knowingly taken CIA funds Human Ecology executive director James Monroe lied directly about the source of the Society's money, claiming it came from rich New York doctors and Texas millionaires who gave it for tax purposes. Monroe used this standard cover story with other grantees.

7. A 1962 report of Orne's laboratory, the Institute for Experimental Psychiatry, showed that it received two sizable grants before the end of that year: \$30,000 from Human Ecology and \$30,000 from Scientific Engineering Institute, another CIA front organization. Orne says he was not aware of the latter group's Agency connection at the time, but learned of it later. He used its grant to study new ways of using the polygraph.

The Gittinger Assessment System

With one exception, the CIA's behavioral research whether on LSD or on electroshock seems to have had more impact on the outside world than on Agency operations.

That exception grew out of the work of the MKULTRA program's resident genius, psychologist John Gittinger. While on the CIA payroll, toiling to find ways to manipulate people, Gittinger created a unique system for assessing personality and predicting future behavior. He called his method appropriately the Personality Assessment System (PAS). Top Agency officials have been so impressed that they have given the Gittinger system a place in most agent-connected activities. To be sure, most CIA operators would not go nearly so far as a former Gittinger aide who says, "The PAS was the key to the whole clandestine business."

Still, after most of the touted mind controllers had given up or been sent back home, it was Gittinger, the staff psychologist, who sold his PAS system to cynical, anti-gimmick case officers in the Agency's Clandestine Services. And during the Cuban missile crisis, it was Gittinger who was summoned to the White House to give his advice on how Khrushchev would react to American pressure.

A heavy-set, goateed native of Oklahoma who in his later years came to resemble actor Walter Slezak, Gittinger looked much more like someone's kindly grandfather than a calculating theoretician. He had an almost insatiable curiosity about personality, and he spent most of his waking hours tinkering with and trying to perfect his system. So obsessed did he become that he always had the feeling even after other researchers had verified large chunks of the PAS and after the CIA had put it into operational use that the whole thing was "a kind of paranoid delusion."

Gittinger started working on his system even before he joined the CIA in 1950. Prior to that, he had been director of psychological services at the state hospital in Norman, Oklahoma. His high-sounding title did not reflect the fact that he was the only psychologist on the staff. A former high school guidance counselor and Naval lieutenant commander during World War II, he was starting out at age 30 with a master's degree. Every day he saw several hundred patients whose mental problems included virtually everything in the clinical textbooks.

Numerous tramps and other itinerants, heading West in search of the good life in California, got stuck in Oklahoma during the cold winter months and managed to get themselves admitted to

Gittinger's hospital. In warmer seasons of the year, quite a few of them worked, when they had to, as cooks or dishwashers in the short-order hamburger stands that dotted the highways in the days before fast food. They functioned perfectly well in these jobs until freezing nights drove them from their outdoor beds. The hospital staff usually called them "seasonal schizophrenics" and gave them shelter until spring.

Gittinger included them in the psychological tests he was so fond of running on his patients.

As he measured the itinerants on the Wechsler intelligence scale, a standard IQ test with 11 parts,[1]

Gittinger made a chance observation that became, he says, the "bedrock" of his whole system. He noticed that the short-order cooks tended to do well on the digit-span subtest which rated their ability to remember numbers. The dishwashers, in contrast, had a poor memory for digits. Since the cooks had to keep track of many complex orders with countless variations of medium rare, onions, and hold-the-mayo their retentive quality served them well.

Gittinger also noticed that the cooks had different personality traits than the dishwashers. The cooks seemed able to maintain a high degree of efficiency in a distracting environment while customers were constantly barking new orders at them. They kept their composure by falling back on their internal resources and generally shutting themselves off from the commotion around them.

Gittinger dubbed this personality type, which was basically inner-directed, an "Internalizer" (abbreviated

"I"). The dishwashers, on the other hand, did not have the ability to separate themselves from the external

world. In order to perform their jobs, they had to be placed off in some far corner of the kitchen with their

dirty pots and pans, or else all the tumult of the place diverted them from their duty. Gittinger called the

dishwasher type an "Externalizer" (E). He found that if he measured a high digit span in any person not just a short-order cook he could make a basic judgment about personality.

From observation, Gittinger concluded that babies were born with distinct personalities which then were

modified by environmental factors. The Internalized or I baby was caught up in himself and tended to be seen as a passive child; hence, the world usually called him a "good baby." The E tot was more interested in outside stimuli and attention, and thus was more likely to cause his parents problems by making demands. Gittinger believed that the way parents and other authority figures reacted to the child helped to shape his personality. Adults often pressured or directed the I child to become more outgoing and the E one to become more self-sufficient. Gittinger found he could measure the compensations, or adjustments, the child made on another Wechsler subtest, the one that rated arithmetic ability.

He noticed that in later life, when the person was subject to stress, these compensations tended to

disappear, and the person reverted to his original personality type. Gittinger wrote that his system "makes

possible the assessment of fundamental discrepancies between the surface personality and the underlying

personality structured discrepancies that produce tension, conflict, and anxiety."

Besides the E-I dimensions, Gittinger identified two other fundamental sets of personality characteristics

that he could measure with still other Wechsler subtests. Depending on how a subject did on the block design subtest, Gittinger could tell if he were Regulated (R) or Flexible (F). The Regulated person had no trouble learning by rote but usually did not understand what he learned. The Flexible individual, on the other hand, had to understand something before he learned it. Gittinger noted that R children could learn to play the piano moderately well with comparatively little effort. The F child most often hated the drudgery of piano lessons, but Gittinger observed that the great concert pianists tended to be Fs who had persevered and

d mastered the instrument.

Other psychologists had thought up personality dimensions similar to Gittinger's E and I, R and F. even

if they defined them somewhat differently. Gittinger's most original contribution came in a third personality dimension, which revealed how well people were able to adapt their social behavior to the demands of the culture they lived in. Gittinger found he could measure this dimension with the picture arrangement Wechsler subtest, and he called it the Role Adaptive (A) or Role Uniform

(U). It corresponded to "charisma," since other people were naturally attracted to the A person while they

tended to ignore the U. All this became immensely more complicated as Gittinger measured compensations and modifications with other Wechsler subtests. This complexity alone worked against the acceptance of his system by the outside world, as did the fact that he based much of it on ideas that ran contrary to accepted psychological doctrines such as his heretical notion that genetic differences existed.

It did not help, either, that Gittinger was a non-Ph.D. whose theory sprang from the kitchen habits of vagrants in Oklahoma.

Any one of these drawbacks might have stifled Gittinger in the academic world, but to the pragmatists

in the CIA, they were irrelevant. Gittinger's strange ideas seemed to work. With uncanny accuracy, he could look at nothing more than a subject's Wechsler numbers, pinpoint his weaknesses, and show how to turn him into an Agency spy. Once Gittinger's boss, Sid Gottlieb, and other high CIA officials realized how Gittinger's PAS could be used to help case officers handle agents, they gave the psychologist both the time and money to improve his system under the auspices of the Human Ecology Society.

Although he was a full-time CIA employee, Gittinger worked under Human Ecology cover through the 1950s. Agency officials considered the PAS to be one of the Society's greatest triumphs, definitely worth continuing after the Society was phased out. In 1962 Gittinger and his co-workers moved their base of operations from the Human Ecology headquarters in New York to a CIA proprietary company, set up especially for them in Washington and called Psychological Assessment Associates. Gittinger served as president of the company, whose cover was to provide psychological services to American firms overseas. He personally opened a branch office in Tokyo (later moved to Hong Kong) to service CIA stations in the Far East.

The Washington staff, which grew to about 15 professionals during the 1960s, handled the rest of the world by sending assessment specialists off for temporary visits.

Hundreds of thousands of dollars in Human Ecology grants and then even more money in Psychological

Assessment contracts all CIA funds flowed out to verify and expand the PAS. For example, the Society gave about \$140,000 to David Saunders of the Educational Testing Service, the company that prepares the College Board exams. Saunders, who knew about the Agency's involvement, found a correlation between brain (EEG) patterns and results on the digit-span test, and he helped Gittinger apply the system to other countries. In this regard, Gittinger and his colleagues understood that the Wechsler

battery of subtests had a cultural bias and that a Japanese E had a very different personality from, say, a Russian E. To compensate, they worked out localized versions of the PAS for various nations around the world.

While at the Human Ecology group, Gittinger supervised much of the Society's other research in the

behavioral sciences, and he always tried to interest Society grantees in his system. He looked for ways to

mesh their research with his theories and vice versa. Some, like Carl Rogers and Charles Osgood, listened politely and did not follow up. Yet Gittinger would always learn something from their work that he could apply to the PAS. A charming man and a skillful raconteur, Gittinger convinced quite a few of the other grantees of the validity of his theories and the importance of his ideas. Careful not

to threaten the egos of his fellow professionals, he never projected an air of superiority. Often he would leave people even the skeptical openmouthed in awe as he painted unnervingly accurate personality portraits of people he had never met. Indeed, people frequently accused him of somehow having cheated by knowing the subject in advance or peeking at his file.

Gittinger patiently and carefully taught his system to his colleagues, who all seem to have views of him that range from great respect to pure idolatry. For all his willingness to share the PAS, Gittinger was never able to show anyone how to use the system as skillfully as he did. Not that he did not try; he simply was a more talented natural assessor than any of the others. Moreover, his system was full of interrelations and variables that he instinctively understood but had not bothered to articulate. As a result, he could look at Wechsler scores and pick out behavior patterns which would be valid and which no one else had seen. Even after Agency officials spent a small fortune trying to computerize the PAS, they found, as one psychologist puts it, the machine "couldn't tie down all the variables" that Gittinger was carrying around in his head.

Some Human Ecology grantees, like psychiatrist Robert Hyde, were so impressed with Gittinger's system that they made the PAS a major part of their own research.

Hyde routinely gave Wechslers to his subjects before plying them with liquor, as part of the Agency's efforts to find out how people react to alcohol. In 1957 Hyde moved his research team from Boston Psychopathic Hospital, where he had been America's first LSD tripper, to Butler Health Center in Providence. There, with Agency funds, Hyde built an experimental party room in the hospital, complete with pinball machine, dartboard, and bamboo bar stools. From behind a two-way mirror, psychologists watched the subjects get tipsy and made careful notes on their reaction to alcohol. Not surprisingly, the observers found that pure Internalizers became more withdrawn after several drinks, and that uncompensated Es were more likely to become garrulous in essence, sloppy drunks. Thus Gittinger was able to make generalizations about the different ways an I or an E responded to alcohol.[2] Simply by knowing how people scored on the Wechsler digit-span test, he could predict how they would react to liquor. Hyde and Harold Abramson at Mount Sinai Hospital made the same kind of observations for LSD finding, among other things, that an E was more likely than an I to have a bad trip. (Apparently, an I is more accustomed than an E to "being into his own head" and losing touch with external reality.)

At Gittinger's urging, other Human Ecology grantees gave the Wechsler battery to their experimental subjects and sent him the scores. He was building a unique data base on all phases of human behavior, and he needed samples of as many distinct groups as possible. By getting the scores of actors, he could make generalizations about what sort of people made good role-players. Martin Orne at Harvard sent in scores of hypnosis subjects, so Gittinger could separate the personality patterns of those who easily went into a trance from those who could not be hypnotized. Gittinger collected Wechslers of businessmen, students, high-priced fashion models, doctors, and just about any other discrete group he could find a way to have tested. In huge numbers, the Wechslers came flowing in, 29,000 sets in all by the early 1970s each one accompanied by biographic data. With the 10 subtests he used and at least 10 possible scores on each of those, no two Wechsler results in the whole sample ever looked exactly the same. Gittinger kept a computer printout of all 29,000 on his desk, and he would fiddle with them almost every day looking constantly for new truths that could be drawn out of them.

John Gittinger was interested in all facets of personality, but because he worked for the CIA, he

emphasized deviant forms. He particularly sought out Wechslers of people who had rejected the values of their society or who had some vice hidden or otherwise that caused others to reject them. By studying the scores of the defectors who had come over to the West, Gittinger hoped to identify common characteristics of men who had become traitors to their governments. If there were identifiable traits, Agency operators could look for them in prospective spies. Harris Isbell, who ran the MKULTRA drug-testing program at the Lexington, Kentucky detention Hospital, sent in the scores of heroin addicts. Gittinger wanted to know what to look

for in people susceptible to drugs. The Human Ecology project at Ionia State Hospital in Michigan furnished Wechslers of sexual psychopaths. These scores showed that people with uncontrollable urges have different personality patterns than so-called normals. Gittinger himself journeyed to the West Coast to test homosexuals, lesbians, and the prostitutes he interviewed under George White's auspices in the San Francisco safehouse. With each group, he separated out the telltale signs that might be a future indicator of their sexual preference in others. Gittinger understood that simply by looking at the Wechsler scores of someone newly tested, he could pick out patterns that corresponded to behavior of people in the data base.

The Gittinger system worked best when the TSS staff had a subject's Wechsler scores to analyze, but Agency officials could not very well ask a Russian diplomat or any other foreign target to sit down and take the tests. During World War II, OSS chief William Donovan had faced a similar problem in trying to find out about Adolf Hitler's personality, and Donovan had commissioned psychoanalyst Walter Langer to make a long-distance psychiatric profile of the German leader. Langer had sifted through all the available data on the Führer, and that was exactly what Gittinger's TSS assessments staff did when they lacked direct contact (and when they had it, too). They pored over all the intelligence gathered by operators, agents, bugs, and taps and looked at samples of a man's handwriting.[3] The CIA men took the

process of "indirect assessment" one step further than Langer had, however. They observed the target's behavior and looked for revealing patterns that corresponded with traits already recorded among the subjects of the 29,000 Wechsler samples.

Along this line, Gittinger and his staff had a good idea how various personality types acted after consuming a few drinks. Thus, they reasoned, if they watched a guest at a cocktail party and he started to behave in a recognizable way by withdrawing, for instance, they could make an educated guess about his personality type. In this case, that he was an I. In contrast, the drunken Russian diplomat who became louder and began pinching every woman who passed by probably was an E. Instead of using the test scores to predict how a person would behave, the assessments staff was, in effect, looking at behavior and working backward to predict how the person would have scored if he had taken the test. The Gittinger staff developed a whole checklist of 30 to 40 patterns that the skilled observer could look for. Each of these traits reflected one of the Wechsler subtests, and it corresponded to some insight picked up from the 29,000 scores in the data base.

Was the target sloppy or neat? Did he relate to women stiffly or easily? How did he hold a cigarette and put it into his mouth? When he went through a receiving line, did he immediately repeat the name of each person introduced to him? Taken as a whole, all these observations allowed Gittinger to make a reasoned estimate about a subject's personality, with emphasis on his vulnerabilities. As

Gittinger describes the system, "If you could get a sample of several kinds of situations, you could begin to get some pretty good information." Nevertheless, Gittinger had his doubts about indirect assessment. "I never thought we were good at this," he says.

The TSS assessment staff, along with the Agency's medical office, used the PAS indirectly to keep up the OSS tradition of making psychological portraits of world leaders like Hitler. Combining analytical techniques with gossipy intelligence, the assessors tried to give high-level U.S. officials a better idea of what moved the principal international political figures.[4] One such study of an American citizen spilled over into the legally forbidden domestic area when in 1971 the medical office prepared a profile of Daniel Ellsberg at the request of the White House. To get raw data for the Agency assessors, John Ehrlichman authorized a break-in at Ellsberg's psychiatrist's office in California. John Gittinger vehemently denies that his staff played any role in preparing this profile, which the

White House planners intended to use as a kind of psychological road map to compromise Ellsberg just as CIA operators regularly worked from such assessments to exploit the weaknesses of foreigners.

Whether used directly or indirectly, the PAS gave Agency case officers a tool to get a better reading of the people with whom they dealt. CIA field stations overseas routinely sent all their findings on a target, along with indirect assessment checklists, back to Washington, so headquarters personnel could decide whether or not to try recruitment. The TSS assessment staff contributed to this process by attempting to predict what ploys would work best on the man in the case officers' sights. "Our job was to recommend what strategy to try," says a onetime Gittinger colleague.

This source states he had direct knowledge of cases where TSS recommendations led to sexual entrapment operations, both hetero- and homosexual. "We had women ready-called them a stable," he says, and they found willing men when they had to. One CIA psychologist stresses that the PAS only provided "clues" on how to compromise people. "If

somebody's assessment came in like the sexual psychopaths', it would raise red flags," he notes. But

TSS staff assessors could only conclude that the target had a potentially serious sex problem. They could by no means guarantee that the target's defenses could be broken. Nevertheless, the PAS helped dictate the best weapons for the attack. "I've heard John [Gittinger] say there's always something that someone wants," says another former Agency psychologist. "And with the PAS you can find out what it is. It's not necessarily sex or booze. Sometimes it's status or recognition or security."

Yet another Gittinger colleague describes this process as "looking for soft spots." He states that after years of working with the system, he still bridled at a few of the more fiendish ways "to get at people" that his colleagues dreamed up. He stayed on until retirement, however, and he adds, "None of this was personal. It was for national security reasons."

A few years ago, ex-CIA psychologist James Keehner told reporter Maureen Orth that he personally went to New York in 1969 to give Wechsler tests to an American nurse who had volunteered her body for her country. "We wanted her to sleep with this Russian," explained Keehner. "Either the Russian would fall in love with her and defect, or we'd blackmail him. I had to see if she could sleep with him over a period of time and not get involved emotionally. Boy, was she tough!" Keehner noted that he became disgusted with entrapment techniques, especially after watching a film of an agent in bed with a "recruitment target." He pointed out that Agency case officers, many of whom "got their jollies" from such work, used a hidden camera to get their shots. The sexual technology developed in the MKULTRA safehouses in New York and San Francisco had been put to work. The operation worked no better in the 1960s, however, than TSS officials predicted such activities would a decade earlier. "You don't really recruit agents with sexual blackmail," Keehner concluded. "That's why I couldn't even take reading the files after a while. I was sickened at seeing people take pleasure in other people's inadequacies. First of all, I thought it was just dumb. For all the money going out, nothing ever came back."

Keehner became disgusted by the picking-at-scabs aspect of TSS assessment work. Once the PAS had

identified a target as having potential mental instabilities, staff members sometimes suggested ways to

break him down, reasoning that by using a ratchet-like approach to put him under increased pressure, they might be able to break the lines that tied him to his country, if not to his sanity. Keehner stated, "I was sent to deal with the most negative aspects of the human condition. It was planned destructiveness. First, you'd check to see if you could destroy a man's marriage. If you could, then that would be enough to put a lot of stress on the individual, to break him down. Then you might start a minor rumor campaign against him. Harass him constantly. Bump his car in traffic. A lot of it is ridiculous, but it may have a cumulative effect." Agency case officers might also use this same sort of stress-producing campaign against a particularly effective enemy intelligence officer whom they knew they could never recruit but whom they hoped to neutralize.

Most operations including most recruitments did not rely on such nasty methods. The case officer still benefited from the TSS staffs assessment, but he usually wanted to minimize stress rather than accentuate it. CIA operators tended to agree that the best way to recruit an agent was to make the relationship as productive and satisfying as possible for him, operating from the old adage about catching more flies with honey than vinegar. "You pick the thing most fearful to him the things which would cause him the most doubt," says the source. "If his greatest fear is that he can't trust you to protect him and his family, you overload your pitch with your ability to do it. Other people need structure, so you tell them exactly what they will need to do. If you leave it open-ended, they'll be scared you'll ask them to do things they're incapable of." [5]

Soon after the successful recruitment of a foreigner to spy for the CIA, either a CIA staff member or a specially trained case officer normally sat down with the new agent and gave him the full battery of Wechsler subtests a process that took several hours. The tester never mentioned that the exercise had anything to do with personality but called it an "aptitude" test which it also is. The assessments office in Washington then analyzed the results. As with the polygraph, the PAS helped tell if the agent were lying. It could often delve deeper than surface concepts of true and false. The PAS might show that the agent's motivations were not in line with his behavior. In that case, if the gap were too great, the case officer could expect to run up against considerable deception resulting either from espionage motives or psychotic tendencies.

The TSS staff assessors sent a report back to the field on the best way to deal with the new agent and the most effective means to exploit him. They would recommend whether his case officer should treat him sternly or permissively. If the agent were an Externalizer who needed considerable companionship, the assessors might suggest that the case officer try to spend as much time with him as possible. [6] They would probably recommend against sending this E agent on a long mission into a hostile country, where he could not have the friendly company he craved.

Without any help from John Gittinger or his system, covert operators had long been deciding matters like

these, which were, after all, rooted in common sense. Most case officers prided themselves on their ability to play their agents like a musical instrument, at just the right tempo, and the Gittinger system did not shake their belief that no thing could beat their own intuition. Former CIA Deputy Director Ray Cline expresses a common view when he says the PAS "was part of the system kind of a check-and-balance supposedly scientific tool that was not weighed very heavily. I never put as much weight on the psychological assessment reports as on a case officer's view.... In the end, people went with their own opinion." Former Director William Colby found the assessment reports particularly useful in smoothing over that "traumatic" period when a case officer had to pass on his agent to a replacement. Understandably, the agent often saw the switch as a danger or a hardship. "The new guy has to show some understanding and sympathy," says Colby, who had 30 years of operational experience himself, "but it doesn't work if these feelings are not real."

For those Agency officers who yearned to remove as much of the human element as possible from agent operations, Gittinger's system was a natural. It reduced behavior to a workable formula of shorthand letters that, while not insightful in all respects, gave a reasonably accurate description of a person. Like Social Security numbers, such formulas fitted well with a computerized approach. While not wanting to overemphasize the Agency's reliance on the PAS, former Director Colby states that the system made dealing with agents "more systematized, more professional."

In 1963 the CIA's Inspector General gave the TSS assessment staff high marks and described how it fit into operations:

The [Clandestine Services] case officer is first and foremost, perhaps, a practitioner of the art of assessing

and exploiting human personality and motivations for ulterior purposes. The ingredients of advanced skill in this art are highly individualistic in nature, including such qualities as perceptiveness and imagination. [The PAS] seeks to enhance the case officer's skill by bringing the methods and disciplines of psychology to bear.... The prime objectives are control, exploitation, or neutralization. These objectives are innately anti-ethical rather than therapeutic in their intent.

In other words, the PAS is directed toward the relationship between the American case officer and his

foreign agent, that lies at the heart of espionage. In that sense, it amounts to its own academic discipline the psychology of spying complete with axioms and realms of empirical data. The business of the PAS, like that of the CIA, is control.

One former CIA psychologist, who still feels guilty about his participation in certain Agency operations, believes that the CIA's fixation on control and manipulation mirrors, in a more virulent form, the way Americans deal with each other generally. "I don't think the CIA is too far removed from the culture," he says. "It's just a matter of degree. If you put a lot of money out there, there are many people who are lacking the ethics even of the CIA. At least the Agency had an ideological basis." This psychologist believes that the United States has become an extremely control-oriented society from the classroom to politics to television advertising. Spying and the PAS techniques are unique only in that they are more systematic and secret.

Another TSS scientist believes that the Agency's behavioral research was a logical extension of the

efforts of American psychologists, psychiatrists, and sociologists to change behavior which he calls their "sole motivation." Such people manipulate their subjects in trying to make mentally disturbed people well, in turning criminals into law-abiding citizens, in improving the work of students, and in pushing poor people to get off welfare. The source cites all of these as examples of "behavior modification" for socially acceptable reasons, which, like public attitudes toward spying, change from time to time. "Don't get the idea that all these behavioral scientists were nice and pure, that they didn't want to change anything, and that they were detached in their science," he warns. "They were up to their necks in changing people. It just happened that the things they were interested in were not always the same as what we were." Perhaps the saving grace of the behavioral scientists is summed up by longtime MKULTRA consultant Martin Orne: "We are sufficiently ineffective so that our findings can be published." With the PAS, CIA officials had a handy tool for social engineering. The Gittinger staff found one use for it in the sensitive area of selecting members of foreign police and intelligence agencies. All over the globe, Agency operators have frequently maintained intimate working relations with security services that have consistently mistreated their own citizens. The assessments staff played a key role in choosing members of the secret police in at least two countries whose human-rights records are among the world's worst.

In 1961, according to TSS psychologist John Winne, the CIA and the Korean government worked together to establish the newly created Korean Central Intelligence Agency (KCIA). The American CIA station in Seoul asked headquarters to send out an assessor to "select the initial cadre" of the KCIA. Off went Winne on temporary duty. "I set up an office with two translators," he recalls, "and used a Korean version of the Wechsler." The Agency psychologist gave the tests to 25 to 30 police and military officers and wrote up a half-page report on each, listing their strengths and weaknesses. Winne wanted to know about each candidate's "ability to follow orders, creativity, lack of personality disorders, motivation why he wanted out of his current job. It was mostly for the money, especially with the civilians." The test results went to the Korean authorities, whom Winne believes made the personnel decisions "in conjunction with our operational people."

"We would do a job like this and never get feedback, so we were never sure we'd done a good job," Winne complains. Sixteen years after the end of his mission to Seoul and after news of KCIA repression at home and bribes to American congressmen abroad, Winne feels that his best efforts had "boomeranged." He states that

Tongsun Park was not one of the KCIA men he tested. In 1966 CIA staffers, including Gittinger himself, took part in selecting members of an equally controversial police unit in Uruguay: the anti-terrorist section that fought the Tupamaro urban guerrillas. According to John Cassidy, the CIA's deputy station chief there at the time, Agency operators worked to set up this special force together with the Agency for International Development's Public Safety Mission (whose members included Dan Mitrione, later kidnapped and killed by the Tupamaros). The CIA-assisted police claimed they were in a life-and-death struggle against the guerrillas, and they used incredibly brutal methods, including torture, to stamp out most of the Uruguayans left along with the guerrillas. While the special police were being organized, "John [Gittinger] came down for three days to get the program underway," recalls Cassidy. Then Hans Greiner, a Gittinger associate, ran Wechsler tests on 20 Uruguayan candidates. One question on the information subtest was "How many weeks in the year?" Eighteen of the 20 said it was 48, and only one man got the answer right. (Later he was asked about his answer, and he said he had made a mistake; he meant 48.) But when Greiner asked this same group of police candidates, "Who wrote Faust?" 18 of the 20 knew it was Goethe. "This tells you something about the culture," notes Cassidy, who served the Agency all over Latin America. It also points up the difficulty Gittinger had in making the PAS work across cultural lines. In any case, CIA man Cassidy found the assessment process most useful for showing how to train the antiterrorist section. "According to the results, these men were shown to have very dependent psychologies and they needed strong direction," recalls the now-retired operator. Cassidy was quite pleased with the contribution Gittinger and Greiner made. "For years I had been dealing with Latin Americans," says Cassidy, "and here, largely by psychological tests, one of [Gittinger's] men was able to analyze people he had no experience with and give me some insight into them.... Ordinarily, we would have just selected the men and gone to work on them." In helping countries like South Korea and Uruguay pick their secret police, TSS staff members often inserted a devilish twist with the PAS. They could not only choose candidates who would make good investigators, interrogators, or whatever, but they could also spot those who were most likely to succumb to future CIA blandishments. "Certain types were more recruitable," states a former assessor. "I looked for them when I wrote my reports.... Anytime the Company [the CIA] spent money for training a foreigner, the object was that he would ultimately serve our control purposes." Thus, CIA officials were not content simply to work closely with these foreign intelligence agencies; they insisted on penetrating them, and the PAS provided a useful aid. In 1973 John Gittinger and his longtime associate John Winne, who picked KCIA men, published a basic description of the PAS in a professional journal. Although others had written publicly about the system, this article apparently disturbed some of the Agency's powers, who were then cutting back on the number of CIA employees at the order of short-time Director James Schlesinger. Shortly thereafter, Gittinger, then 56, stopped being president of Psychological Assessment Associates but stayed on as a consultant. In 1974 I wrote about Gittinger's work, albeit incompletely, in Rolling Stone magazine. Gittinger was disturbed that disclosure of his CIA connection would hurt his professional reputation. "Are we tarred by a brush because we worked for the CIA?" he asked during one of several rather emotional exchanges. "I'm proud of it." He saw no ethical problems in "looking for people's weaknesses" if it helped the CIA obtain information, and he declared that for many years most Americans thought this was a useful process. At first, he offered to give me the Wechsler tests and prepare a personality assessment to explain the system, but Agency officials prohibited his doing so. "I was given no explanation," said the obviously disappointed Gittinger. "I'm very proud of my prof

essional work, and I had looked forward to being able to explain it." In August 1977 Gittinger publicly testified in Senate hearings. While he obviously would have preferred talking about his psychological research, his most persistent questioner, Senator Edward Kennedy, was much more interested in bringing out sensational details about prostitutes and drug testing. A proud man, Gittinger felt "humiliated" by the experience, which ended with him looking foolish on national television. The next month, the testimony of his former associate, David Rhodes, further bruised Gittinger. Rhodes told the Kennedy subcommittee about Gittinger's role in leading the "Gang that Couldn't Spray Straight" in an abortive attempt to test LSD in aerosol cans on unwitting subjects. Gittinger does not want his place in history to be determined by this kind of activity. He would like to see his Personality Assessment System accepted as an important contribution to science.

Tired of the controversy and worn down by trying to explain the PAS, Gittinger has moved back to his native Oklahoma. He took a copy of the 29,000 Wechsler results with him, but he has lost his ardor for working with them. A handful of psychologists around the country still swear by the system and try to pass it on to others. One, who uses it in private practice, says that in therapy it saves six months in understanding the patient. This psychologist takes a full reading of his patient's personality with the PAS, and then he varies his treatment to fit the person's problems. He believes that most American psychologists and psychiatrists treat their patients the same whereas the PAS is designed to identify the differences between people. Gittinger very much hopes that others will accept this view and move his system into the mainstream. "It means nothing unless I can get someone else to work on it," he declares. Given the preconceptions of the psychological community, the inevitable taint arising from the CIA's role in developing the system, and Gittinger's lack of academic credentials and energy, his wish will probably not be fulfilled.

Notes

The material on the Gittinger Personality Assessment System (PAS) comes from "An Introduction to the

Personality Assessment System" by John Winne and John Gittinger, Monograph Supplement No. 38, Clinical Psychology Publishing Co., Inc. 1973; an interview with John Winne; interviews with three other former CIA psychologists; 1974 interviews with John Gittinger by the author; and an extended interview with Gittinger by Dr. Patricia Greenfield, Associate Professor of Psychology at UCLA. Some of the material was used first in a Rolling Stone article, July 18, 1974, "The CIA Won't Quite Go Public." Robert Hyde's alcohol research at Butler Health Center was MKULTRA Subproject 66. See especially 66-17, 27 August, 1958. Subject: Proposed Alcohol Study 1958-1959 and 66-5. undated, Subject: Equipment Ecology Laboratory. The 1963 Inspector General's report on TSS, as first released under the Freedom of Information Act, did not include the section on personality assessment quoted from in the chapter. An undated, untitled document, which was obviously this section, was made available in one of the CIA's last releases.

MKULTRA subproject 83 dealt with graphology research, as did part of Subproject 60, which covered the whole Human Ecology Society. See especially 83-7, December 11, 1959, Subject: [deleted] Graphological Review and 60-28, undated, Subject [deleted] Activities Report, May, 1959 April, 1960.

Information on the psychological profile of Ferdinand Marcos came from a U.S. Government source who had read it. Information on the profile of the Shah of Iran came from a column by Jack Anderson and Les Whitten "CIA Study Finds Shah Insecure," Washington Post, July 11, 1975.

The quotes from James Keehner came from an article in New Times by Maureen Orth, "Memoirs of a CIA Psychologist," June 25, 1975.

For related reports on the CIA's role in training foreign police and its activities in Uruguay, see an article by Taylor Branch and John Marks, "Tracking the CIA," Harper's Weekly, January 25, 1975 and Philip Agee's book, Inside the Company: CIA Diary (London: Penguin; 1975).

The quote from Martin Orne was taken from Patricia Greenfield's APA Monitor arti

cle cited in the last chapter's notes.

Gittinger's testimony before the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence and the Kennedy subcommittee on August 3, 1977 appeared on pages 50-63. David Rhodes' testimony on Gittinger's role in the abortive San Francisco LSD spraying appeared in hearings before the Kennedy subcommittee, September 20, 1977, pp. 100-110.

Footnotes

1. Developed by psychologist David Wechsler, this testing system is called, in different versions, the

Wechsler-Bellevue and the Wechsler Adult Intelligence Scale. As Gittinger worked with it over the years, he made modifications that he incorporated in what he named the Wechsler-Bellevue-G. For simplicity's sake, it is simply referred to as the Wechsler system throughout the book.

2. As with most of the descriptions of the PAS made in the book, this is an oversimplification of a more

complicated process. The system, as Gittinger used it, yielded millions of distinct personality types. His

observations on alcohol were based on much more than a straight I and E comparison. For the most complete description of the PAS in the open literature, see the article by Gittinger and Winne cited in the chapter notes.

3. Graphology (handwriting analysis) appealed to CIA officials as a way of supplementing PAS assessments or making judgments when only a written letter was available. Graphology was one of the seemingly arcane fields which the Human Ecology Society had investigated and found operational uses for. The Society wound up funding handwriting research and a publication in West Germany where the subject was taken much more seriously than in the United States, and it sponsored a study to compare handwriting analyses with Wechsler scores of actors (including some homosexuals), patients in

psychotherapy, criminal psychopaths, and fashion models. Gittinger went on to hire a resident graphologist who could do the same sort of amazing things with handwriting as the Oklahoma psychologist could do with Wechsler scores. One former colleague recalls her spotting accurately a stomach ailment in a foreign leader simply by reading one letter. Asked in an interview about how the Agency used her work, she replied, "If they think they can manipulate a person, that's none of my business. I don't know what they do with it. My analysis was not done with that intention.... Something I learned very early in government was not to ask questions."

4. A profile of Ferdinand Marcos found the Filipino president's massive personal enrichment while in office to be a natural outgrowth of his country's tradition of putting loyalty to one's family and friends ahead of all other considerations. Agency assessors found the Shah of Iran to be a brilliant but dangerous megalomaniac whose problems resulted from an overbearing father, the humiliation of having served as a puppet ruler, and his inability for many years to produce a male heir.

5. This source reports that case officers usually used this sort of nonthreatening approach and switched to the rougher stuff if the target decided he did not want to spy for the CIA. In that case, says the ex-CIA man, "you don't want the person to say no and run off and tattle. You lose an asset that way not in the sense of the case officer being shot, but by being nullified." The spurned operator might then offer not to reveal that the target was cheating on his wife or had had a homosexual affair, in return for the target not disclosing the recruitment attempt to his own intelligence service.

6. While Agency officials might also have used the PAS to select the right case officer to deal with the E

agent one who would be able to sustain the agent's need for a close relationship over a long period of time they almost never used the system with this degree of precision. An Agency office outside TSS did keep Wechslers and other test scores on file for most case officers, but the Clandestine Services management was not willing to turn over the selection of American personnel to the psychologists.

Hypnosis

No mind-control technique has more captured popular imagination and kindled fears than hypnosis. Men have long dreamed they could use overwhelming hypnotic powers to compel others to do their bidding. And when CIA officials institutionalized that dream in the early Cold War Days, they tried, like modern-day Svengalis, to use hypnosis to force their favors on unwitting victims. One group of professional experts, as well as popular novelists, argued that hypnosis would lead to major breakthroughs in spying. Another body of experts believed the opposite. The Agency men, who did not fully trust the academics anyway, listened to both points of view and kept looking for applications which fit their own special needs. To them, hypnosis offered too much promise not to be pursued, but finding the answers was such an elusive and dangerous process that 10 years after the program started CIA officials were still searching for practical uses.

The CIA's first behavioral research czar, Morse Allen of ARTICHOKE, was intrigued by hypnosis. He read everything he could get his hands on, and in 1951 he went to New York for a four-day course from a well-known stage hypnotist. This hypnotist had taken the Svengali legend to heart, and he bombarded Allen with tales of how he used hypnosis to seduce young women. He told the ARTICHOKE chief that he had convinced one mesmerized lady that he was her husband and that she desperately wanted him. That kind of deception has a place in covert operations, and Morse Allen was sufficiently impressed to report back to his bosses the hypnotist's claim that "he spent approximately five nights a week away from home engaging in sexual intercourse."

Apart from the bragging, the stage hypnotist did give Morse Allen a short education in how to capture a subject's attention and induce a trance. Allen returned to Washington more convinced than ever of the benefits of working hypnosis into the ARTICHOKE repertory and of the need to build a defense against it. With permission from above, he decided to take his hypnosis studies further, right in his own office. He asked young CIA secretaries to stay after work and ran them through the hypnotic paces proving to his own satisfaction that he could make them do whatever he wanted. He had secretaries steal SECRET files and pass them on to total strangers, thus violating the most basic CIA security rules. He got them to steal from each other and to start fires. He made one of them report to the bedroom of a strange man and then

go into a deep sleep. "This activity clearly indicates that individuals under hypnosis might be compromised and blackmailed," Allen wrote.

On February 19, 1954, Morse Allen simulated the ultimate experiment in hypnosis: the creation of a

"Manchurian Candidate," or programmed assassin. Allen's "victim" was a secretary whom he put into a deep trance and told to keep sleeping until he ordered otherwise. He then hypnotized a second secretary and told her that if she could not wake up her friend, "her rage would be so great that she would not hesitate to 'kill.'" Allen left a pistol nearby, which the secretary had no way of knowing was unloaded. Even though she had earlier expressed a fear of firearms of any kind, she picked up the gun and "shot" her sleeping friend. After Allen brought the "killer" out of her trance, she had apparent amnesia for the event, denying she would ever shoot anyone.

With this experiment, Morse Allen took the testing as far as he could on a make-believe basis, but he was neither satisfied nor convinced that hypnosis would produce such spectacular results in an operational setting. All he felt he had proved was that an impressionable young volunteer would accept a command from a legitimate authority figure to take an action she may have sensed would not end in tragedy. She presumably trusted the CIA enough as an institution and Morse Allen as an individual to believe he would not let her do anything wrong. The experimental setting, in effect, legitimated her behavior and prevented it from being truly antisocial.

Early in 1954, Allen almost got his chance to try the crucial test. According to a CIA document, the subject was to be a 35-year-old, well-educated foreigner wh

o had once worked for a friendly secret service, probably the CIA itself. He had now shifted his loyalty to another government, and the CIA was quite upset with him. The Agency plan was to hypnotize him and program him into making an assassination attempt. He would then be arrested at the least for attempted murder and "thereby disposed of." The scenario had several holes in it, as the operators presented it to the ARTICHOKE team. First, the subject was to be involuntary and unwitting, and as yet no one had come up with a consistently effective way of hypnotizing such people. Second, the ARTICHOKE team would have only limited custody of the subject, who was to be snatched from a social event. Allen understood that it would probably take months of painstaking work to prepare the man for a sophisticated covert operation. The subject was highly unlikely to perform after just one command. Yet, so anxious were the ARTICHOKE men to try the experiment that they were willing to go ahead even under these unfavorable conditions: "The final answer was that in view of the fact that successful completion of this proposed act of attempted assassination was insignificant to the overall project; to wit, whether it was even carried out or not, that under 'crash conditions' and appropriate authority from Headquarters, the ARTICHOKE team would undertake the problem in spite of the operational limitations."

This operation never took place. Eager to be unleashed, Morse Allen kept requesting prolonged access

to operational subjects, such as the double agents and defectors on whom he was allowed to work a day or two. Not every double agent would do. The candidate had to be among the one person in five who made a good hypnotic subject, and he needed to have a dissociative tendency to separate part of his personality from the main body of his consciousness. The hope was to take an existing ego state such as an imaginary childhood playmate and build it into a separate personality, unknown to the first. The hypnotist would communicate directly with this schizophrenic offshoot and command it to carry out specific deeds about which the main personality would know nothing. There would be inevitable leakage between the two personalities, particularly in dreams; but if the hypnotists were clever enough, he could build in cover stories and safety valves which would prevent the subject from acting inconsistently.

All during the spring and summer of 1954, Morse Allen lobbied for permission to try what he called "terminal experiments" in hypnosis, including one along the following scenario:

CIA officials would recruit an agent in a friendly foreign country where the Agency could count on the cooperation of the local police force. CIA case officers would train the agent to pose as a leftist and report on the local communist party. During training, a skilled hypnotist would hypnotize him under the guise of giving him medical treatment (the favorite ARTICHOKE cover for hypnosis). The hypnotist would then provide the agent with information and tell him to forget it all when he snapped out of the trance. Once the agent had been properly conditioned and prepared, he would be sent into action as a CIA spy. Then Agency officials would tip off the local police that the man was a dangerous communist agent, and he would be arrested. Through their liaison arrangement with the police, Agency case officers would be able to watch and even guide the course of the interrogation. In this way, they could answer many of

their questions about hypnosis on a live guinea pig who believed his life was in danger. Specifically, the men from ARTICHOKE wanted to know how well hypnotic amnesia held up against torture. Could the amnesia be broken with drugs? One document noted that the Agency could even send in a new hypnotist to try his hand at cracking through the commands of the first one. Perhaps the most cynical part of the whole scheme came at the end of the proposal: "In the event that the agent should break down and admit his connection with US intelligence, we a) deny this absolutely and advise the agent's disposal, or b) indicate that the agent may have been dispatched by some other organ of US intelligence and that we should thereafter run the agent jointly with [the local intelligence service]."

An ARTICHOKE team was scheduled to carry out field tests along these lines in the summer of 1954. The planning got to an advanced stage, with the ARTICHOKE command center in Washington cabling overseas for the "time, place, and bodies available for terminal experiments." Then another cable complained of the "diminishing numbers" of subjects available for these tests. At this point, the available record becomes very fuzzy. The minutes of an ARTICHOKE working group meeting indicate that a key Agency official probably the station chief in the country where the experiments were going to take place had second thoughts. One participant at the meeting, obviously rankled by the obstructionism, said if this nay-sayer did not change his attitude, ARTICHOKE officials would have the Director himself order the official to go along.

Although short-term interrogations of unwitting subjects with drugs and hypnosis (the "A" treatment)

continued, the more complicated tests apparently never did get going under the ARTICHOKE banner. By the end of the year, 1954, Allen Dulles took the behavioral-research function away from Morse Allen and gave it to Sid Gottlieb and the men from MKULTRA. Allen had directly pursued the goal of creating a Manchurian Candidate, which he clearly believed was possible. MKULTRA officials were just as interested in finding ways to assert control over people, but they had much less faith in the frontal-assault approach pushed by Allen. For them, finding the Manchurian Candidate became a figurative exercise. They did not give up the dream. They simply pursued it in smaller steps, always hoping to increase the percentages in their favor. John Gittinger, the MKULTRA case officer on hypnosis, states, "Predictable absolute control is not possible on a particular individual. Any psychologist, psychiatrist, or preacher can get control over certain kinds of individuals, but that's not a predictable, definite thing." Gittinger adds that despite his belief to this effect, he felt he had to give "a fair shake" to people who wanted to try out ideas to the contrary.

Gottlieb and his colleagues had already been doing hypnosis research for two years. They did a few basic

experiments in the office, as Morse Allen did, but they farmed out most of the work to a young Ph.D. candidate at the University of Minnesota, Alden Sears. Sears, who later moved his CIA study project to the University of Denver, worked with student subjects to define the nature of hypnosis. Among many other things, he looked into several of the areas that would be building blocks in the creation of a Manchurian Candidate. Could a hypnotist induce a totally separate personality? Could a subject be

sent on missions he would not remember unless cued by the hypnotist? Sears, who has since become a Methodist minister, refused to talk about methods he experimented with to build second identities.[1] By 1957, he wrote that the experiments that needed to be done "could not be handled in the University situation." Unlike Morse Allen, he did not want to perform the terminal experiments.

Milton Kline, a New York psychologist who says he also did not want to cross the ethical line but is sure

the intelligence agencies have, served as an unpaid consultant to Sears and other CIA hypnosis research. Nothing Sears or others found disabused him of the idea that the Manchurian Candidate is possible. "It cannot be done by everyone," says Kline, "It cannot be done consistently, but it can be done."

A onetime president of the American Society for Clinical and Experimental Hypnosis, Kline was one of many outside experts to whom Gittinger and his colleagues talked. Other consultants, with equally impressive credentials, rejected Kline's views. In no other area of the behavioral sciences was there so little accord on basic questions. "You could find an expert who would agree with everything," says Gittinger. "Therefore, we tried to get everybody."

The MKULTRA men state that they got too many unsolicited suggestions on how to use hypnosis in covert operations. "The operators would ask us for easy solutions," recalls a veteran. "We therefore kept a

laundry list of why they couldn't have what they wanted. We spent a lot of time telling some young kid whose idea we had heard a hundred times why it wouldn't work. We would wind up explaining why you couldn't have a free lunch." This veter

an mentions an example: CIA operators put a great deal of time and money into servicing "dead drops" (covert mail pickup points, such as a hollow tree) in the Soviet Union. If a collector was captured, he was likely to give away the locations. Therefore Agency men suggested that TSS find a way to hypnotize these secret mailmen, so they could withstand interrogation and even torture if arrested. Morse Allen had wanted to perform the "terminal experiment" to see if a hypnotically induced amnesia would stand up to torture. Gittinger says that as far as he knows, this experiment was never carried out. "I still like to think we were human beings enough that this was not something we played with," says Gittinger. Such an experiment could have been performed, as Allen suggested, by friendly police in a country like Taiwan or Paraguay. CIA men did at least discuss joint work in hypnosis with a foreign secret service in 1962.[2] Whether they went further simply cannot be said.

Assuming the amnesia would hold, the MKULTRA veteran says the problem was how to trigger it. Perhaps the Russian phrase meaning "You're under arrest" could be used as a preprogrammed cue, but what if the police did not use these words as they captured the collector? Perhaps the physical sensation of handcuffs being snapped on could do it, but a metal watchband could have the same effect. According to the veteran, in the abstract, the scheme sounded fine, but in practicality, a foolproof way of triggering the amnesia could not be found. "You had to accept that when someone is caught, they're going to tell some things," he says. MKULTRA officials, including Gittinger, did recommend the use of hypnosis in operational experiments on at least one occasion. In 1959 an important double agent, operating outside his homeland, told his Agency case officer that he was afraid to go home again because he did not think he could withstand the tough interrogation that his government used on returning overseas agents. In Washington, the operators approached the TSS men about using hypnosis, backed up with drugs, to change the agent's attitude. They hoped they could instill in him the "ability or the necessary will" to hold up under questioning.

An MKULTRA official almost certainly Gittinger held a series of meetings over a two-week period with the operators and wrote that the agent was "a better than average" hypnotic subject, but that his goal was to get out of intelligence work: The agent "probably can be motivated to make at least one return visit to his homeland by application of any one of a number of techniques, including hypnosis, but he may redefect in the process." The MKULTRA official continued that hypnosis probably could not produce an "operationally useful" degree of amnesia for the events of the recent past or for the hypnotic treatment itself that the agent "probably has the native ability to withstand ordinary interrogation . . . provided it is to his advantage to do so."

The MKULTRA office recommended that despite the relatively negative outlook for the hypnosis, the Agency should proceed anyway. The operation had the advantage of having a "fail-safe" mechanism because the level of hypnosis could be tested out before the agent actually had to return. Moreover, the MKULTRA men felt "that a considerable amount of useful experience can be gained from this operation which could be used to improve Agency capability in future applications." In effect, they would be using hypnosis not as the linchpin of the operation, but as an adjunct to help motivate the agent. Since the proposed operation involved the use of hypnosis and drugs, final approval could only be given by the high-level Clandestine Services committee set up for this purpose and chaired by Richard Helms. Permission was not forthcoming. In June 1960 TSS officials launched an expanded program of operational experiments in hypnosis in cooperation with the Agency's Counterintelligence Staff. The legendary James Angleton the prototype for the title character Saxton in Aaron Latham's *Orchids for Mother* and for Wellington in Victor Marchetti's *The Rope Dancer* headed Counterintelligence, which took on some of the CIA's most sensitive missions (including the illegal Agency spying against domestic dissidents).

Counterintelligence officials wrote that the hypnosis program could provide a "potential breakthrough in clandestine technology." Their arrangement with TSS was that the MKULTRA men would

ld develop the technique in the laboratory, while they took care of "field experimentation."

The Counterintelligence program had three goals: (1) to induce hypnosis very rapidly in unwitting subjects;

(2) to create durable amnesia; and (3) to implant durable and operationally useful posthypnotic suggestion.

The Agency released no information on any "field experimentation" of the latter two goals, which of course are the building blocks of the Manchurian Candidate. Agency officials provided only one heavily censored document on the first goal, rapid induction. In October 1960 the MKULTRA program invested \$9,000 in an outside consultant to develop a way of quickly hypnotizing an unwitting subject. John

Gittinger says the process consisted of surprising "somebody sitting in a chair, putting your hands on his forehead, and telling the guy to go to sleep." The method worked "fantastically" on certain people, including some on whom no other technique was effective, and not on others. "It wasn't that predictable," notes Gittinger, who states he knows nothing about the field testing.

The test, noted in that one released document, did not take place until July 1963a full three years after

the Counterintelligence experimental program began, during which interval the Agency is claiming that no other field experiments took place. According to a CIA man who participated in this test, the

Counterintelligence Staff in Washington asked the CIA station in Mexico City to find a suitable candidate for a rapid induction experiment. The station proposed a low-level agent, whom the Soviets had apparently doubled. A Counterintelligence man flew in from Washington and a hypnotic consultant arrived from California.

Our source and a fellow case officer brought the agent to a motel room on a pretext. "I puffed him up with his importance," says the Agency man. "I said the bosses wanted to see him and of course give him more money." Waiting in an adjoining room was the hypnotic consultant. At a prearranged time, the two case officers gently grabbed hold of the agent and tipped his chair over until the back was touching the floor. The consultant was supposed to rush in at that precise moment and apply the technique. Nothing happened. The consultant froze, unable to do the deed. "You can imagine what we had to do to cover-up," says the official, who was literally left holding the agent. "We explained we had heard a noise, got excited, and tipped him down to protect him. He was so grubby for money he would have believed any excuse."

There certainly is a huge difference between the limited aim of this bungled operation and one aimed at

building a Manchurian Candidate. The MKULTRA veteran maintains that he and his colleagues were not interested in a programmed assassin because they knew in general it would not work and, specifically, that they could not exert total control. "If you have one hundred percent control, you have one hundred percent dependency," he says. "If something happens and you haven't programmed it in, you've got a problem. If you try to put flexibility in, you lose control. To the extent you let the agent choose, you don't have control." He admits that he and his colleagues spent hours running the arguments on the Manchurian Candidate back and forth. "Castro was naturally our discussion point," he declares. "Could you get somebody gung-ho enough that they would go in and get him?" In the end, he states, they decided there were more reliable ways to kill people. "You can get exactly the same thing from people who are hypnotizable by many other ways, and you can't get anything out of people who are not hypnotizable, so it has no use," says Gittinger.

The only real gain in employing a hypnotized killer would be, in theory, that he would not remember who ordered him to pull the trigger. Yet, at least in the Castro case, the Cuban leader already knew who was after him. Moreover, there were plenty of people around willing to take on the Castro contract. "A well-trained person could do it without all this mumbo-jumbo," says the MKULTRA veteran. By going to the Mafia for hitmen, CIA officials in any case found killers who had a built-in amnesia mechanism that had nothing to do with hypnosis.[3]

The MKULTRA veteran gives many reasons why he believes the CIA never actually tr

ied a Manchurian

Candidate operation, but he acknowledges that he does not know.[4] If the ultimate experiments were performed, they would have been handled with incredible secrecy. It would seem, however, that the same kind of reasoning that impelled Sid Gottlieb to recommend testing powerful drugs on unwitting subjects would have led to experimentation along such lines, if not to create the Manchurian Candidate itself, on some of the building blocks, or lesser antisocial acts. Even if the MKULTRA men did not think hypnosis would work operationally, they had not let that consideration prevent them from trying out numerous other techniques. The MKULTRA chief could even have used a defensive rationale: He had to find out if the Russians could plant a "sleeper" killer in our midst, just as Richard Condon's novel discussed.

If the assassin scenario seemed exaggerated, Gottlieb still would have wanted to know what other uses the

Russians might try. Certainly, he could have found relatively "expendable" subjects, as he and Morse Allen had for other behavior control experiments. And even if the MKULTRA men really did restrain themselves, it is unlikely that James Angleton and his counterintelligence crew would have acted in such a limited fashion when they felt they were on the verge of a "breakthrough in clandestine technology."

Notes

Morse Allen's training in hypnosis was described in Document #A/B, V, 28/1, 9 July 1951, Subject [Deleted]. His hypnosis experiments in the office are described in a long series of memos. See especially #A/B, III, 2/18, 10 February 1954, Hypnotic Experimentation and Research and #A/B, II, 10/71, 19 August 1954, Subject: Operational/Security [deleted] and unnumbered document, 5 May 1955, Subject: Hypnotism and Covert Operations.

The quote on U.S. prisoners passing through Manchuria came from document #19, 18 June 1953, ARTICHOKE Conference.

Alden Sears' hypnosis work was the subject of MKULTRA subprojects 5, 25, 29, and 49. See especially 49-28, undated, Proposal for Research in Hypnosis at the [deleted], June 1, 1956 to May 31, 1957, 49-34, undated, Proposals for Research in Hypnosis at the [deleted], June 1, 1956 to May 31, 1957; 5-11, 28 May 1953, Project MKULTRA, Subproject 5 and 5-13, 20 April 1954, Subject: [deleted]. See also Patrick Oster's article in the Chicago Sun-Times, September 4, 1977, "How CIA 'Hid' Hypnosis Research."

General background on hypnosis came from interviews with Alden Sears, Martin Orne, Milton Kline, Ernest Hilgard, Herbert Spiegel, William Kroger, Jack Tracktir, John Watkins, and Harold Crasilneck. See Orne's chapter on hypnosis in The Manipulation of Human Behavior, edited by Albert Biderman and Herbert Zimmer (New York: John Wiley & Sons; 1961), pp. 169-215.

The contemplated use of hypnosis in an operation involving a foreign intelligence service is referred to

in the Affidavit by Eloise R. Page, in the case John D. Marks v. Central Intelligence Agency et al., Civil Action no. 76-2073.

The 1959 proposed use of hypnosis that was approved by TSS is described in documents #433, 21 August 1959, Possible Use of Drugs and Hypnosis in [deleted] Operational Case; #434, 27 August 1959, Comments on [deleted]; and #435, 15 September 1959, Possible Use of Drugs and Hypnosis in [deleted] Operational Case.

MKULTRA Subproject 128 dealt with the rapid induction technique. See especially 128-1, undated, Subject: To test a method of rapid hypnotic induction in simulated and real operational settings (MKULTRA 128).

A long interview with John Gittinger added considerably to this chapter. Mr. Gittinger had refused

earlier to be interviewed directly by me for this book. Our conversation was limited solely to hypnosis.

Footnotes

1. Sears still maintains the fiction that he thought he was dealing only with a private foundation, the Geschickter Fund, and that he knew nothing of the CIA involvement in funding his

work. Yet a CIA document in his MKULTRA subproject says he was "aware of the real purpose" of the project." Moreover, Sid Gottlieb brought him to Washington in 1954 to demonstrate hypnosis to a select group of Agency officials.

2. Under my Freedom of Information suit, the CIA specifically denied access to the documents concerning the testing of hypnosis and psychedelic drugs in cooperation with foreign intelligence agencies. The justification given was that releasing such documents would reveal intelligence sources and methods, which are exempted by law. The hypnosis experiment was never carried out, according to the generic description of the document which the Agency had to provide in explaining why it had to be withheld.

3. Referring to this CIA-mob relationship, author Robert Sam Anson has written, "It was inevitable:

Gentlemen wishing to be killers gravitated to killers wishing to be gentlemen."

4. The veteran admits that none of the arguments he uses against a conditioned assassin would apply to a

programmed "patsy" whom a hypnotist could walk through a series of seemingly unrelated events: a visit to a store, a conversation with a mailman, picking a fight at a political rally. The subject would remember everything that happened to him and be amnesic only for the fact the hypnotist ordered him to do these things. There would be no gaping inconsistency in his life of the sort that can ruin an attempt by a hypnotist to create a second personality. The purpose of this exercise is to leave a circumstantial trail that will make the authorities think the patsy committed a particular crime. The weakness might well be that the amnesia would not hold up under police interrogation, but that would not matter if the police did not believe his preposterous story about being hypnotized or if he were shot resisting arrest. Hypnosis expert Milton Kline says he could create a patsy in three months- an assassin would take him six.

170 PART IV CONCLUSIONS

The Search for the Truth

I'm a professional and I just don't talk about these things. Lots of things are not fit for the public. This has

nothing to do with democracy. It has to do with common sense.

GRATION H. YASETEVITCH, 1978 (explaining why he did not want to be interviewed for this book)

To hope that the power that is being made available by the behavioral sciences will be exercised by the

scientists, or by a benevolent group, seems to me to be a hope little supported by either recent or distant

history. It seems far more likely that behavioral scientists, holding their present attitudes, will be in the position of the German rocket scientists specializing in guided missiles. First they worked devotedly for

Hitler to destroy the USSR and the United States. Now, depending on who captured them they work devotedly for the USSR in the interest of destroying the United States, or devotedly for the United States in the interest of destroying the USSR. If behavioral scientists are concerned solely with advancing their science it seems most probable that they will serve the purpose of whatever group has the power.

CARL ROGERS, 1961

Sid Gottlieb was one of many CIA officials who tried to find a way to assassinate Fidel Castro. Castro

survived, of course, and his victory over the Agency in April 1961 at the Bay of Pigs put the Agency in the headlines for the first time, in a very unfavorable light. Among the fiasco's many consequences was

Gottlieb's loss of the research part of the CIA's behavior-control programs. Still, he and the others kept trying to kill Castro.

In the aftermath of the Bay of Pigs, President Kennedy reportedly vowed to splinter the CIA into a thousand pieces. In the end, he settled for firing Allen Dulles and his top deputies. To head the Agency, which lost none of its power, Kennedy brought in John McCone, a defense contractor and former head of the Atomic Energy Commission. With no operational background, McCone had a different notion t

han Dulles of how to manage the CIA, particularly in the scientific area. "McCone never felt akin to the covert way of doing things," recalls Ray Cline, whom the new Director made his Deputy for Intelligence. McCone apparently believed that science should be in the hands of the scientists, not the clandestine operators, and he brought in a fellow Californian, an aerospace "whiz kid" named Albert "Bud" Wheelon to head a new Agency Directorate for Science and Technology. Before then, the Technical Services Staff (TSS), although located in the Clandestine Services, had been

the Agency's largest scientific component. McCone decided to strip TSS of its main research functions including the behavioral one and let it concentrate solely on providing operational support. In 1962 he approved a reorganization of TSS that brought in Seymour Russell, a tough covert operator, as the new chief. "The idea was to get a close interface with operations," recalls an ex-CIA man. Experienced TSS technicians remained as deputies to the incoming field men, and the highest deputyship in all TSS went to Sid Gottlieb, who became number-two man under Russell. For Gottlieb, this was another significant promotion helped along by his old friend Richard Helms, whom McCone had elevated to be head of the Clandestine Services.

In his new job, Gottlieb kept control of MKULTRA. Yet, in order to comply with McCone's command on research programs, Gottlieb had to preside over the partial dismantling of his own program. The loss was not as difficult as it might have been, because, after 10 years of exploring the frontiers of the mind, Gottlieb had a clear idea of what worked and what did not in the behavioral field. Those areas that still were in the research stage tended to be extremely esoteric and technical, and Gottlieb must have known that if the Science Directorate scored any breakthroughs, he would be brought back into the picture immediately to apply the advances to covert operations.

"Sid was not the kind of bureaucrat who wanted to hold on to everything at all costs," recalls an admiring colleague. Gottlieb carefully pruned the MKULTRA lists, turning over to the Science Directorate the exotic subjects that showed no short-term operational promise and keeping for himself those psychological, chemical, and biological programs that had already passed the research stage. As previously stated, he moved John Gittinger and the personality-assessment staff out of the Human Ecology Society and kept them under TSS control in their own proprietary company. While Gottlieb was effecting these changes, his programs were coming under attack from another quarter.

In 1963 the CIA Inspector General did the study that led to the suspension of unwitting drug testing in the San Francisco and New York safehouses. This was a blow to Gottlieb, who clearly intended to hold on to this kind of research. At the same time, the Inspector General also recommended that Agency officials draft a new charter for the whole MKULTRA program, which still was exempt from most internal CIA controls. He found that many of the MKULTRA subprojects were of "insufficient sensitivity" to justify bypassing the Agency's normal procedures for approving and storing records of highly classified programs. Richard Helms, still the protector of unfettered behavioral research, responded by agreeing

that there should be a new charter on the condition that it be almost the same as the old one. "The basic reasons for requesting waiver of standardized administrative controls over these sensitive activities are as valid today as they were in April, 1953," Helms wrote. Helms agreed to such changes as having the CIA Director briefed on the programs twice a year, but he kept the approval process within his control and made sure that all the files would be retained inside TSS. And as government officials so often do when they do not wish to alter anything of substance, he proposed a new name for the activity. In June 1964 MKULTRA became MKSEARCH. [1]

Gottlieb acknowledged that security did not require transferring all the surviving MKULTRA subprojects over to MKSEARCH. He moved 18 subprojects back into regular Agency funding channels, including ones dealing with the sneezing powders, stink bombs, and other "harassment substances." TSS officials had encouraged the d

development of these as a way to make a target physically uncomfortable and hence to cause short-range changes in his behavior.

Other MKULTRA subprojects dealt with ways to maximize stress on whole societies. Just as Gittinger's

Personality Assessment System provided a psychological road map for exploiting an individual's weaknesses, CIA "destabilization" plans provided guidelines for destroying the internal integrity of target countries like Castro's Cuba or Allende's Chile. Control whether of individuals or nations has been the Agency's main business, and TSS officials supplied tools for the "macro" as well as the "micro" attacks.

For example, under MKULTRA Subproject #143, the Agency gave Dr. Edward Bennett of the University of Houston about \$20,000 a year to develop bacteria to sabotage petroleum products. Bennett found a substance that, when added to oil, fouled or destroyed any engine into which it was poured. CIA operators used exactly this kind of product in 1967 when they sent a sabotage team made up of Cuban exiles into France to pollute a shipment of lubricants bound for Cuba. The idea was that the tainted oil would "grind out motors and cause breakdowns," says an Agency man directly involved. This operation, which succeeded, was part of a worldwide CIA effort that lasted through the 1960s into the 1970s to destroy the Cuban economy. [2] Agency officials reasoned, at least in the first years, that it would be easier to overthrow Castro if Cubans could be made unhappy with their standard of living. "We wanted to keep bread out of the stores so people were hungry," says the CIA man who was assigned to anti-Castro operations. "We wanted to keep rationing in effect and keep leather out, so people got only one pair of shoes every 18 months."

Leaving this broader sort of program out of the new structure, Gottlieb regrouped the most sensitive

behavioral activities under the MKSEARCH umbrella. He chose to continue seven projects, and the ones he picked give a good indication of those parts of MKULTRA that Gottlieb considered important enough to save. These included none of the sociological studies, nor the search for a truth drug. Gottlieb put the emphasis on chemical and biological substances not because he thought these could be used to turn men into robots, but because he valued them for their predictable ability to disorient, discredit, injure, or kill people. He kept active two private labs to produce such substances, funded consultants who had secure ways to test them and ready access to subjects, and maintained a funding conduit to pass money on to these other contractors. Here are the seven surviving MKSEARCH subprojects: First on the TSS list was the safehouse program for drug testing run by George White and others in the

Federal Bureau of Narcotics. Even in 1964, Gottlieb and Helms had not given up hope that unwitting experiments could be resumed, and the Agency paid out \$30,000 that year to keep the safehouses open. In the meantime, something was going on at the "pad" or at least George White kept on sending the CIA vouchers for unorthodox expenses \$1,100 worth in February 1965 alone under the old euphemism for prostitutes, "undercover agents for operations." What White was doing with or to these agents cannot be said, but he kept the San Francisco operation active right up until the time it finally closed in June. Gottlieb did not give up on the New York safehouse until the following year. [3]

MKSEARCH Subproject #2 involved continuing a \$150,000-a-year contract with a Baltimore biological laboratory. This lab, run by at least one former CIA germ expert, gave TSS "a quick-delivery capability to meet anticipated future operational needs," according to an Agency document. Among other things, it provided a private place for "large-scale production of microorganisms." The Agency was paying the Army Biological Laboratory at Fort Detrick about \$100,000 a year for the same services. With its more complete facilities, Fort Detrick could be used to create and package more esoteric bacteria, but Gottlieb seems to have kept the Baltimore facility going in order to have a way of producing biological weapons without the Army's germ warriors knowing about it. This secrecy-within secrecy was not unusual when TSS men were dealing with subjects as sensitive as infecting targets with diseases. Except on the most general level, no written records were kept

on the subject. Whenever an operational unit in the Agency asked TSS about obtaining a biological weapon, Gottlieb or his aides automatically turned down the request unless the head of the Clandestine Services had given his prior approval.

Gottlieb handled these operational needs personally, and during the early 1960s (when CIA assassination attempts probably were at their peak) even Gottlieb's boss, the TSS chief, was not told what was happening.

With his biological arsenal assured, Gottlieb also secured his chemical flank in MKSEARCH. Another

subproject continued a relationship set up in 1959 with a prominent industrialist who headed a complex of

companies, including one that custom-manufactured rare chemicals for pharmaceutical producers. This man, whom on several occasions CIA officials gave \$100 bills to pay for his products, was able to perform specific lab jobs for the Agency without consulting with his board of directors. In 1960 he supplied the Agency with 3 kilos (6.6 pounds) of a deadly carbamate the same poison OSS's Stanley Lovell tried to use against Hitler. [4] This company president also was useful to the Agency because

he was a ready source of information on what was going on in the chemical world.

The chemical services he offered, coupled with his biological counterpart, gave the CIA the means to wage "instant" chemical and biological attacks a capability that was frequently used, judging by the large numbers of receipts and invoices that the CIA released under the Freedom of Information Act. With new chemicals and drugs constantly coming to their attention through their continuing relations with the major pharmaceutical companies, TSS officials needed places to test them, particularly after the safehouses closed. Dr. James Hamilton, the San Francisco psychiatrist who worked with George White in the original OSS marijuana days, provided a way. He became MKSEARCH Subproject #3.

Hamilton had joined MKULTRA in its earliest days and had been used as a West Coast supervisor for Gottlieb and company. Hamilton was one of the renaissance men of the program, working on everything from psychochemicals to kinky sex to carbon-dioxide inhalation. By the early 1960s, he had arranged to get access to prisoners at the California Medical Facility at Vacaville. [5] Hamilton worked through a nonprofit research institute connected to the Facility to carry out, as a document puts it, "clinical testing of behavioral control materials" on inmates. Hamilton's job was to provide "answers to specific questions and solutions to specific problems of direct interest to the Agency." In a six-month span in 1967 and 1968, the psychiatrist spent over \$10,000 in CIA funds simply to pay volunteers which a normal rates meant he experimented on between 400 to 1,000 inmates in that time period alone.

Another MKSEARCH subproject provided \$20,000 to \$25,000 a year to Dr. Carl Pfeiffer. Pfeiffer's Agency connection went back to 1951, when he headed the Pharmacology Department at the University of Illinois Medical School. He then moved to Emory University and tested LSD and other drugs on inmates of the Federal penitentiary in Atlanta. From there, he moved to New Jersey, where he continued drug experiments on the prisoners at the Bordentown reformatory. An internationally known pharmacologist, Pfeiffer provided the MKSEARCH program with data on the preparation, use, and effect of drugs. He was readily available if Gottlieb or a colleague wanted a study made of the properties of a

particular substance, and like most of TSS's contractors, he also was an intelligence source. Pfeiffer was useful in this last capacity during the latter part of the 1960s because he sat on the Food and Drug Administration committee that allocated LSD for scientific research in the United States. By this time, LSD was so widely available on the black market that the Federal Government had replaced the CIA's informal controls of the 1950s with laws and procedures forbidding all but the most strictly regulated research. With Pfeiffer on the governing committee, the CIA could keep up its traditional role of monitoring above-ground LSD experimentation around the United States.

To cover some of the more exotic behavioral fields, another MKSEARCH program continued TSS's relationship with Dr. Maitland Baldwin, the brain surgeon at the Na

tional Institutes of Health who had been so willing in 1955 to perform "terminal experiments" in sensory deprivation for Morse Allen and the ARTICHOKE program. After Allen was pushed aside by the men from MKULTRA, the new TSS team hired Baldwin as a consultant. According to one of them, he was full of bright ideas on how to

control behavior, but they were wary of him because he was such an "eager beaver" with an obvious streak of "craziness." Under TSS auspices, Baldwin performed 1 lobotomies on apes and then put these simian subjects into sensory deprivation presumably in the same "box" he had built himself at NIH and then had to repair after a desperate soldier kicked his way out. There is no information available on whether Baldwin extended this work to humans, although he did discuss with an outside consultant how lobotomized patients reacted to prolonged isolation. Like Hamilton, Baldwin was a jack-of-all trades who in one experiment beamed radio frequency energy directly at the brain of a chimpanzee and in another cut off one monkey's head and tried to transplant it to the decapitated body of another monkey. Baldwin used \$250 in Agency money to buy his own electroshock machine, and he did some kind of unspecified work at a TSS safehouse that caused the CIA to shell out \$1450 to renovate and repair the place.

The last MKSEARCH subproject covered the work of Dr. Charles Geschickter, who served TSS both as researcher and funding conduit. CIA documents show that Geschickter tested powerful drugs on mental defectives and terminal cancer patients, apparently at the Georgetown University Hospital in Washington. In all, the Agency put \$655,000 into Geschickter's research on knockout drugs, stress-producing chemicals, and mind-altering substances. Nevertheless, the doctor's principal service to TSS

officials seems to have been putting his family foundation at the disposal of the CIA both to channel

funds and to serve as a source of cover to Agency operators. About \$2.1 million flowed through this tightly controlled foundation to other researchers.[6] Under MKSEARCH, Geschickter continued to provide TSS with a means to assess drugs rapidly, and he branched out into trying to knock out monkeys with radar waves to the head (a technique which worked but risked frying vital parts of the brain). The Geschickter Fund for Medical Research remained available as a conduit until 1967. [7]

As part of the effort to keep finding new substances to test within MKSEARCH, Agency officials continued their search for magic mushrooms, leaves, roots, and barks. In 1966, with considerable CIA backing, J. C. King, the former head of the Agency's Western Hemisphere Division who was eased out after the Bay of Pigs, formed an ostensibly private firm called Amazon Natural Drug Company. King, who loved to float down jungle rivers on the deck of his houseboat with a glass of Scotch in hand, searched the backwaters of South America for plants of interest to the Agency and/or medical science. To do the work, he hired Amazon men and women, plus at least two CIA paramilitary operators who worked out of Amazon offices in Iquitos, Peru. They shipped back to the United States finds that included Chondodendron toxicoferum, a paralytic agent which is "absolutely lethal in high doses," according to Dr. Timothy Plowman, a Harvard botanist who like most of the staff was unwitting of the CIA involvement. Another plant that was collected and grown by Amazon employees was the hallucinogen known as yage, which author William Burroughs has described as "the final fix."

MKSEARCH went on through the 1960s and into the early 1970s, but with a steadily decreasing budget. In 1964 it cost the Agency about \$250,000. In 1972 it was down to four subprojects and \$110,000. Gottlieb was a very busy man by then, having taken over all TSS in 1967 when his patron, Richard Helms finally made it to the top of the Agency. In June 1972 Gottlieb decided to end MKSEARCH, thus bringing down the curtain on the quest he himself had started two decades before. He wrote this epitaph for the program: As a final commentary, I would like to point out that, by means of Project MKSEARCH, the Clandestine Service has been able to maintain contact with the leading edge of developments in the field of biological and chemical control of human behavior. It has become increasingly obvious over the last several years that this general area had less and less relevance to

current clandestine operations. The reasons for this are many and complex, but two of them are perhaps worth mentioning briefly. On the scientific side, it has become very clear that these materials and techniques are too unpredictable in their

effect on individual human beings, under specific circumstances, to be operationally useful. Our operations officers, particularly the emerging group of new senior operations officers, have shown a discerning and perhaps commendable distaste for utilizing these materials and techniques. They seem to realize that, in addition to moral and ethical considerations, the extreme sensitivity and security constraints of such operations effectively rule them out. About the time Gottlieb wrote these words, the Watergate break-in occurred, setting in train forces that would alter his life and that of Richard Helms. A few months later, Richard Nixon was reelected. Soon after the election, Nixon, for reasons that have never been explained, decided to purge Helms. Before leaving to become Ambassador to Iran, Helms presided over a wholesale destruction of documents and tapes presumably to minimize information that might later be used against him. Sid Gottlieb decided to follow Helms into retirement, and the two men mutually agreed to get rid of all the documentary traces of MKULTRA. They had never kept files on the safehouse testing or similarly sensitive operations in the first place, but they were determined to erase the existing records of their search to control human behavior. Gottlieb later told a Senate committee that he wanted to get rid of the material because of a "burgeoning paper problem" within the Agency, because the files were of "no constructive use" and might be "misunderstood," and because he wanted to protect the reputations of the researchers with whom he had collaborated on the assurance of secrecy. Gottlieb got in touch with the men who had physical custody of the records, the Agency's archivists, who proceeded to destroy what he and Helms thought were the only traces of the program. They made a mistake, however, the archivists did. Seven boxes of substantive records and reports were incinerated, but seven more containing invoices and financial records survived apparently due to misfiling.

Nixon named James Schlesinger to be the new head of the Agency, a post in which he stayed only a few months before the increasingly beleaguered President moved him over to be Secretary of Defense at the height of Watergate. During his short stop at CIA, Schlesinger sent an order to all Agency employees asking them to let his office know about any instances where Agency officials might have carried out any improper or illegal actions. Somebody mentioned Frank Olson's suicide, and it was duly included in the many hundreds of pages of misdeeds reported which became known within the CIA as the "family jewels."

Schlesinger, an outsider to the career CIA operators, had opened a Pandora's box that the professionals never managed to shut again. Samples of the "family jewels" were slipped out to New York Times reporter Seymour Hersh, who created a national furor in December 1974 when he wrote about the CIA's illegal spying on domestic dissidents during the Johnson and Nixon years. President Gerald Ford appointed a commission headed by Vice-President Nelson Rockefeller to investigate the past CIA abuses and to limit the damage. Included in the final Rockefeller report was a section on how an unnamed Department of the Army employee had jumped out of a New York hotel window after Agency men had slipped him LSD. That revelation made headlines around the country. The press seized upon the sensational details and virtually ignored two even more revealing sentences buried in the Rockefeller text: "The drug program was part of a much larger CIA program to study possible means for controlling human behavior. Other studies explored the effects of radiation, electric-shock, psychology, psychiatry, sociology, and harassment substances."

At this point, I entered the story. I was intrigued by those two sentences, and I filed a Freedom of

Information request with the CIA to obtain all the documents the Agency had furnished the Rockefeller

Commission on behavior control. Although the law requires a government agency to respond within 10 days, it took the Agency more than a year to send me the first 50 documents on the subject, which turned out to be heavily censored.

In the meantime, the committee headed by Senator Frank Church was looking into the CIA, and it called in Sid Gottlieb, who was then spending his retirement working as a volunteer in a hospital in India. Gottlieb secretly testified about CIA assassination programs. (In describing his role in its final report, the Church Committee used a false name, "Victor Scheider.") Asked about the behavioral-control programs, Gottlieb apparently could not remember most of the details. The committee had almost no documents to work with, since the main records had been destroyed in 1973 and the financial files had not yet been found.

The issue lay dormant until 1977, when, about June 1, CIA officials notified my lawyers that they had found the 7 boxes of MKULTRA financial records and that they would send me the releasable portions over the following months. As I waited,

CIA Director Stansfield Turner notified President Carter and then the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence that an Agency official had located the 7 boxes. Admiral Turner publicly described MKULTRA as only a program of drug experimentation and not one aimed at behavior control. On July 20 I held a press conference at which I criticized Admiral Turner for his several distortions in describing the MKULTRA program. To prove my various points, I released to the reporters a score of the CIA documents that had already come to me and that gave the flavor of the behavioral efforts. Perhaps it was a slow news day, or perhaps people simply were interested in government attempts to tamper with the mind. In any event, the documents set off a media bandwagon that had the story reported on all three network television news shows and practically everywhere else.

The Senate Select Committee on Intelligence and Senator Edward Kennedy's Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research soon announced they would hold public hearings on the subject. Both panels had looked into the secret research in 1975 but had been hampered by the lack of documents and forthcoming witnesses. At first the two committees agreed to work together, and they held one joint hearing. Then, Senator Barry Goldwater brought behind-the-scenes pressure to get the Intelligence panel, of which he was vice-chairman, to drop out of the proceedings. He claimed, among other things, that the committee was just rehashing old programs and that the time had come to stop dumping on the CIA. Senator Kennedy plowed ahead anyway. He was limited, however, by the small size of the staff he assigned to the investigation, and his people were literally buried in paper by CIA officials, who released 8,000 pages of documents in the weeks before the hearings. As the hearings started, the staff still not having read very much alone put it all in context.

As Kennedy's staff prepared for the public sessions, the former men from MKULTRA also got ready. According to one of them, they agreed among themselves to "keep the inquiry within bounds that would satisfy the committee." Specifically, he says that meant volunteering no more information than the Kennedy panel already had. Charles Siragusa, the narcotics agent who ran the New York safehouse, reports he got a telephone call during this period from Ray Treichler, the Stanford Ph.D. who specialized in chemical warfare for the MKULTRA program. "He wanted me to deny knowing about the safehouse," says Siragusa. "He didn't want me to admit that he was the guy.... I said there was no way I could do that." Whether any other ex-TSS men also suborned perjury cannot be said, but several of them appear to have committed perjury at the hearings. [8] As previously noted, Robert Lashbrook denied firsthand knowledge of the safehouse operation when, in fact, he had supervised one of the "pads" and been present, according to George White's diary, at the time of an "LSD surprise" experiment. Dr. Charles Geschickter testified he had not tested stress-producing drugs on human subjects while both his own 1960 proposal to the Agency and the CIA's documents indicate the opposite. Despite the presence of a key aide who constantly cued him during the hearings, Senator Kennedy was not prepared to deal with these and other inconsistencies. He took no action to follow up obviously perjured testimony, and he seemed content to win headlines with reports of "The Gang That Couldn't Spray Straight." Although that particular testimony had been set up in advance by a Kennedy staffer, the Senator still managed to act surprised when ex-MKULTRA official David Rhodes told of the ill-fated LSD experiment at the Marin County safehouse.

The Kennedy hearings added little to the general state of knowledge on the CIA's

behavior-control programs. CIA officials, both past and present, took the position that basically nothing of substance was learned during the 25-odd years of research, the bulk of which had ended in 1963, and they were not challenged. That proposition is, on its face, ridiculous, but neither Senator Kennedy nor any other investigator has as yet put any real pressure on the Agency to reveal the content of the research what was actually learned as opposed to the experimental means of carrying it out. In this book, I have tried to get at some of the substantive questions, but I have had access to neither the scientific records, which Gottlieb and Helms destroyed, nor the principal people involved. Gottlieb, for instance, who moved from India to Santa Cruz, California and then to parts unknown, turned down repeated requests to be interviewed. "I am interested in very different matters than the subject of your book these days," he wrote, "and do not have either the time or the inclination to reprocess matters that happened a long time ago."

Faced with these obstacles, I have tried to weave together a representative sample of what went on, but having dealt with a group of people who regularly incorporated lying into their daily work, I cannot be sure. I cannot be positive that they never found a technique to control people, despite my definite bias in favor of the idea that the human spirit defeated the manipulators. Only a congressional committee could compel truthful testimony from people who have so far refused to be forthcoming, and even Congress' record has not been good so far. A determined investigative committee at least could make sure that the people being probed do not determine the "bounds" of the inquiry.

A new investigation would probably not be worth the effort just to take another stab at MKULTRA and ARTICHOKE. Despite my belief that there are some skeletons hidden literally the public probably now knows the basic parameters of these programs. The fact is, however, that CIA officials actively experimented with behavior-control methods for another decade after Sid Gottlieb and company lost the research action. The Directorate of Science and Technology specifically its Office of Research and Development (ORD) did not remain idle after Director McCone transferred the behavioral research function in 1962.

In ORD, Dr. Stephen Aldrich, a graduate of Amherst and Northwestern Medical School, took over the role that Morse Allen and then Sid Gottlieb had played before him. Aldrich had been the medical director of the Office of Scientific Intelligence back in the days when that office was jockeying with Morse Allen for control of ARTICHOKE, so he was no stranger to the programs. Under his leadership, ORD officials kept probing for ways to control human behavior, and they were doing so with space-age technology that made the days of MKULTRA look like the horse-and-buggy era. If man could get to the moon by the end of the 1960s, certainly the well-financed scientists of ORD could make a good shot at conquering inner space.

They brought their technology to bear on subjects like the electric stimulation of the brain. John Lilly had done extensive work in this field a decade earlier, before concluding that to maintain his integrity he must find another field. CIA men had no such qualms, however. They actively experimented with placing electrodes in the brain of animals and probably men. Then they used electric and radio signals to move their subjects around. The field went far beyond giving monkeys orgasms, as Lilly had done. In the CIA itself, Sid Gottlieb and the MKULTRA crew had made some preliminary studies of it. They started in 1960 by having a contractor search all the available literature, and then they had mapped out the parts of animals' brains that produced reactions when stimulated.

By April 1961 the head of TSS was able to report "we now have a 'production capability' " in brain stimulation and "we are close to having debugged a prototype system whereby dogs can be guided along specific courses." Six months later, a CIA document noted, "The feasibility of r

emote control of activities

in several species of animals has been demonstrated.... Special investigations and evaluations will be conducted toward the application of selected elements of these techniques to man." Another six months later, TSS officials had found a use for electric stimulation: this time putting electrodes in the brains of cold-blooded animals presumably reptiles. While much of the experimentation with dogs and cats was to find a way of wiring the animal and then directing it by remote control into, say, the office of the Soviet ambassador, this cold-blooded project was designed instead for the delivery of chemical and biological agents or for "executive action-type operations," according to a document. "Executive action" was the CIA's euphemism for assassination.

With the brain electrode technology at this level, Steve Aldrich and ORD took over the research function

from TSS. What the ORD men found cannot be said, but the open literature would indicate that the field progressed considerably during the 1960s. Can the human brain be wired and controlled by a big enough computer? Aldrich certainly tried to find out.

Creating amnesia remained a "big goal" for the ORD researcher, states an ex-CIA man. Advances in brain surgery, such as the development of three-dimensional, "stereotaxic" techniques, made psychosurgery a much simpler matter and created the possibility that a precisely placed electrode probe could be used to cut the link between past memory and present recall. As for subjects to be used in behavioral experiments of this sort, the ex-CIA man states that ORD had access to prisoners in at least one American penal institution. A former Army doctor stationed at the Edgewood chemical laboratory states that the lab worked with CIA men to develop a drug that could be used to help program in new memories into the mind of an amnesic subject. How far did the Agency take this research? I don't know.

The men from ORD tried to create their own latter-day version of the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology. Located outside Boston, it was called the Scientific Engineering Institute, and Agency officials had set it up originally in 1956 as a proprietary company to do research on radar and other technical matters that had nothing to do with human behavior. Its president, who says he was a "figurehead," was Dr. Edwin Land, the founder of Polaroid. In the early 1960s, ORD officials decided to bring it into the behavioral field and built a new wing to the Institute's modernistic building for the "life sciences." They hired a group of behavioral and medical scientists who were allowed to carry on their own independent research as long as it met Institute standards. These scientists were available to consult

with frequent visitors from Washington, and they were encouraged to take long lunches in the Institute's dining room where they mixed with the physical scientists and brainstormed about virtually everything. One veteran recalls a colleague joking, "If you could find the natural radio frequency of a person's sphincter, you could make him run out of the room real fast." Turning serious, the veteran states the technique was "plausible," and he notes that many of the crazy ideas bandied about at lunch developed into concrete projects.

Some of these projects may have been worked on at the Institute's own several hundred-acre farm located in the Massachusetts countryside. But of the several dozen people contacted in an effort to find out what the Institute did, the most anyone would say about experiments at the farm was that one involved stimulating the pleasure centers of crows' brains in order to control their behavior. Presumably, ORD men did other things at their isolated rural lab.

Just as the MKULTRA program had been years ahead of the scientific community, ORD activities were similarly advanced. "We looked at the manipulation of genes," states one of the researchers. "We were interested in gene splintering. The rest of the world didn't ask until 1976 the type of questions we were facing in 1965.... Everybody was afraid of building the supersoldier who would take orders without questioning, like the kamikaze pilot. Creating a subservient society was not out of sight." Another Institute man describes the work of a colleague who bombarded bacteria with ultraviolet radiation in order to create deviant strains. ORD also sponsored work in parapsychology. Along with the military services, Agen

cy officials wanted to know whether psychics could read minds or control them from afar (telepathy), if they could gain information about distant places or people (clairvoyance or remote viewing), if they could predict the future (precognition), or influence the movement of physical objects or even the human mind (photokinesis). The last could have incredibly destructive applications, if it worked. For instance, switches setting off nuclear bombs would have to be moved only a few inches to launch a holocaust. Or, enemy psychics, with minds honed to laser-beam sharpness, could launch attacks to burn out the brains of American nuclear scientists. Any or all of these techniques have numerous applications to the spy trade.

While ORD officials apparently left much of the drug work to Gottlieb, they could not keep their hands totally out of this field. In 1968 they set up a joint program, called Project OFTEN, with the Army Chemical Corps at Edgewood, Maryland to study the effects of various drugs on animals and humans. The Army helped the Agency put together a computerized data base for drug testing and supplied military volunteers for some of the experiments. In one case, with a particularly effective incapacitating agent, the Army arranged for inmate volunteers at the Holmesburg State Prison in Philadelphia. Project OFTEN had both offensive and defensive sides, according to an ORD man who described it in a memorandum. He cited as an example of what he and his coworkers hoped to find "a compound that could simulate a heart attack or a stroke in the targeted individual." In January 1973, just as Richard Helms was leaving the Agency and James Schlesinger was coming in, Project OFTEN was abruptly canceled.

What if any success the ORD men had in creating heart attacks or in any of their other behavioral experiments simply cannot be said. Like Sid Gottlieb, Steve Aldrich is not saying, and his colleagues seem even more closemouthed than Gottlieb's. In December 1977, having gotten wind of the ORD programs, I filed a Freedom of Information request for access to ORD files "on behavioral research, including but not limited to any research or operational activities related to bioelectrics, electric or radio stimulation of the brain, electronic destruction of memory, stereotaxic surgery, psychosurgery, hypnosis, parapsychology, radiation, microwaves, and ultrasonics." I also asked for documentation on behavioral testing in U.S. penal institutions, and I later added a request for all available files on amnesia. The Agency wrote back six months later that ORD had "identified 130 boxes (approximately 130 cubic feet) of material that are reasonably expected to contain behavioral research documents."

Considering that Admiral Turner and other CIA officials had tried to leave the impression with Congress and the public that behavioral research had almost all ended in 1963 with the phase-out of MKULTRA, this was an amazing admission. The sheer volume of material was staggering. This book is based on the 7 boxes of heavily censored MKULTRA financial records plus another 3 or so of ARTICHOKE documents, supplemented by interviews. It has taken me over a year, with significant research help, to digest this much smaller bulk. Clearly, greater resources than an individual writer can bring to bear will be needed to get to the bottom of the ORD programs.

A free society's best defense against unethical behavior modification is public disclosure and awareness.

The more people understand consciousness-altering technology, the more likely they are to recognize its

application, and the less likely it will be used. When behavioral research is carried out in secret, it can be

turned against the government's enemies, both foreign and domestic. No matter how pure or defense-oriented the motives of the researchers, once the technology exists, the decision to use it is out of their hands. Who can doubt that if the Nixon administration or J. Edgar Hoover had had some foolproof way to control people, they would not have used the technique against their political foes, just as the CIA for years tried to use similar tactics overseas?

As with the Agency's secrets, it is now too late to put behavioral technology back in the box. Researchers are bound to keep making advances. The technology has already spread to our schools, prisons, and mental hospitals, not to mention th

e advertising community, and it has also been picked up by police forces around the world. Placing hoods over the heads of political prisoners a modified form of sensory deprivation has become a standard tactic around the world, from Northern Ireland to Chile. The Soviet Union has consistently used psychiatric treatment as an instrument of repression. Such methods violate basic human rights just as much as physical abuse, even if they leave no marks on the body.

Totalitarian regimes will probably continue, as they have in the past, to search secretly for ways to

manipulate the mind, no matter what the United States does. The prospect of being able to control people seems too enticing for most tyrants to give up. Yet, we

as a country can defend ourselves without sending our own scientists mad or otherwise into a hidden war that violates our basic ethical and constitutional principles. After all, we created the Nuremberg Code to show there were limits on scientific research and its application. Admittedly, American intelligence officials have violated our own standard, but the U.S. Government has now officially declared violations will no longer be permitted. The time has come for the United States to lead by example in voluntarily renouncing secret government behavioral research. Other countries might even follow suit, particularly if we were to propose an international agreement which provides them with a framework to do so.

Tampering with the mind is much too dangerous to be left to the spies. Nor should it be the exclusive province of the behavioral scientists, who have given us cause for suspicion. Take this statement by their most famous member, B. F. Skinner: "My image in some places is of a monster of some kind who wants to pull a string and manipulate people. Nothing could be further from the truth. People are manipulated; I just want them to be manipulated more effectively." Such notions are much more acceptable in prestigious circles than people tend to think: D. Ewen Cameron read papers about "depatterning" with electroshock before meetings of his fellow psychiatrists, and they elected him their president. Human behavior is so important that it must concern us all. The more vigilant we and our representatives are, the less chance we will be unwitting victims.

Notes

The reorganization of TSS was described in document #59, 26 July 1963, Report of the Inspection of MKULTRA and in interviews with Ray Cline, Herbert Scoville, and several other former CIA officials.

Richard Helms' recommendations for a new MKULTRA charter were described in document #450, 9 June, 1964, Sensitive Research Programs (MKULTRA).

Admiral Stansfield Turner's statement on the MKULTRA program was made before a joint session of the Kennedy subcommittee and the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence, August 3, 1977, pp. 4-8.

MKSEARCH programs and their origins in MKULTRA are described in documents #449, 8 April 1964, Revision of Project MKULTRA and #S-1-7, untitled, undated.

Dr. Edward Bennett's work is the subject of MKULTRA subprojects 104 and 143. See especially 143-23, 11

December 1962, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 143. Other information on the CIA's economic sabotage program against Cuba came from interviews with Major General Edward Lansdale, Ray Cline, William Colby, Lincoln Gordon, Covey Oliver, Charles Meyer, Richard Goodwin, Roger Morris, several former CIA and State Department officials, and Cuban government officials.

The continued safehouse operation is MKSEARCH subproject 4. See especially S-12-1, bank statements and receipts of safehouse. The CIA's dealings with the Treasury Department over the Long committee's

investigations of wiretaps are detailed in documents #451, 30 January 1967, A Report on a Series of Meetings with Department of the Treasury officials and #452, undated, Meeting with Department of Treasury Official.

The biological laboratory is the subject of MKULTRA subprojects 78 and 110 and MKSEARCH 2. See especially Documents 78-28, September 28, 1962, Subject: PM Support and Biological [deleted] and S-5-6, 8 September 1965, Subject: Hiring by Chief TSD/BB of [deleted], Former Staff Employee in a Consultant Capacity on an Agency Contract. The costs of the Fort Detrick operations came from p. 18 and p. 204 of the Church committee hearings on Unauthorized Storage of Toxic Agents Septem

ber 16,17, and

18,1975. The description of TSS's procedures for dealing with biological weapons came from Document 78-28 (cited above) and document #509, undated (but clearly June 1975), Subject: Discussions of MKNAOMI with [deleted] The chemical company subproject is MKULTRA subproject 116 and MKSEARCH 5. See especially 116-57,30 January 1961, Subject: MKULTRA, Subproject 116; 116-62, October 28, 1960, shipping invoice- and 116-61,4 November 1960, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 116. Also see James Moore's subproject, MKULTRA 52; especially 52-53, invoice # 3, 1125-009-19 02, April 27, 1960.

James Hamilton's work is the subject of MKULTRA subprojects 124 and 140 and MKSEARCH Subproject 3. See especially 140-57, 6 May 1965, Subject: Behavioral Control and 140-83, 29 May 1963, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 140.

Carl Pfeiffer's subprojects are MKULTRA 9, 26, 28, and 47 and MKSEARCH 7. See especially S-7-4, undated, Subject: Approval of Project [deleted].

Maitland Baldwin's Subprojects are MKULTRA 62 and MKSEARCH 1. See especially 62-2, undated [deleted] Special Budget and 62-3, undated, 1956, Subject: Re: Trip to [deleted], October 10-14, 1956.

Charles Geschickter's subprojects are MKULTRA 23, 35, and 45 and MKSEARCH 6. See especially 35-10, May 16, 1955, Subject- To provide for Agency-Sponsored Research Involving Covert Biological and Chemical Warfare; 45-78, undated, Research Proposal: 1960, 45-104 undated, Subject: Research Proposal: 1958-1959; 45-95, 26 January 1959, Continuation of MKULTRA, Subproject No.45; 45104,21

January 1958, Continuation of MKULTRA, Subproject No.45; 45-52,8 February 1962, Continuation of MKULTRA, Subproject No. 45; S-13-7,13 August Subject, Approval of [deleted]; and S-13-9, 13 September 1967, Subject: Approval of [deleted]. See also Geschickter's testimony before the Kennedy subcommittee, September 20, 1977, pp. 44-49.

The lack of congressional or executive branch knowledge of CIA behavioral activities was mentioned on

p. 386, Church Committee Report, Book I. Amazon Natural Drug's CIA connection was described by

an ex-CIA official and confirmed by the mother of another former Agency man. Several former employees described its activities in interviews.

Gottlieb's termination of MKSEARCH came from Document S-14-3 10 July 1972, Termination of MKSEARCH.

The destruction of MKULTRA documents was described in Document #419, 3 October, 1975, Subject: Destruction of Drug and Toxin Related Files and 460, 31 January, 1973, Subject: Project Files: (19511967).

The MKULTRA subprojects on electric stimulation of the brain are 106 and 142. See especially 106-1, undated, Subject: Proposal; 142-14, 22 May 1962, Subject: Project MKULTRA, Subproject No. 142; and document #76 (MKDELTA release), 21 April 1961, Subject: "Guided Animal" Studies.

The list of parapsychology goals was taken from an excellent article by John Wilhelm in the August 2, 1977 Washington Post: "Psychic Spying?"

Project OFTEN information was taken from document #455,6 May 1974, Subject: Project OFTEN and Memorandum for the Secretary of Defense from Deanne P. Siemer, September 20, 1977, Subject: Experimentation Programs Conducted by the Department of Defense That Had CIA Sponsorship or Participation and That Involved the Administration to Human Subjects of Drugs Intended for Mind-control or Behavior-modification Purposes.

The quote from B. F. Skinner was taken from Peter Schrag's book, Mind Control (New York: Pantheon, 1978) p. 10.

Footnotes

1. At 1977 Senate hearings, CIA Director Stansfield Turner summed up some of MKULTRA's accomplishments over its 11-year existence: The program contracted out work to 80 institutions, which included 44 colleges or universities, 15 research facilities or private companies, 12 hospitals or clinics, and 3 penal institutions. I estimate that MKULTRA cost the taxpayers somewhere in the neighborhood of \$ 10 million.

2. This economic sabotage program started in 1961, and the chain of command "ran

up to the President,"

according to Kennedy adviser Richard Goodwin. On the CIA side, Agency Director John McCone "was very strong on it," says his former deputy Ray Cline. Cline notes that McCone had the standing orders to all CIA stations abroad rewritten to include "a sentence or two" authorizing a continuing program to disrupt the Cuban economy. Cuba's trade thus became a standing target for Agency operators, and with the authority on the books, CIA officials apparently never went back to the White House for renewed approval after Kennedy died, in Cline's opinion. Three former Assistant Secretaries of State in the Johnson and Nixon administrations say the sabotage, which included everything from driving down the price of Cuban sugar to tampering with cane-cutting equipment, was not brought to their attention. Former CIA Director William Colby states that the Agency finally stopped the economic sabotage program in the early 1970s. Cuban government officials counter that CIA agents were still working to create epidemics among Cuban cattle in 1973 and that as of spring 1978, Agency men were committing acts of sabotage against cargo destined for Cuba.

3. In 1967 a Senate committee chaired by Senator Edward Long was inquiring into wiretapping by government agencies, including the Narcotics Bureau. The Commissioner of Narcotics, then Harry Giordano told a senior TSS man almost certainly Gottlieb that if CIA officials were "concerned" about its dealings with the Bureau involving the safehouses coming out during the hearings, the most "helpful thing" they could do would be to "turn the Long committee off." How the CIA men reacted

to this not very subtle blackmail attempt is unclear from the documents, but what does come out is that the TSS man and another top-level CIA officer misled and lied to the top echelon of the Treasury Department (the Narcotics Bureau's parent organization) about the safehouses and how they were used.

4. James Moore of the University of Delaware, who also produced carbamates when he was not seeking the magic mushroom, served at times as an intermediary between the industrialist and the CIA.

5. During the late 1960s and early 1970s, it seemed that every radical on the West Coast was saying that the CIA was up to strange things in behavior modification at Vacaville. Like many of yesterday's conspiracy theories, this one turned out to be true.

6. Geschickter was an extremely important TSS asset with connections in high places. In 1955 he convinced Agency officials to contribute \$375,000 in secret funds toward the construction of a new research building at Georgetown University Hospital. (Since this money seemed to be coming from private sources, unwitting Federal bureaucrats doubled it under the matching grant program for hospital construction.) The Agency men had a clear understanding with Geschickter that in return for their contribution, he would make sure they received use of one-sixth of the beds and total space in the facility for their own "hospital safehouse." They then would have a ready source of "human patients and volunteers for experimental use," according to a CIA document, and the research program in the building would provide cover for up to three TSS staff members. Allen Dulles personally approved the contribution and then, to make sure, he took it to President Eisenhower's special committee to review

covert operations. The committee also gave its assent, with the understanding that Geschickter could provide "a reasonable expectation" that the Agency would indeed have use of the space he promised. He obviously did, because the CIA money was forthcoming. (This, incidentally, was the only time in a whole quarter-century of Agency behavior-control activities when the documents show that CIA officials went to the White House for approval of anything. The Church committee found no evidence that either the executive branch or Congress was informed of the programs.)

7. In 1967, after Ramparts magazine exposed secret CIA funding of the National Student Association and numerous nonprofit organizations, President Johnson forbade CIA support of foundations or educational institutions. Inside the Agency there was no notion that this order meant ending relationships, such as the one with Geschickter. In his case, the agile CIA men simply transferred the funding from

m the foundation to a private company, of which his son was the secretary-treasurer.

8. Lying to Congress followed the pattern of lying to the press that some MKULTRA veterans adopted after the first revelations came out. For example, former Human Ecology Society director James Monroe told The New York Times on August 2, 1977 that "only about 25 to 30 percent" of the Society's budget came from the CIA. A statement he knew to be false since the actual figure was well over 90 percent.

His untruth allowed some other grantees to claim that their particular project was funded out of the non-Agency part of the Society.

Copyright 2010 NSA Transmissions. All rights reserved.

Web Hosting by Yahoo! An expert witness, Certified Hypnotist trained in CIA Neuro Linguistic Programming techniques with NASA software and Military Patents.

NSA Transmissions-Mind Control, Death Rays for Planes, Cancer, Synthetic ills- Topplings ELF & Seismic Waves + Behind Scenes Focused on Wrong Weapon Mass Destruction TERRORISTS WITHIN, 1973 2nd Level CIA, Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize You, Emulating Scriptures! ---How & Why 911, Economy. ALL from your minds! MA CROCOSM. Millions including America's Corp Leaders & Officials! "The Process." Israel Framed-engineered to go down.
Have you figured it out yet!

- â ¢ NSA Tice-Hero under God
- â ¢ US Supreme Court Case
- â ¢ Israel-CIA Agenda- Press Releases
- â ¢ Synthetic Telepathy-ills-TAXES
- â ¢ Cancer 911 CIA
- â ¢ Resources to Expose
- â ¢ Interviews-Exhibits-Documents
- â ¢ Lawsuit-Synthetic ills in America

Resources-WHAT'S NOT in the FOIA Documents after experiments

Staged, framed, weeks in ADVANCE to discredit ME, cover ups- 2008 Rewriting History-in the making and since lawsuit 2010. BUILDING DISCREDIT and Character Assassination.

IMPEDING TO GET TO THE TRUTH and TECHNOLOGY WEAPON HIDING BEHIND SSP- FOCUSED ON THE WRONG WEAPONS! AGENTS LEFT UNAWARE AND MISINFORMED! See the Facts below: Please Listen to the interviews to ending statements Operation 2008.

GUIDED, MISGUIDED, BLOCKED, emails, packages, mail, papers, appointments, unfriendly, as SCIENCE SUPPRESSED AND MEDIA FOR DECADES, etc

NO freedom of information FLOW and communication FLOW to BLOCK, redirect calls and mail, selectively and INFILTRATED in the AUSPICES of 911. It's only getting WORSE by DESIGN!

Do something! AMERICAN HEALTH-Michael Moore. Dr. NICK BEGICH below:

Cryptocracy's Plans to Psycho-civilize you-1973 CIA 2nd LEVEL

Operation Mind Control

by Dr. Walter Bowart, New York: Dell Publishing Co., 1978 www.mireilletorjman.com 3/2011

Please keep fearfully in mind that the astonishing information published in this seminal work of investigative reporting, concerning avenues taken to decision and execution by our secret police to fracture or dissolve human minds, then to operate those minds as a small boy, might operate a Yo-Yo, for purposes of counter-intelligence military efficiency, and the destruction of democratic institutions, was drawn directly from federal records and from official laboratory archives of the highest educational purposes as well as from the reviving memories of those who had already undergone the dehumanizing process. ... [p. 14]

Zombie is a quaint, old-fashioned folklore word but its meaning becomes obscene

when our childrens minds are being controlled ... [p. 17][Note:1]

It may have been the biggest story since the atom bomb. The headline, however, was small and ignored the larger issue. Drug Tests by CIA Held More Extensive Than Reported in 75, said the New York Times on July 16, 1977. ...

The testing of drugs by the CIA was just a part of the United States governments top-secret mind-control project, a project which had spanned thirty-five years and had involved tens of thousands of individuals. It involved techniques of hypnosis, narcohypnosis, electronic brain stimulation, behavioral effects of ultrasonic, microwave, and low-frequency sound, aversive and other behavior modification therapies. In fact, there was virtually no aspect of human behavioral control that was not explored in their search for the means to control the memory and will of both individuals and whole masses of people.

The CIA succeeded in developing a whole range of psycho-weapons to expand its already ominous psychological warfare arsenal. With these capabilities, it was now possible to wage a new kind of war: a war which would take place invisibly, upon the battlefield of the human mind... [p. 19]

The psychological techniques described in The Manchurian Candidate were to become a reality less than a decade after Condon saw his story set in type. As if Condons fiction had been used as the blueprint, a group of hypno-programmed zombies were created. Some were assassins prepared to kill on cue. Others were informers, made to remember minute details under hypnosis. Couriers carried illegal messages outside the chain of command, their secrets secured behind posthypnotic blocks. Knowledge of secret information was removed from the minds of those who no longer had the need to know they were given posthypnotic amnesia. ... [p. 21]

The objective of Operation Mind Control during this period has been to take human beings, both citizens of the United States and citizens of friendly and unfriendly nations, and transform them into unthinking, subconsciously programmed zombies, motivated without their knowledge and against their wills to perform in a variety of ways in which they would not otherwise willingly perform. This is accomplished through the use of various techniques called by various names, including brainwashing, thought reform, behavior modification, hypnosis, and conditioned reflex therapy. For the purpose of this book the term mind control will be used to describe these techniques generically. REF

Mind control is the most terrible imaginable crime because it is committed not against the body, but against the mind and the soul. Dr. Joost A. M. Meerloo expresses the attitude of the majority of psychologists in calling it mind rape, and warns that it poses a great danger of destruction of the spirit which can be compared to the threat of total physical destruction [p. 23]

I can hypnotize a man without his knowledge or consent into committing treason against the United States, boasted Dr. George Estabrooks in the early 1940s. Estabrooks, chairman of the Department of Psychology at Colgate University, ... [p. 58]

From one such think tank, the Rand Corporation, came a report [1949] ... [p. 67]

... a hypnotized subject will often accept and confess to an implanted memory as a real event in his own past life. ... A number of experienced hypnotists had been able to train their subjects to perform in such a way that observers could not tell that the subject was in a trance or that he was acting under hypnotic suggestions. ... [p. 69]

To induce hypnosis in an unwilling subject, the report suggested any of three possibilities which were then well supported by research findings:

1. As part of a medical examination, talk relaxation to the subject, thus disguise

sing the hypnotic induction. For example, the person could be given a blood pressure test, told that he must relax completely in order to give an adequate test record, and then be given suggestions to go to sleep which would result in a hypnotic trance.

2. Induce hypnosis while the person is actually asleep from normal fatigue. This could be done by simply talking softly into the sleeper's ear.

3. Use injections of drugs to induce hypnosis. The hypnotic drugs would relax the subject and put him in a twilight state where the subconscious mind is very susceptible to suggestion. Subjects who refuse or resist the simple talking methods of hypnotic induction could be given a few grams of paraldehyde or an intravenous injection of sodium pentothal or sodium amytal. ... Subsequently the subject could be allowed to practice carrying out posthypnotic suggestions. He could then be re-hypnotized, still without his conscious cooperation, but this time without the use of drugs. ...

Another important use of hypnosis ... the report said, would be the induction of amnesia: Once a deep hypnotic trance is achieved, it is possible to introduce posthypnotic amnesia so that [a subject] . . . would not know . . . that he had been subjected to hypnosis, to drugs, or to any other treatment.

The report then said, Conceivably, electroshock convulsions might be used as an adjunctive device to achieve somnambulism in a very high percentage of the cases . . . It is conceivable, therefore, that electroshock treatments might be used to weaken difficult cases in order to produce a hypnotic trance of great depth. In 1958 the Bureau of Social Science Research (BSSR), a subcontractor to the Rand Corporation, issued a technical report on hypnosis to the air force ...

it is conceivable . . . that these techniques could have been used and covered up so successfully that they might be impossible to recognize . . .

All of these techniques, involving drug-induced hypnosis and electroshock convulsions, were eventually developed and used to reduce some of our own citizens to a zombie state in which they would blindly serve the government. Regardless of the Constitution and the laws which supposedly protect the individual against government coercion, zombies were covertly created to do the governments more unsavory bidding. Such zombies asked no questions about the legality of their assignments.

Often their assignments were never consciously known. And if they were ever questioned about their own actions, amnesia protected them from self-incrimination. ... [p. 70-73]

In 1951, a former naval officer described a secret of certain military and intelligence organizations. He called it Pain-Drug-Hypnosis and said it is a vicious war weapon ... The extensiveness of the use of this form of hypnotism in espionage work is now so widespread that it is long past the time when people should have become alarmed about it.... [p. 75]

Mind control arranges that slaves of the intelligence community witnesses, couriers, and assassins are protected from their own memories and guilt by amnesia.

These slaves may be left alive, but the knowledge they possess is buried deep within the tombs of their own minds by techniques which can keep the truth hidden even from those who have witnessed it. It is the ultimate debriefing, the final security measure short of assassination...[p. 148]

Jos Delgado was a neurophysiologist at the Yale University School of Medicine. By 1964, ... he had already been experimenting with electronic stimulation of the brain (ESB) for nearly two decades. His work, supported by the Office of Naval Research, ... [p. 250]

A number of government agencies were actually at work on projects similar to Delgados, and through these projects the cryptocracy had gained the technology for direct access to the control of the brain and through it, the mind. ... [p. 251]

ESB, however, used in conjunction with psycho-surgery and behavior modification, offered unlimited possibilities. After experiments on laboratory animals met with success, human experimentation was enthusiastically undertaken in quest of the most reliable and absolute method of remote control of the mind. ... [p. 253]

ESB has, meanwhile, been strikingly successful in other areas. It has been used to modify mental mechanisms, to produce changes in mood and feelings, to reinforce behavior both positively and negatively. It has been used to activate sensory and motor regions of the brain in order to produce elementary or complex experiences or movements, to summon memories, and to induce hallucinations. It also has been used to suppress or inhibit behavior and experience and memory outside of the conscious control of the owner of the brain.... [p. 256]

And, in 1974, the first victim of Parkinsons disease treated by ESB walked gracefully out of a San Francisco hospital under his own power, thanks to portable ESB. He had a stimoceiver implanted in his brain ... The stimoceiver which weighed only a few grams and was small enough to implant under his scalp, permitted both remote stimulation of his brain and the instantaneous telemetric recording of his brain waves. ... [p. 256-257]

And by the late 1960s, the remote control of the human brain accomplished without the implantation of electrodes was well on its way to being realized.

A research and development team at the Space and Biology Laboratory of the University of California at the Los Angeles Brain Research Institute found a way to stimulate the brain by creating an electrical field completely outside the head.

Dr. W. Ross Adey stimulated the brain with electric pulse levels which were far below those thought to be effectual in the old implanting technique. ... [p. 257]

In 1975 a primitive mind reading machine was tested at the Stanford Research Institute. The machine is a computer which can recognize a limited amount of words by monitoring a persons silent thoughts. This technique relies upon the discovery that brain wave tracings taken with an electroencephalograph (EEG) show distinctive patterns that correlate with individual words whether the words are spoken aloud or merely subvocalized (thought of).

The computer initially used audio equipment to listen to the words the subject spoke. (At first the vocabulary was limited to up, down, left, and right.) At the same time the computer heard the words, it monitored the EEG impulses coming from electrodes pasted to the subjects head and responded by turning a camera in the direction indicated. After a few repetitions of the procedure, the computers hearing was turned off and it responded solely to the EEG thoughts. It moved a television camera in the directions ordered by the subjects thoughts alone! ... [p. 258]

While Dr. Reed conceded that it was conceivable that thoughts could be injected into a persons mind by the government, he indicated that he did not believe it had already been done. ... [p. 259]

Typically, the scientists have not been vigilant enough, for the cryptocracy already has developed remote-controlled men who can be used for political assassination and other dangerous work, [p. 260]

In 1967 a writer named Lincoln Lawrence published a book ... [Were We Controlled? presented] a sophisticated technique known as RHICEDOM ... Radio Hypnotic Intr

a-Cerebral ControlElectronic Dissolution of Memory. ...

Under RHIC, a sleeper can be used years later with no realization that the sleeper is even being controlled! He can be made to perform acts that he will have no memory of ever having carried out. In a manipulated kind of kamikaze operation where the life of the sleeper is dispensable, RHIC processing makes him particularly valuable because if he is detected and caught before he performs the act specified . . . nothing he says will implicate the group or government which processed and controlled him. ...

... according to Lawrence, ... during the operation a small electrode was implanted inside ... [the persons] mastoid sinus. The electrode responded to a radio signal which would make audible, inside ... [the persons] head, certain electronic commands to which he had already been posthypnotically conditioned to respond. ...

In 1975 the RHIC-EDOM story surfaced again. ... The journalist, James L. Moore, said that the papers in his possession described the details of a military technique of mind-control called Radio-Hypnotic Intra-Cerebral ControlElectronic Dissolution of Memory. ...

According to Moore, in the initial (RHIC) stage of programming the ... [person] is put into a deep hypnotic trance, and conditioned to go into trance at the sound of a specific tone. A person may be placed under this control with or without his knowledge, programmed to perform certain actions and maintain certain attitudes whenever he hears the tone. ...

The second part of the process, electronic dissolution of memory (EDOM), Moore said, ... By electronically jamming the brain, acetylcholine creates static which blocks out sights and sounds. You would then have no memory of what you saw or heard; your mind would be a blank. ...

The claims of James L. Moore would sound fantastic were it not for the abundance of information to support the possibility of their validity. ... [p. 261-264]

The cryptocracy has gone to absurd lengths to develop remote-controlled beings. Victor Marchetti revealed that the CIA had once tried to create a cyborg cat. He said that the Agency wired a live feline for sound in an attempt to use the pet for eavesdropping purposes. The cat was first altered electronically so that it would function as a listening device in areas where potential enemy agents would be discussing covert plots.[Note:2] ...

After the electronic feline was at last ready for its assignment, it was turned loose on the street and was followed by a CIA support van loaded with electronic monitoring gear. ... [p. 273]

The cryptocracy has used mind control for the past thirty years. It has used it on its own agents and employees, on enemies and friends alike. It has used it on thousands of Americans without their knowledge or consent. The CIA has programmed assassins and couriers by it. The CIA has even openly confessed to its conspiracy of mind control.

Many people will believe that since the CIA has publicly disclosed its interest in mind control, it has now ceased its activities. The earlier CIA records, however, contain a number of termination dates for aspects of Operation Mind Control, yet evidence clearly suggests that it continued past those dates.

In 1975, following the release of the Rockefeller Commission Report and the subsequent investigations by Senator Church and Congressman Pike's committees, a public accounting was given and apologies were made. The intelligence community was

reprimanded and small changes made. ... [p. 275]

Recent history documents the fact that the CIA, as the whipping boy of the cryptocracy, covers up and routinely lies about its activities, heaping one lie on another, in a labyrinthine network of falsehood. It stretches credibility to believe, therefore, that the CIA and especially lower-profile members of the cryptocracy have terminated the mind-control research and development that has been going on for thirty years. ... If it has ceased, it has ceased only because it is obsolete and the new technology of radiation and electronic brain stimulation has given the cryptocracy a more powerful form of control. ... [p. 276] With advancements in electronic technology increasingly sophisticated microphones, transmitters, and surveillance devices the erosion of privacy becomes a mudslide. ... [p. 280]

Mind control remains above United States law, making it a most attractive tool for clandestine operators. [p. 281]

[Note:1] Richard Condon, author of The Manchurian Candidate (1958), the forward to Operation Mind Control (1978).

REF ... The mind control examined in this book is the control of one individual's mind by another.

[Note:2] Jos Delgado, M.D., conducted experiments (circa 1961) that attached an electrode to the eardrum (middle ear) of a cat. The device picked-up people's whispered conversations and transmitted them to a receiver for monitoring. The CIA attached their tiny radio implant to the cat's cochlea (inner ear).

OPERATION MIND CONTROL:

"a synopsis" By W.H. BOWART

Notes on this synopsis: Bowart's 1st release of Operation Mind Control was back in 1978. In an interview, in 1995 [Richardson, TX] Walter said, "It went into print and made it to the where houses (we think) few made it to the book stores - I got paid <chuckle> nice of them, to pay me for what they took." --Then Mr. Bowart went on to other books and a life of a pretty hip journalist -one of the few people that Frank Zappa gave an interview to! Many say Bowart forgot more than most now know! About the Format --These are e-mail down loads, that I later cleaned up for this format. Amicus humani generis, Eric Heimstadt

Date: Thu, 24 Aug 1995 00:52:21 +0000 From: Freedom of Thought Foundation Subject: (Fwd) OPERATION MIND CONTROL-2

OPERATION MIND CONTROL: THE CRYPTOCRACY'S PLAN
TO PSYCHOCIVILIZE YOU
By W.H. BOWART

In response to demand here is a synopsis of W.H. Bowart's seminal work without notes, illustrations and additional material. This synopsis is composed of the first few paragraphs (some abridged) of each of the 42 chapters of Operation Mind Control, the "Limited Researcher's Edition" which has been published in a numbered edition of 500 copies signed by the author.

1. THE CRYPTORIAN CANDIDATE

It may have been the biggest story since the atom bomb. The headline, however, was small and ignored the larger issue. "Drug Tests by CIA Held More Extensive Than Reported in '75,"----- said the New York Times on July 16, 1977. What it should have said is "U.S. Develops Invisible Weapons to Enslave Mankind."

The testing of drugs by the CIA was just a part of the United States government's top-secret mind-control project, a project which had spanned thirty-five years and had involved tens of thousands of individuals. It involved techniques of hypnosis, narcohypnosis, electronic brain stimulation, behavioral effects of ultrasonic, microwave, and low-frequency sound, aversive and other behavior modification therapies. In fact, there was virtually no aspect of human behavioral control that was not explored in their search for the means to control the memory and will of both individuals and whole masses of people...

2. ONLY ONE MIND FOR MY COUNTRY

Through the gray waters of amnesia he drifted, coming back from blind coma. First the echoes, like electronically amplified voices speaking from a deep, deep well... then, far off, the dim pink molecules of light... David's body lay still in the military hospital bed. Only his eyes rolled beneath the lids. For several hours he lay that way, perfectly still -just eyes fluttering. The fluttering became more intense. Then his eyes opened. "When I woke up," David said, "I couldn't remember anything. I couldn't remember how I'd gotten there or why I was in the hospital." He asked nurses and aides why he was there. They told him he'd have to ask his doctor. When David finally saw him, the doctor said, "You tried to commit suicide..."

3. THE MIND LAUNDRY MYTH

David's own assessment of his mental confusion after his air force experience was that he had not been "brainwashed." By the time David had his mind controlled, "brainwashing" had become a catchall phrase, but what David had suffered was a much more subtle and hideous form of tyranny. George E. Smith was a POW during the early days of the Vietnam War. Unlike David, George did not have a good education. It can even be said that he was a little naive, and therefore a good candidate for brainwashing of both the American and the NLF (Viet Cong) varieties. He was one of the first of the Green Berets captured in the Vietnam conflict in 1963...

4. WITHOUT KNOWLEDGE OR CONSENT

"I can hypnotize a man --without his knowledge or consent --into committing treason against the United States," boasted Dr. George Estabrooks in the early 1940s. Estabrooks, chairman of the Department of Psychology at Colgate University, was called to Washington by the War Department shortly after Pearl Harbor. Since he was the ranking authority on hypnosis at the time, they wanted his opinion on how the enemy might be planning to use hypnotism. "Two hundred trained foreign operators, working in the United States," Estabrooks told the military leaders, "could develop a uniquely dangerous army of hypnotically controlled Sixth Columnists..."

5. HOLY ACID WARS

In 1951, a former naval officer described "a secret" of certain military and intelligence organizations. He called it "Pain-Drug-Hypnosis" and said it "is a vicious war weapon and may be of considerably more use in conquering a society than the atom bomb. This is no exaggeration. The extensiveness of the use of this form of hypnotism in espionage work is now so widespread that it is long past the

time when people should have become alarmed about it... Pain-Drug-Hypnosis is a wicked extension of narcosynthesis, the drug hypnosis used in America only during and since the last war..." That naval officer was none other than L. Ron Hubbard. Before the war an explorer and prolific science fiction writer he went on to found one of America's fastest growing if controversial religions, Scientology. (In an exchange of letters, Hubbard told me that he had written a book called Excaliber which had been stolen. The information in the book, he said, had all been subsequently published in his many other books. Excaliber, was, he intimated, the guts of what would be published as Dianetics, a work which takes all the mind control insights Hubbard was exposed to both in his travels in the east and in Naval Intelligence, and applies them to empower the human spirit --the exact opposite of mind control as it came to be. He was subsequently kidnapped, and of course we know that he, and The Church of Scientology were hounded by the government much as others like Willhelm Reich had been hounded, for spreading the truth about technologies which may have the potential to liberate, rather than enslave. Several years after Hubbard's death, The Church of Scientology was granted, in 1993, official recognition by the Internal Revenue Service. It finally granted them the tax-deductible status which run-of-the-mill religious groups have little trouble obtaining.)

6. THE GUINEA PIG ARMY

In June, 1975, it was revealed publicly for the first time what many had suspected --that the CIA and a number of government agencies under its direction had actually been giving behavior-influencing drugs to citizens within the United States for more than twenty years. I was in Washington at the time, searching the catalogue card files at the National Technical Information Service. A previous search by friends in military intelligence of the M.I. Classified Index had revealed nothing but peripheral references to the object of my study: government research in drugs, hypnosis, behavior modification, and related subjects. The NTIS file is supposed to contain a complete numerical listing of all government contracts, by contract number, whether or not they are classified. The contract cards were indeed numbered in consecutive order, but the ones I was looking for were missing; the index simply skipped over them and continued on in numerical sequence. Other cards in the index were marked "classified," and I would not have been able to obtain the papers to which they referred. But the reports I was looking for were not even cited in the index, although references to them in scientific journals indicated that they had once existed. Classified or not, these documents had been removed from the record...

7. THE MKULTRANS

Following the release of the Rockefeller Report, John D. Marks, author and former staff assistant to the State Department Intelligence Director, filed a Freedom of Information Act appeal on behalf of the Center for National Security Studies requesting documentation from the CIA. I filed an identical request at about the same time. Marks and I both requested documentation for the evidence cited in the Rockefeller Report on the CIA's mind-control activities conducted within the United States. Seven months later, Marks was given more than 2,000 pages of top-secret and "eyes only" documents by the CIA's Information Review Committee. A short time later I began to receive what Marks had gotten. These pages were said to be the bulk of the information upon which the Rockefeller Commission had based its report. Exempted from release were portions of or entire documents which contained information said by CIA officials to pertain to "intelligence sources and methods which the Director of the Central Intelligence has the responsibility to protect from unauthorized disclosure pursuant to section 102 (d) (3) of the National Security Act of 1947." But in the photo-copied pages obtained was a statement to the effect that within a few hours of his resignation (forced by the disclosures of the Watergate and Church Committees), Director Richard Helms ordered the records shredded and burned...

8. THE MATA HARI OF MIND CONTROL

Candy Jones was a sex symbol during World War II. Born Jessica Wilcox, with her catchy stage name and shapely legs she rose to a standing second only to Betty Grable as America's most popular pinup girl. She was a favorite of the troops at the front, and she felt it a duty to entertain them near the battlefields. After her advertised beauty faded and she could no longer serve to raise the morale of the troops with her appearance, she served her country in another way. She served under MKULTRA as a hypnoprogrammed CIA courier for twelve years. While on a USO tour in the Pacific in 1945

Candy contracted a case of undulant fever and, shortly thereafter, malaria. On top of that, she caught the contagious fungus known as "jungle Rot." Within a week, her hair had begun to fall out, and her complexion had turned a sickly yellow. The combination of these diseases sent her to a military hospital in Manila, where she met a young medical officer whom she identifies only by the pseudonym "Gilbert Jensen." Later, he would offer her the opportunity to become a CIA courier...

9. THE STORY OF O

Due to the volatile nature of the information contained in her story, I am withholding this victim's identity. The evidence is still being uncovered. Others are coming forward with corroborating information. While details of her testimony is still being checked, we do know, that what she describes in her story is entirely possible, so, from the perspective of students of mind control this story has great value as it is here presented. Future editions may contain more. We'll call her O. She was born in 1957. Her first memories are of being suffocated by her father's penis in what was to be a childhood of continual sexual abuse. After six years of deprogramming" with Mark Phillips, O has come to reintegrate her fragmented personality and has gained access to most of the shocking memories of her abuse by, among others, high government officials...

10. MINDWAR

In 1981, Major Michael A. Aquino collaborated with Colonel Paul E. Vallely to produce a paper entitled From PSYOP to MindWar: The Psychology of Victory. The paper was submitted to Military Review and Parameter, the publication of the U.S. Army War College. It was widely circulated among the psyop community and among mind control researchers without a copyright notice. Finally it appeared in its entirety in Milton William Cooper's Behold A Pale Horse, a 1991 work that deals largely with the question of Unidentified Flying Objects. LTC John Alexander's Military Review article in support of "psychotronics" --intelligence and operational employment of ESP--was decidedly provocative. Criticism of research in this area, based as it is on 'existing frontiers of scientific law, brings to mind the laughter that greeted the Italian scientist Spallanzani in 1794 when he suggested that bats navigate in the dark by means of what we now call sonar. "If they see with their ears, then do they hear with their eyes?" went the joke, but I suspect that the U.S. Navy is glad someone took the idea seriously enough to pursue it...

11. PROJECT MONARCH?

Project Monarch, according to Mark Phillips, is a U.S. Defense Department project begun in the 1960's. He says its code name was assigned to a subsection of the CIA's Operation Artichoke which later became Project MKULTRA... So-called "Presidential Models", the most highly prized products of the Project Monarch mind control factories have a distinct (conditioned) habit of sitting very erect with t

heir legs daintily perched. They serve kings and presidents and high ranking government officials as sex slaves. They are controlled by invisible reins. The Presidential Models have "fluttered about the White House" and European hideaways which, in another day, would have been the "courts." While they appear to be "lighthearted" and "inconstant" sex slaves, they are trained at the art of pillow talk and do, in fact, have memories like human tape-recorders...

12. THANKS FOR THE MEMORIES

I met Lois first in Palm Springs, when I was the editor of Palm Springs Life. She was sitting, looking pretty, at one of the many events that bear Bob Hope's name, the Bob Hope Classic golf tournament or the Hope Center which houses the Palm Desert opera. Her real name was not Lois and I was not introduced to her, but when I saw her again, several years later, she had come along with a Project Monarch survivor just to watch the interview I was doing with their deprogrammer. I knew I'd seen her before, but at first, couldn't remember where or when..

13. MONARCH CORROBORATION

A number of friends and fellow researchers can't bring themselves to believe the story of "O" nor Lois. Neither in the beginning could I. Both dropped too many famous names. Both had witnessed too many important events in history. Both told hideous stories of abuse. How could our high government officials fall to such low perversions? Would they violate the human spirit just for lust? Greed? After a little thought, once one has processed the horror, one realizes that in each case, celebrities and high government official's vices were fed by the cryptocracy using one of Project Monarch's programmed "presidential models." In this case Ms. O's remarkable gifts, which were the invisible reins of control the cryptocracy held over Senators, Presidents, and Kings. In fact, it looked as if our executive branch of government is now controlled by new innovations in the usual Machiavellian options: bribery, blackmail, threat of death, and/or ultimately assassination. Then, again come the doubts. Here we are taking the word of a "reintegrated" person who's suffered a lifetime of Multiple Personality Disorder (MPD) which is a relatively new idea in itself. One doesn't want to believe this...

14. HIMMLER'S GUINEA KIDS

Heinrich Himmler's Lebensborn program may have been the grandparent of Project Monarch. Monarch sought to create junior Manchurian Candidates with multiple personalities, each trained to perform a specific specialty. The kids were programmed to respond to codes, mnemonic cues, and audio-reversed triggers and tones. They were trained in killing techniques and the rapid assembly and de-assembly of exotic weapons. They were educated about poisons, explosives, languages and computers, then programmed to forget it all or remember only selected areas upon command. Monarch produced a cadre of child spies who were directed to prey upon high placed military, government and high society paedophiles, sometimes hauling them into blackmail situations. As in the Nazi Lebensborn program there is evidence of selected breeding, adoption of the children, and a peculiarly large number of twins among them. There is mounting evidence that the directors of Project Monarch were former Nazis, and that, like Nazism, the Monarch program was interlaced with Satanism...

15. FINDERS, KIDNAPPERS, NAZIS

According to a Customs Service memorandum, the CIA and FCIA (Foreign Counter Intelligence Agency a distinct and autonomous organization within the FBI) were both involved in a mysterious group with behaviors similar to the one in Nebraska.

Known as the Finders, CIA ownership of this organization was kept secret for seven years after local law enforcement uncovered its practice of child abduction, kiddie-porn, ritual abuse, and slavery. In early February 1987, an anonymous ti

p to the Tallahassee, Florida police brought cops out like bloodhounds. The caller said two "well dressed men" seemed to be "supervising" six disheveled and hungry children in a local park. The two men were identified as members of the Finders. They were charged with child abuse in Florida. In Washington, D.C., police and U.S. Customs Service agents raided a duplex apartment building and a warehouse connected to the group. Among the evidence seized were detailed instructions on obtaining children for unknown purposes. Several photos of nude children were found, one of which appeared "to accent the child's genitals..."

16. TUNED IN TO A MENTAL RADIO?

Had I not heard this story, in essence, from a half dozen other survivors of this kind of mind control, I would not have included it here. But we video taped a number of credible people talking about these "voices" in their heads. People who experience this are what Martin Cannon referred to in his book *The Controllers* as "wavies." Cannon wrote: Every Senator and Congressional representative has a "wavie" file. So do many state representatives. Wavies have even pled their case to private institutions such as The Christic Institute. And who are the wavies? They claim to be the victims of clandestine bombardment with non-ionizing radiation --or microwaves. They report sudden changes in psychological states, alteration of sleep patterns, intracerebral voices and other sounds, and physiological effects.

Most people never realize how many wavies there are in this country. I've spoken to a number of wavies myself. I don't like the term "Wavie." It's a hard-hearted term which does not show any sympathy for the people who are suffering this way. They're suffering just as much as the people who have survived the so-called Project Monarch. Giving them the benefit of the doubt, I'll term them E-M Targets, E-M for electromagnetic spectrum, since the technical possibilities exist that they are experiencing bombardment by ELF, VLF, SHF microwaves, magnetic waves and other radiation of the electromagnetic spectrum which can be modulated so that voices can be heard inside the head, without implants, without speakers. Most of them have been diagnosed as being "Paranoid Schizophrenic..."

17. THE SLAVES WHO BURIED THE PHARAOH

The CIA uses thought reform, programming, and indoctrination on its own employees. Patrick J. McGarvey, a veteran of fourteen years in U.S. intelligence service, described the cryptocracy's more ordinary indoctrination procedures in his book *CIA: The Myth and the Madness*. McGarvey said that his indoctrination was carried out in a classroom which was "right out of *The Manchurian Candidate*. It was a cavernous room not unlike a nineteenth century surgical exhibition pit." That training, he said, consisted of "an admixture of common sense, insanity, old-time religion, and some of the weirdest lectures you can imagine." The most important result of this early training, as far as the CIA was concerned, McGarvey said, "was the attitudes they managed to inculcate" among the recruits...

18. BRAVE NEW WORLD IN A SKINNER BOX

The cryptocracy's search for reliable mind control methods was one of the most far-reaching secret projects ever undertaken. In addition to research and development in drugs and hypnosis, CIA funds and cryptocracy guidance gave impetus to a number of behavior modification projects carried out in federal prisons and mental institutions. Most of the projects were arranged secretly so recipients of the funds would have no way of knowing that the CIA was backing the research. Even if they had known of the CIA's involvement, their interest in behavior modification probably would not have been dampened. Previously called conditioned reflex therapy, behavior modification, in the sixties and seventies, was becoming the most popular tool of psycho science since Sigmund Freud asked his first patient to lie down on the couch. Behavior modification is based on conditioning, but c

conditioning is a big word for a simple form of learning in which a reaction is evoked by an outside action. The reaction is called a response; the outside action is called a stimulus. In 1927 Pavlov won the Nobel Prize for his discovery of a method of making dogs salivate at the ringing of a bell. Salivating dogs were not much good to anyone, and it was not for making dogs drool that Pavlov was so honored.

He was honored with the world's most prestigious award for making dogs drool on cue. He called his process "conditioning". The dogs' involuntary response, he called a "reflex." Pavlov's discoveries provided the breakthrough which behavioral science needed to begin to control the human mind...

19. A SCHOOL FOR ASSASSINS

The cryptocracy recruited their assassins from among people who had already demonstrated a violent nature, people who had few reservations about taking human life. No homicidal maniacs were recruited because they could not be controlled. The cryptocracy needed killers who would not murder on impulse, but only upon command. Once selected, the assassin candidates were turned over to the military, where, under the guise of "combat readiness" training, they underwent a complete program of conditioning. Graduates of the program would forever after act with ruthless efficiency. They would eliminate local political leaders in a foreign country, or undertake "search and destroy" missions in violation of national and international laws. They would be given a cover allowing them to enter the Foreign Service; or they would pose as embassy marine guards. In July, 1975, the Sunday Times in London quoted a U.S. Navy psychologist who admitted that U.S. Naval Intelligence had taken convicted murderers from military prisons, conditioned them as political assassins, and then placed them in American embassies around the world. This admission came shortly after the Senate Intelligence Committee had scolded the CIA for plotting a number of political assassinations around the world. From the congressional reports, however, one got the feeling the cryptocracy was being chastised not for the assassinations it had successfully accomplished, but for those which it had attempted, but failed. The attempts on the life of Fidel Castro drew the greatest notice from the congressional committees and the press...

20. THE FOUR FACES OF A ZOMBIE

On March 2, 1967, Luis Angel Castillo, age twenty-four, was arrested by the Philippine National Bureau of Investigation (NBI) on suspicion of conspiring to assassinate President Ferdinand Marcos in Manila. In a series of interrogation sessions, the NBI and Philippine Army investigators gave him truth serum (at his request) and put him under hypnosis. During one of these sessions, Castillo revealed he had been involved in an assassination four years earlier. Castillo told the NBI, both under hypnosis and truth serum and also in a normal state, that he had been hypnoprogrammed to kill a man riding in an open car. Although Castillo did not know the identity of his target, the scene of his supposed "hit" was Dallas, Texas. The date was November 22, 1963...

21. THE LONE NUTS

MKULTRA was fully operational when Luis Castillo was programmed. It was active that same decade when events blamed on three "lone assassins" changed the course of history. In a well executed, mass indoctrination campaign employing all the honor, prestige, and power of the U.S. government, Americans were told over and over again the lives of John Kennedy, Martin Luther King, and Robert Kennedy were all taken by lone assassins --men operating without political motivation. These three assassins --Lee Harvey Oswald, James Earl Ray, and Sirhan Sirhan--conveniently left diaries, underlinings in various books, and other self-incriminating clues to establish their guilt. The evidence gathered on the assassinations remains fragmented and incomplete. Any event of such magnitude as political assassina

tion is bound to invite a large number of interpretations. While in 1978 when the first edition of this book appeared there was not any conclusive proof of a conspiracy, more than eighty percent of the American public then believed there was a conspiracy. Today, after Oliver Stone's masterful film JFK, more than ninety percent of the public believe that John F. Kennedy was murdered by conspirators working with the U.S. intelligence agencies. While Congress did cite Richard Helms for contempt, and declared that the FBI and the CIA did not cooperate with the Warren Commission, the murders of Kennedy, Kennedy and King remain unsolved mysteries in the public's opinion. A string of circumstantial evidence, and a knowledge of the fundamentals of mind control invites further speculation. In each case the method was the same --death by the bullet. In each case the circumstances were the same --murder in a public place in view of many witnesses. All three assassins were men whose personal histories can be interpreted to indicate they were mentally unstable. Evidence suggests all three had been hypnotized at one time or another...

22. THE IGNORED CONFESSIONS

Only an understanding of the techniques and applications of mind control could begin to bring meaning to the fragmented ramblings of Jack Ruby. On June 7, 1964, Jack Ruby was questioned in jail in Dallas, Texas, by Earl Warren and Gerald Ford. In that session Ruby continually pleaded for a lie-detector test or for sodium pentothal. He desperately wanted to prove his honesty so Warren and the commission would know he was telling the truth. Said Ruby: "I would like to be able to get a lie-detector test or truth serum of what motivated me to do what I did at that particular time, and it seems as you get further into something, even though you know what you did, it operates against you somehow, brainwashes you, that you are weak in what you want to tell the truth about, and what you want to say which is the truth..."

23. ANOTHER HYPNO-PATSY?

On April 4, 1968, Nobel laureate Dr. Martin Luther King was murdered on a second floor balcony of the Lorraine Motel in Memphis Tennessee. Half of the six thousand man FBI force was assigned to the task of bringing the killer to justice. The FBI should have had an easy job. There was an abundance of evidence left behind on the second floor of a rooming house a block from the Lorraine Motel. There were fingerprints on the window ledge of a bathroom next to a room which had been rented to an "Eric S. Galt." On the sidewalk in front of the house was a weapon, a high powered assault rifle with telescopic sight. Neighbors said they had seen a white Mustang roar away moments after the shooting...

24. CONFESSION BY AUTOMATIC WRITING

The circumstances of Robert Kennedy's death are well known. On June 5, 1968, at 12:15 a.m., Sen. Robert Kennedy was shot in the pantry of the Ambassador Hotel in Los Angeles. Karl Uecker grabbed the gun, a .22 caliber Iver-Johnson revolver. It was smoking in the hand of Sirhan Beshara Sirhan, a Palestinian refugee. The Los Angeles police immediately took Sirhan into custody. At first they appeared to be taking every precaution so they wouldn't make the same mistakes the Dallas police had made. They taped every interrogation session with the suspect and kept him under surveillance through a closed-circuit TV camera in his cell. They took every measure to protect the life of this man, the second "lone nut" to gun down a Kennedy. Trying to avoid anything which would be an infringement on the rights of the alleged assassin, the police carefully informed Sirhan of his legal rights before trying to interrogate him. They did not inform him of his personal liberties of their rights, however. Through the first hours of questioning, Sirhan chose to remain silent. For some time, no one knew who the curly-haired, swarthy man in custody was... Police immediately went to his house and searched his bedroom. On the floor next to Sirhan's bed was a large spiral notebook. On the de

sk was another notebook. There was a third small notebook, a good deal of occult literature, a brochure advertising a book on mental projection, and a large brown envelope from the Internal Revenue Service on which someone had written, "RFK must be disposed of like his brother was." At the bottom of the envelope was scrawled "Reactionary." In one of the notebooks there was a page which was used later in the trial to prove premeditation: "May 18, 9:45 a.m. --68. My determination to eliminate RFK is becoming more the more of an unshakable obsession... RFK must die --RFK must be killed Robert F. Kennedy must be assassinated... Robert F. Kennedy must be assassinated before 5 June 68 Robert F. Kennedy must be assassinated I have never heard please pay to the order of this or that please pay to the order of..." Also drawn on the page were spirals, diamonds, and doodles. While Los Angeles mayor Sam Yorty ignorantly told the press Sirhan was a "member of numerous Communist organizations, including the Rosicrucians," Sirhan's neighbors told a different story. One said he was "very religious." Another reported that he was "just a normal kid." He took cars and bikes apart and put them back together again." Neighborhood kids said he was "nice." When asked if Sirhan was the angry type, a black girl in his Neighborhood said, "He didn't show it." Arthur Bean, another neighbor said, "Someone talked that kid into gunning down Kennedy." When Irwin Garfinkel, a deputy attorney in the public defender's office, asked Sirhan about the shooting, he said,

"I don't remember much about the shooting, Sir. Did I do it?

Well, yes, I am told I did it.

I remember being at the Ambassador. I was drinking tom collinses. I got dizzy. I went back to my car so I could go home. But I was too drunk to drive. I thought I'd better find some coffee. The next thing I remember I was being choked and a guy was twisting my knee." George Plimpton, editor of the Paris Review, was in the hotel pantry when Kennedy was shot. He was one of the men who wrestled Sirhan down. According to Newsweek, Plimpton "offered some eloquent testimony that appeared to some to support the defense's contention that Sirhan Beshara Sirhan had, in fact, been in a 'trance' during the shooting. 'He was enormously composed,' recalled Plimpton. 'Right in the midst of this hurricane of sound and feeling, he seemed to be almost the eye of the hurricane. He seemed purged...'"

25. THE PATRIOTIC ASSASSIN

All the assassins in the cryptocracy's army of hit men are not, by any means, programmed. There are other ways besides mind control to motivate the commission of murder. In 1298 Marco Polo returned from his Asiatic travels with a tale of assassins who were motivated by an unusually clever technique. Polo described a fortress he had visited in the valley of Alamut in Persia. He said the valley was the headquarters of a notorious group known as the Ashishin, from which the word "assassin" evolved. Polo's story echoed numerous legends about an "Old Man of the Mountain," named Allahudin, who used subtle and elaborate psychological tricks to motivate simple country boys to undertake fearless acts of murder. The Old Man had created an inescapable valley between two mountains by building up high walls at both ends. He turned the valley into a beautiful garden, the largest and most beautiful that had ever been seen. In this valley he planted every kind of fruit tree and built several elaborate, ornamented pavilions and palaces which were said to be of such elegance they could not be described in words. Everything that could be, was covered with gold. The buildings housed the most exquisite collection of paintings and sculpture in the known world. Man-made streams flowed wine, milk, honey, and water...

26. SLEEPER AGENT

Joe called me one day from Australia. I was still working on Grub Street as editor of Palm Springs Life. He told me what most of the victims of mind control have told me: "I read your book. You saved my sanity. I know now that I'm not crazy. Thanks so much for writing it." That was reward enough for doing it, I suppose

, but I didn't want to do it again. I wanted nothing more to do with mind control. I was burned out on the subject, so Joe got a polite but disinterested reception from me. He kept up a correspondence with me anyway from the outback. At first his letters were fragmented, disjointed, mine were polite, encouraging, brief. I couldn't tell where he was coming from, but, what do you expect from a victim whose mind has been scrambled? He began by talking about some missing British Scientists...

27. DEEP PROBE

Jose Delgado stood sweating in the center of a bull ring in Madrid. He was sweating from the heat of the sun reflected on the sand. He felt a twinge of natural fear as the door at one end of the walled ring swung open, and a huge black bull lunged forth from the darkness into the plaza de toros. This was a very good bull, one the best matador would have desired. It charged as if on rails, straight at Delgado. In front of a ton of black beef, two sharp horns aimed to gore the vital parts of his body. Delgado stood face to face with the charging Andalusian toro. But Delgado was no matador. He stood in the ring alone in his shirtsleeves. He wore no "suit of lights" and he carried no cape. Instead of a sword, he held only a little black box. He wanted to wait until the last possible moment, but he could not contain his fear. When the bull was thirty feet away, he pressed the button on the box. The bull immediately quit his attack and skidded to a halt. Toro looked right, then left. Then, as if bewildered, he turned his broad side toward Delgado and trotted away...

28. FROM BIONIC WOMAN TO STIMULATED CAT

In 1967 a writer named Lincoln Lawrence published a book which asked the question: Was Lee Harvey Oswald a robot-assassin programmed by a sophisticated technique known as RHIC-EDOM? The letters stood for Radio Hypnotic Intra-Cerebral Control-Electronic Dissolution of Memory. Lawrence speculated that Oswald had been behavior-controlled and prepared during his "defection" to the Soviet Union as a "sleeper" agent programmed to return to the United States and murder on cue. It was the Manchurian Candidate theme, with one exception. Lawrence insisted that the Russians had not masterminded the RHIC-EDOM plan. It had been masterminded, he thought, by an international cartel of commodities merchants who sought to make millions by driving the market with the assassination of a president --any president. Lawrence wrote, "Lee Harvey Oswald was to be utilized as... (and now you must clear your brain and put aside your preconceived notions of what espionage and sabotage are today)... an RHIC controlled person... somewhat like a mechanical toy. An RHIC controlled person can be processed (as Oswald was in Minsk, allowed to travel to any country... and be put to use even years later by the application of RHIC controls. In short, like the toy, he can in a sense be 'wound up' and made to perform acts without any possibility of the controller being detected ...

29. INVISIBLE WARFARE

Since this book first appeared in 1978 there has been a rapid acceleration in public awareness about mind control. It has largely replaced the term "brainwashing" in the press, appearing with some regularity on the front pages of your local daily newspaper. If you are laboring under the impression that the Church Committee hearings stopped Operation Mind Control, in these pages you have learned of evidence to the contrary. Instead of halting mind control, a whole new kind of warfare as developed around it. The new technology makes the old "Project Monarch" style classical conditioning obsolete. It is the reason so many survivors are remembering and are allowed to talk. They are no longer needed, and there's a better way to control minds. Public awareness has been outrun by the progress in mind control technology. It has gone from drugs and hypnosis to the effects of microwaves, ELF waves, gravity waves, and modulated signals of all kinds. The bas

ics are the same in all techniques --the government programmers sneak into the subconscious mind of individuals and the masses and influence them without their knowledge or consent...

30. MAY THE FORCE BE WITH US!

The first evidence of the use of hypnosis as a reliable operational tool of the cryptocracy, according to John Marks, can be found in the work of Morse Allen in 1954. Of course hypnosis itself had been used by shamans and fakirs to manipulate and control people for centuries. Marks explains that Allen's work came at the height of the Project ARTICHOKE explorations in which the spooks attempted to use hypnosis to "programme" an assassin. CIA documents also reveal that in 1959 John Gittinger recommended the use of hypnosis in operational experiments. (Of course our latest evidence shows that Navy Intelligence had been using mind control in the 1940's, at least.) The CIA files contain a translation of a Soviet research project entitled Unperceived Manifestations of Mental Processes in Deep Hypnosis which described the success of their psychoscientists: "We succeeded in programming not only the subject of dreams (I would like to visit Africa in my dream...), but to program color perception (let my dream be blue...), as well as inducing a specific mood after sleepin..."

31. THE WARRIOR'S TONGUE

John Alexander is a busy man these days, not only is he one of the moving forces behind PSITECH, a company that sells military developed remote viewing skills (RVS) to private enterprise, he is the program manager for nonlethal defense at the Los Alamos (N.M.) National Laboratory, an author (The Warrior's Edge), and a practitioner of the gem of mind control arts --Neuro-linguistics Programming. To day, after 32 years of military service this retired Colonel has the responsibility of drawing together and nurturing many nonlethal weapons devices which could disable key electronic equipment, blind weapons sensors or shut off the power to a capital city. He has drawn upon a variety of disciplines involving polymer chemistry, microbics, kinetics, acoustics, electrical engineering, materials science and information science, just to demonstrate their feasibility," in the burgeoning science called Nonlethal defense, at least so said Aviation Week & Space Technology. "As the concept has evolved," Alexander is reported as saying, " we have come to focus our efforts on anti-material systems. If you can stop the machines of war, you can inhibit the prosecution of conflict."

32. CULT CONTROL

In 1990 psychiatrist Dr. Louis Jolyon West, M.D., Professor of Psychiatry, University of California, pet shrink of the cryptocracy gave a speech on cults. As usual it was soft on fact and hard on the cryptocracy line: It is estimated that there are more than 2500 cults in the United States... Now there must be a lot more "cults" than that since, the Oxford English Dictionary said the word cult meant: "1. worship --2. a particular form of religious worship; esp. in reference to its external rites and ceremonies --3. devotion to a particular person or thing..." Some would say that includes the Moose, Elks, Shriners, Optimists, Boy Scouts, certain football teams, religions of all denominations, hang gliding clubs, sky diving clubs, James Joyce reading groups and on and on. But without further argument, West's comments on "CULTS-PSYCHIATRIC ASPECTS"

33. THE FIRE IN WACO

Perhaps not since the Reichstag fire in Nazi Germany have flames leaped so visibly onto the pages of history. The flames in both Waco and the Reichstag fires we

re fueled by mind control. At least that's the impression you get when you read attorney Paul D. Wilcher's letter to Attorney General Janet Reno... Dated May 21 st, 1993 the letter begins with no salutation, the phone numbers of Ms. Reno, Justice Department Communications Director Carl Stern, Appointments Secretary Melissa Muller, Assistant Attorney General Richard Scruggs, and James Kramarsic, Special Ops--CIA. With a typical lawyerly lack of style the letter begins: RE: (1) Vital NEW information concerning the conflagration at David Koresh's Branch Davidian compound, "Ranch Apocalypse," outside Waco, Texas, on Monday, April 19th, 1993, which is now being kept from you and covered up _ i.e., that what happened was NOT a "mass suicide," but rather a MASS MURDER... the letter then reads:"

DEAR ATTORNEY GENERAL RENO" in caps.

The purpose of this letter... is for me to deliver to you extremely sensitive information about the deaths of the 86 men, women, and children who perished at the Branch Davidian compound on Monday, April 19th, 1993, and the truth about how it all happened... But even more important, my purpose here is to demonstrate how the Waco tragedy fits into a much bigger (and far uglier) The subject of mind control is introduced on page four when Wilcher writes: "David Koresh had an extensive CIA background...he was known in CIA circles as a "sleeper" _ someone who had been subjected to extensive CIA "mind control" training and programming..." Wilcher said that it was not a coincidence that all these events were occurring in or near Waco, Texas _ "since Waco is a major center for such CIA "mind control" experimentation and programming _ with much of this activity occurring at the CIA's Leadership Management Institute in Waco." Wilcher pointed out that "similar CIA-sponsored "cults" are located across the country including in such places as Salt Lake City, Utah; Provo, Utah; Logan, Utah; Boise, Idaho; and San Francisco, California," and that one or all of these other "cults can likewise 'explode' onto the front pages of the press at any time the CIA deems appropriate, in order to accomplish its pre-determined, hidden, right-wing political agenda."...

Mind Control and Memory Blocks to Ease the Consciences of the CIA's PROFESSIONAL killers: Thus far, we have been discussing mind control and memory blocks in the context of the CIA's 'Manchurian-Candidate-type' robot assassins _ those low-level individuals _ like Sirhan Sirhan, David Hinckley, Mark David Chapman (who assassinated the Beatles' lead singer/songwriter John Lennon), and the six (6) Black men murdered in Pershing Park _ persons who are programmed by the Agency to be used only once then 'thrown away' and discarded _ i.e., persons who are destined either to be killed or imprisoned for the rest of their lives, once they have performed their pre-ordained secret mission. In other words, these low-level individuals are highly expendable _ particularly when getting rid of them will preserve the 'plausible deniability' that the Agency had anything to do with their training, conduct, or activities. In the context of these low-level individuals, the mind control programming we have been discussing is used not only to condition the desired robotic response to a pre-ordained secret signal, but also to prevent the subject from remembering anything to do with their training, conduct, or activities. In the context of these low-level individuals, the mind control programming we have been discussing is used not only to condition the desired robotic response to a pre-ordained secret signal, but also to prevent the subject from remembering anything...

34. HAVE BUCK ROGERS' RAY GUN -WILL TRAVEL

Not far from the melted sand and globs of green Trinitite at the Trinity site -- beneath the tower that exploded the first atomic bomb, just across the desert sands from the Los Alamos National Laboratories where Invisible Weaponry is being developed at an alarming rate, is a private company, Consumertronics, which specializes in all things electronic. Headed by a "weapons engineer", John J. Williams, the company offers for sale all sorts of VLF, SHF, VHF, ELF devices and designs for devices to produce a variety of waves. It sells both offensive generators and defensive countermeasures "for research purposes only." It is the only com

pany in the world which advertises this kind of expertise. His ads might as well say: "Have Buck Rogers Ray Gun, Will Travel," because Williams will travel to your home with a van full of scanners, meters, measurers and monitors and tell you what your electromagnetic environment looks like 24 hours a day. All it takes is money...

35. HUMAN EM TARGETS

Harlan E. Girard, one of the most level-headed researchers into the lore of mind control has, himself, been an E.M. target for years. He doesn't like to talk about his personal experiences because he'd rather let others tell their stories, but he admits he still has "handlers" and hears disembodied voices. Like so many of the other so-called "Wavies" Girard is no wild-eyed maniac. He is distinguished, affluent and quietly articulate. The brief abstract printed below sets the overview for this chapter and offers a look at the high quality of the human beings reporting this E.M. Target phenomenon. I'll introduce Girard to you, the way I met him, through his paper: OFFENSIVE MICROWAVE WEAPONS: Developments in the Technology of Political Control: The Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) has developed a technology which can make the blind see, the deaf hear, and the lame walk.

It will never be used this way because the technology is central to the domestic policy and foreign ambitions of the United States Government, whether that government is nominally headed by George Herbert Walker Bush, William Jefferson Clinton, or any possible successor. The effects of these microwave weapons are many and varied, but the most insidious couple with the central nervous system to produce effects which might be described as Satanic possession. remote motor control of human locomotion and movement (including speech) has become possible. Remote motor control can be used to murder by suicide, "accident", suffocation, asphyxiation and heart attack, or to simply neutralize the victim by making words come out of his/her mouth which he/she had no intention of speaking... Consequently, a situation is created in which the victim appears to be free to uninformed third parties, but at the same time is incarcerated as securely as if he/she had been confined to a maximum security prison. In this manner, human beings can be and are being sadistically tortured in the privacy of their own homes. The bizarre objective of this treatment is to mentally and physically torture the victim until his/her own personality collapses, and he/she becomes something lower than a slave. In science fiction, this computer driven human being is called a cyborg...

36. A SATANIC-UFO REICH?

Operation Mind Control has brought the mental health profession to the verge of a nervous breakdown. Attacked by cryptocratic peers in such organizations as the Cult Awareness Network and False Memory Syndrome Foundation on the one hand, and grappling with the techniques of psychiatry and psychology which the cryptocracy has leapfrogged with new technology on the other, the profession can only make the mentally tortured comfortable while it looks desperately for a way to heal them. The healing techniques are in the hands of a few. Some of them are "deprogrammer"s who once worked for the cryptocracy, learned the codes, cues, and triggers, and know practically how the classical conditioning technology of the cryptocracy comes to work like hypnosis. The mental health professionals, as we know them, are learning to completely rethink their approaches to healing the victims of the cryptocracy's mind control projects. While insights into what is state-of-the-art mind control today begins with a study of physics, it is still built upon well-tested patterns of brain functions. But, the traditional "let's get in touch with our feelings" kinds of therapy are not especially helpful...

37. THE COM-12 BRIEFING

Almost simultaneous with the founding of the modern cryptocracy and the passing of the National Security Act in 1947, if the rumors are to be believed, there ca

me to be a faction working within the secret agencies of government to restore the Constitution. It is claimed that this group has been fighting a resistance from within the cryptocracy against the Nazi group known as the Aquarius Group (AG) which came to cluster around the Gehlen/Nazis taken to the breast of the American intelligence community at the end of World War II. While our sources beg for anonymity, they tell us they have been known as the Guardians of the Eternal Flame or The Rowboat Magicians. To my knowledge, only twice has this group communicated with the general public, then not "officially" but through documents "leaked" or "planted" in the samisdat. Then they called themselves Com-12...

38. PROJECT GREENSTAR?

As early as 1961, advisors to the late President Kennedy recommended that with the threat of nuclear war hanging over the future, civilized nations could no longer risk overt confrontations that would lead to war, since even conventional war could escalate to Armageddon. If war was necessary it would have to be invisible. It was either invisible warfare or peace, and everyone seemed to agree the economy would "suffer" from peace. Without war, it was believed, the economy would falter and depression would be the dividend of peace. Thus the advisors to the president began to think about what might motivate the U.S. economy as well as war did. They came up with several possibilities, the most fantastic of which was to fake an invasion from outer space...

39. FALSE MEMORY SPINDROME

Memory is illusive in some cases, vivid in others. A Roper poll conducted in 1993 suggested that up to 20 million people in North America may have memories of "alien" abductions. In 1994 Dr. Colin Ross said that he heard someone on a CBC radio broadcast say that they had evidence that 750,000 babies had been ritually sacrificed. FBI ritual abuse "debunker" Kenneth Lanning in 1992 said that there were 50,000 missing children in the U.S., which law enforcement reports said people believed were "being murdered in human sacrifices..." Incest and child sexual abuse reached epidemic proportions. The generally accepted statistics in 1993 were as follows: * One out of three girls and one of five boys would be sexually molested before the age of eighteen. * A child was sexually abused every 2 minutes with over 95% of the abusers being someone the child knows and trusts. * For every case reported, there were twenty-five cases that went unreported. * Only 5% of all sexual abuse cases ever went to court. In 50% of those cases the child was returned to the abuser. * Approximately 97% of child prostitutes were incest victims. * Child sexual abuse was a major cause of teenage suicide. * One in ten homes were involved in child sexual abuse. * A high percentage of abused children develop dissociative identity disorders. Then, just as the legions of abused children (now grown to adulthood) were beginning to remember satanic abuse, (the ranks of diagnosed cases of Multiple Personality Disorder had reached 25,000 in the U.S.) and Harvard University's Dr. John Mack was enjoying celebrity as the author of a book on alien abductions, and about twenty percent of those diagnosed as suffering from Multiple Personality Disorder (MPD) were being discovered to have military or intelligence backgrounds, a "robust and adroit" public relations effort was mounted against those who were beginning to remember all sorts of details which related to their abuse as children. Groups were quickly formed to debunk such "nonsense." One was spearheaded by a woman who was herself named by her daughter as a child abuser. Her name was Pamela Freyd and her organization was the False Memory Syndrome Foundation (FMSF) which sprang suddenly up from nowhere...

40. DANGEROUS FREE THINKING

In an undisclosed location, at a secret conference, an emergency panel of five psychiatrists and clinical psychologists met to discuss the alarming data they were

re gathering about mind control, satanic ritual abuse, and alien programming from patients diagnosed as suffering from Multiple Personality Disorder (MPD) also called Dissociative Identity Disorder (DID). Due to what is, by the standards of a conservative profession, the controversial content of this conference, and due to the fact that many of the doctors have already received the strongest criticism from their peers and threats on their lives, their identities must remain undisclosed --you'll understand why as you read more. Although delivered in a conversational tone without footnotes and scientific documentation, there is a lot of technical information in this round-table conference which should be of great use to therapists. For the lay reader a study of the works of Milton Erickson or at least NLP would be helpful in explaining what the doctors are talking about. The term "bloodline" refers to the practice of satanic ritual abuse which carries on generation after generation under the belief that after several generations of "conditioning" a "genetic memory" or a "blood memory" carries on the information which has been programmed. This belief in "blood memory" can be found in a variety of secret societies and not just in satanic cults. A person who is of the "bloodline" is the offspring of parents who are in the cult, and often the great, great, great, great grandchildren of cult members. Some survivors have reported that the sophisticated form of programming described in this conversation goes back more than 100 years and has been co-opted by the intelligence agencies only within the past fifty-odd years. Suffice it to know that the assembled doctors, men and women, are among the most qualified in their profession. They are recipients of the top honors, awards and degrees, members of all the most prestigious societies, editors of the most influential journals. Researchers who are aware of the literature may think they are able to identify some of the doctors by the content of their speeches, but it's important that they just ignore any failing on my part as an editor, overlooking any speech patterns which may reveal their identities. For the sake of their safety, and at their request, I have done my best to re-write this transcript --not for content, but for style --so that these doctors can never be identified. After some preliminary remarks the host of the conference, Dr. A, began:

Dr A: I have been looking forward to this exchange for quite some time and I hope we can cut right to the chase and talk specifically about ritual abuse and about mind-control programming and brainwashing --how it's done, how to get on the inside of it.

Dr. B: Until only recently I didn't believe it. I wasn't willing to discuss it with colleagues such as you before, and I'm still not willing to speak about it publicly.

Dr. C: I have done that in small groups and in consultations, but recently I decided that it's time that somebody started doing something about it.

Dr. D: So we're going to talk about specifics today?

Dr. E: At the international congress I heard about these details for the first time. I thought, "how weird." "Interesting but weird."

41. A REPEALING THOUGHT

I watched C-SPAN once again to celebrate the birth of our country. It was the first time I'd watched C-SPAN since the Clinton campaign. I watched just for a couple of synchronistic hours. They were showing programs they'd taped on June 28 and 29. First there was a program called "Project for the Republican Future". On that program the famous "political consultant and pollster, Dr. Frank Luntz told us that his polls showed that the people in the U.S. today believe the quality of life has gone down since the previous generation and, the majority believe that at the next generation will have even a lower standard of living. He said that the polls showed that the average American believed that there was a moral decline in this country. He said, "For the first time in American history, Americans are pessimistic about their future..."

Is the profession of psychiatry beginning to rival the legal profession as having the most useless information, the most know-nothing, corrupt and mercenary practitioners of any profession?

The proof of the psychiatric pudding might be that doctors who once easily earned \$300,000 or more a year are having a hard time pulling in \$100,000 a year these days. This could be due to the cuts in national health care payments, to the competition that has been created by the lower prices of the HMO's, and/or it could be partly caused by the accumulative effects of the CIA's fifty years of covert manipulation of that profession.

Almost every psychiatrist of the aged generation (especially those who also hold diplomas in psychology) worked for the CIA or another branch of the cryptocracy in one or another dirty project which tested drugs, hypnosis, brain stimulation and a variety of other things on unwitting humans --often employees of the government who'd already signed their lives away. These psychiatrists were hell-bent on seeing that this government chattel would, since they hadn't given their lives for their country, give their minds and souls and too often their children's minds and souls for it.

In any of the professions it's hard to find a whistle blower. Seldom will one lawyer speak ill of a peer. Even harder is it to find justice in the self-regulated profession of health --especially mental health. Doctor's seldom bear witness against other doctors. A good example of the insular attitude which sees regulatory board members looking the other way was the case of Dr. William Jennings Bryan III (WJB3). Great grandson of the great orator William Jennings Bryan, WJB3 was the director of the American Institute of Hypnosis in Los Angeles from the fifties to his death in the seventies. P 1 of 9

Mind Control: (Please be aware mind control is all thoughts to the 5 senses in suggestions 24/7 and not all physical effect of ELF/EMF, but have been nefariously abused secretly before patents.

The Ultimate Brave New World

Technologies for stimulating the brain and controlling the mind can have benefits, but they have a dark side that military and intelligence planners have been exploiting for decades.

Extracted from Nexus Magazine, Volume 13, Number 2
(February - March 2006 & April-May 2006) PO Box 30, Mapleton Qld 4560 Australia.
editor@nexusmagazine.com www.nexusmagazine.com

by Nick Begich, MD 2006 Extracted from: "Controlling the Human Mind 2006

It would also appear possible to create high fidelity speech in the human body, raising the possibility of covert suggestion and psychological direction... Thus, it may be possible to "talk" to selected adversaries in a fashion that would be most disturbing to them.

US Air Force, New World Vistas: Air and Space Power for the 21st Century
The idea that the brain can be made to function at a more efficient and directed level has been the subject of research by scientists, mystics, health practitioners and others for as long as mankind has contemplated such matters. In the last decade, advances in the science of the brain have begun to yield significant results. The results of the research are startling, challenging and, if misused, will be frightening. The certainty to be expected from the research is that it will continue to proceed. The idea that people can be impacted by external signal

generators which create, for example, pulsed electromagnetic fields, pulsed light and pulsed sound signals is not new. The following information demonstrates some of the possibilities and gives hints of the potentials of the technology. On the positive side, researchers in the field of light and sound are making huge progress in a number of areas, including working with learning disabilities, attention deficit disorders, stroke recovery, accelerated learning, drug/alcohol addiction and enhanced human performance. The research has shown that certain brain states can be influenced in a way which causes changes within the brain itself. These changes allow individuals the possibility of influencing specific conditions in the mind and body otherwise thought beyond our direct control. The military and others interested in such things have also focused a large amount of research into this area for the purpose of enhancing the performance of soldiers while degrading the performance of adversaries. What is known is that great strides in the area of behaviour control are now possible with systems developed and under development by most sophisticated countries on the planet. These new technologies represent a much different approach to warfare which our government is describing as part of the "Revolution in Military affairs". While these new technologies offer much for military planners, they offer even more to citizens generally. Their potential use in military applications and "peacekeeping" creates the need for open debate of this new realm of intelligence-gathering, manipulation and warfare. The most basic ethical questions regarding use of these technologies have not been adequately addressed. At the same time that defence and intelligence-gathering capabilities are being sought, independent researchers are fully engaged in seeking positive uses for the technology. The potentials of the technology, like all technology, are great as both a destructive or constructive force for change.

John Marks-CIA BUILDING/Search MANCHURIANS since Hitler and MKULTRA on German Soldiers.....Click here! <http://thewhiteroseii.wordpress.com/> www.mireilletorjman.com

1997 DoD Briefing: 'Others' can set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely using electromagnetic waves By Lori Price 28 Feb 2010 Secretary of Defense William S. Cohen, 28 April 1997: 'There are some reports, for example, that some countries have been trying to construct something like an Ebola Virus [OMG! Who would do such a thing?], and that would be a very dangerous phenomenon, to say the least. Alvin Toffler has written about this in terms of some scientists in their laboratories trying to devise certain types of pathogens that would be ethnic specific so that they could just eliminate certain ethnic groups and races; and others [LOL] are designing some sort of engineering, some sort of insects that can destroy specific crops. Others are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves.' --Just switch 'yours,' 'others' and 'they' with 'U.S.,' 'U.S.' and 'U.S.' This was in 1997. Imagine, after eight years of George W. Bush turbo-funding these lunatics, what they can do now. CIA COVERT OPS and Bio Warfare now Electronic war

Mind Control: (Please be aware mind control is all thoughts to the 5 senses in suggestions 24/7 and not all physical effect of ELF/EMF, but have been nefariously abused secretly before patents.

The Ultimate Brave New World

Technologies for stimulating the brain and controlling the mind can have benefits, but they have a dark side that military and intelligence planners have been exploiting for decades.

Extracted from Nexus Magazine, Volume 13, Number 2

(February - March 2006 & April-May 2006) PO Box 30, Mapleton Qld 4560 Australia. editor@nexusmagazine.com www.nexusmagazine.com

by Nick Begich, MD 2006 Extracted from: "Controlling the Human Mind 2006

It would also appear possible to create high fidelity speech in the human body, raising the possibility of covert suggestion and psychological direction... Thus, it may be possible to "talk" to selected adversaries in a fashion that would be most disturbing to them.

US Air Force, New World Vistas: Air and Space Power for the 21st Century

The idea that the brain can be made to function at a more efficient and directed level has been the subject of research by scientists, mystics, health practitioners and others for as long as mankind has contemplated such matters. In the last decade, advances in the science of the brain have begun to yield significant results. The results of the research are startling, challenging and, if misused, will be frightening. The certainty to be expected from the research is that it will continue to proceed. The idea that people can be impacted by external signal generators which create, for example, pulsed electromagnetic fields, pulsed light and pulsed sound signals is not new. The following information demonstrates some of the possibilities and gives hints of the potentials of the technology. On the positive side, researchers in the field of light and sound are making huge progress in a number of areas, including working with learning disabilities, attention deficit disorders, stroke recovery, accelerated learning, drug/alcohol addiction and

enhanced human performance. The research has shown that certain brain states can be influenced in a way which causes changes within the brain itself. These changes allow individuals the possibility of influencing specific conditions in the mind and body otherwise thought beyond our direct control. The military and others interested in such things have also focused a large amount of research into this area for the purpose of enhancing the performance of soldiers while degrading the performance of adversaries. What is known is that great strides in the area of behaviour control are now possible with systems developed and under development by most sophisticated countries on the planet. These new technologies represent a much different approach to warfare which our government is describing as part of the "Revolution in Military affairs". While these new technologies offer much for military planners, they offer even more to citizens generally. Their potential use in military applications and "peacekeeping" creates the need for open debate of this new realm of intelligence-gathering, manipulation and warfare.

The most basic ethical questions regarding use of these technologies have not been adequately addressed. At the same time that defence and intelligence-gathering capabilities are being sought, independent researchers are fully engaged in seeking positive uses for the technology. The potentials of the technology, like all technology, are great as both a destructive or constructive force for change. The idea of enhancing physical and mental performance while bypassing what heretofore was a long and arduous road to achieve the same results is exciting. Maintaining the research in the open literature and ensuring that constructive uses are encouraged is critical. I began looking into technologies for stimulating brain performance about fifteen years ago. At the time, there were limited tools available compared to what is now possible. Now it is possible to obtain light and sound, electrocranial and biofeedback tools for use in this exploration. Moreover, there are audio materials also available for use with most of these tools.

These audio materials can be used for learning languages, behaviour modification or enhanced performance. The biofeedback side of the new technology is being used to train people to reach specific desired brain states for optimum performance. The use of light and sound devices for stimulating brain activity which is conducive to accelerated learning and relaxation is a growing area of interest to many people. Moreover, the use of these tools in conjunction with biofeedback has been the subject of quickly evolving research. The combined technologies of brain state inducement and biofeedback offer exciting possibilities. It has been found with the combination that a person, in a matter of several weeks, can learn to modify purposefully his/her brain activity in a way which would have taken a Zen master twenty years to accomplish. It has been shown that some children with attention deficit disorders can be taught to regulate their brain activities so that they can learn efficiently without chemicals. It has been demonstrated that recovering stroke victims can more rapidly recover when working with brain-b

iofeedback practitioners and these new tools. The research is also teaching us a good deal about our suggestibility in terms of influences which have an impact on our behaviour. The underlying message that comes with the new technology is the necessity of providing safeguards against misuse. Additionally, recognition of the everyday stimulation we all get and the effect of these information inputs on our learning processes becomes more clear. The suggestibility of humans, particularly when in a fatigued condition, has been exploited by terrorists, cults and others in pursuit of their own aims. The passive suggestibility of radio and television as we weave in and out of the semi-sleep states is for the most part not even recognised. The passive learning situations become even more relevant when we consider how we "receive the news" in our daily lives. The ability to influence thinking, behaviour and performance is indeed a two-edged sword. The 1980s and 1990s were focused on building up the physical body. The 21st century will see a focus on building the mind and optimising mental performance. The idea of merging the new technologies into education is interesting and also calls into question who will decide what is to be learned. In the interim, the possibilities are incredible for those interested in such pursuits. The control of our mental function is no different than the control of the muscles in our bodies. Learning to control or coordinate the activity of our minds will propel our bodies through a much more productive and fuller life. The new tools may offer just such opportunities. On the other side of the issue is the potential for misuse and exploitation of the science. Military planners, law enforcement officials and others are now seeking the covert use of these technologies for controlling the ultimate "information processor" the Human Being.

MK-ULTRA

"Dr Gottlieb, born August 3, 1918, was the CIA's real-life 'Dr Strangelove' a brilliant

bio-chemist who designed and headed MKULTRA, the agency's most far-reaching drug and mind-control program at the height of the Cold War. Though the super-secret MKULTRA was ended in 1964, a streamlined version called MK-SEARCH was continued with Gottlieb in charge until 1972." During this period, substantial interest in mind control was stimulated by Soviet use of microwaves. In 1988, "thirty-five years after security officers first noticed that the Soviets were bombarding the US embassy in Moscow with microwave radiation, the US Government still has not determined conclusively or is unwilling to reveal the purpose behind the beams". The US government did know what was happening. The Soviets had developed methods for disrupting the purposeful thought of humans and were using their knowledge to impact diplomats in the United States embassy in Moscow. In 1994, a report concerning the MKULTRA program was issued, containing the following information:

"In the 1950s and '60s, the CIA engaged in an extensive program of human experimentation, using drugs, psychological, and other means, in search of techniques to control human behavior for counterintelligence and covert action purposes." In

1973, the CIA purposefully destroyed most of the MKULTRA files concerning its research and testing on human behaviour. In 1977, the agency uncovered additional

MKULTRA files in the budget and fiscal records that were not indexed under the name MKULTRA. These documents detailed over 150 subprojects that the CIA funded in this area, but no evidence was uncovered at that time concerning the use of radiation. "The CIA did investigate the use and effect of microwaves on human beings in response to a Soviet practice of beaming microwaves on the US embassy. The agency determined that this was outside the scope of the Advisory Committee's purview. "...The Church Committee found some records, but also noted that the practice of MKULTRA at that time was 'to maintain no records of the planning and approval of test programs'. ...MKULTRA itself was technically closed out in 1964,

but some of its work was transferred to the Office of Research and Development (ORD) within the DS&T under the name MKSEARCH and continued into the 1970s. "The CIA worked closely with the Army in conducting the LSD experiments. This connection with the Army is significant because MKULTRA began at the same time that Secretary of Defense Wilson issued his 1953 directive to the military services on ethical guidelines for human experiments. "Throughout the course of MKULTRA, the

CIA sponsored numerous experiments on unwitting humans. After the death of one such individual (Frank Olson, an army scientist, was given LSD in 1953 and committed suicide a week later), an internal CIA investigation warned about the dangers of such experimentation. The CIA persisted in this practice for at least the next ten years. After the 1963 IG [Inspector-General] report recommended termination of unwitting testing, Deputy Director for Plans Richard Helms (who later became Director of Central Intelligence) continued to advocate covert testing on the ground that 'positive operational capability to use drugs is diminishing, owing to a lack of realistic testing. With increasing knowledge of state of the art, we are less capable of staying up with the Soviet advances in this field'. ... Helms attributed the cessation of the unwitting testing to the high risk of embarrassment to the Agency as well as the 'moral problem'. He noted that no better covert situation had been devised than that which had been used, and that 'we have no answer to the moral issue'. They did have the answers to the moral questions on human experimentation but chose to ignore them, destroy the records, hide the truth and still continue in their efforts. Nothing has changed as each participating organisation, using national security laws, avoids disclosure and accountability. The records which were destroyed contained the evidence necessary perhaps to send some participants to jail for society's version of behaviour modification. Once again, there was no accountability and no recognition of the rights of the individuals damaged by these experiments.

Mind Wars

"For the first time in some 500 years, a scientific revolution has begun that will fundamentally change the world as much as the Renaissance and Enlightenment did. A handful of extraordinary new advances in science are taking humans quickly and deeply into areas that will have profound implications for the future." One of these areas is control of the human mind. The issues surrounding behaviour modification, mind control and information warfare become crystal clear as the facts unfold. The following is taken from a current military document, "The Information Revolution and the Future Air Force" by Colonel John A. Warden III, USAF, which clarifies their position in the emerging area of research, taking a much different direction than the one described above: "We're currently experiencing, on an unprecedented global basis, three simultaneous revolutions, any one of which would be more than enough to shock and confound us. The first revolution, a geopolitical revolution, sees a single dominant power in the world for the first time since the fall of Rome. The opportunities that are inherent in this situation are extraordinary, as are the pitfalls. Unfortunately, there is no one around that has first hand experience in how to deal with that kind of single power dominant world. "The second revolution, and there's a lot of discussion about this so far, is the information revolution. As other people have mentioned, it is following inexorably in tandem behind Moore's law of computing power. Attendant to it, though, is not the creation of new ideas and technologies, but also an exponential growth in the velocity of information dissemination, and for us that is of extraordinary importance. A key part of this information revolution has an awesome impact on competition. The business that introduced a new product ten years ago could count on probably five years before it had to look seriously at potential competitors based overseas. Today, you're lucky if you can count on five months or even five weeks before you are facing the overseas competitor. In today's world, success simply demands rapid introduction of successively new products or military systems. Success now goes to the organization which exploits information almost instantly, while failure is the near certain fate of the organization on which tries to husband or hide ideas. Real simple use it or you're going to lose it. "The third revolution, which is a little bit more complex, is the military/technological revolution, or in some places called the revolution in military affairs. I'm convinced that this is the first military technological revolution ever because we now have, for the first time, a conceptually different way to wage war. We can wage war in parallel now. In the past, communications and weapons technology, especially weapons accuracy, have constrained us to waging serial war. This changes almost everything. "Biological Process Control: As we look forward to the future, it seems likely that this nation will be involved in multiple

conflicts where our military forces increasingly will be placed in situations where the application of full force capabilities of our military might cannot be applied. We will be involved intimately with hostile populations in situations where the application of non-lethal force will be the tactical or political preference. It appears likely that there are a number of physical agents that might actively, but largely benignly, interact or interfere with biological processes in an adversary in a manner that will provide our armed forces the tools to control these adversaries without extensive loss of life or property. These physical agents could include acoustic fields, optical fields, electromagnetic fields, and combinations thereof. This paper will address only the prospect of physical regulation of biological processes using electromagnetic fields. "Prior to the mid-21st century, there will be a virtual explosion of knowledge in the field of neuroscience. We will have achieved a clear understanding of how the human brain works, how it really controls the various functions of the body, and how it can be manipulated (both positively and negatively). One can envision the development of electromagnetic energy sources, the output of which can be pulsed, shaped, and focused, that can couple with the human body in a fashion that will allow one to prevent voluntary muscular movements, control emotions (and thus actions), produce sleep, transmit suggestions, interfere with both short-term and long-term memory, produce an experience set, and delete an experience set. This will open the door for the development of some novel capabilities that can be used in armed conflict, in terrorist/hostage situations, and in training. New weapons that offer the opportunity of control of an adversary without resorting to a lethal situation or to collateral casualties can be developed around this concept. This would offer

significant improvements in the capabilities of our special operation forces. "Initial experimentation should be focused on the interaction of electromagnetic energy and the neuromuscular junctions involved in voluntary muscle control. Theories need to be developed, modeled, and tested in experimental preparations. Early testing using in vitro cell cultures of neural networks could provide the focus for more definitive intact animal testing. If successful, one could envision a weapon that would render an opponent incapable of taking any meaningful action involving any higher motor skills (e.g., using weapons, operating tracking systems). The prospect of a weapon to accomplish this when targeted against an individual target is reasonable; the prospect of a weapon effective against a massed force would seem to be more remote. Use of such a device in an enclosed area against multiple targets (hostage situation)

may be more difficult than an individual target system, but probably feasible. "It would also appear to be possible to create high fidelity speech in the human body, raising the possibility of covert suggestion and psychological direction. When a high power microwave pulse in the gigahertz range strikes the human body, a very small temperature perturbation occurs. This is associated with a sudden expansion of the slightly heated tissue. This expansion is fast enough to produce an acoustic wave. If a pulse stream is used, it should be possible to create an internal acoustic field in the 515 kilohertz range, which is audible. Thus, it may be possible to 'talk' to selected adversaries in a fashion that would be most disturbing to them.

"In comparison to the discussion in the paragraphs above, the concept of imprinting an experience set is highly speculative, but nonetheless highly exciting. Modern electromagnetic scattering theory raises the prospect that ultra-short pulse scattering through the human brain can result in reflected signals that can be used to construct a reliable estimate of the degree of central nervous system arousal. The concept behind this 'remote EEG' is to scatter off of action potentials or ensembles of action potentials in major central nervous system tracts. Assuming we will understand how our skills are imprinted and recalled, it might be possible to take this concept one step further and duplicate the experience set in another individual. The prospect of providing a 'been there done that' knowledge base could provide a revolutionary change in our approach to specialized training. How this can be done or even if it can be done are significant

unknowns [sic]. The impact of success would boggle the mind!" The above report was as a forecast for the year 2020. However, the reality is that these technologies already exist and there are a number of patents in the open literature which clearly show the possibilities. This research is not new but goes back to the 1950s. "A new class of weapons, based on electromagnetic fields, has been added to the muscles of the military organism. The C3I [Command, Control, Communications and Intelligence] doctrine is still growing and expanding. It would appear that the military may yet be able to completely control the minds of the civilian population." The targeting of civilian populations by the military is a significant departure from its history. In the past, the military has used persuasion through real information rather than using deliberate deception and mind manipulation to win populations over.

"A decoy and deception concept presently being considered is to remotely create the perception of noise in the heads of personnel by exposing them to low power, pulsed microwaves. When people are illuminated with properly modulated low power microwaves the sensation is reported as a buzzing, clicking, or hissing which seems to originate (regardless of the person's position in the field) within or just behind the head. The phenomena occurs [sic] at average power densities as low as microwatts per square centimeter with carrier frequencies from 0.4 to 3.0 GHz. By proper choice of pulse characteristics, intelligible speech may be created. Before this technique may be extended and used for military applications, an understanding of the basic principles must be developed. Such an understanding is not only required to optimize the use of the concept for camouflage, decoy and deception operations

but is required to properly assess safety factors of such microwave exposure. Actual testing of certain systems has proven "that movements, sensations, emotions, desires, ideas, and a variety of psychological phenomena may be induced, inhibited, or modified by electrical stimulation of specific areas of the brain. These facts have changed the classical philosophical concept that the mind was beyond experimental reach." The first widespread interest in the subject of mind control hit the mainstream of military think-tanks after the Korean War when returning prisoners of war exhibited significant behavioural changes. In 1956, the following was written into the United States Congressional Record:

"Reports of the treatment of American prisoners of war in Korea have given rise to several popular misconceptions, of which the most widely publicized is 'brain washing'. The term itself has caught the public imagination and is used, very loosely, to describe any act committed against an individual by the Communists. Actual 'brainwashing' is a prolonged psychological process, designed to erase an individual's past beliefs and concepts and to substitute new ones. It is a highly coercive practice which is irreconcilable with universally accepted medical ethics. In the process of 'brainwashing', the efforts of many are directed against an individual. To be successful, it requires, among other things, that the individual be completely isolated from normal associations and environment." The ethical considerations have not changed, but the military's position on the ethics has changed as it has gained significant capabilities in these areas. "Psychological warfare is becoming increasingly important for US forces as they engage in peacekeeping operations. 'In the psychological operations area, we're always looking to build on our existing technologies, so much of this is evolutionary,' [military planner] Holmes said. 'It is critically important that we stay ahead of the technology curve.'" The temptation to dabble in this area has now overcome the ethical considerations. A Russian military article offered a slightly different slant to the problem, declaring that "humanity stands on the brink of a psychotronic war" with the mind and body as the focus. These "psychotronic" weapons aim to control or alter the psyche, or to attack the various sensory and data processing systems of the human organism. In both cases, the goal is to confuse or destroy the signals that normally keep the body in equilibrium.

According to a US Department of Defense directive (S-3600.1, December 9, 1996), "information warfare" is defined as "an information operation conducted during t

ime of crisis or conflict to achieve or promote specific objectives over a specific adversary or adversaries". An "information operation" is defined in the same directive as "actions taken to affect adversary information and information systems". These "information systems" lie at the heart of the modernisation effort of the US armed forces and manifest themselves as hardware, software, communications capabilities and highly trained individuals. Information warfare has tended to ignore the role of the human body as an information or data processor in this quest for dominance, except in those cases where an individual's logic or rational thought may be upset via Dis-information or deception... Yet, the body is capable not only of being deceived, manipulated or mis-informed but also shut down or destroyed just as any other data-processing system. The "data" the body receives from external sources, such as electromagnetic, vortex or acoustic energy waves, or creates through its own electrical or chemical stimuli, can be manipulated or changed, just as the data (information) in any hardware system can be altered. If the ultimate target of information warfare is the information-dependent process, "whether human or automated", then the definition implies that human data-processing of internal and external signals can clearly be considered an aspect of information warfare.

On a much grander scale, the use of mind control was contemplated as far back as 1969

by a former science adviser to President Johnson. "Gordon J. F. Macdonald, a geophysicist specializing in problems of warfare, has written that accurately timed, artificially excited strokes 'could lead to a pattern of oscillations that produce relatively high power levels over certain regions of the earth... In this way, one could develop a system that would seriously impair the brain performance of very large populations in selected regions over an extended period.." This capability exists today through the use of systems which can stimulate the ionosphere to return a pulsed (modulated) signal which, at the right frequency, can override normal brain functions. By overriding the natural pulsations of the brain, chemical reactions are triggered which alter the emotional state of targeted populations. Subliminal Messages and commercial Uses One of the areas where this new technology is being used is in systems to dissuade shoplifters, using sound below the range of hearing. "Japanese shopkeepers are playing CDs with subliminal messages to curb the impulses of the growing band of shoplifters. The Mind Control CDs have sound-tracks of popular music or ocean waves, with encoded voices in seven languages...warning that anyone caught stealing will be reported to the police." A number of devices have been developed to influence behaviour in this way, and patents have been awarded. The following summations are taken from some of these patents dealing with both audio and video programming. Only this time, we are the program: "An auditory subliminal programming system includes a subliminal message encoder that generates fixed frequency security tones and combines them with a subliminal message signal to produce an encoded subliminal message signal which is recorded on audio tape or the like. A corresponding subliminal decoder/mixer is connected as part of a user's conventional stereo system and receives as inputs an audio program selected by the user and the encoded subliminal message." "Ambient audio signals from the customer shopping area within a store are sensed and fed to a signal processing circuit that produces a control signal which varies with variations in the amplitude of the sensed audio signals. A control circuit adjusts the amplitude of an auditory subliminal antishoplifting message to increase with increasing amplitudes of sensed audio signals and decrease with decreasing amplitudes of sensed audio signals. This amplitude controlled subliminal message may be mixed with background music and transmitted to the shopping area." "Data to be displayed is combined with a composite video signal. The data is stored in memory in digital form. Each byte of data is read out in sequential fashion to determine: the recurrence display rate of the data according to the frame sync pulses of the video signal; the location of the data within the video image according to the line sync pulses of the video signal; and the location of the data display within the video image according to the position information." "This invention is a combination of a subliminal message generator that is 100% user programmable for use with a television receiver.

The subliminal message generator periodically displays user specified messages for the normal television signal for [a] specific period of time. This permits an individual to employ a combination of subliminal and supraliminal therapy while watching television."

The above points may seem a bit complicated; however, they can be summarised. These patents are designed to provide a way to hide messages in video or audio formats, masking any suggestions that the programmer wishes to convey. These kinds of messages bypass the conscious mind and are acted upon by the person hearing them; they are not sorted out by the active mind. Although these technologies are being developed for personal use and as security measures, consider the possibilities for abuse by commercial interests where the messages might be "buy, buy, buy", "drink more, don't worry", or some other self-serving script. Should these systems be regulated? By whom and under what conditions? New Standards for What is a Memory "Nevada is currently the only state to allow witness testimony of a person who has undergone hypnosis. As of October 1, 1997, courts hearing both civil and criminal cases can take a hypnotically refreshed testimony, as long as the witness, if a minor, has had the informed consent of parent or guardian, and the person performing the hypnosis is any of the following: a health care provider, a clinical social worker licenced in accordance with 641B of Nevada Revised Statute, or a disinterested investigator." This issue will surely become more complex as technology advances in terms of evidence. When the day arrives that it is possible to change or alter memory completely, as suggested earlier by military officers, what then? How will we separate the real from the unreal? What will be the impact on the burden of proof in courts as it relates to "reasonable doubt"? Again, the emergence of the technology has first to be recognised as real before laws can be constructed and systems established for controlling misuse. Think how long it has taken the courts even to recognise hypnotherapy as valid science. We are hopeful that we will not have to wait so long for legislative bodies to take the initiative to address these issues. Auditory Effects The questions which this section raises are profound. Is it possible to transmit a signal to the brain of a person, from a distance, which deposits specific sounds, voice or other information which can be understood? Is it possible to transfer sound in a way where only the targeted person can hear the "voice in the head" and no one else hears a thing? Is it possible to shift a person's emotions using remote electromagnetic tools? The answer to each of these questions is a resounding "Yes!" The state of the science has passed even the most optimistic predictions, and the capabilities are here now. Military literature suggests that this is possible. A series of experiments, patents and independent research confirm that this technology exists today. While giving testimony to the European Parliament in 1998, I demonstrated one such device to the astonishment of those in attendance. This particular device required physical contact in order to work and was nearly forty years old. This area of research is one of the most important because it points to the ultimate weapon of political control: the ability to place information directly into the human brain, bypassing all normal filtering mechanisms. In 1995, the US Department of Defense put forward the contract, "Communicating via the Microwave Auditory Effect; Awarding Agency: Department of Defense; SBIR Contract Number: F41624-95-C-9007". The description of this technology, which would be used for direct communications with military personnel, is written as follows: "Title: Communicating via the Microwave

Auditory Effect

"Description: An innovative and revolutionary technology is described that offers a means of low-probability-of-intercept Radio Frequency (RF) communications. The feasibility of the concept has been established using both a low intensity laboratory system and a high power RF transmitter. Numerous military applications exist in areas of search and rescue, security and special operations." The feasibility was not only demonstrated in the laboratory but also in the field using a radio-frequency carrier. In the case of the Gulf War, we had always suspected that the reason the Iraqis gave up in mass was not because of the heavy bombardments but because they were being hit with new "nonlethal" systems which created fe

ar and perhaps even worse. Our research uncovered reports which now confirm our suspicions as fact. "What the 'Voice of the Gulf' began broadcasting, along with prayers from the Koran and testimonials from well-treated Iraqi prisoners, was precise information on the units to be bombed each day, along with a new, silent psychological technique which induced thoughts of great fear in each soldier's mind..." This makes a great deal of sense today, given what has become increasingly known about mind-control weapons. "According to statements made by captured and deserting Iraqi soldiers, however, the most devastating and demoralizing programming was the first known military use of the new, high tech, type of subliminal messages referred to as ultra-high-frequency 'Silent Sounds' or 'Silent Subliminals'." The use of these new techniques, we believe, went well beyond the injection of fear and may have involved more powerful signal generators which caused the other symptoms which the world observed, including head pain, bleeding from the nose, disorientation and nausea all possible with so-called nonlethal weapons. The questions which now remain: Are they still using the techniques like an electronic concentration camp in order to control the population? Is this part of the way in which modern governments will suppress rogue nations? The development of the technology followed a very traceable history which began in the early 1960s at the height of the Cold War. In 1961, Dr Allen Frey wrote: "Our data to date indicate that the human auditory system can respond to electromagnetic energy in at least a portion of the radio frequency (RF) spectrum. Further, this response is instantaneous and occurs at low power densities, densities which are well below that necessary for biological damage. For example, the effect has been induced with power densities 1/60 of the standard maximum safe level for continuous exposure. " This observation had incredible ramifications because it meant that within certain ranges RF could create a sound within the brain of a person at energy concentration levels considered too small to be significant. Later that year, a patent was issued to Henry K. Puharich and Joseph L. Lawrence which stated in part: "The present invention is directed to a means for auxiliary hearing communication, useful for improving hearing, for example, and relates more specifically to novel and improved arrangements for auxiliary hearing communications by effecting the transmission of sound signals through the dental structure and facial nervous system of the user." ²⁴ This crude device produced a signal which could be heard in the brain by inducing a vibration which was transferred through the bone in to the inner ear, where it was then carried to the brain via the nervous system. Puharich continued researching along this line, gaining an additional patent in 1965. ²⁵ Both of these inventions required physical contact with the head of the subject. By 1962, Dr Allan Frey had advanced his work and was able to create sound at a distance from the subject, using a pulsed (modulated) radio transmitter. "Using extremely low average power densities of electromagnetic energy, the perception of sounds was induced in normal and deaf humans. The effect was induced several hundred feet from the antenna the instant the transmitter was turned on, and is a function of carrier frequency and modulation." What was occurring in this research were the first attempts to "tune" into the brain of a human in the same manner as "tuning" into a radio station. The same energy was being used; it was just at a different frequency with a slight vibration (modulation) on the carrier wave which delivered the signal. In 1968, G. Patrick Flanagan was issued a patent for a device which also required physical contact with the skin of the subject. "This invention relates to electromagnetic excitation of the nervous system of a mammal and pertains more particularly to a method and apparatus for exciting the nervous system of a person with electromagnetic waves that are capable of causing that person to become conscious of information conveyed by the electromagnetic waves." This invention was much different than what others had created by that time, because this device actually sent a clear, audible signal through the nervous system to the brain. The device could be placed anywhere on the body, and a clear voice or music would appear in the head of the subject. This was as a most unbelievable device which had actually been invented in the late 1950s. It had taken years to convince patent examiners that it worked. The initial patent was only granted after the dramatic demonstration of the device on a deaf e

mployee of the US Patent Office. In 1972, a second patent was issued to G. Patrick Flanagan after being suppressed by the military since 1968. This device was much more efficient in that it converted a speech waveform into "a constant amplitude square wave in which the transitions between the amplitude extremes are spaced so as to carry the speech information". What this did is establish the code of modulation or timing sequences necessary for efficient transfers into the nervous system where the signals could be sent to the brain and decoded as sound in the same way that normal sound is decoded. The result was a clear and understandable sound. The military interest in auditory effects was present since the first inventions were patented, but in 1971 came a system which would allow troops to communicate through a radio transmitter which would render the enemy deaf and disoriented while allowing "friendly" combatants to communicate at the same time. The device is described as follows: "Broadly, this disclosure is directed to a system for producing aural and psychological disturbances and partial deafness of the enemy during combat situations. Essentially, a high directional beam is radiated from a plurality of distinct transducers and is modulated by a noise, code, or speech beat signal. The invention may utilize various forms and may include movable radiators mounted on a vehicle and oriented to converge at a desired point, independently positioned vehicles with a common frequency modulator, or means employed to modulate the acoustical beam with respect to a fixed frequency. During combat, friendly forces would be equipped with a reference generator to provide aural demodulation of the projected signal, thereby yielding an intelligible beat signal while enemy personnel would be rendered partially deaf by the projected signal as well as being unable to perceive any intelligence transmitted in the form of a modulated beat signal." What this says simply is that data-distance personal communication could be achieved by one's own forces while denying it to others and disabling adversaries at the same time. In 1974, it was noted that using a microwave a signal was changed (transduced) by the receiver into an acoustic signal. This signal was "heard" inside or just behind the head. The report stated: "...it was noticed that the apparent locus of the 'sound' moved from the observer's head to the absorber. That is, the absorber acted as a transducer from microwave energy to an acoustic signal. This observation, to the best of our knowledge, has not been described in the literature and may serve as a mechanism mediating the 'hearing' of pulsed microwave signals." By 1989, the science took another leap forward with the combination of the modulated signal on a microwave carrier. This provided a much more efficient delivery of the sound. It was reported: "Sound is induced in the head of a person by radiating the head with microwaves in the range of 100 megahertz to 10,000 megahertz that are modulated with a particular waveform. The waveform consists of frequency modulated bursts. Each burst is made up of ten to twenty uniformly spaced pulses grouped tightly together. The burst width is between 500 nanoseconds and 100 microseconds. The pulse width is in the range of 10 nanoseconds to 1 microsecond. The bursts are frequency modulated by the audio input to create the sensation of hearing in the person whose head is irradiated." Two other patents awarded that year addressed this breakthrough. The first invention related to devices for aiding hearing in mammals: "The invention is based upon perception of sounds which is experienced in the brain when the brain is subjected to certain microwave radiation signals."³² The second invention confirmed the earlier observations: "Sound is induced in the head of a person by radiating the head with microwaves in the range of 100 megahertz to 10,000 megahertz that are modulated with a particular waveform. The waveform consists of frequency modulated bursts. Each burst is made up of ten to twenty uniformly spaced pulses grouped tightly together." In 1992, another patent was issued with the following description: "A silent communications system in which nonaural carriers, in the very low or very high audio frequency range or in the adjacent ultrasonic frequency spectrum, are amplitude or frequency modulated with the desired intelligence and propagated acoustically or vibrationally, for inducement into the brain, typically through the use of loudspeakers, ear phones or piezoelectric transducers." This device had limited practicality in that it required the person to be in contact with or in close proximity to the sending device. When examined together, each of these patents is seen to be a discr

ete step toward a new weapon system. In 1995, it was reported that in the early research, clear sound signals had been sent and received. It is difficult now to determine what level of military or other research was being advanced in these areas. The history is clear from congressional reports that this entire area was of great interest to the intelligence communities. According to Scientists for Global Responsibility: "Drs Alan Frey and Joseph Sharp conducted related research. Sharp himself took part in these experiments and reported that he heard and understood words transmitted in pulse-microwave analogs of the speaker's sound vibrations. Commenting on these studies, Dr Robert Becker, twice nominated for the Nobel Peace Prize, observed that such a device has obvious applications in covert operations designed to drive a target crazy with voices, or deliver undetectable instructions to a potential assassin." Then, in 1996 came another development, a "wireless communication system undetectable by radio frequency methods for converting audio signals, including human voice, to electronic signals in the ultrasonic frequency range, transmitting the ultrasonic signal by means of acoustic pressure waves across a carrier medium, including gases, liquids, or solids, and reconverting the ultrasonic acoustical pressure waves back to the original audio signal". Although this was meant to be used with both receiving and sending hardware, what was determined were the modulation methods for transferring the signal. The real work was yet to be made public in the form of patents. However, the military claims in the area were starting to surface. What was known from experience was that patents were being held back by the government and confiscated by the military. When this intellectual property was seized, the inventors were given a choice: work for the government, or you cannot continue research or even talk about your invention under a national security order. Those who did not cooperate could have their work effectively shut down.

Brain-to-Computer Connections

Major steps are being made to connect biology to information technology. In 1990 came the news that "[s]cientists have succeeded for the first time in establishing a colony of human brain cells that divide and grow in laboratory dishes, an achievement with profound implications for understanding and treating a wide range of neurological disorders from epilepsy to Alzheimer's disease". According to a report in the Wall Street Journal in February 1994: "Researchers said they took a key first step toward creating electronic microchips that use living brain cells. The researchers said they had learned how to place embryonic brain cells in desired spots on silicon or glass chips and then induce the brain cells to grow along desired paths." The other possibility is that both brain cells and computer hardware could be built in the laboratories, creating, perhaps, the first biologically augmented computers.

What's on Your Mind?

A significant initiative was started for use in creating counter-drug measures: the Brain Imaging Technology Initiative. "This initiative establishes NIDA [National Institute on Drug Abuse] regional neuroimaging centers and represents an interagency cooperative endeavor funded by CTAC [Counterdrug Technology Assessment Center], Department of Energy (DOE), and NIDA to develop new scientific tools (new radiotracers and technologies) for understanding the mechanisms of addiction and for the evaluation of new pharmacological treatments." Through neuroimaging, not only could the stated objective be achieved, but through imaging a person's emotional states could be mapped, chemical influences determined and perhaps even specific thoughts read. Back in 1975, Physics Today reported: "Developments in ways to measure the extremely weak magnetic fields emanating from organs such as the heart, brain and lungs are leading to important new methods for diagnosing abnormal conditions." In 1995, a system for capturing and decoding brain signals was patented which includes a transducer for stimulating a person and EEG transducers for recording brainwave signals from the person. It also includes a computer for controlling

and synchronising stimuli presented to the person and at the same time recording brainwave signals, and either interpreting these signals using a model for conceptual, perceptual and emotional thought to correspond to the EEG signals of the person's thoughts or comparing the signals to normal brain signals from a normal population to diagnose and locate the origin of brain-dysfunctional underlying perception, conception and emotion. In other words, the device reads your mind by comparing your brain activity to other people's. In 1996 came this Orwellian development: "...a method for remotely determining information relating to a person's emotional state, as waveform energy having a predetermined frequency and a predetermined intensity is generated and wirelessly transmitted towards a remotely located subject. Waveform energy emitted from the subject is detected and automatically analyzed to derive information relating to the individual's emotional state. Physiological or physical parameters of blood pressure, pulse rate, pupil size, respiration rate and perspiration level are measured and compared with reference values to provide information utilizable in evaluating [an] interviewee's responses or possibly criminal intent in security sensitive areas."

This technology could be used for determining what a person might do, given his totally discernible interior emotions. This technology walks through any behaviour wall a person can erect and goes straight to the brain to see what may be on a person's mind. Inducing behaviour rather than just reading a person's emotional state is the subject of one scientist's work in Canada. "Scientists are trying to recreate alien abductions in the laboratory... The experiment, to be run by

Professor Michael Persinger, a neuroscientist at Laurentian University, of Sudbury, Ontario, consists of a converted motorcycle helmet with solenoids on its sides that set up magnetic fields across a subject's head." This experiment was carried out and was the subject of a Canadian Broadcasting System exposé on mind control. The segment ran on a program called undercurrents in February 1999. This author also appeared in that program, along with several others interested in this field. A 1993 report said that for over 20 years Dr Persinger "...has been working on a theory that connects not only UFOs and earthquakes, but also powerful electromagnetic fields and an explanation of paranormal beliefs in terms of unusual brain activity. He has also found that stimulating another area, the temporal lobes, can produce all sorts of mystical experiences, out-of-body sensations and other apparently paranormal phenomena." This doctor's work suggests that these experiences may be the result of activity in the brain and not the actual experiences of the individuals. He has had some measure of success in re-creating many of these experiences in his subjects. Dr Persinger is also known for his work in studying the effects of ELF [extra-lowfrequency waves] on memory and brain function. In 1991, a method for changing brain waves to a desired frequency was patented. A 1975 patent discussed a similar technology: a device and method for

"...sensing brain waves at a position remote from a subject whereby electromagnetic signals of different frequencies are simultaneously transmitted to the brain of the subject in which the signals interfere with one another to yield a waveform which is modulated by the subject's brain waves. The interference waveform which is representative of the brain wave activity is retransmitted by the brain to a receiver where it is demodulated and amplified. The demodulated waveform is then displayed for visual viewing and then routed to a computer for further processing and analysis. The demodulated waveform also can be used to produce a compensating signal which is transmitted back to the brain to effect a desired change in electrical activity therein."⁴⁷ In simple terms, the brain's activity is mapped in order to read a person's emotional state, conceptual abilities or intellectual patterns. A second signal can be generated and sent back into the brain which overrides the natural signal, causing the brain's energy patterns to shift. This is the "brain entrainment" which causes the shift in consciousness. There are many uses of a positive nature for this kind of technology, as was mentioned at the front of this section, the important factor being who controls the technology and for what purpose.

In January 1998, the following encapsulating statement appeared in the leading scientific journal Nature, quoting Pasteur Institute neuroscientist Jean-Pierre Changeux, chairman of the French national bioethics committee: "But neuroscience

also poses potential risks, he said, arguing that advances in cerebral imaging make the scope for invasion of privacy immense...it will become commonplace and capable of being used at a distance, he predicted. That will open the way for abuses such as invasion of personal liberty, control of behaviour and brainwashing." Dancing to the Tune of an Unknown Drummer In "...a dramatic demonstration of mind reading, neuroscientists have created videos of what a cat sees by using electrodes implanted in the animal's brain. 'Trying to understand how the brain codes information leads to the possibility of replacing parts of the nervous system with an artificial device,' he said." The scientist commenting on this technology Gattett Stanley, assistant professor of biomedical engineering at Harvard saw the future possibility of brain activity mapping being used in creating electronic components to replace damaged parts of the system. The use of mind-mapping had other possibilities as well. Similar research in controlling the behaviour of humans and animals was pursued by Dr Jos Delgado at Yale University, one of the leading research institutions in the United States. Actual testing of certain systems proved that "movements, sensations, emotions, desires, ideas, and a variety of psychological phenomena may be induced, inhibited, or modified by electrical stimulation of specific areas of the brain".⁵⁰ By 1985, Dr Delgado was able to create these effects using only a radio signal sent to the brain remotely, using energy concentrations of less than 1/50th of what the Earth naturally produces. This discovery implied that frequency, waveform and pulse rate (modulation) were the important factors rather than the amount of energy being used. In considering this, it makes sense because the human body does not require high electromagnetic power concentration to regulate its normal functioning. The key was in finding the "tuning" mechanisms for locating the right "receiving station" in the brain. By 1993, publicly released information was being discussed as a result of information openly flowing out of Russia. Meetings were held to assess the threat: the "main purpose of the March meetings was described in the Psychotechnologies memo as to 'determine whether psycho-correction technologies represent a present or future threat to US national security in situations where inaudible commands might be used to alter behavior'". The threat assessment was likely to begin to condition Americans for the public acknowledgement of one of the government's long-held secrets: that the human mind and body can be controlled remotely, without a trace of evidence being left behind. In another quote, one of the leading researchers in this area, Dr Igor Smirnov, began to announce his findings. "But psychological warfare experts on all sides still dream that they will one day control the enemy's mind. And in a tiny, dungeon-like lab in the basement of Moscow's ominously named Institute of Psycho-Correction, Smirnov and other Russian psychiatrists are already working on schizophrenics, drug addicts and cancer patients." The results of this research have been investigated and demonstrated to members of the intelligence community in the United States, and have even been demonstrated by Dr Smirnov in an interview for the Canadian television documentary Undercurrents. This issue is also an interesting one, as can be seen in this 1999 article excerpt. "Fantasies are thought processes involving internal monologues and imaginative sequences which can motivate healthy people to constructive behaviour; likewise, they can inspire unbalanced individuals to destructive or dangerous behaviour. One conclusion from that research was that fantasy played a major role among violent criminals. Researchers learned that criminals often daydreamed their fantasies, and then practiced elements of those fantasies before committing their crime. FBI agents determined that violent criminals often exhibit telltale signs as children and as adults. Hence, disturbed employees or students may demonstrate signs of violent fantasies to close observers. Troubled individuals may be obsessively interested in music with violent lyrics, or may have a drug or alcohol problem. When these signs reveal themselves, they should be reported to a threat management team, which can then neutralize the threat, either by therapy, if rehabilitation is possible, or by firing the employee. Workplace and school Violence is usually preceded by warning signs." The ability to determine a "predisposition" for a behaviour does not mean that a person will make the "choice" to act on their feelings and internal thoughts. Every person on the planet can remember times

when his thoughts were dangerous, immoral or otherwise unacceptable, falling below the standards set by societal and cultural "norms". Yet, we can have these thoughts in the privacy of our own mind. The trend in the application of mind control technology now would make our most private internal thoughts, as we wrestle with the temptations and choices of everyday life, subject to scrutiny by Government and employers. Who will define the rules for psycho-correction? Who will decide what is ethical and right in this area as it develops over the next decade?

Control of the Mind and Body

The predominant brain wave frequencies indicate the kind of activity taking place in the brain. There are four basic groups of brain wave frequencies which are associated with most mental activity. The first group, beta waves (13-35 Hertz or pulses per second), is associated with normal activity. The high end of this range is associated with stress or agitated states which can impair thinking and reasoning skills. The second group, alpha waves (8-12 Hertz), can indicate relaxation. Alpha frequencies are ideal for learning and focused mental functioning. The third group, theta waves (4-7 Hertz), indicates mental imagery, access to memories and internal mental focus. This state is often associated with young children, behavioural modification and sleep/dream states. The last group, ultra-slow delta waves (0.5-3 Hertz), is found when a person is in deep sleep. The general rule is that the brain's predominant wave frequency will be lowest in terms of pulses per second when a person is relaxed, and highest when a person is most alert or agitated.⁵⁴ External stimulation of the brain by electromagnetic means can cause the brain to be entrained or locked into phase with an external signal generator. Predominant brain waves can be driven or pushed into new frequency patterns by external stimulation. In other words, the external signal driver or impulse generator entrains the brain, overriding the normal frequencies and causing changes in the brain waves, which then cause changes in brain chemistry, which then cause changes in brain outputs in the form of thoughts, emotions or physical condition. As you are driven, so you arrive. Brain manipulation can be either beneficial or detrimental to the individual being impacted, depending on the level of knowledge or the intentions of the person controlling the technology. In combination with specific wave-forms, the various frequencies trigger precise chemical responses in the brain. The release of these neurochemicals causes specific reactions in the brain which result in feelings of fear, lust, depression, love, etc. All of these, and the full range of emotional/intellectual responses, are caused by very specific combinations of these brain chemicals which are released by frequency-specific electrical impulses. "Precise mixtures of these brain juices can produce extraordinarily specific mental states, such as fear of the dark, or intense concentration." The work in this area is advancing at a very rapid rate, with new discoveries being made regularly. Unlocking the knowledge of these specific frequencies will yield significant breakthroughs in understanding human health. Radiofrequency radiation, acting as a carrier for extremely low frequencies (ELF), can be used to entrain brain waves wirelessly.

The control of mind and body by using various forms of electromagnetic energy including radio signals, light pulsations, sound and other methods has resulted in several inventions and innovations. The positive health effects and uses have been pursued by private researchers round the world. In 1973, an "...apparatus for the treatment of neuropsychic and somatic disorders herein light, sound, VHF electromagnetic field and heat sources, respectively, are simultaneously applied by means of a control unit to the patient's central nervous system with a predetermined repetition rate. The light radiation and sound radiation sources are made so as to exert an adequate and monotonous influence of the light and sound radiation on the patient's visual analyzers and auditory analyzers, respectively." This results in the brain following the external stimulating source in triggering brain pattern changes which affect the brain immediately and directly. A simple invention patented in 1977 "...provides a device for improving upon the afores

aid application [see patent for full text] in assisting the induction of natural sleep. As stated above, this invention is concerned specifically with an improvement

that will permit the creation of several waveforms such that an analgesic noise device can approximate soothing sounds of nature, i.e., waves, rain, wind." These kinds of devices are available everywhere and are noted for their calming effects in helping people relax and sleep.

In 1980, another patent was issued which disclosed "...a method and apparatus for producing a noise-like signal for inducing a hypnotic or anesthetic effect in a human being. The invention also has application in crowd control and consciousness level training (biofeedback). The invention may also be used in creating special musical effects." This device would have a profound effect in controlling individuals to a point otherwise only achievable through the application of hypnotherapy or drugs. A couple of years later, another device was engineered to create these types of effects, again using very subtle energy: "Brain wave patterns associated with relaxed and meditative states in a subject are gradually induced without deleterious chemical or neurological side effects."

Various systems were perfected and patents issued for controlling brain activity. These inventions generated a whole array of breakthroughs for controlling a person's emotional state, concentration and pain levels and creating other effects as well. In 1990, the results of a study strongly indicated that "...specific types of subjective experiences can be enhanced when extremely low frequency magnetic fields of less than 1 milligauss are generated through the brain at the level of the temporal lobes. Vestibular feelings (vibrations, floating), depersonalization (feeling detached, sense of a presence) and imaginings (vivid images from childhood) were more frequent within the field exposed groups than the sham field exposed group." In a 1996 "new age" invention, quartz crystals are used to create stress relief by slowing brain activity. "Physiological stress in a human subject is treated by generating a weak electromagnetic field about a quartz crystal. The crystal is stimulated by applying electrical pulses of pulse widths between 0.1 and 50 microseconds each at a pulse repetition rate of between 0.5k and 10k [500 and 10,000] pulses per second to a conductor positioned adjacent to the quartz crystal thereby generating a weak magnetic field. A subject is positioned within the weak magnetic field for a period of time sufficient to reduce stress." It is interesting that "New Age" thinkers have played on "crystal magic" as a way to get "in tune" with oneself and relax, and here is a quartz crystal being included as a component of this invention. Again, the crossovers between fiction and science continue to appear.

Consciousness training is also a big theme in cults, religious organisations and others pursuing the "New Age". Science has now gained a greater understanding of how the mind and brain work, so that what used to take years or even decades to achieve can now be mastered in weeks, days or even minutes. For instance, in 1996 a method and apparatus for the use in achieving alpha and theta brainwave states and effecting positive emotional states in humans was developed. Three years before, a patent was issued for a device which could create desired consciousness states: "...in the training of an individual to replicate such states of consciousness without further audio stimulation; and in the transferring of such states from one human being to another through the imposition of one person's EEG, superimposed on desired stereo signals, on another individual, by inducement of a binaural beat phenomenon." Thought transference?

This is interesting in that it speaks to the ideas alluded to earlier by the military in changing the memory of a person by imposing computer-manipulated signals which would integrate with the normal memory of a person. The possibility for abuse is obvious, and the opportunity for personal advancement is great. Imagine gaining education by the transfer of data directly into the human brain by these new methods rather than by the standard methods of learning. A serious consideration in developing these types of memory transfer systems is that they bypass normal intellectual filters: information is deposited into the brain as fact, with

without question or careful consideration. What happens when the new information conflicts with existing information? Would it be possible to include hidden information meant to unduly influence things like religious beliefs, politics or consumption of goods and services? The possibilities are immense and the ethical and moral questions surrounding these matters are equally large. We can no longer avoid the debate. In fact, the debate is lagging far behind the scientific advances. In the interim, there are some simple things we could all do to enhance our own, or our children's, learning capacity by applying simple and available knowledge. For instance, "researchers at the Center for the Neurobiology of Learning and Memory at University of California, Irvine, have determined that 10 minutes of listening to a Mozart piano sonata raised the measurable IQ of college students by up to nine points". This is a simple thing of great use to anyone seeking self-improvement.

Weapons of the Mind

A 1984 paper titled "The Electromagnetic Spectrum in Low-Intensity Conflict" said much about the military's interest in EMR: "The results of many studies that have been published in the last few years indicate that specific biological effects can be achieved by controlling the various parameters of the electromagnetic (EM) field. A few of the more important EM factors that can be manipulated are frequency, wave shape, rate of pulse onset, pulse duration, pulse amplitude, repetition rate, secondary modulation, and symmetry and asymmetry of the pulse. Many of the clinical effects of electromagnetic radiation were first noticed using direct current applied directly to the skin. Later the same effects were obtained by applying external fields. Electromagnetic radiation has been reported in the literature to induce or enhance the following effects.

1. Stimulation of bone regeneration [in fractures]
2. Healing of normal fractures
3. Treatment of congenital pseudarthrosis
4. Healing of wounds
5. Electroanesthesia
6. Electroconvulsive therapy
7. Behavior modification in animals
8. Altered electroencephalograms in animals and humans
9. Altered brain morphology in animals
10. Effects of acupuncture
11. Treatment of drug addiction
12. Electrostimulation for relief of pain
13. Altered firing of neuronal cells

"These are but a few of the many biological effects and uses that have been reported over the past decade. They are not exhaustive and do not include many of the effects reported in the Soviet and East European literature. "As with most human endeavors, these applications of electromagnetic radiation have the potential for being a double-edged sword. They can produce significant benefits, yet at the same time can be exploited and used in a controlled manner for military or covert applications. This paper focuses on the potential uses of electromagnetic radiation in future low-intensity conflicts.

"Potential Military Applications of EMR

"The exploitation of this technology for military uses is still in its infancy and only recently has been recognized by the United States as a feasible option. A 1982 Air Force review of biotechnology had this to say. 'Currently available data allow the projection that specially generated radio frequency radiation (RFR) fields may pose powerful and revolutionary military threats. Electroshock therapy indicates the ability of induced electric current to completely interrupt mental functioning for short periods of time, to obtain cognition for longer periods and to restructure emotional response over prolonged intervals. ' Experience with electroshock therapy, RFR experiments and the increasing understanding of the brain as an electrically mediated organ suggested the serious prob

ability that impressed electromagnetic fields can be disruptive to purposeful behavior and may be capable of directing and or interrogating such behavior. Further, the passage of approximately 100 milliamperes through the myocardium can lead to cardiac standstill and death, again pointing to a speed-of-flight weapons effect.

'A rapidly scanning RFR system could provide an effective stun or kill capability over a large area. System effectiveness will be a function of wave form, field intensity, pulse widths, repetition frequency, and carrier frequency. The system can be developed using tissue and whole animal experimental studies, coupled with mechanisms and waveform effects research. 'Using relatively low-level RFR it may be possible to sensitize large military groups to extremely dispersed amounts of biological or chemical agents to which the unirradiated population would be immune. 'The potential applications of artificial electromagnetic fields are wide ranging and can be used in many military or quasi-military situations. Some of these potential uses include dealing with terrorist groups, crowd control, controlling breeches [sic] of security at military installations, and antipersonnel techniques in tactical warfare... One last area where electromagnetic radiation may prove to be of some value is in enhancing abilities of individuals for anomalous phenomena.'" Quite the papers for the 1980s. Stimulating anomalous phenomena was another interesting point revealed in the Air Force review. What could this mean? In one press report in November 1995, the interest of the CIA was disclosed when it was announced that for "...20 years, the United States has secretly used psychics in attempts to help drug enforcement agencies track down Libyan leader Moammar Gadhafi and find plutonium in North Korea, the CIA and others confirm. The ESP spying operations code named 'Stargate' were unreliable, but three psychics continued to work out of Ft Meade, at least into July, researchers who evaluated the program for the CIA said..." It is also worth pointing out that this report coincided with the public disclosure by military personnel of this project. The story was revealed in David Morehouse's book *Psychic Warrior*.

Col. John Alexander, working out of Los Alamos and a major proponent of this area of research, was quoted as saying: "...there are weapons systems that operate on the power of the mind and whose lethal capacity has already been demonstrated ... The psychotronic weapon would be silent, difficult to detect, and would require only a human operator as a power source."

According to a paper on non-lethal weapons:

"An RF weapon currently under development is the high powered, very low frequency (VLF)

modulator. Working in the 2035 kHz spectrum, the frequency emits from a 12 meter antenna dish to form into a type of acoustic bullet. The weapon is especially convenient because the power level is easily adjustable. At its low setting, the acoustic bullet causes physical discomfort enough to deter most approaching threats. Incrementally increasing the power nets an effect of nausea, vomiting and abdominal pains. The highest settings can cause a person's bones to literally explode internally. Aimed at the head, the resonating skull bones have caused people to hear 'voices'." The weapon was researched by the Russian military more extensively than by the US. Indeed, "...the Russians actually offered the use of such a weapon to the FBI

in the Branch Davidian standoff to make them think that 'God' was talking to them. Concerned with the unpredictability of what the voices might actually say to the followers, the FBI declined the offer. Another RF weapon that was ready for use back in 1978 was developed under the guise of Operation PIQUE. Developed by the CIA, the plan was to bounce high powered radio signals off the ionosphere to affect the mental functions of people in selected areas, including Eastern European nuclear installations." The use of the ionosphere in the CIA's experiments reminds one of the possibilities now available with systems such as HAARP, which was developed 15 years later. What is clear in all of this is that these systems have been developed and hidden from public view. The practice continues to this day. "The next area of non-lethal weapons is primarily used against machinery... these devices can either cause the machinery to stop functioning or to render it

t vulnerable to further, more lethal attacks. In addition to this effect, man has become very dependent upon the use of machines and is often rendered helpless in a situation when they become dysfunctional. Therefore, it is only appropriate that they are covered here. The primary anti-machinery arsenal includes the microwave weapon, the non-nuclear electromagnetic pulse, and the laser weapon. "US Special Operations Command has in its arsenal the portable microwave weapon. The capability of such a weapon is varied in that it can not only disrupt enemy communications, but can also superheat internal organs. Of course, directing this type of weapon towards personnel eliminates it from the non-lethal classification. Developed in the Los Alamos National Laboratory, the weapon forms its signal similar to the RF weapons discussed above in that it directs the energy into a high-powered pulse and destroys transistors and other electrical equipment... On an even smaller scale, a portable EMP weapon could be carried by ground forces to destroy the electrical components in an armored vehicle or tank. This capability is being developed with police forces to emit a pulse that would stop a car almost immediately." These systems offer both promises and risks as we move into the new century. What will be the public reaction to these systems? We suggest that the reaction will cause a significant change in the uses and further developments of these technologies. Additionally, we suspect that monitoring systems would be developed which would allow for the detection of these technologies in order to control abuse. Mind Control Victims Sometimes referred to as "wavies" or "beamers", these individuals are usually dismissed when asserting that they are the victims of mind control weapons testing. In fact: "University of South Florida researchers have published a study showing that fears of the Internet are replacing the CIA and radio waves as a frequent delusion in psychiatric patients. In every case of Internet delusion documented by the researchers, the patient actually had little experience with computers." The problem is that it is difficult if not impossible to sort out which people might be victims and which are delusional. Attempts to determine the reality of the complaints are often the butt of jokes and fear. For example, the University of Albany has "...shut down the research of a psychology professor probing the 'X-Files' world of government surveillance and mind control. At conferences, in papers and research over two semesters, Professor Kathryn Kelley explored the claims of those who say they were surgically implanted with communications devices to read their thoughts." Since the release of our first book, *Angels Don't Play This HAARP: Advances in Tesla Technology*, we have heard from hundreds of people making such claims. We cannot sort out what might be real experimentation from that which resides only in the minds of these people. We believe that the claims should be taken seriously and that people should have some place to go in order to find the truth or gain the medical treatments they otherwise deserve. The history of the United States is littered with examples of people being exploited by scientists working under the cover of darkness provided by "black budgets". Could these reports have a factual basis? We believe that some do. Government control of the mind in order to impose its will on people is best summarised on the wall of the Franklin D. Roosevelt Memorial with an inscription that reads: "They [who] seek to establish systems of government based on the regimentation of all human beings by a handful of individual rulers...call this a new order. It is not new and it is not order."

Endnotes

1. US Air Force, *New World Vistas: Air and Space Power for the 21st Century* Ancillary Volume, Scientific Advisory Board (USAF), Washington, DC, Document #19960618040, 1996, pp. 89-90. EPI402
2. Foster, Sarah, "Cold War legend dies at 80: Famed as CIA's real-life 'Dr Strangelove'", *Worldnetdaily*, March 9, 1999. EPI279
3. Reppert, Barton, "The Zapping of an Embassy: 35 Years Later, The Mystery Lingers", *AP*, May 22, 1988. EPI1112
4. Advisory Committee Staff, Committee on Human Radiation Experiments, *Methodological Review of Agency Data Collection Efforts: Initial Report on the Central Intelligence Agency Document Search*, June 27, 1994. EPI579
5. Petersen, John L., *The Road to 2015: Profiles of the Future*, Waitte Group Press, 1994, ISBN 1-878739-85-9. EPI849
6. USAF, *New World Vistas*, *ibid*.
7. US EPA, *Summary and Results of the April 26-27, 1993 Radiofrequency Radiati*

on Conference, Volume 2: Papers, 402-R-95-011, March 1995. EPI728 8. Oscar, K.J., "Effects of low power microwaves on the local cerebral blood flow of conscious rats", Army Mobility Equipment Command, June 1, 1980. EPI1195 9. Delgado, Jos M .R., Physical Control of the Mind: Toward a Psychocivilized Society, Harper & Row Publishers, New York, 1969. EPI850 10. US Senate, Communist Interrogation, Indoctrination and Exploitation of American Military and Civilian Prisoners, Committee on Government Operations, Subcommittee on Investigations, 84th Congress, 2nd Session, December 31, 1956. EPI1131 11. Cooper, Pat, "US Enhances Mind Games", Defense News, April 17-23, 1995. EPI1154 11a. Chernishev, I., "Can Rulers Make 'Zombies' and Control the World?", Orienteer, February 1997, pp. 58-62. 12. Thomas, Timothy L., "The Mind Has No Firewall", Parameters, vol. XXVIII, no. 1, Spring 1998. EPI525 13. Brzezinski, Zbigniew, Between Two Ages: America's Role in the Technetronic Era, Viking Press, New York, 1970. EPI787 14. McGill, Peter, "'Mind Control Music' Stops Shoplifters", The Sydney Morning Herald, February 4, 1995. EPI95 15. US Patent #4,777,529, October 11, 1988, "Auditory Subliminal Programming System"; Inventors: Schultz et al.; Assignee: Richard M. Schultz and Associates, Inc. EPI265 16. US Patent #4,395,600, July 26, 1983, "Auditory Subliminal Message System and Method"; Inventors: Lundy et al. EPI264 17. US Patent #5,134,484, July 28, 1992, "Superimposing Method and Apparatus Useful for Subliminal Messages"; Inventor: Willson, Joseph; Assignee: MindsEye Educational Systems, Inc. EPI290 18. US Patent #5,270,800, December 14, 1993, "Subliminal Message Generator"; Inventor: Sweet, Robert L. EPI288 19. Hall, E. Gene, "Watch Carefully Now: Solving Crime in the 21st Century", Police, June 1999, vol. 23, no. 6. Source: NLECTC Law Enforcement & Technology News Summary, June 17, 1999. EPI944 20. US Department of Defense (awarding agency), "Communicating via the Microwave Auditory Effect", SBIR Contract Number F41624-95-C-9007. EPI277 21. ITV News Bureau, "A Psy-Ops Bonanza On The Desert", 1991, <http://www.mindspring.com/~silent/xx/daisy.htm>. EPI568 22. ITV News Bureau, "High Tech Psychological Warfare Arrives in the Middle East", 1991, <http://www.mindspring.com/~silent/xx/news.htm>. EPI567 23. Frey, Allan H., "Auditory System Response to Radio Frequency Energy", Aerospace Medicine, December 1961, vol. 32, pp. 1140-1142. EPI370 24. US Patent #2,995,633, August 8, 1961, "Means for Aiding Hearing"; Inventors: Puharich et al. EPI256 25. US Patent #3,170,993, February 23, 1965, "Means for Aiding Hearing by Electrical Stimulation of the Facial Nerve System"; Inventors: Henry K. Puharich and Joseph L. Lawrence. EPI1119 26. Frey, Allan H., "Human Auditory System Response to Modulated Electromagnetic Energy", Journal of Applied Physiology 17(4):689-692, 1962. EPI544 27. US Patent #3,393,279, July 16, 1968, "Nervous System Excitation Device"; Inventor: Flanagan, Gillis Patrick; Assignee: Listening Incorporated. EPI261 28. US Patent #3,647,970, March 7, 1972, "Method and System of Simplifying Speech Waveforms"; Inventor: Flanagan, Gillis P. 29. US Patent #3,566,347, Feb. 23, 1971, "Psycho-Acoustic Projector"; Inventor: Flanders, Andrew E.; Assignee: General Dynamics Corporation. EPI260 30. Sharp et al., "Generation of Acoustic Signals by Pulsed Microwave Energy", IEEE Transactions On Microwave Theory And Techniques, May 1974. EPI817 31. US Patent #4,877,027, Oct. 31, 1989, "Hearing System"; Inventor: Brunkan, Wayne. EPI1124 32. US Patent #4,858,612, Aug. 22, 1989, "Hearing Device"; Inventor: Stocklin, William L. EPI270 33. US Patent #4,877,027, Oct. 31, 1989, "Hearing System"; Inventor: Brunkan, Wayne B. EPI262 34. US Patent #5,159,703, Oct. 27, 1992, "Silent Subliminal Presentation System", Inventor: Lowry, Oliver M. EPI285 35. Scientists for Global Responsibility, "Non-Lethal Defence: The New Age Mental War Zone", issue 10, 1995. EPI810 36. US Patent #5,539,705, July 23, 1996, "Ultrasonic Speech Translator and Communication System"; Inventor: Akerman, M. Alfred et al.; Assignee: Martin Marietta Energy Systems. EPI293 37. Specter, Michael, "Scientists make brain cells grow", Anchorage Daily News, May 4, 1990. EPI527 38. Bishop, Jerry, "Nervy Scientists Move Toward Union Of Living Brain Cells With Microchips", Wall Street Journal, February 1, 1994, p. B3. EPI49 39. ONDCP, CTAC, "Counterdrug Research and Development Blueprint Update", <http://www.whitehousedrugpolicy.gov/scimed/blueprint99/execsumm.htm> 40. Cohen, David, "Magnetic Fields of the Human Body", Physics Today, August 1975. EPI1179 41. US Patent #5,392,788, Feb. 28, 1995, "Method And Device For Interpreting concepts And Conceptual Thought From Brainwave Data And For Assisting F

or Diagnosis Of Brainwave Dysfunction"; Inventor: Hudspeth, William J. EPI1129 42. US Patent #5,507,291, April 16, 1996, "Method And An Associated Apparatus For Remotely Determining Information As To Person's Emotional State"; Inventors: St irbl et al. EPI1130 43. Watts, Susan, "Alien kidnaps may just be mind zaps", The Sydney Morning Herald, November 19, 1994. EPI816 44. Opall, Barbara, "US Explor es Russian Mind-Control Technology", Defense News, January 11-17, 1993. EPI818 45. Persinger, M. et al., "Partial Amnesia for a Narrative Following Application of Theta Frequency EM Fields", Journal of Bioelectricity 4(2):481-494 (1985). EP I372 46. US Patent #5,036,858, Aug. 6, 1991, "Method And Apparatus For Changing Brain Wave Frequency"; Inventors: Carter et al. EPI1127 47. US Patent #3,951,134 , April 20, 1976, "Apparatus And Method For Remotely Monitoring And Altering Bra inwaves"; Inventor: Malech, Robert G.; Assignee: Dorne & Margolin Inc. EPI1122 48. "Advances in Neuroscience 'May Threaten Human Rights'", Nature, vol. 391, Jan uary 22, 1998. EPI116 49. Kahney, Leander, "A Cat's Eye Marvel", Wired.com News, October 7, 1999, at <http://www.wired.com/news/technology/ story/22116.html>. EPI 832 50. Delgado, Jos M.R., Physical Control of the Mind: Toward a Psychocivilize d Society, Harper & Row, New York, 1969. EPI850 51. "DoD, Intel Agencies Look at Russian Mind Control Technology, Claims", Defense Electronics, July 1993. EPI53 8 52. Elliot, Dorinda and Barry, John, "A Subliminal Dr Strangelove", Newsweek, August 21, 1994. EPI542 53. Depue, Roger L. and Depue, Joanne M., To Dream, Perc hance to Kill", Security Management, vol. 43, no. 6, July 1999. Source: NLECTC L aw Enforcement & Technology News, Summary, July 8, 1999. EPI932 54. Hutchison, M ichael, MegaBrain: New Tools and Techniques for Brain Growth and Mind Expansion, 1986. EPI1235 55. US Patent #5,356,368, Oct. 18, 1994, "Method and Apparatus fo r Inducing Desired States of Consciousness", Inventor: Monroe, Robert; Assignee: Interstate Industries, Inc. EPI286 56. Hutchison, MegaBrain, op. cit., p. 114. EPI1235 57. US Patent #3,773,049, Nov. 20, 1973, "Apparatus for the Treatment of Neuropsychic and Somatic Diseases with Heat, Light, Sound and VHF Electromagnet ic Radiation"; Inventors: Rabichev et al. EPI257 58. US Patent #4,034,741, July 12, 1977, "Noise Transmitter and Generator"; Inventors: Adams et al.; Assignee: Solitron Devices Inc. EPI267 59. US Patent #4,191,175, March 4, 1980, "Method an d Apparatus for Repetitively Producing a Noise-Like Audible Signal", Inventor: N agle, William L. EPI269 60. US Patent # 4,335,710, June 22, 1982, "Device for th e Induction of Specific Brain Wave Patterns"; Inventor: Williamson, John D.; Ass ignee: Omnitronics Research Corporation. EPI292 61. US Patent #4,717,343, Jan. 5 , 1988, "Method of Changing a Person's Behavior"; Inventor: Densky, Alan. EPI284 62. US Patent #4,834,701, May 30, 1989, "Apparatus for Inducing Frequency Reduc tion in Brainwave", Inventor: Masaki, Kazumi; Assignee: Hayashibara, Ken. EPI266 63. US Patent 4,889,526, Dec. 26, 1989, "Non-Invasive Method and Apparatus for Modulating Brain Signals Through an External Magnetic Or Electric Field To Reduc e Pain"; Inventors: Rauscher, Elizabeth A. and Van Bise, William L.; Assignee: M egatech Laboratories, Inc. EPI268 64. US Patent #4,227,516, Oct. 14, 1990, "Appa ratus for Electrophysiological Stimulation"; Inventors: Meland et al. EPI283 65. US Patent #4,883,067, Nov. 28, 1989, "Method and Apparatus for Translating the EEG into Music to Induce and Control Various Psychological and Physiological Sta tes and to Control a Musical Instrument"; Inventors: Knispel et al.; Assignee: N eurosonics, Inc. EPI282 66. US Patent # 5,123,899, June 23, 1992, "Method and Sy stem for Altering Consciousness"; Inventor: Gall, James. EPI289. 67. Patent # 5, 352,181, Oct. 4, 1994, "Method and Recording For Producing Sounds and Messages t o Achieve Alpha and Theta Brainwave States and Positive Emotional States in Huma ns"; Inventor: Davis, Mark E. EPI291 68. US Patent #5,289,438, Feb. 22, 1994, "M ethod and System For Altering Consciousness", Inventor: Gall, James. EPI333 69. Ruttan, Leslie A. et al., "Enhancement of Temporal Lobe-Related Experiences Duri ng Brief Exposures To Milligauss Intensity Extremely Low Frequency Magnetic Fiel ds", Journal of Bioelectricity 9(1):33-54 (1990). EPI311 70. US Patent #5,562,59 7, Oct. 8, 1996, "Method and Apparatus for Reducing Physiological Stress"; Inven tor: Van Dick, Robert C. EPI294 71. US Patent # 5,586,967, Dec. 24, 1996, "Metho d and Recording or Producing Sounds and Messages To Achieve Alpha and Theta Brai nwave States in Humans", Inventor: Davis, Mark E. EPI296 72. US Patent #5,213,56 2, May 25, 1993, "Method of Inducing Mental, Emotional and Physical States of Co

nsciousness, Including Specific Mental Activity in Human Beings"; Inventor: Monroe, Robert; Assignee: Interstate Industries, Inc. EPI287 73. Hotz, Robert Lee, "Listening to Mozart a real but temporary IQ builder, study says", Anchorage Daily News, October 15, 1993. EPI529 74. Tyler, Capt. Paul E., MC, USN, "The Electromagnetic Spectrum in Low-Intensity Conflict" in Lt. Col. David Dean (ed.), Low-Intensity Conflict and Modern Technology, Air University Press, June 1986. EPI709 75. Cole, Richard, "ESP spies, 'Stargate' are psychic reality", Saint Paul Pioneer Press, November 30, 1995. EPI491 76. Morehouse, David, Psychic Warrior, Michael Joseph Ltd, UK, St Martin's Press, USA, 1996. 77. Aftergood, Steven, "The 'Soft Kill' Fallacy", Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists, September/October 1994. EPI281 78. Suhajda, Joseph M., "Non-Lethal Weapons for Military Operations Other Than War", at <http://www.usafa.af.mil/wing/34edg/airman/suhajd~1.htm>. EPI348 79. ibid. 80. "Internet Feeds Delusions", Associated Press, July 5, 1999. EPI123 81. Brownstein, Andrew. "U. Albany Suspends implants research", Times Union, August 25, 1999. EPI833 82. Begich, Dr Nick and Jeane Manning, Angels Don't Play This HAARP: Advances in Tesla Technology, EarthPulse Press, Anchorage, 1995. 84. Lalli, Anthony N., "Human Research Subject Protection", at http://www.pw2.netcom.com~allalli/BillSite_analysis/paper_web.html. EPI619 EPI259 Filename: Mind Control.doc Directory: D:\epulse\test\epulseuploads\articles Template: E:\Documents and Settings\raja\Application Data\Microsoft\Templates\Normal.dot Title: Subject: Author: Keywords: Comments: Creation Date: Change Number: Last Saved On: Last Saved By: Total Editing Time: Last Printed On: Mind Control Dr. Nich Begich 1/7/2007 1:48 PM 31/15/2007 10:34 AM Daphne 8 Minutes 1/15/2007 11:18 AM As of Last Complete Printing Number of Pages: 66 Number of Words: 12,883 (approx.) Number of Characters: 73,434 (approx.)

23 of 56Page Bearden was a target and lived a long life programmed with dis-information as agents of CIA.

Scalar Wars

The Brave New World of Scalar Electromagnetics

by Bill Morgan

Page 1 of 24 Bearden was a target and lived a long life programmed with dis-information as agents of CIA.

For the past six months I have been undergoing the greatest paradigm shift I have ever had to go through. It has rattled my nerves and shaken my bones. This intense adjustment of my "world" has come about by studying the information given by Col. Tom Bearden at his website Cheniere. The new knowledge there has necessitated a total revision of my ideas about physical reality, the world we live in, and the future of humanity. This paradigm shifting even actually made me dizzy on certain days as I tried to absorb and digest Bearden's vast amount of information. I am not a scientist at all, just a layman, and I have little comprehension of the math and high physics of this new science called "Scalar Electromagnetics." But there is a great deal of information at Cheniere which needs to become common knowledge as fast as possible, for the sake of the survival of life on earth. To that end I have put together this small primer of Bearden's ideas, as a kind of "beginner's guide" to his website. (I have tried to underline certain words and phrases which are part of the new "jargon" of talking about these "new" phenomena. Also I have taken the liberty of bolding certain words and phrases to help them stick in the mind).

(Note: Throughout "EM" means "electromagnetic," and "LW" means "longitudinal wave")

This article has six sections:

New Waves 2. Tapping the Waves 3. Weaponization 4. Healing 5. Psychoenergetics 6
. As It Stands

1. New waves discovered

Longitudinal EM energy fills vacuum of space, the time domain of spacetime, time as compressed energy, $E=tc^2$, waves of time, phase conjugate wave pairs.

"Electric power is everywhere present in unlimited quantities and can drive the world's machinery without the need of coal, oil, gas, or any other of the common fuels." Nikola Tesla

"At any point and at any time, one can freely and inexpensively extract enormous EM energy flows directly from the active vacuum itself." Tom Bearden was a Lt Col Physicist (1960)

I guess the first thing to try to comprehend is that a "new" kind of electromagnetic (EM) wave has been discovered in the empty vacuum of space called longitudinal waves, which, when engineered, can be an inexhaustible supply of energy in great magnitude at any place in the universe. The word "new" is in quotes because the discovery really goes back to Nikola Tesla and his discovery of what he called "radiant energy." It is also not "new" because the Russians (KGB) have been working on this technology for over 30 years and have weaponized these "new" longitudinal scalar waves to a great degree.

These are the very weapons Nikita Khrushchev spoke of in January, 1960.

"By 1957-8 the Soviets had progressed to the point of a giant scalar EM accident in the Urals which exploded nearby atomic wastes, devastating the area. They had also progressed to development of great new superweapons using their new energetics - weapons to which Khrushchev referred in 1960 when he informed the Soviet Presidium of a new, fantastic weapon in development, a weapon so powerful that it could wipe out all life on earth if unrestrainedly employed." Tom Bearden

After over 30 years of development, and extensive testing around the globe, these new scalar electromagnetic weapons are up and running and ready to go. Tom Bearden, at his website Cheniere, discusses the history of these new scalar electromagnetic weapons in his paper "Historical Background of Scalar EM Weapons."

Some Immediate Implications

The implications of successful engineering of the longitudinal waves are enormous, and will change the world as we know it, one way or another. Among other things, these discoveries mean that:

1. The solutions to the energy crisis and the "oil problem" are in hand. These oil wars are unnecessary. There is endless energy available freely from the domain of time.

2. Unbelievably powerful weapons are not only possible, but are already operating in several nations. The many powers of these weapons are unprecedented and mind-boggling.

3. The cure of diseases such as cancer and AIDS, in fact nearly any disease, has become possible within a few years of sufficient funding. Everyone can be made healthy and stay healthy.

4. Mind control on a mass scale has now become possible, and the machines to do it are already in place in certain nations. It has become possible to mentally enslave whole populations with the twist of a few dials.

So the layman will need to understand that there is a new kind of electromagnetic energy that is altogether different from what he knows, e.g. radio, TV, cell phones, etc. The ordinary EM waves that we have known about are called transverse EM waves, to distinguish them from the new longitudinal EM waves. These scalar waves do not actually exist in our "material" world, but exist only in the vacuum of empty space, or the time domain. And we must keep in mind that this vacuum of space we speak of exists all through everything. Even our bodies are mostly empty space between atoms and molecules. So the gateway to this seething ocean of energy can be there at every point in the universe. This seething ocean of energy is all around us and all through us.

Emptiness is Full

This amazing discovery announces that the "emptiness" of empty space is in fact not empty, but a great ocean of seething energy!

Col. Bearden refers to this ocean of energy as being of the "time domain." It seems like something from Star Trek but this is where scalar electromagnetics has come to. And where it is going may be beyond anything Star Trek could have dreamed of.

We live in a 3-dimensional world, which physics calls "3-space." But there is also spacetime, or 4-space, or the "4th dimension." Then suddenly comes this amazing new knowledge that time itself is actually compressed energy. And it is energy which is compressed by exactly the same factor by which matter is considered compressed energy: the speed-of-light-squared!

So we have a new companion to the famous $E=mc^2$. It is now paired with $E=tc^2$ (where t is actually " Δt ," or change in time). Or (amaze your family and friends and) say:

"E equals em-see-squared"

and

"E equals delta-tee-see-squared"

It has a nice ring to it, like some freedom bell announcing a new era.

And as the atomic bomb released the compressed energy in matter, so can we now unleash the tremendous energy that is compressed into time itself. It gives a completely new meaning to the term "time bomb."

Some New Terminology of Scalar Electromagnetics

A new science, several new names

"Those [Russian] weapon scientists resurrected an old term from the history of electrodynamics, called "energetics". That is their approach to a unified field theory, where everything is based on "energetics". This model as its foundations uses a very similar approach to that "single fundamental unit" model, where energy is the unit. If one makes the energy EM in nature, then one has the Russian energetics approach. This unified approach gathers everything in, including all energy actions and relations in inert matter (the first branch of energetics, called by the same name), all field and matter interactions in living matter (the second branch of energetics, called "bioenergetics"), and all mind operations and mind-matter interactions (the third branch of energetics, called "psychoenergetics"). [ed: sometimes also called "psychotronics" by the Russians]

Rick Andersen in an article called "What is Scalar Electromagnetics?" describes the new science this way:

"Scalar EM is the brainchild of Lt. Col. (retired) Thomas E. Bearden, a systems analyst and wargames specialist who has been advocating a view of electromagnetics which is based on the notion of a vast, unseen background of scalar energies (as opposed to vector energies) which underlie all physical reality.

"If Bearden is correct in his Scalar EM theory, then we can build devices which would enable us to alter gravity, time, inertia, and the apparent mass of an object. This of course has ENORMOUS implications for military applications, space-vehicle drives, time-travel, teleportation, paranormal phenomena, and just about every other area one can think of." http://twm.co.nz/Beard_salem.html

"Time-energy, time-currents, and time-structuring play the dominant role in electromagnetics. Time-as-energy eventually becomes engineerable, as easily as is spatial energy now. We are always dealing with spacetime and with spacetime curvature."

Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Vision_2000_paper.doc

The scalar energy discovered in the vacuum of space is sometimes called "zero-point" energy. Thomas Valone explains how this term came about.

2. Tapping the waves

Endless free energy, Tesla's radiant energy, the dipole as the gateway to the energy of the void, MEG in one year, Bedini, Yakuza, etc. End of Oil, geopolitical chaos, rogue groups

Move Over G.E. & Big Oil, Energy is Everywhere!
Third-world nations set to rise

"Certain powerful interests did not wish the extended electromagnetics to be discovered or taught. That, after all, would lead to free energy and loss of economic control of the citizens. That was precisely why Nikola Tesla had already been suppressed ... Today it is still being suppressed by the orthodox establishment." <http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s25.htm>

The vast seething ocean of energy of the vacuum, the longitudinal scalar EM waves of the time domain, can now be tapped and "transduced" into ordinary (transverse) EM energy in our 3-Space world. The process can be compared to putting a paddlewheel into a river. The energy acquired is free, since the river is there flowing whether we tap it or not. And it is a mighty river, and is not diminished by our paddlewheel.

This means that a permanent solution to the "energy crisis" is at hand, if only those who hold it so secret would give it up to humankind.

It means our species' insane use of oil is no longer necessary. We can make automobiles that need no fuel at all. We can build motors that power themselves. It means that unlimited electrical power can be available for free anywhere in the world. Every house and even shack can have its own power supply.

Of course there is the cost of the equipment at first, but the energy flow is free for the presumably very long life (no moving parts) of the generator. It will

probably take decades to shift over to scalar power.

But the ability to tap the scalar (longitudinal) EM waves of the vacuum (which exists everywhere) also means that unbelievably powerful weapons can be, and already have been developed. In fact these weapons are so dangerous that the fear engendered becomes a psychological obstacle to the grasping of the facts.

I struggled with this myself for months, and even though Tom Bearden had completely convinced me already, it is hard to accept the fact that for everyone on earth the "worst that might happen" has suddenly gotten much worse. It takes time to deal with that, to realize it and get over it.

Indeed, the possibilities of these new weapons, which are tapping the huge energies of time, are so terrifying it is natural for the mind to simply say: "I don't want to hear about that."

And the government, likewise, pretends these weapons do not exist and tries to keep it secret from the people. Because most people would indeed be truly alarmed to know the actual situation. Col. Tom Bearden has decided that the people need to know the truth anyway. As a People on a Planet we must face this now, and ban the use of scalar weapons in war or in mass mind control. The current deployment of these weapons is a world emergency which we must all face.

The physics and mathematics of the longitudinal waves and the time domain are clearly beyond the layman, but I recommend scanning through them anyway just to get a sense of the wonder and the elegance of it all and some of the exotic terms which are used. Two of the most important papers by Col. Bearden are:

Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole

The Final Secret of Free Energy.

Despite the complexity of the science involved, Bearden sums up the essential secret of it all in a few words.

"There is no problem at all in extracting all the energy one wishes from the active vacuum, anywhere in the universe, at any time. Just make a dipole.

The problem is in (1) catching some of that freely gushing EM energy in a circuit containing a load, and (2) dissipating the caught and collected EM energy in that load to power it, without using half the caught energy to destroy the source dipole's).

That is the ONLY real energy problem on the planet, and always has been."

<http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/022502.htm>

A dipole could be a battery, which is polarized into negative and positive. Or the terminals of a generator. Or any magnet with its two poles. Or an atom with its positive and negative charges. Or the earth's magnetic field, the sun, and all heavenly bodies. Even a galaxy must be some kind of mega-dipole. Wherever there is a dipole there is already immense scalar EM energy ushering out of and back into the vacuum. And there have already been demonstrated a number of diverse methods for tapping that energy as it flows. (John Bedini, Edwin Gray, Bruce de Palma, and others). Bearden provides what he calls a "partial list" on his website.

"In other words, nature then gladly gives us as much EM energy flow as we need, indefinitely just for paying a tiny little bit initially to "make the little dipole." After that, we never have to pay anything again, and nature will happily k

keep on pouring out that 3-flow of EM energy for us. This is the giant negentropy mechanism I uncovered, performed in the simplest way imaginable: just make an ordinary little dipole."

Bearden [http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Unnecessary Energy Crisis.doc](http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Unnecessary_Energy_Crisis.doc)

Free Energy has been Suppressed
Secret Government Aware of Free Energy

"In this world of contemporary times, all the agencies, CIA, FBI, KGB, NSA, Electric Power Research Institute, DARPA, Brookings Institution, Henry Kissinger, Edward Teller, et al., all are aware of [free-energy researcher Bruce] De Palma and his ideas.

"Because these individuals and institutions are employed by the ruling elite to forecast the future and satisfy present needs and demands, it is clear that free energy is a threat to the world order constructed by business and the mindset of those who want to own the world.

"Free energy represents Man's aspirations and dreams of freedom and equality, uniform division of resources and the ability to choose one's own future.

"The fact that free energy is suppressed speaks to the greed and self-interest of a ruling elite which, even in the face of an emergency of global starvation, resource depletion and environmental pollution, will not give one inch if it means loss of control. This is an attitude of paranoid delusion and fantasy which can only arise from the alienation of a class of elitists who, through their money, are completely insulated from the reality of the day to day fight for existence of the common man."

<http://depalma.pair.com/Absurdity/Absurdity07/ProblemOfFreeEnergy.html>

Bearden describes one case of suppression when the Yakuza killed the Kawai engine in his very presence in Huntsville, Alabama.

"That night a jet arrived from Los Angeles, with a Yakuza on board. The next morning Kawai no longer controlled his company, his invention, or his own fate. The Kawai party was in fear and trembling. The Yakuza coldly dissolved the agreement, they packed up the two Kawai engines we had, and left. And that was that."

So it is not only governments who are keeping this revolutionary technology from seeing the light of day. The Yakuza? KGB? The Aum Shinrikyo cult? Our "leaders" need to be honest about what is going on, otherwise they look foolish, acting out a kind of "Alice In Wonderland" script before the public, a script that has become completely unbelievable.

Concerning the criminal withholding of this scalar technology by the military black-budget people, and the cover-up of the actual situation regarding scalar weapons throughout the world, Tom has this to say:

"The high government officials of the United States of America grossly violated our constitution and their sworn oaths of office. Our constitution specifically charges the government of the United States to defend the people of the United States. That means our officials are specifically charged with defending our people. Yet they deliberately agreed not to do so, and they deliberately sacrificed us in advance.

"They committed treason of the highest kind, by deliberately surrendering us to total destruction anytime the big balloon goes up."

Energy Crisis Solved

One of the "must read" documents at Cheniere is The Unnecessary Energy Crisis: How to Solve It Quickly, especially since the "oil wars," which Bearden has foreseen for decades, have now already begun.

U.S. Defense Secretary William Cohen

Warns about eco-terrorism using scalar electromagnetic weapons

"Others [terrorists] are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves... So there are plenty of ingenious minds out there that are at work finding ways in which they can wreak terror upon other nations...It's real, and that's the reason why we have to intensify our [counter terrorism] efforts." - Defense Secretary William Cohen, 1997

In a letter to a writer named "Russell" Bearden says,

"In short, Russell, the Secretary of Defense of the United States confirmed that there are indeed novel kinds of EM weapons, right now and have been for some time, which have been and are being used to (1) initiate earthquakes, (2) engineer the weather and climate, and (3) initiate the eruption of volcanoes. We wrote about those exact uses of the weaponry decades ago. Several nations now have such weapons. Three of them (two on one side and the other on a hostile side) are even firing practice shots into Western Australia, as a convenient test range."

<http://www.earthchangestv.com/ufo/0209gandor.htm>

Tesla Howitzers in Weather mode

How to Make Weather

"Engineering the weather is duck soup; they tested that over the U.S. in 1967, and entered upon continuing operations over North America on July 4, 1976 as a grim kind of KGB "Bicentennial Gift" to the United States. Here's how it is done with several interferometers.

In another section at Cheniere are many photos of cloud anomalies which reveal the underlying grid along which the clouds are forming or un-forming. Bearden relates a startling incident in these clandestine ongoing "weather wars."

"During the spring of 1986, abnormally strong Soviet weather engineering occurred over the U. S., causing a drastic drought in the southeastern U.S. This drought was broken by a colleague who used an extremely powerful scalar EM device to redirect jetstreams. A most unusual and unique signature of the "blocking" against the Soviet scalar EM actions resulted: Two huge circulations developed in the atmosphere, clearly showed as two adjacent giant "holes" in the swirling cloud cover over the middle and eastern U.S.

"Between these two giant holes, the cloud circulations formed a stream of clouds, moving to the south, looking very much like a giant vertical "bar" of a huge "Y-shaped" cloud flow.* Several national weathermen commented on this unusual pattern, which had not been observed before. The pattern continued, day after day, as the blocking continued."

* On the weather maps.

<http://www.cheniere.org/books/analysis/history.htm>

Tesla Howitzers in Earthquake mode

How to Make an Earthquake

"Here's how you initiate a very large earthquake with such weapons. Take a convenient fault zone of set of them. Focus the interferometry on the fault zone, in the "diverging" mode, and deposit EM energy there in the rocks on both sides, increasing (slowly) the stress in the rocks by the reverse piezoelectric effect (deposit excess energy, get crystal mechanical movements).

"Do it slowly, and the stress will build up to large pressures well-above a plate slip minimum energy required. At some point, the rocks yield and one or both sides "slip" and move rather sharply, giving a very large earthquake in that zone .

"Do the same thing down in the earth (remember, LWs easily penetrate right through the earth and ocean at will, and so the "interference zone" focus can be inside the earth or beneath the ocean, at will.

"Anyway, focus this thing down to where the active part of the volcano is still slumbering, down where the hole in the plate has been made. Keep increasing the deposition of energy in the magma itself, and eventually the increasing pressure from deep within that volcano, underground, will cause an eruption. Build the energy slow, and the eruption will likely be much larger."

<http://www.earthchangestv.com/ufo/0209gandor.htm>

Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion

Strange Characteristics of Iran Quake, Sep. 1978

Tesla Howitzers in Tesla's "Big Eye" mode

How to make a Big Eye in the Sky

Tesla Howitzers can destroy all life on earth

How to Make a Storm on the Sun!!
(Just make a big mistake with your Tesla howitzers)

The deepest dangers of the use of scalar weapons are frighteningly pointed out by Bearden here where he considers that the sun, earth and moon (actually the whole solar system) is a delicately balanced arrangement of scalar (longitudinal) EM radiation. There is a scalar connection between the earth and the sun, which are both giant dipoles gushing energy in the time domain. Big scalar events on the earth could alter this balance causing true catastrophe.

"Indeed, a solar response could be stimulated so that the Sun would violently belch and destroy our biosphere, among other effects."

Unrestrained scalar warfare could cause huge solar storms? To realize that human activity could actually affect the sun itself is truly mind boggling.

Bearden goes on to say:

"Accordingly, use of huge scalar EM weapons is a double-edged sword. Unless carefully employed, use of the weapons could cause a terrible backlash to the user as well as the victim, and even accidentally cause the destruction of the earth itself. It is not accidental that in 1960 Khrushchev stated that his new fantastic weapon could -- if unrestrainedly used -- destroy all life on earth.

"This appalling backlash potential is apparently what prompted Brezhnev in 1975 to make so strong an effort to get agreement to outlaw the development of "new weapons of mass destruction" more frightful than the mind of man had even dreamed of. Gromyko even introduced such a draft agreement into the proceedings of the United Nations. The first article of the draft agreement indicated that the nature of the weapons referred to would be negotiated. Sadly, the entire Western world did not even know what the Russians were talking about."

3b. Tesla domes provide near-perfect defense shield.

The Tesla howitzers can be used in a nearly impregnable defensive mode whereby they throw up a dome (Tesla Dome) or a sphere (Tesla Globe) of highly powerful electromagnetic energy, enough to "dud" or destroy missiles which try to penetrate them. Once again, this energy is not going through space from the howitzer, but being made to emerge from the local vacuum at the location of the shell. KGB tests of these domes have been witnessed by airline pilots around the world. Bearden gives many examples of the Tesla domes being sighted around the world in his briefing paper "Fer-de-Lance." (Russian dome test, another globe incident, yet another globe test). These giant electromagnetic domes can be hundreds of miles across, or narrowed down more to total impermeability.

3c. Rogue Groups in the government

Bearden fears that these scalar electromagnetic secrets may have fallen into the hands of what he called secret "rogue groups" within the labyrinthine depths of the black-ops special-access domain of the secret government. "In the extreme, such a deep black program can even become a "captured" program," he says, "which is totally in the hands of rogues and no longer reports to or is bound by the dictates of the parent government."

"They have their own agendas. And being rogue groups, they may well bring in unethical, immoral tricks: assassination, bribery, entrapment, disinformation, plausible deniability, etc. A certain percentage of a highly secret rogue group will wind up using all these things and more. It's a human characteristic, the old primate dominance game. Only now disguised and hidden under deep classification.

...

"In highly classified groups, these groups are greatly enabled to joust more widely, unethically, and immorally because it is so deeply hidden. So very deep classification evokes the growth and intensity of rogue groups. It's the old 'Power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely' routine. ... Due to loose formation of rogue groups inside such programs, they may have dual or triple purposes, may not operate under very much legitimate government control at all, and may operate specifically for the purposes of the rogue group or groups that have gained control."

"The involvement of at least some rogue groups, some being "cowboys" who operate well outside all laws and ethics, could also result in such things as assassinations, clandestine testing on individuals without their consent, etc. In short, it could account for what seems to be actually occurring. "

[http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control3/p05.htm](http://www.cheniere.org/explore/articles/mind_control3/p05.htm)

3d. World War III has already begun

Because it is now possible to cripple the power grids and electronics of any nation, that nation could be reduced to economic ruin without ever firing an actual "shot." Without electricity Wall Street cannot operate. Without electricity you quickly need martial law. One no longer needs to wage a conventional war anymore at all. There are now lots of new ways to bring any nation to its knees.

"We are at war, whether we like it or not. And we are going to have strategic strikes on an unparalleled scale for us. Pearl Harbor was nothing compared to what is coming down, once we consider the "augmentation" and such.

"When that factor is considered, then it's a totally new ball game on replacing the power system. There isn't going to be much choice; the old one is going to be destroyed or so badly crippled that it will collapse the U.S. economy in a way we have not seen since 1929. Of course, in such a case hitting us, we will be under martial law, the works, everywhere. For one thing, it's the only way you can keep the cities from imploding from within, by the criminal element, looting, robbing, killing, etc. Simply wait and see; it's on the way."

Although Bearden has for years decried the "scalar-gap," and chided the military for falling so far behind the Russian KGB in the field of scalar electromagnetics, recent statements indicate that things may at last have changed somewhat.

"In the new war, the first phase of WW III has already been completed. Hence President Bush's recognition that this is a total war, and has to be taken to the enemy no matter where he may be hiding or in what sanctuary or in what foreign nation. This is an entirely different war than anything the U.S. has ever fought in its history. And before it is over, it is going to kill more Americans than have died in all the previous wars in our history. The news media and the public have not yet recognized that awful situation and predicament. Most are already thinking that, well, we won in Afghanistan so it's just about over. Instead, it has only just begun.

"Anyway, that's a brief uptake on some of the weapon situation today. Some 10 nations or more now have LWIs, and five have the QPs. I'm still working on how many have the appalling negative EMP weapons, but would estimate 6 or 7 nations have them in one stage or the other, either deployed or in at least advanced development. And in my estimation, the Yakuza will have them within three to five years if they have to build them themselves, and quicker if they can buy them from the Russians, Chinese, or???"

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/030202a.htm>

When he was asked the question "Does the government listen to Tom Bearden?" Bearden said:

"Let me speak carefully. I am very satisfied with how I've been listened to in the quarters where the rubber meets the road. The West is no longer defenseless, not by any means. Cannot amplify it further than that."

<http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/030202a.htm>

Bearden has briefed the government a number of times and the Cheniere website contains a great number of his graphic military briefing slides.

3e. Are the Russians making "UFOs?"

Scalar electromagnetics engineering opens the possibility of antigravity vehicles and "hyperspace travel." In other words we can now make our own UFO's! Of such

scalar-powered antigravity vehicles, which have now become possible, Bearden has this to say:

Also see: Interview with Tom Bearden

(Slide from Cheniere.org)

4. Healing powers of longitudinal waves

Healing via longitudinal waves, time reversal of cells (de-differentiation), Priore's machine, Beardens proposed "blanket" version, using the electric power grid for healing waves or for broadcasting disease patterns. Scalar Biowar.

The good news!

"Any sort of disease whatsoever - physical or mental - will be rapidly curable, simply and cheaply. It will be possible to reverse aging and rejuvenate the person. It will be possible to regrow limbs and straighten misshapen spines - and directly remove the causes of mental diseases and cure them as well. Lifespan will be staggeringly increased, without 'old age's debilitation.' AIDS, cancer, leukemia, and genetic diseases will be completely conquered. The potential for a true golden era is upon us, for all humanity."

Bearden- http://twm.co.nz/beard_interview.htm

Proof of the healing powers of longitudinal waves from the vacuum is seen in the work of Antoine Priore who produced longitudinal scalar waves using a gigantic glass tube filled with plasma. He himself did not understand why it worked or how it cured cancer in animals.

"The Priore team cured terminal tumors, trypanosomias, and other dread diseases in laboratory animals in France, in the 1960s and 1970s, under rigorous scientific protocols by eminent scientists. The Priore project was funded by the French Government to the tune of several millions of dollars (equivalent). <http://www.explorepub.com/articles/energetics.html>

". . . Prior's machines concretely demonstrated a nearly 100% cure of all kinds of terminal cancers and leukemias, in thousands of rigorous laboratory tests with animals. These results were shown to medical scientists as early as 1960." <http://www.cheniere.org/priore/index.html>

Bearden has stated that the longitudinal EM waves can have a healing effect because they always come in pairs called "phase conjugate pairs" and one of the pair is time-reversed. This enables engineering of the waves to "pump" the cells of the body (with waves from the time domain) and actually time-reverse the cells back to a previous healthy condition. The scalar cure of cancer does not involve killing the cancer cells but rather pumping them with time energy into a previous condition. I know, this seems miraculous, and is it not?

Priore and his giant plasma tube

This healing power in the longitudinal waves of the time domain is a mind-boggling thing to face. It took me months to get through it, and to suffer the fact that the cure for cancer and AIDS was right there, in this new scalar electromagnetics technology, and that it has been kept back from the people for so many decades.

des now.

Bearden has a great deal to say about the work of Priore, who himself did not understand why his machine worked. Priore did not know about the longitudinal scalar waves of the time domain. In fact, Tom Bearden has supplied, at last, the missing explanation as to how that big giant two-story glass tube consistently cured cancer in animals.

"The medical implications are enormous. By just reversing the damaged cells back to a previous physical state, this gives a physics mechanism for controlled cellular dedifferentiation, in biology terms. Physicians will time-reverse diseased, damaged or aged cells back to an earlier healthy condition, including all the cellular genetics. Normal cells are just reversed to a slightly younger condition."

"We believe this mechanism explains the revolutionary but baffling electromagnetic cures achieved by a team of outstanding French scientists in the 1960s and early 70s, working with inventor Antoine Prior. In lab animals, cures were achieved for terminal tumors, infectious diseases such as trypanosomiasis, and atherosclerosis. In addition, deliberately suppressed immune systems were dramatically restored.

"We hypothesize that this is the long-sought mechanism of how the living body heals itself. In short, the body's cellular control system induces cellular reversal by weak time-domain pumping of the damaged cells and the affected area. The cellular regeneration system performs all healing of cellular damage in the body; the immune system heals nothing, not even its own damaged cells) .

"For the first time medical science can develop as a science of healing rather than a science of intervention. And it will develop as a science of unlimited healing, since no pathogen can resist action by curved spacetime engines." Bearden

<http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Vision 2000 paper.doc>

Bearden has extended the Priore work, with the previously missing knowledge now in place, and designed a revised system (for irradiating the body with longitudinal waves) which gets rid of Priore's giant glass plasma tube and uses instead an antenna unit which surrounds the body. He has also provided the missing explanation of how it works. There is an article from "Explore" magazine, Part I and Part II.

In fact, Bearden has presented to the U.S. government a plan to use a portable version of a Scalar Healing Blanket where wire channels in the blanket act as a scalar antenna, which can both send and receive scalar electromagnetic waves. A two minute treatment of the waves is sufficient to restore the body to its earlier healthy condition. Thus even thousands could be treated easily and quickly in a biowar mass attack situation.

"To defend against things like anthrax attacks on our civilian population centers, we also have recommended to the U.S. Government the crash development of small, portable treatment machines using similar "antiengine-forming" and cellular reversing "porthole technology". [See Figure 13 on previous page]. Such portable machines could be developed cheaply and quickly, and present government facilities could be used to massively attack the correlated database production problem." The portable treatment units could be cranked out by the hundreds of thousands and flooded down through emergency response agencies such as the police forces, the National Guard, emergency hospitals, emergency response teams, etc."

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control3/p04.htm>

The Scalar Healing Blanket would fit into large suitcase. It has three basic parts, the longitudinal wave generator, a laptop computer, and the antenna-blanket.

The plan was a stroke of Bearden's genius, but unfortunately it fell on befuddled government ears. "Unfortunately, so far the DOD [Dept. of Defense] doesn't even understand what the heck we're talking about!"

Article "Healing with Energy": <http://www.explorepub.com/articles/energetics.html>

"We tried very hard in 1998 to call attention to the extreme national need for the most urgent possible development of a portable computer-controlled treatment device based on the experimentally proven Prior methodology, but extended to a much simpler and far more rapid method of treatment.

"Quick development of this technology could lead to a suitcase size device, capable of treating a patient in less than one minute, and stopping the symptoms and disease progress cold, then reversing it. Three "less than a minute" treatments one week apart would be required for complete cure. As an added advantage, partial reversal of aging in older patients would also be accomplished as a bonus, in addition to time-reversing the damaged and diseased cells...

"The method proposed to the DoD in 1998 used normal EM in a peculiar way to force the body itself to make its own time-polarized EM waves, and pump every part of its cells -- including the genetics -- in the time domain.

"Quite simply, we are going to be struck this way (QP spreading the immune systems of the populace plus professional smallpox, anthrax, etc. BW attacks on our population centers) and by other means we've spoken of in other papers and briefings."

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm>

The Dark Side of the Force:
Creating and broadcasting disease

Speaking of the scalar wave induction of disease by longitudinal wave patterns Bearden refers to work by French scientist Kervran Russian scientist Kaznacheyev, who proved that any disease could be transmitted electromagnetically.

"It works this way: the Kaznacheyev experiments (and others) demonstrated that any cellular disease or disorder can be initiated into cells at a distance, by electromagnetic means (albeit unusual EM in nature). The decades of microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow, was an ongoing set of "stimuli" to ping the U.S. system and, by its response, ascertain how far along (or if it was "along") in its knowledge of such weapons. The radiation was responsible for many health changes in personnel and for the eventual deaths of three U.S. Ambassadors."

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm>

In a letter he writes,

"Yes, the Kaznacheyev experiments were quite real; 15,000 or so in military research institutes in Siberia. As with so many other novel areas investigated and developed by the Soviets, most U.S. investigators just assumed normal EM, which is not what the Kaznacheyev experiments involved, and not what was carrying disease induction patterns from one cell culture to another in rigorous lab tests."

How to "Broadcast" Diseases
Longitudinal EM Biowars

Bearden explains how the new quantum potential weapons can be used to induce disease-at-a-distance in a population, or to "spread" the immune system so thin that a conventional bio-attack would be greatly potentiated. By "broadcasting" virtual disease patterns over a population, the immune system is so overloaded by the presence of the "shadow" diseases that its effectiveness is thinned out.

"In short, alter the internal wavestructure, and one creates a curved spacetime 'engine' that acts on mass in any fashion one chooses to design -- including initiate diseases . . . Now visualize one of these 'vacuum engines' or 'spacetime curvature engines' that acts on mass to generate the exact effects produced by an thrax. (Or any other disease one wishes) . . . Call the virtual state of a disease engine the disease pattern in the "shadow" state, just prior to becoming observable. . . .

"And the master cellular control system responds to "coming events that cast their shadows before". In short, it responds to the upper level of the "shadow state" of a disease, still in the virtual state! (Hey, virtual particles are real, virtual photons are real, virtual ST curvatures are real --- just very fleeting, only for another to immediately arise). The exchange of virtual particles is known to generate all forces in physics anyway! . . .

"So the cellular control system responds to "shadow state" disease patterns. Enter a QP weapon application. Place a quantum potential weapon "area" on the United States, so that the entire populace is in it. The slowly introduce and bring up in the shadow state, the necrotizing fasciitis disease engine. At some point, the cellular control systems will react, and order the immune system into action . In other words, immune system resources will be committed against this "immediately coming" enemy. Bring it on up a little, but still just in the shadow state . Voila! Humans form a bell-shaped distribution curve. And even if the structure of the QP fluctuates a little, fluctuating a bit stronger and a bit weaker, etc . A few of those targeted bodies will now actually develop necrotizing fasciitis . So far, just like the U.S. Embassy targeting, except a different "carrier".

"But now there is an exact signature that this is what is doing it, and not normal vector carriers of disease and contact or exposure infection. The few cases of necrotizing fasciitis that break out will be most puzzling. They will be randomly scattered across the entire nation, and so few that the vector carrier and contact or exposure explanation completely fails."

"And that one happened, right here in the U.S., not so long ago. Check it out.

"So carefully adjust the patterns for, say, 12 major terrible diseases, to that "adjusted and desired shadow state level". Now add all 12 patterns into the internal structure of the quantum potential. Now it has 12 shadow state disease engines in it.

"Place that one on a populace. The cellular control systems order the immune systems into action, and they now have to commit their finite resources to 12 different areas. This greatly thins the response an immune system can make to any one of those 12 disease patterns! In short, it "spreads" the capabilities of the immune system, which can be galvanized to great effort, but only can perform a small bit against each area.

"Suppose one of those "galvanized" areas in the targeted populace's immune systems is anthrax. And suppose the bad guys now hit one or more of those cities with a professional anthrax attack. A former OTA study showed that a professional anthrax aerial spray attack against Washington D.C., dispensing 100 kilograms of anthrax spores in the spray, will account for 1 to 3 million casualties. And that's in an "unthinned" set of immune systems. In the "thinned" set, one can at least double or triple, and even up to five times, that estimate. So conservatively

, now there would be from 2 to 6 million casualties. And even mild anthrax spray attacks in other "thinned" cities would also be amplified.

"That one is being set up, or already set up, right now. There are other such "augmentation" setups also under way.

"So the weapons alluded to by the SecDef in 1997 are already being employed. WW III has already begun, and our populace (and our scientific community) is blissfully unaware of it."

<http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm>

Most of us can remember the strange outbreaks of the so-called "flesh eating disease." It seemed to break out here and there randomly with no known cause. Bearden believes this was a test of the newer quantum potential weapons which go even beyond the capabilities of the Tesla howitzers.

"The Kaznacheyev "disease induction by novel electrodynamics" work is also the basis for the spacetime curvature engines (not EM signals!) carried by quantum potential EM biological weapons for distant induction of diseases etc. into the population of an entire nation or area, such as the U.S.

"This quantum potential disease induction weapon -- capable of attacking an entire population of a nation or area -- has been tested several times in the U.S. at very low levels, in the shadow state only (we explain shortly) and it has a most peculiar signature. E.g., one test used necrotizing fasciitis (flesh-rotting disease) engines.

"The disease 'engine' was deliberately kept down in the 'shadow state' (virtual state, just below the observable state) so that only a tiny bit of the populace with depressed thresholds would "breach the observable threshold' due to the population forming a bell-shaped curve as to the threshold level. The major signature of the test was that the cases of the disease broke out totally statistically and randomly, spread all over, without any 'disease vector' in between.

"In short, it was not spread in any manner required by normal deterministic disease vectoring, but was a totally random set of occurrences. Several other diseases were also tested this way in the American populace, with precisely the same signature."

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm>

"Apparently one planned use of such an augmented clandestine BW weapon will be smallpox, e.g. As you know, the Russians did develop smallpox for biological warfare, and even developed a new strain against which previous vaccination is ineffective.

"The vast numbers of expected casualties, coupled with immune system spreading, are absolutely irresistible to the Russian mind. You can count on it that they have seen that the smallpox is already on site here, in the U.S. and in the hands of professional terrorist teams. Of course, the Russians/KGB will protest they have nothing to do with that! Yet likely the KGB will have flatly arranged it or at least assisted it. The capability for mass destruction of the nation is so lucrative and easy to achieve in advance, that they would never be able to resist doing it."

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm>

Bearden believes the Gulf War Syndrome involved the use of scalar technology to induce a disease state, as he stated in a 1997 interview:

"I'll say this flatly, and I won't answer any further questions about it; the Gulf War Syndrome was induced... It was induced with this stuff. All the rest... was contributing factors that everybody's talking about... There are some deeper signatures, if you look into it very deeply, that show you exactly how it was done and the fact that it was induced. It was a test. It was a test of a very special kind of weapon I have not talked about yet. Anyway you can use it to create diseases."

Bearden http://twm.co.nz/beard_weapon.htm

Besides using the woodpecker grid to target a population, the entire electrical grids of nations can be used as "channels" for disease patterns to be broadcast to all people near that grid. Your own house wiring can become an antenna, broadcasting these "shadow" patterns of disease, weakening your immune system.

And here one faces the frustrating fact that the same power grids could be set to channel patterns which would keep the entire population healthy, rejuvenated, continuously bathing in the time-reversing old-age-defying energy of the spacetime vacuum. We have no idea yet of how long the human life span could be increased with this new technology. People might be able to live two centuries given full humane development of this technology.

5. Psychoenergetics

Mental entrainment, inducing hypnogogic trance, mind control, broadcasting thoughts and feelings, the Ant World, education via EM [LW] mental download, the "Fee lies," revolution in spirituality, "enlightenment machine?" Scalar churches?

Psychoenergetics is simply using the scalar interferometers to manipulate and engineer the human psyche. To me it is the most mind-boggling and frightening aspect of longitudinal wave engineering.

The mind is electromagnetic in nature, and itself of the time-domain. It is not observable in 3-space. There is no thing you can point to that is the mind. As Bearden says, "The mind is time-like."

The longitudinal scalar EM waves are also of the time-domain. By overlaying certain infolded patterns (oscillations in time) on the longitudinal waves, a thought or feeling may be made to arise in a person or persons who are in the interference zone (where the wave beams cross).

The person will not notice anything, feeling that this thought or idea is his or her own idea. The longitudinal wave pattern might be a wave of panic or fear that spontaneously sweeps over you, perhaps inexplicably. It could even be in the form of a sudden intense patriotism. It could be explicit words and phrases, which everyone would think they had thought of by themselves. Or it could be rage and hatred, angry and violent. On the other hand it could also be a continuous sense of docility and placidity. This is the brave new world of psychoenergetics and the coming "Mind Wars."

Scalar Psychoenergetics in its most primitive form simply "entrains" all minds in the target area into a deep hypnogogic trance. In this state of mind people would be suddenly extremely suggestible, and would likely believe anything they are told, and would obey any orders given. Talk about winning the hearts and minds of the American People!

Tom Bearden makes me think of Paul Revere, who heroically conveyed important warnings for the sake of the new nation. But the words of the famous phrase have now strangely and curiously mutated into the once-inconceivable: "One if by land, Two if by mind."

Indeed one strategy in a Mind War would be to simply take over the minds of the "leaders" of the enemy nation. The targeted leader would not be aware that anything was amiss, although he might begin to make unexpected changes in policy.

And are, in fact, any of our "leaders" already having secret thoughts that are not their own? Who knows? Frighteningly, we can no longer be sure. The new sciences of scalar electromagnetics and psychoenergetics are even now plunging humanity into a sudden science-fiction-like world beyond anything in humanity's previous imaginings.

"The Russians reached the point in the mid 1990s that they could take over control of a person's mind, with modified longitudinal EM waves including some time-polarized EM waves, and with a team of specialists (estimate 25-30 per transmitter, and one transmitter and team per controlled person)." Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/misc/time.htm>

In a slide Bearden illustrates how a Scalar War would involve a psychoenergetics attack on the operators of the enemy scalar installation, entraining their minds into hypnogogic trance and getting them to shut down their systems.

And ultimately psychoenergetic warfare goes to the very heart of human identity itself. For if my thoughts might no longer be "mine," then who and what am I? Can my very sense of being "me" be hijacked by some nefarious psychoenergetic scheme? Will the "secret government" eventually dictate directly into your mind how you feel about yourself? Or what you think you are? Or what you should do?

How Does Longitudinal EM Mind Control Work?

The physics of scalar psychoenergetics as expounded by Col. Bearden seems even more arcane and over-my-head than that of extracting energy from the vacuum. I can't understand it, but I look through it anyway. Each time another tiny understanding might occur, or a term might fall into place. I know the mathematics is forever beyond me.

One paper to begin with is Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions. This is such serious stuff that Bearden includes a strong warning about misuse of this knowledge. Psychoenergetics weapons can mentally maim and physically kill.

Warning!

(From "Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions")

"This article refers to experimental research techniques which can be detrimental or lethal in the hands of any but highly skilled, qualified experimental scientists proceeding under proper laboratory safety procedures. The purpose of this article is strictly for information to properly qualified and authorized scientists in certified laboratories. We do not propose or condone any use of these procedures for nonapproved practice of medicine without a license. Neither the publisher nor the author are responsible for accidents or outcomes in the use of these experimental procedures and techniques. Any researcher who performs these procedures and experiments is acting on his or her own volition, and is solely responsible for insuring safety, qualifications, and legality of the acts and their results. We neither suggest nor condone unauthorized experimentation on human subjects. Such is a criminal violation of the constitutional rights of the subject under Federal and State laws, and is both illegal and immoral."

Bearden [http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control1/p01.htm](http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control1/p01.htm)

After the serious warning comes the description of the paper. This is heady stuff for the layman.

"Calling full attention to the special note above, in this paper we present a high-level overview of the novel electromagnetic nature of mind operations, mind and body coupling, and intent - the induction of physical 3-space EM energy changes into the brain and nervous system, and into every cell of the body, from the mind's time-like coherent operations. We summarize the time-polarized electrodynamics used to engineer and affect mind operations and the mind-body coupling loop. Transaction mechanisms whereby differing EM wave polarizations can be transformed one-into-the-other are presented."

Bearden [http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control1/p01.htm](http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control1/p01.htm)

I will leave it to the technically astute to try to understand the mechanisms of operation which are described in scientific language. But there are tidbits for the layman. Here he speaks of the difficulty Western scientists have in opening up to the "immaterial" (longitudinal wave) nature of the human mind.

Western Science Remains Largely Materialistic

"Ironically, most Western scientists are materialists and consider "mind" as a mystical and nonscientific concept. They tend to consider mind operations and functions either to be simply "meat computer" operations and functions, or at best to be very weak ordinary transverse-wave EM operations and functions in the brain and nervous system. This serious self-limitation exists because in the body we measure only weak TW [transverse wave] EM operations and functions correlated to biological behavior and brain operations. We simply do not know how to measure "mind operations" directly.

"With no mind measurements possible and no instruments, it is understandable that Western science considers only the physical side of the mind-matter interface.

"Presently our scientists do not measure the longitudinally-polarized EM wave operations and functions in the body and around it in nature. Few of them are aware that a maelstrom of such LW [longitudinal wave] functions exist in the body and in all of nature in general."

Bearden [http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control1/p05.htm](http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control1/p05.htm)

Western methods of influencing the mind with EM waves have only used transverse waves, not the longitudinal waves of the vacuum. If only transverse waves are used one pretty well has to hit the target mind with a sledgehammer of waves.

Western Science knows only transverse EM waves
Brute Forcing Time Functions versus Fine Control Methods

"Ironically, Western mind control researchers using transverse EM waves for mind control research, are using a brute force method of evoking and using vacuum engines (spacetime curvature engines) and a special form of general relativity, although they do not appear to realize it.

The Ant World

The Final Race for Direct Mind Control of the Entire Human Species

(Perhaps after so many frightening topics a slight break is in order here to con

sider the lighter side of psychoenergetics. For example, what will be the ultimate impact on the entertainment industry?)

The Feelies at Last!

Psychoenergetics will be able to bring about at last, for better or for worse, Aldous Huxley's fanciful idea in his novel "Brave New World," an entertainment format which he called "The Feelies." Those were something you went to, like going to the movies, but you would experience all the actual feelings themselves, as if the depicted events were actually happening to you. Although our "leaders" seem too dim to grasp what is going on in the world of scalar electromagnetics, it should not take some young Hollywood genius too long to understand that The Feelies are now possible, and that the immense megabucks of potential profit more than justify heavy investment in bringing it to market.

6. As it Stands - 2002

"Anyway, it's presently a "Mexican stand-off" with the various parties maneuvering with check and countercheck. That is the real "balance of terror" that is held by such a fragile balance."

"You can see the implications if such weapons fall into the hands of the radical terrorists. Ordinary positive energy EMP shooters can be made fairly readily and cheaply from nearly just Radio Shack parts or surplus parts. It just takes some know-how... When and if the Yakuza [Japanese mafia] gets those (and they will, it's just a question of time), you can begin to appreciate some of the turns that is present terrorism and our war on it will take."

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm>

The very thought of the building of one of these howitzers by "some lone-nut gunman" from Radio Shack parts makes one realize how serious it is for humanity to face the crisis it has come to.

The Disclosure Project

One person working tirelessly to bring to bring these technologies into the open is Dr. Stephen Greer of the Disclosure Project, which is calling for congressional hearings into the issues of UFOs and the free energy technology that was, perhaps in part, reverse-engineered from them.

"Once abundant and nearly free energy is available in impoverished areas for agriculture, transportation, construction, manufacturing and electrification, there is no limit to what humanity can achieve. It is ridiculous obscene even that mind-boggling poverty and famine exists in the world while we sit on classified technologies that could completely reverse this situation." So why not release these technologies? Because the social, economic and geo-political order of the world would be greatly altered. Every deep insider with whom I have met has emphasized that this would be the greatest change in known human history. The matter is so highly classified not because it is so silly, but because its implications are so profound and far reaching. By nature, those who control such projects do not like change. And here we are talking about the biggest economic, technological, social and geo-political change in known human history. Hence, the status quo is maintained, even as our civilization hurtles towards oblivion...

"With the types of weapons currently in the covert arsenal weapons more fearsome even than thermonuclear devices there is no possibility of a survivable conflict. Yet in the darkness of secrecy, actions have been taken on behalf of every human that may endanger our future. Only a full, honest disclosure will correct this situation. It is not possible for me to convey in words the urgency of this."

Greer and his team have assembled hundreds of witnesses, many of whom are military or ex-military, who are ready to testify to congressional hearings what they know about the covert black projects which have kept free-energy and antigravity propulsion technology secret from the people.

Greer points out the need to regulate these technologies so they are limited to peaceful uses, but this is of course difficult when the government simply chooses to pretend they do not exist. In the meantime, as the President and the Defense Department continue the charade of war-as-usual, those scalar (longitudinal wave) installations which DO exist continue to fall into ever more sinister hands. And there is no reporter in the press brave enough to ask, "Mr. Secretary of Defense, what steps are you taking to defend our MINDS from attack by the big Russian longitudinal interferometers?"

Beyond the Howitzers: Quantum Potential Weapons
Do not use EM propagation through space

Latest Update from Tom Bearden - March 2002

The whole situation is changing so fast that when I asked Tom to look over this article he mentioned the seeming contradiction when some of the above statements are taken together. At different times the information he has is updated so one has to keep a kind of running track. He was kind enough to clear up the confusion here with the situation as it stands as of March, 2002.

"We knew of three nations having the QP weapons for some time. Then we found out last year that five nations had it. So that explains my using the figure "three" first (which represented what I knew at the time). Later I found out about the other two nations. China, e.g., only deployed its QP weapon this past year. So that explains the apparent contradiction between me using "five" in later papers and "three" in earlier ones. It was the best information I had at that time. Might mention that so the reader will understand the apparent discrepancy." Tom Bearden

Emptiness is Full of Energy

"The Tao is an empty vessel; it is used, but never filled. Oh, unfathomable source of ten thousand things! "Oh, hidden deep but ever present!
I do not know from whence it comes. It is the forefather of the gods."

Lao Tzu -Tao te Ching

Afterward

Because of the extreme seriousness of the topics brought forward in this article, I asked Tom Bearden to look it over to make sure I had not gotten anything too terribly wrong or mixed up. I did not want to pass on any misunderstanding of my own. I felt a little nervous writing to an eminent scientist, and hoped I had not presumed upon his time.

But Tom was so kind as to answer immediately, and to my relief I had not gotten anything too terribly wrong. Here is his letter, in which he clears up a misunderstanding, and reports on his current health treatment, and gives a call to the young grad students to turn themselves loose in the whole new field of scalar el

ectromagnetics and free energy.

Subject: RE: Article on Tom Bearden and "Scalar Wars"

Date: Fri, 22 Mar 2002 22:54:01 -0600

Bill,

Well, I must say I'm astounded at your persistence and hard work in congealing all that together. My compliments on a hard job quite well done.

Couple tiny things: In the area mentioning Kervran and Kaznacheyev: Kervran was French; Kaznacheyev was and is Russian. Little typo of "spredding" the immune system. Should be "spreading".

We knew of three nations having the QP weapons for some time. Then we found out last year that five nations had it. So that explains my using the figure "three" first (which represented what I knew at the time). Later I found out about the other two nations. China, e.g., only deployed its QP weapon this past year. So that explains the apparent contradiction between me using "five" in later papers and "three" in earlier ones. It was the best information I had at that time. Might mention that so the reader will understand the apparent discrepancy.

Otherwise, it's pretty accurate.

Just now I'm letting the weapons take care of themselves; have to, as I will be recovering now for nearly a year from now after the heart attack last year and discovering that I had contracted mycoplasma (the BW modified kind) in Canada in 1968. Finally got a test which confirmed the chronic mycoplasma (which I had for 33 years!). The stuff burrows inside one's red corpuscles, then draws nutrients from the hemoglobin, hardening it and reducing its ability to take on oxygen (by as much as 50% or more). The resulting symptom is loss of endurance (which I had for that 33 years) -- the so-called "chronic fatigue syndrome".

Many of the Gulf War Veterans who are sick also have it, though they apparently have other complicating factors as well. A very high percentage of persons with chronic fatigue syndrome also have mycoplasma. The treatment for the long-standing mycoplasma infection of that nature is to stay on antibiotics for a year. The only time the mycoplasma is vulnerable is when one wears out a red cell in normal usage, and the body makes a new red cell to replace it. The mycoplasma comes out of the dying cell to infect the new replacement cell, so it is exposed and vulnerable at that specific time and that time only. The antibiotics kills it at that time. Hence the necessity to stay on antibiotics for such a long time so it is continuously in your bloodstream (I've already been on antibiotics for over two months, and have at least 10 more months to go). We also take a little medical oxygen every day.

Another symptom of the mycoplasma infection is the association of runaway fibrillation of the heart. To stop that, there are pills one takes, and they stop it. But they also further reduce the volume of blood pumped by the heart, so that this projects one right back into the hypoxia, dizzy, loss of balance, etc. Catch 22 situation; the fibrillation will build and cause heart attack, stroke, etc. if not stopped, and if stopped it puts you back in the hypoxia which can cause many things! With the conventional treatment, you're damned if you do and damned if you don't. Hence the need for a little extra medical oxygen, so you can take the "heart clamp" pill and stop the fibrillation, but also augment the oxygen enough to continue to survive without a stroke or some such. Interestingly, it's very difficult to even obtain a mycoplasma test, and Medicare fights you tooth and nail over paying for the oxygen. Either they will pay for it or I'll pay for it myself; it is absolutely necessary.

After a heart attack, one is treated in the heart clinic by specialists who are very caring and excellent practitioners, but know nothing of mycoplasma infection, so not consider it even a part of "heart disease", and who are rather puzzled when one has no clogging of the arteries, has the right count of red corpuscles (largely nonfunctional, of course, but there), pumps the right amount of blood, etc. So they identify and treat only the runaway fibrillation, do not prescribe the oxygen -- and essentially place you on a regime as best they know, but one that is guaranteed to kill or maim you or turn you into a totally disabled person or human vegetable via stroke, paralysis, etc. Fortunately my family doctor will prescribe the oxygen anyway, though I may have to pay for it myself. Whatever works!

However, I'm slowly improving little by little, working as much as I'm able to and trying to finish my book: Energy from the Vacuum: Concepts and Principles, and get it to the publisher for publication later this year. Hopefully the book will turn all the interested young grad students and post-docs loose in the free-energy area. They will not have to spend 30 agonizing years to get to where I am, and where a few others are, but can simply start here and go forward. Since speed to develop energy from the vacuum is of the essence because of the world situation, I'm moving on it as fast as I am physically able to.

Meanwhile, working with the AIAS (Alpha Foundation's Institute for Advanced Study), the AIAS (15 authors) has now gotten about 20 scientific papers published in leading journals (Foundations of Physics, Foundations of Physics Letters, Physical Scripta, Optik, etc.) dealing with electromagnetic energy from the vacuum. Several more are either approved for publication or in the review process also. So slowly we are getting it into the mainstream scientific literature. Hopefully it will be in time, but it's cutting it close.

Very best wishes,

Tom Bearden

3rd Paragraph Plans to mind control Corporates and Navy/National Education Assoc. It was estimated that Millions of persons were (1985) put through this type of PROCESSING including most of AMERICAS Corp LEADERS and OFFICIALS. Breaking down of personalities and recondition...

CONNECTION. HIS GOD LURKS BEHIND AN ELECTRONIC CURTAIN; THE MEDIA MANIPULATOR, THE CYBERNETICIST, THE WEAVER OF THE DREAMSCAPE. Manchurian in your sleep molding you and Behavior Modification manipulating your children!

INVISIBLE WARFARE (1976) FOIA Electromagnetic RADIATION WAVES

Lt. Col Tom Bearden Govt Physicist-Bearden was a target and lived a long life programmed with dis-information as are agents of CIA. CIA knew since 1940-47 Act.

"The method proposed to the DoD in 1998 used normal EM in a peculiar way to force the body itself to make its own time-polarized EM waves, and pump every part of its cells -- including the genetics -- in the time domain.

"Quite simply, we are going to be struck this way (QP spreading the immune systems of the populace plus professional smallpox, anthrax, etc. BW attacks on our population centers) and by other means we've spoken of in other papers and briefings."

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm>

The Dark Side of the Force:

Creating and broadcasting disease

Speaking of the scalar wave induction of disease by longitudinal wave patterns Bearden refers to work by French scientist Kervran Russian scientist Kaznacheyev, who proved that any disease could be transmitted electromagnetically.

"Your thoughts are not your own" Since 1975 Russia... was for banning these new Frightful Weapons as Space Preservation Act 2005 Kucinich introduced and did not pass. Russia and China scapegoated as Ruthless. Now Israel, Always with excuses... and not new (1940) Hitler era development and testing was 1950's FOIA. Page 1 of 24 Bearden was a target and lives a long life programmed with dis-information as agents of CIA. Below!

Science skewed and Scientists duped during research 50 yrs ago. 1 of 3 Chapter.

Accelerating maladies for 50+ yrs since Directed Energy Weapon with newcomers still induced today.

Stimulating DNA Remotely and Central Nervous System/Cancer cells/Immune/Skin and ABNORMALITIES!

Scalar Wars

The Brave New World of Scalar Electromagnetics

by Bill Morgan

For the past six months I have been undergoing the greatest paradigm shift I have ever had to go through. It has rattled my nerves and shaken my bones. This intense adjustment of my "world" has come about by studying the information given by Col. Tom Bearden at his website Cheniere. The new knowledge there has necessitated a total revision of my ideas about physical reality, the world we live in, and the future of humanity. This paradigm shifting even actually made me dizzy on certain days as I tried to absorb and digest Bearden's vast amount of information. I am not a scientist at all, just a layman, and I have little comprehension of the math and high physics of this new science called "Scalar Electromagnetics." But there is a great deal of information at Cheniere which needs to become common knowledge as fast as possible, for the sake of the survival of life on earth. To that end I have put together this small primer of Bearden's ideas, as a kind of "beginner's guide" to his website. (I have tried to underline certain words and phrases which are part of the new "jargon" of talking about these "new" phenomena. Also I have taken the liberty of bolding certain words and phrases to help them stick in the mind).

(Note: Throughout "EM" means "electromagnetic," and "LW" means "longitudinal wave")

This article has six sections:

New Waves 2. Tapping the Waves 3. Weaponization 4. Healing 5. Psychoenergetics 6
. As It Stands

1. New waves discovered

Longitudinal EM energy fills vacuum of space, the time domain of spacetime, time as compressed energy, $E=tc^2$, waves of time, phase conjugate wave pairs.

"Electric power is everywhere present in unlimited quantities and can drive the world's machinery without the need of coal, oil, gas, or any other of the common fuels." Nikola Tesla

"At any point and at any time, one can freely and inexpensively extract enormous EM energy flows directly from the active vacuum itself." Tom Bearden was a Lt Col Physicist (1960)

I guess the first thing to try to comprehend is that a "new" kind of electromagnetic (EM) wave has been discovered in the empty vacuum of space called longitudinal waves, which, when engineered, can be an inexhaustible supply of energy in great magnitude at any place in the universe. The word "new" is in quotes because the discovery really goes back to Nikola Tesla and his discovery of what he called "radiant energy." It is also not "new" because the Russians (KGB) have been working on this technology for over 30 years and have weaponized these "new" longitudinal scalar waves to a great degree.

These are the very weapons Nikita Khrushchev spoke of in January, 1960.

"By 1957-8 the Soviets had progressed to the point of a giant scalar EM accident in the Urals which exploded nearby atomic wastes, devastating the area. They had also progressed to development of great new superweapons using their new energetics - weapons to which Khrushchev referred in 1960 when he informed the Soviet Presidium of a new, fantastic weapon in development, a weapon so powerful that it could wipe out all life on earth if unrestrainedly employed." Tom Bearden
After over 30 years of development, and extensive testing around the globe, these new scalar electromagnetic weapons are up and running and ready to go. Tom Bearden, at his website Cheniere, discusses the history of these new scalar electromagnetic weapons in his paper "Historical Background of Scalar EM Weapons."

Examiner.com

Deborah Dupre

Censored Gulf news: UN scientists turn on UN-Al Gore's mind control (video)

â € December 19th, 2010 10:04 pm ET <http://www.examiner.com/human-rights-in-national/un-scientists-turn-on-un-and-al-gore>

Hundreds of billion dollars have been wasted with the attempt of imposing a Anthropogenic Global Warming (AGW) theory that is not supported by physical world evidences...AGW has been forcefully imposed by means of a barrage of scare stories and indoctrination that begins in the elementary school textbooks. -- Brazilian Geologist Geraldo Lus Lino, who authored the 2009 book The Global Warming Fraud : How a Natural Phenomenon Was Converted into a False World Emergency.

UN scientists are among others who have turned on the UN and Al Gore. Over 1000 international scientists from around the globe have written and recently released a new report challenging United Nations Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) and former Vice President Al Gore claims about man-made global warming, blacking-out military manipulation of the environment with secret weapons systems while instilling panic and fear through mind control.

Mind controlled on climate change

"Mind control, the ultimate human rights violation, refers to a broad range of psychological tactics, most often fear-based, that subvert an individual's control of his or her own thinking, behavior, emotions, and/or decision making." (A sorry truth about climate change mind control, Dupre, D., Examiner, Dec. 6, 2009)

The new climate report was presented at the recent United Nations Climate Change Conference in Cancun, Mexico on December 9. It includes choice statements such as that highlighted below by Mark Morano of Climate Depot:

In essence, the jig is up. The whole thing is a fraud. And even the fraudsters that fudged data are admitting to temperature history that they used to say didn't happen...Perhaps what has doomed the Climategate fraudsters the most was their

brazenness in fudging the data -- Dr. Christopher J. Kobus, Associate Professor of Mechanical Engineering at Oakland University, specializes in alternative energy, thermal transport phenomena, two-phase flow and fluid and thermal energy systems." (SPECIAL REPORT: More Than 1000 International Scientists Dissent Over Man-Made Global Warming Claims - Challenge UN IPCC & Gore)

The dissenting scientists now number more than 20 times the number of UN scientists promoting the UN's "media-hyped" climate change promoted in "Summary for Policymakers" according to the new report.

How did the world fall for the UN-Al Gore climate change program? The answer is provided in a recent Rense Radio Program, Rense & Jacobson - Mind Control in America developed into edutainment on Youtube. The presentation documents "the myriad of sophisticated ways a nation's population is socially engineered, primarily through media" writes Mr. Rense. (Youtube: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BZvAc-McLEo>)

"All media is propaganda," stated Dr. Steven Jacobson, introducing the radio program on the subject of mind control as a weapon of war. Dr. Jacobson believes that "All the problems in America are the result of people being led to believe things that are not true."

"Television is by far the most powerful weapon in psychological warfare in history."

"It tells us what's right and wrong, what's acceptable and not acceptable - just as ancient ways of sitting around a fire story telling."

The difference between the power of ancient circle learning and television is TV's refined high-technology for the purpose of manipulating. On his website, Dr. Jacobson states, "Modern technology allows the implementation of these age-old principles on a massive scale to influence the thinking and behavior of large numbers of people. The ultimate control is to control people without their consciousness awareness."

Television induces the state of mind most favorable to losing all sense of time and space, plugging into our nervous system, thus losing capacity for critical thinking according to the Rense-Jacobson interview.

Jacobson stated:

"We were born into a system of lies and deception, right from the get go... that many people expect as being the way things are... considering it natural and normal... If we do not have all the facts on any given issue, our judgement can only be as good as the quality of our information. If we've only been fed half-truths or partial truths, we are disadvantaged."

Likewise, despite popularity of some top "alternative" media sources providing information mainstream media does not, although consistently feeding the public with many full truths but omitting other important truths is an equally dangerous weapon. Tuning into these controlled sources makes the listener and viewer also controlled, disadvantaged - without even realizing it.

Control of media for propaganda campaigns, with "information going right into the subconscious... going past all filters waiting there to be called up" is the primary way people are mind controlled stated Mr. Rense in the interview.

Mr. Rense also states that with television mind control, the trick is to change the state of mind, to disarm it, to take its defenses down, or otherwise modify it so the material can go right into the subconscious, to be called up when the proper stimulation is encountered. It makes the viewer "amenable to all kinds of input which 'they' design all so carefully."

The television is thus a primary weapon to keep people in a state of fear.

"Keeping people afraid for long periods of time is a sign of psychological warfare," Jacobson said.

The carefully designed fear-based man-made global warming PSYOP has been particularly injurious to children, poor people in developing countries and environmentally conscious citizens' who used valuable resources to address what they have been told. This PSYOP has been yet another grand-scale mind control maneuver that directed attention away from U.S. military technological advances that have capacity for profound environmental changes. Still today, most environmentalists do not prioritize in their programs debating and halting this technology in the h

ands of military.

The new Climate Depot report might help.

The new report is an updated version of the 2009 Senate Report that had over 400 scientists who voiced skepticism about the so-called global warming consensus features skeptical voices of over 1,000 international scientists. Many of these are present and former UN IPCC scientists - now turned against the UN IPCC. (The link to the Complete 321-Page PDF Special Report is [here](#).)

Climategate has seen scientists such as noted Princeton Physicist Dr. Robert Austin publicly stating shortly after the scandal broke, "I view Climategate as science fraud, pure and simple," . (See: The Gory truth about climate change mind control, Dupr, D., Examiner, Dec. 6, 2009)

The updated 2010 report includes a dramatic increase of over 300 additional (and growing) scientists and climate researchers since its the last update in March 2009.

Military climate manipulation: Geo-warmaking

International authority on environmental modification military weapon technology, Sister Rosalie Bertell who authored the book, "Planet Earth: The Latest Weapon of War - A Critical Study into the Military and the Environment" (see video below) and was the 1986 recipient of the Right Livelihood award has recently led a related Petition Signed by RightLivelihood Laureates at their 30th Anniversary Conference in Bonn, Germany, 14-20 September 2010.

A frail child from birth, Sister Rosalie Bertell knew early in her life that she would become a nun. She is a Grey Nun of the Sacred Heart, GNSH with a doctorate in biometry. Also known as "The Anti-nuclear Nun," Sr. Bertell, an Environmental Epidemiologist, recently circulated an email for additional Petition signatures. In her email, she simply and directly stated:

"It is morally reprehensible and an offense against humanity and the Earth to interfere with the normal function of the planetary system to cause or enhance storms, hurricanes, tsunamis, monsoons, mud slides, draught, flooding, earth quakes or volcano eruptions."

Geophysical weapons manipulate processes in the earth's crust, and its liquid and gaseous mantle, for military purposes.

In the article, Censored Gulf News: Scientists call on Obama to stop chem-spraying, this reporter wrote:

"The military-BP Gulf of Mexico catastrophe is the result of ENMOD, "Environmental Modification Techniques". ENMOD refers to any technique for changing - through deliberate manipulation of natural processes - the dynamics, composition or structure of the Earth, including its biota, lithosphere, hydrosphere and atmosphere, or of outer space." (Convention on the Prohibition of Military or Any Other Hostile Use of Environmental Modification Techniques, United Nations, Geneva: 18 May 1977 cited in What are environmental modification techniques? Human Rights info 101, Dupre, Examiner, Dec. 6. 2009)

Chemical aerial spraying, also called "chemtrailing," is technically called Stratospheric Aerosol Geoengineering (SAG). Geoengineering, the artificial modification of the earth's climate systems, is an environment modification (ENMOD) science for "deliberate manipulation of natural processes - the dynamics, composition or structure of the Earth, including its biota, lithosphere, hydrosphere and atmosphere, or of outer space that can be applied as a weapon of mass destruction." This is being applied in the Gulf of Mexico region by both drilling into the earth floor, pouring chemicals into the hole, and ongoing chemical aerial spraying.

In this writer's July 25 article, Censored Gulf News: Toxic Rain for Core Exit, it was stated, "The closer people are to the Gulf, the less chance they have for surviving chemicals aerial sprayed by the PMIC based on science of geoengineering that researches and develops geophysical WMDs."

It was also predicted that northern Europeans would suffer and many would not survive the Gulf operation's skilling of the Gulf and Atlantic currents. (See: Gulf c

riminals freeze to death N Europeans, Dupr, D., Examiner, Dec. 3, 2010)

Sr. Bertelli states in her presentation videoed and is embedded below that the military has been working to change direction of the newly discovered Vapour Rivers that keep Earth's waters circulating, and to change jet streams, such as those above the Atlantic Ocean. But this is another example of information not provided on mainstream press or by controlled "alternative" media sources, therefore not prioritized by most alternative groups, environmentalists and other "progressives."

Research Chemist William C. Gilbert published a study in August 2010 in the journal Energy & Environment titled The thermodynamic relationship between surface temperature and water vapor concentration in the troposphere and a paper in August 2009 titled Atmospheric Temperature Distribution in a Gravitational Field. [Update December 9, 2010] Gilbert states in the new report:

I am ashamed of what climate science has become today. The science community is relying on an inadequate model to blame CO2 and innocent citizens for global warming in order to generate funding and to gain attention. If this is what 'science' has become today, I, as a scientist, am ashamed.

Rather than instilling fear, shame, or misdirection, Sr. Bertell has empowered many scientists, environmentalists, and others to advance that which is best for humanity and the planet with her unique depth of knowledge, wisdom and compassion. Sr. Bertell reminds us:

"We have to be part of something larger than ourselves, because our dreams are often bigger than our lifetimes."

(Photo: Sister Rosalie Bertell/My Hero Project)

Copyright 2010 Deborah Dupr. All rights reserved. This article cannot be copied, posted, emailed, or republished without author permission. The author grants permission to copy this article title and first paragraph only - linked to this Examiner page.

Deborah Dupr, B.Sci, MA. Sci, DipContEd, QMHP from U.S. and Australian universities, human and environmental rights advocate over 25 years in U.S., Vanuatu and Australia. Support her work by subscribing to her articles and forwarding the link of this article to friends and colleagues or reposting only title and first paragraph linked to this Examiner page. Email info@DeborahDupre.com. Send targeting and Gulf illness news tips to her with name or anonymously. See her Vaccine Liberty or Death book plus Compassion Film Project DVDs at www.DeborahDupre.com.

GULF AID URGENTLY NEEDED

Obtain a Toxic Survival Kit or have one delivered to a Gulf Coast resident in need: See Gulf Coast Barefoot Doctors online or email info@gcbarefootdocs.org. Learn to become a Gulf Coast Barefoot Doctor here. Supplies are not meeting demand. Please help.

Send aid to Gulf victims by visiting Coastal Heritage Society of Louisiana, spearheaded by humanitarians Joannie Hughes and Kindra Arnesen. (See: chsl.webs.com/) Sign Louisiana's Petition to stop BP/NOAA PR campaign in Louisiana Schools teaching that oil and Corexit are safe. Make Gulf incident reports and view the ongoing, rapidly increasing incidents at oilspill.labucketbrigade.org. Text or call in reports to (504) 27 27 OILSome Immediate Implications

The implications of successful engineering of the longitudinal waves are enormous, and will change the world as we know it, one way or another. Among other things, these discoveries mean that:

1. The solutions to the energy crisis and the "oil problem" are in hand. These oil wars are unnecessary. There is endless energy available freely from the domain of time.
2. Unbelievably powerful weapons are not only possible, but are already operating in several nations. The many powers of these weapons are unprecedented and mind-boggling.
3. The cure of diseases such as cancer and AIDS, in fact nearly any disease, has become possible within a few years of sufficient funding. Everyone can be made healthy and stay healthy.

4. Mind control on a mass scale has now become possible, and the machines to do it are already in place in certain nations. It has become possible to mentally enslave whole populations with the twist of a few dials.

So the layman will need to understand that there is a new kind of electromagnetic energy that is altogether different from what he knows, e.g. radio, TV, cell phones, etc. The ordinary EM waves that we have known about are called transverse EM waves, to distinguish them from the new longitudinal EM waves. These scalar waves do not actually exist in our "material" world, but exist only in the vacuum of empty space, or the time domain. And we must keep in mind that this vacuum of space we speak of exists all through everything. Even our bodies are mostly empty space between atoms and molecules. So the gateway to this seething ocean of energy can be there at every point in the universe. This seething ocean of energy is all around us and all through us.

Emptiness is Full

This amazing discovery announces that the "emptiness" of empty space is in fact not empty, but a great ocean of seething energy!

Col. Bearden refers to this ocean of energy as being of the "time domain." It seems like something from Star Trek but this is where scalar electromagnetics has come to. And where it is going may be beyond anything Star Trek could have dreamed of.

We live in a 3-dimensional world, which physics calls "3-space." But there is also spacetime, or 4-space, or the "4th dimension." Then suddenly comes this amazing new knowledge that time itself is actually compressed energy. And it is energy which is compressed by exactly the same factor by which matter is considered compressed energy: the speed-of-light-squared!

So we have a new companion to the famous $E=mc^2$. It is now paired with $E=tc^2$ (where t is actually " Δt ," or change in time). Or (amaze your family and friends and) say:

"E equals em-see-squared"

and

"E equals delta-tee-see-squared"

It has a nice ring to it, like some freedom bell announcing a new era.

And as the atomic bomb released the compressed energy in matter, so can we now unleash the tremendous energy that is compressed into time itself. It gives a completely new meaning to the term "time bomb."

Some New Terminology of Scalar Electromagnetics

A new science, several new names

"Those [Russian] weapon scientists resurrected an old term from the history of electrodynamics, called "energetics". That is their approach to a unified field theory, where everything is based on "energetics". This model as its foundations uses a very similar approach to that "single fundamental unit" model, where energy is the unit. If one makes the energy EM in nature, then one has the Russian energetics approach. This unified approach gathers everything in, including all energy actions and relations in inert matter (the first branch of energetics, called by the same name), all field and matter interactions in living matter (the second branch of energetics, called "bioenergetics"), and all mind operations and mind-matter interactions (the third branch of energetics, called "psychoenergetics"). [ed: sometimes also called "psychotronics" by the Russians]

Rick Andersen in an article called "What is Scalar Electromagnetics?" describes the new science this way:

"Scalar EM is the brainchild of Lt. Col. (retired) Thomas E. Bearden, a systems analyst and wargames specialist who has been advocating a view of electromagnetics which is based on the notion of a vast, unseen background of scalar energies (as opposed to vector energies) which underlie all physical reality.

"If Bearden is correct in his Scalar EM theory, then we can build devices which would enable us to alter gravity, time, inertia, and the apparent mass of an object. This of course has ENORMOUS implications for military applications, space-vehicle drives, time-travel, teleportation, paranormal phenomena, and just about every other area one can think of." http://twm.co.nz/Beard_salem.html

"Time-energy, time-currents, and time-structuring play the dominant role in elec

tromagnetics. Time-as-energy eventually becomes engineerable, as easily as is spatial energy now. We are always dealing with spacetime and with spacetime curvature."

Bearden: [http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Vision 2000 paper.doc](http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Vision%2000%20paper.doc)

The scalar energy discovered in the vacuum of space is sometimes called "zero-point" energy. Thomas Valone explains how this term came about.

2. Tapping the waves

Endless free energy, Tesla's radiant energy, the dipole as the gateway to the energy of the void, MEG in one year, Bedini, Yakuza, etc. End of Oil, geopolitical chaos, rogue groups

Move Over G.E. & Big Oil, Energy is Everywhere!

Third-world nations set to rise

"Certain powerful interests did not wish the extended electromagnetics to be discovered or taught. That, after all, would lead to free energy and loss of economic control of the citizens. That was precisely why Nikola Tesla had already been suppressed ... Today it is still being suppressed by the orthodox establishment ." <http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s25.htm>

The vast seething ocean of energy of the vacuum, the longitudinal scalar EM waves of the time domain, can now be tapped and "transduced" into ordinary (transverse) EM energy in our 3-Space world. The process can be compared to putting a paddlewheel into a river. The energy acquired is free, since the river is there flowing whether we tap it or not. And it is a mighty river, and is not diminished by our paddlewheel.

This means that a permanent solution to the "energy crisis" is at hand, if only those who hold it so secret would give it up to humankind.

It means our species' insane use of oil is no longer necessary. We can make automobiles that need no fuel at all. We can build motors that power themselves. It means that unlimited electrical power can be available for free anywhere in the world. Every house and even shack can have its own power supply.

Of course there is the cost of the equipment at first, but the energy flow is free for the presumably very long life (no moving parts) of the generator. It will probably take decades to shift over to scalar power.

But the ability to tap the scalar (longitudinal) EM waves of the vacuum (which exists everywhere) also means that unbelievably powerful weapons can be, and already have been developed. In fact these weapons are so dangerous that the fear engendered becomes a psychological obstacle to the grasping of the facts.

I struggled with this myself for months, and even though Tom Bearden had completely convinced me already, it is hard to accept the fact that for everyone on earth the "worst that might happen" has suddenly gotten much worse. It takes time to deal with that, to realize it and get over it.

Indeed, the possibilities of these new weapons, which are tapping the huge energies of time, are so terrifying it is natural for the mind to simply say: "I don't want to hear about that."

And the government, likewise, pretends these weapons do not exist and tries to keep it secret from the people. Because most people would indeed be truly alarmed to know the actual situation. Col. Tom Bearden has decided that the people need to know the truth anyway. As a People on a Planet we must face this now, and ban the use of scalar weapons in war or in mass mind control. The current deployment of these weapons is a world emergency which we must all face.

The physics and mathematics of the longitudinal waves and the time domain are clearly beyond the layman, but I recommend scanning through them anyway just to get a sense of the wonder and the elegance of it all and some of the exotic terms which are used. Two of the most important papers by Col. Bearden are:

Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole

The Final Secret of Free Energy.

Despite the complexity of the science involved, Bearden sums up the essential secret of it all in a few words.

"There is no problem at all in extracting all the energy one wishes from the active vacuum, anywhere in the universe, at any time. Just make a dipole. The problem is in (1) catching some of that freely gushing EM energy in a circuit containing a load, and (2) dissipating the caught and collected EM energy in that load to power it, without using half the caught energy to destroy the source dipole's).

That is the ONLY real energy problem on the planet, and always has been."

<http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/022502.htm>

A dipole could be a battery, which is polarized into negative and positive. Or the terminals of a generator. Or any magnet with its two poles. Or an atom with its positive and negative charges. Or the earth's magnetic field, the sun, and all heavenly bodies. Even a galaxy must be some kind of mega-dipole. Wherever there is a dipole there is already immense scalar EM energy ushering out of and back into the vacuum. And there have already been demonstrated a number of diverse methods for tapping that energy as it flows. (John Bedini, Edwin Gray, Bruce de Palma, and others). Bearden provides what he calls a "partial list" on his website.

"In other words, nature then gladly gives us as much EM energy flow as we need, indefinitely just for paying a tiny little bit initially to "make the little dipole." After that, we never have to pay anything again, and nature will happily keep on pouring out that 3-flow of EM energy for us. This is the giant negentropy mechanism I uncovered, performed in the simplest way imaginable: just make an ordinary little dipole."

Bearden [http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Unnecessary Energy Crisis.doc](http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Unnecessary%20Energy%20Crisis.doc)

Free Energy has been Suppressed

Secret Government Aware of Free Energy

"In this world of contemporary times, all the agencies, CIA, FBI, KGB, NSA, Electric Power Research Institute, DARPA, Brookings Institution, Henry Kissinger, Edward Teller, et al., all are aware of [free-energy researcher Bruce] De Palma and his ideas.

"Because these individuals and institutions are employed by the ruling elite to forecast the future and satisfy present needs and demands, it is clear that free energy is a threat to the world order constructed by business and the mindset of those who want to own the world.

"Free energy represents Man's aspirations and dreams of freedom and equality, uniform division of resources and the ability to choose one's own future.

"The fact that free energy is suppressed speaks to the greed and self-interest of a ruling elite which, even in the face of an emergency of global starvation, resource depletion and environmental pollution, will not give one inch if it means loss of control. This is an attitude of paranoid delusion and fantasy which can only arise from the alienation of a class of elitists who, through their money, are completely insulated from the reality of the day to day fight for existence of the common man."

<http://depalma.pair.com/Absurdity/Absurdity07/ProblemOfFreeEnergy.html>

Bearden describes one case of suppression when the Yakuza killed the Kawai engine in his very presence in Huntsville, Alabama.

"That night a jet arrived from Los Angeles, with a Yakuza on board. The next morning Kawai no longer controlled his company, his invention, or his own fate. The Kawai party was in fear and trembling. The Yakuza coldly dissolved the agreement, they packed up the two Kawai engines we had, and left. And that was that."

So it is not only governments who are keeping this revolutionary technology from seeing the light of day. The Yakuza? KGB? The Aum Shinrikyo cult? Our "leaders" need to be honest about what is going on, otherwise they look foolish, acting out a kind of "Alice In Wonderland" script before the public, a script that has become completely unbelievable.

Concerning the criminal withholding of this scalar technology by the military black-budget people, and the cover-up of the actual situation regarding scalar weapons throughout the world, Tom has this to say:

"The high government officials of the United States of America grossly violated

our constitution and their sworn oaths of office. Our constitution specifically charges the government of the United States to defend the people of the United States. That means our officials are specifically charged with defending our people. Yet they deliberately agreed not to do so, and they deliberately sacrificed us in advance.

"They committed treason of the highest kind, by deliberately surrendering us to total destruction anytime the big balloon goes up."

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s75.htm>

Energy Crisis Solved

One of the "must read" documents at Cheniere is The Unnecessary Energy Crisis: How to Solve It Quickly, especially since the "oil wars," which Bearden has foreseen for decades, have now already begun.

U.S. Defense Secretary William Cohen

Warns about eco-terrorism using scalar electromagnetic weapons

"Others [terrorists] are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves... So there are plenty of ingenious minds out there that are at work finding ways in which they can wreak terror upon other nations...It's real, and that's the reason why we have to intensify our [counter terrorism] efforts." - Defense Secretary William Cohen, 1997

In a letter to a writer named "Russell" Bearden says,

"In short, Russell, the Secretary of Defense of the United States confirmed that there are indeed novel kinds of EM weapons, right now and have been for some time, which have been and are being used to (1) initiate earthquakes, (2) engineer the weather and climate, and (3) initiate the eruption of volcanoes. We wrote about those exact uses of the weaponry decades ago. Several nations now have such weapons. Three of them (two on one side and the other on a hostile side) are even firing practice shots into Western Australia, as a convenient test range."

<http://www.earthchangestv.com/ufo/0209gandor.htm>

Tesla Howitzers in Weather mode

How to Make Weather

"Engineering the weather is duck soup; they tested that over the U.S. in 1967, and entered upon continuing operations over North America on July 4, 1976 as a grim kind of KGB "Bicentennial Gift" to the United States. Here's how it is done with several interferometers.

In another section at Cheniere are many photos of cloud anomalies which reveal the underlying grid along which the clouds are forming or un-forming. Bearden relates a startling incident in these clandestine ongoing "weather wars."

"During the spring of 1986, abnormally strong Soviet weather engineering occurred over the U. S., causing a drastic drought in the southeastern U.S. This drought was broken by a colleague who used an extremely powerful scalar EM device to redirect jetstreams. A most unusual and unique signature of the "blocking" against the Soviet scalar EM actions resulted: Two huge circulations developed in the atmosphere, clearly showed as two adjacent giant "holes" in the swirling cloud cover over the middle and eastern U.S.

"Between these two giant holes, the cloud circulations formed a stream of clouds, moving to the south, looking very: much like a giant vertical "bar" of a huge "Y-shaped" cloud flow.* Several national weathermen commented on this unusual pattern, which had not been observed before. The pattern continued, day after day, as the blocking continued."

* On the weather maps.

<http://www.cheniere.org/books/analysis/history.htm>

Tesla Howitzers in Earthquake mode

How to Make an Earthquake

"Here's how you initiate a very large earthquake with such weapons. Take a convenient fault zone of set of them. Focus the interferometry on the fault zone, in the "diverging" mode, and deposit EM energy there in the rocks on both sides, in creasing (slowly) the stress in the rocks by the reverse piezoelectric effect (deposit excess energy, get crystal mechanical movements).

"Do it slowly, and the stress will build up to large pressures well-above a plat

the slip minimum energy required. At some point, the rocks yield and one or both sides "slip" and move rather sharply, giving a very large earthquake in that zone.

"Do the same thing down in the earth (remember, LWS easily penetrate right through the earth and ocean at will, and so the "interference zone" focus can be inside the earth or beneath the ocean, at will.

"Anyway, focus this thing down to where the active part of the volcano is still slumbering, down where the hole in the plate has been made. Keep increasing the deposition of energy in the magma itself, and eventually the increasing pressure from deep within that volcano, underground, will cause an eruption. Build the energy slow, and the eruption will likely be much larger."

<http://www.earthchangestv.com/ufo/0209gandor.htm>

Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion

Strange Characteristics of Iran Quake, Sep. 1978

Tesla Howitzers in Tesla's "Big Eye" mode

How to make a Big Eye in the Sky

Tesla Howitzers can destroy all life on earth

How to Make a Storm on the Sun!!

(Just make a big mistake with your Tesla howitzers)

The deepest dangers of the use of scalar weapons are frighteningly pointed out by Bearden here where he considers that the sun, earth and moon (actually the whole solar system) is a delicately balanced arrangement of scalar (longitudinal) EM radiation. There is a scalar connection between the earth and the sun, which are both giant dipoles gushing energy in the time domain. Big scalar events on the earth could alter this balance causing true catastrophe.

"Indeed, a solar response could be stimulated so that the Sun would violently belch and destroy our biosphere, among other effects."

Unrestrained scalar warfare could cause huge solar storms? To realize that human activity could actually affect the sun itself is truly mind boggling.

Bearden goes on to say:

"Accordingly, use of huge scalar EM weapons is a double-edged sword. Unless carefully employed, use of the weapons could cause a terrible backlash to the user as well as the victim, and even accidentally cause the destruction of the earth itself. It is not accidental that in 1960 Khrushchev stated that his new fantastic weapon could -- if unrestrainedly used -- destroy all life on earth.

"This appalling backlash potential is apparently what prompted Brezhnev in 1975 to make so strong an effort to get agreement to outlaw the development of "new weapons of mass destruction" more frightful than the mind of man had even dreamed of. Gromyko even introduced such a draft agreement into the proceedings of the United Nations. The first article of the draft agreement indicated that the nature of the weapons referred to would be negotiated. Sadly, the entire Western world did not even know what the Russians were talking about."

3b. Tesla domes provide near-perfect defense shield.

The Tesla howitzers can be used in a nearly impregnable defensive mode whereby they throw up a dome (Tesla Dome) or a sphere (Tesla Globe) of highly powerful electromagnetic energy, enough to "dud" or destroy missiles which try to penetrate them. Once again, this energy is not going through space from the howitzer, but being made to emerge from the local vacuum at the location of the shell. KGB tests of these domes have been witnessed by airline pilots around the world. Bearden gives many examples of the Tesla domes being sighted around the world in his briefing paper "Fer-de-Lance." (Russian dome test, another globe incident, yet another globe test). These giant electromagnetic domes can be hundreds of miles across, or narrowed down more to total impermeability.

3c. Rogue Groups in the government

Bearden fears that these scalar electromagnetic secrets may have fallen into the hands of what he called secret "rogue groups" within the labyrinthine depths of the black-ops special-access domain of the secret government. "In the extreme, such a deep black program can even become a "captured" program," he says, "which is totally in the hands of rogues and no longer reports to or is bound by the d

ictates of the parent government."

"They have their own agendas. And being rogue groups, they may well bring in unethical, immoral tricks: assassination, bribery, entrapment, disinformation, plausible deniability, etc. A certain percentage of a highly secret rogue group will wind up using all these things and more. It's a human characteristic, the old primate dominance game. Only now disguised and hidden under deep classification.

...

"In highly classified groups, these groups are greatly enabled to joust more widely, unethically, and immorally because it is so deeply hidden. So very deep classification evokes the growth and intensity of rogue groups. It's the old 'Power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely' routine. ... Due to loose formation of rogue groups inside such programs, they may have dual or triple purposes, may not operate under very much legitimate government control at all, and may operate specifically for the purposes of the rogue group or groups that have gained control."

"The involvement of at least some rogue groups, some being "cowboys" who operate well outside all laws and ethics, could also result in such things as assassinations, clandestine testing on individuals without their consent, etc. In short, it could account for what seems to be actually occurring. "

[http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control3/p05.htm](http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p05.htm)

3d. World War III has already begun

Because it is now possible to cripple the power grids and electronics of any nation, that nation could be reduced to economic ruin without ever firing an actual "shot." Without electricity Wall Street cannot operate. Without electricity you quickly need martial law. One no longer needs to wage a conventional war anymore at all. There are now lots of new ways to bring any nation to its knees.

"We are at war, whether we like it or not. And we are going to have strategic strikes on an unparalleled scale for us. Pearl Harbor was nothing compared to what is coming down, once we consider the "augmentation" and such.

"When that factor is considered, then it's a totally new ball game on replacing the power system. There isn't going to be much choice; the old one is going to be destroyed or so badly crippled that it will collapse the U.S. economy in a way we have not seen since 1929. Of course, in such a case hitting us, we will be under martial law, the works, everywhere. For one thing, it's the only way you can keep the cities from imploding from within, by the criminal element, looting, robbing, killing, etc. Simply wait and see; it's on the way."

Although Bearden has for years decried the "scalar-gap," and chided the military for falling so far behind the Russian KGB in the field of scalar electromagnetics, recent statements indicate that things may at last have changed somewhat.

"In the new war, the first phase of WW III has already been completed. Hence President Bush's recognition that this is a total war, and has to be taken to the enemy no matter where he may be hiding or in what sanctuary or in what foreign nation. This is an entirely different war than anything the U.S. has ever fought in its history. And before it is over, it is going to kill more Americans than have died in all the previous wars in our history. The news media and the public have not yet recognized that awful situation and predicament. Most are already thinking that, well, we won in Afghanistan so it's just about over. Instead, it has only just begun.

"Anyway, that's a brief uptake on some of the weapon situation today. Some 10 nations or more now have LWIs, and five have the QPs. I'm still working on how many have the appalling negative EMP weapons, but would estimate 6 or 7 nations have them in one stage or the other, either deployed or in at least advanced development. And in my estimation, the Yakuza will have them within three to five years if they have to build them themselves, and quicker if they can buy them from the Russians, Chinese, or???"

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/030202a.htm>

When he was asked the question "Does the government listen to Tom Bearden?" Bearden said:

"Let me speak carefully. I am very satisfied with how I've been listened to in the quarters where the rubber meets the road. The West is no longer defenseless,

not by any means. Cannot amplify it further than that."

<http://www.cheniery.org/correspondence/030202a.htm>

Bearden has briefed the government a number of times and the Cheniere website contains a great number of his graphic military briefing slides.

3e. Are the Russians making "UFOs?"

Scalar electromagnetics engineering opens the possibility of antigravity vehicles and "hyperspace travel." In other words we can now make our own UFO's! Of such scalar-powered antigravity vehicles, which have now become possible, Bearden has this to say:

Also see: Interview with Tom Bearden

(Slide from Cheniere.org)

4. Healing powers of longitudinal waves

Healing via longitudinal waves, time reversal of cells (de-differentiation), Priore's machine, Beardens proposed "blanket" version, using the electric power grid for healing waves or for broadcasting disease patterns. Scalar Biowar.

The good news!

"Any sort of disease whatsoever - physical or mental - will be rapidly curable, simply and cheaply. It will be possible to reverse aging and rejuvenate the person. It will be possible to regrow limbs and straighten misshapen spines - and directly remove the causes of mental diseases and cure them as well. Lifespan will be staggeringly increased, without 'old age's debilitation.' AIDS, cancer, leukemia, and genetic diseases will be completely conquered. The potential for a true golden era is upon us, for all humanity."

Bearden- http://twm.co.nz/beard_interview.htm

Proof of the healing powers of longitudinal waves from the vacuum is seen in the work of Antoine Priore who produced longitudinal scalar waves using a gigantic glass tube filled with plasma. He himself did not understand why it worked or how it cured cancer in animals.

"The Priore team cured terminal tumors, trypanosomias, and other dread diseases in laboratory animals in France, in the 1960s and 1970s, under rigorous scientific protocols by eminent scientists. The Priore project was funded by the French Government to the tune of several millions of dollars (equivalent). <http://www.explorepub.com/articles/energetics.html>

". . . Prior's machines concretely demonstrated a nearly 100% cure of all kinds of terminal cancers and leukemias, in thousands of rigorous laboratory tests with animals. These results were shown to medical scientists as early as 1960." <http://www.cheniery.org/priore/index.html>

Bearden has stated that the longitudinal EM waves can have a healing effect because they always come in pairs called "phase conjugate pairs" and one of the pair is time-reversed. This enables engineering of the waves to "pump" the cells of the body (with waves from the time domain) and actually time-reverse the cells back to a previous healthy condition. The scalar cure of cancer does not involve killing the cancer cells but rather pumping them with time energy into a previous condition. I know, this seems miraculous, and is it not?

Priore and his giant plasma tube

This healing power in the longitudinal waves of the time domain is a mind-boggling thing to face. It took me months to get through it, and to suffer the fact that the cure for cancer and AIDS was right there, in this new scalar electromagnetics technology, and that it has been kept back from the people for so many decades now.

Bearden has a great deal to say about the work of Priore, who himself did not understand why his machine worked. Priore did not know about the longitudinal scalar waves of the time domain. In fact, Tom Bearden has supplied, at last, the missing explanation as to how that big giant two-story glass tube consistently cures cancer in animals.

"The medical implications are enormous. By just reversing the damaged cells back to a previous physical state, this gives a physics mechanism for controlled cellular dedifferentiation, in biology terms. Physicians will time-reverse diseased, damaged or aged cells back to an earlier healthy condition, including all the

cellular genetics. Normal cells are just reversed to a slightly younger condition."

"We believe this mechanism explains the revolutionary but baffling electromagnetic cures achieved by a team of outstanding French scientists in the 1960s and early 70s, working with inventor Antoine Prior. In lab animals, cures were achieved for terminal tumors, infectious diseases such as trypanosomiasis, and atherosclerosis. In addition, deliberately suppressed immune systems were dramatically restored.

"We hypothesize that this is the long-sought mechanism of how the living body heals itself. In short, the body's cellular control system induces cellular reversal by weak time-domain pumping of the damaged cells and the affected area. The cellular regeneration system performs all healing of cellular damage in the body; the immune system heals nothing, not even its own damaged cells).

"For the first time medical science can develop as a science of healing rather than a science of intervention. And it will develop as a science of unlimited healing, since no pathogen can resist action by curved spacetime engines." Bearden
<http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Vision 2000 paper.doc>

See Priore's machine See Slides of how it works.

Bearden has extended the Priore work, with the previously missing knowledge now in place, and designed a revised system (for irradiating the body with longitudinal waves) which gets rid of Priore's giant glass plasma tube and uses instead an antenna unit which surrounds the body. He has also provided the missing explanation of how it works. There is an article from "Explore" magazine, Part I and Part II.

In fact, Bearden has presented to the U.S. government a plan to use a portable version of a Scalar Healing Blanket where wire channels in the blanket act as a scalar antenna, which can both send and receive scalar electromagnetic waves. A two minute treatment of the waves is sufficient to restore the body to its earlier healthy condition. Thus even thousands could be treated easily and quickly in a biowar mass attack situation.

"To defend against things like anthrax attacks on our civilian population centers, we also have recommended to the U.S. Government the crash development of small, portable treatment machines using similar "antiengine-forming" and cellular reversing "porthole technology". [See Figure 13 on previous page]. Such portable machines could be developed cheaply and quickly, and present government facilities could be used to massively attack the correlate database production problem." The portable treatment units could be cranked out by the hundreds of thousands and flooded down through emergency response agencies such as the police forces, the National Guard, emergency hospitals, emergency response teams, etc."

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control3/p04.htm>

The Scalar Healing Blanket would fit into large suitcase. It has three basic parts, the longitudinal wave generator, a laptop computer, and the antenna-blanket.

The plan was a stroke of Bearden's genius, but unfortunately it fell on befuddled government ears. "Unfortunately, so far the DOD [Dept. of Defense] doesn't even understand what the heck we're talking about!"

Article "Healing with Energy": <http://www.explorepub.com/articles/energetics.html>

"We tried very hard in 1998 to call attention to the extreme national need for the most urgent possible development of a portable computer-controlled treatment device based on the experimentally proven Prior methodology, but extended to a much simpler and far more rapid method of treatment.

"Quick development of this technology could lead to a suitcase size device, capable of treating a patient in less than one minute, and stopping the symptoms and disease progress cold, then reversing it. Three "less than a minute" treatments one week apart would be required for complete cure. As an added advantage, partial reversal of aging in older patients would also be accomplished as a bonus, in addition to time-reversing the damaged and diseased cells...

"The method proposed to the DoD in 1998 used normal EM in a peculiar way to force the body itself to make its own time-polarized EM waves, and pump every part of its cells -- including the genetics -- in the time domain.

"Quite simply, we are going to be struck this way (QP spreading the immune systems of the populace plus professional smallpox, anthrax, etc. BW attacks on our population centers) and by other means we've spoken of in other papers and briefings."

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm>

The Dark Side of the Force:

Creating and broadcasting disease

Speaking of the scalar wave induction of disease by longitudinal wave patterns Bearden refers to work by French scientist Kervran Russian scientist Kaznacheyev, who proved that any disease could be transmitted electromagnetically.

"It works this way: the Kaznacheyev experiments (and others) demonstrated that any cellular disease or disorder can be initiated into cells at a distance, by electromagnetic means (albeit unusual EM in nature). The decades of microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow, was an ongoing set of "stimuli" to ping the U.S. system and, by its response, ascertain how far along (or if it was "along") in its knowledge of such weapons. The radiation was responsible for many health changes in personnel and for the eventual deaths of three U.S. Ambassadors."

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm>

In a letter he writes,

"Yes, the Kaznacheyev experiments were quite real; 15,000 or so in military research institutes in Siberia. As with so many other novel areas investigated and developed by the Soviets, most U.S. investigators just assumed normal EM, which is not what the Kaznacheyev experiments involved, and not what was carrying disease induction patterns from one cell culture to another in rigorous lab tests."

How to "Broadcast" Diseases

Longitudinal EM Biowars

Bearden explains how the new quantum potential weapons can be used to induce disease-at-a-distance in a population, or to "spread" the immune system so thin that a conventional bio-attack would be greatly potentiated. By "broadcasting" virtual disease patterns over a population, the immune system is so overloaded by the presence of the "shadow" diseases that its effectiveness is thinned out.

"In short, alter the internal wavestructure, and one creates a curved spacetime 'engine' that acts on mass in any fashion one chooses to design -- including initiate diseases . . . Now visualize one of these 'vacuum engines' or 'spacetime curvature engines' that acts on mass to generate the exact effects produced by an thrax. (Or any other disease one wishes) . . . Call the virtual state of a disease engine the disease pattern in the "shadow" state, just prior to becoming observable. . . .

"And the master cellular control system responds to "coming events that cast their shadows before". In short, it responds to the upper level of the "shadow state" of a disease, still in the virtual state! (Hey, virtual particles are real, virtual photons are real, virtual ST curvatures are real --- just very fleeting, only for another to immediately arise). The exchange of virtual particles is known to generate all forces in physics anyway! . . .

"So the cellular control system responds to "shadow state" disease patterns. Enter a QP weapon application. Place a quantum potential weapon "area" on the United States, so that the entire populace is in it. The slowly introduce and bring up in the shadow state, the necrotizing fasciitis disease engine. At some point, the cellular control systems will react, and order the immune system into action. In other words, immune system resources will be committed against this "immediately coming" enemy. Bring it on up a little, but still just in the shadow state. Voila! Humans form a bell-shaped distribution curve. And even if the structure of the QP fluctuates a little, fluctuating a bit stronger and a bit weaker, etc. A few of those targeted bodies will now actually develop necrotizing fasciitis. So far, just like the U.S. Embassy targeting, except a different "carrier".

"But now there is an exact signature that this is what is doing it, and not normal vector carriers of disease and contact or exposure infection. The few cases of necrotizing fasciitis that break out will be most puzzling. They will be randomly scattered across the entire nation, and so few that the vector carrier and contact or exposure explanation completely fails."

"And that one happened, right here in the U.S., not so long ago. Check it out.

"So carefully adjust the patterns for, say, 12 major terrible diseases, to that "adjusted and desired shadow state level". Now add all 12 patterns into the internal structure of the quantum potential. Now it has 12 shadow state disease engines in it.

"Place that one on a populace. The cellular control systems order the immune systems into action, and they now have to commit their finite resources to 12 different areas. This greatly thins the response an immune system can make to any one of those 12 disease patterns! In short, it "spreads" the capabilities of the immune system, which can be galvanized to great effort, but only can perform a small bit against each area.

"Suppose one of those "galvanized" areas in the targeted populace's immune systems is anthrax. And suppose the bad guys now hit one or more of those cities with a professional anthrax attack. A former OTA study showed that a professional anthrax aerial spray attack against Washington D.C., dispensing 100 kilograms of anthrax spores in the spray, will account for 1 to 3 million casualties. And that's in an "unthinned" set of immune systems. In the "thinned" set, one can at least double or triple, and even up to five times, that estimate. So conservatively, now there would be from 2 to 6 million casualties. And even mild anthrax spray attacks in other "thinned" cities would also be amplified.

"That one is being set up, or already set up, right now. There are other such "augmentation" setups also under way.

"So the weapons alluded to by the SecDef in 1997 are already being employed. WW III has already begun, and our populace (and our scientific community) is blissfully unaware of it."

<http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm>

Most of us can remember the strange outbreaks of the so-called "flesh eating disease." It seemed to break out here and there randomly with no known cause. Bearden believes this was a test of the newer quantum potential weapons which go even beyond the capabilities of the Tesla howitzers.

"The Kaznacheyev "disease induction by novel electrodynamics" work is also the basis for the spacetime curvature engines (not EM signals!) carried by quantum potential EM biological weapons for distant induction of diseases etc. into the population of an entire nation or area, such as the U.S.

"This quantum potential disease induction weapon -- capable of attacking an entire population of a nation or area -- has been tested several times in the U.S. at very low levels, in the shadow state only (we explain shortly) and it has a most peculiar signature. E.g., one test used necrotizing fasciitis (flesh-rotting disease) engines.

"The disease 'engine' was deliberately kept down in the 'shadow state' (virtual state, just below the observable state) so that only a tiny bit of the populace with depressed thresholds would "breach the observable threshold" due to the population forming a bell-shaped curve as to the threshold level. The major signature of the test was that the cases of the disease broke out totally statistically and randomly, spread all over, without any 'disease vector' in between.

"In short, it was not spread in any manner required by normal deterministic disease vectoring, but was a totally random set of occurrences. Several other diseases were also tested this way in the American populace, with precisely the same signature."

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm>

"Apparently one planned use of such an augmented clandestine BW weapon will be smallpox, e.g. As you know, the Russians did develop smallpox for biological warfare, and even developed a new strain against which previous vaccination is ineffective.

"The vast numbers of expected casualties, coupled with immune system spreading, are absolutely irresistible to the Russian mind. You can count on it that they have seen that the smallpox is already on site here, in the U.S. and in the hands of professional terrorist teams. Of course, the Russians/KGB will protest they have nothing to do with that! Yet likely the KGB will have flatly arranged it or at least assisted it. The capability for mass destruction of the nation is so l

ucrative and easy to achieve in advance, that they would never be able to resist doing it."

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm>

Bearden believes the Gulf War Syndrome involved the use of scalar technology to induce a disease state, as he stated in a 1997 interview:

"I'll say this flatly, and I won't answer any further questions about it; the Gulf War Syndrome was induced... It was induced with this stuff. All the rest... was contributing factors that everybody's talking about... There are some deeper signatures, if you look into it very deeply, that show you exactly how it was done and the fact that it was induced. It was a test. It was a test of a very special kind of weapon I have not talked about yet. Anyway you can use it to create diseases."

Bearden http://twm.co.nz/beard_weapon.htm

Besides using the woodpecker grid to target a population, the entire electrical grids of nations can be used as "channels" for disease patterns to be broadcast to all people near that grid. Your own house wiring can become an antenna, broadcasting these "shadow" patterns of disease, weakening your immune system.

And here one faces the frustrating fact that the same power grids could be set to channel patterns which would keep the entire population healthy, rejuvenated, continuously bathing in the time-reversing old-age-defying energy of the spacetime vacuum. We have no idea yet of how long the human life span could be increased with this new technology. People might be able to live two centuries given full humane development of this technology.

5. Psychoenergetics

Mental entrainment, inducing hypnogogic trance, mind control, broadcasting thoughts and feelings, the Ant World, education via EM [LW] mental download, the "Fee lies," revolution in spirituality, "enlightenment machine?" Scalar churches?

Psychoenergetics is simply using the scalar interferometers to manipulate and engineer the human psyche. To me it is the most mind-boggling and frightening aspect of longitudinal wave engineering.

The mind is electromagnetic in nature, and itself of the time-domain. It is not observable in 3-space. There is no thing you can point to that is the mind. As Bearden says, "The mind is time-like."

The longitudinal scalar EM waves are also of the time-domain. By overlaying certain infolded patterns (oscillations in time) on the longitudinal waves, a thought or feeling may be made to arise in a person or persons who are in the interference zone (where the wave beams cross).

The person will not notice anything, feeling that this thought or idea is his or her own idea. The longitudinal wave pattern might be a wave of panic or fear that spontaneously sweeps over you, perhaps inexplicably. It could even be in the form of a sudden intense patriotism. It could be explicit words and phrases, which everyone would think they had thought of by themselves. Or it could be rage and hatred, angry and violent. On the other hand it could also be a continuous sense of docility and placidity. This is the brave new world of psychoenergetics and the coming "Mind Wars."

Scalar Psychoenergetics in its most primitive form simply "entrains" all minds in the target area into a deep hypnogogic trance. In this state of mind people would be suddenly extremely suggestible, and would likely believe anything they are told, and would obey any orders given. Talk about winning the hearts and minds of the American People!

Tom Bearden makes me think of Paul Revere, who heroically conveyed important warnings for the sake of the new nation. But the words of the famous phrase have now strangely and curiously mutated into the once-inconceivable: "One if by land, Two if by mind."

Indeed one strategy in a Mind War would be to simply take over the minds of the "leaders" of the enemy nation. The targeted leader would not be aware that anything was amiss, although he might begin to make unexpected changes in policy.

And are, in fact, any of our "leaders" already having secret thoughts that are not their own? Who knows? Frighteningly, we can no longer be sure. The new science

es of scalar electromagnetics and psychoenergetics are even now plunging humanity into a sudden science-fiction-like world beyond anything in humanity's previous imaginings.

"The Russians reached the point in the mid 1990s that they could take over control of a person's mind, with modified longitudinal EM waves including some time-polarized EM waves, and with a team of specialists (estimate 25-30 per transmitter, and one transmitter and team per controlled person)." Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/misc/time.htm>

In a slide Bearden illustrates how a Scalar War would involve a psychoenergetics attack on the operators of the enemy scalar installation, entraining their minds into hypnogogic trance and getting them to shut down their systems.

And ultimately psychoenergetic warfare goes to the very heart of human identity itself. For if my thoughts might no longer be "mine," then who and what am I? Can my very sense of being "me" be hijacked by some nefarious psychoenergetic scheme? Will the "secret government" eventually dictate directly into your mind how you feel about yourself? Or what you think you are? Or what you should do?

How Does Longitudinal EM Mind Control Work?

The physics of scalar psychoenergetics as expounded by Col. Bearden seems even more arcane and over-my-head than that of extracting energy from the vacuum. I can't understand it, but I look through it anyway. Each time another tiny understanding might occur, or a term might fall into place. I know the mathematics is forever beyond me.

One paper to begin with is Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions This is such serious stuff that Bearden includes a strong warning about misuse of this knowledge. Psychoenergetics weapons can mentally maim and physically kill. Warning!

(From "Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions")

"This article refers to experimental research techniques which can be detrimental or lethal in the hands of any but highly skilled, qualified experimental scientists proceeding under proper laboratory safety procedures. The purpose of this article is strictly for information to properly qualified and authorized scientists in certified laboratories. We do not propose or condone any use of these procedures for nonapproved practice of medicine without a license. Neither the publisher nor the author are responsible for accidents or outcomes in the use of these experimental procedures and techniques. Any researcher who performs these procedures and experiments is acting on his or her own volition, and is solely responsible for insuring safety, qualifications, and legality of the acts and their results. We neither suggest nor condone unauthorized experimentation on human subjects. Such is a criminal violation of the constitutional rights of the subject under Federal and State laws, and is both illegal and immoral."

Bearden [http://www.cheniere.org/explore/articles/mind control1/p01.htm](http://www.cheniere.org/explore/articles/mind%20control1/p01.htm)

After the serious warning comes the description of the paper. This is heady stuff for the layman.

"Calling full attention to the special note above, in this paper we present a high-level overview of the novel electromagnetic nature of mind operations, mind and body coupling, and intent - the induction of physical 3-space EM energy changes into the brain and nervous system, and into every cell of the body, from the mind's time-like coherent operations. We summarize the time-polarized electrodynamics used to engineer and affect mind operations and the mind-body coupling loop. Transaction mechanisms whereby differing EM wave polarizations can be transformed one-into-the-other are presented."

Bearden [http://www.cheniere.org/explore/articles/mind control1/p01.htm](http://www.cheniere.org/explore/articles/mind%20control1/p01.htm)

I will leave it to the technically astute to try to understand the mechanisms of operation which are described in scientific language. But there are tidbits for the layman. Here he speaks of the difficulty Western scientists have in opening up to the "immaterial" (longitudinal wave) nature of the human mind.

Western Science Remains Largely Materialistic

"Ironically, most Western scientists are materialists and consider "mind" as a mystical and nonscientific concept. They tend to consider mind operations and functions either to be simply "meat computer" operations and functions, or at best

to be very weak ordinary transverse-wave EM operations and functions in the brain and nervous system. This serious self-limitation exists because in the body we measure only weak TW [transverse wave] EM operations and functions correlated to biological behavior and brain operations. We simply do not know how to measure "mind operations" directly.

"With no mind measurements possible and no instruments, it is understandable that Western science considers only the physical side of the mind-matter interface. "Presently our scientists do not measure the longitudinally-polarized EM wave operations and functions in the body and around it in nature. Few of them are aware that a maelstrom of such LW [longitudinal wave] functions exist in the body and in all of nature in general."

Bearden [http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control1/p05.htm](http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control1/p05.htm)

Western methods of influencing the mind with EM waves have only used transverse waves, not the longitudinal waves of the vacuum. If only transverse waves are used one pretty well has to hit the target mind with a sledgehammer of waves.

Western Science knows only transverse EM waves

Brute Forcing Time Functions versus Fine Control Methods

"Ironically, Western mind control researchers using transverse EM waves for mind control research, are using a brute force method of evoking and using vacuum engines (spacetime curvature engines) and a special form of general relativity, although they do not appear to realize it.

The Ant World

The Final Race for Direct Mind Control of the Entire Human Species

(Perhaps after so many frightening topics a slight break is in order here to consider the lighter side of psychoenergetics. For example, what will be the ultimate impact on the entertainment industry?)

The Feelies at Last!

Psychoenergetics will be able to bring about at last, for better or for worse, Aldous Huxley's fanciful idea in his novel "Brave New World," an entertainment format which he called "The Feelies." Those were something you went to, like going to the movies, but you would experience all the actual feelings themselves, as if the depicted events were actually happening to you. Although our "leaders" seem too dim to grasp what is going on in the world of scalar electromagnetics, it should not take some young Hollywood genius too long to understand that The Feelies are now possible, and that the immense megabucks of potential profit more than justify heavy investment in bringing it to market.

6. As it Stands - 2002

"Anyway, it's presently a "Mexican stand-off" with the various parties maneuvering with check and countercheck. That is the real "balance of terror" that is held by such a fragile balance."

"You can see the implications if such weapons fall into the hands of the radical terrorists. Ordinary positive energy EMP shooters can be made fairly readily and cheaply from nearly just Radio Shack parts or surplus parts. It just takes some know-how... When and if the Yakuza [Japanese mafia] gets those (and they will, it's just a question of time), you can begin to appreciate some of the turns this is present terrorism and our war on it will take."

Bearden <http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm>

The very thought of the building of one of these howitzers by "some lone-nut gunman" from Radio Shack parts makes one realize how serious it is for humanity to face the crisis it has come to.

The Disclosure Project

One person working tirelessly to bring to bring these technologies into the open is Dr. Stephen Greer of the Disclosure Project, which is calling for congressional hearings into the issues of UFOs and the free energy technology that was, perhaps in part, reverse-engineered from them.

"Once abundant and nearly free energy is available in impoverished areas for agriculture, transportation, construction, manufacturing and electrification, there is no limit to what humanity can achieve. It is ridiculous obscene even that mind-boggling poverty and famine exists in the world while we sit on classified technologies that could completely reverse this situation." So why not release these

e technologies? Because the social, economic and geo-political order of the world would be greatly altered. Every deep insider with whom I have met has emphasized that this would be the greatest change in known human history. The matter is so highly classified not because it is so silly, but because its implications are so profound and far reaching. By nature, those who control such projects do not like change. And here we are talking about the biggest economic, technological, social and geo-political change in known human history. Hence, the status quo is maintained, even as our civilization hurtles towards oblivion...

"With the types of weapons currently in the covert arsenal weapons more fearsome even than thermonuclear devices there is no possibility of a survivable conflict. Yet in the darkness of secrecy, actions have been taken on behalf of every human that may endanger our future. Only a full, honest disclosure will correct this situation. It is not possible for me to convey in words the urgency of this." Dr. Stephen Greer <http://www.disclosureproject.org/ES-DisclosureImplications-2.htm>

Greer and his team have assembled hundreds of witnesses, many of whom are military or ex-military, who are ready to testify to congressional hearings what they know about the covert black projects which have kept free-energy and antigravity propulsion technology secret from the people.

Greer points out the need to regulate these technologies so they are limited to peaceful uses, but this is of course difficult when the government simply chooses to pretend they do not exist. In the meantime, as the President and the Defense Department continue the charade of war-as-usual, those scalar (longitudinal wave) installations which DO exist continue to fall into ever more sinister hands.

And there is no reporter in the press brave enough to ask, "Mr. Secretary of Defense, what steps are you taking to defend our MINDS from attack by the big Russian longitudinal interferometers?"

Beyond the Howitzers: Quantum Potential Weapons

Do not use EM propagation through space

Latest Update from Tom Bearden - March 2002

The whole situation is changing so fast that when I asked Tom to look over this article he mentioned the seeming contradiction when some of the above statements are taken together. At different times the information he has is updated so one has to keep a kind of running track. He was kind enough to clear up the confusion here with the situation as it stands as of March, 2002.

"We knew of three nations having the QP weapons for some time. Then we found out last year that five nations had it. So that explains my using the figure "three" first (which represented what I knew at the time). Later I found out about the other two nations. China, e.g., only deployed its QP weapon this past year. So that explains the apparent contradiction between me using "five" in later papers and "three" in earlier ones. It was the best information I had at that time. Might mention that so the reader will understand the apparent discrepancy." Tom Bearden

Emptiness is Full of Energy

"The Tao is an empty vessel; it is used, but never filled. Oh, unfathomable source of ten thousand things! "Oh, hidden deep but ever present!

I do not know from whence it comes. It is the forefather of the gods."

Lao Tzu -Tao te Ching

Afterward

Because of the extreme seriousness of the topics brought forward in this article, I asked Tom Bearden to look it over to make sure I had not gotten anything too terribly wrong or mixed up. I did not want to pass on any misunderstanding of my own. I felt a little nervous writing to an eminent scientist, and hoped I had not presumed upon his time.

But Tom was so kind as to answer immediately, and to my relief I had not gotten anything too terribly wrong. Here is his letter, in which he clears up a misunderstanding, and reports on his current health treatment, and gives a call to the young grad students to turn themselves loose in the whole new field of scalar electromagnetics and free energy.

Subject: RE: Article on Tom Bearden and "Scalar Wars"

Date: Fri, 22 Mar 2002 22:54:01 -0600

Bill,

Well, I must say I'm astounded at your persistence and hard work in congealing all that together. My compliments on a hard job quite well done.

Couple tiny things: In the area mentioning Kervran and Kaznacheyev: Kervran was French; Kaznacheyev was and is Russian. Little typo of "spredding" the immune system. Should be "spreading".

We knew of three nations having the QP weapons for some time. Then we found out last year that five nations had it. So that explains my using the figure "three"

first (which represented what I knew at the time). Later I found out about the other two nations. China, e.g., only deployed its QP weapon this past year. So that explains the apparent contradiction between me using "five" in later papers and "three" in earlier ones. It was the best information I had at that time. Might mention that so the reader will understand the apparent discrepancy.

Otherwise, it's pretty accurate.

Just now I'm letting the weapons take care of themselves; have to, as I will be recovering now for nearly a year from now after the heart attack last year and discovering that I had contracted mycoplasma (the BW modified kind) in Canada in 1968. Finally got a test which confirmed the chronic mycoplasma (which I had for 33 years!). The stuff burrows inside one's red corpuscles, then draws nutrients from the hemoglobin, hardening it and reducing its ability to take on oxygen (by as much as 50% or more). The resulting symptom is loss of endurance (which I had for that 33 years) -- the so-called "chronic fatigue syndrome".

Many of the Gulf War Veterans who are sick also have it, though they apparently have other complicating factors as well. A very high percentage of persons with chronic fatigue syndrome also have mycoplasma. The treatment for the long-standing mycoplasma infection of that nature is to stay on antibiotics for a year. The only time the mycoplasma is vulnerable is when one wears out a red cell in normal usage, and the body makes a new red cell to replace it. The mycoplasma comes out of the dying cell to infect the new replacement cell, so it is exposed and vulnerable at that specific time and that time only. The antibiotics kills it at that time. Hence the necessity to stay on antibiotics for such a long time so it is continuously in your bloodstream (I've already been on antibiotics for over two months, and have at least 10 more months to go). We also take a little medical oxygen every day.

Another symptom of the mycoplasma infection is the association of runaway fibrillation of the heart. To stop that, there are pills one takes, and they stop it. But they also further reduce the volume of blood pumped by the heart, so that this projects one right back into the hypoxia, dizzy, loss of balance, etc. Catch 22 situation; the fibrillation will build and cause heart attack, stroke, etc. if not stopped, and if stopped it puts you back in the hypoxia which can cause many things! With the conventional treatment, you're damned if you do and damned if you don't. Hence the need for a little extra medical oxygen, so you can take the "heart clamp" pill and stop the fibrillation, but also augment the oxygen enough to continue to survive without a stroke or some such. Interestingly, it's very difficult to even obtain a mycoplasma test, and Medicare fights you tooth and nail over paying for the oxygen. Either they will pay for it or I'll pay for it myself; it is absolutely necessary.

After a heart attack, one is treated in the heart clinic by specialists who are very caring and excellent practitioners, but know nothing of mycoplasma infection, so not consider it even a part of "heart disease", and who are rather puzzled when one has no clogging of the arteries, has the right count of red corpuscles (largely nonfunctional, of course, but there), pumps the right amount of blood, etc. So they identify and treat only the runaway fibrillation, do not prescribe the oxygen -- and essentially place you on a regime as best they know, but one that is guaranteed to kill or maim you or turn you into a totally disabled person or human vegetable via stroke, paralysis, etc. Fortunately my family doctor will prescribe the oxygen anyway, though I may have to pay for it myself. Whatever works!

However, I'm slowly improving little by little, working as much as I'm able to a

nd trying to finish my book: Energy from the Vacuum: Concepts and Principles, and get it to the publisher for publication later this year. Hopefully the book will turn all the interested young grad students and post-docs loose in the free-energy area. They will not have to spend 30 agonizing years to get to where I am, and where a few others are, but can simply start here and go forward. Since speed to develop energy from the vacuum is of the essence because of the world situation, I'm moving on it as fast as I am physically able to.

Meanwhile, working with the AIAS (Alpha Foundation's Institute for Advanced Study), the AIAS (15 authors) has now gotten about 20 scientific papers published in leading journals (Foundations of Physics, Foundations of Physics Letters, Physical Scripta, Optik, etc.) dealing with electromagnetic energy from the vacuum. Several more are either approved for publication or in the review process also. So slowly we are getting it into the mainstream scientific literature. Hopefully it will be in time, but it's cutting it close.

Very best wishes,

Tom Bearden

Copyright 2010 NSA Transmissions. All rights reserved.

Web Hosting by Yahoo! An expert witness, Certified Hypnotist trained in CIA Neuro Linguistic Programming techniques with NASA software and Military Patents.

NSA Transmissions-Mind Control, Death Rays for Planes, Cancer, Synthetic ills- Topplings ELF & Seismic Waves + Behind Scenes Focused on Wrong Weapon Mass Destruction TERRORISTS WITHIN, 1973 2nd Level CIA, Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize You, Emulating Scriptures! ---How & Why 911, Economy. ALL from your minds! MA CROCOSM. Millions including America's Corp Leaders & Officials! "The Process." Israel Framed-engineered to go down.

Have you figured it out yet!

â ¢ NSA Tice-Hero under God

â ¢ US Supreme Court Case

â ¢ Israel-CIA Agenda- Press Releases

â ¢ Synthetic Telepathy-ills-TAXES

â ¢ Cancer 911 CIA

â ¢ Resources to Expose

â ¢ Interviews-Exhibits-Documents

â ¢ Lawsuit-Synthetic ills in America

Radio Interviews- OPERATION Mockingbird unwitting MEDIA as Pawns 50 yrs. Are the

y free to press this? Covering it up realized since 2008/9!

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=260uMXmqcnY>

Dou

g Clifford

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IavWimyIbKk&feature=channel>

Paul Gallo

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LSNd1k0RPys&feature=channel>

#1 Rob McConnell

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NP3zas6VZ6Q&feature=channel>

#2

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vevj0zNzTcE&feature=channel>

#3

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4En-v_q2Lr4

#4 The ending statement!

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TQKhEp74NUM&feature=youtube_gdata_player

Susan Lindauer detainments THE REAL THREAT TO AMERICA and GLOBE

Attny Richard I Fine case, how much is illusion crimes vs. real crimes both mind controlled (1971)

Coming soon! MaryJane Popp August 2010 Interview and more at youtube.com

KSRR Utah radio Mark Stevens and allxcast radio Adonis King.

â € Photos and book pages Appendix and Exhibits below. Peter HOEKSTRA LETTER Intelligence Committee to G. H. BUSH, FBI Mueller, and Qaddafi.

SEGMENT 4:01am - 02 am Eastern / 10 pm - 11 pm Pacific AUGUST 11, 2010

MIREILLE - CIA Transmissions Are Brainwashing 'We the People' - Mireille is a whistleblower who called herself "The White Rose II," due to SLANDER, fears for her safety. She claims to have proof that the CIA has been brainwashing Americans for 50 years. She is attempting to sue the DOD, and other Government Agencies, claiming that Weapons of Mass Destruction had launched with NSA Transmissions, to engineer our culture and lives. Americans, mind controlled with bad luck, is known today as the new remote viewing transmissions technology, to manipulate mind and body on ordinary people for money and power. She has been impeded in all her attempts to legally fight and expose this psychological warfare on our streets. Her life has been sabotaged for the past 4 years using unwitting innocent "people" in dissuading her to take her down. www.exposingalltruth.com

8:05 Mireille Torjman, aka The White Rose II. States that she has proof the CIA has been brainwashing Americans for 50 years. According to Torjman, the NSA records and decodes individual brain maps (of hundreds of thousands of persons) for national security purposes. Then the NSA operatives can use this to covertly debilitate subjects by simulating auditory hallucinations characteristic of paranoid schizophrenia. Wow! And you thought you were just going crazy..naturally! More coming soon!

SEGMENT 4: 01

This tells all why some utter â What is this world coming to? PRE 911 WAKE UP AMERICA !â

On November 28, 1953, U.S. Army biochemist Dr. Frank Olson crashed through a hotel window in New York City and fell over 150 feet to the sidewalk below where he died. The New York City Police Department, U.S. Army, and CIA, for whom he also secretly worked, reported Olson's death as a suicide. In 1975, a Presidential-appointed commission inadvertently released information publicly that revealed that, days before his death, the CIA had surreptitiously dosed Olson with LSD. The CIA admitted that it had given the drug to Olson, but refused to reveal any details of the so-called â experimentâ , or about what Olson's work for the CIA involved. The American media briefly examined the perplexing mysteries surrounding Olson's â suicideâ , but so not its real interest. Twenty-years later, further investigation into Olson's death revealed that there was ample reason to believe that he had been murdered. The Olson case grew even more mysterious and strange after the Manhattan District Attorney's Office convened a grand jury inquiry into the odd death. Critical witnesses died strangely only days and weeks before they were to be questioned by prosecutors; government officials refused to speak and those that did suddenly developed severe me

mory problems; crucial documents were destroyed and lost; and investigators were intimidated and threatened.

New evidence of Pentagon Nazi sins targeting innocent Americans and organizations

<http://www.examiner.com/human-rights-in-national/new-evidence-of-pentagon-nazi-sins-targeting-innocent-americans-and-organizations>

â ¢

â ¢ All rights reserved

â ¢

â ¢ ELF/EMF below zoom in for reading from books censored year ago.

â ¢

â ¢ Everybody's doing the LOCOMOTION (1974)

â ¢ Photos below

â ¢ <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=AhvfCFCfdNk&feature=related>

THE BIG SCARE! coming to AMERICA from the SKY...see Nostradamus 1555/Bush document

EDUCATION, RELIGION, GAY/LESBIAN, CULTS, They (BIG BROTHER) Got into everything when they got their hands on POWER all they needed was MONEY to put it to use... .MACROCOSM! Pg 32

First it was the big scare of aliens, UFO trend and pharma then, Drugs, sex, and rock and roll, with Hollywood focus, trend and Vietnam and VETS with Manchurian dream suggestions & psychological effects, to crimes induced in major cities experiments and jails overloaded on hallucinations and framed blacks & masking behind LSD with fears and locking your doors, and the corrupt greed and unkindness, paranoia to Jaws and the exorcist, the big scare, to Building sociopaths and copycats as Manchurians, to Psychologists focus, to ADDHD Scientology, to Prozac happy pills trend, to Mafioso era, the big scare to To AIDS another political ill/drug, the big scare to Pharmaceutical focus, to Dot coms www. buzz and toppling era and 1999 Y2K, the big scare, trend to Scientology, ADD etc targets, to Staged bombing & defense BUDGETS mid 90s-victims coming out everywhere, to 911 TERROR Halloween letters the big scare on OUR STREETS of crimes AGAIN and cumulative, to FOCUS on WEAPONS of mass not only destruction but mass control- The wrong focus and the wrong TERRORISTS! The other bubble of housing, Real estate with a little help from our friends-(man) accepts high prices and loans and sale higher pay higher from loan employees to (induced like Katrina levy losen sabotages everywhere they infiltrate...

Gun control in case a revolution is needed they want you disarmed and Judges, to LONDON subway taking down BOMBING INSIDE JOB like 911 with massive surveillance Oceans and climate, the big scare to

Oil and green jobs & .., the big scare to

Lets not forget the Clarence Thomas case era, and the

I forgot the ANTHRAX the big scare and MADD DUIs and

FLORIDA FLORIDA FLORIDA

law VOTERS behind the scenes and miscounts, no mis-votes & GULF (both of them), to plane crashes (the big scare) and accidents and church committee cia files gone & Separation of church and school modification for behavior and religion, to TICE REVALATIONS QUASHED AGAIN on mind control NSA transmissions decades later A pop culture ALL, ALL, ALL, engineered behind the scenes with massive agenda infiltrated for a new world order already robots in a matrix

Oh, the ID theft and stalking with technology calling you around the world. Didn't t t

hey scapegoat that on the internet too as with who and where is cyberspace emails and voicemails!

For the final Torah scripture toppling

What has changed, besides insurance INDUSTRY, MAL PRACTICE, Legal FIELD, BANKING, BIGGER GOVT, FREEDOM, CENSORSHIP, TYRANNY, a dysfunctional ill obese poor AMERICA hated and going down to a world domination-slow deaths of COVERT population Control. Katrina, climate, side effects, false heart ATTACKS, FALSE ALARMS, etc the big scare

I forgot CANCER and the dropping like flies SELECTIVELY since 7 witness ASTRAUNAUTS were murdered by sabotage and big brother has been watching, no manipulating.

ALL eyes wide SHUT with the WORSE TORTURE in history by our OWN CIA getting away with IT in front of the world FROM the MOST HUMANITARIAN civilized COUNTRY ever . WAKE UP AMERICA before it's too LATE!

The White Rose, was formed by students at the University of Munich in 1941. It is believed that the group was formed after August von Galen, the Archbishop of Munster, spoke out in a sermon against the Nazi practice of euthanasia (the killing of those considered by the Nazis as genetically unsuitable).

Members of this anti-Nazi group included Hans Scholl, Sophie Scholl, Inge Scholl, Christoph Probst, Alexander Schmorell, Willi Graf and Eugen Wittenstein. Kurt Huber, a philosophy teacher at the university, was also a member of the group.

The group decided to adopt the strategy of passive resistance that was being used by students fighting against racial discrimination in the United States. This included publishing leaflets calling for the restoration of democracy and social justice. These were distributed throughout central Germany and the Gestapo soon became aware of the group's activities.

Several members had served in the German Army before resuming their studies. This provided them with information about the atrocities being committed by the Schutz Staffeinel (SS). Willi Graf had served as a medical orderly in France and Yugoslavia in 1941 whereas Hans Scholl and Alexander Schmorell had seen Jews being murdered in Poland and the Soviet Union. When Scholl and Schmorell returned to Munich in November, 1942, they joined up with Graf and began publishing leaflets about what they had seen while in the army.

The leaflets were at first sent anonymously to people all over Germany. Taking the addresses from telephone directories, they tended to concentrate on mailing university lecturers and the owners of bars.

In Passive Resistance to National Socialism, published in 1943 the group explained the reasons why they had formed the White Rose group: "We want to try and show them that everyone is in a position to contribute to the overthrow of the system. It can be done only by the cooperation of many convinced, energetic people - people who are agreed as to the means they must use. We have no great number of choices as to the means. The meaning and goal of passive resistance is to topple National Socialism, and in this struggle we must not recoil from our course, any action, whatever its nature. A victory of fascist Germany in this war would have immeasurable, frightful consequences."

The White Rose group believed that the young people of Germany had the potential to overthrow Adolf Hitler and the Nazi government. In one leaflet, Fellow Fighters in the Resistance, they wrote: "The name of Germany is dishonoured for all time if German youth does not finally rise, take revenge, smash its tormentors. Students! The German people look to us."

Odd Series of events!

GENETICS & NEUROSCIENCE-HUMAN SUBJECTS PROTECTION SUPPRESSIONS

More to follow coming soon.

Macrocosm

Newcomers ills! 1970's

Jim Keith-Mass Control Human Engineering. (Pushed/fell??? to his death and Censored books off shelves!

(Synthetic illnesses) SICKENING-KILLING AMERICANS

Twice recommended for a Nobel Prize Dr. Robert Becker was the major researcher and writer on health dangers from electromagnetic fields, he died a few months ago, in summer 2008 INDUCED ELF

Copyright 2010 NSA Transmissions. All rights reserved.

Web Hosting by Yahoo! An expert witness, Certified Hypnotist trained in CIA Neuro Linguistic Programming techniques with NASA software and Military Patents.

NSA Transmissions-Mind Control, Death Rays for Planes, Cancer, Synthetic ills- Topplings ELF & Seismic Waves + Behind Scenes Focused on Wrong Weapon Mass Destruction TERRORISTS WITHIN, 1973 2nd Level CIA, Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize You, Emulating Scriptures! ---How & Why 911, Economy. ALL from your minds! MACROCOSM. Millions including America's Corp Leaders & Officials! "The Process." Israel Framed-engineered to go down.
Have you figured it out yet!

- â € NSA Tice-Hero under God
- â € US Supreme Court Case
- â € Israel-CIA Agenda- Press Releases
- â € Synthetic Telepathy-ills-TAXES
- â € Cancer 911 CIA
- â € Resources to Expose
- â € Interviews-Exhibits-Documents
- â € Lawsuit-Synthetic ills in America

The Lawsuit they didn't want you to read and the truth they don't want you to know to continue your brainwashing! ARE YOU A TARGET!....Matrix unwittingly in your daily communication or body?

OPERATION Mockingbird mind controlled Media REPORTERS UNWITTINGLY, Cognitive impairment infiltrations since 70's MKULTRA

2nd Suit below and 5/28/2010 in VA & DC court US Supreme case spying/surveillance and torture.

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURTS

MIREILLE TORJMAN

CASE NO.: TBD
1143 Wrightswynde Ct

Wesley Chapel, FL 33543

Plaintiff

V.

Amy Gutmann, Chair Bioethics Committee
Office of President Univ of Penn
1 College Hall Room 100
Phila, PA 19104
and in HER OFFICIAL CAPACITY,

Carol Corillon, Committee on Human Rights
500 Fifth Street Suite K529
Washington, DC 20418
and in HER OFFICIAL CAPACITY,

President Harvey Fineberg, Institute of Medicine
500 Fifth Street 8th Floor
Washington, DC 20418
and IN HIS OFFICIAL CAPACITY,

Diane E. Griffin Chair, National Academy of Science
Committee Science Technology Intelligence Professionals
500 Fifth Street DEPS 11-02 AFSB Room 905
Washington, DC 20418
and in HER OFFICIAL CAPACITY,

Cass Sunstein Room 10201
Office of Management and Budget
Remote Naval Station, Bldg 40 Door 123
250 Murray Lane SW
Washington, DC 20509
and in HIS OFFICIAL CAPACITY;

Defendants

_____ /

COMPLAINT

1. Plaintiff, Mireille Torjman hereby brings this action for the submissions of public comments pertaining to a current investigation requested by President Obama regarding Electronic Warfare and torture on civilians. Plaintiff is unable to verify or submit full evidence and proof including Science, climate, and nefarious abuse with torture, corruption, and mind manipulation during DELAYS, exceeding recent Senate and Chief Joint Staff targets, and NSA revelations worse than that of the CHURCH COMMISSION REPORTS. Related suits have been filed for injunction relief and other allegations with attempts to save lives and was also provided for reference since last year. There are 4,500 victims so far coming forward out of Millions, of wit on their mind control, thus body and systematic psyops tactics. The remaining are unwitting ALL Americans and not limited to techniques, ills, or sabotage, subsequently.

PRELIMINARY STATEMENT

2. This case is about the electronic harassment, torture behind the spying surveillance, civil rights violations, privacy, communications technology, and crimes of humanity, in use by the U.S. Intelligence Community, which has been refused in completion by the defendants. This information is critical to investigations, and cooperation has been impeded in numerous ways. Plaintiff has made exhausting efforts to provide assistance and save lives. New evidence with VALOR is being impeded and is time sensitive. This includes ADDITIONAL hand written notations on Doctor's work previously published to assist fact findings of Plaintiff and discoveries since then which cannot be overlooked. Plaintiff has been impeded for 5 years in numerous ways consciously and 3 unconsciously, by the public and the uses of Synthetic Telepathy Remote Viewing Psychotronics Weapon of Mass Destruction. (Exhibits A-1-23 and A-1-16)

â ¢ Operation CHAOS and PIQUE admitted and covert mind controlled crimes, illnesses population control -Directed Energy weapons Conspiracy in shadow taking us down! Mind Control and Directed Energy Weapons cause and are responsible for MOST ILLNESSES, INDUCED ERASURES & DELAYS IN YOUR LIFE! Misplacing your own items in trash, etc. Programmed MISFITS playing mind games since milk carton missing children recruited by coercion called Handlers. Secret Gov't CointelPro has been responsible for much worse crimes and torture covertly and would never sit on this kind of power with weapons nicely tucked away, even knowing that we are not threatened by Russia and China's Mind Control Weapons. (not launched) Sweepings with no radiation from enemies!

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURTS

FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

MIREILLE TORJMAN CASE NO.: 10-1211

Plaintiff

V.

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATIONS, et al.

935 Pennsylvania Avenue Northwest

Washington, DC 20535-0001;

CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE AGENCY

Office of Public Affairs

Washington, D.C. 20505;

NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY

9800 Savage Road, Suite 6711

Fort Meade, MD 20755-6711;

DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE

600 E Street, N.W.

Washington, D.C. 20530;

DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE

1400 Defense Pentagon

Washington, DC 20301-1400;

DEPARTMENT OF ENERGY

1000 Independence Ave

Washington, DC 20585;

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

Defendants

COMPLAINT

1. Plaintiff, Mireille Torjman hereby brings this action for injunction relief, damages, and tort damages, FOIA, and the right of review, based on personal knowledge and belief, as a victim and expert witness, to the serious information provided, as to all other matters, as to which allegations Plaintiff, without doubt or delusion, will provide proof, un-refuted evidence, overwhelming evidentiary support, witnesses, substantial facts, documents, videos, records, research, and investigation that exists and disclosed to the press by NSA on item 15, and as follows: (See also #25, 36, and services tab)

PRELIMINARY STATEMENT

2. This case is about the wiretapping, surveillance, civil rights violations, privacy, communications technology, and crimes of humanity, in use by the Intelligence Community. With the advanced technology unknown to most, of shadow network of surveillance and spying, including, defendants are, transmitting, storing, tampering, and blocking or intercepting the content of a significant portion of the Plaintiffs phone calls, emails, instant messaging, text messaging, Internet, Skype, electronic and wireless communications, and other communications harassment, both internationally and domestic, including Plaintiffs family and practically every American, for the past 4 years, beginning on or about January 2007.

3. Plaintiffs records will show communications are intercepted, manipulated, tampered with, stored, (data mining), harassed, and impeded. Plaintiff will provide numerous and countless, emails hijacked, fabricated, UNREAD, manipulated, deleted, including mail UPS, facsimile, and internet manipulations, since 2007. Plaintiffs numerous impeded electronic communications with all her service providers were debilitating to her work and she had no resolve available from providers who were unable to detect or correct the situations. This includes manufactured emails, phone calls, and government employees unwitting involvement. In 2008, Plaintiff was also accused legally of false communications during her service with Qwest, by using wiretapped calls and disconnects to create false records with her utilities company, including defamation to her character.

On information and belief, Whistle Blower Kay Griggs, Military wife of former Chief of Staff Lt. Col, Black-Ops and underground she called Secret Societies, was also harassed, impeded with and isolated, by COMMUNICATION CHAOS tactics that she called mind jabbing, cut and paste, with automobile sabotages, upon testifying, as same with Plaintiffs various attempts and events.

4. Plaintiff is not delusional and has provided her records to DOJ in early 2009, with documents from many other credible sources and whistle blowers. Plaintiff requests that the Russell Tice case and Articles below underlined are read with disclosures being made as to her allegations, injunction relief, various separate counts, and tort damages throughout. Plaintiff has demonstrated courage, risked her reputation, risked her life, and family's, and has been threatened, prior to receiving an anonymous email of the NSA article (below) in February 2009 and retaliated against. Plaintiff tried to blow the whistle to the DA late 2007, and was not aware what NSA was or government corruption, but knew she had to report what was going on; as quoted by Mr. Tice and others; Statement by NSA, is THE TIP OF THE ICEBERG and WIRETAPPING SURVEILLANCE LOOK LIKE SMALL POTATOES. Most recently, Plaintiff was able to meet with the FBI in early 2010, and provided some information for investigation by various FBI analysts. Plaintiff was impeded to testify at a NY senate hearing in February 2009.

5. Plaintiff is suing defendants to enjoin their unlawful activities of all electronic communications, tangible and intangible and all allegations below and to require the inventory and destruction of those that have already been seized., and to obtain appropriate statutory, actual, and punitive damages, to deter future illegal activities. Plaintiff is also suing for injunctive relief, personal injury tort and damages, the right of review, and FOIA records.

JURISDICTION AND VENUE

6. This court has subject matter jurisdiction over the federal claims pursuant to 28 U.S.C. 1331, 18 U.S.C. 2712, and 5 U.S.C. 702.

7. Plaintiffs are informed, believe and thereon allege that Defendants have sufficient contacts with this

district generally and, in particular, with the events herein alleged, that Defendants are subject to the exercise

of jurisdiction of this court over the person of such Defendants and that venue is proper in this judicial district pursuant to 28 U.S.C. 1391.

8. Plaintiff is informed, believe and thereon allege that a substantial part of the events giving rise to the claims herein alleged occurred in this district jurisdiction, and Defendants and/or agents of Defendants may be found in this district, nationally, and internationally.

PARTIES

9. Plaintiff, Mireille Torjman is an intelligent native French speaking refugee

from Marrakesh, Morocco. Plaintiff is a divorced woman of 48 years of age and was an accountant for 25 years. Plaintiff comes from a religious background, disciplined and educated, has spent 25 years in the Philadelphia area, currently staying in South Florida.

10. Defendant Federal Bureau of Investigations (FBI) is an agency under the direction and control of the Department of Justice and the Pentagon that investigates and protects the Nation with Programs of CointelPro joined by CIA operating on U.S. Soil.

11. Defendant Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) is an agency that protects the Country in first line of Defense and collects information that reveals the plans, intentions and capabilities of our adversaries and provides the basis for decision and action.

12. Defendant NSA Defendant National Security Agency (NSA) is an agency under the direction and control of the Department of Defense that collects, processes, and disseminates foreign signals intelligence. It is responsible for carrying out the Programs challenged herein.

13. Defendant United States is the United States of America, its departments, agencies, and entities. Including DOJ, and Congresswoman Ginny Browne-Waite as the current Florida Congress Representative of the United States, who Plaintiff attempted to warn on numerous occasions since early 2008 and Senator Bill Nelson, currently on Floridas Intelligence Committee. (Background #14-22 below)

ALLEGATIONS AND FACTUAL ALLEGATIONS RELATED TO ALL COUNTS

23. Plaintiff, in her Florida home, on or about January 2007, naive and without knowledge of corruptions, wars, military weapons, or MKULTRA projects, was comatosed for 72 hours in her room and recruited for experimental remote mind control ESPIONAGE, SEXUAL SLAVERY, AND BEHAVIOR MODIFICATION, (Operation MHCHAOS-brainwash). Plaintiffs memory began to be wiped out daily and corrupted with new transmissions. Plaintiff ran away TERRORIZED after being transmitted to start THE PROCESS, over time using the public to trigger her anchors/transmissions. Plaintiffs electronic communications began to be tampered with and impeded as she began to do her research and attempts to report this corruption and abuse of powers under the programs. During Plaintiffs travels around the world, Plaintiff was transmitted to keep daily copious notes of her torture for her feedback. Plaintiff was attacked daily in International Airways and for no reason by UNREALIZED, innocent, unwitting public of children, doctors, lawyers, animals, insects, until her recent visit at the local FBI to whistle blow these activities again. Plaintiff was held hostage in a food establishment in Nice when on her way to whistle blow the information to other embassies. Plaintiff had crimes committed against her to keep her homeless and hijacked her house contents numerous times to sabotage her life and impede her work and falsely detained upon each attempt to report this.

After already having been to the local FBI offices with this surveillance information, in 1996, Plaintiff was told they were already on it Plaintiff was terminated from her job the next morning and chased down the turnpike to deter her until 2007. Plaintiff was transmitted to send a letter to FBI Director Mueller, demanding to cease and invert her family in May of 2008 and was informed that it was too late as they had already gotten to him and she would never be believed. Plaintiff, upon warnings and threats, and family attacks, and brainwash, to stop her, was informed of, and demonstrated a doomed life called obstacles, mishaps, or bad luck in their cult or process. One year later in February 2009, someone unknown sent Plaintiff an email of the Russell Tice article and Plaintiff IMMEDIATELY drove to DC in April 2009 to talk with DOJ Officials and their Attorneys. Plaintiffs various computers and car batteries, zapped en route to DC, constant power outages and car damages. Plaintiffs communication chaos using NSA transmissions to the unwitting public were used to sabotage her life, against her, and including her own Family isolating her into a remote cult of intelligence with physical events called brainwash. In January 2010 Plaintiff was told her surveillance/spying recordings could be sold overseas and that the FBI had joined forces with the Shadow Government to suppress her further and blaming the FBI. Plaintiffs process resembled what she found on u-tube in the 911 brainwashing process to the public of Weapons of Mass Destruction (the opposite of most news reports). Me

dia showing Halloween letters of TERROR across our screens on 9/11/01, to induce fear unwittingly, on the public, and remarks of disgust from foreigners on our media and culture were made. Plaintiff was to obey their commands as robots, and was jacketed (one against the other with people) and kept isolated during the 4 year process coupled with threats, family, accidents, psychological and physical harm, numerous illnesses, sabotage, bribes, and blackmail. Plaintiff was informed how and when she and America were mind controlled since her arrival in 1971 and was able to confirm these discoveries during the process. Plaintiff was, and is transmitted that they will stop if she does, and realizes today that was not true. Plaintiff will show and established pattern of these surveillance projects and corruptions subsequently and in relation to the Plaintiffs claim.

Plaintiff called Lt. Col. Tom Beardon in 2007, and spoke to his wife as he was on a respirator, Kathleen Sullivan (Mind Controlled CIA child whistleblower) who was frantic about nursing her husband with CANCER. Plaintiff researched other retired government employees, victims, spies, using remote viewing and countless victims with the same complaints and tactics used. With surveillance technology, spying, and the already disclosed NSA Transmissions used for MKULTRA, projects are still operational and conducted by top secret, Q clearance on the public. Plaintiff hereby makes these serious accusations against the United States Secret Government for the past 40 years on U.S. Soil.

When even one American -who has done nothing wrong- is forced by fear to shut his mind and close his mouth, then all Americans are in peril. Harry S. Truman

In early 2008, after 25 years of being an accountant, and raised in the Mediterranean, Plaintiff purchased the Non FDA device from a NASA physicist at \$21,000.00 with Scalar waves, (Russian Woodpecker frequencies), and Military Patents. Plaintiff became a certified practitioner to protect herself and attempt to de-program. Plaintiff was intercepted by this HAARP and NSAs SIG-INT Satellites, thus became a certified hypnotist trained in NLP (Neuro-Linguistic Programming; CIA taught techniques, to deprogram. (Bandler and Grinder 1976) and (Project Paperclip; Dr. Strughold Space Medicine 1963)

24. In her travels, Plaintiff witnessed these transmissions used in Israel, Australia, England, and most European Countries, and was further impeded when attempting to whistle blow the nefarious uses and crimes of humanity by our CIA, to the embassies. Plaintiff will show documents and/or connections to MAFIOSO, KGB, and AL Qaeda, within the CIA, as with DONALD RUMSFELD and his banking ties. World Banks-(1910) J.P. Morgan Chase, Black Budgets, and Nikola Tesla 1940). Plaintiff will reveal how scary the power of these people and these invisible weapons of technology are, and our utmost threat, involving every life. Plaintiff will reveal that media coverage or focus on Nuclear weapons and torture of Guantanamo are shifted by manipulation and dumbing us down. Plaintiff motions the court to compel, the safety of WE THE PEOPLE by dismantling these Weapon Stations and the CIA, born with the National Securitys Act in 1947, when our troubles began.

25. Plaintiff was informed that 911 Pilots were mind controlled in advance in San Diego and the U.S., and that 911 was created to lose our FREEDOMS with the 911 commission sabotaged. (Naomi Wolf (Yale Journalist)-10 Steps-Freedom to Fascism, 2007- also harassed by and on no fly zone list in her attempts) (Give me Liberty)

Plaintiff flew to Atlanta in the height of the new steel door installation and high security climate, wondering why she was invited to sit in a co-pilots chair on the runway, while waiting to take off from snow on the ground, unrealized but with no real fears or threats from Bin Laden (yet) until provoked.

Death Ray for planes was Teslas invention in 1940 and a \$2,000,000.00 device to zap and melt an airplane motor 250 miles away and an Invisible Chinese Wall of defense was built around the Country, no matter how large an attack, (Teleforce, manifests FREE energy and creates rays; zapping beams, the new invisible war). To day, this Wardencliff Tower is in full action in Long Island NY, along with 36 other stations or sites as GWEN, Globally that beam massive volume of Free Energy. (The New York Times, Sunday September 22, 1940-Science and Patents, Education News) One energy zapping causes confusion, mistakes, trip, fall, body temp-freeze, heat, miscommunication, fatigue, focus/concentration, radio-sleep (Kucinich-U

S patented under MKDELTA), and stalling any engine.

On or about January 3, 2009, upon contacting the United Nations African Human Rights; provided her information of these weapons in use for mind control overseas and found Alison Des Forges, senior Africa adviser for Human Rights Watch was deceased in the Hudson NY crash in February 2009. On or about May 2008, the same occurred after contacting Senator Ted Kennedy for assistance, he became unavailable with Cancer. Today FBI reports he had been threatened. When Plaintiff agreed to testify anonymously, at a NY senate hearing scheduled out for February 2009 with Senator Eric Adams, he was delayed with a busy nation in transition, until his second home caught fire and the hearing never occurred. Plaintiff interviewed many individuals complaining of hearing the tuning in of these satellites in small towns and CIA agents abandoned on the job in Italy and other Countries upon retirement, leaving them unaware and misinformed. Plaintiff had numerous impediments of busy delays from everyone she contacted daily to block her and has more disclosures and deaths not included in this complaint involving prominent and famous Hollywood victims over the years along with her own daily events.

26. Under the disguise of SURVEILLANCE, some aspects of the Programs of MKULTRA were publicly acknowledged by President Clinton with partial apologies on October 3, 1995 as past tense and not being done currently to down play their uses. The Pentagon has new buzz words SYNTHETIC TELEPATHY-Psychotronics. However, Plaintiff spoke with many other victims, and the latest FT Hood Mind Control soldier in November 2009 is not an isolated incident that is commonly known as Building Manchurians experimenting on many civilians today. Psychotronics also has a non-profit organization of former scientists and whistleblowers of same. (Lynn Surgella-Cancer; Central Nervous System diseases and Immune System-Ariel Sharon and comatose, Massive FDA drug corruptions and synthetic illnesses)

Twice recommended for a Nobel Prize Dr Robert Becker was the major researcher and writer on health dangers from electromagnetic fields, he died a few months ago, in summer 2008, but his works and warnings live on. I have no doubt in my mind, that at the present time, the greatest polluting element in the Earths environment is the proliferation of electromagnetic fields. I consider that to be far greater on a global scale than warming and the increase in chemical elements in the environment.

27. The President and other executive officials have described some activities of surveillance and spying which are conducted outside the procedures of the Foreign Intelligence Surveillance Act (FISA) and without authorization by the Foreign Intelligence Court, Communities, Committees, Senate, or Congress.

28. As with The Attorney General and the Director of National Intelligence having since publicly admitting that the TSP was only one particular aspect of the surveillance activities authorized by the Programs. On March 31, 2010 in the Islamic Foundation v Obama case, Judge Walker ruled the TSP as unlawful and violated FISA. These activities and other covert programs are being abused with a pattern of experiments and corruption on the public since the 1970s using DOD weapons of technology. (Tesla Invention and energy) (Jewel v United States, United States v Yahoo)

On or about January 2007, Plaintiff witnessed people and companies pointing the finger at each other, and creating a doubt to sabotage lives and the LEGAL SYSTEM further with the use of Communication Chaos techniques. What the courts should also know. Today, Societys Chief complaints are demanding AUDITING FEDERAL FUNDS, OVERSIGHT, and TRANSPANCY. Plaintiff has knowledge that it is the CORRUPTION and the bigger Agenda to change the Constitution that has been HIDING behind SSP and high profile cases and others, never coming to light. (OJ Simpson, Attorney selections, Sibel Edmonds) SSP has been preventing Remote Viewing Mind Control Transmissions and corruptions from coming to light, not Intelligence as a weapon and U. S. tactics.

Furthermore, testimonies made in 1977 to U.S. Courts and Congress by whistleblowers Cathy Obrien and Mark Phillips were blocked for reasons of National Security. This SSP RULING and disbelief had unwittingly allowed the crimes and evil corruption to continue in AMERICA with these TECHNOLOGY WEAPONS of the mind Too many years of death and torture include every one in this Country somehow. Today we

are finally seeing the same has continued to bigger Government crimes and corruption with technology to take over humanity for mass control. Step #9 closer to legalizing Fascism, eyes wide shut: (Access Denied, Trance-formation of America 2003). The Judicial System has not connected the dots yet, on prior crimes from these technology weapons that blighted the Courts 40 years ago to bring us to this point and a corrupted a Country and Culture. Plaintiff will show that smoke screens are created through propaganda to cover up what is going on in this Country from We the People, collectively, since Big Brother Technology that outsiders already noticed or realize. Plaintiff does not consent to the espionage information being transmitted against her will to her discoveries today and should not have been targeted with this experiment, torture and information.

29. In addition to eavesdropping on or reading specific communications, Defendants have intercepted the communications contents across the United States and overseas, and targeted the Plaintiff with intense continuous sabotage and impediments, Electronic Stalking, Slander, including Internet Communications, censored and continuously intercepted from blogging, blocked her searches for attorneys, blocked her web site from google others cannot view except her, with Googles Access Portals and/or passwords. Plaintiff wrote to Google to let them know what was going on behind the scenes with remote viewing Americans INCLUDING most CORPORATIONS, password access, and covert data-mining for purposes, in SG3 dating back prior to 911 (EFF v Google Street-view). DODs ELF transmitters were already in full scale by 1981 in Australia and Africa, followed by additional superior covert Projects in the U.S. (Combat Zones under DARPA formerly ARPA).

30. With suspicious FBI allegations and \$122 Million Virtual Case File Project gone wrong in 2001, prior Board Members and Government Officials, the new Parent Company SAICs (C I A Spacestar) servers and the (Occult Connections). Chief of Staff Jack E Thomas Air Force Intelligence, 1997 ties with DOD, NSA, CIA, and former Executives, Directors, Secretaries, Army Generals, all had knowledge of REMOTE VIEWING experiments spy biz, SPAWAR at the Naval Electronics System Command in San Diego and Los Alamos National Labs for Medical Oversight to American Intelligence Agencies (1996). A surge of Federal Spending raised Multi-Billion dollar Defense concerns with SAIC and Titan (moon) (2004) in the mid 1990s on technology projects that REQUIRE HUMAN EXPERIMENTING.

31. Joseph McMoneagle, eventually revealed as such, but for the purposes of the Armys psychic intelligence unit, he was simply Remote Viewer No. 1." In his Memoirs of a Psychic Spy is a look at the most remarkable exploits in a most astonishing career of military service. Remote Viewer 001 in Armys Stargate Project reports this as still classified. The top secret intelligence gathering initiative launched at height of Cold War- David Morehouse 1998. This project was first used to retrieve intentions in a criminal or terrorists mind. (The Lucid View, Investigations in Occultism, 2004-MK ULTRA includes Project VOICE of GOD and Church Committee) This is used for unexplained phenomenon and to manipulate religion and/or to compel a crime, command or order. It is undeniable that government agencies have tested citizens without permission as The Manchurian Candidates in the United States. Cognitive Sciences Laboratories CIA research 24 years ago when Tom Beardon warned about these weapons and activities as serious dangers. These weapons in use by police have already started to kill and maim overtly.

32. As history repeats itself, duping the legal system condoning Government horrific corruptions and crimes in a free country, the core component of these Programs is Defendants nationwide network of sophisticated communications surveillance and spy devices being installed and attached today overtly and nefariously in front of the world. NSA transmissions and NASA Remote Viewing have been in place and are being connected to the key facilities of telecommunications with advanced technologies like that of HAARP stations and Satellites for many years prior and covertly. As Quantum Physics (sound and/or radio WAVES) and subliminal are being used for Spying predominantly on CIVILIAN POPULATION, as well as breaching contracts with other Countries and Embassies, HAARP is used for Earth and human manipulations. (Jerry Smith, Jim Keith; Politician and Dr. Nick Begich, Alaska; HAARP; THE ULTIMATE CONSPIRACY 1998) The Method of Inducing Mental Emotional and Physical States in Human Beings was patented for the CIA in Virginia in 1993. E

each zapped transmission or hallucination is extremely harmful and polluting as it is costly. Plaintiff has knowledge why black budgets are not held to higher accountability, the public slowly sickened and killed selectively with social security funds, and the missing

\$125 Billion on Iraqi Reconstruction fraud and the U.S. Army in February 2009.

33. These projects of CointelPro, Psyops experiments for drones, and Surveillance/spying have continued covertly to develop weapons that were first patented by Russia and China. Since the 1950s, first revealed to the public were the Alien UFO Projects, and the subliminal cravings of coca cola, movies and pop corn. Shortly thereafter as technology advanced, mass control continued to this day nefariously against all Americans, called NSA transmissions today. This created and induced IMMORAL dysfunctional corrupt and synthetic unhealthy culture. Since 1974 under the Pentagon, DOD funded the ELF radio broadcasting in conjunction with hypnotic control and prior to that Doctors Bill Nelson and Tom Beardon had their own patents at NASA on Medicinal Energy and Biofeedback, already in use in other Countries with the same remote scalar waves and frequencies. (Apollo and Whistle blowers second craft 11, shadowing Apollo 13 and no witnesses returned after the Shuttle)

Furthermore, under DOD, Combat Zones That See, or CTS, project of the United States Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA-1957) whose goal was to "track everything that moves" in a city by linking up a massive network of surveillance cameras to a centralized computer system. (Russell Tice called Spy Apparatus.) Artificial intelligence software will then identify and track all movement throughout the city. In 1958, immediately after Sputnik, DARPA began to secure our space and airways with these Directed Energy Weapons. (Project AGILE-1966 Pentagon meeting).

In an undisclosed report dated March 9, 2005, eight more projects with strategic thrusts included Bio-Revolution, DIRECTED ENERGY, and Urban Operation of sensors on the existing Airborne Video Surveillance, all under the Iraq theory, also data mining all information from the Human. CTS is described by DARPA as intended for use in combat zones, to deter enemy attacks on American troops and to identify and track enemy combatants who launch attacks against American soldiers, under Martial Law for a Police State and to legalize Fascism. DARPA's current Projects, XG, Robotic assured Military communication, CALO; Cognitive Impairment force (d, speech, ADDHD, and Optical), and Silent Talk; A planned program attempting to identify EEG patterns for words and transmit these for covert communications. Telepathy were part of the tests the Plaintiff was sent for, including warming her blood without the Doctors consent and was checked for Immune Systems without cause (ELF disease), and her eyes physically taken over by an MRI, unexplained by Director (optic pattern, DNA, and more). This computer-mediated telepathy allows user-to-user communication through analysis of neural signals. The research aims to detect and analyze the word-specific neural signals, using EEG, which occur before speech is vocalized, and to see if the patterns are generalizable. As of 2009 the research is focused on military uses. Plaintiff, an unwitting guinea pig of these programs went for UN-Necessary tests. Plaintiff's hair has not grown since 1996, with induced rapid loss, a skin condition from the blood unknown to the doctors. (Leukemia) In addition, since 1962, ARPA initiated the Office of Information Processing Technique and Behavior Sciences for Artificial Intelligence, Command and Control, known today as Behavior Modification or BRAINWASH for army combat purposes.

34. Plaintiff has knowledge that after this project was field-tested with experiments on Vietnam VETERANS disguised as Agent Orange. Plaintiff spoke with many suffering from ELF induced nervous central system attacks and complaints of mind control in the VA, all reporting the same as civilian victims. One of many victims is suing the Bar due to the VA computer systems uses with no counsel available.

35. Julianne McKinney, 1994 former Military Intelligence Officer and Director of these very PROJECTS is still battling with it today, demanding oversight and cease and desist for all Microwave Harassment. (The Classic Mind Control Operation Revealed June 2003, surveillance and 'neurocybernetics' systems, which DOD refe

rs to as 'psychotechnologies'. (Former Pentagon Reporter, Sharon Weinberger (misfits scientists, remote viewing; internal emails, 1996) Also known as HANDLERS.

36. John Herschel Glenn Jr., 1974-1999, former astronaut and U.S. politician who Introduced a Bill and Joint Resolutions (Page S645) Human Research Subject Protection Act, stated In fact, our own Constitution says, 'The right of the people to be secure in their persons . . . shall not be violated.', and compared it to the Nuremberg Code. His own experience and knowledge of unwitting civilians with Radiation experiments has already been proven that Directed Energy Weapons increased CANCER rates DRAMATICALLY in this COUNTRY thus far. Furthermore, patients have discovered leaving the Country for natural cures worked without further Chemotherapy. During Plaintiffs brief volunteer work at the ACLU, Plaintiff learned that calls were made from patients complaining of being electrocuted while in Hospitals and transmitted innocent staff not to believe them. The reason knowledgeable professionals warn against this Technology as the terrorists within, and keeping their enemies close, unfortunately. Plaintiff met with FBI and Congress on two occasions and warned them of her discoveries, and the Gulfs Red Tide in Florida before the spill as corruptions at the hands of our Shadow Government, and did same with Documentary Un-Covered as Marionettes. ELF Waves used in getting a war by Congress not reading full documents to invade Iraq. (Judicial Watch various lawsuits, FBI 2008 also spinning their wheels)

37. Plaintiff also has knowledge that the manipulations to the media and miscommunications for the use of quashing, fanning, suppressions, and propaganda including block exposing the governments advertising and news corruptions are the reason for spying with these mind control technology weapons. Spying on media was revealed last year as NSA transmissions which includes communication chaos or not to care unwittingly and omit important news, unrealized. (Operation Mockingbird Media, also began in the 1950s, and creating a synthetic culture). HAARP stations were set up reaching Woodpecker waves with Russia about the time space activities began 1970 when Big Brother was watching today known as Big Brother gets a Brain. Whereas Russia was in fact only deployed with these Weapons on the U.S. or on its own people. Paranoid, our Intelligence, DIA launched against its own people in 1983. Astronomical Defense budgets developed as black budgets, and SPYING nefariously went covert from media and publics knowledge. (Jerry Smith, CARABAS Coherent All Radio Band Sensing, HAARP printed in Canada 1998) (Operation Mockingbird)

38. Plaintiff and Plaintiffs family members are ordinary Americans who were initially picked up in the Big Brother radar unwittingly in 1971, whereas Plaintiff was informed others who have ties with Military, Minorities, Government employees and buildings, all being picked up in radar with data mining human information for world domination powers. Dumbed Down and red tape bureaucratic culture induced unrealized

39. Plaintiff is also suing Defendants for treason, crimes, violations, and threats attempted on her and her family, when disseminating the information and ARTICLE, and reporting it to the Authorities. Plaintiff has knowledge other Countries are being scapegoated and blamed for CIA crimes in disguise.

40. Plaintiff was and is being discredited, sabotaged, pre-empted since on or about Sept. 2008 and the Inauguration, with these Serious Accusations to whitewash history and each one of her accusations, brainwash the public, and keep Washington in their bubble, as being too late. (CIA techniques; Jacketing- against each other or one against the other, and changing minds, of Presidents-Dr. Walter Boewart, False Memory Syndrome Foundation 1992, Hallucinations, and Reagan-Alzheimers disease-like memory loss.

41. These are unconstitutional programs under Cointelpro divisions (Operation Mind Control and DIA Remote Viewing experiments and NSA transmissions under electronics communications) as described to include Monarch-The New Phoenix Program, M KULTRA (Constantine-Virtual Government, CIA Mind Control Operations in America, 1997), Project Philadelphia, Echelon, Clear eyes, Mockingbird media), and Military Pandoras Box, Voice of GOD, Operation Northwoods (creating wars), Project Stargate and Spacestar, (CIA Psychic Remote Viewing and FBI Virtual Project, 1996 respectively), Project Paperclip (Space Medicine), Project Hybrid Insects HI-MEMS

, Polar Bears, along with many others), and include corruption crimes of abusive powers.

42. Plaintiff is suffering from the violations of her constitutional rights, and privacy acts, (US code 5, and 18) at the hands of, the direction of, or with the knowledge of, Defendants. Defendants in concert with other Intelligence agencies and/or service providers, and means are set forth in paragraphs below).

43. January 2003, the NSA designed and implemented a program THE DRAGNET in collaboration with AT&T to build a surveillance operation at AT&T's Folsom Street Facility, inside a secret room known as the SG3 Secure Room. In February 2003, the Splitter Cabinet split diverting to and from Qwest, XO, PAIX, Allegiance, and many more Service Providers at the SG3 Location. (EFF v VERIZON)

44. As some X or zero files kept covertly in Silicon Valley and NSA and Data Mining with SIG-INT Satellites used as the scapegoat of illegal covert spying of 50 years, making it legal. Plaintiff received communication through Qwest and T-Mobile, and many other carriers that were tampered with, Plaintiff found her computer files wiped out for over one year (2007-2008) of all her Government research and email communications to the public, since she began attempts for help, and notified Qwest of the activities behind the scenes as they had found them undetectable. Plaintiffs communications verbally and electronically, including facsimiles, muting one party in conversation to sabotage meaning, emails were intercepted and manipulated, as destroyed documents, videos, and photographs, preventing the reporting her story and the torture and abuse to non-conspiring authorities and individuals.

45. Defendants daily tortures are being done without judicial, statutory, or other lawful authorization, in violation of statutory and constitutional limitations, and in excess of statutory and constitutional authority.

46. Defendants daily tortures are being done without probable cause or reasonable suspicion to believe that Plaintiff has committed or are about to commit any crime or engage in any terrorist activity, or is of foreign powers or agents thereof and these activities are crimes of humanity.

47. Defendants daily tortures are with intent and malice, are being done without any reason to believe that the information is relevant to an authorized criminal investigation or to an authorized investigation to protect against international terrorism or clandestine intelligence activities.

48. On information and belief, Defendants daily tortures against her will and religion is directly performed, and/or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced or procured, by Defendants.

49. On information and belief, Defendants will continue to directly target the Plaintiff and the Public and/or will continue to aid, abet, counsel, command, induce or procure that conduct. (Mind Control and the American Government; Prevailing Winds 1994) Since Teslas Directed Energy Weapons were invented and launched or picked up by The Pentagon's covert ops, The United States unlike the rest of the Globe, rapidly began down a culture of Cancer, CIA drugs, corruptions, crimes (another experiment in 1968 on crimes in major cities hidden behind LSD, as aliens) paranoia, immoral behaviors, AIDS, ANTHRAX, obesity, sicker Americans, division, Trash TV and education, paranormal phenomenon, and a greater necessity of guinea pigs for technology experimentation, followed by power, corruptions, terrorizing and harassing anyone they chose covertly on the streets without accountability and justice and without knowledge of a dictatorship or executive order.

50. Plaintiff seeks costs, legal fees, and damages applicable by law with protective measures for all COUNTS. Plaintiff was represented under a class suit, before transmissions sabotaged the attorney and his contact information has been disconnected and tampered with. On information and belief, the former attorney may have had brain surgery from Migraines while preparing the Complaint granted by a San Francisco University, after my visit, to Denver in July of 2008. Counsel may be abroad at this time.

BACKGROUND

14. Counter Intelligence Program was a series of covert, and often illegal, projects conducted by the United States Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) aimed at investigating and disrupting dissident political organizations within the Uni

ted States. The FBI used covert operations from its inception; however formal COINTELPRO operations took place between 1956 and 1971. The FBI's stated motivation at the time was "protecting national security, preventing violence, and maintaining the existing social and political order." According to FBI records, 85% of Cointelpro resources were expended on infiltrating, disrupting, marginalizing, and/or subverting groups suspected of being subversive, such as communist and socialist organizations; the women's rights movement; militant black nationalist groups, and the non-violent civil rights movement, including individuals such as Martin Luther King, Jr. and others associated with the Southern Christian Leadership Conference, the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People, the Congress of Racial Equality, the American Indian Movement, and other civil rights groups; a broad range of organizations labeled "New Left", including Students for a Democratic Society, the National Lawyers Guild, the Weathermen, almost all groups protesting the Vietnam War, and even individual student demonstrators with no group affiliation; and nationalist groups such as those "seeking independence for Puerto Rico." The other 15% of Cointelpro resources were expended to marginalize and subvert "white hate groups," including the Ku Klux Klan and National States' Rights Party. The directives governing Cointelpro were issued by FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover, who ordered FBI agents to "expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit, or otherwise neutralize" the activities of these movements and their leaders. Hoover disclosed how horrific these weapons were thus, hard to believe. MKULTRA mind control experiments began at the end of WWII and then became public in the 1970s, however imperfectly, and went black again because of Senate hearings, but these experiments have continued to this day. The only reason that MKULTRA was ever brought into the light of day was that a dissident group stole government documents and released them to the press, which initially refused to publish them. The MKULTRA archive was destroyed because of the seriousness of the crimes perpetrated by the intelligence communities. If it became public knowledge that the intelligence agencies had allowed Nazi war criminals to experiment upon American citizens, including children, and then replicated these techniques themselves, the damage to their reputation could never be undone. The only aspects of CIA criminal activity in general, or MKULTRA in particular, that the intelligence community ever admitted to were the ones that were already public, or details that had very little to do with the current capabilities of mind control weapons and techniques. Microwave weapons and remote influence of the Human Central Nervous System are the crown jewels of the intelligence community. The DEFENDER and AGILE Programs formed the foundation of DARPA sensor, surveillance, spying, and directed energy R&D, particularly in the study of radar, infrared sensing, and x-ray/gamma ray detection. During the late 1960s, with the transfer of these mature programs to the Services, ARPA redefined its role and concentrated on a diverse set of relatively small, essentially exploratory research programs. The Agency was renamed the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) in 1972, and during the early 1970s, it emphasized direct energy programs, information processing, and tactical technologies. Today we know we have had the Technology as warfare and/or medicine, coupled with the Conspiracy theories of HAARP, (Dr. Hubertus Strughold, space medicine-project paperclip-The Jewish Telegraphic Agency 1995; Dark Moon; Apollo and Whistleblowers Second craft 11, shadowing Apollo 13 and technical difficulties with no witnesses returned. Issues of Mind Control reported by Dr. Rauni-Leena Luukanen Kilde - Nyhetsspeilet.no with 50 year old technology from our government being disclosed as new, have consistently been deceiving the public, intentionally and with malice, while mapping out a grid across the Country. DUPLICITOUS and INDUCED manipulations of grave mass control escalations have been documented and quashe'd over the decades. MKULTRA Experiments for Behavior Modification using the public as pawns for war, also became corrupted for tax gains and global domination, with massive funding to LEAA Law Enforcements while Crimes were induced in major cities in 1968 alone by 50% (FBI, Newsweek reports). Unwitting citizens blighted the courts with lawsuits, prisons and Hospitals in this Country with complaints of mind control that the Media refused to cover. This erupted suddenly and massively over one year and remote viewing was used for entrapment and hallucinatio

ns for bearing false witness. Today this continues is still uncovered by media with false statistics and disinformation fanned unwittingly by the media (Project Mockingbird and Spying). A dysfunctional America engineered at the hands of its own secret government. Forty years later the COURTS are blighted with cases of civil/privacy rights, War, torture, and Technology combined if we dont stop them with so many warning for AMERICANS TO WAKE UP. An agenda for larger government, and world domination, with CONGRESS spinning their wheels; instead of meeting once a year as intended in the Constitution, and invisible weapons to help hijacked this country since a 1910 secret meeting on Jekyll Island to create a blank check for The Federal Reserve. (Church Committee 1970 called NSA transmissions today) Most people are not ready to handle this kind of information.

CHURCH COMMITTEE Reports:

By the early years of the 1970s, the unpopularity of the Vietnam War and the unfolding Watergate scandal brought the era of minimal oversight to an abrupt halt.

Congress was determined to rein in the Nixon administration and to ascertain the extent to which the nation's intelligence agencies had been involved in questionable, if not outright illegal, activities.

A series of troubling revelations started to appear in the press concerning intelligence activities. First came the revelations of Christopher Pyle in January 1970 of the U.S. Army's spying on the civilian population[1][2] and Sam Ervin's Senate investigations that resulted.[3] The dam broke on 22 December 1974, when The New York Times published a lengthy article by Seymour Hersh detailing operations engaged in by the CIA over the years that had been dubbed the "family jewels". Covert action programs involving assassination attempts against foreign leaders and covert attempts to subvert foreign governments were reported for the first time. In addition, the article discussed efforts by intelligence agencies to collect information on the political activities of US citizens.[4]

These revelations convinced many Senators and Representatives that the Congress itself had been too lax, trusting, and naive in carrying out its oversight responsibilities.

The Church Committee learned that beginning in the 1950s; the CIA and FBI intercepted, opened and photographed more than 215,000 pieces of mail by the time the program called "HT Lingual" was shut down in 1973. This program was all done under the "mail covers" program. A mail cover is when the government records without a warrant or notification all information on the outside of an envelope or package, including the name of the sender and the recipient. The Church report found that the CIA was zealous about keeping the Postal Service from learning that mail was being opened by government agents. CIA agents moved mail to a private room to open the mail or in some cases opened envelopes at night after stuffing them in briefcases or coat pockets to deceive postal officials.[5]

On April 1, 1976, Attorney General Levi announced the establishment of a special review committee within the Department of Justice to notify COINTELPRO victims that they were the subjects of FBI activities directed against them. Notification will be made "in those instances where the specific COINTELPRO activity was improper, actual harm may have occurred, and the subjects are not already aware that they were the targets of COINTELPRO activities." 315

Further, the Department will have acknowledged -- finally -- that COINTELPRO was wrong. Official repudiation of the programs is long overdue. (Wiretapping began with Hoover in 1940)

The American people need to be assured that never again will an agency of the government be permitted to conduct a secret war against those citizens it considers threats to the established order. Only a combination of legislative prohibition and Departmental control can guarantee that COINTELPRO will not happen again. The notification program is an auspicious beginning. This rough, tough, dirty business included infiltration of political groups, psychological warfare, legal harassment, and extralegal force and violence. The FBI and police threatened, investigated and conducted break-ins, vandalism, assaults, and beatings. The object was to frighten dissidents and disrupt their movements, write Mike Cassidy and Will Miller. They used secret and systematic methods of fraud and force, far beyond mere surveillance, to sabotage constitutionally protected political activity.

The purpose of the program was, in FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover's own words, to expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit and otherwise neutralize specific groups and individuals.

After the Church Committee exposed COINTELPRO, the government claimed it had dismantled the program. However, in the 1980s, the Reagan administration legalized the tactics by signing Executive Order 12333.

There is every reason to believe that even what was not legalized is still going on as well. Lest we forget, Lt. Col. Oliver North funded and orchestrated from the White House basement break-ins and other dirty tricks to defeat congressional critics of U.S. policy in Central America and to neutralize grassroots protest. Special Prosecutor Walsh found evidence that North and Richard Secord (architect of the 1960s covert actions in Cambodia) used Iran-Contra funds to harass the Christic Institute, a church-funded public interest group specializing in exposing government misconduct, Cassidy and Miller continue.

In addition, North worked with FEMA to develop contingency plans for suspending the Constitution, establishing martial law, and holding political dissidents in concentration camps. Since the false flag attacks of September 11, 2001, the government has worked incessantly to fine tune plans to impose martial law. It has also worked to federalize and militarize law enforcement around the country. Brian Glick (War at Home) argues that COINTELPRO is a permanent feature of the government. The record of the past 50 years reveals a pattern of continuous domestic covert action, Glick wrote in the 1990s. Its use has been documented in each of the last nine administrations, Democratic as well as Republican. FBI testimony shows COINTELPRO tactics already in full swing during the presidencies of Democrats Franklin Delano Roosevelt and Harry Truman. COINTELPRO itself, while initiated under Eisenhower, grew from one program to six under the Democratic administrations of Kennedy and Johnson. After COINTELPRO was exposed [by the Church Committee], similar programs continued under other names during the Carter years as well as under Nixon, Ford, and Reagan. They have outlived J. Edgar Hoover and remained in place under all of his successors.

U.S. Army's spying on the civilian population[1][2] and Sam Ervin's Senate investigations that resulted.[3] The dam broke on 22 December 1974, when The New York Times published a lengthy article by Seymour Hersh detailing operations engaged in by the CIA over the years that had been dubbed the "family jewels". Covert action programs involving assassination attempts against foreign leaders and covert attempts to subvert foreign governments were reported for the first time. In addition, the article discussed efforts by intelligence agencies to collect information on the political activities of US citizens.[4] I have no doubt in my mind, that at the present time, the greatest polluting element in the Earth's environment is the proliferation of electromagnetic fields. I consider that to be far greater on a global scale than warming and the increase in chemical elements in the environment.

15. Is the NSA Conducting Electronic Warfare On Americans?

Jonas Holmes May 19, 2006 CHRONICLE ARTICLE

18. The CIA and the cult of intelligence (1974) Reviewed by James R MacLean on 2007-04-09. Incompetence leads to Monstrosity Marchetti's expose of the CIA was published on the EVE OF THE CHURCH COMMISSION, at a moment when domestic outrage at the culture of duplicity and domestic interference had reached its peak. Since that time, successful public relations have greatly enhanced the image of intelligence services. Marchetti's thesis is that, contrary to widespread public belief, the USA was not locked in an existential struggle with Soviet or Chinese subversion, and never really was. Soviet intelligence utterly surpassed the CIA in effectiveness, initiative, and recruitment of allied agents abroad. In fact, the CIA was effective only against 3rd world intelligence organizations, and there, spectacularly so. This extreme Soviet edge in espionage was more than offset by the superior resources of the conventional Western militaries and the impossibility of waging a direct confrontation owing to the nuclear stalemate. Worse, this advantage was not seriously mitigated by the abundance of high-tech gadgets, such as satellites; such tools merely facilitated the collection of large amount

s of raw data, with virtually no practical usefulness.

Far from rendering the US intelligence community harmless, however, it made the agency focus on a campaign against 3rd world allies, and ultimately, against the US population. The CIA tried its hand at WAGING SECRET WARS in Latin America, Southeast Asia, and Africa; it developed a vast group of businesses to serve as cover for illicit shipping and arms supplies; and it became utterly habituated to corrupting legislators in the Free World. The CIA became an eager tool for an unaccountable executive branch, provided that the executive had a flair for covert action; and it tended to create an echo chamber of self-deception that threatened the entire national security establishment. At the very top of its list of priorities was the urgent need to defend its mission publicly, and validate its immense budget. Marchetti spends a modest amount of time discussing the inability of the CIA to confront the Soviet KGB. When he mentions it, he avers the KGB and its allied bureaux are indeed odious, but also defensive--by necessity. He dwells in somewhat greater detail on the CIA's structure and specialized fields of performance. He includes a broad-brush description of the overall US intelligence community, before turning to an analysis of the separate divisions and their respective behavior. This included covert operations (such as the Bay of Pigs invasion), proprietaries (such as Interarmco and Air America), propaganda and disinformation, and espionage/counterespionage. In all of these enterprises, the same motivation prevails: the CIA seeks self-perpetuation and influence WITHIN the Western world, but lacks will or ability to seriously combat the Soviets. Towards the end, he discusses the increasing tendency of the CIA to interfere in regular US politics, chiefly to ingratiate itself with the president.

Marchetti's criticisms of the intelligence community were surprisingly mild. I should mention in passing that his book had about 170 or so passages deleted by court order; the CIA had earlier demanded well in excess of 300, and the court awarded it half of what it demanded. Some of the deletions are downright silly (as where it refers to a base in [DELETED] granted by Haile Selassie!), and elsewhere I was amused to observe the most numerous deletions in the part dealing with funding appropriations. The extreme secrecy of the intelligence community with respect to funding has greatly intensified since this book was published, and usually the motivation is quite obviously to conceal how much money these agencies actually waste. However, Marchetti concludes that the CIA is essentially past reform, useless, and so incompetent at its mission as to have become narrowly focused on extorting billions from the nation.

19. Former United States Government Physicist! 1981-Lt Col. US Army Retired, Pentagon analysis (McRae, Ronald, Mind Wars, St. Martin's Press, 1984, p 127, Psychic Weapons)

20. In a slide Bearden illustrates how a Scalar War would involve a psychoenergetics attack on the operators of the enemy scalar installation, entraining their minds into hypnogogic trance and getting them to shut down their systems. And ultimately psychoenergetic warfare goes to the very heart of human identity itself. For if my thoughts might no longer be "mine," then who and what am I? Can my very sense of being "me" be hijacked by some nefarious psychoenergetic scheme? On the paper to begin with is Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions This is such serious stuff that Bearden includes a strong warning about misuse of his knowledge. Psychoenergetics weapons can MENTALLY MAIM AND PHYSICALLY KILL.

21. PSYCHOTRONIC WEAPONS-SPACE PRESERVATION ACT-House Resolution bill 2977-Brain manipulation from a distance-2001-2002

Last year, in October, the Congressman Dennis J. Kucinich introduced in the American Congress a bill, obliging the American president to get engaged in the negotiations aimed at the ban of space based weapons. In this bill the definition of a weapon system includes: any other unacknowledged or as yet undeveloped means inflicting death or injury on, or damaging or destroying, a person (or the biological life, bodily health, mental health, or physical and economic well-being of a person) through the use of land-based, sea-based, or space-based systems using radiation, electromagnetic, psychotronic, sonic, laser, or other energies directed at individual persons or targeted populations or the purpose of information war, mood management, or mind control of such persons or populations" (12). As

in all legislative acts quoted in this article the bill counts with sound, light or electromagnetic stimulation of human brain. Psychotronic weapons remain, at least for a layman uninformed of secret military research, in the sphere of science fiction, since so far none of the published scientific experiments was presented in the way which would allow for its replication. That it is feasible to manipulate human behavior with the use of subliminal, either sound or visual, messages is now generally known. This is why in most of the countries the use of such technologies, without consent of the user, is banned. Devices using light for the stimulation of the brain show another way how the light flashing in certain frequencies could be used for the manipulation of human psychic life. As for the sound, a report on the device transmitting a beam of sound waves, which can hear only persons at whom the beam of sound waves is targeted, appeared last year in the world newspapers. The beam is formed by a combination of sound and ultrasound waves which causes that a person targeted by this beam hears the sound inside of his head. Such a perception could easily convince the human being that it is mentally ill. The acts presented in this article suggest that with the development of technology and knowledge of the functioning of human brain new ways of manipulation of human mind keep emerging. One of them seems to be the electromagnetic energy. Though in the open scientific literature only some 30 experiments were published, supporting this assumption (1), (2), already in 1974, in the USSR, after successful testing with military unit in Novosibirsk, the installation Radioson (Radiosleep) was registered with the Government Committee on the Matters of Inventions and Discoveries of the USSR, described as a method of induction of sleep by means of radio waves (3), (4), (5)

22. Dear Senator-Attorney Letter included:

We seek your offices assistance in initiating hearings and a fact-finding congressional inquiry into the government agencies and/or private companies that are targeting citizens. Many citizens are desperate to be freed from the disturbing, intrusive and oppressive targeting.

Evidence supports the conclusion that weapons exist that could be used against individuals, based on U.S. Patent and Trademark Office filings, public releases by agencies, and other technologies that indicate the level of technological sophistication. The weapons are believed to be based on electromagnetism, microwaves, sonic waves, lasers and other types of directed energy, and were characterized as psychotronic in Rep. Dennis Kucinich's draft of House Resolution 2977, the Space Preservation Act of 2001. Furthermore, it is undeniable that government agencies have tested citizens without permission in the past; for example, the CIAs human experimentation discussed in *Orlikow v. U.S.*, 682 F.Supp. 77 (D.D.C. 1988), secretly administered lysergic acid diethylamide discussed in *United States v. Stanley*, 483 U.S. 669 (1987), and military chemical experimentation as discussed in Congressional Committee Report 103-97, 103d Congress, 2d Session, S. Pt. 103-97 (Dec. 8, 1994). Lastly, the sheer numbers of people complaining of being targeted, including people with post-graduate degrees and a lifetime of achievements, and the similarities in symptoms tend to outweigh a dismissive response based on charges of anecdotal evidence or group paranoia.

there is a certain risk of sounding too conspiratorial, however, common denominators such as physical symptoms and medical reports, surveillance scenarios, harassment techniques, and more can be readily established.

ALLEGATIONS and VIOLATIONS

51. Pursuant to Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Title 5, 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50, Plaintiff Mireille Torjman brings this action on behalf of herself, and to attest to her family and the public's victimization, unwittingly and/or unrealized at the hands of, the direction of, or the knowledge of the Defendants:

(a) TITLE 18 PART I CHAPTER 37 793. Gathering, transmitting or losing defense information,

(b) 18 U.S.C. 241. Conspiracy against rights,

(c) 18 U.S.C. 373. Solicitation to commit a crime of violence,

(d) 18 U.S.C. 1091. Genocide,

(e) 18 U.S.C. 1341. Mail fraud,

(f) 18 U.S.C. 1512. Tampering with a witness, victim, or an informant,

(g) 18 U.S.C. 1513. Retaliating against a witness, victim, or an informant,
(h) 18 U.S.C. 1583 (2). Enticement into slavery,
(i) 18 U.S.C. 1692. Foreign mail as United States mail,
(j) 18 U.S.C. 1801. Video voyeurism,
(k) 18 U.S.C. 1812. Statement of exclusive means by which electronic surveillance and interception of certain communications may be conducted,
(l) 18 U.S.C. 2242. Sexual abuse,
(m) 18 U.S.C. 2332 (a) Terrorism, and (h). Use of weapons of mass destruction,
(n) 18 U.S.C. 2339. Harboring or concealing terrorists,
(o) 18 U.S.C. 2422. Coercion and enticement, or are currently doing so;
(p) Defendants have subjected the public to electronic surveillance, in violation of 50 U.S.C. 1809 and 1810, or are currently doing so;
(q) Defendants are intercepting communications in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2510 and 18 U.S.C. 2511;
(r) Defendants have transmitted Plaintiff and the public in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2703, Required Disclosure of communications records, or are currently doing so;
(s) Defendants have transmitted civilians, and non civilians, in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2381. Treason, or are currently doing so;
(t) Defendants have harassed and transmitted the public to stalk and harass the Plaintiff inclusive of electronically and tangibly, in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2261: US Code - 2261A: Stalking
(u) Plaintiff was violated with her civil rights with the use of electronic communications under 18a U.S.C. Rule 41. Search and Seizure
(v) Defendants have violated the Administrative Procedures Act, 5 U.S.C. 701 et seq., or are currently doing so;
(w) Defendants have violated the constitutional principle of separation of powers, or are currently doing so;
(x) Defendants have Tortured Plaintiff, her family, and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2340A, or currently doing so:
(y) Plaintiff is entitled to injunctive, declaratory, and other equitable relief against defendants and freedom from spying activities;
(z) Defendants have Tortured Plaintiff, her family and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2422, or currently doing so:
(aa) Plaintiff is entitled to Civil Damages 18 U.S.C. Rule 2520 in violations of her First, Third, Fifth, and Thirteenth Amendments; 18 U.S.C. 2510, 18 U.S.C. 2511, and 18 U.S.C. 2512.
(ab) Plaintiff is entitled to Grants and Health Care Assistance as a victim in accordance to 22 U.S.C. 2152: US Code - Section 2152: Assistance for victims of torture.
(ac) United Nations Convention against Torture and Other Cruel, Inhuman or Degrading Treatment or Punishment, G.A. res. 39/46, annex, 39 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 51) at 197, U.N. Doc. A/39/51 (1984), entered into force June 26, 1987; Universal Declaration of Human Rights, G.A. res. 217A (III), U.N. Doc. A/810 at 71 (1948); International Convention on Civil and Political Rights, G.A. res. 2200A (XXI), 21 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 16) at 52, U.N. Doc. A/6316 (1966), 9.99 U.N.T.S. 171, entered into force Mar. 23, 1976.
(ad) Defendants have Tortured Plaintiff, her family and the public and the prohibitions against torture and other cruel, inhuman, or degrading treatment and the conspiracy to oppress, torture, rape, suppress, is a violation under 142 U.S.C. 1985. Conspiracy to interfere with United States Civil Rights.
(ae) Defendants have Tortured Plaintiff, her family and the public and the prohibitions against malicious intent to torture, rape privacy rights, brainwash, and enslave with severe psychological in-humane damages to one's spirit, and libel is actionable under Tort Claims of damages found under civil and criminal trials.
(af) Plaintiff has made at least 2 requests to the FOIA and both dossiers were denied under the violation of 5 U.S.C. 552; claims under and 18 U.S.C. 2707 and 5 U.S.C. 702

52. Adequacy: Plaintiff and family members are suffering great harm arising from Defendants violations of law, as alleged herein. Plaintiff intends to prosecute

this action vigorously. Plaintiff hereby demands injunctive relief and damages. s and as a victim of the Intelligence Communities of the United States of America as found below.

Plaintiff seeks relief as permitted by law for each count below separately:

- (a) 18 U.S.C. 793. Gathering, transmitting or losing defense information,
- (b) 18 U.S.C. 241. Conspiracy against rights,
- (c) 18 U.S.C. 373. Solicitation to commit a crime of violence,
- (d) 18 U.S.C. 1091. Genocide,
- (e) 18 U.S.C. 1341. Mail fraud,
- (f) 18 U.S.C. 1512. Tampering with a witness, victim, or an informant,
- (g) 18 U.S.C. 1513. Retaliating against a witness, victim, or an informant,
- (h) 18 U.S.C. 1583 (2). Enticement into slavery,
- (i) 18 U.S.C. 1692. Foreign mail as United States mail,
- (j) 18 U.S.C. 1801. Video voyeurism,
- (k) 18 U.S.C. 1812. Statement of exclusive means by which electronic surveillance and interception of certain communications may be conducted,
- (l) 18 U.S.C. 2242. Sexual abuse,
- (m) 18 U.S.C. 2332 (a) Terrorism, and (h). Use of weapons of mass destruction,
- (n) 18 U.S.C. 2339. Harboring or concealing terrorists,
- (o) 18 U.S.C. 2422. Coercion and enticement, or are currently doing so;
- (p) Defendants have subjected the public to electronic surveillance, spying, and mind and body transmissions, in violation of 50 U.S.C. 1809 and 1810, or are currently doing so;
- (q) Defendants are intercepting communications in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2511;
- (r) Defendants have transmitted Plaintiff and the public in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2703, Required Disclosure of communications records, or are currently doing so;
- (s) Defendants have transmitted the Plaintiff and public domestically and internationally, in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2381. Treason, or are currently doing so;
- (t) Defendants are violation of 18 U.S.C. 2261: US Code - 2261A: Stalking
- (u) Plaintiff was subjected to electronic surveillance, spying and harassment, violating 18a U.S.C. Rule 41. Search and Seizure
- (v) Defendants have violated the Administrative Procedures Act, 5 U.S.C. 701 et seq., or are currently doing so;
- (w) Defendants have violated the constitutional principle of separation of powers, or are currently doing so;
- (x) Defendants have tortured, and violated, Plaintiff, and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2340A, or are currently doing so:
- (y) Plaintiff are entitled to injunctive, declaratory, and other equitable relief against defendants and freedom from further harm, in violation of tort laws domestically and internationally.
- (z) Defendants have tortured Plaintiff and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2421, or currently doing so:
- (aa) Plaintiff is entitled to Civil Damages 18 U.S.C. Rule 2520 in violations of her First, Third, Fifth, Thirteenth, and Fourteenth Amendments;
- (ab) Plaintiff is entitled to Grants and Health Care Assistance as a victim in accordance to 22 U.S.C. 2152: US Code - Section 2152: Assistance for victims of torture.
- (ac) United Nations Convention against Torture and Other Cruel, Inhuman or Degrading Treatment or Punishment, G.A. res. 39/46, annex, 39 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 51) at 197, U.N. Doc. A/39/51 (1984), entered into force June 26, 1987; Universal Declaration of Human Rights, G.A. res. 217A (III), U.N. Doc. A/810 at 71 (1948); International Convention on Civil and Political Rights, G.A. res. 2200A (XXI), 21 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 16) at 52, U.N. Doc. A/6316 (1966), 9.99 U.N.T.S. 171, entered into force Mar. 23, 1976.
- (ad) Defendants have intentionally and with malice premeditated the Tortured of the Plaintiff and is a violation under 142 U.S.C. 1985. Conspiracy to interfere with civil rights.
- (ae) Defendants have Tortured Plaintiff, is actionable under tort claims of damages found under civil procedures and criminal trials.

QUESTION PRESENTED

1. Whether this case is frivolous and fantastic or noble and factual?
2. Whether this case can be heard with sufficient public concern or interest?
3. Whether Petitioner has the right to an immediate Injunction Relief from Government torture and protection?
4. Whether the Judicial System can afford to ignore decades of Admissions and Apologies from PUBLIC Government OFFICIALS, to sabotage Millions of Civilian lives and events at the hands of mind controlled CIA-NSA Transmissions Electronic Warfare on US Soil, hiding behind SSP law and black budgets, and deny a Citizen the right to petition?

TABLE OF CONTENTS

OPINIONS BELOW

JURISDICTION

CONSTITUTIONAL AND STATUTORY PROVISIONS INVOLVED

STATEMENT OF THE CASE

I. Facts

REASONS FOR GRANTING THE PETITION

5. This Case Presents an Important Question of our Amendment Laws That the District Court Has Decided in a Way That Conflicts with Petitioners proof and Public Admissions from United States Officials which warrant for National Importance, and grave risks for the American Judicial System and Public SAFETY.
6. An American citizen has a Constitutional right to petition.

CONCLUSION

INDEX TO APPENDICES AND EXHIBITS

7. Jim Keith Photo-CIA Mass control Dumbing down America, Death-Pushed
8. Judge Napolitano The Lies the Govt told you photo-3
9. Media Articles and public concern sample pages-11
10. Letter from Attorney (Petitioner warned class action suit non-gang related)-3
11. Article of Bush Family Patriarch statement in 1966 (Congress-Media)-2
12. Article Judicial System example of ordinary citizens perception and concerns-3
13. Memorandum of Opinion
14. Order to Dismiss
15. Order to Deny
16. Motion for Relief of Judgment
17. Motion for change in venue
18. Notice of appeal

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES CITED

CASES

United State v. Lindauer Case No. 03 Cr. 807 Whistleblower agent remote viewing
Katz v. United States, 389 U.S. 347 (1967)
Skilling V. United States, No. 081394
Kathrein 1 v. 1 McNamara, Kinsella, et. al., 05-1431 and related cases cited
Case No. 07-037 Dept Public Works cases CANNOT be won against Government with of
REMOTE SABOTAGE victim of multitudes of sabotage and tampered tests proven sane
after funds exhausted as numerous prominent and non over decades.

STATUTES

U.S.C. 18

U.S.C. 28 and Chapter 81

U.S.C. 28 2101

Constitutional Amendments below and First and Fifth

ARTICLES AND BOOKS

Listed above exhibits A through E and N, O.

/* Style Definitions */ table.MsoNormalTable {mso-style-name:"Table Normal"; mso-

-tstyle-rowband-size:0; mso-tstyle-colband-size:0; mso-style-noshow:yes; mso-style-parent: ""; mso-padding-alt:0in 5.4pt 0in 5.4pt; mso-para-margin:0in; mso-para-margin-bottom:.0001pt; mso-pagination:widow-orphan; font-size:10.0pt; font-family:"Times New Roman"; mso-ansi-language:#0400; mso-fareast-language:#0400; mso-bidi-language:#0400;}

IN THE

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

PETITION FOR WRIT OF CERTIORARI

Petitioner respectfully prays that a writ of certiorari issue for the case to be heard in the United States Supreme Court of Washington District of Columbia.

U.S.C. 28 2101. Supreme Court; time for appeal or certiorari; docketing; stay

OPINIONS BELOW

The opinion of the highest state court to review the merits appears at Appendix G to the petition and is published.

JURISDICTION

The date on which the highest state court decided this case was by Orders on July 20, 2010 and August 16, 2010. Copies of those, Motions, and Appeal are at Appendices G to L. FK

The jurisdiction of this Court is invoked under 28 U.S.C. has public interests.

CONSTITUTIONAL AND STATUTORY PROVISIONS INVOLVED

U.S. Const. Amendments: As listed in Complaint and;

I. Freedom of religion, speech, the press, assembly, and petition.

IV. Interdiction of unreasonable searches and seizures;

VIII. Bans cruel and unusual punishment, and excessive fines or bail

IX. Unenumerated rights

XIII. Abolishes slavery and involuntary servitude, ELECTRONIC WARFARE

STATEMENT OF THE CASE

I. Facts

On July 7, 2010, Petitioner had her Complaint above said case taken from the counter before mailing, and upon arrival at court house, Complaint was unwittingly switched on Chief Judges desk regardless of calls and written instructions. Prior Complaint unwittingly switched was missing names of current high profile individuals and current assassinations. Days later, Petitioner also caught Case Complaint which was unwittingly switched with Pharmaceutical case when loaded by Pace r electronically.

On or about August 12, 2010, Petitioner went on the air and provided a recorded 45 minute interview but no one in DC or across North America and Canada stations had heard the interviews and had been redirected, all week to another phone line to impede communication and full disclosures (as websites for 4 years). Petitioner notified radio host, a Former Police Officer (working on crimes and the paranormal) and found it was a technical difficulty and/or human error. Petitioner has also been heavily blocked by an unwitting public, daily in this fashion tangibly and non-tangibly, from electronic transmitted communications, with heavy mind and body control experimentations, and recruitment attempts for CIA using Remote Viewing (satellite apparatus) today called NSA transmissions, which include transmitted synthetic illnesses to millions. RUSSELL TICE case, an NSA agent blew the whistle on all accusations and torture. (Subsequent Statements quoted)

Petitioner had to amend Complaint and had not made monetary claims originally. Petitioner was then denied claims for damages, Injunction, surveillance, privacy, torture, along with the civil rights violations, witness protective plan, media request, FOIA, International Tortures and 27 Counts of violations. Petitioner is retaliated against for attempting to WARN the public or file suit. Petitioner is without delusion or doubt and has proof of all allegations being pre-empted, impeded from the minds to others to block her, and is threatened. One mind, one life, one CANCER is too many for another decade or another day, or another MILLION. This case should be heard and investigated by all. Architects and Engineers Movement and Ron Paul Supporters want to know, and so should every one with sound

d minds. (Complaint Counts III and IV)

Petitioner has statements of Federal Employees and Government Officials, Presidents with ADMISSIONS of Non-Fanciful Weapons of Electronic WARFARE over the years as to MILLIONS of Americans targeted unwittingly. A class action suit with its attorney (married to the DA in CO, and funded by a Silicon Valley University on Mind Control NSA transmissions impeded and no longer available for the very reasons of this Petition (unwitting public conspiracy used in all professions that We the People have a responsibility to stop before too late, by power in numbers to dismantling this Mother of all Evil Weapon, or suffer future catastrophic consequences more than Seismic WAVES, Cancer, or free will). (Complaint item 50). Petitioner is being denied her rights, whereas the Judicial System has not connected the dots yet, on prior crimes from these technology weapons that blighted the Courts 40 years ago to bring us to this point and a corrupted a Country and Culture. Plaintiff will show manipulations in this Country are created with transmitted hallucinations on the public to cover up an agenda against humanity collectively, since Big Brother Technology spying that began first in GOVERNMENT BUILDINGS and that some outsiders already realized in the U.S. Petitioner has records of unwitting transmitted victims within DOJ, Congress (Un-covered documentary) unread to invade Iraq, and mind controlled (Out-foxed media video) jacketing for years.

Petitioner attempted to receive assistance from Congress and the Intelligence Committee Senator Bill Nelsons Office and was told that they had only been able to cease some not all victims seeking help, as it is selective Directed Energy Weapons. Petitioners case was closed after a visit with other officials in DC. (Dennis Kucinich bill, Space Preservation Act in part-was quashed with citations of Remote viewing manipulations on millions of Americans. (Complaint item 21 and PARTIES)

Petitioner is with proof, witnesses, interviews from Leading Psychiatrist who blew the whistle on 50 years of mind control and FALSE MEMORY SYNDROME and worse by CIA remote viewing, in our courts and streets, Tice statements of NSA transmissions in use to sabotage lives, other CIA whistleblowers, of mind control including Operation Mockingbird permeating our Media unwittingly from these transmissions for decades creating our propaganda mass COMMUNICATION CHAOS, (2 opposite thoughts at once), DISPUTES, and A SYNTHETIC engineered culture. (Covert Propaganda and psyops on US Soil)

Petitioner is with military patents, science, documents of CIA MKULTRA and statement of Manchurians to assassinate G. Bush in the 80s, and these very technology weapons of mass destruction (diverted focus) in use for 911, as well as 9 DOJ attorneys fired for asking too many questions of what was about to be uncovered. Petitioner is heavily tortured, pre-empted, framed, staged and sabotaged, with cover ups in the media and building discredit with tangible events whitewashing history with each of my accusations, since 2008 in efforts to go public, to the FBI, and to file suit. Petitioner has made further discoveries of corruptions with these weapons of psyops against humanity, as Government Physicist Lieutenant Tom Bearden warned the dangers many decades ago for your thoughts may not be your own creating a matrix covertly.

Petitioner does not know how to present this case with so much information to provide and obtain EMERGENCY injunction relief or a hearing, as DEMANDED in Complaint and Motion for relief, with continued DANGERS. Petitioner is praying for legal and procedural assistance of this court to be heard, prove her case and warn We the people. Petitioner does not know if Complaint has been read or realized in full. (Complaint item 23 through 50), whereas Petitioner was comatose for 72 hours in her home to start THE PROCESS for CIA espionage recruitment and brainwashing via Remote Viewing. Petitioner attempted to tell DOJ in 1996 when targeted for 5 years as Imaginary Friend/Enemy to obey, experimenting for Combat, robots, on the ground communications, and has years of copious notes for feedback and intent, with numerous others complaining of mind control at the same time and at a time when BUDGETS were of great concern at DOD in SAN DIEGO and Pres. Clintons public (partial) apology. The 911 Pilot training in connection with HAARP stations The Ultimate Weapon of Conspiracy by Jerry Smith also died of CANCER March, 201

0 and Petitioner has been threatened with zaps to her organs as other credible victims and politicians claim is going on, with experiments in full action and Science under Siege. Dr. Nick Begich ALASKAN Political family Angels dont play this HAARP also asking questions and was impeded. Another impeded resolution was from John Herschel Glenn Jr., 1974-1999, former astronaut and U.S. politician who Introduced a Bill (Complaint item 14 and 25) As with AIPAC related framed (cases), Kevin Trudeau and FDA mass corruptions via NSA transmissions with scapegoats for all their conspiracies, and OJ Simpson to murder his wife and get away with it in advance, sabotaged cases tampering with minds not just evidence, from many minor criminal cases to highest dollar cases and victims. The most sabotaged cases were the ones TELEVISED with sensory deprivation, and in front of the world.

Millions are victims and are concerned! Whats going on? Wake up America! Wake up Washington! The answers are N.O.W. nefariously, toppling the ECONOMY and 911, the creations of 50 years of ignoring, neglecting MIND CONTROL WAVES and ELF, Ultimate Weapon behind the scenes and hiding behind SSP (1947). The Sibel Edmonds case and linguistic accusation of impaired translations were NSA transmissions communication chaos; another case never came to light and its true findings of 911. Larry Silverstein of WTC 7 framed well in advance with insurance and transmission by phone to topple building, banking, and government offices.

Petitioner was traumatized and is suffering and would like to provide medical records, police, Judicial court records (staged to appeals with delays to change minds, and other credible witness information and testimonies to prove, manifest how, what this world is coming to (prior 2008). Petitioner requested a leave of court to amend as Petitioner is under immediate threat (as family and car accidents) and cannot obtain counsel. (Complaint-PRAYER FOR RELIEF item H and Motion item 8).

Petitioner has become increasingly realized of the severity and magnitude of these weapons in use nefariously and globally on civilians. On September 3, 2010, Petitioner woke up with loud ringing in the ears to find further attacks are attempted currently to penetrate her auditory cortex if continued efforts are made to expose and cease. From CLASS ACTION suit members, this type of attack can be deadly in various ways, and is TORTUROUS. It included sleep deprivation until 4AM and loud alarms and outside extreme motor noises, for days prior as well as by phone, voice mail, electronic intrusions and transfers and 5 hours to obtain a flight ticket by phone to DC next week, to entrain and channel further connectivity waves during tired sleep not to awake programming. Petitioner was able to record and video these awful events and suspects is being entrained mentally to accept such intrusions. Petitioner is harassed and sabotaged daily to impede her testimonies and WARN the people how and where this Country is being taken behind the scenes and by an unwitting public timed in advance to sabotage lives. More than what Tice stated in full article and more than each of my accusations are already being investigated by analysts since my efforts have been taken to several authorities; the NSA began searching for an Attorney upon my threats and lawsuit on May 28th. Historically, numerous citizens, have not been amongst just Officials but anyone who dares to expose and prevent the corruption, abuse of power, and conspiracy underway, unsuccessfully because they are under the influence of mind controls UNREALIZED. (Quoting what Petitioners accusations are from years of her documented Government torture and sabotaged life in front of Sheriff Department and framed with the exact events below going on in the world with current experience unpleasant things as follows:

RUSSELL TICE: If that was done and, you know, I use a big if here, and, remember, I cant tell you what I know of how N.S.A. does its business, but I can use the wiggle words like if and scenarios that dont incorporate specifics, but nonetheless, if U.S. gateways and junction points in the United States were used to siphon off information--- AMY GOODMAN: Do you expect you are being monitored, surveilled, wiretapped right now? RUSSELL TICE: Yes, I do. As a matter of fact, On April 1, 1976, Attorney General Levi announced the establishment of a special review committee within the Department of Justice to notify COINTELPRO victims that they were the subjects of FBI activities directed against them. Notificatio

n will be made "in those instances where the specific COINTELPRO activity was improper, actual harm may have occurred, and the subjects are not already aware that they were the targets of COINTELPRO activities." 315

Further, the Department will have acknowledged -- finally -- that COINTELPRO was wrong. Official repudiation of the programs is long overdue. (Wiretapping began with Hoover in 1940)

The American people need to be assured that never again will an agency of the government be permitted to conduct a secret war against those citizens it considers threats to the established order. Only a combination of legislative prohibition and Departmental control can guarantee that COINTELPRO will not happen again. The notification program is an auspicious beginning. This rough, tough, dirty business included infiltration of political groups, psychological warfare, legal harassment, and extralegal force and violence. The FBI and police threatened, instigated and conducted break-ins, vandalism, assaults, and beatings. The object was to frighten dissidents and disrupt their movements, write Mike Cassidy and Will Miller. They used secret and systematic methods of fraud and force, far beyond mere surveillance, to sabotage constitutionally protected political activity. The purpose of the program was, in FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover's own words, to expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit and otherwise neutralize specific groups and individuals.

Secretary Geithner also highlighted Bear Stearns former Chief Operating Officer of Fixed Income, Paul Friedman, stated rumors were untrue until the telling of rumors made them true.

Framed as Larry Silverstein to redistribute wealth away from the Jews and topple the economy agenda including framing Israel Conspiracy uncovered!

On March 31, 2010 in the Islamic Foundation v Obama case, Judge Walker ruled the TSP as unlawful and violated FISA.

Obama staffer wants cognitive infiltration of 9/11 conspiracy groups

Posted by sakerfa on April 14th, 2010-Journal of Political Philosophy in 2008

Petitioner will show that the above article from Sunstein's Report is not hired help or gangs related but what has been impeding A&E 9/11 truth investigation for 9 years with CIA Jacketing (as crimes on the streets one against the other manifestations, as Countries creating wars as pawns behind the scenes, Stalking, ID theft), Generating false news; OBAMA speech (they like to do that, against each other culture. Stay the course to Brainwash, repeatedly Bush speeches (for oil?) and many more duped), Generating ECONOMIES, Generating Propaganda, Generating Illnesses since missing children on milk cartons, misfits in the Pentagon, Sharon Weinberger Journalist, after PENTAGON interview (Imaginary Weapons) and Wired Magazine, and a Globe who saw our Media and Judicial System as a Joke culture, and COSTLY zaps as they call it. Cognitive Infiltration is mind control transmitted, thus Petitioner had to learn CIA techniques of NLP taught to FBI in the 70s and became certified in Hypnosis in 2008. (Neurolinguistic Programming) The absolute mind control creations of cognitive impairments and Dementia, back in timelines. The new side effects and physical illnesses plaguing Americans with no names or traces are endless. Petitioner purchased from NASA Physicist, the device for \$21,000.00 with Woodpecker scalar waves to Russia and China.

Petitioner has knowledge the JUDICIAL SYSTEM has been preventing to save these CRIMES OF HUMANITY, from the MINDS, unwittingly. These activities and other covert programs are being abused with a pattern of experiments and crime corruption on the street since the 1970s using weapons of technology that has investigators spinning their wheels and folks exclaiming, What is this world coming to, pre 9/11? (Tesla Invention and energy 1940) Furthermore, testimonies made in 1977 to U.S. Courts and Congress by whistleblowers Cathy O'Brien and Mark Phillips were blocked for reasons of National Security. This SSP RULING and disbelief and/or forgotten event had unwittingly allowed the crimes and evil corruption to continue in AMERICA at the hands of the most powerful TECHNOLOGY WEAPON of the mind. Too many years of death and torture include every one in this Country somehow. Today some are finally seeing the same has continued to bigger Government crimes and corruption with technology to take over humanity for mass control, Step #9 of 10 closer to legalizing Fascism, eyes wide shut: LOSING OUR FREEDOM under the DISGU

ISE of 911 (nanothermite findings as ELF warfare and its speedy debris removal and silenced). Part of a gradual process in REVERSING an entire AMERICAN CIVIL WAR and JUDICIAL SYSTEM. (Access Denied, Trance-formation of America, among many neglected slandered and discredited Whistleblowers instead of Courageous Heroes; Naomi Wolf and NSA employees, reported being hypnotized on the job, as GUANTANAMO innocent scapegoats. App.E3)

Petitioner does not consent to the espionage information being transmitted against her will to her discoveries today and should not have been targeted with this experiment, torture and information. Projects that REQUIRED HUMAN EXPERIMENTING and The Cult of Intelligence-occults covertly. Numerous DARPA and Military projects, Pandoras Box, Voice of GOD. Former United States Government Physicist! 1981-Lt Col. US Army Retired, Pentagon analyst McRae, Ronald, Mind Wars, St. Martin's Press, 1984, p 127, Psychic Weapons) and synthetic telepathy, (creating wars and crimes on our streets) Operation Northwoods, Project Stargate, Spacestar, (CIA Psychic Remote Viewing and FBI Virtual Project, 1996 respectively), Project Paperclip (Space Medicine), Project Hybrid Insects & Polar Bears and hallucinations), for abusive powers.

Petitioner will also provide evidence to the connection of numerous sabotaged court cases, our economy manipulations, and 911 with this WEAPON of technology mind wars used on most Americans for decades. We the People have had a sturdy foundation to disbelieve MKULTRA and the CHURCH Committee is still active and/or part of the brainwash with massive investigations and CASES diverted for years. Petitioners quashed and impeded warnings ignored by Congress leading to many deaths,

BP oil, Red Tide (1947), VETS, and many calamities for FL. (Complaint item 36)
Petitioner prays for an immediate injunction relief and has been under urgencies, demanding JUSTICE, to prove this case, and freedom, under the law of our Constitution of the United States of America.

REASONS FOR GRANTING THE PETITION

19. This Case Presents an Important Violation of our Amendment Laws and the ROLE the Judicial system. (Complaint item 28).

20. There is an immediate and serious impact on the Petitioner and public's safety with severe and alarming corruption and crimes.

21. Analogously, in history of these crimes and violations cases involving COINTELPRO, Church Committee and MKULTRA, knowledge of the illicit nature is imputed to the defendant, further victimized and traumatized by the public's disbelief, even though technical and credible testimony have been made unrealized, as in United State v. Lindauer Case No. 03 Cr. 807, falsely accused, slandered, delayed, and detained for 2 years as most whistleblowers to impede truth.

22. Additionally, because the majority has not been appropriately made aware of the extent of surveillance for the uses of spying, breached contracts, treason, and nefarious misuses to humanity, millions more, would indeed come forward for a dismantling of DIA and Remote Viewing ASAP (Footnote Govt pledge)

23. The Petitioner made demands for an injunction and has not been free to exercise her rights to speech against the government crimes and to leave her house for the past 4 years and has been retaliated upon in various ways including experimentation of mental GAG orders and House Arrest. These blocks coupled with detentions by law enforcements in all efforts to WARN and DELAY.

24. This Case Presents important Violations of our Amendments that has caused mass chaos, Population Control, and a Society to be misled, disillusioned, along with disbeliefs at the hands of mind control TRANSMISSIONS to create exact opposites of events and harassment. Petitioner was extremely Pro-Government 4 years ago, as is the Honorable JUDGE John D Bates, thus has the right to an impartial trial and the public at large has the right to know.

25. VARIOUS ADMISSIONS from Military OFFICIALS, Secretary Hazel O'Leary of the DOE and a President that Electronic Warfare on US Soil is taking place toward Millions of innocent UNWITTING Civilians included continued operation of COINTELPRO MKULTRA as opinions confirms the allegations dating years back to Church Committee tactics and NSA transmissions for Electronic Warfare on Americans and hum

anity. For nothing in the history of humanity and our judicial system can ever be resolved or accountable for UNTIL this case and its WEAPON at hand is heard, considered, and ruled, thus bringing CONSPIRACY THEORISTS TO FACT. The American Judicial system needs to recognize these issues and hold this covert shadow Government accountable to successfully CEASE ITS OWN DEMISE as part of the humanities and We the People duped and brainwashed within our own CIA terrorists. We are ALL in DANGER. The reason We the People exclaim DC is in a Bubble.

26. An American citizen has a Constitutional right to petition. The First Amendment guarantees the right to petition the government for redress of grievances. Protecting peoples rights to make their wishes and interests known to government representatives in the legislature, judiciary, and executive branches. Citizens have the right to communicate their will through direct petitions to the legislature and government officials. No act of Congress can authorize a violation of the Constitution. The Constitution cannot be interpreted safely except by reference to common law and to British institutions as they were when the instrument was framed and adopted.

27. District court dismissed case as fanciful instead of grounds for repugnancies.

CONCLUSION

When even one American -who has done nothing wrong- is forced by fear to shut his mind and close his mouth, then all Americans are in peril. Harry S. Truman
The petition for a writ of certiorari should be granted, reviewed, and heard in the United States Supreme Court of Washington DC.

Respectfully submitted,
MIREILLE NINA TORMAN
Petitioner is Pro se
Date: September 7, 2010

Footnotes

Complaint in BACKGROUND: After the Church Committee exposed COINTELPRO, the government claimed it had dismantled the program. However, in the 1980s, the Reagan administration legalized the tactics (after the fact) by signing Executive Order 12333. FOLLOWED by FALSE and LOSS Memory!

In Katz v. United States, 389 U.S. 347 (1967), the Supreme Court ruled that a search occurs only when 1) a person expects privacy in the thing searched and 2) society believes that expectation is reasonable. In Katz, the Supreme Court ruled that a search had occurred when the government wiretapped a telephone booth.[21] The Court's reasoning was that 1) the defendant expected that his phone booth conversation would not be broadcast to the wider world and 2) society believes that expectation is reasonable.

Skilling V. United States, No. 081394 Opinion of Sotomayor, J. In sum, I cannot accept the majority's conclusion that voir dire gave the District Court a sturdy foundation to assess fitness for jury service. Cf. ante, at 29. Taken together, the District Courts failure to cover certain vital subjects, its superficial coverage of other topics, and its uncritical acceptance of assurances of impartiality leave me doubtful that Skillings jury was indeed free from the deep-seated animosity that pervaded the community at large. [R]egardless of the heinousness of the crime charged, the apparent guilt of the offender[,] or the station in life which he occupies, our system of justice demands trials that are fair in both appearance and fact. Irvin, 366 U. S., at 722. Because I do not believe Skillings trial met this standard, I would grant him relief.

Numerous cases have blighted the courts for decades since 1947 Securities Act and these weapons to be researched and experimented about the time Aliens hit the Media, and crimes filled the jails with hallucinations, entrapment, and bearing FALSE WITNESS behind the scenes, MILLION \$\$\$ were made by PHARMACEUTICAL with the start of a DYSFUNCTIONAL non-sense corrupt culture EVOLVED. Now EMERGING and duped by explaining so many airport cases and others falsely paranoid.

Constitutional Provisions, Statutes And Policies At Issue First Amendment To The United States Constitution Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment

t of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for a redress of grievances.

FOOTNOTES and REFERENCES

DEATHS, CANCER, THREATS/BLACKMAIL, QUASHED MEDIA DOCUMENTARY

DR. WALTER BOWART, False Memory Syndrome Foundation-radio interview (CD Canada)

JIM KEITH banned books MASS CONTROL-ENGINEERING HUMAN CONSCIOUSNESS, Strange death and Body Electric

AARON RUSSO of Rockefeller and Discredited

ALEX CONSTANTINE and the CIA and MEDIA, Operation Mockingbird and Major Universities The New Dark Ages Conspiracies 1980-1995

Carol White and Too Secret Too Long EIR, Volume 14, No 23.

DR. NICK BEGICH, Alaskan Politics and family targeted- TERRORIST HUNTER, anonymously

KAY GRIGGS, Military wife and current MIND CONTROL whistleblower (Secret Societies)

DR. BILL NELSON, Tom Beardon Govt Physicists and the INVISIBLE GOV/WAR

Naval Officer L. Ron Hubbard (1964) Wikipedia Mockingbird Operation Mind Control

DR. ROBERT DUNCAN, Partial knowledge-JAY KIMBALL torture in MS DR. DOUG ROKKE,

DR IGOR LEDOCHOWSKI-Street Hypnosis and NLP Richard Bantler and John Grinder former CIA

Sharon Weinberger, Targeting 'Imaginary Weapons' MIND GAMES Pentagon investigative reporter and Yale Journalist Naomi Wolf; Give me Liberty!

Un-Covered video documentary for MARIONETTES-Public is used as PAWN in Chess game WARS

Julianne McKinney, Military Intelligence and WHISTLEBLOWER

Senator Eric Adams, NY delayed then prevented from Senate hearing for victims in 2009 with home fire

KATHLEEN SULLIVAN (Shackled) Cathy OBrien and Daughter Kelly

BRICE TAYLOR, Thanks for the MEMORIES

Lynn Surgella Letter from President of Psychotronics Association and former Government Scientist

John Glenn, Former NASA astronaut, Military, and Senator letter 1997

Michael Scheuer, CIA 117 slides on 911 and most still don't have clearance of these weapons on civilians,

Ted Gunderson, Bob Levin, Former agent, and OUTFOXED documentary, Dixie Chicks IN DUCED BUZZ

Sibel Edmonds, See her story, public articles and court pleadings

John Marks, Mark Phillips, Everyone attempting the truth with MASS CHAOS creations from the top

Jesse Ventura-Former Seal, Covert CIA on US Soil against Mission, and changed website since. The former CIA site linking it to Hollywood and Scientology involvements revamped when I wrote about it

Thomas Tamm, DOJ and 9 attorney terminations

Tom Beardon, Larry Klayman, Leuren Moret, CHARLES VIAR CIA Pandoras Box-American hysterias

Duncan OFinioan, CD interviews Abducted Manchurian assassin for former President Bush in 1980s

Police Barry Cooper, TX-doesn't know why he did it

CIA Ray Mc Govern Whistleblower Partial 911

John Perkins book on his story as one of the Federal Elite murderer.

OPEC Pastor LINDSEY WILLIAMS-Energy Non Crisis S/Be \$1.50 a gal. World Bank Profit to collapse 1910 secret meeting on Jeckyl Island Fed Reserve! NOW whitewashing History with more overt crimes

Naomi Wolf, Give me liberty, and FREEDOM to FASCISM 10 steps NSA employees all claim being hypnotized on the job (Mind Control) SAME as others Naomi Wolf

Jim Guest Letter on Mind Control to Senate, Senator Patrick Leahy (A divided and less civil Country)

Ron Paul Wake Up Americans, Kevin Trudeau FDA lawsuits-Britney Spears, Dixie Chicks

Amy Goodman Stop the Madness, APA & AMA, Natl whistleblowers center.org
Judicial Watch, Freedom Watch, Institute for Accuracy, Citizens for legitimate gov.

George Bush-Yale Member SKULL and BONES and New World Order,
Proof of Conspiracy-A new American View Matrix III, Val Valerian, ed., 1992
Constantine, Bowart: Acid Dreams-Human Rights Law Journal, Freedom of the Mind Vol. 3, No. 1-4

Ross MD; Dr Colin The CIA, Military Mind Control Building the Manchurian Candidate. April 18, 1996

Bowart, Walter, Leading Psychiatrist Blows Whistle on Profession: Proves 50 + years of Mind Control MindNet Journal, Vol. 1, No. 94 and Were we Controlled? JFK Adventures Unlimited Press, IL, 1997

December January 1993 Mind Control Techniques and Tactics of New World Order Nexus

Connecting the dots! How we got here perfecting 50 years of MIND CONTROLLED AMERICANS

WE CAN'T STOP SHADOW GOV'T UNTIL WE BELIEVE DEPLOYED MIND CONTROLLED-40 Years until now 2008 a mad world emerging to cover up their chaos and nonsense, now with tangible excuses! FALSE MEMORY TRANSMISSIONS DAILY unconsciously with our money since 1910 secret meeting on Jekyll Island Fed Reserve! NOW whitewashing History with more overt crimes.

Market inflations and real estate pricing and gouging was all induced from the mind on each individual and as a mass, and part of conspiracy agenda. Corrupting American Minds.

How America was Mind Controlled to corrupt minds of Criminals, Police, Politicians, Military, Media, Hollywood, UNREALIZED, for 40 years! How AMERICA got here taking us down and the next generation won't know.

CIA Whistleblower Slides on Fraudulent war as Conspiracy to re-open 911 Commission [http://www.coldtype.net/Assets.08/pdfs/0308The Fraudulent War.pdf](http://www.coldtype.net/Assets.08/pdfs/0308The%20Fraudulent%20War.pdf)

Bearden [http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control/p01.htm](http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control/p01.htm) Former Govt Physicist.

Monarch-The new Phoenix Program taking us down with secret street hypnosis as mind control-Igor Ledochowski!

John St. Clair Akwei vs. NSA, Ft. Meade, MD, USA John Mecca & Don Friedman, John Finch, Google cases

How The NSA Harasses Thousands Of Law Abiding Americans Daily By Usage Of Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM)-SEE ARTICLE BELOW-Since WATERGATE & Russian/China Energy Weapons-MIND MANIPULATIONS ON CIVILIANS UNAWARE OF SABOTAGED LIVES & FAMILY!

Promoted to Headline (H2) on 1/30/09: Tice Revelations Ignored: Spying on Journalists? Why the Silence? CORRUPTION RAMPID TO COVER UP Mind Control used in the PAST & NOW! WHY SPY at ALL if not to mind control innocent civilians? Submitted by Amanda Lang ALL WHO TRY TO EXPOSE TRUTHS-Destroyed

911 truths u-tube Europe's knowledge of dynamite and quashed witnesses, MARCH IN BRUSSELS and so much more. ALL to CONTROL the PLANET one mind at a time guiding your life, words, feelings, actions, illness, thoughts, death, destiny and all that hose around you. They want you sick and poor with disinformation.

Sibel Edmonds & the State Secrets Privilege (creating wars and disinformation trickling down)

The New Thought Police: The NSA Wants to Know How You Think Maybe Even What You Think.

by James Bamford (See public hallucinations for miscommunications and motive or intentions)

A new silent war/HOLOCAUST! Domestic surveillance! Nuremberg & Michael Scheuer Former CIA.

Filegate developed when President Clinton and Hillary Clinton were accused of violating the privacy rights of their perceived political enemies by wrongly accessing and misusing the FBI files of Reagan and first Bush Admin.

In an effort to discredit the women who charged President Clinton with sexual misconduct, personal files and papers were illegally obtained and released. The courts found, under the Privacy Act-Jesselyn Radack Was the Justice Department Off

icial Who Knew Too Much -A BuzzFlash Interview

...Whistleblowers have been blacklisted at best, and completely terrorized at worst. War on Citizens! Jesselyn Radack/Sibel Edmonds former Justice Department ethics specialist feeling watched! Tom Tamm) Mistranslated, part of mind control sabotage and more! Plus Data Mining your health info; and starting trends in our schools!

In fact, it's not apparent that the Attorney General is even clued into the program. And Tice even has doubts as to whether your Ostensible President has any idea what was going on. It's no wonder that they all find themselves tripping the linguistic fantastic.

The following was sent to me by Will Filer Esu@aol.com on July 27, 1999. It offers a new explanation for government mind control. Will has stated to me that he is a former consultant to the U.S. National Security Agency, asked me to post this information immediately. He also believes hes in immediate danger because of this information.

Subliminal Implanted Posthypnotic Suggestions and Scripts Using Acoustically Delivered and Phonetically Accelerated Posthypnotic Commands without Somnambulistic Preparation in the Subject for Intelligence and Counterintelligence Applications by the United States National Security Agency. A University of California at Berkeley student that went into a bar on or around November 27, 1990 took hostages and insisted to the police that the CIA Director talk with him so that he could get relief from the suffering. The young man had sent letters to the president and the CIA but the requests had fallen on deaf ears. After the young man panicked and shot a customer in the bar, a SWAT team fatally shot him, the San Jose police found copies of the letters written to the President referring to people that could "read minds" and that he had learned how they do it. The NSA had been unsuccessfully brainwashing him and had no alternative but to terminate him to assure their security. It is interesting that what was originally broadcast on the news "The gunman was demanding to talk with the Director of the CIA" etc. disappeared quickly (suppressed?) from later news accounts.

NSA Initiated Execution to Cover-up in Music: Curt Cobain of the musical group "Nirvana" was another victim of NSA brainwashing and was terminated by NSA. Cobain had started writing clues to the NSA activities into his music to communicate it to his music followers. He referred in music to the NSA as the "Friends inside his head". Once the NSA puts on the highest level of brainwashing pain, the subject expires quickly. Cobain used heroin to numb and otherwise slow the effect of the brainwashing.

CULT-FORT HOOD MASSACRE MIND CONTROL

Among these experiments conducted on US Soldiers by their government, and according to FSB files was a research specialty of Major Hasans. One was one called Radio Hypnotic Intracerebral Control Electronic Dissolution of Memory (RHIC-EDOM).

Pioneered for the US Military in the 1960s, New York University Professor J. Anthony Deutsch: Indicated that the mind is a transmitter and if too much information is received, like too many vehicles on a crowded freeway, the brain ceases to transmit. The Professor indicated that an excess of acetyl choline in the brain can interfere with the memory process and control. He indicated excess amounts of acetyl choline can be artificially produced, through both the administration of drugs or through the use of radio waves. The process is called Electronic Dissolution of Memory (EDOM). The memory transmission can be stopped for as long as the radio signal continues.. The NSA combines hypnosis and thought labels to interrogate people without the subject being aware of it. "How can hypnosis be used?" you might ask. The subconscious mind operates at a speed of about 1200 to 1400 words per minute. This is many times faster than the conscious mind that operates at 250 to 450 WPM (words per minute). The posthypnotic script can be spoken at fast conversational speed approximately 250 WPM and a recorder or a computer speeds up the message up to approximately 1200 to 1400 WPM. Remember what happens when you play a 33 rpm record at 78 rpm? The resulting voice sound like the old American cartoon characters the Chipmunks. This is only slightly past doubli

ng (2X) the delivery speed. At speeds as high as 1400 WPM, the voices would sound like a high pitched chattering whine. Remember when the words "Drink Coca Cola" were written on one frame of a movie in a theatre back in the 1960s? The frame rate in movies is played at 30 frames/second. At 1/30th of a second the conscious mind could not recognize the message but the subconscious mind could read it clearly. The audience increased their Coca-Cola consumption by 65% that night resulting in the Federal Government prohibiting subliminal advertising. The following probable reasons for not achieving a higher percentage of subliminal delivery effectiveness (> 65%) are described as follows. In that 1/30th of a second some people were blinking, some people were looking around the theatre, looking at spouses, children, candy, popcorn, etc. or they had sufficiently poor eyesight that they could watch the movie but could not distinguish the small writing clearly. In the early years of this technology, the NSA originally recorded a spoken posthypnotic suggestion message into a tape deck and sped it up by speeding up the tape. This process was labor intensive, required each officer to have excellent diction and mastery of the language and dialect required, and was of poor quality due to background noise and the delay in timing during recording and processing. It also required extensive training to assure that each officer spoke at the same rate of speed so that the resulting "sped-up" script was delivered at the correct speed. Now computers are used to append digitized samples of optimized, ideal phonemes together to form words and the words are sped-up to the correct delivery speed. Where dialects are present, a different set of base phonemes is used. Currently, to optimize efficiency and accommodate the variety of languages on the planet, phonetic elements from each language and distinct dialect are sampled, digitally edited to optimize them, and appended during delivery to form words and words arranged to make sentences in the form of scripts that resemble hypnotic suggestions. The empty space between words is minimized and pitch rise is compressed and filtered. Repetitive sine waves are also removed from the phonetic element's acoustic wave train thus reducing the actual number of sine waves making up a word by 50% or more. This reduces the actual length of the time it takes the phoneme to be delivered prior to accelerating (speeding-up) the delivery (like fast forward). This helps the message to be played at higher speeds and reduces the subject's ability to recognize it as accelerated speech. The technique of using optimized digitally sampled and edited phonemes appended together to form words and then sentences structured as hypnotic suggestions can be termed "computer simulated subconscious speech language". (Forced Speech)

APPLICATIONS:

3.1. Intelligence:

3.1.1. Used on foreign and domestic diplomats, spies, and citizens to gather intelligence, steal advanced technology for US Defense applications. Surveys of citizen's opinions to government events and propaganda. Heavy survey use during times of war, economic strife and political elections. War against drugs. Used to identify investments that have high yield to support clandestine operations. Used to direct field agents without the agents having to carry communications hardware and encryption devices.

3.2. Counterintelligence:

3.2.1. Used on foreign and domestic diplomats, spies, and citizens to identify intelligence operations; scope, participants, communication methods, and weaknesses in individuals, systems, equipment, or signals that can be exploited. Additional applications include misinformation dissemination, confusing and confounding leaders during critical decision moments, distorting significance of various facts to sway decisions and actions in US favor, behavioral modification of foreign spies to betray their loyalties, self initiated executions (suicides).

3.3. Behavior Modification and Accelerated Resocialization:

3.3.1. This technology is used to develop and control spies, political candidates, and other public figures through psychological intimidation, fear and extortion.

Being attacked for his knowledge-not to talk about the nefarious massive uses beyond experiments but for chosen POPULATION CONTROL/Genocide & Producing OPPOSITE NEWS of how EVIL SHADOW GOV really is hiding as wolves in sheep's skin! Your tho

ughts are not your own! UNAWARE FORCED SPEECH by- passing memory, Channeled DREAMS, Split personalities etc. "computer simulated subconscious speech language". Dr. Colin Ross, a globally recognized expert on trauma related disorders and author of The CIA Doctors: Human Rights Violations by American Psychiatrists. Dr. Ross provides proof, based on 15,000 pages of documents obtained from the CIA through the Freedom of Information Act, that there have been pervasive, systematic violations of human rights by American psychiatrists over the last 65 years.

In August 1951 a small French village near Marseilles became a part of CIA funded experiment with drugs. As a result 500 people were affected, there were at least three suicides and 40 people were taken to a nearby psychiatric institute. That's according to Hank Albarelli, an American writer who spent over ten years looking into who was behind the secret tests. RT's Marina Portnaya met the author in New York.

They were never stopped because we never believed-NEVER CEASED BUT PERFECTED mind control, kept to a minimum and pardoned! WHITEWASHING and ERASING with tangibles!

This tells all why some utter What is this world coming to? WAKE UP AMERICA! JURY DEMAND

Plaintiff hereby requests a Jury Trial for all issues triable by jury including, but not limited to those, issues and claims set forth in any amended complaint or consolidated action.

I certify that a true copy of the foregoing has been furnished via Certified mail on July 1, 2010 to the Court Clerk for Summons Service.

Respectfully submitted,

Mireille Torjman

MOTION FOR RELIEF FROM JUDGMENT

PLAINTIFF, Mireille Torjman, hereby requests that this Court relieve the Order and

reconsider its Dismissal regarding the Complaint of above said case 10-cv-01211, on July 20, 2010 as

per Federal Rule 60. Plaintiff requested right of review, and needs to correct, and to prevent manifest

injustice, and much worse being blocked from exposing long overdue corruptions affecting everyone.

1. PLAINTIFF with the nature of this case, a monumental noble task, and being proposed, did

make claims to be determined by the jury on each count, punitive damages with physical and

psychological harm too great to tolerate, and a claim for \$3,500,00.00 (pg 74), and a cause of action.

2. PLAINTIFF did not focus complaint on monetary award, but on preventing Government

crimes and harassment against humanity. Plaintiff offered to testify, proof, witnesses, and is risking

her life. (pg 18-22) Assassinations, Sharon, Rumsfeld, Kennedy, Des Forges, Adams, 911, warnings of

Gulf of Red Tide, and much more, UNWITTING CIVILIANS targeted and Russell Tice, Bush

wiretapping case (pg 8 and attached) hiding behind SSP that the Judicial System (pg 20) is being

duped with to condone technological war with weapons of mass destruction for massive corruption

and Fascism agendas, and no accountability that We the People are starting to recognize.

3. PLAINTIFF requested a leave of court (pg 75) until can obtain a lawyer as a result of these

horrific circumstances. Plaintiff is also aware of (NY case 03 Cr. 807) Susan Lindauer with false

diagnosis under Intelligence Remote Viewing not fantastic but nefarious technology

gy abuses (pg 17).

4. PLAINTIFF is without delusion with only sabotage and whitewashing, as per Tice

testimonies and many others with credibility, whereas, said complaint was taken from Fedex Counter with signature and wrong Complaint given to Chief Judge Lambert after instructions were given in writing and by telephone, and another case was loaded in pacer by mistake etc. (2 Articles attached)

5. PLAINTIFF has been and is also a victim of wiretapping and has information for other

cases and corporation going at the present in the court systems. (pg 26) Including Congress not

reading Iraqi documents and signed to the invasion of wars (Un-covered documentary). (pg 20 and 26)

6. PLAINTIFF filed counts under wiretapping, manipulated communications (as other

Federal whistle blowers), privacy and civil rights, FOIA requests, continued proper investigations,

and proper news press releases and full disclosures, and is entitled to be heard

7. As case law is uncontested, cited Neitzke v Williams a case from a prisoner in 1989 before

weapons of technology were exposed in this complaint, far from frivolous or otherwise whereas the

public is innocent and unwittingly targeted and not conspiring against the victim as most other victims

claim as with transmissions of hallucinated aliens etc. Whereas, Russell Tice and other whistle

blowers are providing the means of these weapons of technology with massive misuse and nefarious

agendas of mass control including treason, as I have. (See Fort Hood shooting and IRS plane crash)

8. PLAINTIFF is requesting an emergency hearing to verify the content of Complaint 10-1211.

WHEREFORE, Plaintiff hereby respectfully requests relief from judgment for the purpose of litigants rights to be heard and opportunity to prove and discover facts of corruption and crimes against humanity, Americans, and our next generation. Plaintiff demands injunctions and respect for her knowledge, courage, torture, and risks, and demands for REALIZATION by the Court of the severity and meaning of this case and the unwitting condoning of these crimes. Plaintiff has been censored and tampered with since 2007 and is being sabotaged. PLAINTIFF demands JUSTICE.

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I certify that a true copy of the foregoing has been furnished via US Mail and CERTIFIED MAIL to Chief Judge Lamberth on July 27, 2010 and Federal Bureau of Investigations, et al.

Respectfully submitted,

Mireille Torjman

IN THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS

FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

MIREILLE TORJMAN CASE NO.: 10-cv-01211 - AP 10-5302

Plaintiff

V.

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATIONS, et al.

Defendant

MOTION TO REOPEN/RECONSIDER NEW EVIDENCE

Appellant hereby moves this court to reopen this case for new evidence to support allegations in Petitioning for redress and grievance. The courts erred in its

decision to dismiss and deny a critical case on all counts affecting Millions, Society, Environment, and Humanity, including torturing an American civilian. There is an abuse of discretion. Appellant has new available evidence in absentia to further support The Technology Neuro Silent Weapon of Mass Destruction. This report was updated (1978) in 1996 before FULL DISCLOSURES could be made by the Leading Psychiatrist. Other Top Doctors reported the Profession as Strongly Skewed by INTELLIGENCE AGENDA. The exhibit A-#30 discusses Mind Control used since at LEAST since 1940 as Teslas Invisible Chinese wall around the Country from NY Tower. Also, recently admitted in part is the use of this weapon on Congress by the Army that has been condoned and widespread for decades. Every American should know what is going on, in full operation since the 70s by 2nd level CIA, before it is too late. The last few pages discuss mind control manipulations to Natl Health Care, Childrens Statistics, and much worse to generate TAX revenue for decades.

Furthermore, the Appellant has found that the DEFENDANTS have not been aware of any lawsuit against them in Appeals since the U.S. Attorney on file has been assigned last year. Appellant made 2 calls leaving voice mails to Attorney Craig Lawrence and received no returned calls since January.

For these reasons, Appellant respectfully requests that this court reopen the case on Constitutional Rights. Appellant has received the Opinion of frivolous delusional characteristics. Appellant has other overwhelming evidence to introduce and prove in a court of Law.

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I certify that a true copy of the foregoing brief has been furnished in person at 333 Constitution Ave NW, Washington DC 20001 Court of Appeals Clerk, and via regular Mail to U.S. Attorney Civil Division, Craig Lawrence at 555 4th Street NW, Washington DC 20530, on March 16, 2011.

I declare under penalty of perjury that the foregoing is true and correct on March 16, 2010.

Respectfully submitted,

Mireille Torjman

PO Box 57282

Washington, DC 20037

(954) 529.8684

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURTS

EASTERN DISTRICT OF VIRGINIA

MIREILLE TORJMAN CASE NO.: TBD

PO Box 57282

Washington, DC 20037

Plaintiff

V.

THE STATE OF VIRGINIA

Attorney General

900 East Main Street

Richmond, VA 23219;

Defendant

AMENDED COMPLAINT

1. Plaintiff, Mireille Torjman hereby brings this action for injunction relief, protection, damages, FOIA, and the right of review, based on personal knowledge and belief, as a victim and expert witness, to the serious information provided, as to all other matters, as to which allegations Plaintiff, without doubt or delusion, will provide proof, un-refuted evidence, overwhelming evidentiary support, witnesses, substantial facts, documents, videos, records, research, and investigation that exists and disclosed to the press by NSA on item 10, and as follows:

PRELIMINARY STATEMENT

2. This case is about the electronic harassment, torture behind the spying surveillance, civil rights violations, privacy, communications technology, and crimes

of humanity, in use by the U.S. Intelligence Community. With the advanced technology unknown to most, of shadow network of surveillance and spying, including, defendants are, transmitting, storing, tampering, blocking and intercepting the content of a significant and selective content of the Plaintiffs phone calls, emails, instant messaging, text messaging, Internet, Skype, electronics, home and vehicle, wireless communications and thoughts called NSA transmissions, mind taps, or mind jabs, and other communications harassment, both internationally and domestic, including Plaintiffs family and practically every American, for the past 5 years, beginning on or about January 2007 and prior without wiretapping, now being implemented tangibly.

3. Plaintiffs records will show communications intangibly from the minds and tangibly, are intercepted, manipulated, tampered with, stored, (data mining since 1973 FOIA), harassed, tortured, tormented, expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit, and impeded. Plaintiff will provide numerous and countless, emails hijacked, fabricated, UNREAD, manipulated, tampered, deleted, redirected, including facsimiles, mail UPS, facsimile, and internet manipulations, since about 2007. Plaintiff's numerous impeded electronic communications with all her service providers are debilitating to her work and she had no resolve available from providers who were unable to detect or correct the situations. This includes manufactured emails, phone calls, and government employees unwitting involvement, and the public, unconsciously, consciously, and brainwashing the Plaintiff. Plaintiff has been under increased attacks, manipulations and threats, since filing this original complaint. Plaintiff is overwhelmed and could not obtain counsel seeking Sua Sponte assistance. Plaintiff made numerous attempts to warn DOJ in 1996. In 2008, Plaintiff was also accused legally of false communications during her service with Qwest, by using redirected calls and disconnects to create false records with her utilities company, defamation to her character and since 2007 in all other services. Plaintiff is blocked in numerous ways and with psychological operations on civilians, manipulating persons and animals, witting and unwittingly, realized and unconsciously including delays techniques and website and internet sabotage. Plaintiff endures MKULTRA like daily torture, torment, psychological harm, isolation, physical harm, and damages, sabotaged events, conversations, RECORDS, legal and financial harm with manifest sabotage using REMOTE VIEWING. 24/7, Synthetic Telepathy guiding and misguiding, imaginary friend experiments, unwitting Doctors experiments and attacks, testing tampering unwitting, slavery, Behavior Modification, CIA recruitment, blackmail, threats, and set ups, not limited to brainwashing individually and with mass. Psychotronics DoD term; Psychoenergetics. A massive cover up operation is in the process publicly, impeding the Plaintiff from reporting to the Authorities, Counsel, Media, and Radio. Abusive corruption, is all HIDING behind the imposed FISA, SSP, National Securitys ACT, and Patriot ACT in the AUSPICES of security. Subsequently, REX 84 Suspension of Constitution, INFORMATION WARFARE, and Without a Trace: Pentagon's Psytek Unit: The Cult of Dead Cows; Los Alamos Lab and Stuxnet, cyber.

In an undisclosed report dated March 9, 2005, eight more projects with strategic thrusts included Bio-Revolution, DIRECTED ENERGY, and Urban Operation of sensors on the existing Airborne Video Surveillance, all under the Iraq theory, also data mining all information from the Human. CTS is described by DARPA as intended for use in combat zones, to deter enemy attacks on American troops and to identify and track enemy combatants who launch attacks against American soldiers, under Martial Law for a Police State and to legalize Fascism. DARPA's current Projects, (trailing CIA) XG, Robotic assured Military communication, CALO; Cognitive Impairment forced, speech, ADDHD, and Optical), and Silent Talk; A planned program attempting to identify EEG patterns for words and transmit these for covert communications. Telepathy were part of the tests the Plaintiff was sent for, including warming her blood without the Doctors request/consent and was checked for Immune Systems without cause (ELF disease), In December 2007 for example, Plaintiffs eyes were physically taken over remote controlled blinking unstoppable before an MRI scan, unexplainable by the Director (optic pattern, DNA, ELF disease NEURO vision manipulations since), as in ARTICLES Pentagons Remote Control Heart Attack Anyone, and Plans: Hack your Nervous Central System and Pentagon SCIENCE:

Crazy enough, and worse. This computer-mediated telepathy allows user-to-user communication through analysis of neural signals. The research aims to detect and analyze the word-specific neural signals, using EEG, which occur before speech is vocalized, and to see if the patterns are generalizable. As of 2009 the research is focused on military uses. Plaintiff, an unwitting guinea pig of these programs went for UN-Necessary tests. Plaintiff's hair has not grown since 1996, with induced rapid loss, a skin condition from the blood unknown to the doctors. (Leukemia) In addition, since 1962, ARPA initiated the Office of Information Processing Technique and Behavior Sciences for Artificial Intelligence, Command and Control, known today as Behavior Modification or BRAINWASH for army combat purposes.

Plaintiff is transmitted to err and sabotaged to fail and take her down. Plaintiff was an accountant and not dissent. Plaintiff suffers daily, with enormous violations to privacy and personal human rights freedoms, grave damages, medical harm, slander, financial sabotage, career sabotage, memory, isolation, psychological and physical irreparable harm, legal sabotage, torture, threats, manipulations, and harassment and will provide those records as a matter of fact including laser and acoustic Weapon evidence and retaliation for whistleblowing to the Authorities. Plaintiff is traumatized and sealed. Plaintiff did not volunteer for experiment or torture which goes on in VA and with its residents unwittingly and breaching air space contracts of this State to commit crimes and mind control its citizens of crimes and torture and breached HR 46 State Sovereignty Resolution.

(See Press Release-Endnotes)

JURISDICTION AND VENUE

4. This court has subject matter jurisdiction over the federal claims pursuant to 28 U.S.C. 1331, 18 U.S.C. 2712, and 5 U.S.C. 702.

5. Plaintiffs are informed, believe and thereon allege that Defendants have sufficient contacts

with this district generally and, in particular, with the events herein alleged, that Defendants are subject to the exercise of jurisdiction of this court over the person of such Defendants and that venue is proper in this judicial district pursuant to 28 U.S.C. 1391, and MASS LAWSUIT provided and/or Class Action with other residents as victims of the State or Electronic assaults by the residents of the State of VA and were/are unwitting or unconsciously doing so. This is a weapon of ALL people jacketed as pawns and CREATING opposites, MESSES, and dysfunctions.

6. Plaintiff is informed, believe and thereon allege that a substantial part of the events giving rise to the claims herein alleged occurred in this district jurisdiction, and Defendants and/or agents of Defendants may be found in this district, nationally, and internationally.

PARTIES

7. Plaintiff, Mireille Torjman is an intelligent native French speaking refugee from Marrakesh, Morocco. Plaintiff is a 49 year old divorced woman and was an accountant for 25 years. Plaintiff comes from a religious background, disciplined and educated, currently staying in the area.

8. Defendant is the State of Virginia. Its mission statement is found on Virginia.com, includes serving and protecting The Constitution, its people, and future.

9. Department of Justice. The most sacred of the duties of government [is] to do equal and impartial justice to all its citizens. This sacred duty to fulfill the promise of justice for all remains the guiding ideal for the men and women of the Department in carrying out their mission:

BACKGROUND

10. Plaintiff filed a lawsuit in the U. S. Supreme Court to Warn We the People what has been going on in AMERICA and overseas with the use of this Weapon of Mass Destruction deployed nefariously and evolved massively. Plaintiff Mireille Torjman brings this action on behalf of herself, and to attest to her family and the public's victimization, unwittingly and/or unrealized and with OPEN letter to CONGRESS and testimony letter to the Judge for the NSA Tom Drake Federal Case. Plaintiff is aware under the auspices of experiments and RESEARCH Dreams are planted as memories to crimes to masterminded 911 and NSA Project STARSTREAM Future m

ind taps. Plaintiffs case was dismissed and retaliations escalated as described:
Is the NSA Conducting Electronic Warfare On Americans?

Jonas Holmes May 19, 2006 CHRONICLE ARTICLE

Russ Tice, former NSA intelligence officer and current Whistleblower, was to testify before the Senate Armed Services Committee this week. Apparently the testimony, Mr. Tice wanted to give, makes General Haydens phone surveillance program look like very small potatoes. Mr. Tices testimony is expected to reveal further illegal activity overseen by General Michael Hayden which even loyal and patriotic NSA employees view as unlawful. I think the people I talk to next week are going to be shocked when I tell them what I have to tell them. ITS PRETTY HARD TO BELIEVE, Tice said. I hope that theyll clean up the abuses and have some oversight into these programs, which doesnt exist right now. According to Mr. Tice, what has been disclosed so far is only the tip of the iceberg. What in the world could Russ Tice be talking about! To figure it out let us take a look at Russ Tices work at the NSA.

According to the Washington Times and numerous other sources, Mr. Tice worked on special access programs related to electronic intelligence gathering while working for the NSA and DIA, where he took part in space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. Special Access Programs or SAPs refer to Black Budgets or Black Operations. Black means that they are covert and hidden from everyone except the participants. Feasibly there would be no arena with a greater potential for abuse and misuse than Special Access Programs. Even now Congress and the Justice Department are being denied the ability to investigate these programs because they dont have clearance. To put it in CNNs Jack Caffertys words a top secret government agency, the NSA, the largest of its kind in the world, is denying oversight or investigation by the American people because investigators lack clearance. To add a layer of irony to the Black Ops cake this travesty is occurring in America, the supposed bastion of Freedom and Democracy, which we are currently trying to export to Iraq.

It just gets scarier. The Black Ops that Mr. Tice was involved in related to electronic intelligence gathering via space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. For greater insight as to the impact of these programs readers should review decades old FOIA authenticated programs such as MKULTRA, BLUEBIRD, COINTELPRO and ARTICHOKE. Radar based Telemetry involves the ability to see through walls without thermal imaging. Electronic Warfare is even scarier if we take a look at the science. NSA Signals Intelligence Use of EMF Brain Stimulation. NSA Signals Intelligence uses EMF Brain Stimulation for Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM) and Electronic Brain Link (EBL). EMF Brain Stimulation has been in development since the MKUltra program of the early 1950's, which included neurological research into "radiation" (non-ionizing EMF) and bioelectric research and development. The resulting secret technology is categorized at the National Security Archives as "Radiation Intelligence," defined as "information from unintentionally emanated electromagnetic waves in the environment, not including radio activity or nuclear detonation." Signals Intelligence implemented and kept this technology secret in the same manner as other electronic warfare programs of the U.S. government. The NSA monitors available information about this technology and withholds scientific research from the public. There are also international intelligence agency agreements to keep this technology secret.

The NSA has proprietary electronic equipment that analyzes electrical activity in humans from a distance. NSA computer-generated brain mapping can continuously monitor all the electrical activity in the brain continuously. The NSA records and decodes individual brain maps (of hundreds of thousands of persons) for national security purposes. EMF Brain Stimulation is also secretly used by the military for Brain-to-computer link. (In military fighter aircraft, for example.) For electronic surveillance purposes electrical activity in the speech center of the brain can be translated into the subject's verbal thoughts. RNM can send encoded signals to the brain's auditory cortex thus allowing audio communication direct to the brain (bypassing the ears). NSA operatives can use this to covertly deb

ilitate subjects by simulating auditory hallucinations characteristic of paranoid schizophrenia. Without any contact with the subject, Remote Neural Monitoring can map out electrical activity from the visual cortex of a subject's brain and show images from the subject's brain on a video monitor. NSA operatives see what the surveillance subject's eyes are seeing. Visual memory can also be seen. RNM can send images direct to the visual cortex, bypassing the eyes and optic nerves. NSA operatives can use this to surreptitiously put images in a surveillance subject's brain while they are in R.E.M. sleep for brain-programming purposes. Individual citizens occasionally targeted for surveillance by independently operating NSA personnel

NSA personnel can control the lives of hundreds of thousands of individuals in the U.S. by using the NSA's domestic intelligence network and cover businesses. The operations independently run by them can sometimes go beyond the bounds of law. Long-term control and SABOTAGE OF TENS OF THOUSANDS OF UNWITTING CITIZENS by NSA operatives is likely to happen. NSA Domint has the ability to covertly assassinate U.S. citizens or run covert psychological control operations to cause subjects to be diagnosed with ill mental health. National Security Agency Signals Intelligence Electronic Brain Link Technology NSA SigInt can remotely detect, identify and monitor a person's bioelectric fields. The NSA's Signals Intelligence has the proprietary ability to remotely and non-invasively monitor information in the human brain by digitally decoding the evoked potentials in the 30-50 hz, .5 milliwatt electro-magnetic emissions from the brain. Neuronal activity in the brain creates a shifting electrical pattern that has a shifting magnetic flux. This magnetic flux puts out a constant 30-50 hz, .5 milliwatt electromagnetic (EMF) wave. Contained in the electromagnetic emission from the brain are spikes and patterns called "evoked potentials." Every thought, reaction, motor command, auditory event, and visual image in the brain has a corresponding "evoked potential" or set of "evoked potentials." The EMF emission from the brain can be decoded into the current thoughts, images and sounds in the subject's brain. NSA SigInt uses EMF-transmitted Brain Stimulation as a communications system to transmit information (as well as nervous system messages) to intelligence agents and also to transmit to the brains of covert operations subjects (on a non-perceptible level). EMF Brain Stimulation works by sending a complexly coded and pulsed electromagnetic signal to trigger evoked potentials (events) in the brain, thereby forming sound and visual images in the brain's neural circuits. EMF Brain Stimulation can also change a person's brain-states and affect motor control. Two-way Electronic Brain-Link is done by remotely monitoring neural audio-visual information while transmitting sound to the auditory cortex (bypassing the ears) and transmitting faint images to the visual cortex (bypassing the optic nerves and eyes, the images appear as floating 2-D screens in the brain). Two-Way Electronic Brain Link has become the ultimate communications system for CIA/NSA personnel. Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM, remotely monitoring bioelectric information in the human brain) has become the ultimate surveillance system. It is used by a limited number of agents in the U.S. Intelligence Community. RNM requires decoding the resonance frequency of each specific brain area. That frequency is then modulated in order to impose information in that specific brain area. The frequency to which the various brain areas respond varies from 3 Hz to 50 Hz. Only NSA Signals Intelligence modulates signals in this frequency band.

An example of EMF Brain Stimulation: Brain Area

Bioelectric Resonance Frequency Information Induced Through Modulation

Motor Control Cortex 10 HZ Motor Impulse Co-ordination

Auditory Cortex 15 HZ Sound which bypasses the ears

Visual Cortex 25 HZ Images in the brain, bypassing the eyes

Somatosensory Cortex 09 HZ Phantom Touch Sense

Thought Center 20 HZ Imposed Subconscious Thoughts

This modulated information can be put into the brain at varying intensities from subliminal to perceptible. Each person's brain has a unique set of bioelectric resonance/entrainment frequencies. Sending audio information to a person's brain at the frequency of another person's auditory cortex would result in that audio information not being perceived. Additionally, A 1994 congressional hearing rep

orted that nearly half a million Americans were subjected to some kind of cold war era tests, often without being informed and without their consent. In addition, experimentation law is well grounded in constitutional and international law.

It is an under-reported fact that two major reports on human rights and torture in the U.S. recently listed illegal radiation experiments. Many more facts are documented below. Therefore, human research subject protections should be a high priority and are just as significant as current issues of torture and illegal wiretapping. IT IS TIME FOR AMERICA TO WAKE UP. It is time for America to protect its Whistleblowers who are our last line of defense against dictatorship and despotism. It is time for America to take responsibility for oversight of its tax dollars and elect leaders who will assume such responsibility now. Yes, the war on terrorism is important. It is even more important and fearful if the terrorism is from within and unknowingly funded by hard working American citizens. There is no Special Access Program beyond the oversight of political leaders elected by the people and for the people. If these political leaders jeopardize national security then that shall be handled in a court of law. But to tell America, to tell the American people, to tell the political leaders elected by the American people that America does not deserve to know what happening in the NSAs dark, black rooms, with billions of dollars, behind closed doors, when we know that privilege has already been abused; that is the true definition of TERRORISM. That is the true definition of Communism and a Police State, no oversight. So fellow Americans, you may hem and haw in the face of truth but know that one day you will realize that your country has been USURPED from the very principles upon which it was founded.

Godspeed, Russ Tice, the Patriots are with you.

11. Why hasn't the press--aside from MSNBC--covered Russell Tice's revelations on the government's massive spy apparatus that according to Tice illegally survey's every US citizens' purchasing records, emails, phone calls, bank transactions, etc. and maintains the information in massive databases for nefarious uses?

12. Former United States Government Physicist! 1981-Lt Col. US Army Retired, Pentagon analyst (McRae, Ronald, Mind Wars, St. Martin's Press, 1984, p 127, Psychic Weapons)

13. In a slide Bearden illustrates how a Scalar War would involve a psychoenergetics attack on the operators of the enemy scalar installation, entraining their minds into hypnogogic trance and getting them to shut down their systems. And ultimately psychoenergetic warfare goes to the very heart of human identity itself. For if my thoughts might no longer be "mine," then who and what am I? Can my very sense of being "me" be hijacked by some nefarious psychoenergetic scheme? One paper to begin with is Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions This is such serious stuff that Bearden includes a strong warning about misuse of this knowledge. Psychoenergetics weapons can MENTALLY MAIM AND PHYSICALLY KILL. Govt DoD Physicist.

14. PSYCHOTRONIC WEAPONS-SPACE PRESERVATION ACT-House Resolution bill 2977-Brain manipulation from a distance-2001-2002-described as a method of induction of sleep by means of radio waves (3), (4), (5)

15. Dear Senator-Attorney Letter included:

We seek your offices assistance in initiating hearings and a fact-finding congressional inquiry into the government agencies and/or private companies that are targeting citizens. Many citizens are desperate to be freed from the disturbing, intrusive and oppressive targeting. Evidence supports the conclusion that weapons exist that could be used against individuals, based on U.S. Patent and Trademark Office filings, public releases by agencies, and other technologies that indicate the level of technological sophistication. The weapons are believed to be based on electromagnetism, microwaves, sonic waves, lasers and other types of directed energy, and were characterized as psychotronic in Rep. Dennis Kucinich's draft of House Resolution 2977, the Space Preservation Act of 2001 Furthermore, it is undeniable that government agencies have tested citizens without permission in the past; for example, the CIA's human experimentation discussed in *Orlikow v. U.S.*, 682 F.Supp. 77 (D.D.C. 1988), secretly administered lysergic acid diethylamide discussed in *United States v. Stanley*, 483 U.S. 669 (1987), and military c

hemical experimentation as discussed in Congressional Committee Report 103-97, 103d Congress, 2d Session, S. Prt. 103-97 (Dec. 8, 1994). Lastly, the sheer numbers of people complaining of being targeted, including people with post-graduate degrees and a lifetime of achievements, and the similarities in symptoms tend to outweigh a dismissive response based on charges of anecdotal evidence or group paranoia. There is a certain risk of sounding too conspiratorial, however, common denominators such as physical symptoms and medical reports, surveillance scenarios, harassment techniques, and more can be readily established.

ALLEGATIONS AND FACTUAL ALLEGATIONS RELATED TO ALL COUNTS

16. Plaintiff, in her Florida home, was comatosed for 72 hours in her room and recruited with heavy experimental remote mind control ESPIONAGE, SEXUAL SLAVERY, AND BEHAVIOR MODIFICATION, (Operation MHCHAOS-brainwash). Plaintiff's memory began to be wiped out daily and corrupted with new transmissions. Plaintiff ran away TERRORIZED after being transmitted to start THE PROCESS, to cooperate over time using the public to trigger her anchors/transmissions. Plaintiff's electronic communications began to be tampered with and impeded as she began to her research and attempts to report this corruption and abuse of powers under the programs. In 2008, Plaintiff purchased the Non FDA device from a NASA physicist at \$21,000.00 with Scalar waves, (Russian Woodpecker frequencies), and Military Patents. Plaintiff became a certified practitioner to protect Plaintiff and attempt to deprogram. Plaintiff was intercepted by this HAARP and NSAs SIG-INT Satellites, thus became a certified hypnotist trained in NLP (Neuro-Linguistic Programming; CIA taught techniques, to deprogram. (Bandler and Grinder 1976) and (Project Paperclip; Dr. Strughold Space Medicine 1963).

17. In her travels, Plaintiff ran away and witnessed these transmissions used in Israel, Australia, England, and most European Countries and their CIVILIANS, and was further impeded when attempting to whistle blow the nefarious uses and crimes of humanity by our CIA, to the embassies. Plaintiff has been held hostage and major delays/detaining her attempts. Plaintiff motions the court to compel, the safety of WE THE PEOPLE by dismantling and BAN on frightful NEW Weapon of Mass Destruction. This was urged by Russia on June 13, 1975, MORE terrible than anything the WORLD has ever known. The CIA was born with the National Security Act in 1947 did NOT BAN but EVOLVED these experiments, and our troubles began as sampled in Manual Operation Mind Control among other exhibited on Plaintiff's website. HOOVER SAID IT'S too HORRIBLE to imagine! The rest of the world didn't ask until 1976 the type of questions we were facing in 1965.... Everybody was afraid of building the supersoldier who would take orders without questioning, like the kamikaze pilot (suicides...) 70's Manchurian crimes creating a subservient society was not out of sight- by mind control waves." Allen Dulles 1957" Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants." BP paralysis to oil spill errors/ELF... FBI HOOVER "clandestine warfare avowed objective had been WORLD DOMINATION by whatever means and COST!" FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover, who ordered FBI agents to "expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit, or otherwise neutralize" the activities of these movements and their leaders. Hoover disclosed how horrific these weapons were thus, hard to believe ... "These documents will be made available to the courts from the Leading Psychiatrist who proved 50 years of mind control in absentia (2008) along with Dr. R.O. Becker, Jerry Smith, and Jim Keith and others testimonies BEFORE FULL DISCLOSURES were made. A LIST of ills of the past 50 years, new and/or INDUCED are found subsequently and on last page. This is in addition to Operation mind controlled corruptions and Macrocosm. NEW WORLD ORDER MILLIONS Will go THROUGH "The PROCESS" (brainwash programming) INCLUDING MOST OF AMERICA'S CORPORATE LEADERS and OFFICIALS from Navy/ EDUCATION- "It was estimated that Millions of persons were (1972) Breaking down of personalities and reconditioning ... " Many already manipulated into their office long ago. "Behind the electronic curtain, we find: The SORCERER, MANIPULATOR, CYBERNETICIST, the weaver of the DREAMscape" Manchurians (Journalist documents in absentia). CYBERSYN; "The COUP for the Communist World: It is said Henry Kissinger was the one who intervened to put an end to the GRAND experiment. Salvador Allende was assassinated by Chileans who are reported to have been in the PAY of the CIA, and Cybersyn went by the

wayside. (They thought) Today FCC coup to regulate the INTERNET; COMMUNISM infiltrations and attempts, KGB/Gestapo style Domestic Surveillance mind manipulations after the fact & covertly hijacked www & humans. [One World Brain Pg 241 SEE ISRAEL TAB, pg 6 Press Release] The weapon, motive, and witnesses exist, with a Launch of new Holocaust in manifest after conquering Asia surreptitiously.

18. Plaintiff was informed that 911 Pilots were mind controlled in advance in San Diego and the U.S., whereas 911 was created to lose our FREEDOMS with the 911 commission sabotaged. THIS IS HOW NO ONE KNEW OF 911 IN ADVANCE by ILLUSION and unwitting people in action AS BEAR STEARNS RUMORS [Pg 49]. (Naomi Wolf (Yale Journalist)-10 Steps-Freedom to Fascism, 2007- also harassed by and on no fly zone list in her attempts) as many complain of feeling hypnotized on the job, NSA employees and celebrities. Plaintiff flew to Atlanta in the height of the new steel door installation and high security climate, wondering why she was invited to sit in a co-pilots chair on the runway, while waiting to take off from snow on the ground, unrealized but with no real fears or threats unwitting, (yet) until provoked.

19. Plaintiff with intense continuous sabotage and impediments, Electronic Stalking, Slander, including Internet Communications, censored and continuously intercepted from blogging, blocked her searches for attorneys, blocked, mirrored her web site and activity from Google, with Googles Access Portals and/or passwords as telephone companies, being scapegoated, INCLUDING most CORPORATIONS, password access, and covert data-mining for purposes, in SG3 dating back prior to 911 (EFF v Google Street-view). DODs ELF transmitters were already in full scale by 1981 in Australia and Africa, followed by additional superior covert Projects in the U.S. (Combat Zones under DARPA formerly ARPA) and trailing behind decades too late.

20. With suspicious FBI allegations and \$122 Million Virtual Case File Project gone wrong in 2001, prior Board Members and Government Officials, the new Parent Company SAICs (C I A Spacestar) servers and the (Occult Connections). Chief of Staff Jack E Thomas Air Force Intelligence, 1997 ties with DOD, NSA, CIA, and former Executives, Directors, Secretaries, Army Generals, all had knowledge of REMOTE VIEWING experiments spy biz, SPAWAR at the Naval Electronics System Command in San Diego and Los Alamos National Labs for Medical Oversight to American Intelligence Agencies (1996). A surge of Federal Spending raised Multi-Billion dollar Defense concerns with SAIC and Titan (moon) (2004) in the mid 1990s on technology projects that REQUIRED HUMAN EXPERIMENTING went beyond. Results included Major Lawsuits.

21. Joseph McMoneagle, eventually revealed as such, but for the purposes of the Armys psychic intelligence unit, he was simply Remote Viewer No. 1." In his Memoirs of a Psychic Spy is a look at the most remarkable exploits in a most astonishing career of military service. Remote Viewer 001 in Armys Stargate Project reports this as still classified. (Allowing this invisible WEAPON of Mass Destruction to dupe Humanity.) The top secret intelligence gathering initiative launched at height of Cold War- David Morehouse 1998. This project was first used to retrieve intentions in a criminal or terrorists mind. (The Lucid View, Investigation in Occultism, 2004-MK ULTRA includes Project VOICE of GOD and Church Committee Report) This is used for unexplained phenomenon and to manipulate religion and/or to compel a crime, suicide, command or order. It is undeniable that government agencies have tested citizens without permission as The Manchurian Candidates in the United States. Cognitive Sciences Laboratories CIA research 24 years ago when Tom Beardon warned about these weapons and activities as serious dangers. These weapons in use FRAME people and police have already started to kill and maim overtly and are intercepted and induced to frame police by 2nd LEVEL CIA (Sorcerer) behind ELECTRONIC CURTAIN and Cryptocracys Plan to Psychocivilize you (1973). Death Ray for planes was Teslas invention in 1940 and a \$2,000,000.00 device to zap and melt an airplane motor 250 miles away and an Invisible Chinese Wall of defense was built around the Country, no matter how large an attack, (Teleforce, manifests FREE energy and creates rays; zapping beams, the new invisible war). Today, this Wardencliff Tower is in full action in Long Island NY, with 36 other stations as GWEN, Globally that beam massive volume of Free Energy. (The New

York Times, Sunday September 22, 1940-Science and Patents, Education News) One energy zapping causes confusion, mistakes, trip, fall, body temp-freeze, heat, miscommunication, fatigue, focus/ concentration, radio-sleep (Kucinich-US patented under MKDELTA), and stalling any engine. NSA, Thomas Drake, Espionage, and War rantless Mind Taps by Gary S. Bekkum on May 25, 2011: Is the American Intelligence Community still in the psychic espionage business? And why has NSA whistleblower Thomas Drake been charged with espionage? STARpod.org) -- I watched the CBS

60 Minutes story about NSA whistleblowers and the espionage case against former NSA official Thomas Drake with great interest Paranormal Activities: The list of parapsychology goals was taken from an excellent article by John Wilhelm in the August 2, 1977 Washington Post: "Psychic Spying?" This along with a new Holocaust written by CIA John Marks are all in manifest TODAY, once the consent and surrenders of the CONSTITUTION, in full, with the Asia invasions as Bay of Pigs and other Countries that we set up and usurped, is accomplished. It is well documented that the conditioning of the people had to occur first as the PEOPLE were not ready yet. Techniques to brainwash and conspire beyond INFORMATION WARFARE, to chunk and accept with memory erasures in layers over time and different than a mind jab ELF transmissions and jolts/lasers acoustics. Executive Orders being signed on U S Soil in preparation of one world Brain with bigger Government infiltrations unwitting are part of the mastermind control agenda. The Sorcerer "Beam Warfare, The Persinger PLAN, (50 yrs)+ NSA, and Dreamscape, One World BRAIN,+ pages 200+ of INJECTING IDEOLOGY not just MEDIA mind taps, Electronic Mind Control, Psi War, and Beam WARFARE CANCER... Edward Bernays wrote public opinion H.G. Wells friend of N.W.O. MASTERMIND engineering CONSENT with mind control in 1928 propaganda and Invisible Govt. Information Warfare etc are all part of the mind control victims in various ways. Both Muslim and Jew framed strategically, in the process.

22. As history repeats itself, duping the legal system condoning Government horrific corruptions and crimes in a free country, the core component of these Programs is Defendants nationwide network of sophisticated communications surveillance and spy devices being installed and attached today overtly and nefariously. Alien hallucinations, Drugs, Corruptions, ills, all increased and reported by the FBI. The 1971 statistics and 50% missing milk carton children, are now 2nd level CIA misfits programming civility. NSA transmissions and NASA Remote Viewing have been in place and are being connected to the key facilities of telecommunications with advanced technologies like that of HAARP stations and Satellites kept secret during mission.

23. John Herschel Glenn Jr., 1974-1999, former astronaut and U.S. politician who Introduced a Bill and Joint Resolutions (Page S645) Human Research Subject Protection Act, stated In fact, our own Constitution says, 'The right of the people to be secure in their persons . . . shall not be violated.', and compared it to the Nuremberg Code. His own experience and knowledge of unwitting civilians with Radiation experiments has already been proven that Directed Energy Weapons increased CANCER rates DRAMATICALLY in this COUNTRY thus far. Furthermore, patients have discovered leaving the Country for natural cures worked without further Chemotherapy. During Plaintiffs brief volunteer work at the ACLU, Plaintiff learned that calls were made from patients complaining of being electrocuted while in Hospitals and transmitted innocent staff not to believe them. The reasonable knowledgeable professionals warn against this Technology as the terrorists within, and keeping their enemies close, unfortunately. Documents and a FEW examples of mind control psyops, to raise awareness and warn are posted on Plaintiffs website and below have been impeded psychologically and electronically.

24. Plaintiff also has knowledge that the manipulations to the media and miscommunications for the use of creating spin, quashing, fanning, suppressions, and propaganda including block exposing the governments advertising and news corruptions are the reason for spying with these mind control technology weapons. Spying on media was revealed last year as NSA transmissions which includes communication chaos or not to care unwittingly and omit important news, unrealized. (Operation Mockingbird Media, also began in the 1950s, and creating a synthetic culture) . Astronomical Defense budgets developed as black budgets, and SPYING nefariously

y went covert from media and public knowledge. (Jerry Smith, Coherent All Radio Band Sensing, HAARP printed in Canada 1998) and The Ultimate Conspiracy also did in 2008.

25. Plaintiff and Plaintiffs family members are ordinary Americans who were initially picked up in the Big Brother radar unwittingly for 30 years, in 1971, whereas Plaintiff was informed others who have ties with Military, Minorities, Government employees and buildings, all being picked up in radar with data-mining human information, BEHAVIORS OF FAMILIES, Eugenics, and DNA transmitted, collected, and DNA brain waves from any Data Mining and remote transmissions, and/or stored, spying, torture, and world domination powers. Dumbed Down, Obesity, and red tape bureaucratic culture induced unrealized

26. Plaintiff is also suing Defendants for treason, crimes, violations, and threats attempted on her and her family, when disseminating the information and ARTICLE, and reporting it to the Authorities. Plaintiff has knowledge other Countries are being scapegoated and blamed for CIA crimes in disguise.

27. Plaintiff was and is being discredited, sabotaged, pre-empted, delayed, since on or about Sept. 2008 and the Inauguration, with these Serious Accusations to whitewash history and each one of her accusations, brainwash the public, and keep Washington in their bubble to accomplish their conspiracy, and being too late. Recreating events with twists for different outcome to victims or targets and the public psyops tactics of NLP to ONE World Brain and New World Order. (CIA techniques; Jacketing- against each other or one against the other, 2 transmissions on the mind or minds to create mis-communication, chaos, fights, wars, and changing minds, like that of Presidents. Exhibited on Plaintiffs website are Dr. Walter Bowart, False Memory Syndrome Foundation, Operation Mind Control, NSA transmissions, Hallucinations of the 5 senses, and Reagan-Alzheimers disease-like memory loss, Lt. Col Tom Bearden slide of The most frightful WEAPON, more terrible than anything the World has ever known June 13, 1975 urged by Russia to BAN, and Jim Keith, MASS CONTROL Human Engineering. Plaintiff tried to go public in 2010 with radio, and EVERY EFFORT is being made to whitewash, set up, stage, frame, to discredit and quash the Plaintiff further. This is done using the environment of the victim including their families techniques. NLP is an extremely dangerous tool of mind control coupled with electronic transmissions witting and unwitting.

28. Plaintiff is suffering from the violations of her constitutional rights, and privacy acts, (US code 5, and 18) at the hands of, the direction of, or with the knowledge of, Defendants. Defendants in concert with other Intelligence agencies and/or service providers, and means are set forth in paragraphs below).

29. Plaintiffs daily tortures are being done without judicial, statutory, or other lawful authorization, in violation of statutory and constitutional limitations, and in excess of statutory and constitutional authority.

30. Plaintiffs daily tortures are being done without probable cause or reasonable suspicion to believe that Plaintiff has committed or are about to commit any crime or engage in any terrorist activity, or is of foreign powers or agents thereof and these activities are crimes of humanity.

31. Plaintiffs daily tortures are with intent and malice, are being done without any reason to believe that the information is relevant to an authorized criminal investigation or to an authorized investigation to protect against international terrorism or clandestine intelligence activities.

32. On information and belief, Plaintiffs daily tortures against her will and religion is directly performed, and/or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced or procured and HIDDEN behind SSP laws to HARM HUMANITY.

33. On information and belief, Plaintiff will continue to be directly targeted and the Public and/or will continue to aid, abet, counsel, command, induce or procure that conduct wittingly and unwittingly. (Mind Control and the American Government; Prevailing Winds 1994) Since Teslas Directed Energy Weapons were invented and launched or picked up by The Pentagon's covert ops, The United States unlike the rest of the Globe, rapidly began down a culture of INDUCED psyops of ELF Cancer, CIA drugs, corruptions, crimes (another experiment in 1968 on crimes in major cities hidden behind LSD, as aliens) paranoia, immoral behaviors, AIDS, ANT

HRAX, obesity, sicker Americans, division of people, Trash TV and education, paranormal phenomenon, and a greater necessity of guinea pigs for technology experimentation, followed by power, corruptions, terrorizing and harassing anyone they chose covertly on the streets without accountability and justice and without knowledge of a dictatorship.

34. Plaintiff seeks costs, legal fees, and damages applicable by law with protective measures for all COUNTS. Plaintiff was represented under a class suit, before transmissions sabotaged the attorney and his contact information has been disconnected and tampered with. On information and belief, the former attorney married to the DA in Colorado, had brain surgery from Migraines while preparing the Case granted by and Silicon Valley University. I had attempted to warn him during my visit, to Denver in July of 2008. He is no longer available for the very reasons of this Lawsuit (There was no gang-related conspiracy, but an unwitting public used as pawns with hallucinated thoughts, unconscious, and cognitive impairment infiltrations), that We the People have a responsibility to stop before too late. False thoughts, False hearing, False speech, bypassing the cortex and memory and other mind games on US Soil to mis-communicate and disrupt the targets. Currently and investigation is underway for victims requested by President Obama to the Human Rights Committee and Bioethics Committee, AND SENATORS mind manipulations planted as Chief Joint Staff with Armed Forces.

ALLEGATIONS and VIOLATIONS

35. Pursuant to Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Title 5, 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50, Plaintiff Mireille Torjman brings this action on behalf of herself, and to attest to her family and the public's victimization, unwittingly and/or unrealized and with OPEN letter to CONGRESS for testimony.

(a) TITLE 18 PART I CH 37 793. Gathering, transmitting or losing defense information,

(b) 18 U.S.C. 241. Conspiracy against rights,

(c) 18 U.S.C. 373. Solicitation to commit a crime of violence,

(d) 18 U.S.C. 1091. Genocide,

(e) 18 U.S.C. 1341. Mail fraud,

(f) 18 U.S.C. 1512. Tampering with a witness, victim, or an informant,

(g) 18 U.S.C. 1513. Retaliating against a witness, victim, or an informant,

(h) 18 U.S.C. 1583 (2). Enticement into slavery,

(i) 18 U.S.C. 1692. Foreign mail as United States mail,

(j) 18 U.S.C. 1801. Video voyeurism,

(k) 18 U.S.C. 1812. Statement of exclusive means by which electronic surveillance and interception of certain communications may be conducted,

(l) 18 U.S.C. 2242. Sexual abuse,

(m) 18 U.S.C. 2332 (a) Terrorism, and (h). Use of weapons of mass destruction,

(n) 18 U.S.C. 2339. Harboring or concealing terrorists,

(o) 18 U.S.C. 2422. Coercion and enticement, or are currently doing so;

(p) 50 U.S.C. 1809 and 1810, or are currently doing so;

(q) 18 U.S.C. 2510 and 18 U.S.C. 2511;

(r) 18 U.S.C. 2703, Required Disclosure of communications records, or are currently doing so;

(s) Transmitted civilians, and non civilians, in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2381. Treason, or are currently doing so;

(t) Transmitted the public to stalk and harass the Plaintiff inclusive of electronically and tangibly, in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2261: US Code - 2261A: Stalking

(u) Plaintiff is violated with her civil rights with the use of electronic communications under 18a U.S.C. Rule 41. Search and Seizure

(v) Administrative Procedures Act, 5 U.S.C. 701 et seq., or are currently doing so;

(w) Defendants have violated the constitutional principle of separation of powers, or are currently doing so;

(x) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family, and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2340A, or currently doing so:

(y) Plaintiff is entitled to injunctive relief, declaratory, and other equitable relief and freedom from spying activities;

(z) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2422, or currently doing so:

(aa) Plaintiff is entitled to Civil Damages 18 U.S.C. Rule 2520 in violations of her First, Third, Fifth, and Thirteenth Amendments; 18 U.S.C. 2510, 18 U.S.C. 2511, and 18 U.S.C. 2512.

(ab) Plaintiff is entitled to Grants and Health Care Assistance as a victim in accordance to 22 U.S.C. 2152: US Code - Section 2152: Assistance for victims of torture.

(ac) United Nations Convention against Torture and Other Cruel, Inhuman or Degrading Treatment or Punishment, G.A. res. 39/46, annex, 39 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 51) at 197, U.N. Doc. A/39/51 (1984), entered into force June 26, 1987; Universal Declaration of Human Rights, G.A. res. 217A (III), U.N. Doc. A/810 at 71 (1948); International Convention on Civil and Political Rights, G.A. res. 2200A (XXI), 21 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 16) at 52, U.N. Doc. A/6316 (1966), 9.99 U.N.T.S. 171, entered into force Mar. 23, 1976.

(ad) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family and the public and the prohibitions against torture and other cruel, inhuman, or degrading treatment and the conspiracy to oppress, torture, rape, suppress, is a violation under 142 U.S.C.1985. Conspiracy to interfere with United States Civil Rights.

(ae) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family and the public, and the prohibitions against malicious intent to torture, rape privacy rights, brainwash, and enslave with severe psychological in-humane damages to ones spirit, body, mind, and livelihood, and libel is actionable and/or under Tort Claims of damages found under civil and criminal trials. Plaintiff was guided to file twice with DOJ in 2009 and was found out of jurisdiction as well as to thwart off reporting to FBI for 2 years due to their guilt not by shadow.

(af) Plaintiff has made at least 2 requests to the FOIA and both & were denied under the violation of 5 U.S.C. 552; claims under and 18 U.S.C. 2707 and 5 U.S.C. 702

36. Adequacy: Plaintiff and family members are suffering great harm arising from Defendants violations of law, as alleged herein. Plaintiff intends to prosecute this action vigorously. Plaintiff hereby demands injunctive relief, FOIA records, and damages.

COUNT I

Violation of 18 U.S.C. and 50 U.S.C. Crimes and Criminal Procedures AND War and National Defense Including Titles 5, 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50 U.S.C. and International Conventional, Violation of First and Fourth Amendment Declaratory, Injunctive, and Other Equitable Relief

37. Plaintiff repeats and incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein; By the actions described above.

38. Plaintiff and have a reasonable expectation of privacy in their communications and/or records, mail communications, as forementioned above, DNA, brain waves, brain activities, brain manipulations, brain recordings, data mining, collected, and/or stored by these activities.

39. Plaintiff have expectations of complete privacy to the intrusions of their minds and bodies, threats and fears, blackmail and choice, thus freedom of thought, emotion, will, and destiny.

40. Defendants have directly performed, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, LIABLE, NEGLIGENT, AWARE of, or conspired in the commission of the above-described acts of spying, torture, interception, and/or use of Plaintiff and her activities, by Intelligence, covertly without judicial or other lawful authorization, probable cause, and/or individualized suspicion, in violation of statutory and constitutional limitations, and in excess of statutory and constitutional authority.

41. At all relevant times, Defendants committed, knew of, should have KNOWN of, and/or acquiesced in all of the above-described acts, and failed to respect the Constitutional rights of the Plaintiff by obtaining judicial or other lawful aut

horization and by conforming their conduct to the requirements of the respective Amendments, under the Law of the United States Constitution.

42. By the acts alleged herein, Plaintiffs reasonable expectations of privacy has been violated, and denied Plaintiff her right to be free from unreasonable searches and seizures as guaranteed by the Fourth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States. By the acts alleged herein, as a victim of the Programs, Defendants violated Plaintiffs rights of the Fourth Amendment to be free from unreasonable searches and seizures, as guaranteed by the Fourth Amendment of the United States Constitution.

43. By the acts alleged herein, Mis-conduct has caused harm to Plaintiff and her family.

The conduct is done intentionally, with malice and deliberate indifference, against her will and religion, and/or with reckless disregard of, negligent, forceful, trickery, pleasure, premeditated conspiracy, in gross violations of Plaintiff constitutional rights.

44. On information and belief, all other pertaining Counts Defendants are now engaging in and will continue to engage in the above-described violations of Plaintiffs constitutional rights, and are thereby irreparably harming Plaintiff. Plaintiff has no adequate remedy at law for all other pertaining Counts to Defendants continuing unlawful conduct, and the Count V and all other pertaining Counts Defendants will continue to violate Plaintiffs legal rights unless enjoined and restrained by this Court.

45. Plaintiff seeks that this Court declare that Defendants have violated their rights and the rights of the public; enjoin the pertaining Counts Defendants, their agents, successors, and assigns, and all those in active concert and participation with them from violating the Plaintiffs rights under the Fourth Amendment and respective Amendments, to the United States Constitution; and award such other and further equitable relief as is proper.

46. Plaintiff is seeking a BAN of this Weapon of mass destruction on We the People as proposed in 2001 Space Preservation Act Bill, and protection and injunction relief for her and for all family members under the law TITLE 18 U.S.C. 3521. Witness relocation and protection.

COUNT II

Violation of First and Fourth Amendments, 42 U.S.C and 18 U.S.C. and 50 U.S.C. Crimes and Criminal Procedures AND War and National Defense Including Titles 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50 U.S.C. and International Conventional

47. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein;

48. Plaintiff motions the COURTS and Defendant to cease and desist and/or injunction for relief, immediately from grave dangerous damaging electronic harassment and that of a religious and personal nature, all other allegations of surveillance, spying, manipulations, torture, censorship, daily sabotage, and blocks electronically and otherwise, retaliations, death threats, thereby violating the constitution and privacy acts, (US code 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50) at the hands of, the direction of, or with the knowledge of, any and all government and affiliations. Plaintiff seeks declaratory relief against all allegations and all counts. Defendants actions described herein violated Plaintiffs rights under the Free Exercise and Free Speech Clauses of the United States Constitution, the Religious Freedom Restoration Act of 1993, 42 U.S.C. 2000bb et seq., the Privacy Act, 5 U.S.C. 552a, and Air Force Instruction 37-132; and all other freedoms and rights under the Law.

COUNT III

Violation of 18 U.S.C., 50 U.S.C. Crimes and Criminal Procedures AND War and National Defense Including Titles 5, 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50 U.S.C. and International Conventional Violation of First and Fourth Amendment Declaratory, Injunctive, and Other Equitable Relief

49. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein;

50. Plaintiff numerous attempts sabotaged, hereby requests to compel the court for Defendants to conduct proper and thorough investigations (not failing to incl

ude fundamental steps of interviews and psyops techniques on U.S. Soil) even when seemingly undetectable and/or prior to 2008, with all accusations and agencies with full cooperation, including Sports, Cloning, Family Characteristics, ENGINEERED Poverty-selectively, Bankruptcies with individuals, ills, and Cancer, also sabotaged economies, with the use of ILLEGAL mind manipulations WEAPON, under the Law.

COUNT IV

Violation of First Amendment Declaratory, Injunctive, and Other Equitable Relief
Violation of 18 U.S.C. and 50 U.S.C. Crimes and Criminal Procedures, War and National Defense Including Titles 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50 U.S.C.
and International Conventional

51. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein;

52. Plaintiff has been sabotaged with coverage and exposure to warn the public. Plaintiff moves to compel the court for Defendants to provide the Constituents WE THE PEOPLE with un-tampered accurate news, appropriate warnings with Main Stream Media to heed caution, be AWARE with knowledge, and choice of action or recourse, under the law of Constituents rights and United States Constitution FREE OF ELECTRONIC MIND MANIPULATIONS and HARASSMENTS. Free speech and the RIGHT TO KNOW!

COUNT V

Violation of Fourth Amendment Declaratory, Injunctive, and Equitable Relief 108.

53. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein; and all allegations under the law and aforementioned Amendments of the Constitution, as stated above

54. Plaintiff is seeking protection for her and for all family members under the law.

55. Plaintiff and have a reasonable expectation of privacy in their communications and/or records, mail communications, as forementioned above, DNA, brain waves, brain activities, brain manipulations, brain recordings, data mining, collected, and/or stored by these activities.

56. Plaintiff have expectations of complete privacy to the intrusions of their minds and bodies, threats and fears, blackmail and choice, thus freedom of thought, emotion, will, and destiny.

57. Defendants have directly performed, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, LIABLE, NEGLIGENT, AWARE of, or conspired in the commission of the above-described acts of spying, torture, interception, and/or use of Plaintiff and her activities, by Intelligence, covertly without judicial or other lawful authorization, probable cause, and/or individualized suspicion, in violation of statutory and constitutional limitations, and in excess of statutory and constitutional authority.

58. At all relevant times, Defendants committed, knew of, should have KNOWN of, and/or acquiesced in all of the above-described acts, and failed to respect the Constitutional rights of the Plaintiff by obtaining judicial or other lawful authorization and by conforming their conduct to the requirements of the respective Amendments, under the Law of the United States Constitution.

59. By the acts alleged herein, Plaintiffs reasonable expectations of privacy has been violated, and denied Plaintiff her right to be free from unreasonable searches and seizures as guaranteed by the Fourth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States. By the acts alleged herein, as a victim of the Programs, Defendants violated Plaintiffs rights of the Fourth Amendment to be free from unreasonable searches and seizures, as guaranteed by the Fourth Amendment of the United States Constitution.

60. By the acts alleged herein, Mis-conduct has caused harm to Plaintiff and her family.

61. The conduct is done intentionally, with malice and deliberate indifference, against her will and religion, and/or with reckless disregard of, negligent, for

ceful, trickery, pleasure, premediated conspiracy, in gross violations of Plaintiff constitutional rights.

62. On information and belief, all other pertaining Counts Defendants are now engaging in and will continue to engage in the above-described violations of Plaintiffs constitutional rights, and are thereby irreparably harming Plaintiff. Plaintiff has no adequate remedy at law for all other pertaining Counts to Defendants continuing unlawful conduct, and the Count V and all other pertaining Counts Defendants will continue to violate Plaintiffs legal rights unless enjoined and restrained by this Court.

63. Plaintiff seeks that this Court declare that Defendants have violated their rights and the rights of the public; enjoin the pertaining Counts Defendants, their agents, successors, and assigns, and all those in active concert and participation with them from violating the Plaintiffs rights under the Fourth Amendment and respective Amendments, to the United States Constitution; and award such other and further equitable relief as is proper.

COUNT VI

Violation of all COUNTS and Amendments Damages

64. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein;

65. Plaintiff have a reasonable expectation of privacy in their communications and/or records, mail, communications, transmissions, intrusions, spying, torment, torture, harassment, by all means including electronics and waves as forementioned by Plaintiff.

66. Plaintiff have expectations of privacy to the atrocious intrusions and gross negligence.

67. Defendants have directly performed, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, LIABLE, NEGLIGENT, AWARE of, or conspired in the commission of the above-described acts of acquisition, interception, disclosure, divulgence and/or use of communications, contents of communications, and records pertaining to their communications transmitted, collected, DNA and brain waves from Data Mining and remote transmissions, and/or stored, spying, torture, by Defendants without judicial or other lawful judicial or other lawful authorization, probable cause, and/or individualized suspicion, in violation of statutory and constitutional limitations, and in excess of statutory and constitutional authority. At all relevant times, Defendants committed, knew of, should have KNOWN of, and/or acquiesced in all of the above-described acts, and failed to respect the Constitutional rights of the Plaintiff by obtaining judicial or other lawful authorization and by conforming their conduct to the requirements of the respective Amendments, under the Law of the United States Constitution.

68. Defendants, and/or the use of electronic communication services acted as the agent in performing, participating in, enabling, contributing to, negligently contributing to, facilitating, at the hands of, direction of, or knowledge of, or assisting in the commission of the above-described acts of interceptions, disclosure and/or use of Plaintiff mind and body, DNA and brain waves from Data Mining and remote transmissions, communications, contents of communications, and records pertaining to their transmissions, collected, and/or stored without judicial or other lawful authorization, probable cause, and/or individualized suspicion of Plaintiffs records or other information.

69. By the acts alleged herein, Defendants conduct has caused irreparable harm to Plaintiff.

70. Plaintiff seeks an award of her actual damages and punitive damages against the Counts, and such other or further relief as is proper and/or to be determined by a Jury.

COUNT VII

Violation of the Administrative Procedure Act, 5 U.S.C. 701 et seq.

Declaratory, Injunctive, and Other Equitable Relief

(Plaintiffs vs. Defendants) and parties, inclusive of all affiliations on all COUNTS

71. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein;

72. The OPERATION and all various programs violates the Administrative Procedures Act, 5 U.S.C. 701 et seq., because Defendants actions under the Covert OPS Programs exceed statutory authority and limitations, Abusive corruption, all HIDING behind the imposed FISA, SSP, National Securitys ACT, and Patriot ACT, and through Chapters 119, 121 and 206 of Title 18 of the U.S. Code (the Wiretap Act, the Stored Communications Act, and the Pen Register Statute, respectively) and in violation of Privacy and statutory rights under those laws ; are not otherwise in accordance with law; are contrary to constitutional rights, including the Fourth Amendment, First Amendment, and separation of powers principles; and are taken without observance of procedures required by law, AND VIA sig-intel Satellite electronic COMMUNICATIONS NOT LIMITED TO NSA various reports.

73. Plaintiff is aggrieved by these violations because, as described previously in this Complaint, Defendants actions under The OPERATIONS and various other Programs WITH the Intentional Infliction of Emotional Distress-DAMAGES, AND HAS RESULTED IN IRREPARABLE HARM VIA ELECTRONIC COMMUNICATION WAVES, interception, acquisition, disclosure, divulgence and/or use of the contents of their wire and electronic communications, communications records, and other information in violation of their constitutional and statutory rights.

74. Plaintiffs seek nonmonetary relief against Defendants, including a declaration that Defendants have violated Plaintiffs rights; an injunction enjoining the Counts Defendants, their agents, successors, and assigns, and all those in active concert and participation with them from violating the Plaintiffs rights; and such other and further nonmonetary relief as is proper.

COUNT VIII

Violation of Separation of Powers - Declaratory, Injunctive, and Other Equitable Relief

(Plaintiffs vs. Defendants) and parties, inclusive of all affiliations on all COUNTS

75. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein; as aforementioned.

76 The OPERATION and all various programs violates the Administrative Procedures Act, 5 U.S.C. 701 et seq., because Defendants actions under the Covert OPS Programs exceed statutory authority and limitations, Abusive corruption, all HIDING behind the imposed FISA, SSP, National Securitys ACT, and Patriot ACT, and through Chapters 119, 121 and 206 of Title 18 of the U.S. Code (the Wiretap Act, the Stored Communications Act, and the Pen Register Statute, respectively) and in violation of Privacy and statutory rights under those laws ; are not otherwise in accordance with law; are contrary to constitutional rights, including the Fourth Amendment, First Amendment, and separation of powers principles; and are taken without observance of procedures required by law, AND VIA sig-intel Satellite electronic COMMUNICATIONS NOT LIMITED TO NSA various reports.

77. Plaintiff is aggrieved by these violations because, as described previously in this Complaint, Defendants actions under The OPERATIONS and various other Programs WITH the Intentional Infliction of Emotional Distress-DAMAGES, AND HAS RESULTED IN IRREPARABLE HARM VIA ELECTRONIC COMMUNICATION WAVES, interception, acquisition, disclosure, divulgence and/or use of the contents of their wire and electronic communications, communications records, and other information in violation of their constitutional and statutory rights.

78. Plaintiffs seek nonmonetary relief against Defendants, including a declaration that Defendants have violated Plaintiffs rights; an injunction enjoining the Counts Defendants, their agents, successors, and assigns, and all those in active concert and participation with them from violating the Plaintiffs rights; and such other and further nonmonetary relief as is proper.

COUNT IX

Violation of the fifth and eighth amendment prohibitions Other Equitable Relief

79. Plaintiff repeats and incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein;

80. Plaintiff advances five causes of actions on premised on tort liability for

violations of (1) the Fifth and eighth Amendment prohibitions against cruel and unusual punishment, (2) the law of nations prohibition against torture (3) the law of nations prohibition against cruel, inhumane or degrading treatment, and (4) the Geneva Convention Relative to the Protection of Civilians Persons in time of War, Aug. 12, 1949, 6 U.S.T. 3516, T.I.A.S. No. 3365 (Geneva Convention IV. The Plaintiffs fifth cause of action seeks declaratory relief for Violations of the law of Nations Geneva Convention IV and the United States Constitution. With regards to the Constitutional violations, the Plaintiff argues that the Courts should infer cause of action for tort liability pursuant to Bivens vs. six unknown named agents of the Fed. Bureau of Narcotics, 403 U.S. 388 (1971). The Plaintiff asserts that the Defendants are liable for the treatment of a non-enemy combatant and retaliation of an ordinary civilian.

COUNT X

Violation of 5 U.S.C. 552. FOIA records request

(Plaintiff vs. Defendants) and parties, inclusive of all affiliations

81. Plaintiff made several requests to the FOIA over the years, and was denied existence of any dossier or documentation. Plaintiff was also provided with protected rights under terrorism to deny access if any to her records in violation of 5 U.S.C. 552.

82. Plaintiff hereby makes demands to grant such reliefs as the court may deem just and proper under the law 5 U.S.C. 552. Pursuant to 5 U.S.C. 552(a)(6)(C) and 5 U.S.C. 552(a)(6)(E)(ii)(I), Plaintiff shall be deemed to have exhausted its administrative remedies with respect to its request to Defendant.

83. Pursuant to 5 U.S.C. 552(a)(3), Plaintiff has a right of access to the information and documents requested in its FOIA request, and Defendants have no legal basis for refusing to disclose this information and these documents to Plaintiff.

COUNT XI

Violation 5 U.S.C. 702 Right of Review-Unlawful Agency Action

84. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein;

85. Plaintiff has been violated with unlawful agency action AND negligence, and is suffering legal wrong and is entitled to reviews by ALL FEDERAL AGENCIES as numerous ATTEMPTS. Plaintiff is seeking Injunction Relief and Banning a Weapon of MASS Destruction.

COUNT XII

Violation of 18 U.S.C. and 50 U.S.C. Crimes and Criminal Procedures, AND War and National Defense Including Titles 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 5, 50 U.S.C. and International Conventional, DAMAGES AND TORT LAW claims on all Counts, Titles, and Allegations Intentional Infliction of Emotional Distress-DAMAGES

(Plaintiff vs. Defendants) and parties, inclusive of all affiliations

86. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein AND as aforementioned inclusive;

87. In a relevant part, of ALL COUNTS listed, Plaintiff hereby under the law and CONSTITUTION of the UNITED STATES seeks from the Counts and allegations Defendants statutory damages or actual damages; punitive damages as appropriate; and such other and further relief as is proper, and as aforementioned ALL inclusive.

88. Defendants intentionally acquired, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, (negligent) to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, or conspired in the commission of such acquisition, by means of a surveillance and spying devices, the contents of one or more wire and wireless communications to or from Plaintiffs or other information in which Plaintiff has a reasonable expectation of privacy, without the consent of any party thereto, and such acquisition occurred in the United States.

89. Defendants, and/or other electronic communication services acted as the agent in performing, participating in, enabling, contributing to, negligently contributing to, facilitating, at the hands of, direction of, or knowledge of, or assisting in the commission of the above-described acts of acquisition of Plaintiffs

communications, interceptions, disclosure and/or use of Plaintiff mind and body, DNA and brain waves from Data Mining and remote transmissions, communications, its contents, and records pertaining to their transmissions, collected, and/or stored without judicial or other lawful authorization, probable cause, and/or in individualized suspicion of Plaintiffs records, and other information.

90. By the acts alleged herein, Defendants conduct has caused harm to Plaintiff and her family.

91. Defendants conduct was done intentionally, with malice and deliberate indifference, against her will and religion, and/or with reckless disregard of, negligent, forceful, trickery, malice, premeditated conspiracy, in gross violations of Plaintiff and family constitutional rights.

92. By the acts alleged herein, Defendants have intentionally engaged in, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, negligently contributed to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, or conspired in the commission of, electronic surveillance (as defined by 50 U.S.C. 1801(f)) under color of law, not authorized by any statute, to which Plaintiffs were subjected in violation of 50 U.S.C. 1809.

93. Additionally or in the alternative, by the acts alleged herein, Defendants have intentionally disclosed or used information obtained under color of law by electronic surveillance, knowing or having reason to know that the information was obtained through electronic surveillance not authorized by statute, including information pertaining to Plaintiffs, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, spied, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, or conspired in the commission of such acts.

94. Defendants did not notify Plaintiff of the above-described electronic surveillance and spying, torture, disclosure, and/or use, nor did Plaintiffs consent to such. At all relevant times, Defendants committed, knew of, should have KNOWN of, and/or acquiesced in all of the above-described acts, and failed to respect the Constitutional rights of the Plaintiff by obtaining judicial or other lawful authorization and by conforming their conduct to the requirements of the respective Amendments, under the Law of the United States Constitution.

95. Plaintiff has been and is aggrieved by Defendants electronic surveillance, spying, torture, disclosure, and/or use of their wire communications.

96. Pursuant to the United Constitution and its Amendments, which provides a civil and criminal for any person who has been subjected to the aforementioned crimes and torts, Plaintiff seeks from the Counts above Defendants their statutory damages or actual damages; punitive damages as appropriate; and such other and further relief as is proper.

COUNT XIII

Violation of 18 U.S.C. and 50 U.S.C. Crimes and Criminal Procedures, AND War and National Defense Including Titles 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 5, 50 U.S.C. and International Conventional, DAMAGES AND TORT LAW claims on all counts, Titles, and Allegations Intentional Infliction of Emotional Distress-DAMAGES

97. Plaintiff repeats Count XII and incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein AND as aforementioned inclusive and each COUNT separately as below;

98. Pursuant to Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Title 5, 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50, (a) TITLE 18 PART I CH 37 793. Gathering, transmitting or losing defense information,

(b) 18 U.S.C. 241. Conspiracy against rights,

(c) 18 U.S.C. 373. Solicitation to commit a crime of violence,

(d) 18 U.S.C. 1091. Genocide,

(e) 18 U.S.C. 1341. Mail fraud,

(f) 18 U.S.C. 1512. Tampering with a witness, victim, or an informant,

(g) 18 U.S.C. 1513. Retaliating against a witness, victim, or an informant,

(h) 18 U.S.C. 1583 (2). Enticement into slavery,

(i) 18 U.S.C. 1692. Foreign mail as United States mail,

(j) 18 U.S.C. 1801. Video voyeurism,

(k) 18 U.S.C. 1812. Statement of exclusive means by which electronic surveillance and interception of certain communications may be conducted,

(l) 18 U.S.C. 2242. Sexual abuse,

(m) 18 U.S.C. 2332 (a) Terrorism, and (h). Use of weapons of mass destruction,

(n) 18 U.S.C. 2339. Harboring or concealing terrorists,

(o) 18 U.S.C. 2422. Coercion and enticement, or are currently doing so;

(p) 50 U.S.C. 1809 and 1810, or are currently doing so;

(q) 18 U.S.C. 2510 and 18 U.S.C. 2511;

(r) 18 U.S.C. 2703, Required Disclosure of communications records, or are currently doing so;

(s) Transmitted civilians, and non civilians, in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2381. Treason, or are currently doing so;

(t) Transmitted the public to stalk and harass the Plaintiff inclusive of electronically and tangibly, in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2261: US Code - 2261A: Stalking

(u) Plaintiff is violated with her civil rights with the use of electronic communications under 18a U.S.C. Rule 41. Search and Seizure

(v) Administrative Procedures Act, 5 U.S.C. 701 et seq., or are currently doing so;

(w) Defendants have violated the constitutional principle of separation of powers, or are currently doing so;

(x) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family, and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2340A, or currently doing so:

(y) Plaintiff is entitled to injunctive relief, declaratory, and other equitable relief and freedom from spying activities;

(z) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. 2422, or currently doing so:

(aa) Plaintiff is entitled to Civil Damages 18 U.S.C. Rule 2520 in violations of her First, Third, Fifth, and Thirteenth Amendments; 18 U.S.C. 2510, 18 U.S.C. 2511, and 18 U.S.C. 2512.

(ab) Plaintiff is entitled to Grants and Health Care Assistance as a victim in accordance to 22 U.S.C. 2152: US Code - Section 2152: Assistance for victims of torture.

(ac) United Nations Convention against Torture and Other Cruel, Inhuman or Degrading Treatment or Punishment, G.A. res. 39/46, annex, 39 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 51) at 197, U.N. Doc. A/39/51 (1984), entered into force June 26, 1987; Universal Declaration of Human Rights, G.A. res. 217A (III), U.N. Doc. A/810 at 71 (1948); International Convention on Civil and Political Rights, G.A. res. 2200A (XXI), 21 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 16) at 52, U.N. Doc. A/6316 (1966), 9.99 U.N.T.S. 171, entered into force Mar. 23, 1976.

(ad) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family and the public and the prohibitions against torture and other cruel, inhumane, or degrading treatment and the conspiracy to oppress, enslave, torture, rape, suppress, is a violation under 142 U.S.C. 1985. Conspiracy to interfere with United States Civil Rights.

(ae) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family and the public, and the prohibitions against malicious intent to torture, rape privacy rights, brainwash, and enslave with severe psychological in-humane damages to ones spirit, body, mind, character, and livelihood, and libel is actionable and/or under Tort Claims of damages found under civil and criminal trials. Plaintiff was guided to file twice with DOJ in 2009 and was found out of jurisdiction as well as to thwart off reporting to FBI for 2 years due to their guilt not by shadow.

(af) Plaintiff has made at least 2 requests to the FOIA and both & were denied under the violation of 5 U.S.C. 552; claims under and 18 U.S.C. 2707 and 5 U.S.C. 702.

99. In a relevant part, of ALL COUNTS listed, Plaintiff hereby under the law and CONSTITUTION of the UNITED STATES seeks from the Counts and allegations Defendants statutory damages or actual damages; punitive damages as appropriate; and such other and further relief as is proper, and as aforementioned ALL inclusive.

100. Defendants intentionally acquired, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, (negligent) to, facilitated, directed

, controlled, assisted in, or conspired in the commission of such acquisition, by means of a surveillance and spying devices, the contents of one or more wire and wireless communications to or from Plaintiffs or other information in which Plaintiff has a reasonable expectation of privacy, without the consent of any party thereto, and such acquisition occurred in the United States.

101. Defendants, and/or other electronic communication services acted as the agent in performing, participating in, enabling, contributing to, negligently contributing to, facilitating, at the hands of, direction of, or knowledge of, or assisting in the commission of the above-described acts of acquisition of Plaintiff's communications, interceptions, disclosure and/or use of Plaintiff mind and body, DNA and brain waves from Data Mining and remote transmissions, communications, its contents, and records pertaining to their transmissions, collected, and/or stored without judicial or other lawful authorization, probable cause, and/or individualized suspicion of Plaintiff's records, and other information.

102. By the acts alleged herein, Defendants' conduct has caused harm to Plaintiff and her family.

103. Defendants' conduct was done intentionally, with malice and deliberate indifference, against her will and religion, and/or with reckless disregard of, negligent, forceful, trickery, malice, premeditated conspiracy, in gross violations of Plaintiff and family constitutional rights.

104. By the acts alleged herein, Defendants have intentionally engaged in, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, negligently contributed to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, or conspired in the commission of, electronic surveillance (as defined by 50 U.S.C. 1801(f)) under color of law, not authorized by any statute, to which Plaintiffs were subjected in violation of 50 U.S.C. 1809.

105. Additionally or in the alternative, by the acts alleged herein, Defendants have intentionally disclosed or used information obtained under color of law by electronic surveillance, knowing or having reason to know that the information was obtained through electronic surveillance not authorized by statute, including information pertaining to Plaintiffs, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, spied, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, or conspired in the commission of such acts.

106. Defendants did not notify Plaintiff of the above-described electronic surveillance and spying, torture, disclosure, and/or use, nor did Plaintiffs consent to such. At all relevant times, Defendants committed, knew of, should have KNOWN of, and/or acquiesced in all of the above-described acts, and failed to respect the Constitutional rights of the Plaintiff by obtaining judicial or other lawful authorization and by conforming their conduct to the requirements of the respective Amendments, under the Law of the United States Constitution.

107. Plaintiff has been and is aggrieved by Defendants' electronic surveillance, spying, torture, disclosure, and/or use of their wire communications.

108. Pursuant to the United Constitution and its Amendments, which provides a civil and criminal remedy for any person who has been subjected to the aforementioned crimes and torts, Plaintiff seeks from the Courts above Defendants their statutory damages or actual damages; punitive damages as appropriate; and such other and further relief as is proper.

CAUSE OF ACTION

(Plaintiff vs. Defendants) and parties, inclusive of all affiliations

109. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein, and inclusive as aforementioned;

110. In a relevant part, of ALL COUNTS listed in Count, Plaintiff hereby under the law and CONSTITUTION of the UNITED STATES seeks from the Courts and allegations Defendants statutory damages or actual damages; punitive damages as appropriate; and such other and further relief as is proper.

111. Beginning on or about January 2007 and continuing through the present, Defendants intentionally intercepted Plaintiff's electronic communications under nume

rous OPERATION and projects with malice and violated numerous laws aforementioned in this lawsuit.

112. Pursuant to 18 U.S.C.2521. Injunction against illegal communications in all counts. Plaintiff is tortured daily and demands interception of communication transmissions, ELF mind taps and body, to cease and desist immediately with REDRESS and GRIEVANCE.

Whenever it shall appear that any person is engaged or is about to engage in any act which constitutes or will constitute a felony violation of this chapter, the Attorney General may initiate a civil action in a district court of the United States to enjoin such violation. The court shall proceed as soon as practicable to the hearing and determination of such an action, and may, at any time before final determination, enter such a restraining order or prohibition, or take such other action, as is warranted to prevent a continuing and substantial injury to the United States or to any person or class of persons for whose protection the action is brought. A proceeding under this section is governed by the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, except that, if an indictment has been returned against the respondent, discovery is governed by the Federal Rules of Criminal Procedure

113. Pursuant to 18 U.S.C. 2520, Plaintiff is entitled to the following:

(a) Statutory damages of which ever is the greater of \$100.00 a day for each day of violation or \$10,000.00;

(b) Punitive damages in the amount to be determined by the jury;

(c) Equitable or declaratory relief as is deemed appropriate; and

(d) Reasonable attorney fees and other litigation costs reasonably incurred;

114. Pursuant to tort damages Plaintiff hereby makes monetary demand for damages, punitive damages, and pain and suffering allowable under the tort law and personal injury of \$3,500.000.00 million dollars.

PRAYER FOR RELIEF

WHEREFORE, Plaintiffs respectfully request that the Court:

A. Declare that the Programs and crimes as alleged herein violates without limitation Plaintiffs rights under the First, Fourth, Fifth, and Thirteenth Amendments to the Constitution; their statutory rights, including their rights under 5 U.S.C. 552, 18 U.S.C. 2511, 18 U.S.C. 2703, 50 U.S.C. 1809, and the Administrative Procedures Act, 18 U.S.C. as stated above allegations, all inclusive; their rights under the constitutional principle of Separation of Powers.

B. Award Plaintiffs and relief, including without limitation, a preliminary and permanent injunction pursuant to the applicable Amendments to the United States Constitution prohibiting Defendants continued use of the Operation and Projects, and a preliminary and permanent injunction pursuant to the Fourth Amendment requiring Defendants to provide to Plaintiff an inventory of their communications, records, or other information that was seized in violation of the Fourth Amendment, and further requiring the destruction of all copies of those records, communications, or other information within the possession, custody, or control of Defendants.

C. Award Plaintiff their statutory, actual, and punitive damages to the extent permitted by law and according to proof.

D. Award to Plaintiffs reasonable attorneys fees and other costs of suit to the extent permitted by law.

E. Award Plaintiff equitable relief, including without limitation, a preliminary and permanent injunction pursuant to the Fifth and Thirteenth Amendments to the United States Constitution prohibiting Defendants continued use of the Programs, and a preliminary and permanent injunction pursuant to the Fourth Amendment requiring Defendants to provide to Plaintiff an inventory of their communications, records, or other information that was seized in violation of the Fourth Amendment, and further requiring the destruction of all copies of those communications, records, or other information within the possession, custody, or control of Defendants.

F. WHEREFORE, Plaintiff prays that this Court: (1) declare that Defendants refusal to disclose the information and documents requested by Plaintiff is unlawful; (2) order Defendants to make the requested information and documents available

to Plaintiff; (3) grant Plaintiffs request for a fee waiver; (4) award Plaintiff its costs and reasonable attorneys fees in this action; and (5) grant such other and further relief as the Court may deem just and proper.

G. Grant such other and further relief as the Court deems just and proper.

End notes: have been documented on or about May 28, 2010. All inclusive of examples found on Plaintiffs website to WARN We the People.

CULT-FORT HOOD MASSACRE MIND CONTROL

Among these experiments conducted on US Soldiers by their government, and according to FSB files was a research specialty of Major Hasans. One was one called Radio Hypnotic Intracerebral Control Electronic Dissolution of Memory (RHIC-EDOM).

Pioneered for the US Military in the 1960s, New York University Professor J. Anthony Deutsch: Indicated that the mind is a transmitter and if too much information is received, like too many vehicles on a crowded freeway, the brain ceases to transmit. The Professor indicated that an excess of acetyl choline in the brain can interfere with the memory process and control. He indicated excess amounts of acetyl choline can be artificially produced, through both the administration of drugs or through the use of radio waves. The process is called Electronic Dissolution of Memory (EDOM). The memory transmission can be stopped for as long as the radio signal continues.. The NSA combines hypnosis and thought labels to interrogate people without the subject being aware of it. "How can hypnosis be used?" you might ask. The subconscious mind operates at a speed of about 1200 to 1400 words per minute. This is many times faster than the conscious mind that operates at 250 to 450 WPM (words per minute). The posthypnotic script can be spoken at fast conversational speed approximately 250 WPM and a recorder or a computer speeds up the message up to approximately 1200 to 1400 WPM. Remember what happens when you play a 33 rpm record at 78 rpm? The resulting voice sound like the old American cartoon characters the Chipmunks. This is only slightly past doubling (2X) the delivery speed. At speeds as high as 1400 WPM, the voices would sound like a high pitched chattering whine. Remember when the words "Drink Coca Cola" were written on one frame of a movie in a theatre back in the 1960s? The frame rate in movies is played at 30 frames/second. At 1/30th of a second the conscious mind could not recognize the message but the subconscious mind could read it clearly. The audience increased their Coca-Cola consumption by 65% that night resulting in the Federal Government prohibiting subliminal advertising. The following probable reasons for not achieving a higher percentage of subliminal delivery effectiveness (> 65%) are described as follows. In that 1/30th of a second some people were blinking, some people were looking around the theatre, looking at spouses, children, candy, popcorn, etc. or they had sufficiently poor eyesight that they could watch the movie but could not distinguish the small writing clearly. In the early years of this technology, the NSA originally recorded a spoken posthypnotic suggestion message into a tape deck and sped it up by speeding up the tape. This process was labor intensive, required each officer to have excellent diction and mastery of the language and dialect required, and was of poor quality due to background noise and the delay in timing during recording and processing. It also required extensive training to assure that each officer spoke at the same rate of speed so that the resulting "sped-up" script was delivered at the correct speed. Now computers are used to append digitized samples of optimized, ideal phonemes together to form words and the words are sped-up to the correct delivery speed. Where dialects are present, a different set of base phonemes is used. Currently, to optimize efficiency and accommodate the variety of languages on the planet, phonetic elements from each language and distinct dialect are sampled, digitally edited to optimize them, and appended during delivery to form words and words arranged to make sentences in the form of scripts that resemble hypnotic suggestions. The empty space between words is minimized and pitch rise is compressed and filtered. Repetitive sine waves are also removed from the phonetic element's acoustic wave train thus reducing the actual number of sine waves making up a word by 50% or more. This reduces the actual length of the time it takes the phoneme to be delivered prior to accelerating (speeding-up) the delivery (like fast forward). This helps the message to be played at higher speeds and reduces the subject's ability to recognize it as accelerated speech. The techni

que of using optimized digitally sampled and edited phonemes appended together to form words and then sentences structured as hypnotic suggestions can be termed "computer simulated subconscious speech language". (Forced Speech)

APPLICATIONS:

3.1. Intelligence:

3.1.1. Used on foreign and domestic diplomats, spies, and citizens to gather intelligence, steal advanced technology for US Defense applications. Surveys of citizen's opinions to government events and propaganda. Heavy survey use during times of war, economic strife and political elections. War against drugs. Used to identify investments that have high yield to support clandestine operations. Used to direct field agents without the agents having to carry communications hardware and encryption devices.

NSA Transmissions-Mind Control, Death Rays for Planes, Cancer, Synthetic illnesses- Toppings ELF & Seismic Waves + Behind Scenes Focused on Wrong Weapon Mass Destruction TERRORISTS WITHIN, 1973 2nd Level CIA, Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize You, Emulating Scriptures! ---How & Why 911, Economy. ALL from your minds! MACROSM. Millions including America's Corp Leaders & Officials! The Process +... Israel Framed-engineered to go down.

Have you figured it out yet!

Exposingalltruth.com Letters from Hoekstra Intelligence Committee, FBI Mueller, Gaddafi, and my Open letter to Congress.. MY WORD IS MY WEAPON. Sicko: Michael Moore, Do something! Pharma for Tax Revenue... Fight the source at the root not the fires. TIME is of ESSENCE. Fan it! Expose it, Stop them! Doc Tab. Check back daily; I don't know which psyop warfare is more Dire than the next!

<http://mireilletterjman.blogspot.com> <http://thewhiteroseii.wordpress.com/>

Mysteries solved! SPYING is: your ills and examples subsequently. Remote Viewing is upon you 24/7 since 1973-Science and Humanity under Siege/ suppressed with DoD Yale Secret Societies Psychotronics, Synthetic Telepathy DIRECTED ENERGY- (2nd Level CIA) THE WEAPON of MASS DESTRUCTION-ELF miscommunications Duping everyone today and all CIA TRICKERY! See Prescott Bush (1910) & CIA masterminds with this Mind Control Weapon illegal crimes of humanity and WARRANTLESS MIND TAPS if you don't stop them. Intercepted thoughts/body, communications...

"Is the PENTAGON Science CRAZY ENOUGH?" Remote Control Heart Attack Anyone! HOOVER: "It's Too Horrible to Imagine! NeuroLinguistic Programming (CIA 1976) Mind manipulations-Not just on Senators Village ops Article/Speeches and YOUR thoughts are NOT your own. Bottom/Left & interviews Tab

Allen Dulles 1957" Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants." below Core Values Accountability Integrity Efficiency

To support the Department's mission and serve the public interest.

7. In 1967, after Ramparts magazine exposed secret CIA funding of the National Student Association and numerous nonprofit organizations, President Johnson forbade CIA support of foundations or educational institutions. Inside the Agency there was no notion that this order meant ending relationships, such as the one with Geschickter. In his case, the agile CIA men simply transferred the funding from the foundation to a private company, of which his son was the secretary-treasurer.

8. Lying to Congress followed the pattern of lying to the press that some MKULTRA veterans adopted after the first revelations came out. For example, former Human Ecology Society director James Monroe told The New York Times on August 2, 1977 that "only about 25 to 30 percent" of the Society's budget came from the CIA a statement he knew to be false since the actual figure was well over 90 percent.

His untruth allowed some other grantees to claim that their particular project was funded out of the non-Agency part of the Society. DoD Secret Societies- your tax \$ and Trillions U S Pentagon Black Budgets and Source Selection Board decisions, at bottom

"Considering that Admiral Turner and other CIA officials had tried to leave the impression with Congress and the public that behavioral research had almost all

ended in 1963 with the phase-out of MKULTRA, this was an amazing admission." Because it was to appease them.

"Similar tactics overseas", "As with the Agency's secrets, it was too late to put behavioral technology back in the box." [pg 214]

Justice Sandra Day O'Connor-Frank Olson case-Opinion No rule crafted shall insulate from liability unknowing subjects.

"Only the small secrets need to be protected. The big ones are kept secret by public incredulity." Marshall McLuhan

"If both the past and the external world exist only in the mind, and if the mind itself is controllable what then?" George Orwell

CYBERSYN; The COUP for the Communist World: It is said Henry Kissinger was the one who intervened to put an end to the GRAND experiment. Salvador Allende was assassinated by Chileans who are reported to have been in the PAY of the CIA, and Cybersyn went by the wayside. (They thought) Today FCC coup to regulate the INTERNET; part of COMMUNISM infiltrations and attempts, KGB/Gestapo style Domestic Surveillance mind manipulations after the fact & covertly hijacked www & humans.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zeMZGGQ0ERk&feature=player_embedded THE PROCESS; WASHINGTON will be shot after the CRISIS step 4 of Brainwash over decades- slow kills... Do you believe a RUSSIAN or are you targeted? They always kill you when you are done serving them.

ALL HIDING BEHIND SSP, Patriot Act since 1947 conspiracy take over slowly being introduced as New World Order MASS Brainwash-chunked to accept! The launch of a new Holocaust in manifest after chaos, trickery and the people's CONSENT of balancing LESS FREEDOM, Civil Rights and a suspension of the Constitution, after MISSION of COMMUNISM and Middle East. [Pg 213]

With no danger to American Society, the entrapment from Bush /Obama "MANIPULATORS".... "The object is to terrify the American Public, so that they will surrender their civil liberties--Possibly the greatest extortion scheme in U.S. history." --It's only the BEGINNING!

See below creating subservient civilians, assassinations and torture goes on illegally anyway. Legalizing it is only for us civilians and what is coming (N.W.O. a silent infiltrations of another Holocaust attempt) with no recourse or redress available on civil rights. Illusions, transmitted false thoughts (coupled with the events), crimes infiltrated now Making it REAL. After 50 yrs of spy devices being installed and attached today overtly as all else shadowed.

Paranormal Activities: The list of parapsychology goals was taken from an excellent article by John Wilhelm in the August 2, 1977 Washington Post: "Psychic Spying?"

Thomas Drake NSA 2011 Whistleblower Espionage Case Exposes Psychic Spy Connection. Projects... Stargate below all linked (1973) PICKING UP ON ALL GROUPS/cults/individuals, thoughts during sleep, and directing CONVERSATIONS dialogue and vice versa. Your thoughts are not your own. Dr. Bearden (Govt) ... WARRANTLESS MIND TAPS..., Bear Stearns rumors transmitted in advance, Israel set ups...tab) Air Force hack nervous system, ELF Red Tide FL. Govt Lab, Aliens/UFO's, BP framed; mind controlled paralysis & decisions as civility, and much worse mind taps on you

Armies trained by our School of the AMERICAS SOA and set up mind controlling South America now Working on ASIA. Invaded Countries... Breaking The SOUND Barrier; Democracy NOW! pg 214+. with Notes. Jim Keith Mass Control Human Engineering, STRANGE DEATH after his book censored below...Wake up AMERICA! We are being controlled from up above!

SOA Brainwash...It's everywhere including CIA VALERIE PLAME technology weapons, Bay of Pigs invasion, and Juan Cole Scandals. RIK and Air Force waste as SAIC etc. AGNAs Contract guards behaviors, linguistics, and security in Embassies, F-22 waste

Sorcerer "Beam Warfare, THE Persinger PLAN, (50 yrs)+ NSA, and Dreamscape, One World BRAIN,+ pages 200+ of INJECTING IDEOLOGY not just MEDIA mind taps, Electronic Mind Control, Psi War, and Beam WARFARE CANCER... Edward Bernays wrote public opinion H.G. Wells friend of N.W.O. MASTERMIND engineering CONSENT with mind co

ntrol in 1928 propaganda and Invisible Govt. Information Warfare...
BRAINWASHING the GLOBE while there from up above transmissions as all else in US
A done coupled with a TANGIBLE event and excuses. DISPLAY OF GITMO for someone t
o BLAME and the PUBLIC to BUY IT. Using the ACLU as the pawn and the MEDIA what
to fan. wikileaks; disguised, intercepted by 2nd CIA chats & - ISRAEL- in SUPREM
E Court 5/2010 and GADDAFI SPEECH in 2008 of USA not democracy and HITLER/CIA.
CIA Robert Baer 20 years BOMB MAKERS to blow up trains. Interviews; Why no expos
ure and Middle East wars, Washington financial Corruptions, no threats, and MIS-
COMMUNICATION by CIA to WHITE HOUSE to investigate him, etc WOW!
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=A_7phE0RtbU <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=sDXurOmeJxc>

Articles bottom left Remote Control Heart Attack Anyone! induced years ago as R.
control the human brain, CANCER... (1960's)

Their own shadow is within. "The SORCERER, Manipulator Cyberneticist behind the
electronic curtain and Tesla's wall of defense... 1940 Information warfare psyops
transmitted thoughts daily... video links below

1985 MACROCOSM

NEW WORLD ORDER MILLIONS Will go THROUGH "The PROCESS
(brainwash programming) INCLUDING MOST OF AMERICA'S CORPORATE LEADERS and OFFICI
ALS from Navy/ EDUCATION-

"It was estimated that Millions of persons were (1972) put through this type of
PROCESSING Breaking down of personalities and recondition."Breach ..AFTER CORRU
PTING HOLLYWOOD minds/pawns"

Many already manipulated into their office long ago. College manipulations no on
e knows about. "Breach" "Weird things happen when you join the bureau" Their sha
dow making anything happen and/or channeled unwitting!

1973 Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize you! thoughts/hallucinations to mis-c
ommunicate/gaps/mis-read.... "Your thoughts are not your own", since Alien Hallu
cination. Cognitive impairments infiltrations are/were unconsciously.

(1978) Operation Mind Control ALREADY in N.W.O. Matrix implemented MKULTRA evolv
ed kept secret as SCIENCE cognitive behavior sciences and panaceas because they
are the creator.

Operationwiki Brainwash and re-creations of events 2008- WHITEWASHovertly layers
in progressevents (staged, wittingly now pre suggested) twists and DIFFERENT OU
TCOME manipulations.

The cryptocracy has used mind control for the past thirty years. It has used it
on its own agents and employees, on enemies and friends alike. It has used it on
thousands of Americans without their knowledge or consent. The CIA has programm
ed assassins and couriers by it. The CIA has even openly confessed to its conspi
racy of mind control.

ERUPTED CRIMES by 50% 1971 in ONE YEAR. Corruptions ADMISSIONS and MEDIA overtly
with tangible lies, devices,& excuses- STRATEGIC. DIVIDE& CONQUER people... INF
ORMATION Warfare, operation MHCHAOS ...what was unwitting, unrealized, illusions
for decades in the making cover ups.

PATRIOT ACT is one example BEWARE! Facts below and on line with Appendices! Ther
e is a 18 U.S.C. 241 Conspiracy against rights since MLK, JFK unwitting false bl
ame... (2009) BIOWEAPON disguised as vaccine-Strange case MOSSAD WHISTLEBLOWER-
ELF immune set ups and 2nd level CIAStuxnet at Los Alamos! as Pentagon's Unit: T
he CULT of DEAD COWS and Intelligence. below.

American Lt. Col "The Dark Side of the Force: Creating & broadcasting any/all di
sease by ELF" is included in Bio weapons. 1950's

Speaking of the scalar wave induction of disease by longitudinal wave patterns B
earden refers to work by French scientist Kervran Russian scientist Kaznacheyev,
who proved that any disease could be transmitted electromagnetically.

Inserted Comment:(and has been)Health in American-Michael Moore! False results a
nd blaming doctors unwittingly being set up. SAIC CIA S -pace/Star Los Alamos pg
10 lawsuit..

TRANSMITTED (immune.... Below...Now visualize one of these 'vacuum engines' or '
spacetime curvature engines' that acts on mass to generate the exact effects pro
duced by Anthrax Shadow . (Or any other disease one wishes) . . .DC & Gov lock d

own & blocked information in (bubble) kept in dark for yrs during process of false beliefs!

This website information is awakening debunking/educating raising awareness, on humanity, a FULL DISCLOSURE Correction of 5 DECADES of 2nd level CIA Mind Control sabotaged by design TRANSMITTING people with DIS-information, MIS-COMMUNICATION, gaps non-sense, disoriented, blinders/blocks, unconsciously, manipulating YOUR conversations, not on same wavelength) or/ drift, sabotage created by Mind Control ELF waves & Energy, (1974) CIA Neuro-linguistic Programming. Directed ENERGY Weapon used nefariously deployed on ALL people as pawns UNWITTINGLY, illusions, robots, "every body's doing the locomotion" since (1973) CANCER- Most of your ills NOT organically grown nor our engineered culture & lives!

FOIA: Helms ordered this MK Ultra both shredded and burned. This ELF info is the part that was burned and no one can talk about. 1978-"Zombie is a quaint, old-fashioned folklore word but its meaning becomes obscene when our children's minds are being controlled. [Helms; CYBERNETICS can be used in molding of a child's character .. p.17] [Note:1] ODD series of events leading to...

Mind Control Process, daily mind taps. Locked door Society induced fears.

The hope was to take an existing ego state such as an imaginary childhood playmate and build it into a separate personality, unknown to the first. The hypnotist would communicate directly with this schizophrenic offshoot and command it to carry out specific deeds about which the main personality would know nothing...and HOW it is all EVOLVING. Imaginary WEAPONS by Sharon Weinberger (Pentagon)...

Also quotes from John Marks...

"Book" A search for Manchurian; 1950s & ELF ARSENAL weapons at bottom/linked. KEVIN TRUDEAU FDA/cases never proven to sicken you. Cover ups now overtly. Lasers, HAARP framing other Countries. Sweeps etc... airspace.

"It may have been the biggest story since the atom bomb. The headline, however, was small and ignored the larger issue. Drug Tests by CIA Held More Extensive Than Reported in 75, said the New York Times on July 16, 1977. ." mind taps SELECTIVELY not paid off. Crimes & corruption all Manchurian daily in America to wars infiltrations.

130 Facts and Examples, see induced ills; LIST on bottom left and (Pharma Taxes; Tab)- Collectively by a Mind Control victim Expert Witness (NASA software CIA NLP training) Federal Whistleblower 1st hand, Warning "We the People" "Impeded, Gagged, tortured, quashed, disrupted, threatened, for 5 years, now being set up+. Never believe anything until it is officially denied". Illusions scapegoating our Media after 50 yrs victims of mind control to create spin, dis-information WARF ARE etc... by mind control UNREALIZED & cognitive impairment infiltrations on all people. "Why hasn't the press--aside from MSNBC--covered Russell Tice's revelations! or mine. Let the people decide; Millions would come forward. BREACHED CONTACTS OVERSEAS SPYING to manipulate. Massive brainwash also in manifest! Another layer!

Ron Paul says: CIA runs Everything but this website content is HOW: SHADOW/2nd level took off (1973) one year prior Church Commission Report with psyop MH chaos-FOIA- NO WONDER BIG BROTHER has been into every ASPECT and PROFESSION of AMERICAN S. INFILTRATIONS ON EVERYTHING IN AMERICA and going GLOBAL...Keep enemies close.

TAMPERING with MINDS NOT JUST OUR CULTURE. Mistakes, Accidents, coincidences, your soul/ karma. Bottom

2nd level CIA FOIA 1972, "Behind the electronic curtain, we find: The SORCERER, MANIPULATOR, CYBERNETICIST, the weaver of the DREAMscape" Jim Keith pg 245 Dr. Bewart and Brilliant video. They all said Abolish CIA and NSAct (1947) but 2nd level. See Russia slide & CIA milt Beardon and Magnus Olsson; playing with memory. below

Pentagon Misfits- programming civility since 50% of milk carton children kidnapped ARRESTED EMOTIONS AGGRANDIZEMENT (NARCISSISM)! To RAMPID crimes, corruption, teen...suicides, Diabetes, ECO. & ills-Bombers-& worse than, erupted, CANCER, PARKINSON, ALZHEIMER, Pres. Reagan and his memory NLP as CIA. "My Parents were introduced to me....I did not know them. My 5 children came back....I had no idea who they were." "Canadian quote 1960's) Fibromyalgia, Immune See List (Project Mon

tau/Knockout, below L, tabs) The cult of Intelligence, documents. DRUGS do not make you commit crimes; the WILL does!

Crimes experiments induced in major Cities 70's to Wars provoked; Under the Auspices/Scapegoating Drugs they brought in Conspiracy. NOT from drugs or your TV.. SEE TIME photo/Article below:

"The behavioral sciences. Nevertheless, the final result is not the whole story of the CIA's attack on the mind. No one knows except the PARTICIPANT."

How you are letting mind control happen with brainwashing of disbelief... trickery of your will! Beliefs of their thoughts planted/ transmitted as your own- daily manipulations-duped!

\$2 Mil. Tesla's Chinese Invisible Wall of Defense around the Country, (1940) melt an engine miles away. J P Morgan! Below L Kamikaze manchurians Pilots, DREAMS. GITMO holdings and daily DELAYS/Bureaucracy time to Brainwash/ plant false memory/ syndrome sabotage- CIA tenant/files in WT7. Keeping your enemies close.

Rise & fall of ... Tempting and framing persons/Countries.

"It was either invisible warfare or peace, and everyone seemed to agree the economy would "suffer" from peace. Without war, it was believed, the economy would falter and depression would be the dividend of peace. Thus the advisors to the president began to think about what might motivate the U.S. economy as well as war did. They came up with several possibilities, the most fantastic of which was to fake an invasion from outer space" Resource Tab

CIA Vet Milt Beardon; "That you know of"...inventing ills, Aliens, and enemies.

Magnus Olsson Swede also says NAZIS in CIA.

Psychotronics-Psychotechnologies, Psychoenergetics INFORMATION WARFARE also on manipulating APA & AMA in your Hosp/doctor office/Lawyer... skewed medicine also press release below list of ills. (1975)

Not gone in vein: The leading Psychiatrist Dr. Bowart, Jim Keith, Mass Control Human Engineering, Jerry Smith, HAARP; The ultimate conspiracy, Dr. Robert O. Becker all below with exhibits/ Appendices. Resource Tab with their work impeded in Absentia. Intelligence Committee Hoekstra warns and Bowart among many to ABOLISH useless CIA but also duped within and on LEFT videos of NAZI's in CIA brainwashing and funding soldiers, Hitler/KKK.

"The mind control examined in this book is the control of ONE individual's mind by ANOTHER!" Guided, misled, by the public UNWITTINGLY used as pawns (jacketed) one against the other with everything the OPPOSITE! (1973)

He called it Pain-Drug-Hypnosis and said it is a vicious war weapon ... The extensiveness of the use of this form of hypnotism in espionage work is now so widespread that it is long past the time when people should have become alarmed about it. [p. 75] Report

"Un-Covered" censored documentary CONGRESS marionettes not reading documents & zapped to sign & invade Iraq. Mind controlled & warned them in 2008 of BP oil spill/ELF RED TIDE annually eco.

JUDGE NAP. Misperception-delusion, suggests-Re-Read ...book quotes London Subway Please check back daily for facts behind the scenes 2nd level no one is talking about or can believe. MIND Control Directed Energy Weapon is transmitted on YOU 24/7. Changing minds, Mis-applied perception, dysfunction and this information to dumb down Americans.

Must READ Censored Books: Mind Control ENCYCLOPEDIA "Mass Control: Engineering Human Consciousness" and "The Body Electric" (1973) Everybody's doing the LOCOMOTION Hack your Nervous System on left and your daily anger or subdue, all manipulations of mind controls. Full book on blog

Secretary Geithner also highlighted Bear Stearns former Chief Operating Officer of Fixed Income, Paul Friedman, stated "Rumors were untrue until the telling of rumors made them true. This is how they do it (Project Stargate, Spacestar research DUPED by 2nd LEVEL as all else, and playing psychics). Then, GAO report (INVOKED TO SELL by FEDERAL RESERVE BOARD), PLANS selectively REDISTRIBUTING/TRANSFER OF WEALTH from Jews, and agenda unwittingly. (odd/strange series of events on individual persons)

Psy-ops framing & manipulating ALL people years in advance, as 911 no threat yet but THE BIG FEAR to believe and provoke until SUSPENDING THE CONSTITUTION CONSP

IRACY. First they transmit/plant some buzz about it, on individuals and falsely accuse, then they engineer it. PROGRAM started (1961) ECONOMIC SABOTAGE infiltrations from mind control to create EPIDEMICS.

Voice of people not Power. Synthetic Telepathy "Your thoughts are not your own" Manipulations is not just on our Senate or few. COMMUNICATION CHAOS provoked individuals and wars techniques in manifest. Dis-information in SCIENCE as in COURTS to add doubt and chaos on ALL aspects of LIFE. False beliefs..Public speeches below unwittingly stay the course to manipulate... UNBELIEVABLE!

Lt Col. Bearden. JUNE 13, 1975 Russia called to BAN the weapon of MIND CONTROL "MORE TERRIBLE THAN ANYTHING THE WORLD HAS KNOWN--THE FRIGHTFUL NEW WEAPON OF MASS DESTRUCTION."

(1960) Lt.. Col. Tom Bearden & Operation Mind Control (1978)-Resources Tab. Mind and Scalar Wars of Today-Behind the Scenes on you surreptitiously, inclusive of "Information Warfare tactics" and the new ways to ASSASSINATE civilians currently is also below. Not the Patriot ACT after THE FACT as ALL else here including 50 yrs technology in full operation and making it legal eyes wide open.

Yale Club, U.S. Military DoD SECRET SOCIETIES, since Yale 1910 Mr. Prescott BUSH, Global DOMINATION! DIABOLICAL....left

The mind control examined in this book is the control of one individual's mind by another. As with your computer and any other communication to entrain you with words and ideas and anchors transmitted in to you. Planting and erasing as memory and looking/visual tricks. Then they tell you stages over yrs.

DIRECTED ENERGY PROFESSIONAL SOCIETY

Calendar of Events -<http://www.deps.org/DEPSpages/events.html>

JFK-... whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my words here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up our mistakes or to withhold from the press and the public the facts they deserve to know. Dr Luukanen "We must know" Zoom in photo/doc at bottom of column, STRAIGHT FROM JOHN MARKS BOOK below quotes pg 6, and more clues COLLECTIVELY .CIA's attempts to tame hostile minds and make spy fantasies real...Cancer Tab Book in color/highlights at:

http://mireilletterjman.blogspot.com/2011_04_01_archive.html

Press release 2 bottom Left.

All at Resource Tab or here highlighted: for you including Article of Joint Chief Staff and Senators mind control by DoD...

<http://mireilletterjman.blogspot.com/2011/04/cryptocracys-plans-to-psycho-civilize.html>

1973-Psy-ops was deployed on CIVILIANS (not trash TV or anything else...)-Cognitive impairment infiltrations UNWIT, mis-communications, mind jabbing transmissions, false thoughts/speech, mis-perceptions, non sense, instinct, dysfunction, disrespect, culture, information warfare "Dis-information, OPPOSITE NEWS... Operation MHCHAOS UNREALIZED unconscious reporters& now overtly!

WITHOUT A TRACE-Millions emails missing from WHITE HOUSE servers. Failed backups

\$2.5 mil in taxes to recover and NOTHING-2005, AS WITH CORP ee's manipulated phones, minds, servers, unwitting. Pentagon's Unit: The Cult of Dead Cows!

Appellant made written accusations of winds blowing seeds on farmer to cause lawsuit by Monsanto by Shadow CIA. Today wiki leaks seem to have Monsanto tied to CIA via Blackwater funding, as Nazis were. Appellant alleged Monsanto was not aware of induced winds to grow seeds on farmer and have him sued.

CIA cyber crimes, ID theft, THEFT & Vandalism selectively, ON ALL CIVILITY, stalking, specific MS viruses creation, HACKERS, tampered communications, muting, re-directed, manipulations, intercepted thoughts day or night.....! covering up, pawns since 2009. Pg 17 Los ALAMOS LAB- NM. UFO's John B. Alexander Stuxnet below & Forces behind Psitech (RVS remote viewing & Power to Capitol City, Blind...resource tab (Subsequently pg 58)

Dr. Warloff, Leuren Moret: Fukushima HAARP nuclear attack by CIA, DOE, BP for London banks. Subway bombing below and Hudson river crash Federal Judges assassinations.

Fukushima HAARP tectonic nuclear attack was done by an international racketeerin

g war crimes network within the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), Department of Energy (DOE), and BP (British Petroleum) on behalf of City of London bankers. WEAPONS ELF exist for the FINANCIERS DoD mind controlling Corp LEADERS Macro cosm and CIA-developed Stuxnet virus, FRAMING Mossad! <http://youtu.be/htsWup50i3E>

CIA virus STUXNET creation..AGAIN in the AUSPICES of losing your FREEDOMS infiltrations...and \$10 Million for MKULTRA, then!

Zoom in bottom & on left!

Pentagon Articles & Assange Speech as JFK's! You won't believe framed AMERICA! "Public/press the facts they deserve to know." Not Free from the mind. Talk about it, FAN IT! Don't squash it for another 50 yrs or day.

REMOTE VIEWING mind control in homes, school, work, FDA, & Corporates, big brother 24/7 manipulating you, engineering YOUR CHILDREN, yo-yo, ying yang, mind games, non sense, rhetoric & ills and much more. Resources Tab #32 +...

IT GETS WORSE, SCARIER Articles on LEFT ALSO IGNORED. WAKE UP AMERICA.

2 different thoughts transmitted at the same time to create fights, chaos, dis-information! thoughts interference on your speech and decisions for decades... First they build TRUST..then behind your back M.C.set ups...

Your destinies are being led or misled, mostly no coincidences and YOUR THOUGHTS are NOT your own. Dumbed down, Obese, busy, De-sensitized & Dehumanized robots by mind control unwittingly.

Our ENGINEERED CULTURE of INFILTRATIONS, COVER UPS, manufacturing DOUBTS with dis-information, and WHITEWASH (since 2008) The ROOT of ALL Problems, still in manifest! The Matrix began long ago and the spying is after the fact of CIA 2nd level-took off in 1973 one year before. (FOIA)

Jerry E. Smith was an author, lecturer, poet, and editor. ... dies March 08, 2010... "Haarp: The Ultimate Weapon of the Conspiracy "(The Mind-Control Conspiracy Series BOOKS)

ELF directed energy weapon of mass.... Spread the word. We need a Revolution Abolish CIA 2nd level and NSAct. BP framed to cover up Gov't Lab Venice FL RED TIDE ELF infects since 1947 below Democracy NOW Air Force paralysis.

911 Kamikaze Pilots Mind Controlled robots on US Soil (Manchurians) suicide bombers as are Globalists. below:

FORCES Behind the Forces (SORCERER) needs to be STOPPED NOW! Matched with photo of book AFTERWARD (1985) at RESOURCE TAB: J Keith Electronic Connection. "His God lurks behind an electronic curtain when it is pulled away we find the "2nd level CIA" SORCERER, MANIPULATOR, CYBERNETICIST, the weaver of the DREAMscape." Manchurians in your sleep molding you. Unveil the 2nd LEVEL CIA Sorcerer. Brilliant video!

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=W_hHWg0cmQ8

Maxwells Silver Hammer Chapter "The Body Electric HOW SCIENCE was SUPPRESSED from AMERICANS decades ago! Mind Controlled SCIENTIST from the START and so forth. Photo pages-See Tabs.

BEHAVIOR MODIFICATION in your sleep at your work! Press release TAB (2010), Tax Revenue on your drugs (since Aliens hallucinations then alcohol/tax urges induced as all else. AFTER THEY MAKE YOU SYNTHETICALLY SICK & Operation Voice of God) ELF/EMF mind control transmissions, tricking you. What EVERYONE should know (about you) BEFORE it's TOO LATE! Changing your mind, Blocking your common sense... De-Population, De-sensitize! ELF Cancer SELECTIVELY and BLACK CANCER dropping like flies 911 tab, SICKO! Millions with Alien eruptions as Diabetes, Mood/Mental disorders, Leukemia/blood... BELOWon LEFT

AMERICA-HOW and WHY it's done! 24/7 Remote Viewing and MURDERS/CRIMES ALL SURREPTITIOUSLY-CIA's QUEST! SLIDES/Documents at RESOURCE TAB

"I believe the ultimate weapon is manipulation of our electromagnetic environment because its imperceptibly subtle and strikes at the core of life itself. Dr Becker

Al Gore was right. It's all about waves and mind controlled beings! Censored Gulf news: UN scientists turn on UN-Al Gore's mind control (video) here

<http://www.examiner.com/human-rights-in-national/un-scientists-turn-on-un-and-al-gore>

My press release WARNS 9/2010 TO ISRAEL. In Supreme Court Case.

Egypt largest Military, Turkey Sibel gagged SSP created doubts and hide conspiracy agenda of NWO) CIA masterminds. A public brainwashed to allow it unwittingly, in the White House, to next calamity and Global Domination Conspiracy of the minds! General Anthony Zinni (Wikipedia) and changed minds! (Brainwash on the job as many others, see how its done) Applicable on all people doubts chaos for their transmission of WRONG CHOICE/DECISION in their CONTROL and manipulation. psyops!

CIA Predicts The Future 2015 - Water Resources. 2007 video comments. Unwitting agents channeled to Infiltrate Waging WAR. Changed strategies. http://www.liveleak.com/view?i=bb0_1180923539

New World Order Plans to Kill 90% of the Worlds Population! <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LJ73eOmdsv0&NR=1> Below are the different cells or color coded groups of people and their mind controlled functions in the new invisible Holocaust. Loosing your freedom/Mind manipulations while SPYING, duping ALL and hiding behind SSP law, born with CIA since 1947, ALL BELOW SABOTAGED 911 Commission report, IRON MAN blamed, its the BUSH FAMILY/Hitler Lyndon LaRouche, CIA John LOFTUS DEPT JUSTICE belong in JAIL funded Prescott Bush and RECRUITED NAZIS, as Bear Stearns & ALL events with RUMORS first set up then applied by mind control infiltrations.

War plans to escalate to WW3 Japan HAARP induced; bonds/economic & Projects... GreenStar....! Judicial Watch.com

#39 Taxes Tab. Full reports! It's not the Sun, it's not God, just ELF mind controlled corruptions, illusions of crimes and including accepting bribes to killing!

1973-90% JFK believed CIA conspiracy today!!! Dr. Walter Bowart Report Pg 6 #21 and 39.

The rest of the world didn't ask until 1976 the type of questions we were facing in 1965.... Everybody was afraid of building the supersoldier who would take orders without questioning, like the kamikaze pilot. 70's Manchurian crimes "Creating a subservient society was not out of sight"- by mind control waves."

FBI HOOVER "clandestine warfare avowed objective had been WORLD DOMINATION by whatever means and COST!" FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover, who ordered FBI agents to "expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit, or otherwise neutralize" the activities of these movements and their leaders or individuals. Hoover disclosed how horrific these weapons were thus, hard to believe ..."

Larry Silverstein OWNER of 911 TOWER 7, set up in advance to get insurance and transmitted forced speech/DECISION to "pull" THE BUILDING to firefighters as if involved -NSA transmissions-SABOTAGED as Russell Tice Article forced speech of Is the NSA conducting war on Americans (YES, tip of iceberg) 2006 and Media asked, why press didn't pick it up other than NBC? Operation Mockingbird propaganda Unwittingly, updated remote viewing. CIA OFFICES/ FILES were among WTC 7.

Gifford shooting to decoy/ EXPLOIT-ASSASSINATING a FEDERAL JUDGE by Manchurians of crimes. Civil rights African crops and surreptitious cover up... CIA MASTERMINDS of AGENDA. (Pretext for Tyranny always a new law to infiltrate the whitewashing of The Constitution & Human Rights.) FREEDOM!

Human Rights ASSASSINATION Allison Des Forges Hudson River mind control plane Crash- AND Senator Ed Ted KENNEDY zapped-both on issues...

First. Then they came for the communists. I didn't object bc I wasn't a communist. Then they came for the trade-unionists. I didn't object bc I wasn't a trade-unionist. Then they came for the Jews. I didn't object bc I wasn't a Jew. Then they came for me and there was no one left to help me. < famous statement attributed to Pastor Martin Niemöller (1892-1984) about the inactivity of German intellectuals following the Nazi rise to power and the purging of their chosen targets, group after group. peasantrock2, it's not about loving or hating the ACLU, its about the govt arbitrarily stifling free speech of America citizens. "We must hang together or we will surely hang separately"-----..

.Ben Franklin

JFK and Assange similar Speeches below: Beautiful ending!

Human Engineering: YOU are not Dumb Down, sickened, and obese because you're bor

n on US Soil- It's in your mind. Subliminal Stress...Dr. Becker
<http://digbysblog.blogspot.com/2011/02/village-psy-ops.html>
U S Matrix of Robots-Songs Everybody's doing the Locomotion (1974), as are, Poli
ticians-BP employees mind controlled thoughts channeled to we the peoplebottom o
f this page!
Directed Energy Weapon-Water Front Properties FL to NY under attack! Induced Cli
mate Waves WIND, to De-populate and re-distribute wealth/Economy again. See how
unwit Agents! click here:
http://www.metacafe.com/watch/621153/cia_predicts_the_future_2015_water_resource/

In Absentia, Dr. R. Becker Begich, & WALTER BOWART Leading Psychiatrist Blows th
e Whistle! 50+ years proven mind control BUT ON APA -AMA at DOD INVENTING SYNTHE
TIC ILLS ON AMERICAN STUDIES! Forced speech transmissions by-passing cortex, cha
nneled opposite thoughts to argue/sabotage!

by Walter Bowart, New York: Dell Publishing Co., 1978 continuing to haunt Americ
ans! UPDATED 1995 LEADING Psychiatrist Dies BEFORE FULL DISCLOSURES, his Son Sil
enced! Jim Keith...!!!

"Please keep fearfully in mind that the astonishing information published in thi
s seminal work of investigative reporting, concerning avenues taken to decision
and execution by our secret police to fracture or dissolve human minds, then to
operate those minds a...

JFK, current assassinations CIA's quest Surreptitious killing us- softkills. Kil
ling us softly, It's just an illusion songs, channeled Below

INVENTING and APPLIED (NLP) Paranoid Schizo, Moods, Grandeur Aggrandizement, etc
. is only a thought from a trigger and anchors NSA CIA shadow transmissions, amp
lifications/ sensitivities induced. Tavistock: Best kept secret in America and G
ovt RAND Corp primary function Brainwash -CIA NLP not Freudian mind control ill
s! AMA-Synthetic telepathy, false memory syndrome/ confession/ bearing false witn
ess. Montauk Project (1943) A group which has as it's prime

goal the further acquisition of ever-greater raw, oppressive power over the actu
al lives of it's own continued aggrandizement and enrichment at the
expense not only of Earth's people but most certainly of the planet itself and a
ll its many life forms as well.

Death Ray for planes was Tesla invention in 1940-Invisible Chinese Wall of defen
se was built around the Country, no matter how large an attack, Teleforce, manif
ests FREE energy and creates rays; zapping beams, and a \$2,000,000.00 device to
zap and melt an airplane motor 250 miles away and an the new invisible war. JP M
organ, Wardencliff Tower was in full action in Long Island NY GITMO innocent wit
h FALSE MEMORY SYNDROME, time to brainwash staying the course, no due process be
aring false witness/ confessions.

Secret WARS Japan HAARP! induced Seismic/ ELF... Waves-

See below COVER UPS and WHITEWASHED... France article Le Monde here

<http://criseusa.blog.lemonde.fr/category/fed/>

According to a US Department of Defense directive (S-3600.1, December 9, 1996),
"Information warfare has tended to ignore the role of the human body as an infor
mation or data processor in this quest for dominance, except in those cases wher
e an individual's logic or rational thought may be upset via Dis-information or
deception... Yet, the body is capable not only of being deceived, manipulated or
mis-informed but also shut down or destroyed." Dr. Begich. Blackouts of time no
t alcohol.

The CIA succeeded in developing a whole range of psycho-weapons to expand its al
ready ominous psychological warfare arsenal. With these capabilities, it was now
possible to wage a new kind of war: a war which would take place invisibly, upo
n the battlefield of the human mind... [p. 19] ACCORDING TO Dr. Walter Bowart Op
eration mind control.

by 1969 and didn't have need for shuttles for decades when mission was accomplis
hed. See Shadow Apollo 11 whistleblower. Mission accomplished with Satellite Sur
veillance until now when Plaintiff started preparing to go Public and was being
threatened.

Mafioso went quiet after missions accomplished, until now to discredit 2nd level CIA and lawsuit as this website content accusations. WHITEWASHING with twists and brainwashing the public with your tax dollar and worse.

Full reports at Wordpress here and TAXES Tab: <http://wp.me/ptPVb-2m>

Surveillance under the AUSPICES of and in disguise of existing remote viewing from Satellite Engineered a Human Matrix! Suggested Moods, pre-and post Manipulations & Worse. too busy, to dismiss this, & sensory deprav. unrealized stress induced and another year goes by of 50 with unwitting cognitive infiltration Unwitting disconnects in White House to next calamity.

Mind Control guiding our lives and soul!

Wake up America! Time is of the Essence Operation wiki- BRAINWASH + sabotaging your daily life strategically psyops on individuals & subdued Americans

Please call if you can help, or need further information. Destroying careers and lives, Quashed, Pre-empted me 2008 and again 2010 behind scenes.

We The People with TANGIBLE EXCUSES STAGED GLOBALLY & destroy my case of facts with Massive cover ups. Assange my FALL GUY. A story that needs to be told to the Public NOW. The lessor of 2 evils Middle East AGENDA strategy...

ASSANGE and JFK speeches SIMILAR below Ben Franklin and current Assassinations. Why...& as if any of this is ok.

How America was/is Mind Controlled behind scenes to Police crimes infiltrations and drugs, Politicians Military, Media, Channeled Hollywood minds, UN-REALIZED and Robots! How they took down the economy, 911-not the last coup, de-population by design under the auspices of security losing freedom & hiding behind SSP law born with CIA 1947.

COURAGE IS CONTAGIOUS; Wikileaks! An example to discourage whistleblowers. Truths they won't get from wiki. classified and no clearance, un-wit another layer of whitewash and DIVERSION. Again Pre-empted staged leak & EVERY EFFORT to build discredits and EXCUSES/scapegoats publicly since 2008 censorship. PAWNS, Cognitive NLP infiltrations cultural, delays to sabotage, BEHAVIOR Science/ MODIFICATIONS, change minds, chaos to confuse argue mis-communications "jacketing" one against the other! YOUR ARGUMENTS etc...

Intercepted by 2nd level shadow CIA when uploading attempt this info. to Assange & Mossad.

Pentagon Science-Crazy & Democracy Now! BP employees, Red Tide cover up Mind Controlled Paralysis, WAR on Oil prices...on left highlighted or Below

<http://defensetech.org/2006/07/10/pentagon-science-crazy-enough/#more-2008>

Pentagon plan to hack your nervous system and DARPA trailing!

<http://defensetech.org/2006/02/13/air-force-plan-hack-your-nervous-system>

Articles on left-<http://www.wired.com/dangerroom/2010/12/cia-hypnosis>

<http://defensetech.org/?s=plan+to+hack+the+nervous+system&x=0&y=0>

UNWITTINGLY, ALL UNTRACEABLE-Pawns self-Destruct the World! Tom Woods 10th amendment Lt. Col. Timothy L Thomas USA -www.interviewwithazombie.com

<http://www.tearingdownstrongholds.com/mindcontrol-mindhasnofirewall.htm>

Tampered Impeded threatened and worse, for 4 years. MKUltra now DARPA trailing, Psyops mind control CHAOS, vMockingbird.. unrealized, illusions of wrong doing, DIVERSIONS and DECOYS daily, & deployed on US soil decades ago creating criminals to terrorists. The root of all problems-robots in a matrix blaming & framing CO RP. GOOGLE etc. CIA is behind scenes manipulating your minds.

1997 DoD Briefing: 'Others' can set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely using elect worse than Katrina. full report below duped by their own 2nd level CIA

REMOTE VIEWING ELF/EMF sound waves also in our homes-work, -labs-FOR 50 YRS 24/7

Big Brother- Spy Satelites were TO MIND CONTROL YOU, by a shadow CIA UNWITTINGLY TAKING US DOWN one mind, one ill, one crime, CANCER, one suicide at a time. (As

up 50% in one year...) Cognitive, Nefarious, Infiltrations, DARPA Projects UNWITTINGLY IMMUNE & NERVOUS system, it infects body, African crops, in disguise, as frying earth. Seismic waves induced climate energy induced as thoughts. Mass Control Human & CULTURE Engineering manipulating you with every tangible excuse with EVERY PROFESSION under siege producing wrong information.

MORGELLAN'S, Fibromyalgia, Diabetes II, RLS, Alzheimer, Epilepsy, Cancer, Immune, see #7 ills and endnotes lawsuit Tab or press release.

Operation wiki-brainwash! Now excuses for all as if natural.
Another layer of FANNED brainwash COVER UP since 2008 to pre-empt me again in at
tempts to WARN "we the people". War NSA transmissions USED for war on Americans
as pawns to infiltrate raising prices, EVEN induce WALL STREET crimes toppling &
911.

Manipulations and wealth sabotage infiltrated!

PRESS is NOT FREE because their minds are not free to believe or print mind control
and let public decide to with 50 years Operation Mockingbird is Cognitive in
filtrations created DIS-information behind scenes-taking us down now FALSE documents
cover ups! Kay Griggs mind jabbers! DoD wife and whistleblower victim.

Rolling Stone and Glenn Greenwald/Salon on Senates mind control "plant inside people's
Heads" to manipulate them is a down play. 50 yrs too little too late below

<http://www.rollingstone.com/politics/news/another-runaway-general-army-deploys-psy-ops-on-u-s-senators-20110223>---<http://digbysblog.blogspot.com/2011/02/village-psy-ops.html>

Dr. Monteith, George Green, Ross Mandell, VETS, Gulf syndrome, Asthma, side effects,
mobiles, microwaves, MSG, Gov't DENIED all because SHADOW CIA transmits by
ELF Directed Energy WEAPON to subdue as in disguise the nontraceable Neuro programming
Agent ORANGE by ELF.

See lawsuit-tab for your relations, environment, ills, your kids They have picked
up continued on all your thoughts, habits, groups, organizations ... since Church
Committee Report went black never ceased & evolved!

Since holocaust, CIA Scientists and Doctors framed, unwittingly, "Nazi Hydra 1920"

FEMA Camps Condos 20 miles underground and million BUILT caskets under the guise
of HR 645 unwitting.

FINLAND website--Dr. Rauni senses it as millions do. GERMANY CONFERENCE - U.N. by
our own Army Col. NO chips HOOVER SAID IT'S too HORRIBLE to imagine! EVOLVED perfected
CHURCH COMMISSION reported-admitted+

Click here German Dr. Rauni---<http://wemustknow.net/2010/06/mind-control-by-dr-rauni-leena-luukanen-kilde/> Dr Luukanen "We must know" George Green

"This is how they will kill us" ...and decoys! Here <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VNJTtUhZxaY&NR=1>

CIA, George Green Israel WW3 set ups Bankers, Energy...! ABOLISH SHADOW CIA Dismantle
Satellites---

It's all directed energy environmental! Drs. Monteith/Mate/Bowart/Becker/ STEVEN
JONES BYU 911 Phycisist

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=2934299660670363221#docid=4604856575726473042>

After watching and reading this, God Bless! Be proactive Revolution Mind Control
/body to destroy humanity, WHAT WILL THEY DO 2012? Stop them!

<http://www.twf.org/News/Y1997/CIA.html> cryptome.org

THE SORCERER

V For 911 Vendetta Past Present and Future www.youtube.com -----BRILLIANT!

Public Speeches-Robots

Repeated "stay the course" to brainwash invade Countries, GULF war transmitted to
SURRENDER/subdue, "TheENERGY will be just fine", "We will HELP one SOUL at a TIME".
HILLARY "I will not CHANNEL MY HUSBAND" as in Ghost Technology Transmission
SABOTAGED. Pres. CLINTON as well! RUMSFELD: There is what you know, you don't
know..... SIDE EFFECTS OF BRAINWASH.

JFK Secret Society Speech Gives Future Generations Dire Warning, NOT UNDER MY ADMINISTRATION"

THE weapon of..... Mind Control to: Mis-

COMMUNICATIONS, both tangible and non tangible on we the people as pawns,
dis-information now CIA intent and cover up mind to wars, mind to your decisions
-emotions, BODY ills hallucinated ills, dementia, APA/AMA at DOD mind to dupe all,
mind to induce stress, blood, anxieties, synthetics ills, mind control dumbing
you down, not your water, cognitive mental blocks, subdue sensory deprivations,
mind to induce urges to eat, mind to crimes (not drugs, not movies), mind to AC

CIDENTS, Hosp mistakes, mind to media, mind to fears and paranoia and worse, Ali
ens/UFO cover ups,

Mind Control to: Govt employees, Hollywood, drugs, sex, rock n roll culture pop,
trends, bubbles, mind to corrupt, mind to doctors/lawyers/agents politicians, a
ll controls, invented psychosis delusions, dysfunctions, false perceptions, phon
e mind wars/games, etc... surreptitiously!

Now, the only embarrassment is Washington DUPED & didn't know about their shadow
CIA , 911, and this website content! FRAMED AND STAGED! Coward murderers behind
the scenes, DC tangible crimes now the cover up massive brainwash layer and SAV
ING FACE.....!

Wire-tapping is Surveillance- 1970 Spying was/is to manipulate you.

Framing, SPINS & FANNED Israel for yrs. WT7, APA, Ground O ??? unwitting CIA Keeping
their enemies close TO TAKE THEM DOWN, infiltrations, illusions, manifests.

Mind control transmissions on civilians Breeding EVOLVED for 50 yrs, de-populati
on, economic trend-manipulations, Framed entrapment...

The rise and fall of people, CORPORATIONS, & Countries... ODD series of events l
eading to... manipulating people to bribe/blackmail/ or take them down- and futu
re outcome agendas. Across the Country. Story at docum. Tab. UNBELIEVABLE!

Duplicitous-Framing ISRAEL & piggybacked shadowing! See how CIA tab +. INJECTED
IDEOLOGY covertly INFILTRATING WORSE OVER TIME TO CHUNK & ACCEPT.

ALL this HIDING behind SSP Secret laws impeding truth and worse-Jesselyn Radack,
Thomas DRAKE, Tom Tamm, GEORGE GREEN, ROBERT BAER, Frank OLSON, Swede Stieg LAR
SSON, B.P. set up-Covered up FLA RED TIDE Venice, FL Labs, 1947 ELF/EMF infects
life, cells, DNA, crops & chemtrails cover up!

Mind Control-answer to all mis-information DC, GAZA disconnects 2009, RHETORIC,
lies, dis-information GAPS, illusions, non-sense. GOLDSTONE REPORT, SS Liberty S
ET UPS... Mind Control Root of ALL problems. Talk about it FAN it! Looking beyon
d the messengers.----- God Bless America, God Bless Hum
anity!

Assange

Secrets are for a reason and secret abuses are impossible to correct unless you
know they are going on. Knowing their plans before they are implemented to oppos
e before they occur. If they are exposed by the people already suffering by the
abuse, then the abuse has already occurred and it is too late.

M. Monroe mind control suicides! Mind Control redistribution of wealth.

When even one American -who has done nothing wrong- is forced by fear to shut hi
s mind and close his mouth, then all Americans are in peril.

Harry S.Truman

JFK speech

The very word "secrecy" is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a
people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths
and to secret proceedings. We decided long ago that the dangers of excessive an
d unwarranted concealment of pertinent facts far outweighed the dangers which ar
e cited to justify it. Even today, there is little value in opposing the threat
of a closed society by imitating its arbitrary restrictions. Even today, there i
s little value in insuring the survival of our nation if our traditions do not s
urvive with it. And there is very grave danger that an announced need for increa
sed security will be seized upon by those anxious to expand its meaning to the v
ery limits of official censorship and concealment. That I do not intend to permi
t to the extent that it is in my control. And no official of my Administration,
whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my words
here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up ou
r mistakes or to withhold from the press and the public the facts they deserve t
o know.

Last line of defense-Whistleblowers and Sheriff Dept OATH to protect against FED
S! Structural Liberties!

PLANNED WARS TO INFILTRATE COMMUNISM! Dividing all to conquer!

Disarming you-Gun Control, for a manipulated REVOLUTION hijacked passwords, www
in the 90's, 911, now Exec. order 11005 take over waterways martial law Katrina
Massacres, Plans, to HR 1955 reversed freedom of thought!

Brainwashing & WHITEWASHING HISTORY is underway!

Dr. Robert Becker was the major researcher and writer on health dangers from electromagnetic fields, he died a few months ago, in summer 2008 warned INDUCED ELF/EMF

"John Wayne and Susan Hayward died CANCER decades after movie and unexpected wind shift and MONSETTO wind? FARMING cases!" Page 307 to 347 THE BODY ELECTRIC DoD !

Channeled Song writers and Many more victims since 70's unwittingly, Rock and Locomotion, It's just an illusion... Farrah, M. Jackson, Elvis, Susan Lucci awards ... B. Spears "stop them from turning everyone against me" all mind control victims worse than the rest of population!

INFILTRATING AN INDUCED SEISMIC waves/ATTACKS ON WATER FRONT PROPERTIES EAST COAST & WATER WARS WITH TURKEY, EGYPT largest Military TAKING ISRAEL DOWN IN SHADOWS! and US one Politician, one Civilian at a time INFILTRATIONS

Remote Viewing London Subway Bombing-Staged-CIA predicts, NO Planning to carry out-water (WAR) 2015-mind control transmissions zaps DRY heat in body and energy-taking us down, Israel, Middle East, Africa. ASSASSINATED Allison Des Forges Hudson River mind control plane Crash- AND Senator Ed Ted KENNEDY zapped

Civil rights Africa... CIA MASTERMINDS of AGENDA too busy, to dismiss this, & sensory deprav. unrealized stress induced and another year goes by of 50 with unwitting cognitive infiltration Unwit in disconnects in White House to next calamity.

Mind Control guiding our lives and soul!

DARPA-Project Voice of God, & Psychic Project Stargate, playing paranormal, playing laws of attraction, breeding Power & greed!

SUNSTEIN's Report-Cognitive impairment infiltration is unwitting not hired creating illusion-Un-realized Kinesthetics! Creating false perceptions for DECADES on everyone. Cults in sheep skin!

THE MOTHER OF ALL EVIL-CIA Technology crimes Changing minds and hearts, including Presidents!

Millions are coming forward--EXPOSE IT, A REVOLUTION IS NECESSARY- Power in Numbers. This tells all why some utter What is this world coming to? Pre-911.

JUDICIAL SYSTEM, AND SCHOOL BOOKS WITH FALSE MEDICINE and FALSE TESTS RESULTS and Engineered lives all from the mind! Voting, www. and all tests can and are tampered.

Have you read "Lies the Government told you"? READ twice- Perceptions in AMERICA LONDON Subway CIA- INSIDE JOB- Remote Viewing, Surveillance and Searches-STAGED!

Other Countries Un-preventable

VETS-MANCHURIAN Candidates-Agent Orange non-Traceable and dream suggestions- Post traumatic false illness induced as all others.

John Marks-CIA BUILDING/Search MANCHURIANS since MKULTRA and Hitler on Soldiers as LATIN AMERICA and so on.....Click here or resource tab for highlighted version!

http://mireilletorjman.blogspot.com/2011_04_01_archive.html <http://thewhiterosei.wordpress.com/>

30. MAY THE FORCE BE WITH US!

The first evidence of the use of hypnosis as a reliable operational tool of the cryptocracy, according to John Marks, can be found in the work of Morse Allen in 1954. Of course hypnosis itself had been used by shamans and fakirs to manipulate and control people for centuries. Marks explains that Allen's work came at the height of the Project ARTICHOKE explorations in which the spooks attempted to use hypnosis to "programme" an assassin. CIA documents also reveal that in 1959 John Gittinger recommended the use of hypnosis in operational experiments. (Of course our latest evidence shows that Navy Intelligence had been using mind control in the 1940's, at least.) The CIA files contain a translation of a Soviet research project entitled Unperceived Manifestations of Mental Processes in Deep Hypnosis which described the success of their psychoscientists: "We succeeded in programming not only the subject of dreams (I would like to visit Africa in my dream...), but to program color perception (let my dream be blue...), as well as inducing a specific mood after sleepin..."

31. THE WARRIOR'S TONGUE

John Alexander is a busy man these days, not only is he one of the moving forces behind PSITECH, a company that sells military developed remote viewing skills (RVS) to private enterprise, he is the program manager for nonlethal defense at the Los Alamos (N.M.) National Laboratory, an author (The Warrior's Edge), and a practitioner of the gem of mind control arts --Neuro-linguistics Programming. To day, after 32 years of military service this retired Colonel has the responsibility of drawing together and nurturing many nonlethal weapons devices which could disable key electronic equipment, blind weapons sensors or shut off the power to a capital city. He has drawn upon a variety of disciplines involving polymer chemistry, microbics, kinetics, acoustics, electrical engineering, materials science and information science, just to demonstrate their feasibility," in the burgeoning science called Nonlethal defense, at least so said Aviation Week & Space Technology. "As the concept has evolved," Alexander is reported as saying, "we have come to focus our efforts on anti-material systems. If you can stop the machines of war, you can inhibit the prosecution of conflict."

32. CULT CONTROL

In 1990 psychiatrist Dr. Louis Jolyon West, M.D., Professor of Psychiatry, University of California, pet shrink of the cryptocracy gave a speech on cults. As usual it was soft on fact and hard on the cryptocracy line: It is estimated that there are more than 2500 cults in the United States... Now there must be a lot more "cults" than that since, the Oxford English Dictionary said the word cult meant:

Pentagons source selection Board repeatedly recommended a bid by Boeing as both better and cheaper... DoD awarded to Gen. Dynamics" 2nd level manipulated. DoD McNamara, wrote in March 1969 issue of Washington Monthly Mag.; Few Americans are aware that about 90 % of the Major weapons systems that the defense Dept. procures ends up costing the Country at least twice as much as was originally estimated. The American Tax Payer is not getting their moneys worth???????? SAIC FBI lawsuit & Pursuant with Lawsuit by BOEING .

"The last could have incredibly destructive applications, if it worked. For instance, switches setting off nuclear bombs would have to be moved only a few inches to launch a holocaust. Or, enemy psychics, with minds honed to laser-beam sharpness, could launch attacks to burn out the brains of American nuclear scientists. Any or all of these techniques have numerous applications to the spy trade." MK ULTRA known experiments were reported at about \$10 MILLION tax dollars.

Wherever their extreme experiments went, the CIA sponsors picked for subjects their own equivalents of the Nazis' Jews and gypsies: mental patients, prostitutes, foreigners, drug addicts, and prisoners, often from minority ethnic groups. American prosecutors charged the Dachau doctors with "crimes against humanity" at a second Nuremberg trial. None of the German scientists expressed remorse. Most claimed that someone else had carried out the vilest experiments. All said that issues of moral and personal responsibility are moot in state-sponsored research. What is critical, testified Dr. Karl Brandt, Hitler's personal physician, is "whether the experiment is important or unimportant." [pg 215]

Tampering with the mind is much too dangerous to be left to the spies. Nor should it be the exclusive province of the behavioral scientists, who have given us cause for suspicion. Take this statement by their most famous member, B. F. Skinner: "My image in some places is of a monster of some kind who wants to pull a string and manipulate people. Nothing could be further from the truth. People are manipulated; I just want them to be manipulated more effectively." Such notions are much more acceptable in prestigious circles than people tend to think: D. Ewen Cameron read papers about "depatterning" with electroshock before meetings of his fellow psychiatrists, and they elected him their president. Human behavior is so important that it must concern us all. The more vigilant we and our representatives are, the less chance we will be unwitting victims.

In July 1995 the CIA went public and declared its interest in Remote Viewing. As a result, much new information became available. At that time, the CIA and US Department of Defense had a 22-year operational track record in RV. The CIA was involved from 1973 to 1977, and the DOD from 1977 to 1995. In 1995, the CIA declared

ssified and released Remote Viewing documents. P. 127

CIA Mind Control: Bin Ladens Driver Driven Insane at Gitmo

25th July 2008 Amy Goodman of Democracy Now! and others have reported on CIA mind control techniques at Gitmo. Hamdan, bin Ladens driver, currently on trial, hears voices inside his head, according to Time magazine. This development occurred under detention. The average prole will jump to the conclusion that this is a symptom of induced schizophrenia, and this may be but voices are also computer-generated and transmitted to the brains auditory pathways of the CIAs subjects in highly illicit electromagnetic (EM) brain experimentation and operations, as I documented in Psychic Dictatorship in the USA (Feral House, 1995), and elsewhere. Its quite possible given the harshness of his detention by the CIA that Hamdan was driven crazy by advanced mind control tech

Hamdans six years at Gitmo have left him a shell of a man. He has deteriorated mentally to the point where he can no longer meaningfully assist in his own criminal defense. He is suicidal, hears voices inside his head and talks to himself. The same can be said of many subjects of EM bio-electronic assault. - AC

Excerpt Hamdan: Guantnamos Mystery Man

By Jonathan Mahler Jul. 21, 2008 Time

<http://www.time.com/time/nation/article/0,8599,1825334,00.html>

In May 2002, Hamdan was flown to Guantnamo Bay, where he became detainee No. 149. Soon after, he met Soufan, the FBI's foremost expert on al-Qaeda, who interrogated Hamdan repeatedly until December 2003, when President Bush chose him from among thousands of detainees in U.S. custody to be the first Arab defendant in the military tribunals.

In 1991, Janet Morris issued a number of papers [55] and the US Army published a detailed draft report on Operations Concept for Disabling Measures. Laboratories were developing a high power, very low frequency acoustic beam weapon projecting non-penetrating, high frequency acoustic bullets. According to one Morris paper, US Special Operations Command already had a portable microwave weapon. [56] US Special Forces can cook internal organs. [57] Infrasound used acoustic beams.

Very low frequency (VLF) sound, or low frequency RF modulations can cause nausea, vomiting and abdominal pains. Some very low frequency sound generators, in certain frequency ranges, can cause the disruption of human organs and, at high power levels, can crumble masonry. [58] P. 176, 178, 179

AND BEHIND THE SCENES Sorcerer, Manipulator, Diabolic!

Jewish Aaron Russo died of Cancer recently after going public that Rockefeller told him the only reason the WOMENS liberation was allowed to occur successfully was to COLLECT TAXES from them. They also manipulate couples lives as The Firm John Marks also wrote only the participant knows of this and is not only army. In vading Countries Under pretext of oil etc. for take over of humanity. (See Israel

as I) JOHN LOFTUS on brasschecktv.com 2 videos of ISRAEL, CIA BUSH/HITLER, CIA John LOFTUS DEPT of JUSTICE belong in JAIL--- funded Prescott Bush and RECRUITED NAZIS- Rockefeller and Bush DoD CIA <http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/money-madness/how-america-lost-its-way-.html>

911 to AGENDA. -----THE SECRET WAR AGAINST JEWS, and more in his book. <http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/government-corruption/why-the-justice-department-doesntcatch-banksters-terrorists-and-other-enemies-of-the-na>

<http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/money-madness/how-america-lost-its-way-.html>

DARK HISTORY-PAST EVENTS THAT HAVE SHAPED THE WORLD

History is an account, mostly false, of events unimportant, which are brought about by rulers mostly knaves, and soldiers mostly fools. Ambrose Bierce

Bush-Bones Doctrine: Deny Everything Theres three things to remember: claim everything, explain nothing, deny everything. Senator Prescott Bush (Skull & Bones 1917) The Bush family patriarch made the above statement in a 1966 interview for Columbia Universitys oral history project on the Eisenhower administration. Prescott Bush said that political dictum had been explained to him by Claire Boothe Luce, congresswoman, ambassador and wife of Time-Life media magnate Henry Luce (Skull & Bones 1920)-Diagram of the Bush Dynasty Source: <http://www.threetwoone.o>

rg

PDF Streaming Video Hear how Prescott Bush, Dubyas grandfather, tried to overthrow the government and install a fascist nazi regime.

The Hitler Project Astonishing Revelations! 01/02/05 By Ted Lang 2004 It is T&Cs position that the Bush family knew exactly what they were doing, and deliberately brought Hitler and his murderous Nazis to power knowing full well in advance what the consequences of their actions would be.

Nazi Sympathizer Prescott Bush. He personally financed the building of over 40 concentration camps including Auschwitz.

Bush and the Nazis: New Documents Herbert Parmet, November 26, 2003

THE NEW GENGHIS KAHN

The year 1999 and its seventh month, From the sky comes a great King of Terror: Reviving the great King of the Mongols, Before and after Mars (war) to reign happily.

After there is great trouble among mankind, a greater one is prepared. The great mover of the universe will renew time, rain, blood, thirst, famine, steel weapons and disease. In the heavens, a fire seen. Nostradamus in year 1555.

"Those who give up their liberty for more security neither deserve liberty nor security."

Ben Franklin

"None are more hopelessly enslaved than those who falsely believe they are free.

Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

History repeating itself eyes wide shut in front of the world. Yale Club, Emulating the Torah Scriptures, toppling. Bush was to be assassinated in the 80s by Duncan OFinioan; didnt know why, but was intercepted, overridden by CIA & (triggered) to cancel mission (shoot) as ALL ELSE. DoD The Sorcerer, Manipulator, Cyberneticist, behind the electronic curtain Mind Control-SECRET SOCIETIES! & ID theft, stalkers, viruses, hackers, and 2nd level CIA STUXNET, cover ups and whitewashing before Operation wiki Brainwash! Anchors & triggers transmitted. Under pretext of oil for take over of minds/humanity.

1957 Allen Dulles Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants." Below. Whats next!

<http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/government-corruption/why-the-justice-department-doesnt-catch-banksters-terrorists-and-other-enemies-of-the-nation.html>

Part I and II on the Prescott Bush on the Holocaust and NAZI infiltrations TODAY with new attempts in manifest.

WARNINGS to We the People

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE 5/28/2010 rev 7/15/11

CONTACT: Mireille Torjman Federal Whistleblower

Mobile 954.529.8684 ThewhiteroseII@yahoo.com

www.mireilletorjman.com for FULL DISCLOSURES and Open Letter to Congress.

Have you figured it out yet!

Sibel Edmonds gagged, Ariel Sharon comatosed, DC swept covertly as NY pre-911 TERRORIST RANNY pretext to SURRENDER CIVIL LIBERTIES decoys (illnesses in energy) zaps, and

Russell Tice threatened and discredited, as I. Science and humanity under SIEGE ! Behavioral Science and Technology-Sound and Seismic Waves infiltrations. For the Suspension of the Constitution to Communism and the LAUNCH of a NEW Holocaust in manifest on U.S. Soil Mission. [Prescott Bush, slides Home Tab-50 yrs in manifest.]

IF you knew ALL this, you would NOT be making these CHOICES! SSP, Patriot Act, Beam Warfare, Electronic Mind Control, Psi War, One World Brain, Dreamscape, Hard wiring Humans, and Information Warfare. The Persinger Plan, illegal warrantless mind taps intercepted thoughts, Engineering Consent.

With no danger to American Society, the entrapment from Bush /Obama "MANIPULATOR S".... "The object is to terrify the American Public, so that they will surrender their civil liberties--Possibly the greatest extortion scheme in U.S. history. " --It's only the BEGINNING!

See below creating subservient civilians, assassinations and torture goes on illegally anyway. Legalizing it is only for us civilians and what is coming (N.W.O.

silent infiltrations)

2nd LEVEL CIA-Sorcerer-NSA transmissions-current Assassinations: NSA, DOD Direct ed Energy Weapon frying life & earth; Taking us and Israel down duplicitous deco y. The New (1975) weapon of war (mass destruction duped diversions) is out and w as in the hands of Cult of Intelligence! HOW & WHY 911 mastermind/CONTROL ELF WE APON! The root of all problems must be exposed and stopped before too late! See history collectively repeating by design! Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize you. Emulating, inducing the Scriptures. Project StarGate and SpacestarDuping AL L.

ALL HIDING BEHIND SSP, Patriot Act since 1947 conspiracy take over slowly being introduced as New World Order MASS Brainwash-chunked to accept! The launch of a New Holocaust in manifest after trickery and the people's CONSENT of balancing L ESS FREEDOM, Civil Rights and a suspension of the Constitution, after MISSION of COMMUNISM and Middle East. Tyranny infiltrations in the guise of 911. [Pg 9, 21 3]

CYBERSYN; "The COUP for the Communist World: It is said Henry Kissinger was the one who intervened to put an end to the GRAND experiment. Salvador Allende was a ssassinated by Chileans who are reported to have been in the PAY of the CIA, and Cybersyn went by the wayside. (They thought) Today FCC coup to regulate the INT ERNET; COMMUNISM infiltrations and attempts, KGB/Gestapo style Domestic Surveill ance mind manipulations after the fact & covertly hijacked www & humans. One Wor ld Brain Pg 241. [SEE ISRAEL TAB and pg 6 for press release]

CYBERNETICS; Helms; can be used in molding of a child's character Subdue & Rippin g senses while there. odd series of events ARTICLES for decades on Ordinary folk s Nationwide-leading to ... Attached. -Strange cases and deaths on my website wi th other documents from this weapon of MIND Control events & tricks on whistlebl owers & Civility especially CIVIL rights agenda.

The CIA succeeded in developing a whole range of psycho-weapons to expand its al ready ominous psychological warfare arsenal. With these capabilities, it was now possible to wage a new kind of war: a war which would take place invisibly, upo n the battlefield of the human mind... [p. 19]

"Only the small secrets need to be protected. The big ones are kept secret by public incredulity." Marshall McLuhan

"If both the past and the external world exist only in the mind, and if the mind itself is controllable what then?" George Orwell

7. In 1967, after Ramparts magazine exposed secret CIA funding of the National S tudent Association and numerous nonprofit organizations, President Johnson forba de CIA support of foundations or educational institutions. Inside the Agency the re was no notion that this order meant ending relationships, such as the one wit h Geschickter. In his case, the agile CIA men simply transferred the funding fro m the foundation to a private company, of which his son was the secretary-treasu rer.

8. Lying to Congress followed the pattern of lying to the press that some MKULTR A veterans adopted after the first revelations came out. For example, former Hum an Ecology Society director James Monroe told The New York Times on August 2, 19 77 that "only about 25 to 30 percent" of the Society's budget came from the CIAa statement he knew to be false since the actual figure was well over 90 percent.

His untruth allowed some other grantees to claim that their particular project was funded out of the non-Agency part of the Society.

Pentagon's source selection Board repeatedly recommended a bid by Boeing as both better and cheaper... DoD awarded to Gen. Dynamics" 2nd level manipulated.

DoD: McNamara, wrote in March 1969, issue of Washington Monthly Mag.; Few Americ ans are aware that about 90 % of the Major weapons systems that the defense Dept . procures ends up costing the Country at least twice as much as was originally estimated. The American Tax Payer is not getting their moneys worth???????? SAIC FBI lawsuit & Pursuant with Lawsuit by BOEING.

SOA: Mind Manipulated in law impeding truth, creating doubts, infiltrations, and worse-GEORGE GREEN, ROBERT BAER CIA bomb makers. COVERT FEMA camps and Thousand s built caskets under guise of HR 645 UNWIT. Massive ops wiki and brainwash unde rway! American homes and jobs, with our children since Apollo 7 witnesses never

returned (Satellite) REMOTE VIEWING 24/7 spying is manipulating. Armies trained by our School of AMERICAS and set up mind controlling their people; South America now Working on ASIA. All Invaded Countries... Breaking The SOUND Barrier; Democracy NOW! pg 214+. One World BRAIN,+ pages 200+ of INJECTING IDEOLOGY not just MEDIA mind taps ELECTRONIC MIND CONTROL, PSI WAR, Persinger Plan, & BEAM WARFARE . SOA...It's everywhere including CIA VALERIE PLAME technology weapons, Bay of Pigs invasion, and Juan Cole Scandals. RIK and Air Force waste as SAIC etc. AGNAs Contract guards behaviors, linguistics and security in Embassies, F-22 waste DC, Govt lock down, & blocked information warfare, in (bubble) kept in dark for yrs during process and false beliefs!

The Weapon of Mass Destruction: DoD, Psychotronics, Synthetic Telepathy, DOE and a CIAs-2nd Level--Spinning our wheels and putting out fires/band aids for yrs wont solve humanitys mind control at the root. THE FORCE BEHIND THE FORCES! Unveil them. Their own shadow is within (1973). Tesla's Chinese wall of defense... Information warfare psyops transmitted thoughts, Article on MIND manipulating our SENATE STILL decades later 2nd level CIA FOIA 1972, "His God lurks Behind the electronic curtain, we find: The SORCERER, MANIPULATOR, CYBERNETICIST, the weaver of the DREAMscape" Jim Keith pg 245 Brilliant video below. They all said Abolish CIA and NSAct 1947. See Russia slide. Its ALL about you, it AFFECTS YOU.

Published 1985 MACROCOSM: NEW WORLD ORDER MILLIONS Will go THROUGH "The PROCESS" (brainwash programming) INCLUDING MOST OF AMERICA'S CORPORATE LEADERS and OFFICIALS from Navy/ EDUCATION-"It was estimated that Millions of persons were (1985) put through this type of PROCESSING Breaking down of personalities and recondition..." Many already manipulated into their office long ago. College manipulations no one knows about. "Weird things happen when you join the bureau". Their shadow. Collectively-What do you think theyve been doing and how we got here! Making sense of 50 years in the manifest-Wake up America! Wake up Washington! NSA transmissions Article, Dr. Walter BOWART pg 6 and more.

"It was either invisible warfare or PEACE, and everyone seemed to agree the economy would "suffer" from peace. Without war, it was believed, the economy would falter and depression would be the dividend of peace. Thus the advisors to the president began to think about what might motivate the U.S. economy as well as war did. They came up with several possibilities, the most fantastic of which was to fake an invasion from outer space... Resource Tab 1973-90% JFK believed CIA conspiracy today!!! Dr. Walter Bowart Report Pg 6 #21 and 39.

OPERATION MIND CONTROL: CRYPTOCRACY'S PLAN TO PSYCHOCIVILIZE YOU-

WITNESS in COURT NO Plane hit PENTAGON, TANGIBLE coupled with fear TRANSMISSIONS to manipulate and BRAINWASH you to VOTE for PATRIOT ACT is one example-----
-----BEWARE!----- Facts below and on line with Appendices! There is a 18 U.S.C. 241 Conspiracy against rights since MLK, JFK unwitting false blame---

Puppets/Ants/Robots Everybodys doing the LOCOMOTION as ObamaMaxwells Silver Hammer Chapter The Body Electric Operation Northwoods repeated under new psyops and HOOVER warned too Horrible to imagine. Jerry E. Smith was an author, lecturer, poet, & editor. ... dies March 08, 2010... "Haarp: The Ultimate Weapon of the Conspiracy "(The Mind-Control Conspiracy Series) Tom Bearden, Russia WARNED worse! ELF SICKO all ills. French scientist Kervran Russian scientist Kaznacheyev, who proved that any disease could be TRANSMITTED electromagnetically. (1975) Immune.

CIA are NAZIS: Magnus Olsson; playing with memory. Below CIA Vet Milt Beardon states; "That you know of -911"...inventing ills, Aliens, and enemies. Magnus Olsson on Sweden also stated CIA has NAZIS. A plan to fascism for another Holocaust in MANIFEST if the CONSTITUTION IS NOT restored.

ALL RELATED TO PATRIOT ACT, disarming etc. DUPLICITOUS plans to take down Israel and WWII still being manipulated behind the scenes duping everyone. This 2nd level CIA is behind the electronic CURTAIN on Long Island Tower inception and JP Morgan funding

Bowart, Walter, Leading Psychiatrist Blows Whistle on Profession: Proves 50 + years of Mind Control Were we Controlled? JFK Adventures and False Memory Syndrome Foundation, Cancer Jim Keith-Mass Control Human Engineering. (Pushed/fell??? to

his death) Cults in sheep skin! Duplicitous sabotaging behind the scenes APA and AMA (while in bed with DoD; Amy Goodman Standing up to the Madness) enemies close to take them down, to Medical books also for 50 years. FALSE RECORDS & Character/Perception ETC! And no official of my Administration

VIDEO Mossad Microbiologist Joseph Moshes Baxter Ukraine Plague Warning. Posted by labvirus on November 7, 2009 Bioweapon disguised as a vaccine. He claimed that the vaccine contained an adjuvant (additive) designed to weaken the immune system, and replicated RNA from the virus responsible for the 1918 pandemic Spanish flu, causing global sickness and mass death.

The next day, this happened (see video) THE STRANGE CASE OF JOSEPH MOSHE:

This Joseph Moshe arrested in L.A. is likely a MOSSAD agent with a CONSCIENCE and has apparently been extradited immediately to Israel. Now his testimony, whatever it would have been, is still secure. Notice, the federal agents used an electro-magnetic pulse which knocked out his car, as well as any cell phone so he could not contact the U.S. Attorney he was obviously going to meet with. ELF immune scapegoats to hide as all else with propaganda mind controlled. (As I)

The immune system is so overloaded by the presence of the "shadow" diseases that its effectiveness is thinned out. "In short, alter the internal wave structure, and one creates a curved spacetime 'engine' that acts on mass in any fashion one chooses to design -- including initiate diseases . . . Now visualize one of these 'vacuum engines' or 'spacetime curvature engines' that acts on mass to generate the exact effects produced by anthrax. (Or any other disease one wishes) . . .

Call the virtual state of a disease engine the disease pattern in the "shadow" state, just prior to becoming observable. . Tom Bearden Lt. Col. At www.mireille.torjman.com

Death Ray for planes was Teslas invention in 1940 and a \$2,000,000.00 device to zap and melt an airplane motor 250 miles away and an Invisible Chinese Wall of defense was built around the Country, no matter how large an attack, (Teleforce, manifests FREE energy and creates rays; zapping beams, the new invisible war). (Dr. Becker, Naomi Wolf, and Sharon Weinberger Imaginary Weapons)., this Warden cliff Tower is in full action in Long Island NY, along with 36 other stations or sites as GWEN, Globally that beam massive volume of Free Energy. (The New York Times, Sunday September 22, 1940-Science and Patents, Education News) One COSTLY energy zap causes by NLP suggestion transmitted to individuals; confusion, mistakes, trip, fall, body temp-freeze, heat, miscommunication, fatigue, focus/ concentration, radio-sleep (Kucinich-US patented under MKDELTA), and stalling any engine. HAARP, Body Electric, and Mass Control Human Engineering. JIM KEITH APPENDICE on my homepage with Russell Tice and Thomas Drake

7/2/11 CATHERINE AUSTIN FITTS WHISTLEBLOWER: In America today, if the mainstream media does not cover something it is almost as if it never happened. Right now, the worst nuclear disaster in human history continues to unfold in Japan, U.S. nuclear facilities are being threatened by flood waters, the U.S. military is bombing Yemen, gigantic cracks in the earth are appearing all over the globe and the largest wildfire in Arizona history is causing immense devastation. From authentic CREVICE of the parted SEA, to evil HAARP DESTRUCTION SYNTHETIC CRACKS WHITEWASHING more HISTORY AND THE SCIENCE/TORAH etc.... The ultimate conspiracy!

Israel-framed while dividing all people to conquer! CIA predicts, (no creating) to carry out-water (WAR) and pricing shortage, 2015-mind control transmissions zap dry heat in body and energy-taking us down, Israel, Middle East, Africa. Overpopulation video from Pentagon staging us for the next invasion-ASSASSINATED Allison Des Forges in Hudson River mind control plane Crash-Staged and Senator Ed Ted Kennedy zapped. Both Civil rights Africa, Water and Dry Land zapped already planning to invade them and brainwash one world govt. Emulating the Torah scriptures! Manchurians, and IRS, CIA bldgs/files in WT7!

Major cities experiment to increase crime in the 70s by mind control EVOLVED never ceased GENERATING BIGGER GOVT, INDUCING MISHAPS-MISFORTUNES, entrapment and now TERRORISM? Infiltrations of BRAINWASHING SCHOOLS-WEAKEN their ARMY take down ISRAEL and America going Global Agenda. Infiltrated Palestinians-Wars provoked still in manifest; Under the Auspices/Scapegoating Drugs they brought in Conspiracy

. NOT from drugs or your TV- SEE TIME photo/Article (Oct 1971) below Infiltrations and excuses on all aspects of ELF attacks.

Egypt largest Military, Turkey Sibel gagged SSP created doubts and to hide conspiracy agenda of NWO) CIA masterminds. A public brainwashed to allow it unwittingly, in the White House, to next calamity and Global Domination Conspiracy of the minds! Connecting 50 yrs of dots! ie; General Anthony Zinni (wikipedia) and changed minds! (Brainwash on the job as many others, see how its done) CIA Predicts The Future 2015 - Water Resources. 2007 video comments. (Unwitting agents channeled to Infiltrate) Waging War since the Church Committee 1974! Charges were made 2 administrations concerned and NEVER ABOLISHED. May be drawn into the fight trying to stop it John McWethy. Taking over the Globe under the disguise of helping others tactics. An unwitting population targeted in advance! DARPA the new MK ULTRA (trailing) Psyops deployed for 50 yrs on civilians. ELECTRONIC WARFARE!

Larry Silverstein OWNER of 911 TOWER 7, set up in advance to get insurance and transmitted forced speech/DECISION to "pull" to firefighters as if involved-NSA transmissions-SABOTAGED as Russell Tice Article Is the NSA conducting war on Americans (YES, tip of iceberg) 2006 and Media asked, why press didnt pick it up other than NBC? Operation Mockingbird propaganda unwittingly, updated remote viewing and impairment mind control as misunderstandings.

Sunstein's Report-Cognitive impairment infiltration is unwitting NOT hired Gangs, creating illusion-Un-realized Kinesthetic! Creating false perception for decades on civilians. Reagan erased with Alzheimer mind control (NLP) CIA programming. OPERATION MIND CONTROL (1973) Plans to Psycho civilize you and MACROCOSM Americas Corporate Leaders and Official, AND civilians.

Un-Covered documentary CONGRESS MARIONETTES not READING infozapped, to invade Iraq. Mind controlled Out-Foxed video for years-media mockingbird unwittingly, UNREALIZED, updated! The joke culture, misfits in the pentagon cult of intelligence and a dysfunctional country! Allen Dulles 1957" Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants." Below www.mireilletterjman.com FULL disclosures.

Hadassah 90 Billions in Ponzi sabotage away from Jerusalem HOSP (Laser/vision) funding. Re-Distributing the WEALTH from Jews manipulating our economy further than Corporations. Always keeping their enemy close, destroying files & buildings. They took down the economy behind the scenes!

Ariel Sharon zapped into coma (as I), Directed Energy Weapons as planes; because he knew the CIA was corrupt Sabotaging Israel. Kay Griggs Military whistleblower with MIND JABBING attacks (Secret Societies) 1910 Yale Prescott Bush FUNDED NAZI soldiers, kkk etcDoD.

1967 USS liberty-Project Philadelphia (Hallucinations) blaming ISRAEL- mistake in identity set up-framed, cutting off investigations & news coverage (as usual until exposed 2008 as the shuttle satellite cover up) Start of Anti-Semitism fanned unwittingly since 1947 Act.

Alien UFO Hallucinations Scapegoating with LSD (that CIA brought in and sold to kids). Making Million off the Pharmaceutical TAXES (as ALCOHOL INDUCED URGES), now being sued from synthetic side effects and transmitted Synthetic illnesses. VETS Agent Orange non-traceable! Military CANCER and Leukemia, lumps, to all under the disguise of microwaves infiltrating crimes & wars!

Playing GOD (Project Voice of GOD) & devil-The CIA Cult of Intelligence born with National Security Act in 1947, Weapons Stations need to be dismantled ASAP. Buzz in Pentagon Synthetic Telepathy and Psychotronics predicted in 1967 video instant communication, after

Public Speeches "Repeatedly staying the course" to brainwash invaded Countries with (excuses), GULF war, "The ENERGY will be just fine", (Not at all) "we will help one soul at a time". Hillary "I will not channel my husband" (as in ghost-like transmissions sabotaged Clinton Rumsfeld: There is what you know, you don't know....). Didnt mean to say that or thats not what I meant Obama dividing the people to conquer with They like to do that, one against the other Called JACKETING in psy ops. (Side effects of brainwash & MC).

SEARCH for MANCHURIAN ego states such as an imaginary childhood playmate and build it into a separate personality, unknown to the first. The hypnotist would commun

icate directly with this schizophrenic offshoot and command it to carry out specific deeds kamikaze pilot. Manchurian crimes creating a subservient society was not out of sight- by mind control waves." And worse.

Secretary Geithner also highlighted Bear Stearns former Chief Operating Officer of Fixed Income, Paul Friedman, stated rumors were untrue until the telling of rumors made them true. This is how they do it (Project Stargate research and playing psychic).

1997 DoD Briefing: 'Others' can set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely using electromagnetic waves By Lori Price 28 Feb 2010 Secretary of Defense William S. Cohen, 28 April 1997: (WAVES, Seismic, radio frying us) BP mind control transmitted human error! Tried to warn CONGRESS in 2008 and dismissed by disbelief.

GUANTANAMO scapegoats displays and focused on the wrong Weapons of mass destruction, brainwash and intelligence masterminded. (Nano thermal debris removed quickly) and Cathy OBrien, SSP impeding truth. Never getting to the truth---MINDS! IN NOCENT and display for false blame. TIME/DELAYS for false confession Brainwash out memory & PLANT new before public contacts.

How the CIA Missed Stalin's Bomb, 1946-50-printed 2007 but updated 2008. ---Remote Viewing and surveillance London Subway Bombing-Staged!!! Water and Odd/even days Petrol, CIA sabotage since 70s as drugs and crime all un-natural-inducing more plans for Florida.

Judge Napolitano, Lies the Government told you unwittingly until 2008 cover up pre-empted allegations with political and media transparency... DELUSIONS, RE-READ, and CONDONED corruptions! ILLUSIONS OF CRIMES statistics for 5 decades and mis perceptions mind controlled.

Market inflations and real estate pricing and gouging was all induced from the mind on each individual and as a mass, and part of conspiracy agenda. Corrupting American Minds. And, the suicide??? of a Jewish CFO after 3 months as interim accountant at FANNIE MAE fraud.

Jewish Aaron Russo died of Cancer recently after going public that Rockefeller told him the only reason the WOMENS liberation was allowed to occur successfully was to COLLECT TAXES from them. They also manipulate couples lives as The Firm John Marks also wrote only the participant knows of this and is not only army. Invading Countries Under pretext of oil etc. for take over of humanity. See Israel Tab for more

CIA JOHN LOFTUS on brasschecktv.com 2 videos of ISRAEL, CIA BUSH/HITLER, 911 to AGENDA. -----THE SECRET WAR AGAINST JEWS.

<http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/government-corruption/why-the-justice-department-doesnt-catch-banksters-terrorists-and-other-enemies-of-the-nation.html>

Did you know CIA operates on the ground wearing Yamacas to frame Jews, destroying fruit trees and crops against the Torah scriptures +, as with our organic natural farms in the U.S. Why?

Did you know that the ISRAELI ART STUDENTS were framed and mind controlled where to live and accepted only in the areas to live as guided to set up and look involved? CONTRARY OF CIA GUILT CREATING DOUBT and so much more BEARING FALSE WITNESS from a neighbor, false memory, fake Govt help spinning their wheels. INTERNET & Google lawsuit, libraries, false accusations & false detainments? Capable and do manipulate all Internet remotely with passwords and minds from spying surveillance. As with False imprisoned masses. Sabotaged 911 Commission never to see the light, as 9 Attorneys asking questions-Fired at once and Generation GAPS again.

Did you know Mind Controlled People and Media is set up with tricks of false thoughts transmitted during conversation and output of written documents to put a SPIN on JOURNALISTS & civilians thus unknowingly creating PROPAGANDA, until now covering their tracks with blatant lies from our government? Decades of news from misunderstanding mind games, disputes, & slanders. No one high enough Clearance! The behavioral sciences. Nevertheless, the final result is not the whole story of the CIA's attack on the mind. No one knows except the PARTICIPANT.

He called it Pain-Drug-Hypnosis and said it is a vicious war weapon ... The extensiveness of the use of this form of hypnotism in espionage work is now so widespread that it is long past the time when people should have become alarmed about

it. [p. 75] Report
Duplicitous-Framing ISRAEL & piggybacked shadowing to scapegoat and set up! See how CIA tab +. INJECTED IDEOLOGY covertly INFILTRATING WORSE OVER TIME TO CHUNK & ACCEPT. BRAINWASH society and worse yet if not stopped and reversed. Israel, Seismic Energy to part sea & leave crevice, Israel small land & surrounded by 50 yrs of vast constant attacks, Israel has Palestinians who were EVICTED by their own people, Israel can't have chicken or cow suffer with Kosher scriptures and suffering---2nd level shadow CIA proven Diabolical! STOP Shadow CIA attacks-50 yrs PRESS FANNING Anti-Semitism and spinning all 2nd level CIA, Goldstone Report and 911, SS liberty ... dis-info, hallucinations, cognitive infiltrations, illusions, wearing Yamacas on the Ground in disguise, psyops on Israel and coverups. Catherine Fitts Whistleblower. Leave Israel alone and we will have world peace! See Tice Article on SABOTAGE on all aspects of life.
Inducing mind control on rioters coupled with funding them in Egypt to take them down WW3 as planned every time we invade a Country- see also George Green link video. 9/2010 Press release in SUPREME COURT below this one of ISRAEL whistleblowing CIA to take them down (1947 to current activities fanning opposites) as all our NEWS for decades by design. Info. warfare 1973.
DATA-MINING, why and SINCE 1973 FOIA includes genetics See Lt. Col Bearden slides and more of NEW frightening weapon the World has ever seen! (1975) RUSSIAN SCIENTIST SLIDE.

Mind Control-Directed Energy Weapons are responsible for MOST ILLNESSES, NEURO, Obesity, Immune, Central Nervous System. See Wired & Tice Article, 5 SENSES) KINESTHETIC wikipedia) Elec. Magnetic Fields. (MEMORY/Body BLOCKS-ALZHEIMER-DIMENTIA as back to the future SHIFTS suggestibilities), Agent ORANGE, ADDHD, Equilibrium, Bladder, Colon, Leukemia, Numbness/ MS, Anesthesiology, AIDS, FIBROMALGIA, PULMONARY, Bi-Polar, CONFUSION extra thought transmissions, MEMORY, DYSLEXIA, opposites suggestions to confuse, SKIN/BLOOD Flow/DISEASES, EPSTEIN'S BAR, Vision Sight, HOLOGRAMS, HALLUCINATIONS, Parkinsons, STROKES, MIGRAINES, CANCER, Anthrax, Valley Fever, Flu like symptoms, Insomnia is sleep deprivation, Short Term Memory, COGNITIVE IMPAIRMENTS, UN-Necessary procedures, Bi-polar/ADD (most misdiagnosed in America, Accidents, slip & falls, Williams Syndrome Motor Coordination, Autism. & disorientation. False ALARMS all from the MIND; UNREALIZED forced speech emotions & mistakes, Epilepsy! (Dr Bearden), ARTHRITIS, MORGELLANS! LIVER dialysis, kidney failures RAPID in U.S. Hemorrhage energy heat pressure, Vaccine synthetic hiding behind PHARMACEUTICAL side effects..., RLS jolts of ELF, DIABETES II, and worse. HIDING BEHIND MSG or ASPERTAME including RETARDATION, Tourette, MUSCLE Controls, ELF reproduction and sweats on both male/female, STD... much worse. INFLAMATION, Burning feet (usually seniors), BLISTERS, SPLIT PERSONALITIES is a shift technique of NLP using remote electronic hypnosis, mood transmitted urges to act amplified thoughts, suggestions, thoughts back and forth, mind jab transmissions interrupt thoughts, with triggers of memory blocks, repeats INDUCED ERASURES & DELAYS IN YOUR LIFE etc! Misplacing items in trash mind games. Programmed MISFITS Diabolic, playing mind games since milk carton missing children recruited by coercion called Handlers. Responsible for much worse, would never sit on this kind of power with Weapons nicely tucked away, knowing no threats by Russias or Chinas.-----Jerry Smith

Have you been mind controlled not to believe? Diabolical did not stop with what you already know today, that, I assure you, was the burned part. Targeted for 5 years, tortured, and attempts to recruit for the CIA, now trained in NLP and the software from NASA with Woodpecker Scalar Waves that reach Russia but SHIELDED. It is intercepted in our air space as all else. I am a witness in danger and need to come forward and be heard to WARN the grave dangers, cover ups and every excuse possible for doubt including medicinal, that are in manifest.
WITHOUT A TRACE -Millions emails missing from WHITE HOUSE servers. Failed backups \$2.5 mil in taxes to recover and NOTHING-2005 unwitting Pentagon's Unit: The Cult of Dead Cows! Also see CIA Stuxnet. CIA cyber crimes, ID theft, stalking, viruses, HACKERS.....! covering up, pawns since 2009. CIA cyber crimes, ID theft, THEF

T & Vandalism selectively, ON ALL CIVILITY, stalking, specific MS viruses creation, HACKERS, tampered communications, muting, redirected, manipulations, intercepted thoughts day or night.....! LOS ALAMOS LABS; STUXNET creation. AGAIN in the AUSPICES of losing your FREEDOMS infiltrations... Dr. Warloff and Moret.

Mysteries solved! Remote Viewing is upon you 24/7 since 1973-Science and Humanity under Siege with DoD Secret Society Psychotronics, Synthetic Telepathy DIRECTED ENERGY- (2nd Level CIA); THE WEAPON of MASS DESTRUCTION-ELF miscommunications Duping everyone today!

"Is the PENTAGON Science CRAZY ENOUGH?" Mind manipulations-Not just on Senators Articles/Speeches Bottom Left. Remote Control Heart Attack Anyone! induced years ago-Pentagon

Paranormal Activities: Thomas Drake NSA Whistleblower Espionage Case Exposes Psychic Spy Connection. Projects... Spacestar DARPA (Trailing 50 yrs)-Project Voice of God, & Psychic Stargate, playing GOD, paranormal, and laws of attraction, breeding Power & greed! all linked (Bear Stearns, Israel...)

"Zombie is a quaint, old-fashioned folklore word but its meaning becomes obscene when our childrens minds are being controlled ... [p.17][Note:1] 1978 (reports human as manageable ants below)

"It may have been the biggest story since the atom bomb. The headline, however, was small and ignored the larger issue. Drug Tests by CIA Held More Extensive Than Reported in 75, said the New York Times on July 16, 1977. ."

Pentagon Misfits- programming civility since 50% of milk carton children kidnapped ARRESTED EMOTIONS AGGRANDIZEMENT (NARCISSISM)! To RAMPID crimes, corruption, teen...suicides, Diabetes, ECO. & ills-Bombers-erupted, CANCER, ALZHEIMER, Fibromyalgia, Immune See List (Project Montauk below L) The cult of Intelligence, documents. DRUGS do not make you commit crimes; the WILL does! How America was/is Mind Controlled behind scenes to Police crimes infiltrations and drugs, Politicians Military, Media, Channeled Hollywood minds, UN-REALIZED!

Ron Paul says: CIA runs Everything but this website content is HOW: SHADOW/2nd level took off (1973) one year prior Church Commission Report with psyop MHchaos-FOIA- NO WONDER BIG BROTHER has been into every ASPECT and PROFESSION of AMERICANS. Keeping enemies close. Picking up on everyone and their genetics and events or cults or investigation, TAMPERING with MINDS NOT JUST OUR CULTURE. Mistakes, Accidents, coincidences, your soul/ karma.

How you are letting mind control happen with brainwashing of disbelief... trickery of your will! Beliefs of their thoughts planted/transmitted as your own- daily manipulations.

ELF directed energy weapon of mass.... Spread the word. We need a Revolution Abolish CIA 2nd level and NSAct. BP framed to cover up Gov't Lab Venice FL RED TIDE-ELF infects since 1947 below Democracy NOW Air Force paralysis. TRIED TO WARN CONGRESS in 2008 with dismissed manipulations and disbelief.

911 Kamikaze Pilots Mind Controlled robots on US Soil (Manchurians) suicide bombers as are Globalists. Bohemian Grove culture burning babies etc.

2 different thoughts etc transmitted at the same time to create fights, chaos, dis-information! thoughts interference on your speech and decisions. for decades. .. First they build TRUST while set up. Your destinies are being led or misled, mostly no coincidences and YOUR THOUGHTS are NOT your own. Dumbed down, Obese, busy, De-sensitized & Dehumanized robots by mind control.

Our ENGINEERED CULTURE of INFILTRATIONS, COVER UPS and WHITEWASH (2008) The ROOT of ALL Problems, still in manifest! The Matrix began long ago and the spying is after the fact of CIA 2nd level-took off in 1973 one year

The rest of the world didn't ask until 1976 the type of questions we were facing in 1965.... Everybody was afraid of building the supersoldier who would take orders without questioning, like the kamikaze pilot. 70's Manchurian crimes Creating a subservient society was not out of sight- by mind control.

FBI HOOVER "clandestine warfare avowed objective had been WORLD DOMINATION by whatever means and COST!" FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover, who ordered FBI agents to "expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit, or otherwise neutralize" the activities of these movements and their leaders. Hoover disclosed how horrific these weapon

s were thus, hard to believe ..."

INVENTING/INDUCING and APPLIED (NLP) Paranoid Schizo, Moods, Mental BLOCKS, Grandeur Aggrandizement, etc. is only a thought from a trigger and anchors NSA CIA shadow transmissions, amplifications. Tavistock: Best kept secret in America and Govt RAND Corp primary function Brainwash -CIA NLP not Freudian mind control illness! AMA-Synthetic telepathy, false memory syndrome/ confession/ bearing false witness. Montauk Project (1943) A group which has as its prime goal the further acquisition of ever-greater raw, oppressive power over the actual lives of its own continued aggrandizement and enrichment at the expense not only of Earth's people but most certainly of the planet itself and all its many life forms. Start of a LOCKED DOOR SOCIETY transmitted fears

Surveillance under the AUSPICES of and in disguise of existing remote viewing from Satellite Engineered a Human Matrix! Suggested Moods, pre-and post Manipulations. Gifford shooting to decoy/ EXPLOIT-ASSASSINATING a FEDERAL JUDGE by Manchurians of crimes.

Civil rights Africa... CIA MASTERMINDS of AGENDA too busy, to dismiss this, & sensory deprav. unrealized stress induced and another year goes by of 50 with unwitting cognitive infiltration Unwit in disconnects in White House to next calamity.

Mind Control-answer to all mis-information DC, GAZA disconnects 2009, RHETORIC, lies, dis-information GAPS, illusions, non-sense. GOLDSTONE REPORT, SS Liberty SET UPS... Mind Control Root of ALL problems. Talk about it FAN it! Looking beyond the messengers! CASES NEVER PROVEN in CRIMES AND SCIENCE settled-----!-----!

God Bless America, God Bless Humanity!

Assange

Secrets are for a reason and secret abuses are impossible to correct unless you know they are going on. Knowing their plans before they are implemented to oppose before they occur. If they are exposed by the people already suffering by the abuse, then the abuse has already occurred and it is too late.

M. Monroe mind control suicides! Mind Control redistribution of wealth.

When even one American -who has done nothing wrong- is forced by fear to shut his mind and close his mouth, then all Americans are in peril. Harry S. Truman

JFK speech

The very word "secrecy" is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings. We decided long ago that the dangers of excessive and unwarranted concealment of pertinent facts far outweighed the dangers which are cited to justify it. Even today, there is little value in opposing the threat of a closed society by imitating its arbitrary restrictions. Even today, there is little value in insuring the survival of our nation if our traditions do not survive with it. And there is very grave danger that an announced need for increased security will be seized upon by those anxious to expand its meaning to the very limits of official censorship and concealment. That I do not intend to permit to the extent that it is in my control. And no official of my Administration, whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my words here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up our mistakes or to withhold from the press and the public the facts they deserve to know.

PLANNED WARS TO INFILTRATE COMMUNISM! Dividing all to conquer!

Disarming you-Gun Control, for a manipulated REVOLUTION hijacked passwords, www in the 90's, 911, now Exec. order 11005 take over waterways martial law Katrina Massacres, Plans, to HR 1955 reversed freedom of thought! Unwittingly infiltrating NLP tactics Psyops. OPPOSITES!

Brainwashing & WHITEWASHING HISTORY is underway!

Dr. Robert Becker was the major researcher and writer on health dangers from electromagnetic fields, he died a few months ago, in summer 2008 warned INDUCED ELF/EMF-disconnects in White House to next calamity.

THE MOTHER OF ALL EVIL-CIA Technology Changing minds and hearts, including Presi

dents!

JUDICIAL SYSTEM, AND SCHOOL BOOKS WITH FALSE MEDICINE and FALSE TESTS RESULTS and Engineered lives all from the mind! Voting, www. and all tests can and are tampered.

Have you read "Lies the Government told you"? READ twice- Perceptions in AMERICA -LONDON Subway CIA- INSIDE JOB- Remote Viewing, Surveillance and Searches-STAGED !

John Marks-CIA BUILDING/Search MANCHURIANS since Hitler and MKULTRA on German Soldiers.....Click here!

Press release below June 2008 was impeded from going out in Boston. The sender reported-disappeared;

A growing number of Americans have reported symptoms that include but are not limited to severe physical trauma such as shocks, stings, burning, nausea, and sleep deprivation. Targeted individuals of domestic terrorism originate from many different backgrounds and are affected in a physical, psychological, social, and financial manner as a result of directed energy weapons assaults. The average American would be astonished to learn the extent to which secret surveillance technology has advanced from remote viewing and manipulation; torture of the human mind and body horrendous abuses. Measures must be taken to free

First. Then they came for the communists. I didn't object because I wasn't a communist.

Then they came for the trade-unionists. I didn't object because I wasn't a trade-unionist. Then they came for the Jews. I didn't object because I wasn't a Jew. Then they came for me and there was no one left to help me. "We must hang together or we will surely hang separately" ...Ben Franklin

Psychotronics-Psychotechnologies, Psychoenergetics WARFARE also on APA & AMA in your doctor's office/Lawyer... skewed medicine, list of ills below. (1975)

"The mind control examined in this book is the control of ONE individual's mind by ANOTHER!" Guided, misled, by the public UNWITTINGLY used as pawns (jacketed) one against the other with everything the OPPOSITE, manipulated, and dysfunctional! (1973)

This website information is awakening debunking/educating raising awareness, on humanity, a FULL DISCLOSURE Correction of 5 DECADES of 2nd level CIA mind controlled DIS-information, MIS-COMMUNICATION, non-sense, blinders/blocks, unconsciously, manipulating YOUR conversations, not on same wavelength) or/ sabotage created by Mind Control ELF waves & Energy, (1974) CIA Neuro-linguistic Programming. Directed ENERGY Weapon used nefariously deployed on ALL people as pawns UNWITTINGLY, illusions, robots, everybody's doing the locomotion, CANCER. "Information Warfare tactics" and the new ways to ASSASSINATE civilians currently. Not the Patriot ACT after THE FACT as ALL else . SURREPTITIOUSLY! SLOW KILLS Legal!

130 Facts and Examples, see induced ills; LIST on bottom left and (Pharma Taxes; Tab)- Collectively by a Mind Control victim Expert Witness (NLP) Federal Whistleblower 1st hand, Warning "We the People" "Impeded, Gagged, tortured, squashed, disrupted, threatened, for 5 years, now being set up +. Never believe anything until it is officially denied". Illusions scapegoating our Media after 50 yrs victims of created spin, dis-information WARFARE etc... by mind control UNREALIZED & cognitive impairment infiltrations on all people. "Why hasn't the press--aside from MSNBC--covered NSA Tice's revelations! Or mine. Let the people decide; Millions would come forward. BREACHED contracts OVERSEAS SPYING to manipulate. Massive brainwash also in manifest! Another layer!

Summary information: CIA brainwashing We the People for decades engineering our lives and culture unwittingly with mind and body control, corruptions to destroy humanity (jacketing) one against the other divide and conquer world Domination selecting who will live. Wake up America. Wake up Washington! The secret holocaust & WWII in MANIFEST. Un-realized and programmed.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zeMZGGQ0ERk&feature=player_embedded THIS video is about the PROCESS. WASHINGTON will be shot after the CRISIS step 4 of mind control Brainwash over decades- slow kills... Do you believe a RUSSIAN or are you targeted? They always kill you when you are done serving. See below creating subervient civilians and torture goes on illegally anyway. Legalizing it is only for us civilians and what is coming (N.W.O. a silent holocaust) with no recourse o

r redress available on civil rights. Illusions, transmitted false thoughts, crimes infiltrated now Making it REAL. After 50 yrs of spy devices being installed and attached today overtly as all else shadowed.

The White Rose, was formed by students at the University of Munich in 1941 after serving the GERMAN ARMY, and executed by guillotine shouting Long Live Freedom-dropping leaflets in Revolution for SOCIAL JUSTICE <http://www.spartacus.schoolnet.co.uk/GERwhiterose.htm>

###

JURY DEMAND

Plaintiff hereby requests a Jury Trial for all issues triable by jury including, but not limited to those, issues and claims set forth in any amended complaint or consolidated action.

I certify that a true copy of the foregoing has been furnished in person on this 28 day of July, 2011 to the Court Clerk Albert V. Bryan U.S. Courthouse, 401 Courthouse Square, Alexandria, VA 22314, for Summons Service to THE Department of Justice, and US REGULAR mail to STATE OF VIRGINIA, Attorney General 900 East Main Street Richmond, VA 23219.

Respectfully submitted,

Mireille Torjman

PO Box 57282

Washington, DC 20037

954.529.8684

(Text Box comment Released by RareReactor) Office of Research and development

JOHN MARKS

Author's Note

This book has grown out of the 16,000 pages of documents that the CIA released to me under the Freedom of Information Act. Without these documents, the best investigative reporting in the world could not have produced a book, and the secrets of CIA mind-control work would have remained buried forever, as the men who knew them had always intended. From the documentary base, I was able to expand my knowledge through interviews and readings in the behavioral sciences. Nevertheless, the final result is not the whole story of the CIA's attack on the mind. Only a few insiders could have written that, and they choose to remain silent. I have done the best I can to make the book as accurate as possible, but I have been hampered by the refusal of most of the principal characters to be interviewed and by the CIA's destruction in 1973 of many of the key documents.

I want to extend special thanks to the congressional sponsors of the Freedom of Information Act. I would like to think that they had my kind of research in mind when they passed into law the idea that information about the government belongs to the people, not to the bureaucrats. I am also grateful to the CIA officials who made what must have been a rather unpleasant decision to release the documents and to those in the Agency who worked on the actual mechanics of release. From my point of view, the system has worked extremely well.

I must acknowledge that the system worked almost not at all during the first six months of my three-year

Freedom of Information struggle. Then in late 1975, Joseph Petrillo and Timothy Sullivan, two skilled and energetic lawyers with the firm of Fried, Frank, Shriver, Harris and Kampelman, entered the case. I had the distinct impression that the government attorneys took me much more seriously when my requests for documents started arriving on stationery with all those prominent partners at the top. An author should not need lawyers to write a book, but I would have had great difficulty without mine. I greatly appreciate their assistance.

What an author does need is editors, a publisher, researchers, consultants, and friends, and I have been particularly blessed with good ones. My very dear friend Taylor Branch edited the book, and I continue to be impressed with his great skill in making my ideas and language coherent. Taylor has also served as my agent, and in this capacity, too, he has done me great service.

I had a wonderful research team, without which I never could have sifted through the masses of material

and run down leads in so many places. I thank them all, and I want to acknowledge their contributions. Diane St. Clair was the mainstay of the group. She put together a system for filing and cross-indexing that worked beyond all expectations. (Special thanks to Newsday's Bob Greene, whose suggestions for organizing a large investigation came to us through the auspices of Investigative Reporters and Editors, Inc.) Not until a week before the book was finally finished did I fail to find a document which I needed; naturally, it was something I had misfiled myself. Diane also contributed greatly to the Cold War chapter. Richard Sokolow made similar contributions to the Mushroom and Safehouse chapters. His work was solid, and his energy boundless. Jay Peterzell delved deeply into Dr. Cameron's "depatterning" work in Montreal and stayed with it when others might have quit. Jay also did first-rate studies of brainwashing and sensory deprivation. Jim Mintz and Ken Cummins provided excellent assistance in the early research stage. The Center for National Security Studies, under my good friend Robert Borosage, provided physical support and research aid, and I would like to express my appreciation. My thanks also to Morton Halperin who continued the support when he became director of the Center. I also appreciated the help of Penny Bevis, Hannah Delaney, Florence Oliver, Aldora Whitman, Nick Fiore, and Monica Andres.

My sister, Dr. Patricia Greenfield, did excellent work on the CIA's interface with academia and on the

Personality Assessment System. I want to acknowledge her contribution to the book and express my thanks and love. There has been a whole galaxy of people who have provided specialized help, and I would like to thank them all: Jeff Kohan, Eddie Becker, Sam Zuckerman, Matthew Messelson, Julian Robinson, Milton Kline, Marty Lee, M. J. Conklin, Alan Schefflin, Bonnie Goldstein, Paul Avery, Bill Mills, John Lilly, Humphrey Osmond, Julie Haggerty, Patrick Oster, Norman Kempster, Bill Richards, Paul Magnusson, Andy Sommer, Mark Cheshire, Sidney Cohen, Paul Altmeyer, Fred and Elsa Kleiner, Dr. John Cavanagh, and Senator James Abourezk and his staff.

I sent drafts of the first ten chapters to many of the people I interviewed (and several who refused to be

interviewed). My aim was to have them correct any inaccuracies or point out material taken out of context. The comments of those who responded aided me considerably in preparing the final book. My thanks for their assistance to Albert Hofmann, Telford Taylor, Leo Alexander, Walter Langer, John Stockwell, William Hood, Samuel Thompson, Sidney Cohen, Milton Greenblatt, Gordon Wasson, James Moore, Laurence Hinkle, Charles Osgood, John Gittinger (for Chapter 10 only), and all the others who asked not to be identified.

Finally, I would like to express my appreciation to my publisher, Times Books, and especially to my editor John J. Simon. John, Tom Lipscomb, Roger Jellinek, Gyorgyi Voros, and John Gallagher all believed in this book from the beginning and provided outstanding support. Thanks also go to Judith H. McQuown, who copyedited the manuscript, and Rosalyn T. Badalamenti, Times Books' Production Editor, who oversaw the whole production process.

John Marks

Washington, D.C. October 26, 1978

PART I

ORIGINS OF MIND-CONTROL RESEARCH

World War II

On the outskirts of Basel, Switzerland, overlooking the Rhine, lies the worldwide headquarters of the Sandoz drug and chemical empire. There, on the afternoon of April 16, 1943, Dr. Albert Hofmann made an extraordinary discovery by accident. At 37, with close-cropped hair and rimless glasses, Hofmann headed the company's research program to develop marketable drugs out of natural products. He was hard at work in his laboratory that warm April day when a wave of dizziness suddenly overcame him. The strange sensation was not unpleasant, and Hofmann felt almost as though he were drunk.

But he became quite restless. His nerves seemed to run off in different directions.

ns. The inebriation was unlike anything he had ever known before. Leaving work early, Hofmann managed a wobbly bicycle-ride home. He lay down and closed his eyes, still unable to shake the dizziness. Now the light of day was disagreeably bright. With the external world shut out, his mind raced along. He experienced what he would later describe as "an uninterrupted stream of fantastic images of extraordinary plasticity and vividness.... accompanied by an intense, kaleidoscope-like play of colors."

These visions subsided after a few hours, and Hofmann, ever the inquiring scientist, set out to find

what caused them. He presumed he had somehow ingested one of the drugs with which he had been working that day, and his prime suspect was d-lysergic acid diethylamide, or LSD, a substance that he himself had first produced in the same lab five years earlier. As part of his search for a circulation stimulant, Hofmann had been examining derivatives of ergot, a fungus that attacks rye.

Ergot had a mysterious, contradictory reputation. In China and some Arab countries, it was thought to have medicinal powers, but in Europe it was associated with the horrible malady from the Middle Ages called St. Anthony's Fire, which struck periodically like the plague. The disease turned fingers and toes into blackened stumps and led to madness and death.

Hofmann guessed that he had absorbed some ergot derivative through his skin, perhaps while changing the filter paper in a suction bottle. To test his theory, he spent three days making up a fresh batch of LSD.

Cautiously he swallowed 250 micrograms (less than 1/100,000 of an ounce). Hofmann planned to take more gradually through the day to obtain a result, since no known drug had any effect on the human body in such infinitesimal amounts. He had no way of knowing that because of LSD's potency, he had already taken several times what would later be termed an ordinary dose.

Unexpectedly, this first speck of LSD took hold after about 40 minutes, and Hofmann was off on the first self-induced "trip" of modern times.[1]

Hofmann recalls he felt "horrific... I was afraid. I feared I was becoming crazy. I had the idea I was out of my body. I thought I had died. I did not know how it would finish. If you know you will come back from this very strange world, only then can you enjoy it." Of course, Hofmann had no way of knowing that he would return. While he had quickly recovered from his accidental trip three days earlier, he did not know how much LSD had caused it or whether the present dose was more than his body could detoxify. His mind kept veering off into an unknown dimension, but he was unable to appreciate much beyond his own terror.

Less than 200 miles from Hofmann's laboratory, doctors connected to the S.S. and Gestapo were doing

experiments that led to the testing of mescaline (a drug which has many of the mind-changing qualities of LSD) on prisoners at Dachau. Germany's secret policeman had the notion, completely alien to Hofmann, that they could use drugs like mescaline to bring unwilling people under their control. According to research team member Walter Neff, the goal of the Dachau experiments was "to eliminate the will of the person examined." At Dachau, Nazis took the search for scientific knowledge of military value to its most awful extreme. There, in a closely guarded, fenced-off part of the camp, S.S. doctors studied such questions as the amount of time a downed airman could survive in the North Atlantic in February. Information of this sort was considered important to German security, since skilled pilots were

in relatively short supply. So, at Heinrich Himmler's personal order, the doctors at Dachau simply sat by huge tubs of ice water with stopwatches and timed how long it took immersed prisoners to die. In other experiments, under the cover of "aviation medicine," inmates were crushed to death in high-altitude pressure chambers (to learn how high pilots could safely fly), and prisoners were shot, so that special blood coagulants could be tested on their wounds. The mescaline tests at Dachau run by Dr. Kurt Plotner

were not nearly so lethal as the others in the "aviation" series, but the drug could still cause grave damage,

particularly to anyone who already had some degree of mental instability. The danger was increased by the fact that the mescaline was administered covertly by S.S. men who spiked the prisoners' drinks. Unlike Dr. Hofmann, the subjects had no idea that a drug was causing their extreme disorientation. Many must have feared they had gone stark mad all on their own. Always, the subjects of these experiments were Jews, gypsies, Russians, and other groups on whose lives the Nazis placed little or no value. In no way were any of them true volunteers, although some may have come forward under the delusion that they would receive better treatment.

After the war, Neff told American investigators that the subjects showed a wide variety of reactions. Some became furious; others were melancholy or gay, as if they were drunk. Not surprisingly, "sentiments of hatred and revenge were exposed in every case." Neff noted that the drug caused certain people to reveal their "most intimate secrets." Still, the Germans were not ready to accept mescaline as a substitute for their more physical methods of interrogation. They went on to try hypnosis in combination with the drug, but they apparently never felt confident that they had found a way to assume command of their victim's mind.

Even as the S.S. doctors were carrying on their experiments at Dachau, the Office of Strategic Services

(OSS), America's wartime intelligence agency, set up a "truth drug" committee under Dr. Winfred Overholser, head of St. Elizabeth's Hospital in Washington. The committee quickly tried and rejected mescaline, several barbiturates, and scopolamine. Then, during the spring of 1943, the committee decided that Cannabis indicaor marijuanashowed the most promise, and it started a testing program in cooperation with the Manhattan Project, the TOP SECRET effort to build an atomic bomb.

It is not clear why OSS turned to the bomb makers for help, except that, as one former Project official puts it, "Our secret was so great, I guess we were safer than anyone else." Apparently, top Project leaders, who went to incredible lengths to preserve security, saw no danger in trying out drugs on their personnel. The Manhattan Project supplied the first dozen test subjects, who were asked to swallow a concentrated, liquid form of marijuana that an American pharmaceutical company furnished in small glass vials. A Project man who was present recalls: "It didn't work the way we wanted.

Apparently the human system would not take it all at once orally. The subjects would lean over and vomit." What is more, they disclosed no secrets, and one subject wound up in the hospital.

Back to the drawing board went the OSS experts. They decided that the best way to administer the marijuana was inhalation of its fumes. Attempts were made to pour the solution on burning charcoal, and an OSS officer named George White (who had already succeeded in knocking himself out with an overdose of the relatively potent substance) tried out the vapor, without sufficient effect, at St. Elizabeth's. Finally, the OSS group discovered a delivery system which had been known for years to jazz musicians and other users: the cigarette. OSS documents reported that smoking a mix of tobacco and the marijuana essence brought on a "state of irresponsibility, causing the subject to be loquacious and free in his impartation of information." The first field test of these marijuana-laced cigarettes took place on May 27, 1943. The subject was one August Del Gracio, who was described in OSS documents as a "notorious New York gangster." [2] George White, an Army captain who had come to OSS from the Federal Bureau of Narcotics, administered the drug by inviting Del Gracio up to his apartment for a smoke and a chat. White

had been talking to Del Gracio earlier about securing the Mafia's cooperation to keep Axis agents out of the New York waterfront and to prepare the way for the invasion of Sicily. [3]

Del Gracio had already made it clear to White that he personally had taken part in killing informers who had squealed to the Feds. The gangster was as tough as they came, and if he could be induced to talk under the influence of a truth drug, certainly German prisoners couldor so the reasoning went. White plied him wit

h cigarettes until "subject became high and extremely garrulous." Over the next two hours, Del Gracio told the Federal agent about the ins and outs of the drug trade (revealing information so sensitive that the CIA deleted it from the OSS documents it released 34 years later). At one point in the conversation, after Del Gracio had begun to talk, the gangster told White, "Whatever you do, don't ever use any of the stuff I'm telling you." In a subsequent session, White packed the cigarettes with so much marijuana that Del Gracio became unconscious for about an hour. Yet, on the whole the experiment was considered a success in "loosening the subject's tongue."

While members of the truth-drug committee never believed that the concentrated marijuana could compel a person to confess his deepest secrets, they authorized White to push ahead with the testing. On the next stage, he and a Manhattan Project counterintelligence man borrowed 15 to 18 thick dossiers from the FBI and went off to try the marijuana on suspected Communist soldiers stationed in military camps outside Atlanta, Memphis, and New Orleans. According to White's Manhattan Project sidekick, a Harvard Law graduate and future judge, they worked out a standard interrogation technique: Before we went in, George and I would buy cigarettes, remove them from the bottom of the pack, use a hypodermic needle to put in the fluid, and leave the cigarettes in a shot glass to dry. Then, we resealed the pack.... We sat down with a particular soldier and tried to win his confidence. We would say something like "This is better than being overseas and getting shot at," and we would try to break them. We started asking questions from their [FBI] folder, and we would let them see that we had the folder on them... We had a pitcher of ice water on the table, and we knew the drug had taken effect when they reached for a glass. The stuff actually worked.... Everyone but one and he didn't smoke gave us more information than we had before.

The Manhattan Project lawyer remembers this swing through the South with George White as a "good time." The two men ate in the best restaurants and took in all the sights. "George was quite a guy," he says. "At the Roosevelt Hotel in New Orleans after we had interviewed our men, we were lying on the beds when George took out his pistol and shot his initials into the molding that ran along the ceiling. He used his .22 automatic, equipped with a silencer, and he emptied several clips." Asked if he tried out the truth drug himself, the lawyer says, "Yes. The cigarettes gave you a feeling of walking a couple of feet off the floor. I had a pleasant sensation of well-being. ... The fellows from my office wouldn't take a cigarette from me for the rest of the war."

Since World War II, the United States government, led by the Central Intelligence Agency, has searched secretly for ways to control human behavior. This book is about that search, which had its origins in World War II. The CIA programs were not only an extension of the OSS quest for a truth drug, but they also echoed such events as the Nazi experiments at Dachau and Albert Hofmann's discovery of LSD.

By probing the inner reaches of consciousness, Hofmann's research took him to the very frontiers of

knowledge. As never before in history, the warring powers sought ideas from scientists capable of reaching those frontiers ideas that could make the difference between victory and defeat. While Hofmann himself remained aloof, in the Swiss tradition, other scientists, like Albert Einstein, helped turned the abstractions of the laboratory into incredibly destructive weapons. Jules Verne's notions of spaceships touching the moon stopped being absurd when Wernher von Braun's rockets started pounding London. With their creations, the scientists reached beyond the speculations of science fiction. Never

before had their discoveries been so breathtaking and so frightening. Albert Hofmann's work touched upon the fantasies of the mind accessible, in ancient legends, to witches and wizards who used spells and potions to bring people under their sway. In the early scientific age, the dream of controlling the brain took on a modern form in Mary Shelley's creation, Dr. Frankenstein's monster. The dream would be updated again during the Cold War era to become the Manchurian Candidate, the assassin whose mind

was controlled by a hostile government.[4] Who could say for certain that such a

fantasy would not be turned into a reality like Verne's rocket stories or Einstein's calculations? And who should be surprised to learn that government agencies specifically the CIA would swoop down on Albert Hofmann's lab in an effort to harness the power over the mind that LSD seemed to hold?

From the Dachau experiments came the cruelty that man was capable of heaping upon his fellows in the name of advancing science and helping his country gain advantage in war. To say that the Dachau experiments are object lessons of how far people can stretch ends to justify means is to belittle by cliché what occurred in the concentration camps. Nothing the CIA ever did in its postwar search for mind-control technology came close to the callous killing of the Nazi "aviation research."

Nevertheless, in their attempts to find ways to manipulate people, Agency officials and their agents

crossed many of the same ethical barriers. They experimented with dangerous and unknown techniques

on people who had no idea what was happening. They systematically violated the free will and mental dignity of their subjects, and, like the Germans, they chose to victimize special groups of people whose existence they considered, out of prejudice and convenience, less worthy than their own. Wherever their extreme experiments went, the CIA sponsors picked for subjects their own equivalents of the Nazis' Jews and gypsies: mental patients, prostitutes, foreigners, drug addicts, and prisoners, often from minority ethnic groups.

In the postwar era, American officials straddled the ethical and the cutthroat approaches to scientific

research. After an Allied tribunal had convicted the first echelon of surviving Nazi war criminals the Grings and Speers American prosecutors charged the Dachau doctors with "crimes against humanity" at a second Nuremberg trial. None of the German scientists expressed remorse. Most claimed that someone else had carried out the vilest experiments. All said that issues of moral and personal responsibility are moot in state-sponsored research. What is critical, testified Dr. Karl Brandt, Hitler's personal physician, is "whether the experiment is important or unimportant." Asked his attitude toward killing human beings in the course of medical research, Brandt replied, "Do you think that one can obtain any worthwhile fundamental results without a definite toll of lives?" The judges at Nuremberg rejected such defenses and put forth what came to be known as the Nuremberg Code on scientific research.[5] Its main points were simple: Researchers must obtain full voluntary consent from all

subjects; experiments should yield fruitful results for the good of society that can be obtained in no other way; researchers should not conduct tests where death or serious injury might occur, "except, perhaps" when the supervising doctors also serve as subjects. The judges all Americans sentenced seven of the Germans, including Dr. Brandt, to death by hanging. Nine others received long prison sentences. Thus, the U.S. government put its full moral force behind the idea that there were limits on what scientists could do to human subjects, even when a country's security was thought to hang in the balance.

The Nuremberg Code has remained official American policy ever since 1946, but, even before the verdicts were in, special U.S. investigating teams were sifting through the experimental records at Dachau for information of military value. The

report of one such team found that while part of the data was "inaccurate," some of the conclusions, if confirmed, would be "an important complement to existing knowledge." Military authorities sent the records, including a description of the mescaline and hypnosis experiments, back to the United States. None of the German mind-control research was ever made public.

Immediately after the war, large political currents began to shift in the world, as they always do. Allies

became enemies and enemies became allies. Other changes were fresh and yet old. In the United States, the new Cold War against communism carried with it a piercing sense of fear and a sweeping sense of mission at least as far as American leaders were concerned. Out of these feelings and out of that overriding American faith in advancing technology came the CIA's attempts to tame hostile minds and m

ake spy fantasies real. Experiments went forward and the CIA's scientists bitten, sometimes obsessed kept going back to their laboratories for one last adjustment. Some theories were crushed, while others emerged in unexpected ways that would have a greater impact outside the CIA than in the world of covert operations. Only one aspect remained constant during the quarter-century of active research: The CIA's interest in controlling the human mind had to remain absolutely secret.

World War II provided more than the grand themes of the CIA's behavioral programs. It also became the formative life experience of the principal CIA officials and, indeed, of the CIA itself as an institution. The secret derring-do of the OSS was new to the United States, and the ways of the OSS would grow into the ways of the CIA. OSS leaders would have their counterparts later in the Agency. CIA officials tended to have known the OSS men, to think like them, to copy their methods, and even, in some cases, to be the same people. When Agency officials wanted to launch their massive effort for mind control, for instance, they got out the old OSS documents and went about their goal in many of the same ways the OSS had. OSS leaders enlisted outside scientists; Agency officials also went to the most prestigious ones in academia and industry, soliciting aid for the good of the country. They even approached the same George White who had shot his initials in the hotel ceiling while on OSS assignment. Years later, White's escapades with OSS and CIA would carry with them a humor clearly unintended at the time. To those directly involved, influencing human behavior was a deadly serious business, but qualities like bumbling and pure craziness shine through in hindsight. In the CIA's campaign, some of America's most distinguished behavioral scientists would stick all kinds of drugs and wires into their experimental subjects often dismissing the obviously harmful effects with theories reminiscent of the learned nineteenth-century physicians who bled their patients with leeches and belittled the ignorance of anyone who questioned the technique. If the schemes of these scientists to control the mind had met with more success, they would be much less amusing. But so far, at least, the human spirit has apparently kept winning. That if anything is the saving grace of the mind-control campaign.

World War II signaled the end of American isolation and innocence, and the United States found it had a huge gap to close, with its enemies and allies alike, in applying underhanded tactics to war. Unlike Britain, which for hundreds of years had used covert operations to hold her empire together, the United States had no tradition of using subversion as a secret instrument of government policy. The Germans, the French, the Russians, and nearly everyone else had long been involved in this game, although no one seemed as good at it as the British.

Clandestine lobbying by British agents in the United States led directly to President Franklin Roosevelt's

creation of the organization that became OSS in 1942. This was the first American agency set up to wage secret, unlimited war. Roosevelt placed it under the command of a Wall Street lawyer and World War I military hero, General William "Wild Bill" Donovan. A burly, vigorous Republican millionaire with great intellectual curiosity, Donovan started as White House intelligence adviser even before Pearl Harbor, and he had direct access to the President.

Learning at the feet of the British who made available their expertise, if not all their secrets, Donovan put together an organization where nothing had existed before. A Columbia College and Columbia Law

graduate himself, he tended to turn to the gentlemanly preserves of the Eastern establishment for recruits. (The initials OSS were said to stand for "Oh So Social.") Friends or friends of friends could be trusted. "Old boys" were the stalwarts of the British secret service, and, as with most other aspects of OSS, the Americans followed suit.

One of Donovan's new recruits was Richard Helms, a young newspaper executive the best known for having gained an interview with Adolf Hitler in 1936 while working for United Press. Having gone to Le Rosey, the same Swiss prep school as the Shah of Iran, and then on to clubby Williams College Helms moved easily among the

he young OSS men. He was already more taciturn than the jovial Donovan, but he was equally ambitious and skilled as a judge of character. For Helms, OSS spywork began a lifelong career. He would become the most important sponsor of mind-control research within the CIA, nurturing and promoting it throughout his steady climb to the top position in the Agency.

Like every major wartime official from President Roosevelt down, General Donovan believed that World War II was in large measure a battle of science and organization. The idea was to mobilize science for

defense, and the Roosevelt administration set up a costly, intertwining network of research programs to deal with everything from splitting the atom to preventing mental breakdowns in combat. Donovan named Boston industrialist Stanley Lovell to head OSS Research and Development and to be the secret agency's liaison with the government scientific community.

A Cornell graduate and a self-described "saucepan chemist," Lovell was a confident energetic man with a

particular knack for coming up with offbeat ideas and selling them to others. Like most of his generation, he was an outspoken patriot. He wrote in his diary shortly after Pearl Harbor: "As James Hilton said, 'Once at war, to reason is treason.' My job is clear to do all that is in me to help America."

General Donovan minced no words in laying out what he expected of Lovell: "I need every subtle device and every underhanded trick to use against the Germans and

Japanese by our own people but especially by the underground resistance programs in all the occupied countries. You'll have to invent them all, Lovell, because you're going to be my man." Thus Lovell recalled his marching orders from Donovan, which he instantly received on being introduced to the blustery, hyperactive OSS chief. Lovell had never met anyone with Donovan's personal magnetism.

Lovell quickly turned to some of the leading lights in the academic and private sectors. A special group called Division 19 within James Conant's National Defense Research Committee was set up to produce "miscellaneous weapons" for OSS and British intelligence. Lovell's strategy, he later wrote, was "to stimulate the Peck's Bad Boy beneath the surface of every American scientist and to say to him, 'Throw all your normal law-abiding concepts out the window. Here's a chance to raise merry hell.'"

Dr. George Kistiakowsky, the Harvard chemist who worked on explosives research during the war (and who became science adviser to Presidents Eisenhower and Kennedy) remembers Stanley Lovell well: "Stan came to us and asked us to develop ways

for camouflaging explosives which could be smuggled into enemy countries." Kistiakowsky and an associate came up with a substance which was dubbed "Aunt Jemima" because it looked and tasted like pancake mix. Says Kistiakowsky: "You could bake bread or other things out of it. I personally took it to a high-level meeting at the War Department and ate cookies in front of all those characters to show them what a wonderful invention it was. All you had to do was attach a powerful detonator, and it exploded with the force of dynamite." Thus disguised, "Aunt Jemima" could

be slipped into occupied lands. It was credited with blowing up at least one major bridge in China.

Lovell encouraged OSS behavioral scientists to find something that would offend Japanese cultural

sensibilities. His staff anthropologists reported back that nothing was so shameful to the Japanese soldier as his bowel movements. Lovell then had the chemists work up a skatole compound which duplicated the odor of diarrhea. It was loaded into collapsible tubes, flown to China, and distributed to children in enemy-occupied cities. When a Japanese officer appeared on a crowded street, the kids were encouraged to slip up behind him and squirt the liquid on the seat of his pants. Lovell named the product "Who? Me?" and he credited it with costing the Japanese "face."

Unlike most weapons, "Who? Me?" was not designed to kill or maim. It was a "harassment substance" designed to lower the morale of individual Japanese. The inspiration came from academicians who tried to make a science of human behavior. During World War II, the behavioral

sciences were still very much in their infancy, but OSS well before most of the outside world recognized their potential in warfare. Psychology and psychiatry, sociology, and anthropology all seemed to offer insights that could be exploited to manipulate the enemy.

General Donovan himself believed that the techniques of psychoanalysis might be turned on Adolf Hitler to get a better idea of "the things that made him tick," as Donovan put it. Donovan gave the job of being the Fuhrer's analyst to Walter Langer, a Cambridge, Massachusetts psychoanalyst whose older brother William had taken leave from a chair of history at Harvard to head OSS Research and Analysis.[6] Langer protested that a study of Hitler based on available data would be highly uncertain and that conventional psychiatric and psychoanalytic methods could not be used without direct access to the patient. Donovan was not the sort to be deterred by such details. He told Langer to go ahead anyway.

With the help of a small research staff, Langer looked through everything he could find on Hitler and

interviewed a number of people who had known the German leader. Aware of the severe limitations on his

information, but left no choice by General Donovan, Langer plowed ahead and wrote up a final study. It pegged Hitler as a "neurotic psychopath" and proceeded to pick apart the Fuhrer's psyche. Langer, since retired to Florida, believes he came "pretty close" to describing the real Adolf Hitler. He is particularly proud of his predictions that the Nazi leader would become increasingly disturbed as Germany suffered more and more defeats and that he would commit suicide rather than face capture.

One reason for psychoanalyzing Hitler was to uncover vulnerabilities that could be covertly exploited. Stanley Lovell seized upon one of Langer's ideas that Hitler might have feminine tendencies and got permission from the OSS hierarchy to see if he could push the Fuhrer over the gender line.[7] "The hope was that his moustache would fall off and his voice become soprano," Lovell wrote. Lovell used OSS's agent network to try to slip female sex hormones into Hitler's food, but nothing apparently came of it. Nor was there ever any payoff to other Lovell schemes to blind Hitler permanently with mustard gas or to use a drug to exacerbate his suspected epilepsy. The main problem in these operations all of which were tried was to get Hitler to take the medicine. Failure of the delivery schemes also kept Hitler alive

OSS was simultaneously trying to poison him.[8]

Without question, murdering a man was a decisive way to influence his behavior, and OSS scientists developed an arsenal of chemical and biological poisons that included the incredibly potent botulinus toxin, whose delivery system was a gelatin capsule smaller than the head of a pin. Lovell and his associates also realized there were less drastic ways to manipulate an enemy's behavior, and they came up with a line of products to cause sickness, itching, baldness, diarrhea, and/or the odor thereof. They had less success finding a drug to compel truth telling, but it was not for lack of trying.

Chemical and biological substances had been used in wartime long before OSS came on the scene. Both sides had used poison gas in World War I; during the early part of World War II, the Japanese had dropped deadly germs on China and caused epidemics; and throughout the war, the Allies and Axis powers alike had built up chemical and biological warfare (CBW) stockpiles, whose main function turned out, in the end, to be deterring the other side. Military men tended to look on CBW as a way of destroying whole armies and even populations. Like the world's other secret services, OSS individualized CBW and made it into a way of selectively but secretly embarrassing, disorienting, incapacitating, injuring, or killing an enemy.

As diversified as were Lovell's scientific duties for OSS, they were narrow in comparison with those of his main counterpart in the CIA's postwar mind-control program, Dr. Sidney Gottlieb. Gottlieb would preside over investigations that ranged from advanced research in amnesia by electroshock to dragnet searches through the jungles of Latin America for toxic leaves and barks. Fully in the tradition of making Hitler moustacheless, Gottlieb's office would devise a scheme to mak

e Fidel Castro's beard fall out; like Lovell, Gottlieb would personally provide operators with deadly poisons to assassinate foreign leaders like the Congo's Patrice Lumumba, and he would be equally at ease discussing possible applications of new research in neurology. On a much greater scale than Lovell's, Gottlieb would track down every conceivable gimmick that might give one person leverage over another's mind. Gottlieb would preside over arcane fields from handwriting analysis to stress creation, and he would rise through the Agency along with his bureaucratic patron, Richard Helms.

Early in the war, General Donovan got another idea from the British, whose psychologists and psychiatrists had devised a testing program to predict the performance of military officers. Donovan thought such a program might help OSS sort through the masses of recruits who were being rushed through training. To create an assessment system for Americans, Donovan called in Harvard psychology professor Henry "Harry" Murray. In 1938 Murray had written *Explorations of Personality*, a notable book which laid out a whole battery of tests that could be used to size up the personalities of individuals. "Spying is attractive to loonies," states Murray. "Psychopaths, who are people who spend their lives making up stories, revel in the field." The program's prime objective, according to Murray, was keeping out the crazies, as well as the "sloths, irritants, bad actors, and free talkers."

Always in a hurry, Donovan gave Murray and a distinguished group of colleagues only 15 days until the

first candidates arrived to be assessed. In the interim, they took over a spacious estate outside Washington as their headquarters. In a series of hurried meetings, they put together an assessment system that combined German and British methods with Murray's earlier research. It tested a recruit's ability to stand up under pressure, to be a leader, to hold liquor, to lie skillfully, and to read a person's character by the nature of his clothing.

More than 30 years after the war, Murray remains modest in his claims for the assessment system, saying

that it was only an aid in weeding out the "horrors" among OSS candidates. Nevertheless, the secret agency's leaders believed in its results, and Murray's system became a fixture in OSS, testing Americans and foreign agents alike. Some of Murray's young behavioral scientists, like John Gardner,[9] would go on to become prominent in public affairs, and, more importantly, the OSS assessment program would be recognized as a milestone in American psychology. It was the first systematic effort to evaluate an individual's personality in order to predict his future behavior. After the war, personality assessment would become a new field in itself, and some of Murray's assistants would go on to establish OSS-like systems at large corporations, starting with AT&T. They also would set up study programs at universities, beginning with the University of California at Berkeley.[10] As would happen repeatedly with the CIA's mind-control research, OSS was years ahead of public developments in behavioral theory and application.

In the postwar years, Murray would be superseded by a young Oklahoma psychologist John Gittinger, who would rise in the CIA on the strength of his ideas about how to make a hard science out of personality assessment and how to use it to manipulate people. Gittinger would build an office within CIA that refined both Murray's assessment function and Walter Langer's indirect analysis of foreign leaders. Gittinger's methods would become an integral part of everyday Agency operations, and he would become Sid Gottlieb's protégé.

Stanley Lovell reasoned that a good way to kill Hitler and the OSS man was always looking for ideas would be to hypnotically control a German prisoner to hate the Gestapo and the Nazi regime and then to give the subject a hypnotic suggestion to assassinate the Führer. The OSS candidate would be let loose in Germany where he would take the desired action, "being under a compulsion that might not be denied," as Lovell wrote.

Lovell sought advice on whether this scheme would work from New York psychiatrist Lawrence Kubie and from the famed Menninger brothers, Karl and William. The Menningers reported that the weight of the evidence showed hypnotism to be incapable of making people do anything that they would not otherwise do. Equally negati

ve, Dr. Kubie added that if a German prisoner had a logical reason to kill Hitler or anyone else, he would not need hypnotism to motivate him.

Lovell and his coworkers apparently accepted this skeptical view of hypnosis, as did the overwhelming

majority of psychologists and psychiatrists in the country. At the time, hypnosis was considered a fringe activity, and there was little recognition of either its validity or its usefulness for any purposelet alone covert operations. Yet there were a handful of serious experimenters in the field who believed in its military potential. The most vocal partisan of this view was the head of the Psychology Department at Colgate University, George "Esty" Estabrooks. Since the early 1930s, Estabrooks had periodically ventured out from his sleepy upstate campus to advise the military on applications of hypnotism.

Estabrooks acknowledged that hypnosis did not work on everyone and that only one person in five made a good enough subject to be placed in a deep trance, or state of somnambulism. He believed that only these subjects could be induced to such things against their apparent will as reveal secrets or commit crimes. He had watched respected members of the community make fools of themselves in the hands of stage hypnotists, and he had compelled his own students to reveal fraternity secrets and the details of private love affairsof which the subjects presumably did not want to do.

Still his experience was limited. Estabrooks realized that the only certain way to know whether a person would commit a crime like murder under hypnosis was to have the person kill someone. Unwilling to settle the issue on his own by trying the experiment, he felt that government sanction of the process would relieve the hypnotist of personal responsibility. "Any 'accidents' that might occur during the experiments will simply be charged to profit and loss," he wrote, "a very trifling portion of that enormous wastage in human life which is part and parcel of war."

After Pearl Harbor, Estabrooks offered his ideas to OSS, but they were not accepted by anyone in government willing to carry them to their logical conclusion. He was reduced to writing books about the potential use of hypnotism in warfare. Cassandra-like, he tried to warn America of the perils posed by hypnotic control. His 1945 novel, *Death in the Mind*, concerned a series of seemingly treasonable acts committed by Allied personnel: an American submarine captain torpedoes one of our own battleships, and the beautiful heroine starts acting in an irrational way which serves the enemy. After a perilous investigation, secret agent Johnny Evans learns that the Germans have been hypnotizing Allied personnel and conditioning them to obey Nazi commands. Evans and his cohorts, shaken by the many ways hypnotism can be used against them, set up elaborate countermeasures and then cannot resist going on the offensive. Objections are heard from the heroine, who by this time has been brutally and rather graphically tortured. She complains that "doing things to people's minds" is "a loathsome way to fight." Her qualms are brushed aside by Johnny Evans, her lover and boss. He sets off after the Germans"to

tamper with their minds; Make them traitors; Make them work for us."

In the aftermath of the war, as the U.S. national security apparatus was being constructed, the leaders of

the Central Intelligence Agency would adopt Johnny Evans' missionalmost in those very words. Richard Helms, Sid Gottlieb, John Gittinger, George White, and many others would undertake a far-flung and complicated assault on the human mind. In hypnosis and many other fields, scientists even more eager than George Estabrooks would seek CIA approval for the kinds of experiments they would not dare perform on their own. Sometimes the Agency men concurred; on other occasions, they reserved such experiments for themselves. They would tamper with many minds and inevitably cause some to be damaged. In the end, they would minimize and hide their deeds, and they would live to see doubts raised about the health of their own minds.

Notes

The information on Albert Hofmann's first LSD trip and background on LSD came from an interview by the author with Hofmann, a paper by Hofmann called "The Disco

very of LSD and Subsequent investigations on Naturally Occurring Hallucinogens," another interview with Hofmann by Michael Horowitz printed in the June 1976 High Times magazine, and from a CIA document on LSD produced by the Office of Scientific Intelligence, August 30, 1955, titled "The Strategic Medical Significance of LSD-25." Information on the German mescaline and hypnosis experiments at Dachau came from "Technical Report no. 331-45, German Aviation Research at the Dachau Concentration Camp," October, 1945, US Naval Technical Mission in Europe, found in the papers of Dr. Henry Beecher. Additional information came from Trials of War Criminals Before the Nuremberg Tribunal, the book Doctors of Infamy by Alexander Mitscherlich and Fred Mielke (New York: H. Schuman, 1949), interviews with prosecution team members Telford Taylor, Leo Alexander, and James McHaney, and an article by Dr. Leo Alexander, "Sociopsychologic Structure of the SS," Archives of Neurology and Psychiatry, May, 1948, Vol. 59, pp. 622-34.

The OSS experience in testing marijuana was described in interviews with several former Manhattan Project counterintelligence men, an OSS document dated June 21, 1943, Subject: Development of "truth drug," given the CIA identification number A/B, I, 12/1; from document A/B, I, 64/34, undated, Subject: Memorandum Relative to the use of truth drug in interrogation; document dated June 2, 1943, Subject: Memorandum on T. D. A "confidential memorandum," dated April 4, 1954, found in the papers of George White, also was helpful. The quote on US prisoners passing through Manchuria came from document 19, 18 June 1953, Subject: ARTICHOKE Conference.

The information on Stanley Lovell came from his book, Of Spies and Strategems (Englewood Cliffs, N.J.:

Prentice-Hall, 1963), from interviews with his son Richard, a perusal of his remaining papers, interviews

with George Kistiakowsky and several OSS veterans, and from "Science in World War II, the Office of Scientific Research and Development" in Chemistry: A History of the Chemistry Components of the National Defense Research Committee, edited by W. A. Noyes, Jr. (Boston: Little, Brown & Company, 1948).

Dr. Walter Langer provided information about his psychoanalytic portrait of Hitler, as did his book, The

Mind of Adolf Hitler (New York: Basic Books, 1972). Dr. Henry Murray also gave an interview, as did several OSS men who had been through his assessment course.

Murray's work is described at length in a book published after the war by the OSS Assessment staff, Assessment of Men (New York: Rinehart & Company, 1948).

Material on George Estabrooks came from his books, Hypnotism (New York: E. P. Dutton and Co., 1945) and Death in the Mind, co-authored with Richard Lockridge (New York: E. P. Dutton, 1945), and interviews with his daughter, Doreen Estabrooks Michl, former colleagues, and Dr. Milton Kline.

Footnotes

1. While Hofmann specifically used the word "trip" in a 1977 interview to describe his consciousness-altering experience, the word obviously had no such meaning in 1943 and is used here anachronistically.

2. Del Gracio's name was deleted by the CIA from the OSS document that described the incident, but his identity was learned from the papers of George White, whose widow donated them to Foothills College in Los Altos, California. CIA officials cut virtually all the names from the roughly 16,000 pages of its own papers and the few score pages from OSS that it released to me under the Freedom of Information Act. However, as in this case, many of the names could be found through collateral sources.

3. Naval intelligence officers eventually made a deal in which mob leaders promised to cooperate, and as a direct result, New York Governor Thomas Dewey ordered Del Gracio's chief, boss of bosses, Charles "Lucky" Luciano freed from jail in 1946.

4. The term "Manchurian Candidate" came into the language in 1959 when author Richard Condon made it the title of his best-selling novel that later became a popular movie starring Laurence Harvey and Frank Sinatra. The story was about a joint Soviet-Chinese plot to take an American soldier captured in Korea, condition him at a special brainwashing center located in Manchuria, and create a remote-c

controlled assassin who was supposed to kill the President of the United States. Condon consulted with a wide variety of experts while researching the book, and some inside sources may well have filled him in on the gist of a discussion that took place at a 1953 meeting at the CIA on behavior control. Said one participant, "... individuals who had come out of North Korea across the Soviet Union to freedom recently apparently had a blank period of disorientation while passing through a special zone in Manchuria." The CIA and military men at this session promised to seek more information, but the matter never came up again in either the documents released by the Agency or in the interviews done for this book.

5. The Code was suggested in essentially its final form by prosecution team consultant, Dr. Leo Alexander, a Boston psychiatrist.

6. Four months before Pearl Harbor, Donovan had enlisted Walter Langer to put together a nationwide

network of analysts to study the morale of the country's young men, who, it was widely feared, were not

enthusiastic about fighting a foreign war. Pearl Harbor seemed to solve this morale problem, but Langer stayed with Donovan as a part-time psychoanalytic consultant.

7. Langer wrote that Hitler was "masochistic in the extreme inasmuch as he derives sexual pleasure from

punishment inflicted on his own body. There is every reason to suppose that during his early years, instead of identifying himself with his father as most boys do, he identified with his mother. This was perhaps easier for him than for most boys since, as we have seen, there is a large feminine component in his physical makeup.... His extreme sentimentality, his emotionality, his occasional softness, and his weeping, even after he became Chancellor, may be regarded as manifestations of a fundamental pattern that undoubtedly had its origin in his relationship to his mother."

8. Although historians have long known that OSS men had been in touch with the German officers who tried to assassinate Hitler in 1944, the fact that OSS independently was trying to murder him has eluded

scholars of the period. Stanley Lovell gave away the secret in his 1963 book, *Of Spies and Strategems*, but he used such casual and obscure words that the researchers apparently did not notice. Lovell wrote: "I supplied now and then a carbamate or other quietus medication, all to be injected into der Fhrer's carrots, beets, or whatever." A "quietus medicine" is a generic term for a lethal poison, of which carbamates are one type.

9. Gardner, a psychologist teaching at Mount Holyoke College, helped Murray set up the original program and went on to open the West Coast OSS assessment site at a converted beach club in San Juan Capistrano. After the war, he would become Secretary of HEW in the Johnson administration and founder of Common Cause.

10. Murray is not at all enthusiastic with the spinoffs. "Some of the things done with it turn your stomach," he declares.

CIA officials started preliminary work on drugs and hypnosis shortly after the Agency's creation in 1947, but the behavior-control program did not really get going until the Hungarian government put Josef Cardinal Mindszenty on trial in 1949.

With a glazed look in his eyes, Mindszenty confessed to crimes of treason he apparently did not commit. His performance recalled the Moscow purge trials of 1937 and 1938 at which tough and dedicated party apparatchiks had meekly pleaded guilty to long series of improbable offenses. These and a string of postwar trials in other Eastern European countries seemed staged, eerie, and unreal. CIA men felt they had to know how the Communists had rendered the defendants zombielike.

In the Mindszenty case, a CIA Security Memorandum declared that "some unknown force" had controlled the Cardinal, and the memo speculated that the communist authorities had used hypnosis on him. In the summer of 1949, the Agency's head of

Scientific Intelligence made a special trip to Western Europe to find out more about what the Soviets were doing and "to apply special methods of interrogation for the purpose of evaluation of Russian practices." In other words, fearful that the communists might have used drugs and hypnosis on prisoners, a senior CIA

official used exactly the same techniques on refugees and returned prisoners from Eastern Europe. On returning to the United States, this official recommended two courses of action: first, that the Agency consider setting up an escape operation to free Mindszenty; and second, that the CIA train and send to Europe a team skilled in special

interrogation methods of the type he had tried out in Europe.

By the spring of 1950, several other CIA branches were contemplating the operational use of hypnosis. The Office of Security, whose main job was to protect Agency personnel and facilities from enemy penetration, moved to centralize all activity in this and other behavioral fields. The Security chief, Sheffield Edwards, a former army colonel who a decade later would personally handle joint CIA-Mafia operations, took the initiative by calling a meeting of all interested Agency parties and proposing that interrogation teams be formed under Security's command. Security would use the teams to check out agents and defectors for the whole CIA. Each team would consist of a psychiatrist, a polygraph (lie detector) expert trained in hypnosis, and a technician. Edwards agreed not to use the teams operationally without the permission of a high-level committee. He called the project BLUEBIRD, a code name which, like all Agency names, had no significance except perhaps to the person who chose it. Edwards classified the program TOP SECRET and stressed the extraordinary need for secrecy. On April 20, 1950, CIA director Roscoe Hillenkoetter approved BLUEBIRD and authorized the use of unvouchered funds to pay for its most sensitive areas. The CIA's behavior-control program now had a bureaucratic structure.

The chief of Scientific Intelligence attended the original BLUEBIRD meeting in Sheffield Edwards' office

and assured those present that his office would keep trying to gather all possible data on foreign

particularly Russian efforts in the behavioral field. Not long afterward, his representative arranged to inspect the Nuremberg Tribunal records to see if they contained anything useful to BLUEBIRD. According to a CIA psychologist who looked over the German research, the Agency did not find much of specific help. "It was a real horror story, but we learned what human beings were capable of," he recalls. "There were some experiments on pain, but they were so mixed up with sadism as not to be useful.... How the victim coped was very interesting."

At the beginning, at least, there was cooperation between the scientists and the interrogators in the CIA.

Researchers from Security (who had no special expertise but who were experienced in police work) and researchers from Scientific Intelligence (who lacked operational background but who had academic training) pored jointly over all the open literature and secret reports. They quickly realized that the only way to build an effective defense against mind control was to understand its offensive possibilities. The line between offense and defense if it ever existed soon became so blurred as to be meaningless. Nearly every Agency document stressed goals like "controlling an individual to the point where he will do our bidding against his will and even against such fundamental laws of nature as self-preservation." On reading one such memo, an Agency officer wrote to his boss: "If this is supposed to be covered up as a defensive feasibility study, it's pretty damn transparent."

Three months after the Director approved BLUEBIRD, the first team traveled to Japan to try out behavioral techniques on human subjects probably suspected double agents. The three men arrived in Tokyo in July 1950, about a month after the start of the Korean War. No one needed to impress upon them the importance of their mission. The Security Office ordered them to conceal their true purpose from even the U.S. military authorities with whom they worked in Japan, using the cover that they would be performing "intensive polygraph" work. In stifling, debilitating heat and humidity, they tried out combinations of the depressant sodium amytal with the stimulant benzedrine on each of four subjects, the last two of whom also received a second stimulant, picROTOXIN. They also tried to induce amnesia. The team considered the tests successful, but the CIA documents available on the trip give only the sketchiest outline of what happened.[1

] Then around October 1950, the BLUEBIRD team used "advanced" techniques on 25 subjects, apparently North Korean prisoners of war.

By the end of that year, a Security operator, Morse Allen, had become the head of the BLUEBIRD program. Forty years old at the time, Allen had spent most of his earlier career rooting out the domestic communist threat, starting in the late 1930s when he had joined the Civil Service Commission and set up its first security files on communists. ("He knows their methods," wrote a CIA colleague.) During World War II, Allen had served with Naval intelligence, first pursuing leftists in New York and then landing with the Marines on Okinawa. After the war, he went to the State Department, only to leave in the late 1940s because he felt the Department was whitewashing certain communist cases. He soon joined the CIA's Office of Security. A suspicious man by inclination and training, Allen took nothing at face value. Like all counterintelligence or security operators, his job was to show why things are not what they seem to be. He was always thinking ahead and behind, punching holes in surface realities. Allen had no academic training for behavioral research (although he did take a short course in hypnosis, a subject that fascinated him). He saw the BLUEBIRD job as one that called for studying every last method the communists might use against the United States and figuring out ways to counter them.

The CIA had schooled Morse Allen in one field which in the CIA's early days became an important part of covert operations: the use of the polygraph. Probably more than any intelligence service in the world, the Agency developed the habit of strapping its foreign agents and eventually, its own employees into the "box." The polygraph measures physiological changes that might show lying heartbeats, blood pressure, perspiration, and the like. It has never been foolproof. In 1949 the Office of Security estimated that it worked successfully on seven out of eight cases, a very high fraction but not one high enough for those in search of certainty. A psychopathic liar, a hypnotized person, or a specially trained professional can "beat" the machine. Moreover, the skill of the person running the polygraph and asking the questions determines how well the device will work. "A good operator can make brilliant use of the polygraph

without plugging it in," claims one veteran CIA case officer. Others maintain only somewhat less extravagantly that its chief value is to deter agents tempted to switch loyalties or reveal secrets. The power of the machine real and imagined to detect infidelity and dishonesty can be an intimidating factor.[2] Nevertheless, the polygraph cannot compel truth. Like Pinocchio's nose, it only indicates lying. In addition, the machine requires enough physical control over the subject to strap him in. For years, the CIA tried to overcome this limitation by developing a "super" polygraph that could be aimed from afar or concealed in a chair.

In this field, as in many others, no behavior control scheme was too farfetched to investigate, and Agency scientists did make some progress.

In December 1950, Morse Allen told his boss, Paul Gaynor, a retired brigadier general with a long

background in counterintelligence and interrogation that he had heard of experiments with an "electro-sleep" machine in a Richmond, Virginia hospital. Such an invention appealed to Allen because it supposedly put people to sleep without shock or convulsions. The BLUEBIRD team had been using drugs to bring on a state similar to a hypnotic trance, and Allen hoped this machine would allow an operator to put people into deep sleep without having to resort to chemicals. In theory, all an operator had to do was to attach the electrode-tipped wires to the subject's head and let the machine do the rest. It cost about \$250 and was about twice the size of a table-model dictating machine. "Although it would not be feasible to use it on any of our own people because there is at least a theoretical danger of temporary brain damage," Morse Allen wrote, "it would possibly be of value in certain areas in connection with POW interrogation or on individuals of interest to this Agency." The machine never worked well enough to get into the testing stage for the CIA.

At the end of 1951, Allen talked to a famed psychiatrist (whose name, like most of the others, the CIA has deleted from the documents released) about a gruesome but more practical technique. This psychiatrist, a cleared Agency consultant, r

reported that electroshock treatments could produce amnesia for varying lengths of time and that he had been able to obtain information from patients as they came out of the stupor that followed shock treatments. He also reported that a lower setting of the Reiter electroshock machine produced an "excruciating pain" that, while nontherapeutic, could be effective as "a third degree method" to make someone talk. Morse Allen asked if the psychiatrist had ever taken advantage of the "groggy" period that followed normal electroshock to gain hypnotic control of his patients. No, replied the psychiatrist, but he would try it in the near future and report back to the Agency. The psychiatrist also mentioned that continued electroshock treatments could gradually reduce a subject to the "vegetable level," and that these treatments could not be detected unless the subject was given EEG tests within two weeks. At the end of a memo laying out this information, Allen noted that portable, battery-driven electroshock machines had come on the market.

Shortly after this Morse Allen report, the Office of Scientific Intelligence recommended that this same

psychiatrist be given \$100,000 in research funds "to develop electric shock and hypnotic techniques." While Allen thought this subject worth pursuing, he had some qualms about the ultimate application of the shock treatments: "The objections would, of course, apply to the use of electroshock if the end result was creation of a 'vegetable.' [I] believe that these techniques should not be considered except in gravest emergencies, and neutralization by confinement and/or removal from the area would be far more appropriate and certainly safer."

In 1952 the Office of Scientific Intelligence proposed giving another private doctor \$100,000 to

develop BLUEBIRD-related "neurosurgical techniques" presumably lobotomy-connected.[3] Similarly, the Security office planned to use outside consultants to find out about such techniques as ultrasonics, vibrations, concussions, high and low pressure, the uses of various gases in airtight chambers, diet variations, caffeine, fatigue, radiation, heat and cold, and changing light. Agency officials looked into all these areas and many others. Some they studied intensively; others they merely discussed with consultants.

The BLUEBIRD mind-control program began when Stalin was still alive, when the memory of Hitler was fresh, and the terrifying prospect of global nuclear war was just sinking into popular consciousness. The Soviet Union had subjugated most of Eastern Europe, and a Communist party had taken control over the world's most populous nation, China. War had broken out in Korea, and Senator Joseph McCarthy's anti-Communist crusade was on the rise in the United States. In both foreign and domestic politics, the prevailing mood was one of fear even paranoia.

American officials have pointed to the Cold War atmosphere ever since as an excuse for crimes and

excesses committed then and afterward. One recurring litany in national security investigations has been the testimony of the exposed official citing Cold War hysteria to justify an act that he or she would not otherwise defend. The apprehensions of the Cold War do not provide a moral or legal shield for such acts, but they do help explain them. Even when the apprehensions were not well founded, they were no less real to the people involved.

It was also a time when the United States had achieved a new preeminence in the world. After World War

II, American officials wielded the kind of power that diplomats frequently dream of. They established new alliances, new rulers, and even new nations to suit their purposes. They dispensed guns, favors, and aid to scores of nations. Consequently, American officials were noticed, respected, and pampered wherever they went as never before. Their new sense of importance and their Cold War fears often made a dangerous combination it is a fact of human nature that anyone who is both puffed up and afraid is someone to watch out for.

In 1947 the National Security Act created not only the CIA but also the National Security Council in sum, the command structure for the Cold War. Wartime OSS leaders like William Donovan and Allen Dulles lobbied feverishly for the Act. Officials within the new command structure soon put their fear and their grandiose no

tions to work. Reacting to the perceived threat, they adopted a ruthless and warlike posture toward anyone they considered an enemy most especially the Soviet Union. They took it upon themselves to fight communism and things that might lead to communism everywhere in the world. Few citizens disagreed with them; they appeared to express the sentiments of most Americans in that era, but national security officials still preferred to act in secrecy. A secret study commission under former President Hoover captured the spirit of their call to clandestine warfare:

It is now clear we are facing an implacable enemy whose avowed objective is world domination by whatever means and at whatever cost. There are no rules in such a game. Hitherto acceptable long-standing American concepts of "fair play" must be reconsidered. We must develop effective espionage and counterespionage services and must learn to subvert, sabotage, and destroy our enemies by more clever, more sophisticated, and more effective methods than those used against us.

The men in the new CIA took this job quite seriously. "We felt we were the first line of defense in the anti-Communist crusade," recalls Harry Rositzke, an early head of the Agency's Soviet Division. "There was a clear and heady sense of mission, a sense of what a huge job this was." Michael Burke, who was chief of CIA covert operations in Germany before going on to head the New York Yankees and Madison Square Garden, agrees: "It was riveting.... One was totally absorbed in something that has become misunderstood now, but the Cold War in those days was a very real thing with hundreds of thousands of

Soviet troops, tanks, and planes poised on the East German border, capable of moving to the English Channel in forty-eight hours." Hugh Cunningham, an Agency official who stayed on for many years, remembers that survival itself was at stake, "What you were made to feel was that the country was in desperate peril and we had to do whatever it took to save it."

BLUEBIRD and the CIA's later mind-control programs sprang from such alarm. As a matter of course, the CIA was also required to learn the methods and intentions of all possible foes. "If the CIA had not tried to find out what the Russians were doing with mind-altering drugs in the early 1950s, I think the then-Director should have been fired," says Ray Cline, a former Deputy Director of the Agency. High Agency officials felt they had to know what the Russians were up to. Nevertheless, a careful reading of the contemporaneous CIA documents almost three decades later indicates that if the Russians were scoring breakthroughs in the behavior-control field whose author they almost certainly were not, the CIA lacked intelligence to prove that. For example, a 1952 Security document, which admittedly had an axe to grind with the Office of Scientific Intelligence, called the data gathered on the Soviet programs "extremely poor." The author noted that the Agency's information was based on "second- or third-hand rumors, unsupported statements and non-factual data." [4] Apparently, the fears and fantasies aroused by the Minsk trial and the subsequent Korean War "brainwashing" furor outstripped the facts on hand.

The prevalent CIA notion of a "mind-control gap" was as much of a myth as the later bomber and missile "gaps." In any case, beyond the defensive curiosity, mind control took on a momentum of its own.

As unique and frightening as the Cold War was, it did not cause people working for the government to react much differently to each other or power than at other times in American history. Bureaucratic squabbling went on right through the most chilling years of the behavior-control program. No matter how alarmed CIA officials became over the Russian peril, they still managed to quarrel with their internal rivals over control of Agency funds and manpower. Between 1950 and 1952, responsibility for mind

control went from the Office of Security to the Scientific Intelligence unit back to Security again. In

the process, BLUEBIRD was rechristened ARTICHOKE. The bureaucratic wars were drawn-out affairs, baffling to outsiders; yet many of the crucial turns in behavioral research came out of essentially bureaucratic considerations on the part of the contending officials. In general, the Office of Security was full of pragmatists who were anxious to weed out communists (and homosexuals) everywhere. They b

elieved the intellectuals from Scientific Intelligence had failed to produce "one new, usable paper, suggestion, drug, instrument, name of an individual, etc., etc.," as one document puts it. The learned gentlemen from Scientific Intelligence felt that the former cops, military men, and investigators in Security lacked the technical background to handle so awesome a task as controlling the human mind.

"Jurisdictional conflict was constant in this area," a Senate committee would state in 1976. A 1952 report to the chief of the CIA's Medical Staff (itself a participant in the infighting) drew a harsher conclusion:

"There exists a glaring lack of cooperation among the various intra-Agency groups fostered by petty jealousies and personality differences that result in the retardation of the enhancing and advancing of the Agency as a body." When Security took ARTICHOKE back from Scientific Intelligence in 1952, the victory lasted only two and one-half years before most of the behavioral work went to yet another CIA outfit, full of Ph.D.s with operational experience the Technical Services Staff (TSS). [5]

There was bureaucratic warfare outside the CIA as well, although there were early gestures toward

interagency cooperation. In April 1951 the CIA Director approved liaison with Army, Navy, and Air Force intelligence to avoid duplication of effort. The Army and Navy were both looking for truth drugs, while the prime concern of the Air Force was interrogation techniques used on downed pilots. Representatives of each service attended regular meetings to discuss ARTICHOKE matters. The Agency also invited the FBI, but J. Edgar Hoover's men stayed away.

During their brief period of cooperation, the military and the CIA also exchanged information with the

British and Canadian governments. At the first session in June 1951, the British representative announced at the outset that there had been nothing new in the interrogation business since the days of the Inquisition

and that there was little hope of achieving valuable results through research. He wanted to concentrate on

propaganda and political warfare as they applied to such threats as communist penetration of trade unions. The CIA's minutes of the session record that this skeptical Englishman finally agreed to the importance of behavioral research, but one doubts the sincerity of this conversion. The minutes also record a consensus of "no conclusive evidence" that either Western countries or the Soviets had made any "revolutionary progress" in the field, and describe Soviet methods as "remarkably similar . . . to the age-old methods." Nonetheless, the representatives of the three countries agreed to continue investigating behavior-control methods because of their importance to "cold war operations." To what extent the British and Canadians continued cannot be told. The CIA did not stop until the 1970s. Bureaucratic conflict was not the only aspect of ordinary government life that persisted through the Cold

War. Officials also maintained their normal awareness of the ethical and legal consequences of their decisions. Often they went through contorted rationalizations and took steps to protect themselves, but at least they recognized and paused over the various ethical lines before crossing them. It would be unfair to say that all moral awareness evaporated. Officials agonized over the consequences of their acts, and much of the bureaucratic record of behavior control is the history of officials dealing with moral conflicts as they arose. The Security office barely managed to recruit the team psychiatrist in time for the first mission to Japan, and for years, Agency officials had trouble attracting qualified medical men to the project. Speculating why, one Agency memo listed such reasons as the CIA's comparatively low salaries for doctors and ARTICHOKE's narrow professional scope, adding that a candidate's "ethics might be such that he might not care to cooperate in certain more revolutionary phases of our project." This consideration became explicit in Agency recruiting. During the talent search, another CIA memo stated by

another doctor seemed suitable: "His ethics are such that he would be completely cooperative in any phase of our program, regardless of how revolutionary it may

be."

The matter was even more troublesome in the task of obtaining guinea pigs for mind-control experiments. "Our biggest current problem," noted one CIA memo, "is to find suitable subjects." The men from ARTICHOKE found their most convenient source among the flotsam and jetsam of the international spy trade: "individuals of dubious loyalty, suspected agents or plants, subjects having known reason for deception, etc." as one Agency document described them. ARTICHOKE officials looked on these

people as "unique research material," from whom meaningful secrets might be extracted while the experiments went on.

It is fair to say that the CIA operators tended to put less value on the lives of these subjects than they

did on those of American college students, upon whom preliminary, more benign testing was done. They tailored the subjects to suit the ethical sensitivity of the experiment. A psychiatrist who worked on an ARTICHOKE team stresses that no one from the Agency wanted subjects to be hurt. Yet he and his colleagues were willing to treat dubious defectors and agents in a way which not only would be professionally unethical in the United States but also an indictable crime. In short, these subjects were, if not expendable, at least not particularly prized as human beings. As a CIA psychologist who worked for a decade in the behavior-control program, puts it, "One did not put a high premium on the civil rights of a person who was treasonable to his own country or who was operating effectively to destroy us." Another ex-Agency psychologist observes that CIA operators did not have "a universal concept of mankind" and thus were willing to do things to foreigners that they would have been reluctant to try on Americans. "It was strictly a patriotic vision," he says.

ARTICHOKE officials never seemed to be able to find enough subjects. The professional operators particularly the traditionalists were reluctant to turn over agents to the Security men with their unproved methods. The field men did not particularly want outsiders, such as the ARTICHOKE crew, getting mixed up in their operations. In the spy business, agents are very valuable property indeed, and operators tend to be very protective of them. Thus the ARTICHOKE teams were given mostly the dregs of the clandestine underworld to work on.

Inexorably, the ARTICHOKE men crossed the clear ethical lines. Morse Allen believed it proved little or

nothing to experiment on volunteers who gave their informed consent. For all their efforts to act naturally,

volunteers still knew they were playing in a make-believe game. Consciously or intuitively, they understood that no one would allow them to be harmed. Allen felt that only by testing subjects "for whom much is at stake (perhaps life and death)," as he wrote, could he get reliable results relevant to operations. In documents and conversation, Allen and his coworkers called such realistic tests "terminal experiments" terminal in the sense that the experiment would be carried through to completion. It would not end when the subject felt like going home or when he or his best interest was about to be harmed. Indeed, the subject usually had no idea that he had ever been part of an experiment.

In every field of behavior control, academic researchers took the work only so far. From Morse Allen's

perspective, somebody then had to do the terminal experiment to find out how well the technique worked in the real world: how drugs affected unwitting subjects, how massive electroshock influenced memory, how prolonged sensory deprivation disturbed the mind. By definition, terminal experiments went beyond conventional ethical and legal limits. The ultimate terminal experiments caused death, but ARTICHOKE sources state that those were forbidden.

For career CIA officials, exceeding these limits in the name of national security became part of the job,

although individual operators usually had personal lines they would not cross. Most academics wanted no part of the game at this stage nor did Agency men always like having these outsiders around. If academic and medical consultants were bro

ught along for the terminal phase, they usually did the work overseas, in secret. As Cornell Medical School's famed neurologist Harold Wolff explained in a research proposal he made to the CIA, when any of the tests involved doing harm to the subjects, "We expect the Agency to make available suitable subjects and a proper place for the performance of the necessary experiments." Any professional caught trying the kinds of things the Agency came to sponsor holding subjects prisoner, shooting them full of unwanted drugs probably would have been arrested for kidnapping or aggravated assault. Certainly such a researcher would have been disgraced among his peers. Yet, by performing the same experiment under the CIA's banner, he had no worry from the law. His colleagues could not censure him because they had no idea what he was doing. And he could take pride in helping his country.

Without having been there in person, no one can know exactly what it felt like to take part in a terminal experiment. In any case, the subjects probably do not have fond memories of the experience. While the researchers sometimes resembled Alphonse and Gastone, they took themselves and their work very seriously. Now they are either dead, or, for their own reasons, they do not want to talk about the tests. Only in the following case have I been able to piece together anything approaching a firsthand account of a terminal experiment, and this one is quite mild compared to the others the ARTICHOKE men planned.

Notes

The origins of the CIA's ARTICHOKE program and accounts of the early testing came from the following agency Documents # 192, 15 January 1953; #3, 17 May 1949; A/B, I, 8/1, 24 February 1949; February 10, 1951 memo on Special Interrogations (no document #); A/B, II, 30/2, 28 September 1949; #5, 15 August 1949; #8, 27 September 1949; #6, 23 August 1949; #13, 5 April 1950; #18, 9 May 1950; #142 (transmittal slip), 19 May 1952; #124, 25 January 1952; A/B, IV, 23/32, 3 March 1952; #23, 21 June 1950; #10, 27 February 1950; #37, 27 October 1950; A/B, I, 39/1, 12 December 1950; A/B, II, 2/2, 5 March 1952; A/B, II, 2/1, 15 February 1952; A/B, V, 134/3, 3 December 1951; A/B, I, 38/5, 1 June 1951; and #400, undated, "Specific Cases of Overseas Testing and Applications of Behavioral Drugs."

The documents were supplemented by interviews with Ray Cline, Harry Rositzke, Michael Burke, Hugh

Cunningham, and several other ex-CIA men who asked to remain anonymous. The Final Report of the Select Committee to Study Governmental Operations with Respect to Intelligence (henceforth called the Church Committee Report) provided useful background.

Documents giving background on terminal experiments include #A/B, II, 10/57; #A/B, II, 10/58, 31 August, 1954; #A/B, II, 10/17, 27 September 1954; and #A/B, I, 76/4, 21 March 1955.

Footnotes

1. For a better-documented case of narcotherapy and narcohypnosis, see Chapter 3.
2. While the regular polygraphing of CIA career employees apparently never has turned up a penetration agent in the ranks, it almost certainly has a deterrent effect on those considering coming out of the homosexual closet or on those considering dipping into the large sums of cash dispensed from proverbial black bags.
3. Whether the Agency ultimately funded this or the electric-shock proposal cited above cannot be determined from the documents.
4. The CIA refused to supply either a briefing or additional material when I asked for more background on Soviet behavior-control programs.
5. This Agency component, responsible for providing the supporting gadgets disguises, forgeries, secret writing, and weapons, has been called during its history the Technical Services Division and the Office of Technical Services as well as TSS, the name which will be used throughout this book.

The Professor and the "A" Treatment The three men were all part of the same Navy team, traveling together to Germany. Their trip was so sensitive that they had been ordered to ignore each other, even as they waited in the terminal at Andrews Air Force Base outside Washington on a sweltering August morning in 1952. Just the month before, Gary Cooper had opened in High Noon, and the notion of showdown whether with outlaws or communists was in the air. With war still raging in Korea, security consciousness was high. Even so, the secrecy surrounding this Navy mission went well beyond ordinary TOP SECRET restrictions, for the team was slated to link up in Frankfurt with a contingent from the most hush-hush agency of all, the CIA. Then the combined group was going to perform dangerous experiments on human subjects. Both Navy and CIA officials believed that any disclosure about these tests would cause grave harm to the American national interest.

The Navy team sweated out a two-hour delay at Andrews before the four-engine military transport finally took off. Not until the plane touched down at the American field in the Azores did one of the group, a representative of Naval intelligence, flash a prearranged signal indicating that they were not being watched and they could talk. "It was all this cloak-and-dagger crap," recalls another participant, Dr. Samuel Thompson, a psychiatrist, physiologist, and pharmacologist who was also a Navy commander.

The third man in the party was G. Richard Wendt, chairman of the Psychology Department at the University of Rochester and a part-time Navy contractor. A small 46-year-old man with graying blond hair and a fair-sized paunch, Wendt had been the only one with companionship during the hours of decreed silence. He had brought along his attractive young assistant, ostensibly to help him with the experiments. She was not well received by the Navy men, nor would she be appreciated by the CIA operators in Frankfurt. The behavior-control field was very much a man's world, except when women subjects were used. The professor's relationship with this particular lady was destined to become a source of friction with his fellow experimenters, and, eventually, a topic of official CIA reporting.

In theory, Professor Wendt worked under Dr. Thompson's supervision in a highly classified Navy program called Project CHATTER, but the strong-minded psychologist did not take anyone's orders easily. Very much an independent spirit, Wendt ironically, had accepted CHATTER's goal of weakening, if not eliminating, free will in others. The Navy program, which had started in 1947, was aimed at developing a truth drug that would force people to reveal their innermost secrets.

Thompson, who inherited Wendt and CHATTER in 1951 when he became head of psychiatric research at the Naval Medical Research Institute, remembers Naval intelligence telling him of the need for a truth drug in case "someone planted an A-bomb in one of our cities and we had twelve hours to find out from a person where it was. What could we do to make him talk?" Thompson concedes he was always "negative" about the possibility that such a drug could ever exist, but he cites the fear that the Russians might develop their own miracle potion as reason enough to justify the program. Also, Thompson and the other U.S. officials could not resist looking for a pill or panacea that would somehow make their side all-knowing or all-powerful.

Professor Wendt had experimented with drugs for the Navy before he became involved in the search for a truth serum. His earlier work had been on the use of Dramamine and other methods to prevent motion sickness, and now that he was doing more sensitive research, the Navy hid it under the cover of continuing his "motion sickness" study. At the end of 1950, the Navy gave Wendt a \$300,000 contract to study such substances as barbiturates, amphetamines, alcohol, and heroin. To preserve secrecy, which often reached fetish proportions in mind-control research, the money flowed to him not through Navy channels but out of the Secretary of Defense's contingency fund. For those drugs that were not available

from pharmaceutical companies, Navy officials went to the Federal Bureau of Narcotics. The commissioner of Narcotics personally signed the papers, and special couriers carried pouches of illegal drugs through Washington streets and then up

to the professor at Rochester. Receipts show that the Bureau sent the Navy 30 grams of pure heroin and 11 pounds of "Mexican grown" marijuana, among other drugs.

Like most serious drug researchers, Wendt sampled everything first before testing on assistants and

students. The drug that took up the most space in his first progress report was heroin. He had become his own prime subject. At weekly intervals, he told the Navy, the psychologist gave himself heroin injections and then wrote down his reactions as he moved through the "full range" of his life: driving, shopping, recreation, manual work, family relations, and sexual activity. He noted in himself "slight euphoria . . . heightened aesthetic appreciation . . . absentminded behavior . . . lack of desire to operate at full speed . . . lack of desire for alcohol . . . possibly reduced sex interest . . . feeling of physical well-being." He concluded in his report that heroin could have "some, but slight value for interrogation" if used on someone "worked on for a long period of time." [1]

Wendt never had any trouble getting student volunteers. He simply posted a notice on a campus

bulletin board, and he wound up with a long waiting list. He chose only men subjects over 21, and he paid everyone accepted after a long interview \$1.00 an hour. With so much government money to spend, he hired over 20 staff assistants, and he built a whole new testing facility in the attic of the school library. Wendt was cautious with his students, and he apparently did not share the hard drugs with them. He usually tested subjects in small groups four to eight at a time. He and his associates watched through a two-way mirror and wrote down the subjects' reactions. He always used both placebos (inert substances) and drugs; the students never knew what if anything they were taking. According to Dr. Thompson, to have alerted them in advance and thus given themselves a chance to steel themselves up "would have spoiled the experiment."

Nonetheless, Wendt's procedure was a far cry from true unwitting testing. Any drug that was powerful enough to break through an enemy's resistance could have a traumatic effect on the person taking it particularly if the subject was totally unaware of what was happening. The Navy research plan was to do preliminary studies on subjects like Wendt's students, and then, as soon as the drug showed promise, to try it under field conditions. Under normal scientific research, the operational tests would not have been run before the basic work was finished. But the Navy could not wait. The drugs were to be tested on involuntary subjects. Thompson readily admits that this procedure was "unethical," but he says, "We felt we had to do it for the good of country."

During the summer of 1952, Professor Wendt announced that he had found a concoction "so special" that it would be "the answer" to the truth-drug problem, as Thompson recalls it. "I thought it would be a good idea to call the Agency," says Thompson. "I thought they might have someone with something to spill." Wendt was adamant on one point: He would not tell anyone in the Navy or the CIA what his potion contained. He would only demonstrate. Neither the CHATTER nor ARTICHOKE teams could resist the

bait. The Navy had no source of subjects for terminal experiments, but the CIA men agreed to furnish the human beings in Germany even though they had no idea what

Wendt had in store for his guinea pigs. The CIA named the operation CASTIGATE. After settling into a Frankfurt hotel, Wendt, Thompson, and the Naval Intelligence man set out to meet

the ARTICHOKE crew at the local CIA headquarters. It was located in the huge, elongated building that had housed the I. G. Farben industrial complex until the end of the war. The frantic bustle of a U.S. military installation provided ideal cover for this CIA base, and the arrival of a few new Americans attracted no special attention. The Navy group passed quickly through the lobby and rode up the elevator. At the CIA outer office, the team members had to show identification, and Thompson says they were frisked. The Naval Intelligence man had to check his revolver.

A secretary ushered the Navy group in to meet the ARTICHOKE contingent, which had arrived earlier from Washington. The party included team leader Morse Allen, h

is boss in the Office of Security, Paul Gaynor, and a prominent Washington psychiatrist who regularly left his private practice to fly off on special missions for the Agency. Also present were case officers from the CIA's Frankfurt base who had taken care of the support arrangements the most important of which was supplying the subjects.

Everyone at the meeting wanted to know what drugs Wendt was going to use on the five selected subjects, who included one known double agent, one suspected double, and the three defectors. The professor still was not talking. Dr. Thompson asked what would happen if something went wrong and the subject died. He recalls one of the Frankfurt CIA men replying, "Disposal of the body would be no problem."

After the session ended, Thompson took Wendt aside and pointed out that since the professor, unlike

Thompson, was neither a psychiatrist nor a pharmacologist, he was acting irresponsibly in not having

a qualified physician standing by with antidotes in case of trouble. Wendt finally relented and confided in

Thompson that he was going to slip the subjects a combination of the depressant Seconal, the stimulant

Dexedrine, and tetrahydrocannabinol, the active ingredient in marijuana. Thompson was dumbfounded. He remembers wanting to shoot Wendt on the spot. These were all well-known drugs that had been thoroughly tested. Indeed, even the idea of mixing Seconal and Dexedrine was not original: The combined drug already had its own brand name Dexamyl (and it would eventually have a street name,

"the goofball"). Thompson quickly passed on to the CIA men what Wendt had in mind.^[2] They, too, were more than a little disappointed. Nevertheless, there was never any thought of stopping the experiments. The ARTICHOKE team had its own methods to try, even if Wendt's proved a failure, and the whole affair had developed its own momentum. Since this was one of the early ARTICHOKE trips into the field, the team was still working to perfect the logistics of testing. It had reserved two CIA "safehouses" in the countryside not far from Frankfurt, and Americans had been assigned to guard

the experimental sites. Agency managers had already completed the paperwork for the installation of hidden microphones and two-way mirrors, so all the team members could monitor the interrogations.

The first safehouse proved to be a solid old farmhouse set picturesquely in the middle of green

fields, far from the nearest dwelling. The ARTICHOKE and CHATTER groups drove up just as the CIA's carpenters were cleaning up the mess they had made in ripping a hole through the building's thick walls. The house had existed for several hundred years without an observation glass peering in on the sitting room, and it had put up some structural resistance to the workmen.

Subject #1 arrived in the early afternoon, delivered in a CIA sedan by armed operators, who had and cuffed him, shackled his feet, and made him lie down on the floor of the back seat. Agency officials described him as a suspected Russian agent, about 40 years old, who had a "Don Juan complex." One can only imagine how the subject must have reacted to these rather inconsistent Americans who only a few hours earlier had literally grabbed him out of confinement, harshly bound him, and sat more or less on top of him as they wandered through idyllic German farm country, and who now were telling him to relax as they engaged him in friendly conversation and offered him a beer. He had no way of knowing that it would be the last unspiked drink he would have for quite some time.

On the following morning, the testing started in earnest. Wendt put 20 mg. of Seconal in the subject's

breakfast and then followed up with 50 mg. of Dexedrine in each of his two morning cups of coffee. Wendt gave him a second dose of Seconal in his luncheon beer.

The subject was obviously not his normal self whatever that was. What was clear was that Wendt was in way over his head, and even the little professor seemed to realize it. "I don't know how to deal with these people," he told the CIA psych

iatric consultant. Wendt flatly refused to examine the subject, leaving the interrogation to the consultant. For his part, the consultant had little success in extracting information not already known to the CIA.

The third day was more of the same: Seconal with breakfast, Dexedrine and marijuana in a glass of water

afterwards. The only break from the previous day's routine came at 10:10 A.M. when the subject was allowed to play a short poker game. Then he was given more of

Wendt's drugs in two red capsules that were, he was told, "a prescription for his nerves." By 2:40 P.M., Wendt declared that this subject was not the right personality type for his treatment. He explained to his disgusted colleagues that if someone is determined to lie, these drugs will only make him a better liar. He said that the marijuana extract produced a feeling of not wanting to hold anything back and that it worked best on people who wanted to tell the truth but were afraid to. OSS had discovered the same thing almost a decade earlier.

Wendt retired temporarily from the scene, and the others concluded it would be a shame to waste a good

subject. They decided to give him the "A" (for ARTICHOKE) treatment. This, too, was not very original. It had been used during the war to interrogate prisoners and treat shell-shocked soldiers. As practiced on the suspected Russian agent, it consisted of injecting enough sodium pentothal into the vein of his arm to knock him out and then, twenty minutes later, stimulating him back to semiconsciousness with a shot of Benzedrine. In this case, the benzedrine did not revive the subject enough to suit the psychiatric consultant and he told Dr. Thompson to give the subject another 10 mg. ten minutes later. This put the subject into a state somewhere between waking and sleeping almost comatose and yet bug-eyed. In hypnotic tones that had to be translated into Russian by an interpreter, the consultant used the technique of "regression" to convince the subject he was talking to his wife Eva at some earlier time in his life. This was no easy trick, since a male interpreter was playing Eva. Nevertheless, the consultant states he could "create any fantasy" with 60 to 70 percent of his patients, using narcotherapy (as in this case) or hypnosis. For roughly an hour, the subject seemed to have no idea he was not speaking with his wife but with CIA operatives trying to find out about his relationship with Soviet intelligence. When the subject started to doze, the consultant had Thompson give him a doubled jolt of Benzedrine. A half hour later, the subject began to weep violently. The consultant decided to end the session, and in his most soothing voice, he urged the subject to fall asleep.

As the subject calmed down, the consultant suggested, with friendly and soothing words, that the subject would remember nothing of the experience when he woke up.

Inducing amnesia was an important Agency goal. "From the ARTICHOKE point of view," states a 1952 document, "the greater the amnesia produced, the more effective the results." Obviously if a victim remembered the "A" treatment, it would stop being a closely guarded ARTICHOKE secret. Presumably, some subject who really did work for the Russians would tell them how the Americans had worked him over. This reality made "disposal" of ARTICHOKE subjects a particular problem. Killing them seems to have been ruled out, but Agency officials made sure that some stayed in foreign prisons for long periods of time. While in numerous specific cases, ARTICHOKE team members claimed success in making their subjects forget, their outside consultants had told them "that short of cutting a subject's throat, a true amnesia cannot be guaranteed." As early as 1950, the Agency had put out a contract to a private researcher to find a memory-destroying drug, but to no apparent avail.[3] In any case, it would be unreasonable to assume that over the years at least one ARTICHOKE subject did not shake off the amnesic commands and tell the Russians what happened to him. As was so often the case with CIA operations, the enemy probably had a much better idea of the Agency's activities than the folks back home.

Back at the safehouse, Wendt was far from through. Four more subjects would be brought to him. The next one was an alleged double agent whom the CIA had code-named EXPLOSIVE. Agency documents describe him as a Russian "professional agent type" and "a hard-boiled individual who apparently has the ability to lie consiste

ntly but not very effectively." He was no stranger to ARTICHOKE team members who , a few months before, had plied him with a mixture of drugs and hypnosis under the cover of a "psychiatric-medical" exam. At that time, a professional hypnotist had accompanied the team, and he had given his commands through an elaborate intercom system to an interpreter who, in turn, was apparently able to put EXPLOSIVE under.[4] Afterward, the team reported to the CIA's Director that EXPLOSIVE had revealed "extremely valuable" information and that he had been made to forget his interrogation through a hypnotically induced amnesia. Since that time EXPLOSIVE had been kept in custody. Now

he was being brought out to give Professor Wendt a crack at him with the Seconal-Dexedrine-marijuana combination.

This time, Wendt gave the subject all three drugs together in one beer, delivered at the cocktail hour.

Next came Seconal in a dinner beer and then all three once more in a postprandial beer. There were little, if any, positive results. Wendt ended the session after midnight and commented, "At least we learned one thing from this experiment. The people you have to deal with here are different from American college students."

During the next week, the CIA men brought Wendt three more subjects, with little success. The general attitude toward Wendt became, in Thompson's words, "hostile as all hell." Both the Agency and the Navy groups questioned his competence. With one subject, the professor declared he had given too strong a dose; with the next, too weak. While he had advertised his drugs as tasteless, the subjects realized they had swallowed something. As one subject in the next room was being interrogated in Russian that no one was bothering to translate, Wendt took to playing the same pattern on the piano over and over for a half hour. While the final subject was being questioned, Wendt and his female assistant got a little tipsy on beer. Wendt became so distracted during this experiment that he finally admitted, "My thoughts are

elsewhere." His assistant began to giggle. Her presence had become like an open sore which was made more painful when Mrs. Wendt showed up in Frankfurt and the professor threatened to jump off a church tower, Thompson recalls.

Wendt is not alive to give his version of what happened, but both CIA and Navy sources are consistent in

their description of him. ARTICHOKE team leader Morse Allen felt he had been the victim of "a fraud or at least a gross misinterpretation," and he described the trip as "a waste of time and money." A man who usually hid his feelings, Allen became livid when Wendt's assistant measured drugs out with a penknife. He recommended in his final report that those who develop drugs not be allowed to participate in future field testing. "This, of course, does not mean that experimental work is condemned by the ARTICHOKE team," he wrote, "but a common sense approach in this direction will preclude arguments, alibis, and complaints as in the recent situation." In keeping with this "common sense approach," he also recommended that as "an absolute rule," no women be allowed on ARTICHOKE missions because of the possible danger and because "personal convenience, toilet facilities, etc., are complicated by the presence of women."

Morse Allen and his ARTICHOKE mates returned to the States still convinced that they could find ways to control human behavior, but the Navy men were shaken. Their primary contractor had turned out to be a tremendous embarrassment. Dr. Thompson stated he could never work with Wendt again. Navy officials soon summoned Wendt to Bethesda and told him they were canceling their support for his research. Adding insult to injury, they told him they expected refund of all unspent money. While the Navy managers made some effort to continue CHATTER at other institutions, the program never recovered from the Wendt fiasco. By the end of the next year, 1953, the Korean War had ended and the Navy abandoned CHATTER altogether.

Over the next two decades, the Navy would still sponsor large amounts of specialized behavioral research, and the Army would invest huge sums in schemes to incapacitate whole armies with powerful drugs. But the CIA clearly pulled far into the lead in mind control. In those areas in which military research continued, the

e Agency stayed way ahead. The CIA consistently was out on what was called the "cutting edge" of the research, sponsoring the lion's share of the most harrowing experiments. ARTICHOKE and its successor CIA programs became an enormous effort that harnessed the energies of hundreds of scientists.

The experience of the CIA psychiatric consultant provides a small personal glimpse of how it felt to be a

soldier in the mind-control campaign. This psychiatrist, who insists on anonymity, estimates that he made between 125 and 150 trips overseas on Agency operations from 1952 through his retirement in 1966. "To be a psychiatrist chasing off to Europe instead of just seeing the same patients year after year, that was extraordinary," he reminisces. "I wish I was back in those days. I never got tired of it." He says his assignments called for "practicing psychiatry in an ideal way, which meant you didn't become involved with your patients. You weren't supposed to." Asked how he felt about using drugs on unwitting foreigners, he snaps, "Depends which side you were on. I never hurt anyone. . . . We were at war."

For the most part, the psychiatrist stopped giving the "A" treatment after the mid-1950s but he continued to use his professional skills to assess and manipulate agents and defectors. His job was to help find out if a subject was under another country's control and to recommend how the person could be switched to the CIA's. In this work, he was contributing to the mainstream of CIA activity that permeates its institutional existence from its operations to its internal politics to its social life: the notion of controlling people. Finding reliable ways to do that is a primary CIA goal, and the business is often a brutal one. As former CIA Director Richard Helms stated in Senate testimony, "The clandestine operator . . . is trained to believe you can't count on the honesty of your agent to do exactly what you want or to report accurately unless you own him body and soul."

Like all the world's secret services, the CIA sought to find the best methods of owning people and making sure they stayed owned. How could an operator be sure of an agent's loyalties? Refugees and defectors were flooding Western Europe, and the CIA wanted to exploit them. Which ones were telling the truth? Who was a deception agent or a provocateur. The Anglo-American secret invasion of Albania had failed miserably. Had they been betrayed?[5] Whom could the CIA trust?

One way to try to answer these questions is to use physical duressor torture. Aside from its ethical

drawbacks, however, physical brutality simply does not work very well. As a senior counterintelligence official explains, "If you have a blowtorch up someone's ass, he'll give you tactical information." Yet he will not be willing or able to play the modern espionage game on the level desired by the CIA. One Agency document excludes the use of torture "because such inhuman treatment is not only out of keeping with the traditions of this country, but of dubious effectiveness as compared with various supplemental psychoanalytical techniques."

The second and most popular method to get answers is traditional spy tradecraft.

Given enough time, a good interrogator can very often find out a person's secrets. He applies persuasion and mental seduction, mixed with psychological pressures of every descriptionemotional carrots and sticks. A successful covert operator uses the same sorts of techniques in recruiting agents and making sure they stay in line. While the rest of the population may dabble in this sort of manipulation, the professional operator does it for a living, and he operates mostly outside the system of restraints that normally govern personal relationships. "I never gave a thought to legality or morality," states a retired and quite cynical Agency case officer with over 20 years' experience. "Frankly, I did what worked."

The operator pursues people he can turn into "controlled sources"agents willing to do his bidding

either in supplying intelligence or taking covert action. He seeks people in a position to do something useful for the Agencyor who someday might be in such a position, perhaps with CIA aid. Once he picks his target, he usually looks for a weakness or vulnerability he can play on. Like a good fisherman, the clever operator knows that the way to hook his prey is to choose an appropriate bait, which

the target will think he is seizing because he wants to. The hook has to be firmly implanted; the agent sometimes tries to escape once he understands the implications of betraying his country. While the case officer might try to convince him he is acting for the good of his homeland, the agent must still face up to being branded a traitor.

Does every man have his price? Not exactly, states the senior counterintelligence man, but he believes a

shrewd operator can usually find a way to reach anyone, particularly through his family. In developing countries, the Agency has caused family members to be arrested and mistreated by the local police, given or withheld medical care for a sick child, and, more prosaically, provided scholarships for a relative to study abroad. This kind of tactic does not work as well on a Russian or Western European, who does not live in a society where the CIA can exert pressure so easily. Like a doctor's bedside manner or a lawyer's courtroom style, spy tradecraft is highly personalized.

Different case officers swear by different approaches, and successful methods are carefully observed and copied. Most CIA operators seem to prefer using an ideological lure if they can. John Stockwell, who left the Agency in 1977 to write a book about CIA operations in Angola, believes his best agents were "people convinced they were doing the right thing . . . who disliked communists and felt the CIA was the right organization." Stockwell recalls his Agency instructors "hammering away at the positive aspect of recruitment. This was where they established the myth of CIA case officers being good guys. They said we didn't use negative control, and we always made the relationship so that both parties were better off for having worked together." More cynical operators, like the one quoted above, take a different view: "You can't create real motivation in a person by waving the flag or by saying this is for the future good of democracy. You've got to have a firmer hold than that.... His opinions can change." This ex-operator favors approaches based either on revenge or helping the agent advance his career:

Those are good motives because they can be created with the individual.... Maybe you start with a Communist party cell member and you help him become a district committee member by eliminating his competition, or you help him get a position where he can get even with someone. At the same time, he's giving you more and more information as he moves forward, and if you ever surface his reports, he's out of business. You've really got him wrapped up. You don't even have to tell him. He realizes it himself. No matter what the approach to the prospective agent, the case officer tries to make money a factor in the relationship. Sometimes the whole recruiting pitch revolves around enrichment. In other instances, the case officer allows the target the illusion that he has sold out for higher motives. Always, however, the operator tries to use money to make the agent dependent. The situation can become sticky with money-minded agents when the case officer insists that part or all of the payments be placed in escrow, to prevent attracting undue attention. But even cash does not create control in the spy business. As the cynical case officer puts it, "Money's tenuous because somebody can always offer more."

Surprisingly, each of the CIA operators sampled agrees that overt blackmail is a highly overrated form of

control. The senior counterintelligence man notes that while the Russians frequently use some variety of

entrapment sexual or otherwise the CIA rarely did. "Very few [Agency] case officers were tough enough" to pull it off and sustain it, he says. "Anytime an agent has been forced to cooperate, you can take it for granted that he has two things on his mind: he is looking for a way out and for revenge. Given the slightest opportunity, he will hit you right between the eyes." Blackmail could backfire in unexpected ways. John Stockwell remembers an agent in Southeast Asia who wanted to quit: "The case officer

leaned on the guy and said, 'Look, friend, we still need your intelligence, and we have receipts you signed which we can turn over to the local police.' The agent blew his brains out, leaving a suicide note regretting his cooperation with the CIA and telling how the Agency had tried to blackmail him. It caused some pro

blems with the local government."

The case officer always tries to weave an ever-tightening web of control around his agent. His methods of doing so are so personal and so basic that they often reveal more about the case officer himself than the agent, reflecting his outlook and his personal philosophy. The cynical operator describes his usual technique, which turns out to be a form of false idealism: "You've got to treat a man as an equal and convince him you're partners in this thing. Even if he's a communist party member, you can't deal with him like a crumb. You sit down with him and ask how are the kids, and you remember that he told you last time that his son was having trouble in school. You build personal rapport. If you treat him like dirt or an object of use, eventually he'll turn on you or drop off the bandwagon."

John Stockwell's approach relies on the power of imagination in a humdrum world:

"I always felt the real key was that you were offering something special a real secret life something that he and you only knew made him different from all the pedestrian paper shufflers in a government office or a boring party cell meeting. Everybody has a little of Walter Mitty in him what a relief to know you really do work for the CIA in your spare time."

Sometimes a case officer wants to get the agent to do something he does not think he wants to do. One former CIA operator uses a highly charged metaphor to describe how he did it: "Sometimes one partner in a relationship wants to get into deviations from standard sex. If you have some control, you might be able to force your partner to try different things, but it's much better to lead her down the road a step at a time, to discuss it and fantasize until eventually she's saying, 'Let's try this thing.' If her inhibitions and moral reservations are eroded and she is turned on, it's much more fun and there's less chance of blowback [exposure, in spy talk].... It's the same with an agent." All case officers and particularly counterintelligence men harbor recurring fears that their agents will betray them. The suspicious professional looks for telltale signs like lateness, nervousness, or inconsistency. He relies on his intuition. "The more you've been around agents, the more likely you are to sense that something isn't what it should be," comments the senior counterintelligence man. "It's like with children."

No matter how skillfully practiced, traditional spycraft provides only incomplete answers to the nagging question of how much the Agency can really trust an agent. All the sixth sense, digging, and deductive reasoning in the world do not produce certainty in a field that is based on deception and lies. Whereas the British, who invented the game, have historically understood the need for patience and a stiff upper lip, Americans tend to look for quick answers, often by using the latest technology. "We were very gimmick-prone," says the senior counterintelligence official. Gimmicks machines, drugs, technical tricks comprise the third method of behavior control, after torture and tradecraft.

Like safecrackers who swear by the skill in their fingertips, most of the Agency's mainstream operators

disparage newfangled gadgets. Many now claim that drugs, hypnosis, and other exotic methods actually detract from good tradecraft because they make operators careless and lazy.

Nevertheless, the operators and their high-level sponsors, like Allen Dulles and Richard Helms,

consistently pushed for the magic technique the deus ex machina that would solve their problems. Caught in the muck and frustration of ordinary spywork, operators hoped for a miracle tool. Faced with liars and deceivers, they longed for a truth drug. Surrounded by people who knew too much, they sought a way to create amnesia. They dreamed of finding means to make unwilling people carry out specific tasks, such as stealing documents, provoking a fight, killing someone, or otherwise committing an antisocial act. Secret agents recruited by more traditional appeals to idealism, greed, ambition, or fear had always done such deeds, but they

usually gave their spymasters headaches in the process. Sometimes they balked. Moreover, first they had to agree to serve the CIA. The best tradecraft in the world seldom works against a well-motivated target. (The cynical operator recalls offering the head of Cuban intelligence \$1,000,000 in 1966 at a Madrid hotel only to receive a flat rejection.) Plagued by the unsureness, Agency officials hoped to take the andomness indeed, the free will out of agent handling. As one psychologist who worked on behavior control describes it, "The problem of every intelligence operation is how do you remove the human element? The operators would come to us and ask for the human element to be removed." Thus the impetus toward mind-control research came not only from the lure of science and the fantasies of science fiction, it also came from the heart of the spy business.

Notes

The primary sources for the material on Professor Wendt's trip to Frankfurt were Dr. Samuel V. Thompson then of the Navy, the CIA psychiatric consultant, several of Wendt's former associates, as well as three CIA documents that described the testing: Document # 168, 19 September 1952, Subject: "Project LGQ"; Document # 168, 18 September 1952, Subject: Field Trip of ARTICHOKE team, 20 August-September 1952; and #A/B, II, 33/21, undated, Subject: Special Comments.

Information on the Navy's Project CHATTER came from the Church Committee Report, Book I, pp. 337-38. Declassified Navy Documents N-23, February 13, 1951, Subject: Procurement of Certain Drugs; N-27, undated, Subject: Project CHATTER; N-29, undated, Subject: Status Report: Studies of Motion Sickness, Vestibular Function, and Effects of Drugs; N-35, October 27, 1951, Interim Report; N-38, 30 September, 1952, Memorandum for File; and N-39, 28 October, 1952, Memorandum for File. The information on the heroin found in Wendt's safe comes from the Rochester Democrat and Chronicle, October 2, 1977 and considerable background on Wendt's Rochester testing program was found in the Rochester Times-Union, January 28, 1955. The CIA quote on heroin came from May 15, 1952 OSI Memorandum to the Deputy Director, CIA, Subject: Special Interrogation.

Information on the Agency's interest in amnesia came from 14 January 1952 memo, Subject: BLUEBIRD/ARTICHOKE, Proposed Research; 7 March 1951, Subject: Informal Discussion with Chief [deleted] Regarding "Disposal"; 1 May 1951, Subject: Recommendation for Disposal of Maximum

Custody Defectors; and #A/B, I, 75/13, undated, Subject: Amnesia.

The quote from Homer on nepenthe was found in Sidney Cohen's *The Beyond Within: The LSD Story* (New York: Atheneum, 1972).

The section on control came from interviews with John Stockwell and several other former CIA men.

Footnotes

1. What Wendt appears to have been getting at namely, that repeated shots of heroin might have an effect on interrogation was stated explicitly in a 1952 CIA document which declared the drug "can be useful in reverse because of the stresses produced when . . . withdrawn from those addicted." Wendt's interest in heroin seems to have lasted to his death in 1977, long after his experiments had stopped. The woman who cleaned out his safe at that time told the Rochester Democrat and Chronicle she found a quantity of the white powder, along with syringes and a good many other drugs.

2. Being good undercover operators, the CIA men never let on to Wendt that they knew his secret, and Wendt was not about to give it away. Toward the end of the trip, he told the consultant he would feel "unpatriotic" if he were to share his secret because the ARTICHOKE team was "not competent" to use the drugs.

3. Homer reported the ancient Greeks had such a substance nepenthe "a drug to lull all pain and anger, and bring forgetfulness of every sorrow."

4. Neither Morse Allen nor anyone else on the ARTICHOKE teams spoke any foreign languages. Allen believed that the difficulty in communicating with the guinea pigs hampered ARTICHOKE research.

5. The answer was yes, in the sense that Soviet agent Harold "Kim" Philby, working as British intelligence's liaison with the CIA apparently informed his spymasters of specific plans to set up anticommunist resistance movements in Albania and all over Eastern Europe. The Russians almost certainly learned about CIA plans to overthrow communist rule in Eastern Europe and in the Soviet Union itself. Knowing of such operations presumably increased Soviet hostility.

PART II

INTELLIGENCE OR "WITCHES POTIONS"

LSD

Albert Hofmann's discovery of LSD in 1943 may have begun a new age in the exploration of the human mind, but it took six years for word to reach America. Even after Hofmann and his coworkers in Switzerland published their work in a 1947 article, no one in the United States seemed to notice. Then in 1949, a famous Viennese doctor named Otto Kauders traveled to the United States in search of research funds. He gave a conference at Boston Psychopathic Hospital,[1] a pioneering mental-health institution affiliated with Harvard Medical School, and he spoke about a new experimental drug called d-lysergic acid diethylamide. Milton Greenblatt, the hospital's research director, vividly recalls Kauders' description of how an infinitesimally small dose had rendered Dr. Hofmann temporarily "crazy." "We were very interested in anything that could make someone schizophrenic," says Greenblatt. If the drug really did induce psychosis for a short time, the Boston doctors reasoned, an antidote which they hoped to find might cure schizophrenia. It would take many years of research to show that LSD did not, in fact, produce a "model psychosis," but to the Boston doctors in 1949, the drug showed incredible promise. Max Rinkel, a neuropsychiatrist and refugee from Hitler's Germany, was so intrigued by Kauders' presentation that he quickly contacted Sandoz, the huge Swiss pharmaceutical firm where Albert Hofmann worked. Sandoz officials arranged to ship some LSD across the Atlantic.

The first American trip followed. The subject was Robert Hyde, a Vermont-born psychiatrist who was Boston Psychopathic's number-two man. A bold, innovative sort, Hyde took it for granted that there would be no testing program until he tried the drug. With Rinkel and the hospital's senior physician, H. Jackson DeShon looking on, Hyde drank a glass of water with 100 micrograms of LSD in it less than half Hofmann's dose, but still a hefty jolt. DeShon describes Hyde's reaction as "nothing very startling." The perpetually active Hyde insisted on making his normal hospital rounds while his colleagues tagged along. Rinkel later told a scientific conference that Hyde became "quite paranoid, saying that we had not given him anything. He also berated us and said the company had cheated us, given us plain water. That was not Dr. Hyde's normal behavior; he is a very pleasant

man." Hyde's first experience was hardly as dramatic as Albert Hofmann's, but then the Boston psychiatrist had not, like Hofmann, set off on a voyage into the complete unknown. For better or worse, LSD had come to America in 1949 and had embarked on a strange trip of its own. Academic researchers would study it in search of knowledge that would benefit all mankind. Intelligence agencies, particularly the CIA, would subsidize and shape the form of much of this work to learn how the drug could be used to break the will of enemy agents, unlock secrets in the minds of trained spies, and otherwise manipulate human behavior. These two strains of helping people and of controlling them would coexist rather comfortably through the 1950s. Then, in the 1960s, LSD would escape from the closed world of scholar and spy, and it would play a major role in causing a cultural upheaval that would have an impact both on global politics and on intimate personal beliefs. The trip would wind up to borrow some hyperbole from the musical Hair with "the youth of America on LSD."

The counterculture generation was not yet out of the nursery, however, when Bob Hyde went tripping: Hyde himself would not become a secret CIA consultant for several years. The CIA and the military intelligence agencies were just setting out on their quest for drugs and other exotic methods to take possession of people's minds. The ancient desire to control enemies through magical spells and potions had come alive again, and several offices within the CIA competed to become the head controllers. Men from the Office of Security's ARTICHOKE program were struggling as had OSS before them to find a truth drug or hypnotic method that would aid in interrogation. Concurrently, the Technical Services Staff (TSS) was investigating in much greater depth the whole area of applying chemical and biological warfare (CBW) to covert operations. TSS was the lineal descendent of Stanley Lovell's Research and Development unit in OSS, and its officials kept alive much of the excitement and urgency of the World War II days when Lovell had tried to bring out the Peck's Bad Boy in American scientists. Specialists from TSS furnished backup equipment for secret operations: false papers, bugs, taps, suicide pills, explosive seashells, transmitters hidden in false teeth, cameras in tobacco pouches, invisible inks, and the like. In later years, these gadget wizards from TSS would become known for supplying some of history's more ludicrous landmarks, such as Howard Hunt's ill-fitting red wig; but in the early days of the CIA, they gave promise of transforming the spy world.

Within TSS, there existed a Chemical Division with functions that few otherwise knew about. These had to do with using chemicals (and germs) against specific people. From 1951 to 1956, the years when the CIA's interest in LSD peaked, Sidney Gottlieb, a native of the Bronx with a Ph.D. in chemistry from Cal Tech, headed this division. (And for most of the years until 1973, he would oversee TSS's behavioral programs from one job or another.) Only 33 years old when he took over the Chemical Division, Gottlieb had managed to overcome a pronounced stammer and a clubfoot to rise through Agency

ranks. Described by several acquaintances as a "compensator," Gottlieb prided himself on his ability, despite his obvious handicaps, to pursue his cherished hobby, folk dancing. On returning from secret missions overseas, he invariably brought back a new step that he would dance with surprising grace. He could call out instructions for the most complicated dances without a break in his voice, infecting others with enthusiasm. A man of unorthodox tastes, Gottlieb lived in a former slave cabin that he had remodeled himself with his wife, the daughter of Presbyterian missionaries in India, and his four children. Each morning, he rose at 5:30 to milk the goats he kept on his 15 acres outside Washington. The Gottliebs drank only goat's milk, and they made their own cheese. They also raised Christmas trees which they sold to the outside world. Greatly respected by his former colleagues, Gottlieb, who refused to be interviewed for this book, is described as a humanist, a man of intellectual humility and strength, willing to carry out, as one ex-associate puts it, "the tough things that had to be done." This associate fondly recalls, "When you watched him, you gained more and more respect because he was willing to work so hard to get an idea across. He left himself totally exposed. It was more important for us to get the idea than for him not to stutter." One idea he got across was that the Agency should investigate the potential use of the obscure new drug, LSD, as a spy weapon.

At the top ranks of the Clandestine Services (officially called the Directorate of Operations but popularly known as the "dirty tricks department"), Sid Gottlieb had a champion who appreciated his qualities, Richard Helms. For two decades, Gottlieb would move into progressively higher positions in the wake of Helms' climb to the highest position in the Agency. Helms, the tall, smooth "preppie," apparently liked the way the Jewish chemist, who had started out at Manhattan's City College, could thread his way through complicated technical problems and make them understandable to nonscientists. Gottlieb was loyal and he followed orders. Although many people lay in the chain of command between the two men, Helms preferred to avoid bureaucratic niceties by dealing directly with Gottlieb.

On April 3, 1953, Helms proposed to Director Allen Dulles that the CIA set up a program under Gottlieb for "covert use of biological and chemical materials." Helms made clear that the Agency could use these methods in "present and future clandestine operations" and then added, "Aside from the offensive potential, the development of a comprehensive capability in this field . . . gives us a thorough knowledge of the enemy's theoretical potential, thus enabling us to defend ourselves against a foe who might not be as restrained in the use of these techniques as we are." Once again, as it would throughout the history of the behavioral programs, defense justified offense. Ray Cline, often a bureaucratic rival of Helms, notes the spirit in which the future Director pushed this program: "Helms fancied himself a pretty tough cookie. It was fashionable among that group to fancy they were rather impersonal about

dangers, risks, and human life. Helms would think it sentimental and foolish to be against something like this."

On April 13, 1953 the same day that the Pentagon announced that any U.S. prisoner refusing repatriation in Korea would be listed as a deserter and shot if caught Allen Dulles approved the program, essentially as put forth by Helms. Dulles took note of the "ultra-sensitive work" involved and agreed that the project would be called MKULTRA.[2] He approved an initial budget of \$300,000, exempted the program from normal CIA financial controls, and allowed TSS to start up research projects "without the signing of the usual contracts or other written agreements." Dulles ordered the Agency's bookkeepers to pay the costs blindly on the signatures of Sid Gottlieb and Willis Gibbons, a former U.S. Rubber executive who headed TSS.

As is so often the case in government, the activity that Allen Dulles approved with MKULTRA was already under way, even before he gave it a bureaucratic structure. Under the code name MKDELTA, the Clandestine Services had set up procedures the year before to govern the use of CBW products. (MKDELTA now became the operational side of MKULTRA.) Also in 1952, TSS had made an agreement with the Special Operations Division (SOD) of the Army's biological research center at Fort Detrick, Maryland whereby SOD would produce germ weapons for the CIA's use (with the program called MKNAOMI). Sid Gottlieb later testified that the purpose of these programs was "to investigate whether and how it was possible to modify an individual's behavior by covert means. The context in which this investigation was started was that of the height of the Cold War with the Korean War just winding down; with the CIA organizing its resources to liberate Eastern Europe by paramilitary means; and with the threat of Soviet aggression very real and tangible, as exemplified by the recent Berlin airlift" (which occurred in 1948).

In the early days of MKULTRA, the roughly six TSS professionals who worked on the program spent a good deal of their time considering the possibilities of LSD.[3] "The most fascinating thing about it," says one of them, "was that such minute quantities had such a terrific effect." Albert Hofmann had gone off into another world after swallowing less than 1/100,000 of an ounce. Scientists had known about the mind-altering qualities of drugs like mescaline since the late nineteenth century, but LSD was several thousand times more potent. Hashish had been around for millennia, but LSD was roughly a million times stronger (by weight). A two-suitcase could hold enough LSD to turn on every man, woman, and child in the United States. "We thought about the possibility of putting some in a city water supply and having the citizens wander around in a more or less happy state, not terribly interested in defending themselves," recalls the TSS man. But incapacitating such large numbers of people fell to the Army Chemical Corps, which also tested LSD and even stronger hallucinogens. The CIA was concentrating on individuals. TSS officials understood that LSD distorted a person's sense of

reality, and they felt compelled to learn whether it could alter someone's basic loyalties. Could the CIA make spies out of tripping Russians or vice versa? In the early 1950s, when the Agency developed an almost desperate need to know more about LSD, almost no outside information existed on the subject. Sandoz had done some clinical studies, as had a few other places, including Boston Psychopathic, but the work generally had not moved much beyond the horse-and-buggy stage. The MKULTRA team had literally hundreds of questions about LSD's physiological, psychological, chemical, and social effects. Did it have any antidotes? What happened if it were combined with other drugs? Did it affect everyone the same way? What was the effect of doubling the dose? And so on.

TSS first sought answers from academic researchers, who, on the whole, gladly cooperated and let the Agency pick their brains. But CIA officials realized that no one would undertake a quick and systematic study of the drug unless the Agency itself paid the bill. Almost no government or private money was then available for what had been dubbed "experimental psychiatry." Sandoz wanted the drug tested, for its own commercial reasons, but beyond supplying it free to researchers, it would not assume the costs. The National Institutes of Mental Health had an interest in LSD's relationship to mental illness, but CIA officials wanted to know how the drug affected normal people, not sick ones. Only the military services, essentially for the same reasons as the CIA, were willing to sink much money into LSD, and the Agency men were not about to defer to them. They chose instead to take the lead in effect to create a whole new field of research.

Suddenly there was a huge new market for grants in academia, as Sid Gottlieb and his aides began to fund LSD projects at prestigious institutions. The Agency's LSD pathfinders can be identified: Bob Hyde's group at Boston Psychopathic, Harold Abramson at Mt. Sinai Hospital and Columbia University in New York, Carl Pfeiffer at the University of Illinois Medical School, Harris Isbell of the NIMH-sponsored Addiction Research Center in Lexington, Kentucky, Louis Jolyon West at the University of Oklahoma, and Harold Hodge's group at the University of Rochester. The Agency disguised its involvement by passing the money through two conduits: the Josiah Macy, Jr. Foundation, a rich establishment institution which served as a cutout (intermediary) only for a year or two, and the Geschickter Fund for Medical Research, a Washington, D.C. family foundation, whose head, Dr. Charles Geschickter, provided the Agency with a variety of services for more than a decade. Reflexively, TSS officials felt they had to keep the CIA connection secret. They could only "assume," according to a 1955 study, that Soviet scientists understood the drug's "strategic importance" and were capable of making it themselves. They did not want to spur the Russians into starting their own LSD program or into devising countermeasures.

The CIA's secrecy was also clearly aimed at the folks back home. As a 1963 Inspector General's report stated,

"Research in the manipulation of human behavior is considered by many authorities in medicine and related fields to be professionally unethical"; therefore, openness would put "in jeopardy" the reputations of the outside researchers. Moreover, the CIA Inspector General declared that disclosure of certain MKULTRA activities could result in "serious adverse reaction" among the American public.

At Boston Psychopathic, there were various levels of concealment. Only Bob Hyde and his boss, the hospital superintendent, knew officially that the CIA was funding the hospital's LSD program from 1952 on, to the tune of about \$40,000 a year. Yet, according to another member of the Hyde group, Dr. DeShon, all senior staff understood where the money really came from. "We agreed not to discuss it," says DeShon. "I don't see any objection to this. We never gave it to anyone without his consent and without explaining it in detail." Hospital officials told the volunteer subjects something about the nature of the experiments but nothing about their origins or purpose. None of the subjects had any idea that the CIA was paying for the probing of their minds and would use the results for its own purposes; most of the staff was similarly ignorant.

Like Hyde, almost all the researchers tried LSD on themselves. Indeed, many believed they gained real insight into what it felt like to be mentally ill, useful knowledge for health professionals who spent their lives treating people supposedly sick in the head. Hyde set up a multidisciplinary program virtually unheard of at the time that brought together psychiatrists, psychologists, and physiologists. As subjects, they used each other, hospital patients, and volunteers mostly students from the Boston area. They worked through a long sequence of experiments that served to isolate variable after variable. Palming themselves off as foundation officials, the men from MKULTRA frequently visited to observe and suggest areas of future research. One Agency man, who himself tripped several times under Hyde's general supervision, remembers that he and his colleagues would pass on a nugget that another contractor like Harold Abramson had gleaned and ask Hyde to perform a follow-up test that might answer a question of interest to the Agency. Despite these tangents, the main body of research proceeded in a planned and orderly fashion. The researchers learned that while some subjects seemed to become schizophrenic, many others did not. Surprisingly, true schizophrenics showed little reaction at all to LSD, unless given massive doses. The Hyde group found out that the quality of a person's reaction was determined mainly by the person's basic personality structure (set) and the environment (setting) in which he or she took the drug. The subject's expectation of what would happen also played a major part. More than anything else, LSD tended to intensify the subject's existing characteristics often to extremes. A little suspicion could grow into major paranoia, particularly in the company of people perceived as threatening.

Unbeknownst to his fellow researchers, the energetic Dr. Hyde also advised the CIA on using LSD in covert

operations. A CIA officer who worked with him recalls: "The idea would be to give him the details of what had happened [with a case], and he would speculate. As a sharp M.D. in the old-school sense, he would look at things in ways that a lot of recent bright lights couldn't get.... He had a good sense of make-do." The Agency paid Hyde for his time as a consultant, and TSS officials eventually set aside a special MKULTRA subproject as Hyde's private funding mechanism. Hyde received funds from yet another MKULTRA subproject that TSS men created for him in 1954, so he could serve as a cutout for Agency purchases of rare chemicals. His first buy was to be \$32,000 worth of corynanthine, a possible antidote to LSD, that would not be traced to the CIA. Bob Hyde died in 1976 at the age of 66, widely hailed as a pacesetter in mental health. His medical and intelligence colleagues speak highly of him both personally and professionally. Like most of his generation, he apparently considered helping the CIA a patriotic duty. An Agency officer states that Hyde never raised doubts about his covert work. "He wouldn't moralize. He had a lot of trust in the people he was dealing with [from the CIA]. He had pretty well reached the conclusion that if they decided to do something [operationally], they had tried whatever else there was and were willing to risk it."

Most of the CIA's academic researchers published articles on their work in professional journals, but those long, scholarly reports often gave an incomplete picture of the research. In effect, the scientists would write openly about how LSD affects a patient's pulse rate, but they would tell only the CIA how the drug could be used to ruin that patient's marriage or memory. Those researchers who were aware of the Agency's sponsorship seldom published anything remotely connected to the instrumental and rather unpleasant questions the MKULTRA men posed for investigation. That was true of Hyde and of Harold Abramson, the New York allergist who became one of the first Johnny Appleseeds of LSD by giving it to a number of his distinguished colleagues. Abramson documented all sorts of experiments on topics like the effects of LSD on Siamese fighting fish and snails,[4] but he never wrote a word about one of his early LSD assignments from the Agency. In a 1953 document, Sid Gottlieb listed subjects he expected Abramson to investigate with the \$85,000 the Agency was furnishing him. Gottlieb wanted "operationally pertinent materials along the following lines: a. Disturbance of Memory; b. Discrediting by Aberrant Behavior; c. Alteration of Sex Patterns; d. Eliciting of Information; e. Suggestibility; f. Creation of Dependence."

Dr. Harris Isbell, whose work the CIA funded through Navy cover with the approval of the Director of the National Institutes of Health, published his principal findings, but he did not mention how he obtained his subjects. As Director of the Addiction Research Center at the huge Federal drug hospital in Lexington, Kentucky, he had access to a literally captive population. Inmates heard on the grapevine that if they volunteered for Isbell's program, they would be rewarded either in the

drug of their choice or in time off from their sentences. Most of the addicts chose drugs usually heroin or morphine of a purity seldom seen on the street. The subjects signed an approval form, but they were not told the names of the experimental drugs or the probable effects. This mattered little, since the "volunteers" probably would have granted their informed consent to virtually anything to get hard drugs.

Given Isbell's almost unlimited supply of subjects, TSS officials used the Lexington facility as a place to make quick tests of promising but untried drugs and to perform specialized experiments they could not easily duplicate elsewhere. For instance, Isbell did one study for which it would have been impossible to attract student volunteers. He kept seven men on LSD for 77 straight days.[5] Such an experiment is as chilling as it is astonishing both to lovers and haters of LSD. Nearly 20 years after Dr. Isbell's early work, counterculture journalist Hunter S. Thompson delighted and frightened his readers with accounts of drug binges lasting a few days, during which Thompson felt his brain boiling away in the sun, his nerves wrapping around enormous barbed wire forts, and his remaining faculties reduced to their reptilian antecedents. Even Thompson would shudder at the thought of 77 days straight on LSD, and it is doubtful he would joke about the idea. To Dr. Isbell, it was just another experiment. "I have had seven patients who have now been taking the drug for more than 42 days," he wrote in the middle of the test, which he called "the most amazing demonstration of drug tolerance I have ever seen." Isbell tried to "break through this tolerance" by giving triple and quadruple doses of LSD to the inmates. Filled with intense curiosity, Isbell tried out a wide variety of unproven drugs on his subjects. Just as soon as a new batch of scopolamine, rivea seeds, or bufotenine arrived from the CIA or NIMH, he would start testing. His relish for the task occasionally shone through the dull scientific reports. "I will write you a letter as soon as I can get the stuff into a man or two," he informed his Agency contact.

No corresponding feeling shone through for the inmates, however. In his few recorded personal comments, he complained that his subjects tended to be afraid of the doctors and were not as open in describing their experiences as the experimenters would have wished. Although Isbell made an effort to "break through the barriers" with the subjects, who were nearly all black drug addicts, Isbell finally decided "in all probability, this type of behavior is to be expected with patients of this type." The subjects have long since scattered, and no one apparently has measured the aftereffects of the more extreme experiments on them.

One subject who could be found spent only a brief time with Dr. Isbell. Eddie Flowers was 19 years old and had been in Lexington for about a year when he signed up for Isbell's program. He lied about his age to get in, claiming he was 21. All he cared about was getting some drugs. He moved into the experimental wing of the hospital where the food was better and he could listen to music. He loved his heroin but knew nothing about drugs

like LSD. One day he took something in a graham cracker. No one ever told him the name, but his description sounds like it made him tripbadly, to be sure. "It was the worst shit I ever had," he says. He hallucinated and suffered for 16 or 17 hours. "I was frightened. I wouldn't take it again." Still, Flowers earned enough "points" in the experiment to qualify for his "payoff in heroin. All he had to do was knock on a little window down the hall. This was the drug bank. The man in charge kept a list of the amount of the hard drug each inmate had in his account. Flowers just had to say how much he wanted to withdraw and note the method of payment. "If you wanted it in the vein, you got it there," recalls Flowers who now works in a Washington, D.C. drug rehabilitation center.

Dr. Isbell refuses all request for interviews. He did tell a Senate subcommittee in 1975 that he inherited the drug payoff system when he came to Lexington and that "it was the custom in those days.... The ethical codes were not so highly developed, and there was a great need to know in order to protect the public in assessing the potential use of narcotics.... I personally think we did a very excellent job."

For every Isbell, Hyde, or Abramson who did TSS contract work, there were dozens of others who simply served as casual CIA informants, some witting and some not. Each TSS project officer had a skull session with dozens of recognized experts several times a year. "That was the only way a tiny staff like Sid Gottlieb's could possibly keep on top of the burgeoning behavioral sciences," says an ex-CIA official. "There would be no way you could do it by library research or the Ph.D. dissertation approach." The TSS men always asked their contacts for the names of others they could talk to, and the contacts would pass them on to other interesting scientists.

In LSD research, TSS officers benefited from the energetic intelligence gathering of their contractors, particularly Harold Abramson. Abramson talked regularly to virtually everyone interested in the drug, including the few early researchers not funded by the Agency or the military, and he reported his findings to TSS. In addition, he served as reporting secretary of two conference series sponsored by the Agency's sometime conduit, the Macy Foundation. These series each lasted over five year periods in the 1950s; one dealt with "Problems of Consciousness" and the other with "Neuropharmacology." Held once a year in the genteel surroundings of the Princeton Inn, the Macy Foundation conferences brought together TSS's (and the military's) leading contractors, as part of a group of roughly 25 with the multidisciplinary background that TSS officials so loved. The participants came from all over the social sciences and included such luminaries as Margaret Mead and Jean Piaget. The topics discussed usually mirrored TSS's interests at the time, and the conferences served as a spawning ground for ideas that allowed researchers to engage in some healthy cross-fertilization. Beyond the academic world, TSS looked to the pharmaceutical companies as another source on drugs and

for a continuing supply of new products to test. TSS's Ray Treichler handled the liaison function, and this secretive little man built up close relationships with many of the industry's key executives. He had a particular knack for convincing them he would not reveal their trade secrets. Sometimes claiming to be from the Army Chemical Corps and sometimes admitting his CIA connection, Treichler would ask for samples of drugs that were either highly poisonous, or, in the words of the onetime director of research of a large company, "caused hypertension, increased blood pressure, or led to other odd physiological activity."

Dealing with American drug companies posed no particular problems for TSS. Most cooperated in any way they could. But relations with Sandoz were more complicated. The giant Swiss firm had a monopoly on the Western world's production of LSD until 1953. Agency officials feared that Sandoz would somehow allow large quantities to reach the Russians. Since information on LSD's chemical structure and effects was publicly available from 1947 on, the Russians could have produced it any time they felt it worthwhile. Thus, the Agency's phobia about Sandoz seems rather irrational, but it unquestionably did exist.

On two occasions early in the Cold War, the entire CIA hierarchy went into a dither over reports that Sandoz might allow large amounts of LSD to reach Communist countries. In 1951 reports came in through military channels that the Russians had obtained some 50 million doses from Sandoz. Horrendous visions of what the Russians might do with such a stockpile circulated in the CIA, where officials did not find out the intelligence was false for several years. There was an even greater uproar in 1953 when more reports came in, again through military intelligence, that Sandoz wanted to sell the astounding quantity of 10 kilos (22 pounds) of LSD enough for about 100 million doses on the open market.

A top-level coordinating committee which included CIA and Pentagon representatives unanimously recommended that the Agency put up \$240,000 to buy it all. Allen Dulles gave his approval, and off went two CIA representatives to Switzerland, presumably with a black bag full of cash. They met with the president of Sandoz and other top executives. The Sandoz men stated that the company had never made anything approaching 10 kilos of LSD and that, in fact, since the discovery of the drug 10 years before, its total production had been only 40 grams (about 1 1/2 ounces). [6] The manufacturing process moved quite slowly at that time because Sandoz used real ergot, which could not be grown in large quantities. Nevertheless, Sandoz executives, being good Swiss businessmen, offered to supply the U.S. Government with 100 grams weekly for an indefinite period, if the Americans would pay a fair price. Twice the Sandoz president thanked the CIA men for being willing to take the nonexistent 10 kilos off the market. While he said the company now regretted it had ever discovered LSD in the first place, he promised that Sandoz would not let the drug fall into communist hands. The Sandoz president mentioned that various Americans had in the past made "covert and sideways" approaches to

Sandoz to find out about LSD, and he agreed to keep the U.S. Government informed of all future production and shipping of the drug. He also agreed to pass on any intelligence about Eastern European interest in LSD. The Sandoz executives asked only that their arrangement with the CIA be kept "in the very strictest confidence." All around the world, the CIA tried to stay on top of the LSD supply. Back home in Indianapolis, Eli Lilly & Company was even then working on a process to synthesize LSD. Agency officials felt uncomfortable having to rely on a foreign company for their supply, and in 1953 they asked Lilly executives to make them up a batch, which the company subsequently donated to the government. Then, in 1954, Lilly scored a major breakthrough when its researchers worked out a complicated 12- to 15-step process to manufacture first lysergic acid (the basic building block) and then LSD itself from chemicals available on the open market. Given a relatively sophisticated lab, a competent chemist could now make LSD without a supply of the hard-to-grow ergot fungus. Lilly officers confidentially informed the government of their triumph. They also held an unprecedented press conference to trumpet their synthesis of lysergic acid, but they did not publish for another five years their success with the closely related LSD.

TSS officials soon sent a memo to Allen Dulles, explaining that the Lilly discovery was important because the government henceforth could buy LSD in "tonnage quantities," which made it a potential chemical-warfare agent. The memo writer pointed out, however, that from the MKULTRA point of view, the discovery made no difference since TSS was working on ways to use the drug only in small-scale covert operations, and the Agency had no trouble getting the limited amounts it needed. But now the Army Chemical Corps and the Air Force could get their collective hands on enough LSD to turn on the world. Sharing the drug with the Army here, setting up research programs there, keeping track of it everywhere, the CIA generally presided over the LSD scene during the 1950s. To be sure, the military services played a part and funded their own research programs.[7] So did the National Institutes of Health, to a lesser extent. Yet both the military services and the NIH allowed themselves to be co-opted by the CIA as funding conduits and intelligence sources. The Food and Drug Administration also supplied the Agency with confidential information on drug testing. Of the Western world's two LSD manufacturers, one Eli Lilly gave its entire (small) supply to the CIA and the military. The other Sandoz informed Agency representatives every time it shipped the drug. If somehow the CIA missed anything with all these sources, the Agency still had its own network of scholar-spies, the most active of whom was Harold Abramson who kept it informed of all new developments in the LSD field. While the CIA may not have totally cornered the LSD market in the 1950s, it certainly had a good measure of control the very power it sought over human behavior. Sid Gottlieb and his colleagues at MKULTRA soaked up pools of information about LSD and other drugs from all outside sources, but they saved for themselves the

research they really cared about: operational testing. Trained in both science and espionage, they believed they could bridge the huge gap between experimenting in the laboratory and using drugs to outsmart the enemy. Therefore the leaders of MKULTRA initiated their own series of drug experiments that paralleled and drew information from the external research. As practical men of action, unlimited by restrictive academic standards, they did not feel the need to keep their tests in strict scientific sequence. They wanted results now not next year. If a drug showed promise, they felt no qualms about trying it out operationally before all the test results came in. As early as 1953, for instance, Sid Gottlieb went overseas with a supply of a hallucinogenic drug almost certainly LSD. With unknown results, he arranged for it to be slipped to a speaker at a political rally, presumably to see if it would make a fool of him. These were freewheeling days within the CIA then a young agency whose bureaucratic arteries had not started to harden. The leaders of MKULTRA had high hopes for LSD. It appeared to be an awesome substance, whose advent, like the ancient discovery of fire, would bring out primitive responses of fear and worship in people. Only a speck of LSD could take a strongwilled man and turn his most basic perceptions into willowy shadows. Time, space, right, wrong, order, and the notion of what was possible all took on new faces. LSD was a frightening weapon, and it took a swashbuckling boldness for the leaders of MKULTRA to prepare for operational testing the way they first did: by taking it themselves. They tripped at the office. They tripped at safehouses, and sometimes they traveled to Boston to trip under Bob Hyde's penetrating gaze. Always they observed, questioned, and analyzed each other. LSD seemed to remove inhibitions, and they thought they could use it to find out what went on in the mind underneath all the outside acts and pretensions. If they could get at the inner self, they reasoned, they could better manipulate a person or keep him from being manipulated.

The men from MKULTRA were trying LSD in the early 1950s when Stalin lived and Joe McCarthy raged. It was a foreboding time, even for those not professionally responsible for doomsday poisons. Not surprisingly, Sid Gottlieb and colleagues who tried LSD did not think of the drug as something that might enhance creativity or cause transcendental experiences. Those notions would not come along for years. By and large, there was thought to be only one prevailing and hardheaded version of reality, which was "normal," and everything else was "crazy." An LSD trip made people temporarily crazy, which meant potentially vulnerable to the CIA men (and mentally ill, to the doctors). The CIA experimenters did not trip for the experience itself, or to get high, or to sample new realities. They were testing a weapon; for their purposes, they might as well have been in a ballistics lab.

Despite this prevailing attitude in the Agency, at least one MKULTRA pioneer recalls that his first trip expanded his conception of reality: "I was shaky at first, but then I just experienced it and had a high. I

felt that everything was working right. I was like a locomotive going at top efficiency. Sure there was stress, but not in a debilitating way. It was like the stress of an engine pulling the longest train it's ever pulled." This CIA veteran describes seeing all the colors of the rainbow growing out of cracks in the sidewalk. He had always disliked cracks as signs of imperfection, but suddenly the cracks became natural stress lines that measured the vibrations of the universe. He saw people with blemished faces, which he had previously found slightly repulsive. "I had a change of values about faces," he says. "Hooked noses or crooked teeth would become beautiful for that person. Something had turned loose in me, and all I had done was shift my attitude. Reality hadn't changed, but I had. That was all the difference in the world between seeing something ugly and seeing truth and beauty."

At the end of this day of his first trip, the CIA man and his colleagues had an alcohol party to help come down. "I had a lump in my throat," he recalls wistfully. Although he had never done such a thing before, he wept in front of his coworkers. "I didn't want to leave it. I felt I would be going back to a place where I wouldn't be able to hold on to this kind of beauty. I felt very unhappy. The people who wrote the report on me said I had experienced depression, but they didn't understand why I felt so bad. They thought I had had a bad trip."

This CIA man says that others with his general personality tended to enjoy themselves on LSD, but that the stereotypical CIA operator (particularly the extreme counterintelligence type who mistrusts everyone and everything) usually had negative reactions. The drug simply exaggerated his paranoia. For these operators, the official notes, "dark evil things would begin to lurk around," and they would decide the experimenters were plotting against them.

The TSS team understood it would be next to impossible to allay the fears of this ever-vigilant, suspicious sort, although they might use LSD to disorient or generally confuse such a person. However, they toyed with the idea that LSD could be applied to better advantage on more trusting types. Could a clever foe "re educate" such a person with a skillful application of LSD? Speculating on this question, the CIA official states that while under the influence of the drug, "you tend to have a more global view of things. I found it awfully hard when stoned to maintain the notion: I am a U.S. citizen my country right or wrong.... You tend to have these good higher feelings. You are more open to the brotherhood-of-man idea and more susceptible to the seamy sides of your own society.... I think this is exactly what happened during the 1960s, but it didn't make people more communist. It just made them less inclined to identify with the U.S. They took a plague-on-both-yourhouses position."

As to whether his former colleagues in TSS had the same perception of the LSD experience, the man replies, "I think everybody understood that if you had a good trip, you had a kind of above-it-all look into reality. What we subsequently found was that when you came down,

you remembered the experience, but you didn't switch identities. You really didn't have that kind of feeling. You weren't as suspicious of people. You listened to them, but you also saw through them more easily and clearly. We decided that this wasn't the kind of thing that was going to make a guy into a turncoat to his own country. The more we worked with it, the less we became convinced this was what the communists were using for brainwashing."

The early LSD tests both outside and inside the Agency had gone well enough that the MKULTRA scientists moved forward to the next stage on the road to "field" use: They tried the drug out on people by surprise. This, after all, would be the way an operator would give or get the drug. First they decided to spring it on each other without warning. They agreed among themselves that a coworker might slip it to them at any time. (In what may be an apocryphal story, a TSS staff man says that one of his former colleagues always brought his own bottle of wine to office parties and carried it with him at all times.) Unwitting doses became an occupational hazard. MKULTRA men usually took these unplanned trips in stride, but occasionally they turned nasty. Two TSS veterans tell the story of a coworker who drank some LSD-laced coffee during his morning break. Within an hour, states one veteran, "he sort of knew he had it, but he couldn't pull himself together. Sometimes you take it, and you start the process of maintaining your composure. But this grabbed him before he was aware, and it got away from him." Filled with fear, the CIA man fled the building that then housed TSS, located on the edge of the Mall near Washington's great monuments. Having lost sight of him, his colleagues searched frantically, but he managed to escape. The hallucinating Agency man worked his way across one of the Potomac bridges and apparently cut his last links with rationality. "He reported afterwards that every automobile that came by was a terrible monster with fantastic eyes, out to get him personally," says the veteran. "Each time a car passed, he would huddle down against the parapet, terribly frightened. It was a real horror trip for him. I mean, it was hours of agony. It was like a dream that never stops with someone chasing you."

After about an hour and a half, the victim's coworkers found him on the Virginia side of the Potomac, crouched under a fountain, trembling. "It was awfully hard to persuade him that his friends were his friends at that point," recalls the colleague. "He was alone in the world, and everyone was hostile. He'd become a full-blown paranoid. If it had lasted for two weeks, we'd have plunked him in a mental hospital." Fortunately for him, the CIA man came down by the end of the day. This was not the first, last, or most tragic bad trip in the Agency's testing program.[8]

By late 1953, only six months after Allen Dulles had formally created MKULTRA, TSS officials were already well into the last stage of their research: systematic use of LSD on "outsiders" who had no idea they had received the drug. These victims simply felt their moorings slip away in the midst of an ordinary day, for no apparent reason,

and no one really knew how they would react. Sid Gottlieb was ready for the operational experiments. He considered LSD to be such a secret substance that he gave it a private code name ("serunim") by which he and his colleagues often referred to the drug, even behind the CIA's heavily guarded doors. In retrospect, it seems more than bizarre that CIA officials responsible for the nation's intelligence and alertness when the hot and cold wars against the communists were at their peak would be sneaking LSD into each other's coffee cups and thereby subjecting themselves to the unknown frontiers of experimental drugs. But these side trips did not seem to change the sense of reality of Gottlieb or of high CIA officials, who took LSD on several occasions. The drug did not transform Gottlieb out of the mind set of a master scientist-spy, a protégé of Richard Helms in the CIA's inner circle. He never stopped milking his goats at 5:30 every morning.

The CIA leaders' early achievements with LSD were impressive. They had not invented the drug, but they had gotten in on the American ground floor and done nearly everything else. They were years ahead of the scientific literature let alone the public and spies win by being ahead. They had monopolized the supply of LSD and dominated the research by creating much of it themselves. They had used money and other blandishments to build a network of scientists and doctors whose work they could direct and turn to their own use. All that remained between them and major espionage successes was the performance of the drug in the field.

That, however, turned out to be a considerable stumbling block. LSD had an incredibly powerful effect on people, but not in ways the CIA could predict or control.

Notes

The description of Robert Hyde's first trip came from interviews with Dr. Milton Greenblatt, Dr. J. Herbert DeShon, and a talk by Max Rinkel at the 2nd Macy Conference on Neuropharmacology, pp. 235-36, edited by Harold A. Abramson, 1955: Madison Printing Company. The descriptions of TSS and Sidney Gottlieb came from interviews with Ray Cline, John Stockwell, about 10 other ex-CIA officers, and other friends of Gottlieb.

Memos quoted on the early MKULTRA program include Memorandum from ADDP Helms to DCI Dulles, 4/3/53, Tab A, pp. 1-2 (quoted in Church Committee Report, Book I); APF A-1, April 13, 1953, Memorandum for Deputy Director (Administration, Subject: Project MKULTRA Extremely Sensitive Research and Development Program; #A/B,I,64/6, 6 February 1952, Memorandum for the Record, Subject: Contract with [deleted] #A/B,I,64/29, undated, Memorandum for Technical Services Staff, Subject: Alcohol Antagonists and Accelerators, Research and Development Project. The Gottlieb quote is from Hearing before the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Senate Committee on Human Resources, September 21, 1977, p. 206.

The background data on LSD came particularly from The Beyond Within: The LSD Story by Sidney Cohen (New York: Atheneum, 1972). Other sources included Origins of

Psychopharmacology: From CPZ to LSD by Anne E. Caldwell (Springfield, III.: Charles C. Thomas, 1970) and Document 352, "An OSI Study of the Strategic Medical Importance of LSD-25," 30 August 1955.

TSS's use of outside researchers came from interviews with four former TSSers. MKULTRA Subprojects 8, 10, 63, and 66 described Robert Hyde's work. Subprojects 7, 27, and 40 concerned Harold Abramson. Hodge's work was in subprojects 17 and 46. Carl Pfeiffer's Agency connection, along with Hyde's, Abramson's, and Isbell's, was laid out by Lyman B. Kirkpatrick, Memorandum for the Record, 1 December 1953, Subject: Conversation with Dr. Willis Gibbons of TSS re Olson Case (found at p. 1030, Kennedy Subcommittee 1975 Biomedical and Behavioral Research Hearings). Isbell's testing program was also described at those hearings, as it was in Document # 14, 24 July, 1953, Memo For: Liaison & Security Officer/TSS, Subject #71 An Account of the Chemical Division's Contacts in the National Institute of Health; Document #37, 14 July 1954, subject [deleted]; and Document # 41, 31 August, 1956, subject; trip to Lexington, Ky., 21-23 August 1956.

Isbell's program was further described in a "Report on ADAMHA Involvement in LSD Research," found at p. 993 of 1975 Kennedy subcommittee hearings. The firsthand account of the actual testing came from an interview with Edward M. Flowers, Washington, D.C.

The section on TSS's noncontract informants came from interviews with TSS sources, reading the proceedings of the Macy Conferences on "Problems of Consciousness" and "Neuropharmacology," and interviews with several participants including Sidney Cohen, Humphrey Osmond, and Hudson Hoagland.

The material on CIA's relations with Sandoz and Eli Lilly came from Document #24, 16 November, 1953, Subject: ARTICHOKE Conference; Document #268, 23 October, 1953, Subject: Meeting in Director's Office at 1100 hours on 23 October with Mr. Wisner and [deleted]; Document # 316, 6 January, 1954, Subject: Lysergic Acid Diethylamide (LSD25); and Document #338, 26 October 1954, Subject: Potential Large Scale Availability of LSD through newly discovered synthesis by [deleted]; interviews with Sandoz and Lilly former executives; interviews with TSS sources; and Sidney Gottlieb's testimony before Kennedy subcommittee, 1977, p. 203.

Henry Beecher's US government connections were detailed in his private papers, in a report on the Swiss-LSD death to the CIA at p. 396, Church Committee Report, Book I, and in interviews with two of his former associates.

The description of TSS's internal testing progression comes from interviews with former staff members. The short reference to Sid Gottlieb's arranging for LSD to be given a speaker at a political rally comes from Document #A/B, II, 26/8, 9 June 1954, Subject: MKULTRA. Henry Beecher's report to the CIA on the Swiss suicide is found at p. 396, Church Committee Report, Book I.

Footnotes

1. During the 1950s, Boston Psychopathic changed its name to Massachusetts Mental Health Center, the name it bears today.

2. Pronounced M-K-ULTRA. The MK digraph simply identified it as a TSS project. As for the ULTRA part, it may have had its etymological roots in the most closely guarded Anglo-American World War II intelligence secret, the ULTRA program, which handled the cracking of German military codes. While good espionage tradecraft called for cryptonyms to have no special meaning, wartime experiences were still very much on the minds of men like Allen Dulles.

3. By no means did TSS neglect other drugs. It looked at hundreds of others from cocaine to nicotine, with special emphasis on special-purpose substances. One 1952 memo talked about the urgent operational need for a chemical "producing general listlessness and lethargy." Another mentioned finding as TSS later did a potion to accelerate the effects of liquor, called an "alcohol extender."

4. As happened to Albert Hofmann the first time, Abramson once unknowingly ingested some LSD, probably by swallowing water from his spiked snail tank. He started to feel bad, but with his wife's help, he finally pinpointed the cause. According to brain and dolphin expert John Lilly, who heard the story from Mrs. Abramson, Harold was greatly relieved that his discomfort was not grave. "Oh, it's nothing serious," he said. "It's just an LSD psychosis. I'll just go to bed and sleep it off."

5. Army researchers, as usual running about five years behind the CIA, became interested in the sustained use of LSD as an interrogation device during 1961 field tests (called Operation THIRD CHANCE). The Army men tested the drug in Europe on nine foreigners and one American, a black soldier named James Thornwell, accused of stealing classified documents. While Thornwell was reacting to the drug under extremely stressful conditions, his captors threatened "to extend the state indefinitely, even to a permanent condition of insanity," according to an Army document. Thornwell is now suing the U.S. government for \$30 million.

In one of those twists that Washington insiders take for granted and outsiders do not quite believe, Terry Lenzner, a partner of the same law firm seeking this huge sum for Thornwell, is the lawyer for Sid Gottlieb, the man who oversaw the 77-day trips at Lexington and even more dangerous LSD testing.

6. A 1975 CIA document clears up the mystery of how the Agency's military sources could have made such a huge error in estimating Sandoz's LSD supply (and probably also explains the earlier inaccurate report that the Russians had bought 50,000,000 doses). What happened, according to the document, was that the U.S. military attach in Switzerland did not know the difference between a milligram (1/1,000 of a gram) and a kilogram (1,000 grams). This mix-up threw all his calculations off by a factor of 1,000,000.

7. Military security agencies supported the LSD work of such well-known researchers as Amedeo Marrazzi of the University of Minnesota and Missouri Institute of Psychiatry, Henry Beecher of Harvard and Massachusetts General Hospital, Charles Savage while he was at the

Naval Medical Research Institute, James Dille of the University of Washington, Gerald Klee of the University of Maryland Medical School, Neil Burch of Baylor University (who performed later experiments for the CIA), and Paul Hoch and James Cattell of the New York State Psychiatric Institute, whose forced injections of a mescaline derivative led to the 1953 death of New York tennis professional Harold Blauer. (Dr. Cattell later told Army investigators, "We didn't know whether it was dog piss or what it was we were giving him.")

8. TSS officials had long known that LSD could be quite dangerous. In 1952, Harvard Medical School's Henry Beecher who regularly gave the Agency information on his talks with European colleagues, reported that a Swiss doctor had suffered severe depression after taking the drug and had killed herself three weeks later.

Concerning the Case of Dr. Frank Olsen

In November 1953, Sid Gottlieb decided to test LSD on a group of scientists from the Army Chemical Corps' Special Operations Division (SOD) at Fort Detrick in Frederick, Maryland. Although the Clandestine Services hierarchy had twice put TSS under strict notice not to use LSD without permission from above, Gottlieb must have felt that trying the drug on SOD men was not so different from giving it to his colleagues at the office. After all, officials at TSS and SOD worked intimately together, and they shared one of the darkest secrets of the Cold War: that the U.S. government maintained the capability which it would use at timesto kill or incapacitate selected people with biological weapons. Only a handful of the highest CIA officials knew that TSS was paying SOD about \$200,000 a year in return for operational systems to infect foes with disease.

Gottlieb planned to drop the LSD on the SOD men in the splendid isolation of a three-day working retreat. Twice a year, the SOD and TSS men who collaborated on MKNAOMI, their joint program, held a planning session at a remote site where they could brainstorm without interruption. On November 18, 1953, they gathered at Deep Creek Lodge, a log building in the woods of Western Maryland. It had been built as a Boy Scout camp 25 years earlier. Surrounded by the water of a mountain lake on three sides, with the peaks of the Appalachian chain looking down over the thick forest, the lodge was isolated enough for even the most security conscious spy. Only an occasional hunter was likely to wander through after the summer months.

Dr. John Schwab, who had founded SOD in 1950, Lt. Colonel Vincent Ruwet, its current chief, and Dr. Frank Olson, its temporary head earlier that year, led the Detrick group. These germ warriors came under the cover of being wildlife writers and lecturers off on a busman's holiday. They carefully removed the Fort Detrick parking stickers from their cars before setting out. Sid Gottlieb brought three co-workers from the Agency, including his deputy Robert Lashbrook.

They met in the living room of the lodge, in front of a roaring blaze in the huge walk-in fireplace. Then they split off into smaller groups for specialized meetings. The survivors among those who attended these sessions

remain as tight-lipped as ever, willing to share a few details of the general atmosphere but none of the substance. However, from other sources at Fort Detrick and from government documents, the MKNAOMI research can be pieced together. It was this program that was discussed during the fateful retreat.

Under MKNAOMI, the SOD men developed a whole arsenal of toxic substances for CIA use. If Agency operators needed to kill someone in a few seconds with, say, a suicide pill, SOD provided super-deadly shellfish toxin.[1] On his ill-fated U-2 flight over the Soviet Union in 1960, Francis Gary Powers carried and chose not to use a drill bit coated with this poison concealed in a silver dollar. While perfect for someone anxious to die or kill instantly, shellfish toxin offered no time to escape and could be traced easily. More useful for assassination, CIA and SOD men decided, was botulinum. With an incubation period of 8 to 12 hours, it allowed the killer time to separate himself from the deed. Agency operators would later supply pills laced with this lethal food poison to its Mafia allies for inclusion in Fidel Castro's milkshake. If CIA officials wanted an assassination to look like a death from natural causes, they could choose from a long list of deadly diseases that normally occurred in particular countries. Thus in 1960, Clandestine Services chief Richard Bissell asked Sid Gottlieb to pick out an appropriate malady to kill the Congo's Patrice Lumumba. Gottlieb told the Senate investigators that he selected one that "was supposed to produce a disease that was . . . indigenous to that area [of West Africa] and that could be fatal." Gottlieb personally carried the bacteria to the Congo, but this murderous operation was scrubbed before Lumumba could be infected. (The Congolese leader was killed shortly thereafter under circumstances that still are not clear.) When CIA operators merely wanted to be rid of somebody temporarily, SOD stockpiled for them about a dozen diseases and toxins of varying strengths. At the relatively benign end of the SOD list stood Staph. enterotoxin, a mild form of food poisoning mild compared to botulinum. This Staph. infection almost never killed and simply incapacitated its victim for 3 to 6 hours. Under the skilled guidance of Sid Gottlieb's wartime predecessor, Stanley Lovell, OSS had used this very substance to prevent Nazi official Hjalmar Schacht from attending an economic conference during the war. More virulent in the SOD arsenal was Venezuelan equine encephalomyelitis virus. It usually immobilized a person for 2 to 5 days and kept him in a weakened state for several more weeks. If the Agency wanted to incapacitate someone for a period of months, SOD had two different kinds of brucellosis.[2]

A former senior official at Fort Detrick was kind enough to run me through all the germs and toxins SOD kept for the CIA, listing their advantages and disadvantages. Before doing so, he emphasized that SOD was also trying to work out ways to protect U.S. citizens and installations from attack with similar substances. "You can't have a serious defense," he says, "unless someone has thought about offense." He stated that Japan

made repeated biological attacks against China during World War II which was one reason for starting the American program.[3] He knows of no use since by the Soviet Union or any other power. According to the Detrick official, anyone contemplating use of a biological product had to consider many other factors besides toxicity and incubation period.

Can the germ be detected easily and countered with a vaccine? He notes that anthrax, a fatal disease (when inhaled) that SOD stored for CIA, has the advantage of symptoms that resemble pneumonia; similarly, Venezuelan equine encephalomyelitis can be mistaken for the grippe. While vaccines do exist for many of the stockpiled diseases, SOD was forever developing more virulent strains. "I don't know of any organism susceptible to a drug that can't be made more resistant," states the Detrick man.

Did the disease have a high degree of secondary spread? SOD preferred it not to, because these germ warfare men did not want to start epidemics that was the job of others at Fort Detrick.

Was the organism stable? How did humidity affect it? SOD considered these and many other factors.

To the CIA, perhaps the most important question was whether it could covertly deliver the germ to infect the right person. One branch of SOD specialized in building delivery systems, the most famous of which now is the dart gun fashioned out of a .45 pistol that ex-CIA Director William Colby displayed to the world at a 1975 Senate hearing. The Agency had long been after SOD to develop a "non-discernible microbioinoculator" which could give people deadly shots that, according to a CIA document, could not be "easily detected upon a detailed autopsy." SOD also rigged up aerosol sprays that could be fired by remote control, including a fluorescent starter that was activated by turning on the light, a cigarette lighter that sprayed when lit, and an engine head bolt that shot off as the engine heated. "If you're going to infect people, the most likely way is respiratory," notes the high Detrick official. "Everybody breathes, but you might not get them to eat."

Frank Olson specialized in the airborne delivery of disease. He had been working in the field ever since 1943, when he came to Fort Detrick as one of the original military officers in the U. S. biological warfare program. Before the end of the war, he developed a painful ulcer condition that led him to seek a medical discharge from the uniformed military, but he had stayed on as a civilian. He joined SOD when it started in 1950. Obviously good at what he did, Olson served for several months as acting chief of SOD in 1952-53 but asked to be relieved when the added stress caused his ulcer to flare up. He happily returned to his lesser post as a branch chief, where he had fewer administrative duties and could spend more time in the laboratory. A lover of practical jokes, Olson was very popular among his many friends. He was an outgoing man, but, like most of his generation, he kept his inner feelings to himself. His great passion was his family, and he spent most of his spare time playing

with his three kids and helping around the house. He had met his wife while they both studied at the University of Wisconsin.

Olson attended all the sessions and apparently did everything expected of him during the first two days at the lodge. After dinner on Thursday, November 19, 1953 the same day that a Washington Post editorial decried the use of dogs in chemical experiments Olson shared a drink of Cointreau with all but two of the men present. (One had a heart condition; the other, a reformed alcoholic, did not drink.) Unbeknownst to the SOD men, Sid Gottlieb had decided to spike the liqueur with LSD.[4]

"To me, everyone was pretty normal," says SOD's Benjamin Wilson. "No one was aware anything had happened until Gottlieb mentioned it. [20 minutes after the drink] Gottlieb asked if we had noticed anything wrong. Everyone was aware, once it was brought to their attention." They tried to continue their discussion, but once the drug took hold, the meeting deteriorated into laughter and boisterous conversation. Two of the SOD men apparently got into an all-night philosophical conversation that had nothing to do with biological warfare. Ruwet remembers it as "the most frightening experience I ever had or hope to have." Ben Wilson recalls that "Olson was psychotic. He couldn't understand what happened. He thought someone was playing tricks on him.... One of his favorite expressions was 'You guys are a bunch of thespians.'"

Olson and most of the others became increasingly uncomfortable and could not sleep.[5] When the group gathered in the morning, Olson was still agitated, obviously disturbed, as were several of his colleagues. The meeting had turned sour, and no one really wanted to do more business. They all straggled home during the day. Alice Olson remembers her husband coming in before dinner that evening: "He said nothing. He just sat there. Ordinarily when he came back from a trip, he'd tell me about the things he could what they had to eat, that sort of thing. During dinner, I said, 'It's a damned shame the adults in this family don't communicate anymore.' He said, 'Wait until the kids get to bed and I'll talk to you.'" Later that night, Frank Olson told his wife he had made "a terrible mistake," that his colleagues had laughed at him and humiliated him. Mrs. Olson assured him that the others were his friends, that they would not make fun of him. Still, Olson would not tell her any more. He kept his fears bottled up inside, and he shared nothing of his growing feeling that someone was out to get him. Alice Olson was accustomed to his keeping secrets. Although she realized he worked on biological warfare, they never talked about it. She had had only little glimpses of his profession. He complained about the painful shots he was always taking.[6] He almost never took a bath at home because he showered upon entering and leaving his office every day. When a Detrick employee died of anthrax (one of three fatalities in the base's 27-year history), Frank Olson told his wife the man had died of pneumonia.

Alice Olson had never even seen the building where her husband worked. Fort Detrick was built on the principle of concentric circles, with secrets concealed

inside secrets. To enter the inner regions where SOD operated, one needed not only the highest security clearance but a "need to know" authorization. Her husband was not about to break out of a career of government imposed secrecy to tell her about the TOP SECRET experiment that Sid Gottlieb had performed on him. The Olsons spent an uncommunicative weekend together. On Sunday they sat on the davenport in their living room, holding hands something they had not done for a long time. "It was a rotten November day," recalls Mrs. Olson. "The fog outside was so thick you could hardly see out the front door. Frank's depression was dreadful." Finally, she recalls, they packed up the three young children, and went off to the local theater. The film turned out to be Luther. "It was a very serious movie," remembers Mrs. Olson, "not a good one to see when you're depressed."

The following day, Olson appeared at 7:30 A.M. in the office of his boss, Lieutenant Colonel Ruwet. To Ruwet, Olson seemed "agitated." He told Ruwet he wanted either to quit or be fired. Taken aback, Ruwet reassured Olson that his conduct at the lodge had been "beyond reproach." Seemingly satisfied and relieved, Olson agreed to stay on and spent the rest of the day on routine SOD business. That evening, the Olsons spent their most lighthearted evening since before the retreat to Deep Creek Lodge, and they planned a farewell party for a colleague the following Saturday night.

Tuesday morning, Ruwet again arrived at his office to find a disturbed Frank Olson waiting for him. Olson said he felt "all mixed up" and questioned his own competence. He said that he should not have left the Army during the war because of his ulcer and that he lacked the ability to do his present work. After an hour, Ruwet decided Olson needed "psychiatric attention." Ruwet apparently felt that the CIA had caused Olson's problem in the first place, and instead of sending him to the base hospital, he called Gottlieb's deputy Robert Lashbrook to arrange for Olson to see a psychiatrist.

After a hurried conference, Lashbrook and Gottlieb decided to send Olson to Dr. Harold Abramson in New York. Abramson had no formal training in psychiatry and did not hold himself out to be a psychiatrist. He was an allergist and immunologist interested in treating the problems of the mind. Gottlieb chose him because he had a TOP SECRET CIA security clearance and because he had been working with LSD under Agency contract for several years. Gottlieb was obviously protecting his own bureaucratic position by not letting anyone outside TSS know what he had done. Having failed to observe the order to seek higher approval for LSD use, Gottlieb proceeded to violate another CIA regulation. It states, in effect, that whenever a potential flap arises that might embarrass the CIA or lead to a break in secrecy, those involved should immediately call the Office of Security. For health problems like Olson's, Security and the CIA medical office keep a long list of doctors (and psychiatrists) with TOP SECRET clearance who can provide treatment.

Gottlieb had other plans for Frank Olson, and off to

New York went the disturbed SOD biochemist in the company of Ruwet and Lashbrook. Olson alternately improved and sank deeper and deeper into his feelings of depression, inadequacy, guilt, and paranoia. He began to think that the CIA was putting a stimulant like Benzedrine in his coffee to keep him awake and that it was the Agency that was out to get him. That first day in New York, Abramson saw Olson at his office. Then at 10:30 in the evening, the allergist visited Olson in his hotel room, armed with a bottle of bourbon and a bottle of the sedative Nembutalan unusual combination for a doctor to give to someone with symptoms like Olson's.

Before Olson's appointment with Dr. Abramson the following day, he and Ruwet accompanied Lashbrook on a visit to a famous New York magician named John Mulholland, whom TSS had put under contract to prepare a manual that would apply "the magician's art to covert activities." An expert at pulling rabbits out of hats could easily find new and better ways to slip drugs into drinks, and Gottlieb signed up Mulholland to work on, among other things, "the delivery of various materials to unwitting subjects." Lashbrook thought that the magician might amuse Olson, but Olson became "highly suspicious." The group tactfully cut their visit short, and Lashbrook dropped Olson off at Abramson's office. After an hour's consultation with Abramson that afternoon the allergist gave Olson permission to return to Frederick the following day, Thanksgiving, to be with his family. Olson, Ruwet, and Lashbrook had plane reservations for Thursday morning, so that night, in a preholiday attempt to lift spirits, they all went to see the Rodgers and Hammerstein hit musical, Me and Juliet. Olson became upset during the first act and told Ruwet that he knew people were waiting outside the theater to arrest him. Olson and Ruwet left the show at intermission, and the two old friends walked back to the Statler Hotel, near Penn Station. Later, while Ruwet slept in the next bed, Olson crept out of the hotel and wandered the streets. Gripped by the delusion that he was following Ruwet's orders, he tore up all his paper money and threw his wallet down a chute. At 5:30 A.M., Ruwet and Lashbrook found him sitting in the Statler lobby with his hat and coat on.

They checked out of the hotel and caught the plane back to Washington. An SOD driver picked Olson and Ruwet up at National Airport and started to drive them back to Frederick. As they drove up Wisconsin Avenue, Olson had the driver pull into a Howard Johnson's parking lot. He told Ruwet that he was "ashamed" to see his family in his present state and that he feared he might become violent with his children. Ruwet suggested he go back to see Abramson in New York, and Olson agreed. Ruwet and Olson drove back to Lashbrook's apartment on New Hampshire Avenue off Dupont Circle, and Lashbrook summoned Sid Gottlieb from Thanksgiving dinner in Virginia. All agreed that Lashbrook would take Olson back to New York while Ruwet would go back to Frederick to explain the situation to Mrs. Olson and to see his own family. (Ruwet was Olson's friend, whereas Lashbrook was no more than a professional acquaintance. Olson's son Eric believes that

his father's mental state suffered when Ruwet left him in the hands of the CIA's Lashbrook, especially since Olson felt the CIA was "out to get him.") Olson and Lashbrook flew to LaGuardia airport and went to see Abramson at his Long Island office. Then the two men ate a joyless Thanksgiving dinner at a local restaurant. Friday morning Abramson drove them into Manhattan. Abramson, an allergist, finally realized that he had more on his hands with Olson than he could handle, and he recommended hospitalization. He wrote afterward that Olson "was in a psychotic state . . . with delusions of persecution." Olson agreed to enter Chestnut Lodge, a Rockville, Maryland sanitarium that had CIA-cleared psychiatrists on the staff. They could not get plane reservations until the next morning, so Olson and Lashbrook decided to spend one last night at the Statler. They took a room on the tenth floor. With his spirits revived, Olson dared to call his wife for the first time since he had left originally for New York. They had a pleasant talk, which left her feeling better.

In the early hours of the morning, Lashbrook woke up just in time to see Frank Olson crash through the drawn blinds and closed window on a dead run.

Within seconds, as a crowd gathered around Olson's shattered body on the street below, the cover-up started. Lashbrook called Gottlieb to tell him what had happened before he notified the police. Next, Lashbrook called Abramson, who, according to Lashbrook, "wanted to be kept out of the thing completely." Abramson soon called back and offered to assist. When the police arrived, Lashbrook told them he worked for the Defense Department. He said he had no idea why Olson killed himself, but he did know that the dead man had "suffered from ulcers." The detectives assigned to the case later reported that getting information out of Lashbrook was "like pulling teeth." They speculated to each other that the case could be a homicide with homosexual overtones, but they soon dropped their inquiries when Ruwet and Abramson verified Lashbrook's sketchy account and invoked high government connections.

Back in Washington, Sid Gottlieb finally felt compelled to tell the Office of Security about the Olson case. Director Allen Dulles personally ordered Inspector General Lyman Kirkpatrick to make a full investigation, but first, Agency officials tried to make sure that no outsider would tie Olson's death either to the CIA or LSD. Teams of Security officers were soon scurrying around New York and Washington, making sure the Agency had covered its tracks. One interviewed Lashbrook and then accompanied him to a meeting with Abramson. When Lashbrook and Abramson asked the security officer to leave them alone, he complied and then, in the best traditions of his office, listened in on the conversation covertly. From his report on their talk, it can safely be said that Lashbrook and Abramson conspired to make sure they told identical stories. Lashbrook dictated to Abramson, who made a recording of the symptoms that Olson was supposed to be suffering from and the problems that were bothering him. Lashbrook even stated that Mrs. Olson had suggested her husband see a psychiatrist months

before the LSD incident.[7] Lashbrook's comments appeared in three reports Abramson submitted to the CIA, but these reports were internally inconsistent. In one memo, Abramson wrote that Olson's "psychotic state . . . seemed to have been crystallized by [the LSD] experiment." In a later report, Abramson called the LSD dose "therapeutic" and said he believed "this dosage could hardly have had any significant role in the course of events that followed.[8]

The CIA officially but secretly took the position that the LSD had "triggered" Olson's suicide. Agency officials worked industriously behind the scenes to make sure that Mrs. Olson received an adequate government pension two-thirds of her husband's base pay. Ruwet, who had threatened to expose the whole affair if Mrs. Olson did not get the pension, submitted a form saying Olson had died of a "classified illness." Gottlieb and Lashbrook kept trying to have it both ways in regard to giving Olson LSD, according to the CIA's General Counsel. They acknowledged LSD's triggering function in his death, but they also claimed it was "practically impossible" for the drug to have harmful aftereffects. The General Counsel called these two positions "completely inconsistent," and he wrote he was "not happy with what seems to me a very casual attitude on the part of TSS representatives to the way this experiment was conducted and to their remarks that this is just one of the risks running with scientific investigation."

As part of his investigation, Inspector General Kirkpatrick sequestered Gottlieb's LSD files, which Kirkpatrick remembers did not make Gottlieb at all happy. "I brought out his stutter," says Kirkpatrick with a wry smile. "He was quite concerned about his future." Kirkpatrick eventually recommended that some form of reprimand be given to Gottlieb, TSS chief Willis Gibbons, and TSS deputy chief James "Trapper" Drum, who had waited 20 days after Olson's death to admit that Gottlieb had cleared the experiment with him. Others opposed Kirkpatrick's recommendation. Admiral Luis deFlores, the Agency's Research Chairman, sent a personal memo to Allen Dulles saying reprimands would be an "injustice" and would hinder "the spirit of initiative and enthusiasm so necessary in our work." The Director's office went along, and Kirkpatrick began the tortuous process of preparing letters for Dulles' signature that would say Gottlieb, Gibbons, and Drum had done something wrong, but nothing too wrong. Kirkpatrick went through six drafts of the Gottlieb letter alone before he came up with acceptable wording. He started out by saying TSS officials had exercised "exceedingly bad judgment." That was too harsh for high Agency officials, so Kirkpatrick tried "very poor judgment." Still too hard. He settled for "poor judgment." The TSS officials were told that they should not consider the letters to be reprimands and that no record of the letters would be put in their personnel files where they could conceivably harm future careers. The Olson family up in Frederick did not get off so easily. Ruwet told them Olson had jumped or fallen out of the window in New York, but he mentioned not a word about the LSD, whose effects Ruwet himself believed had led to

Olson's death. Ever the good soldier, Ruwet could not bring himself to talk about the classified experiment even to ease Alice Olson's sorrow. Mrs. Olson did not want to accept the idea that her husband had willfully committed suicide. "It was very important to me almost the core of my life that my children not feel their father had walked out on them," recalls Mrs. Olson. For the next 22 years, Alice Olson had no harder evidence than her own belief that her husband did not desert her and the family. Then in June 1975, the Rockefeller Commission studying illegal CIA domestic operations reported that a man fitting Frank Olson's description had leaped from a New York hotel window after the CIA had given him LSD without his knowledge. The Olson family read about the incident in the Washington Post. Daughter Lisa Olson Hayward and her husband went to see Ruwet, who had retired from the Army and settled in Frederick. In an emotional meeting, Ruwet confirmed that Olson was the man and said he could not tell the family earlier because he did not have permission. Ruwet tried to discourage them from going public or seeking compensation from the government, but the Olson family did both. [9] On national television, Alice Olson and each of her grown children took turns reading from a prepared family statement:

We feel our family has been violated by the CIA in two ways," it said. "First, Frank Olson was experimented upon illegally and negligently. Second, the true nature of his death was concealed for twenty-two years.... In telling our story, we are concerned that neither the personal pain this family has experienced nor the moral and political outrage we feel be slighted. Only in this way can Frank Olson's death become part of American memory and serve the purpose of political and ethical reform so urgently needed in our society.

The statement went on to compare the Olsons with families in the Third World "whose hopes for a better life were destroyed by CIA intervention." Although Eric Olson read those words in behalf of the whole family, they reflected more the politics of the children than the feelings of their mother, Alice Olson. An incredibly strong woman who seems to have made her peace with the world, Mrs. Olson went back to college after her husband's death, got a degree, and held the family together while she taught school. She has no malice in her heart toward Vin Ruwet, her friend who withheld that vital piece of information from her all those years. He comforted her and gave support during the most difficult of times, and she deeply appreciates that. Mrs. Olson defends Ruwet by saying he was in "a bad position," but then she stops in mid-sentence and says, "If I had only been given some indication that it was the pressure of work.... If only I had had something I could have told the kids. I don't know how [Ruwet] could have done it either. It was a terrible thing for a man who loved him." "I'm not vindictive toward Vin [Ruwet]," reflects Mrs. Olson. "Gottlieb is a different question. He was despicable." She tells how Gottlieb and Lashbrook both attended Olson's funeral in Frederick and contributed to a memorial fund. A week or two later, the two men asked

to visit her. She knew they did not work at Detrick, but she did not really understand where they came from or their role. "I didn't want to see them," she notes. "Vin told me it would make them feel better. I didn't want an ounce of flesh from them. I didn't think it was necessary, but, okay, I agreed. In retrospect, it was so bizarre, it makes me sick . . . I was a sucker for them." Gottlieb and Lashbrook apparently never returned to the biological warfare offices at SOD. Little else changed, however. Ray Treichler and Henry Bortner took over CIA's liaison with SOD. SOD continued to manufacture and stockpile bacteriological agents for the CIA until 1969, when President Richard Nixon renounced the use of biological warfare tactics.

And presumably, someone replaced Frank Olson.

Notes

The description of the CIA's relationship with SOD at Fort Detrick comes from interviews with several ex-Fort Detrick employees; Church Committee hearings on "Unauthorized Storage of Toxic Agents, Volume 1; Church Committee "Summary Report on CIA Investigation of MKNAOMI" found in Report, Book I, pp. 360-63; and/ Kennedy subcommittee hearings on Biological Testing Involving Human Subjects by the Department of Defense, 1977. The details of Sid Gottlieb's involvement in the plot to kill Patrice Lumumba are found in the Church Committee's Interim Report on "Alleged Assassination Plots Involving Foreign Leaders," pp. 20-21. The Church committee allowed Gottlieb to be listed under the pseudonym Victor Scheider, but several sources confirm Gottlieb's true identity, as does the biographic data on him submitted to the Kennedy subcommittee by the CIA, which puts him in the same job attributed to "Scheider" at the same time. The plot to give botulinum to Fidel Castro is outlined in the Assassination report, pp. 79-83. The incident with the Iraqi colonel is on p. 181 of the same report.

The several inches of CIA documents on the Olson case were released by the Olson family in 1976 and can be found in the printed volume of the 1975 Kennedy subcommittee hearings on Biomedical and Behavioral Research, pp. 1005-1132. They form the base of much of the narrative, along with interviews with Alice Olson, Eric Olson, Benjamin Wilson, and several other ex-SOD men (who added next to nothing). Information also was gleaned from Vincent Ruwet's testimony before the Kennedy subcommittee in 1975, pp. 138-45 and the Church committee's summary of the affair, Book I, pp. 394-403. The quote on Harold Abramson's intention to give his patients unwitting doses of LSD is found in MKULTRA subproject 7, June 8, 1953, letter to Dr. [deleted]. Magician John Mulholland's work for the Agency is described in MKULTRA subprojects 19 and 34.

Footnotes

1. Toxins are chemical substances, not living organisms, derived from biological agents. While they can make people sick or dead, they cannot reproduce themselves like bacteria. Because of their biological origin, toxins came under the responsibility of Fort Detrick rather than Edgewood Arsenal, the facility which

handled the chemical side of America's chemical and biological warfare (CBW) programs.

2. Brucellosis may well have been the disease that Gottlieb selected in the spring of 1960 when the Clandestine Services' Health Alteration Committee approved an operation to disable an Iraqi colonel, said to be "promoting Soviet-bloc political interests" for at least three months. Gottlieb told the Church committee that he had a monogrammed handkerchief treated with the incapacitating agent, and then mailed it to the colonel. CIA officials told the committee that the colonel was shot by a firing squad which the Agency had nothing to do with before the handkerchief arrived.

3. For some reason, the U.S. government has made it a point not to release information about Japanese use of biological warfare. The senior Detrick source says, "We knew they sprayed Manchuria. We had the results of how they produced and disseminated [the biological agents, including anthrax].... I read the autopsy reports myself. We had people who went over to Japan after the war."

4. Gottlieb stated just after Olson's death, at a time when he was trying to minimize his own culpability, that he had talked to the SOD men about LSD and that they had agreed in general terms to the desirability of unwitting testing. Two of the SOD group in interviews and a third in congressional testimony flatly deny the Gottlieb version. Gottlieb and the SOD men all agree Gottlieb gave no advance warning that he was giving them a drug in their liqueur.

5. For the very reason that most trips last about eight hours no matter what time a subject takes the drug, virtually all experimenters, including TSS's own contractors, give LSD in the morning to avoid the discomfort of sleepless nights.

6. To enter the SOD building, in addition to needing an incredibly hard-to-get security clearance, one had to have an up-to-date shot card with anywhere from 10 to 20 immunizations listed. The process was so painful and time consuming that at one point in the 1960s the general who headed the whole Army Chemical Corps decided against inspecting SOD and getting an on-the-spot briefing. When asked about this incident, an SOD veteran who had earlier resigned said, "That's the way we kept them out. Those [military] types didn't need to know. Most of the security violations came from the top level.... He could have gone in without shots if he had insisted. The safety director would have protested, but he could have."

7. Mrs. Olson says that this is an outright lie.

8. Nonpsychiatrist Abramson who allowed chemist Lashbrook to tell him about his patient's complexes clearly had a strange idea what was "therapeutic" or psychotherapeutic, for that matter. In Abramson's 1953 proposal to the CIA for \$85,000 to study LSD, he wrote that over the next year he "hoped" to give hospital patients "who are essentially normal from a psychiatric point of view . . . unwitting doses of the drug for psychotherapeutic purposes." His treatment brings to mind the William Burroughs character in Naked Lunch who states; "Now, boys, you won't see this operation performed very often, and there's a reason for that . . .

you see, it has absolutely no medical value."

9. President Gerald Ford later personally apologized to the Olson family, and Congress passed a bill in 1976 to pay \$750,000 in compensation to Mrs. Olson and her three children. The family voluntarily abandoned the suit.

Them Unwitting: The Safehouses

Frank Olson's death could have been a major setback for the Agency's LSD testing, but the program, like Sid Gottlieb's career, emerged essentially unscathed. High CIA officials did call a temporary halt to all experiments while they investigated the Olson case and re-examined the general policy. They cabled the two field stations that had supplies of the drug (Manila and Atsugi, Japan) not to use it for the time being, and they even took away Sid Gottlieb's own private supply and had it locked up in his boss' safe, to which no one else had the combination. In the end, however, Allen Dulles accepted the view Richard Helms put forth that the only "operationally realistic" way to test drugs was to try them on unwitting people. Helms noted that experiments which gave advance warning would be "pro forma at best and result in a false sense of accomplishment and readiness." For Allen Dulles and his top aides, the possible importance of LSD clearly outweighed the risks and ethical problem of slipping the drug to involuntary subjects. They gave Gottlieb back his LSD.

Once the CIA's top echelon had made its decision to continue unwitting testing, there remained, in Richard Helms' words, "only then the question of how best to do it." The Agency's role in the Olson affair had come too perilously close to leaking out for the comfort of the security-minded, so TSS officials simply had to work out a testing system with better cover. That meant finding subjects who could not be so easily traced back to the Agency.

Well before Olson's death, Gottlieb and the MKULTRA crew had started pondering how best to do unwitting testing. They considered using an American police force to test drugs on prisoners, informants, and suspects, but they knew that some local politicians would inevitably find out. In the Agency view, such people could not be trusted to keep sensitive secrets. TSS officials thought about trying Federal prisons or hospitals, but, when sounded out, the Bureau of Prisons refused to go along with true unwitting testing (as opposed to the voluntary, if coercive, form practiced on drug addicts in Kentucky). They contemplated moving the program overseas, where they and the ARTICHOKE teams were already performing operational experiments, but they decided if they tested on the scale they thought was necessary, so many foreigners would have to know that it would pose an unacceptable security risk.

Sid Gottlieb is remembered as the brainstorming genius of the MKULTRA group and the one with a real talent for showing others, without hurting their feelings, why their schemes would not work. States an ex-colleague who admires him greatly, "In the final analysis, Sid was like a good soldier if the job had to be done, he did it. Once the decision was made, he found

the most effective way."

In this case, Gottlieb came up with the solution after reading through old OSS files on Stanley Lovell's search for a truth drug. Gottlieb noted that Lovell had used George White, a prewar employee of the Federal Bureau of Narcotics, to test concentrated marijuana. Besides trying the drug out on Manhattan Project volunteers and unknowing suspected Communists, White had slipped some to August Del Gracio, the Lucky Luciano lieutenant. White had called the experiment a great success. If it had not been if Del Gracio had somehow caught on to the drugging Gottlieb realized that the gangster would never have gone to the police or the press. His survival as a criminal required he remain quiet about even the worst indignities heaped upon him by government agents.

To Gottlieb, underworld types looked like ideal test subjects. Nevertheless, according to one TSS source, "We were not about to fool around with the Mafia." Instead, this source says they chose "the borderline underworld" prostitutes, drug addicts, and other small-timers who would be powerless to seek any sort of revenge if they ever found out what the CIA had done to them. In addition to their being unlikely whistle-blowers, such people lived in a world where an unwitting dose of some drug usually knockout drops was an occupational hazard anyway. They would therefore be better equipped to deal with and recover from a surprise LSD trip than the population as a whole. Or so TSS officials rationalized. "They could at least say to themselves, 'Here I go again. I've been slipped a mickey,'" says a TSS veteran. Furthermore, this veteran remembers, his former colleagues reasoned that if they had to violate the civil rights of anyone, they might as well choose a group of marginal people.

George White himself had left OSS after the war and returned to the Narcotics Bureau. In 1952 he was working in the New York office. As a high-ranking narcotics agent, White had a perfect excuse to be around drugs and people who used them. He had proved during the war that he had a talent for clandestine work, and he certainly had no qualms when it came to unwitting testing. With his job, he had access to all the possible subjects the Agency would need, and if he could use LSD or any other drug to find out more about drug trafficking, so much the better. From a security viewpoint, CIA officials could easily deny any connection to anything White did, and he clearly was not the crybaby type. For Sid Gottlieb, George White was clearly the one. The MKULTRA chief decided to contact White directly to see if he might be interested in picking up with the CIA where he had left off with OSS.

Always careful to observe bureaucratic protocol, Gottlieb first approached Harry Anslinger, the longtime head of the Federal Bureau of Narcotics, and got permission to use White on a part-time basis. Then Gottlieb traveled to New York and made his pitch to the narcotics agent, who stood 5'7", weighed over 200 pounds, shaved his head, and looked something like an extremely menacing bowling ball. After an early-morning meeting, White scrawled in his sweat-stained, leather-bound diary

for that day, June 9, 1952: "Gottlieb proposed I be a CIA consultantI agree." By writing down such a thing and using Gottlieb's true name,[1] White had broken CIA security regulations even before he started work. But then, White was never known as a man who followed rules. Despite the high priority that TSS put on drug testing, White's security approval did not come through until almost a year later. "It was only last month that I got cleared," the outspoken narcotics agent wrote to a friend in 1953. "I then learned that a couple of crewcut, pipe-smoking punks had either known meor heard of meduring OSS days and had decided I was 'too rough' for their league and promptly blackballed me. It was only when my sponsors discovered the root of the trouble they were able to bypass the blockade. After all, fellas, I didn't go to Princeton."

People either loved or hated George White, and he had made some powerful enemies, including New York Governor Thomas Dewey and J. Edgar Hoover. Dewey would later help block White from becoming the head of the Narcotics Bureau in New York City, a job White sorely wanted. For some forgotten reason, Hoover had managed to stop White from being hired by the CIA in the Agency's early days, at a time when he would have preferred to leave narcotics work altogether. These were two of the biggest disappointments of his life. White's previous exclusion from the CIA may explain why he jumped so eagerly at Gottlieb's offer and why at the same time he privately heaped contempt on those who worked for the Agency. A remarkably heavy drinker, who would sometimes finish off a bottle of gin in one sitting, White often mocked the CIA crowd over cocktails. "He thought they were a joke," recalls one longtime crony. "They were too complicated, and they had other people do their heavy stuff." Unlike his CIA counterparts, White loved the glare of publicity. A man who gloried in talking about himself and cultivating a hard-nosed image, White knew how to milk a drug bust for all it was wortha skill that grew out of early years spent as a newspaper reporter in San Francisco and Los Angeles. In search of a more financially secure profession, he had joined the Narcotics Bureau in 1934, but he continued to pal around with journalists, particularly those who wrote favorably about him. Not only did he come across in the press as a cop hero, but he helped to shape the picture of future Kojaks by serving as a consultant to one of the early-television detective series. To start a raid, he would dramatically tip his hat to signal his agentsand to let the photographers know that the time had come to snap his picture. "He was sort of vainglorious," says another good friend, "the kind of guy who if he did something, didn't mind having the world know about it." [2]

The scientists from TSS, with their Ph.D.s and lack of street experience, could not help admiring White for his swashbuckling image. Unlike the men from MKULTRA, who, for all their pretensions, had never worked as real-live spies, White had put his life on the line for OSS overseas and had supposedly killed a Japanese agent with his bare hands. The face of one ex-TSS man lit up, like a little boy's on Christmas morning, as he told of racing

around New York in George White's car and parking illegally with no fear of the law. "We were Ivy League, white, middle-class," notes another former TSSer. "We were naive, totally naive about this, and he felt pretty expert. He knew the whores, the pimps, the people who brought in the drugs. He'd purportedly been in a number of shootouts where he'd captured millions of dollars worth of heroin.... He was a pretty wild man. I know I was afraid of him. You couldn't control this guy . . . I had a little trouble telling who was controlling who in those days."

White lived with extreme personal contradictions. As could be expected of a narcotics agent, he violently opposed drugs. Yet he died largely because his beloved alcohol had destroyed his liver. He had tried everything else, from marijuana to LSD, and wrote an acquaintance, "I did feel at times I was having a 'mind-expanding' experience but this vanished like a dream immediately after the session." He was a law-enforcement official who regularly violated the law. Indeed, the CIA turned to him because of his willingness to use the power of his office to ride roughshod over the rights of others in the name of "national security," when he tested LSD for the Agency, in the name of stamping out drug abuse, for the Narcotics Bureau. As yet another close associate summed up White's attitude toward his job, "He really believed the ends justified the means."

George White's "pragmatic" approach meshed perfectly with Sid Gottlieb's needs for drug testing. In May 1953 the two men, who wound up going folk dancing together several times, formally joined forces. In CIA jargon, White became MKULTRA subproject #3. Under this arrangement, White rented two adjacent Greenwich Village apartments, posing as the sometime artist and seaman "Morgan Hall." White agreed to lure guinea pigs to the "safehouse" as the Agency men called the apartment, slip them drugs, and report the results to Gottlieb and the others in TSS. For its part, the CIA let the Narcotics Bureau use the place for undercover activities (and often for personal pleasure) whenever no Agency work was scheduled, and the CIA paid all the bills, including the cost of keeping a well-stocked liquor cabinet and a substantial bonus for White. Gottlieb personally handed over the first \$4,000 in cash, to cover the initial costs of furnishing the safehouse in the lavish style that White felt befitted him.

Gottlieb did not limit his interest to drugs. He and other TSS officials wanted to try out surveillance equipment. CIA technicians quickly installed see-through mirrors and microphones through which eavesdroppers could film, photograph, and record the action. "Things go wrong with listening devices and two-way mirrors, so you build these things to find out what works and what doesn't," says a TSS source. "If you are going to entrap, you've got to give the guy pictures [flagrante delicto] and voice recordings. Once you learn how to do it so that the whole thing looks comfortable, cozy, and safe, then you can transport the technology overseas and use it." This TSS man notes that the Agency put to work in the bedrooms of Europe some of the techniques developed in the George

White safehouse operation.

In the safehouse's first months, White tested LSD, several kinds of knockout drops, and that old OSS standby, essence of marijuana. He served up the drugs in food, drink, and cigarettes and then tried to worm information usually on narcotics matters from his "guests." Sometimes MKULTRA men came up from Washington to watch the action. A September 1953 entry in White's diary noted: "Lashbrook at 81 Bedford Street Owen Winkle and LSD surprise can wash." Sid Gottlieb's deputy, Robert Lashbrook, served as "project monitor" for the New York safehouse.[3]

White had only been running the safehouse six months when Olson died (in Lashbrook's company), and Agency officials suspended the operation for re-evaluation. They soon allowed him to restart it, and then Gottlieb had to order White to slow down again. A New York State commissioner had summoned the narcotics agent to explain his role in the deal that wound up with Governor Dewey pardoning Lucky Luciano after the war. The commissioner was asking questions that touched on White's use of marijuana on Del Gracio, and Gottlieb feared that word of the CIA's current testing might somehow leak out. This storm also soon passed, but then, in early 1955, the Narcotics Bureau transferred White to San Francisco to become chief agent there. Happy with White's performance, Gottlieb decided to let him take the entire safehouse operation with him to the Coast. White closed up the Greenwich Village apartments, leaving behind unreceipted "tips" for the landlord "to clear up any difficulties about the alterations and damages," as a CIA document put it.[4]

White soon rented a suitable "pad" (as he always called it) on Telegraph Hill, with a stunning view of San Francisco Bay, the Golden Gate Bridge, and Alcatraz. To supplement the furniture he brought from the New York safehouse, he went out and bought items that gave the place the air of the brothel it was to become: Toulouse-Lautrec posters, a picture of a French cancan dancer, and photos of manacled women in black stockings. "It was supposed to look rich," recalls a narcotics agent who regularly visited, "but it was furnished like crap." White hired a friend's company to install bugging equipment, and William Hawkins, a 25-year-old electronics whiz then studying at Berkley put in four DD-4 microphones disguised as electrical wall outlets and hooked them up to two F-301 tape recorders, which agents monitored in an adjacent "listening post." Hawkins remembers that White "kept a pitcher of martinis in the refrigerator, and he'd watch me for a while as I installed a microphone and then slip off." For his own personal "observation post," White had a portable toilet set up behind a two-way mirror, where he could watch the proceedings, usually with drink in hand.

The San Francisco safehouse specialized in prostitutes. "But this was before The Hite Report and before any hooker had written a book," recalls a TSS man, "so first we had to go out and learn about their world. In the beginning, we didn't know what a john was or what a pimp did." Sid Gottlieb decided to send his top staff

psychologist, John Gittinger, to San Francisco to probe the demimonde.

George White supplied the prostitutes for the study, although White, in turn, delegated much of the pimping function to one of his assistants, Ira "Ike" Feldman. A muscular but very short man, whom even the 5'7" White towered over, Feldman tried even harder than his boss to act tough. Dressed in suede shoes, a suit with flared trousers, a hat with a turned-up brim, and a huge zircon ring that was supposed to look like a diamond, Feldman first came to San Francisco on an undercover assignment posing as an East Coast mobster looking to make a big heroin buy. Using a drug-addicted prostitute name Janet Jones, whose common-law husband states that Feldman paid her off with heroin, the undercover man lured a number of suspected drug dealers to the "pad" and helped White make arrests.

As the chief Federal narcotics agent in San Francisco, White was in a position to reward or punish a prostitute. He set up a system whereby he and Feldman provided Gittinger with all the hookers the psychologist wanted. White paid off the women with a fixed number of "chits." For each chit, White owed one favor. "So the next time the girl was arrested with a john," says an MKULTRA veteran, "she would give the cop George White's phone number. The police all knew White and cooperated with him without asking questions. They would release the girl if he said so. White would keep good records of how many chits each person had and how many she used. No money was exchanged, but five chits were worth \$500 to \$1,000." Prostitutes were not the only beneficiaries of White's largess. The narcotics agent worked out a similar system to forgive the transgressions of small time drug pushers when the MKULTRA men wanted to talk to them about "the rules of their game," according to the source.

TSS officials wanted to find out everything they could about how to apply sex to spying, and the prostitute project became a general learning and then training ground for CIA carnal operations. After all, states one TSS official, "We did quite a study of prostitutes and their behavior.... At first nobody really knew how to use them. How do you train them? How do you work them? How do you take a woman who is willing to use her body to get money out of a guy to get things which are much more important, like state secrets. I don't care how beautiful she is educating the ordinary prostitute up to that level is not a simple task."

The TSS men continually tried to refine their knowledge. They realized that prostitutes often wheedled extra money out of a customer by suggesting some additional service as male orgasm neared. They wondered if this might not also be a good time to seek sensitive information. "But no," says the source, "we found the guy was focused solely on hormonal needs. He was not thinking of his career or anything else at that point." The TSS experts discovered that the postsexual, light-up-cigarette period was much better suited to their ulterior motives. Says the source:

Most men who go to prostitutes are prepared for the fact that [after the act] she's beginning to work to get

herself out of there, so she can get back on the street to make some more money. . . . To find a prostitute who is willing to stay is a hell of a shock to anyone used to prostitutes. It has a tremendous effect on the guy. It's a boost to his ego if she's telling him he was really neat, and she wants to stay for a few more hours.... Most of the time, he gets pretty vulnerable. What the hell's he going to talk about? Not the sex, so he starts talking about his business. It's at this time she can lead him gently. But you have to train prostitutes to do that. Their natural inclination is to do exactly the opposite. The men from MKULTRA learned a great deal about varying sexual preferences. One of them says:

We didn't know in those days about hidden sadism and all that sort of stuff. We learned a lot about human nature in the bedroom. We began to understand that when people wanted sex, it wasn't just what we had thought of you know, the missionary position.... We started to pick up knowledge that could be used in operations, but with a lot of it we never figured out any way to use it operationally. We just learned.... All these ideas did not come to us at once. But evolving over three or four years in which these studies were going on, things emerged which we tried. Our knowledge of prostitutes' behavior became pretty damn good. . . . This comes across now that somehow we were just playing around and we just found all these exotic ways to waste the taxpayers' money on satisfying our hidden urges. I'm not saying that watching prostitutes was not exciting or something like that. But what I am saying was there was a purpose to the whole business.[5]

In the best tradition of Mata Hari, the CIA did use sex as a clandestine weapon, although apparently not so frequently as the Russians. While many in the Agency believed that it simply did not work very well, others like CIA operators in Berlin during the mid-1960s felt prostitutes could be a prime source of intelligence. Agency men in that city used a network of hookers to good advantage or so they told visitors from headquarters. Yet, with its high proportion of Catholics and Mormons not to mention the Protestant ethic of many of its top leaders the Agency definitely had limits beyond which prudery took over. For instance, a TSS veteran says that a good number of case officers wanted no part of homosexual entrapment operations. And to go a step further, he recalls one senior KGB man who told too many sexual jokes about young boys. "It didn't take too long to recognize that he was more than a little fascinated by youths," says the source. "I took the trouble to point out he was probably too good, too well-trained, to be either entrapped or to give away secrets. But he would have been tempted toward a compromising position by a preteen. I mentioned this, and they said, 'As a psychological observer, you're probably quite right. But what the hell are we going to do about it? Where are we going to get a twelve-year-old boy?' " The source believes that if the Russian had had a taste for older men, U.S. intelligence might have mounted an operation, "but the idea of a twelve-year-old boy was just more than anybody could stomach."

As the TSS men learned more about the San Francisco hustlers, they ventured outside the safehouse to try out various clandestine-delivery gimmicks in public places like restaurants, bars, and beaches. They practiced ways to slip LSD to citizens of the demimonde while buying them a drink or lighting up a cigarette, and they then tried to observe the effects when the drug took hold. Because the MKULTRA scientists did not move smoothly among the very kinds of people they were testing, they occasionally lost an unwitting victim in a crowd thereby sending a stranger off alone with a head full of LSD. In a larger sense, all the test victims would become lost. As a matter of policy, Sid Gottlieb ordered that virtually no records be kept of the testing. In 1973, when Gottlieb retired from the Agency, he and Richard Helms agreed to destroy what they thought were the few existing documents on the program. Neither Gottlieb nor any other MKULTRA man has owned up to having given LSD to an unknowing subject, or even to observing such an experiment except of course in the case of Frank Olson. Olson's death left behind a paper trail outside of Gottlieb's control and that hence could not be denied. Otherwise, Gottlieb and his colleagues have put all the blame for actual testing on George White, who is not alive to defend himself. One reason the MKULTRA veterans have gone to such lengths to conceal their role is obvious: fear of lawsuits from victims claiming damaged health.

At the time of the experiments, the subjects' health did not cause undue concern. At the safehouse, where most of the testing took place, doctors were seldom present. Dr. James Hamilton, a Stanford Medical School psychiatrist and White's OSS colleague, visited the place from time to time, apparently for studies connected to unwitting drug experiments and deviant sexual practices. Yet neither Hamilton nor any other doctor provided much medical supervision. From his perch atop the toilet seat, George White could do no more than make surface observations of his drugged victims. Even an experienced doctor would have had difficulty handling White's role. In addition to LSD, which they knew could cause serious, if not fatal problems, TSS officials gave White even more exotic experimental drugs to test, drugs that other Agency contractors may or may not have already used on human subjects. "If we were scared enough of a drug not to try it out on ourselves, we sent it to San Francisco," recalls a TSS source. According to a 1963 report by CIA Inspector General John Earman, "In a number of instances, however, the test subject has become ill for hours or days, including hospitalization in at least one case, and [White] could only follow up by guarded inquiry after the test subject's return to normal life. Possible sickness and attendant economic loss are inherent contingent effects of the testing."

The Inspector General noted that the whole program could be compromised if an outside doctor made a "correct diagnosis of an illness." Thus, the MKULTRA team not only made some people sick but had a vested interest in keeping doctors from finding out what was really wrong. If that bothered the Inspector General, he did not report

his qualms, but he did say he feared "serious damage to the Agency" in the event of public exposure. The Inspector General was only somewhat reassured by the fact that George White "maintain[ed] close working relations with local police authorities which could be utilized to protect the activity in critical situations."

If TSS officials had been willing to stick with their original target group of marginal underworld types, they would have had little to fear from the police. After all, George White was the police. But increasingly they used the safehouse to test drugs, in the Inspector General's words, "on individuals of all social levels, high and low, native American and foreign." After all, they were looking for an operational payoff, and they knew people reacted differently to LSD according to everything from health and mood to personality structure. If TSS officials wanted to slip LSD to foreign leaders, as they contemplated doing to Fidel Castro, they would try to spring an unwitting dose on somebody as similar as possible. They used the safehouse for "dry runs" in the intermediate stage between the laboratory and actual operations.

For these dress rehearsals, George White and his staff procurer, Ike Feldman, enticed men to the apartment with prostitutes. An unsuspecting john would think he had bought a night of pleasure, go back to a strange apartment, and wind up zonked. A CIA document that survived Sid Gottlieb's shredding recorded this process. Its author, Gottlieb himself, could not break a lifelong habit of using nondescriptive language. For the MKULTRA chief, the whores were "certain individuals who covertly administer this material to other people in accordance with [White's] instructions." White normally paid the women \$100 in Agency funds for their night's work, and Gottlieb's prose reached new bureaucratic heights as he explained why the prostitutes did not sign for the money: "Due to the highly unorthodox nature of these activities and the considerable risk incurred by these individuals, it is impossible to require that they provide a receipt for these payments or that they indicate the precise manner in which the funds were spent." The CIA's auditors had to settle for canceled checks which White cashed himself and marked either "Stormy" or, just as appropriately, "Undercover Agent." The program was also referred to as "Operation Midnight Climax."

TSS officials found the San Francisco safehouse so successful that they opened a branch office, also under George White's auspices, across the Golden Gate on the beach in Marin County.[6] Unlike the downtown apartment, where an MKULTRA man says "you could bring people in for quickies after lunch," the suburban Marin County outlet proved useful for experiments that required relative isolation. There, TSS scientists tested such MKULTRA specialties as stink bombs, itching and sneezing powders, and diarrhea inducers. TSS's Ray Treichler, the Stanford chemist, sent these "harassment substances" out to California for testing by White, along with such delivery systems as a mechanical launcher that could throw a foul-smelling object 100 yards, glass ampules that could be stepped on in a crowd to release any of Treichler's

powders, a fine hypodermic needle to inject drugs through the cork in a wine bottle, and a drug-coated swizzle stick.

TSS men also planned to use the Marin County safehouse for an ill-fated experiment that began when staff psychologists David Rhodes and Walter Pasternak spent a week circulating in bars, inviting strangers to a party. They wanted to spray LSD from an aerosol can on their guests, but according to Rhodes' Senate testimony, "the weather defeated us." In the heat of the summer, they could not close the doors and windows long enough for the LSD to hang in the air and be inhaled. Sensing a botched operation, their MKULTRA colleague, John Gittinger (who brought the drug out from Washington) shut himself in the bathroom and let go with the spray. Still, Rhodes testified, Gittinger did not get high, and the CIA men apparently scrubbed the party.[7]

The MKULTRA crew continued unwitting testing until the summer of 1963 when the Agency's Inspector General stumbled across the safehouses during a regular inspection of TSS activities. This happened not long after Director John McCone had appointed John Earman to the Inspector General position.[8] Much to the displeasure of Sid Gottlieb and Richard Helms, Earman questioned the propriety of the safehouses, and he insisted that Director McCone be given a full briefing. Although President Kennedy had put McCone in charge of the Agency the year before, Helms the professional's professional had not bothered to tell his outsider boss about some of the CIA's most sensitive activities, including the safehouses and the CIA-Mafia assassination plots.[9] Faced with Earman's demands, Helms surely one of history's most clever bureaucrats volunteered to tell McCone himself about the safehouses (rather than have Earman present a negative view of the program). Sure enough, Helms told Earman afterward, McCone raised no objections to unwitting testing (as Helms described it). A determined man and a rather brave one, Earman countered with a full written report to McCone recommending that the safehouses be closed. The Inspector General cited the risks of exposure and pointed out that many people both inside and outside the Agency found "the concepts involved in manipulating human behavior . . . to be distasteful and unethical." McCone reacted by putting off a final decision but suspending unwitting testing in the meantime. Over the next year, Helms, who then headed the Clandestine Services, wrote at least three memos urging resumption. He cited "indications . . . of an apparent Soviet aggressiveness in the field of covertly administered chemicals which are, to say the least, inexplicable and disturbing," and he claimed the CIA's "positive operational capacity to use drugs is diminishing owing to a lack of realistic testing." [10] To Richard Helms, the importance of the program exceeded the risks and the ethical questions, although he did admit, "We have no answer to the moral issue." McCone simply did nothing for two years. The director's indecision had the effect of killing the program, nevertheless. TSS officials closed the San Francisco safehouse in 1965 and the New York one in 1966.

Years later in a personal letter to Sid Gottlieb, George White wrote an epitaph for his role with the CIA: "I was a very minor missionary, actually a heretic, but I toiled wholeheartedly in the vineyards because it was fun, fun, fun. Where else could a red-blooded American boy lie, kill, cheat, steal, rape, and pillage with the sanction and blessing of the All-Highest?"

After 10 years of unwitting testing, the men from MKULTRA apparently scored no major breakthroughs with LSD or other drugs. They found no effective truth drug, recruitment pill, or aphrodisiac. LSD had not opened up the mind to CIA control. "We had thought at first that this was the secret that was going to unlock the universe," says a TSS veteran. "We found that human beings had resources far greater than imagined."

Yet despite the lack of precision and uncertainty, the CIA still made field use of LSD and other drugs that had worked their way through the MKULTRA testing progression. A 1957 report showed that TSS had already moved 6 drugs out of the experimental stage and into active use. Up to that time, CIA operators had utilized LSD and other psychochemicals against 33 targets in 6 different operations. Agency officials hoped in these cases either to discredit the subject by making him seem insane or to "create within the individual a mental and emotional situation which will release him from the restraint of self-control and induce him to reveal information willingly under adroit manipulation." The Agency has consistently refused to release details of these operations, and TSS sources who talk rather freely about other matters seem to develop amnesia when the subject of field use comes up. Nevertheless, it can be said that the CIA did establish a relationship with an unnamed foreign secret service to interrogate prisoners with LSD-like drugs. CIA operators participated directly in these interrogations, which continued at least until 1966. Often the Agency showed more concern for the safety of its operational targets abroad than it did for its unwitting victims in San Francisco, since some of the foreign subjects were given medical examinations before being slipped the drug.[11]

In these operations, CIA men sometimes brought in local doctors for reasons that had nothing to do with the welfare of the patient. Instead, the doctor's role was to certify the apparent insanity of a victim who had been unwittingly dosed with LSD or an even more durable psychochemical like BZ (which causes trips lasting a week or more and which tends to induce violent behavior). If a doctor were to prescribe hospitalization or other severe treatment, the effect on the subject could be devastating. He would suffer not only the experience itself, including possible confinement in a mental institution, but also social stigma. In most countries, even the suggestion of mental problems severely damages an individual's professional and personal standing (as Thomas Eagleton, the recipient of some shock therapy, can testify). "It's an old technique," says an MKULTRA veteran. "You neutralize someone by having their constituency doubt them." The Church committee confirms that the Agency used this technique at least several

times to assassinate a target's character.[12]
Still, the Clandestine Services did not frequently call on TSS for LSD or other drugs. Many operators had practical and ethical objections. In part to overcome such objections and also to find better ways to use chemical and biological substances in covert operations, Sid Gottlieb moved up in 1959 to become Assistant for Scientific Matters to the Clandestine Services chief. Gottlieb found that TSS had kept the MKULTRA programs so secret that many field people did not even know what techniques were available. He wrote that tight controls over field use in MKDELTA operations "may have generated a general defeatism among case officers," who feared they would not receive permission or that the procedure was not worth the effort. Gottlieb tried to correct these shortcomings by providing more information on the drug arsenal to senior operators and by streamlining the approval process. He had less luck in overcoming views that drugs do not work or are not reliable, and that their operational use leads to laziness and poor tradecraft.

If the MKULTRA program had ever found that LSD or any other drug really did turn a man into a puppet, Sid Gottlieb would have had no trouble surmounting all those biases. Instead, Gottlieb and his fellow searchers came frustratingly close but always fell short of finding a reliable control mechanism. LSD certainly penetrated to the innermost regions of the mind. It could spring loose a whole gamut of feelings, from terror to insight. But in the end, the human psyche proved so complex that even the most skilled manipulator could not anticipate all the variables. He could use LSD and other drugs to chip away at free will. He could score temporary victories, and he could alter moods, perceptions sometimes even beliefs. He had the power to cause great harm, but ultimately he could not conquer the human spirit.

Notes

The CIA's reaction to Frank Olson's death is described in numerous memos released by the Agency to the Olson family, which can be found at pp.1005-1132 of the Kennedy Subcommittee 1975 hearings on Biomedical and Behavioral Research. See particularly at p. 1077, 18 December 1953, Subject: The Suicide of Frank Olson and at p. 1027, 1 December 1953, Subject: Use of LSD.

Richard Helms' views on unwitting testing are found in Document #448, 17 December 1963, Subject: Testing of Psychochemicals and Related Materials and in a memorandum to the CIA Director, June 9, 1964, quoted from on page 402 of the Church Committee Report, Book I.

George White's diary and letters were donated by his widow to Foothills Junior College, Los Altos, California and are the source of a treasure chest of material on him, including his letter to a friend explaining his almost being "blackballed" from the CIA, the various diary entries cited, including references to folk-dancing with Gottlieb, the interview with Hal Lipset where he explains his philosophy on chasing criminals, and his letter to Sid Gottlieb dated November 21, (probably) 1972.

The New York and San Francisco safehouses run by

George White are the subjects of MKULTRA subprojects 3,14,16,42, and 149. White's tips to the landlord are described in 42-156, his liquor bills in 42-157, "dryruns" in 42-91. The New York safehouse run by Charles Siragusa is subproject 132. The "intermediate" tests are described in document 132-59.

Paul Avery, a San Francisco freelance writer associated with the Center for Investigative Reporting in Oakland, California interviewed William Hawkins and provided assistance on the details of the San Francisco safehouse and George White's background. Additional information on White came from interviews with his widow, several former colleagues in the Narcotics Bureau, and other knowledgeable sources in various San Francisco law-enforcement agencies. An ex-Narcotics Bureau official told of Dr. James Hamilton's study of unusual sexual practices and the description of his unwitting drug testing comes from MKULTRA subproject 2, which is his subproject.

Ray Treichler discussed some of his work with harassment substances in testimony before the Kennedy subcommittee on September 20, 1977, pp. 105-8. He delivered his testimony under the pseudonym "Philip Goldman."

"The Gang that Couldn't Spray Straight" article appeared in the September 20, 1977 Washington Post. Richard Helms' decision not to tell John McCone about the CIA's connection to the Mafia in assassination attempts against Castro is described in the Church Committee's Assassination report, pp. 102-3.

The 1957 Inspector General's Report on TSS, Document #417 and the 1963 inspection of MKULTRA, 14 August 1963, Document #59 provided considerable detail throughout the entire chapter. The Church Committee Report on MKULTRA in Book I, pp. 385-422 also provided considerable information.

Sid Gottlieb's job as Assistant to the Clandestine Services chief for Scientific Matters is described in Document #74 (operational series) 20 October 1959, Subject: Application of Imaginative Research on the Behavioral and Physical Sciences to [deleted] Problems" and in the 1963 Inspector General's report.

Interviews with ex-CIA Inspector General Lyman Kirkpatrick, another former Inspector General's staff employee, and several ex-TSS staffers contributed significantly to this chapter.

Helms' letter to the Warren Commission on "Soviet Brainwashing Techniques," dated 19 June 1964, was obtained from the National Archives.

The material on the CIA's operational use of LSD came from the Church Committee Report, Book I, pp. 399-403 and from an affidavit filed in the Federal Court case of John D. Marks v. Central Intelligence Agency, et. al., Civil Action No. 76-2073 by Eloise R. Page, Chief, Policy and Coordination Staff of the CIA's Directorate of Operations. In listing all the reasons why the Agency should not provide the operational documents, Ms. Page gave some information on what was in the documents. The passages on TSS's and the Medical Office's positions on the use of LSD came from a memo written by James

Angleton, Chief, Counterintelligence Staff on December 12, 1957 quoted in part at p. 401 of the Church Committee Report, Book I.

Footnotes

1. CIA operators and agents all had cover names by which they were supposed to be called even in classified documents. Gottlieb was "Sherman R. Grifford." George White became "Morgan Hall."
2. One case which put White in every newspaper in the country was his 1949 arrest of blues singer Billie Holliday on an opium charge. To prove she had been set up and was not then using drugs, the singer checked into a California sanitarium that had been recommended by a friend of a friend, Dr. James Hamilton. The jury then acquitted her. Hamilton's involvement is bizarre because he had worked with George White testing truth drugs for OSS, and the two men were good friends. White may have put his own role in perspective when he told a 1970 interviewer he "enjoyed" chasing criminals. "It was a game for me," he said. "I felt quite a bit of compassion for a number of the people that I found it necessary to put in jail, particularly when you'd see the things that would happen to their families. I'd give them a chance to stay out of jail and take care of their families by giving me information, perhaps, and they would stubbornly refuse to do so. They wouldn't be a rat, as they would put it."
3. Despite this indication from White's diary that Lashbrook came to the New York safehouse for an "LSD surprise" and despite his signature on papers authorizing the subproject, Lashbrook flatly denied all firsthand knowledge of George White's testing in 1977 Senate testimony. Subcommittee chairman Edward Kennedy did not press Lashbrook, nor did he refer the matter to the Justice Department for possible perjury charges.
4. This was just one of many expenditures that would drive CIA auditors wild while going over George White's accounts. Others included \$44.04 for a telescope, liquor bills over \$1,000 "with no record as to the necessity of its use," and \$31.75 to make an on-the-spot payment to a neighborhood lady whose car he hit. The reason stated for using government funds for the last expense: "It was important to maintain security and forestall an insurance investigation."
5. In 1984, George Orwell wrote about government-encouraged prostitution: "Mere debauchery did not matter very much, so long as it was furtive and joyless, and only involved the women of a submerged and despised class."
6. In 1961 MKULTRA officials started a third safehouse in New York, also under the Narcotics Bureau's supervision. This one was handled by Charles Siragusa who, like White, was a senior agent and OSS veteran.
7. Rhodes' testimony about this incident, which had been set up in advance with Senator Edward Kennedy's staff, brought on the inevitable "Gang That Couldn't Spray Straight" headline in the Washington Post. This approach turned the public perception of a deadly serious program into a kind of practical joke carried out badly by a bunch of bumbler.

8. Lyman Kirkpatrick, the longtime Inspector General who had then recently left the job to take a higher Agency post, had personally known of the safehouse operation since right after Olson's death and had never raised any noticeable objection. He now states he was "shocked" by the unwitting testing, but that he "didn't have the authority to follow up . . . I was trying to determine what the tolerable limits were of what I could do and still keep my job."

9. Trying to explain why he had specifically decided not to inform the CIA Director about the Agency's relationship with the mob, Helms stated to the Church committee, "Mr. McCone was relatively new to this organization, and I guess I must have thought to myself, well this is going to look peculiar to him . . . This was, you know not a very savory effort." Presumably, Helms had similar reasons for not telling McCone about the unwitting drug-testing in the safehouses.

10. Helms was a master of telling different people different stories to suit his purposes. At the precise time he was raising the Soviet menace to push McCone into letting the unwitting testing continue, he wrote the Warren Commission that not only did Soviet behavioral research lag five years behind the West's but that "there is no present evidence that the Soviets have any singular, new potent, drugs . . . to force a course of action on an individual."

11. TSS officials led by Sid Gottlieb, who were responsible for the operational use of LSD abroad, took the position that there was "no danger medically" in unwitting doses and that neither giving a medical exam or having a doctor present was necessary. The Agency's Medical Office disagreed, saying the drug was "medically dangerous." In 1957 Inspector General Lyman Kirkpatrick noted it would be "unrealistic" to give the Medical Office what amounted to veto power over covert operations by letting Agency doctors rule on the health hazard to subjects in the field.

12. While I was doing the research for this book, many people approached me claiming to be victims of CIA drugging plots. Although I listened carefully to all and realized that some might be authentic victims, I had no way of distinguishing between someone acting strangely and someone made to act strangely. Perhaps the most insidious aspect of this whole technique is that anyone blaming his aberrant behavior on a drug or on the CIA gets labeled a hopeless paranoid and his case is thrown into the crank file. There is no better cover than operating on the edge of madness.

One leftist professor in a Latin American university who had opposed the CIA says that he was working alone in his office one day in 1974 when a strange woman entered and jabbed his wrist with a pin stuck in a small round object. Almost immediately, he became irrational, broke glasses, and threw water in colleagues' faces. He says his students spotted an ambulance waiting for him out front. They spirited him out the back door and took him home, where he tripped (or had psychotic episodes) for more than a week. He calls the experience a mix of "heaven and hell," and he shudders at the thought that he

might have spent the time in a hospital "with nurses and straitjackets." Although he eventually returned to his post at the university, he states that it took him several years to recover the credibility he lost the day he "went crazy at the office." If the CIA was involved, it had neutralized a foe.

93

Mushrooms to Counterculture

The MKULTRA scientists reaped little but disaster, mischief, and disappointment from their efforts to use LSD as a miracle weapon against the minds of their opponents. Nevertheless, their insatiable need to try every possibility led them to test hundreds of other substances, including all the drugs that would later be called psychedelic. These drugs were known to have great potency. They were derived from natural botanical products, and the men from MKULTRA believed from the beginning that rare organic materials might somehow have the greatest effect on the human mind. The most amazing of the psychedelics came from odd corners of the natural world. Albert Hofmann created LSD largely out of ergot, a fungus that grows on rye; mescaline is nothing more than the synthetic essence of peyote cactus. Psilocybin, the drug that Timothy Leary preferred to LSD for his Harvard experiments, was synthesized from exotic Mexican mushrooms that occupy a special place in CIA history. When the MKULTRA team first embarked on its mind-control explorations, the "magic mushroom" was only a rumor or fable in the linear history of the Western world. On nothing more than the possibility that the legend was based on fact, the Agency's scientists tracked the mushroom to the most remote parts of Mexico and then spent lavishly to test and develop its mind-altering properties. The results, like the LSD legacy, were as startling as they were unintended.

Among the botanicals that mankind has always turned to for intoxicants and poisons, mushrooms stand out. There is something enchantingly odd about the damp little buttons that can thrill a gourmet or kill one, depending on the subtle differences among the countless varieties. These fungi have a long record in unorthodox warfare. Two thousand years before the CIA looked to unleash powerful mushrooms in covert operations, the Roman Empress Agrippina eliminated her husband Claudius with a dish of poisonous mushrooms. According to Roman history, Agrippina wanted the emperor dead so that her son Nero could take the throne. She planned to take advantage of Claudius' love for the delicious *Amanita caesarea* mushroom, but she had to choose carefully among its deadly look-alikes. The poison could not be "sudden and instantaneous in its operation, lest the desperate achievement should be discovered," wrote Gordon and Valentina Wasson in their monumental and definitive work, *Mushrooms, Russia and History*. The Empress settled on the lethal *Amanita phalloides*, a fungus the Wassons considered well suited to the crime: "The victim would not give away the game by abnormal indispositions at the meal, but when the seizure came he would be so severely stricken that thereafter he would no longer be in command of his own affairs." Agrippina knew her mushrooms, and

Nero became Emperor.

CIA mind-control specialists sought to emulate and surpass that kind of sophistication, as it might apply to any conceivable drug. Their fixation on the "magic mushroom" grew indirectly out of a meeting between drug experts and Morse Allen, head of the Agency's ARTICHOKE program, in October 1952. One expert told Allen about a shrub called piule, whose seeds had long been used as an intoxicant by Mexican Indians at religious ceremonies. Allen, who wanted to know about anything that distorted reality, immediately arranged for a young CIA scientist to take a Mexican field trip and gather samples of piule as well as other plants of "high narcotic and toxic value of interest to ARTICHOKE."

That young scientist arrived in Mexico City early in 1953. He could not advertise the true purpose of his trip because of ARTICHOKE's extreme secrecy, so he assumed cover as a researcher interested in finding native plants which were anesthetics. Fluent in Spanish and familiar with Mexico, he had no trouble moving around the country, meeting with leading experts on botanicals. Then he was off into the mountains south of the capital with his own field-testing equipment, gathering specimens and testing them crudely on the spot. By February, he had collected sacks full of material, including 10 pounds of piule. Before leaving Mexico to look for more samples around the Caribbean, the young scientist heard amazing tales about special mushrooms that grew only in the hot and rainy summer months. Such stories had circulated among Europeans in Mexico since Cortez had conquered the country early in the sixteenth century. Spanish friars had reported that the Aztecs used strange mushrooms in their religious ceremonies, which these converters of the heathens described as "demonic holy communions." Aztec priests called the special mushrooms teonanactl, "God's flesh." But Cortez's plunderers soon lost track of the rite, as did the traders and anthropologists who followed in their wake. Only the legend survived.

Back in Washington, the young scientist's samples went straight to the labs, and Agency officials scoured the historical record for accounts of the strange mushrooms. Morse Allen himself, though responsible in ARTICHOKE research for everything from the polygraph to hypnosis, took the trouble to go through the Indian lore. "Very early accounts of the ceremonies of some tribes of Mexican Indians show that mushrooms are used to produce hallucinations and to create intoxication in connection with religious festivals," he wrote. "In addition, this literature shows that witch doctors or 'divinators' used some types of mushrooms to produce confessions or to locate stolen objects or to predict the future." Here was a possible truth drug, Morse Allen reasoned. "Since it had been determined that no area of human knowledge is to be left unexplored in connection with the ARTICHOKE program, it was therefore regarded as essential that the peculiar qualities of the mushroom be explored...." Allen declared. "Full consideration," he concluded, should be given to sending an Agency man back to Mexico during the summer. The CIA had begun its quest for "God's flesh." Characteristically, Morse Allen was planning ahead in

case the CIA's searchers came up with a mushroom worth having in large quantities. He knew that the supply from the tropics varied by season, and, anyway, it would be impractical to go to Mexico for fungi each time an operational need popped up. So Allen decided to see if it were possible to grow the mushrooms at home, either outdoors or in hothouses. On June 24, 1953, he and an associate drove from Washington to Toughkenamon, Pennsylvania, in the heart of "the largest mushroom-growing area in the world." At a three-hour session with the captains of the mushroom industry, Allen explained the government's interest in poisonous and narcotic fungi. Allen reported that the meeting "was primarily designed to obtain a 'foothold' in the center of the mushroom-growing industry where, if requirements for mushroom growing were demanded, it would be done by professionals in the trade." The mushroom executives were quite reluctant to grow toxic products because they knew that any accidental publicity would scare their customers. In the end, however, their patriotism won out, and they agreed to grow any kind of fungus the government desired. Allen considered the trip a great success. As useful as this commitment might be, an element of chance remained as long as the CIA had to depend on the natural process. But if the Agency could find synthetic equivalents for the active ingredients, it could manufacture rather than grow its own supply. Toward this goal of bypassing nature, Morse Allen had little choice but to turn for help to the man who the following year would wrest most of the ARTICHOKE functions from his grasp: Sid Gottlieb. Gottlieb, himself a Ph.D. in chemistry, had scientists working for him who knew what to do on the level of test tubes and beakers. Allen ran ARTICHOKE out of the Office of Security, which was not equipped for work on the frontiers of science. Gottlieb and his colleagues moved quickly into the mysteries of the Mexican hallucinogens. They went to work on the chemical structures of the piule and other plants that Morse Allen's emissary brought back from his field trip, but they neglected to report their findings to the bureaucratically outflanked Allen. Gottlieb and the MKULTRA crew soon got caught up in the search for the magic mushroom. While TSS had its own limited laboratory facilities, it depended on secret contractors for most research and development. Working with an associate, a cadaverously thin chemistry Ph.D. named Henry Bortner, Gottlieb passed the tropical plants to a string of corporate and academic researchers. One of them, Dr. James Moore, a 29-yearold chemist at Parke, Davis & Company in Detroit, was destined to be the first man in the CIA camp to taste the magic mushroom. Moore's career was typical of the specialists in the CIA's vast network of private contractors. His path to the mushroom led through several jobs and offbeat assignments, always with Agency funds and direction behind him. A precise, meticulous man of scientific habits, Moore was hardly the sort one would expect to find chasing psychedelic drugs. Such pursuits began for him in March 1953, when he had returned to his lab at Parke, Davis after a year of postdoctoral research at the University of Basel. His

supervisor had called him in with an intriguing proposal: How would he like to work inside the company on a CIA contract? "Those were not particularly prosperous times, and the company was glad to get someone else to pay my salary [\$8,000 a year]," notes Moore 25 years later. "If I had thought I was participating in a scheme run by a small band of mad individuals, I would have demurred." He accepted the job.

The Agency contracted with Parke, Davis, as it did with numerous other drug companies, universities, and government agencies to develop behavioral products and poisons from botanicals. CIA-funded chemists extracted deadly substances like the arrow-poison curare from natural products, while others worked on ways to deliver these poisons most effectively, like the "nondiscernible microbioinoculator" (or dart gun) that the Army Chemical Corps invented. CIA-connected botanists collected and then chemists analyzed botanicals from all over the tropics: a leaf that killed cattle, several plants deadly to fish, another leaf that caused hair to fall out, sap that caused temporary blindness, and a host of other natural products that could alter moods, dull or stimulate nerves, or generally disorient people. Among the plants Moore investigated was Jamaica dogwood, a plant used by Caribbean natives to stun fish so they could be easily captured for food. This work resulted in the isolation of several new substances, one of which Moore named "lisetin," in honor of his daughter.

Moore had no trouble adjusting to the secrecy demanded by his CIA sponsors, having worked on the Manhattan Project as a graduate student. He dealt only with his own case officer, Henry Bortner, and two or three other CIA men in TSS. Once Moore completed his chemical work on a particular substance, he turned the results over to Bortner and apparently never learned of the follow-up. Moore worked in his own little isolated compartment, and he soon recognized that the Agency preferred contractors who did not ask questions about what was going on in the next box.

In 1955 Moore left private industry for academia, moving from Detroit to the relatively placid setting of the University of Delaware in Newark. The school made him an assistant professor, and he moved into a lab in the Georgian red-brick building that housed the chemistry department. Along with his family, Moore brought his CIA contract then worth \$16,000 a year, of which he received \$650 per month, with the rest going to pay research assistants and overhead. Although the Agency allowed a few top university officials to be briefed on his secret connection, Moore appeared to his colleagues and students to be a normal professor who had a healthy research grant from the Geschickter Fund for Medical Research in Washington.

In the world of natural products particularly mushrooms the CIA soon made Moore a full-service agent. With some help from his CIA friends, he made contact with the leading lights in mycology (the study of mushrooms), attended professional meetings, and arranged for others to send him samples. From the CIA's point of view, he could not have had better cover. As Sid Gottlieb wrote,

Moore "maintains the fiction that the botanical specimens he collects are for his own use since his field interest is natural-product chemistry." Under this pretext, Moore had a perfect excuse to make and purchase for the CIA chemicals that the Agency did not want traced. Over the years, Moore billed the Agency for hundreds of purchases, including 50 cents for an unidentified pamphlet, \$433.13 for a particular shipment of mescaline, \$1147.60 for a large quantity of mushrooms, and \$12,000 for a quarter-ton of fluothane, an inhalation anesthetic. He shipped his purchases on as Bortner directed.

Moore eventually became a kind of short-order cook for what CIA documents call "offensive CW, BW" weapons at "very low cost and in a few days' time . . ." If there were an operational need, Bortner had only to call in the order, and Moore would whip up a batch of a "reputed depilatory" or hallucinogens like DMT or the incredibly potent BZ. On one occasion in 1963, Moore prepared a small dose of a very lethal carbamate poison the same substance that OSS used two decades earlier to try to kill Adolf Hitler. Moore charged the Agency his regular consulting fee, \$100, for this service.

"Did I ever consider what would have happened if this stuff were given to unwitting people?" Moore asks, reflecting on his CIA days. "No. Particularly no. Had I been given that information, I think I would have been prepared to accept that. If I had been knee-jerk about testing on unwitting subjects, I wouldn't have been the type of person they would have used. There was nothing that I did that struck me as being so sinister and deadly.... It was all investigative."

James Moore was only one of many CIA specialists on the lookout for the magic mushroom. For three years after Morse Allen's man returned from Mexico with his tales of wonder, Moore and the others in the Agency's network pushed their lines of inquiry among contacts and travelers into Mexican villages so remote that Spanish had barely penetrated. Yet they found no magic mushrooms. Given their efforts, it was ironic that the man who beat them to "God's flesh" was neither a spy nor a scientist, but a banker. It was R. Gordon Wasson, vice-president of J. P. Morgan & Company, amateur mycologist, and co-author with his wife Valentina of *Mushrooms, Russia and History*. Nearly 30 years earlier, Wasson and his Russian-born wife had become fascinated by the different ways that societies deal with the mushroom, and they followed their lifelong obsession with these fungi, in all their glory, all over the globe.[1] They found whole nationalities, such as the Russians and the Catalans, were mycophiles, while others like the Spaniards and the Anglo-Saxons were not. They learned that in ancient Greece and Rome there was a belief that certain kinds of mushrooms were brought into being by lightning bolts. They discovered that widely scattered peoples, including desert Arabs, Siberians, Chinese, and Maoris of New Zealand, have shared the idea that mushrooms have supernatural connections. Their book appeared in limited edition, selling new in 1957 for \$125. It contains facts and legends, lovingly told, as well as beautiful photographs of nearly every known species of mushroom.

Inevitably, the Wassons heard tell of "God's flesh," and in 1953 they started spending their vacations pursuing it. They took their first unsuccessful trek to Mexico about the time James Moore got connected to the CIA and Morse Allen met with the Pennsylvania mushroom executives. They had no luck until their third expedition, when Gordon Wasson and his traveling companion, Allan Richardson, found their holy grail high in the mountains above Oaxaca. On June 29, 1955, they entered the town hall in a village called Huautla de Jimenez. There, they found a young Indian about 35, sitting by a large table in an upstairs room. Unlike most people in the village, he spoke Spanish. "He had a friendly manner," Wasson later wrote, "and I took a chance. Leaning over the table, I asked him earnestly and in a low voice if I could speak to him in confidence. Instantly curious, he encouraged me. 'Will you,' I went on, 'help me learn the secrets of the divine mushroom?' and I used the Indian name nti sheeto, correctly pronouncing it with glottal stop and tonal differentiation of the syllables. When [he] recovered from his surprise he said warmly that nothing could be easier."

Shortly thereafter, the Indian led Wasson and Richardson down into a deep ravine where mushrooms were growing in abundance. The white men snapped picture after picture of the fungi and picked a cardboard box-full. Then, in the heavy humid heat of the afternoon, the Indian led them up the mountain to a woman who performed the ancient mushroom rite. Her name was Maria Sabina. She was not only a curandera, or shaman, of "the highest quality," wrote Wasson, but a "seora sin mancha, a woman without stain." Wasson described her as middle-aged and short, "with a spirituality in her expression that struck us at once. She had a presence. We showed our mushrooms to the woman and her daughter. They cried out in rapture over the firmness, the fresh beauty and abundance of our young specimens. Through the interpreter we asked if they would serve us that night. They said yes."

That night, Wasson, Richardson, and about 20 Indians gathered in one of the village's adobe houses. The natives wore their best clothes and were friendly to the white strangers. The host provided chocolate drinks, which evoked for Wasson accounts of similar beverages being served early Spanish writers. Maria Sabina sat on a mat before a simple altar table that was adorned with the images of the Child Jesus and the Baptism in Jordan. After cleaning the mushrooms, she handed them out to all the adults present, keeping 26 for herself and giving Wasson and Richardson 12 each.

Maria Sabina put out the last candle about midnight, and she chanted haunting, tightly measured melodies. The Indian celebrants responded with deep feeling. Both Wasson and Richardson began to experience intense hallucinations that did not diminish until about 4:00 A.M. "We were never more wide awake, and the visions came whether our eyes were open or closed," Wasson wrote: They emerged from the center of the field of our vision, opening up as they came, now rushing, now slowly at the pace that our will chose. They were vivid in color,

always harmonious. They began with art motifs, such as might decorate carpets or textiles or wallpaper or the drawing board of an architect. Then they evolved into palaces with courts, arcades, gardensresplendent palaces with semiprecious stones.... Could the miraculous mobility that I was now enjoying be the explanation for the flying witches that played some important part in the folklore and fairy tales of northern Europe? These reflections passed through my mind at the very time that I was seeing the vision, for the effect of the mushrooms is to bring about a fission of the spirit, a split in the person, a kind of schizophrenia, with the rational side continuing to reason and to observe the sensations that the other side is enjoying. The mind is attached by an elastic cord to the vagrant senses.

Thus Gordon Wasson described the first known mushroom trip by "outsiders" in recorded history. The CIA's men missed the event, but they quickly learned of it, even though Wasson's visit was a private noninstitutional one to a place where material civilization had not reached. Such swiftness was assured by the breadth of the Agency's informant network, which included formal liaison arrangements with agencies like the Agriculture Department and the FDA and informal contacts all over the world. A botanist in Mexico City sent the report that reached both CIA headquarters and then James Moore. In the best bureaucratic form, the CIA description of Wasson's visions stated sparsely that the New York banker thought he saw "a multitude of architectural forms." Still, "God's flesh" had been located, and the MKULTRA leaders snatched up information that Wasson planned to return the following summer and bring back some mushrooms.

During the intervening winter, James Moore wrote Wasson "out of the blue," as Wasson recallsand expressed a desire to look into the chemical properties of Mexican fungi. Moore eventually suggested that he would like to accompany Wasson's party, and, to sweeten the proposition, he mentioned that he knew a foundation that might be willing to help underwrite the expedition. Sure enough, the CIA's conduit, the Geschickter Fund, made a \$2,000 grant. Inside the MKULTRA program, the quest for the divine mushroom became Subproject 58.

Joining Moore and Wasson on the 1956 trip were the world-renowned French mycologist Roger Heim and a colleague from the Sorbonne. The party made the final leg of the trip, one at a time, in a tiny Cessna, but when it was Moore's turn, the load proved too much for the plane. The pilot suddenly took a dramatic right angle turn through a narrow canyon and made an unscheduled stop on the side of a hill. Immediately on landing, an Indian girl ran out and slid blocks under the wheels, so the plane would not roll back into a ravine. The pilot decided to lighten the load by leaving Moore among the local Indians, who spoke neither English nor Spanish. Later in the day, the plane returned and picked up the shaken Moore.

Finally in Huautla, sleeping on a dirt floor and eating local food, everyone reveled in the primitiveness of the adventure except Moore, who suffered. In addition

to diarrhea, he recalls, "I had a terribly bad cold, we damned near starved to death, and I itched all over." Beyond his physical woes, Moore became more and more alienated from the others, who got on famously. Moore was a "complainer," according to Wasson. "He had no empathy for what was going on," recalls Wasson. "He was like a landlubber at sea. He got sick to his stomach and hated it all." Moore states, "Our relationship deteriorated during the course of the trip."

Wasson returned to the same Maria Sabina who had led him to the high ground the year before. Again the ritual started well after dark and, for everyone but Moore, it was an enchanted evening. Sings Wasson: "I had the most superb feelinga feeling of ecstasy. You're raised to a height where you have not been in everyday lifenot ever." Moore, on the other hand, never left the lowlands. His description: "There was all this chanting in the dialect. Then they passed the mushrooms around, and we chewed them up. I did feel the hallucinogenic effect, although 'disoriented' would be a better word to describe my reaction."

Soon thereafter, Moore returned to Delaware with a bag of mushroomsjust in time to take his pregnant wife to the hospital for delivery. After dropping her off with the obstetrician, he continued down the hall to another doctor about his digestion. Already a thin man, Moore had lost 15 pounds. Over the next week, he slowly nursed himself back to health. He reported in to Bortner and started preliminary work in his lab to isolate the active ingredient in the mushrooms. Bortner urged him on; the men from MKULTRA were excited at the prospect that they might be able to create "a completely new chemical agent." They wanted their own private supply of "God's flesh." Sid Gottlieb wrote that if Moore succeeded, it was "quite possible" that the new drugs could "remain an Agency secret."

Gottlieb's dream of a CIA monopoly on the divine mushroom vanished quickly under the influence of unwanted competitors, and indeed, the Agency soon faced a control problem of burgeoning proportions. While Moore toiled in his lab, Roger Heim in Paris unexpectedly pulled off the remarkable feat of growing the mushrooms in artificial culture from spore prints he had made in Mexico. Heim then sent samples to none other than Albert Hofmann, the discoverer of LSD, who quickly isolated and chemically reproduced the active chemical ingredient. He named it psilocybin.

The dignified Swiss chemist had beaten out the CIA,[2] and the men from MKULTRA found themselves trying to obtain formulas and supplies from overseas. Instead of locking up the world's supply of the drug in a safe somewhere, they had to keep track of disbursements from Sandoz, as they were doing with LSD. Defeated by the old master, Moore laid his own work aside and sent away to Sandoz for a supply of psilocybin.

This lapse in control still did not quash the hopes of Agency officials that the mushroom might become a powerful weapon in covert operations. Agency scientists rushed it into the experimental stage. Within three summers of the first trip with James Moore, the CIA's

queasy professor from America, the mushroom had journeyed through laboratories on two continents, and its chemical essence had worked its way back to Agency conduits and a contractor who would test it. In Kentucky, Dr. Harris Isbell ordered psilocybin injected into nine black inmates at the narcotics prison. His staff laid the subjects out on beds as the drug took hold and measured physical symptoms every hour: blood pressure, knee-jerk reflexes, rectal temperature, precise diameter of eye pupils, and so on. In addition, they recorded the inmates' various subjective feelings:

After 30 minutes, anxiety became quite definite and was expressed as consisting of fear that something evil was going to happen, fear of insanity, or of death.... At times patients had the sensation that they could see the blood and bones in their own body or in that of another person. They reported many fantasies or dreamlike states in which they seemed to be elsewhere. Fantastic experiences, such as trips to the moon or living in gorgeous castles were occasionally reported.... Two of the 9 patients . . . felt their experiences were caused by the experimenters controlling their minds.... Experimental data piled up, with operational testing to follow.

But the magic mushroom never became a good spy weapon. It made people behave strangely but no one could predict where their trips would take them. Agency officials craved certainty.

On the other hand, Gordon Wasson found revelation. After a lifetime of exploring and adoring mushrooms, he had discovered the greatest wonder of all in that remote Indian village. His experience inspired him to write an account of his journey for the "Great Adventures" series in Life magazine. The story, spread across 17 pages of text and color photographs, was called "Seeking the Magic Mushroom: A New York banker goes to Mexico's mountains to participate in the age-old rituals of Indians who chew strange growths that produce visions." In 1957, before the Russian sputnik shook America later that year, Life introduced its millions of readers to the mysteries of hallucinogens, with a tone of glowing but dignified respect. Wasson wrote movingly of his long search for mushroom lore, and he became positively rhapsodic in reflecting on his Mexican "trip":

In man's evolutionary past, as he groped his way out from his lowly past, there must have come a moment in time when he discovered the secret of the hallucinatory mushrooms. Their effect on him, as I see it, could only have been profound, a detonator to new ideas. For the mushrooms revealed to him worlds beyond the horizons known to him, in space and time, even worlds on a different plane of being, a heaven and perhaps a hell. For the credulous, primitive mind, the mushrooms must have reinforced mightily the idea of the miraculous. Many emotions are shared by men with the animal kingdom, but awe and reverence and the fear of God are peculiar to men. When we bear in mind the beatific sense of awe and ecstasy and caritas engendered by the divine mushrooms, one is emboldened to the point of asking whether they may not have planted in primitive man the very idea of God.

The article caused a sensation in the United States, where people had already been awakened to ideas like these by Aldous Huxley's *The Doors of Perception*. It lured waves of respectable adultsprecursors of later hippie travelers to Mexico in search of their own curanderas. (Wasson came to have mixed feelings about the response to his story, after several tiny Mexican villages were all but trampled by American tourists on the prowl for divinity.) One person whose curiosity was stimulated by the article was a young psychology professor named Timothy Leary. In 1959, in Mexico on vacation, he ate his first mushrooms. He recalls he "had no idea it was going to change my life." Leary had just been promised tenure at Harvard, but his life of conventional prestige lost appeal for him within five hours of swallowing the mushroom: "The revelation had come. The veil had been pulled back.... The prophetic call. The works. God had spoken."

Having responded to a Life article about an expedition that was partially funded by the CIA, Leary returned to a Harvard campus where students and professors had for years served as subjects for CIA- and military-funded LSD experiments. His career as a drug prophet lay before him. Soon he would be quoting in his own *Kamasutra* from the CIA's contractor Harold Abramson and others, brought together for scholarly drug conferences by the sometime Agency conduit, the Macy Foundation.

With LSD, as with mushrooms, the men from MKULTRA remained oblivious, for the most part, to the rebellious effect of the drug culture in the United States. "I don't think we were paying any attention to it," recalls a TSS official. The CIA's scientists looked at drugs from a different perspective and went on trying to fashion their spy arsenal. Through the entire 1960s and into the 1970s, the Agency would scour Latin America for poisonous and narcotic plants.[3] Earlier, TSS officials and contractors actually kept spreading the magic touch of drugs by forever pressing new university researchers into the field. Boston Psychopathic's Max Rinkel stirred up the interest of Rochester's Harold Hodge and told him how to get a grant from the Agency conduit, the Geschickter Fund. Hodge's group found a way to put a radioactive marker into LSD, and the MKULTRA crew made sure that the specially treated substance found its way to still more scientists. When a contractor like Harold Abramson spoke highly of the drug at a new conference or seminar, tens or hundreds of scientists, health professionals, and subjects usually students would wind up trying LSD. One day in 1954, Ralph Blum, a senior at Harvard on his way to a career as a successful author, heard from a friend that doctors at Boston Psychopathic would pay \$25 to anyone willing to spend a day as a happy schizophrenic. Blum could not resist. He applied, passed the screening process, took a whole battery of Wechsler psychological tests, and was told to report back on a given morning. That day, he was shown into a room with five other Harvard students. Project director Bob Hyde joined them and struck Blum as a reassuring father figure. Someone brought in a tray with six little glasses

full of water and LSD. The students drank up. For Blum, the drug did not take hold for about an hour and a half somewhat longer than the average. While Hyde was in the process of interviewing him, Blum felt his mind shift gears. "I looked at the clock on the wall and thought how well behaved it was. It didn't pay attention to itself. It just stayed on the wall and told time." Blum felt that he was looking at everything around him from a new perspective. "It was a very subtle thing," he says. "My ego filter had been pretty much removed. I turned into a very accessible state accessible to myself. I knew when someone was lying to me, and the richness of the experience was such that I didn't want to suffer fools gladly." Twenty-four years later, Blum concludes: "It was undeniably a very important experience for me. It made a difference in my life. It began to move the log jam of my old consciousness. You can't do it with just one blast. It was the beginning of realizing it was safe to love again. Although I wouldn't use them until much later, it gave me a new set of optics. It let me know there was something downstream." [4]

Many student subjects like Blum thought LSD transformed the quality of their lives. Others had no positive feelings, and some would later use the negative memories of their trips to invalidate the whole drug culture and stoned thinking process of the 1960s. In a university city like Boston where both the CIA and the Army were carrying on large testing programs at hospitals connected to Harvard, volunteering for an LSD trip became quite popular in academic circles. Similar reactions, although probably not as pronounced, occurred in other intellectual centers. The intelligence agencies turned to America's finest universities and hospitals to try LSD, which meant that the cream of the country's students and graduate assistants became the test subjects.

In 1969 the Bureau of Narcotics and Dangerous Drugs published a fascinating little study designed to curb illegal LSD use. The authors wrote that the drug's "early use was among small groups of intellectuals at large Eastern and West Coast universities. It spread to undergraduate students, then to other campuses. Most often, users have been introduced to the drug by persons of higher status. Teachers have influenced students; upperclassmen have influenced lower-classmen." Calling this a "trickle-down phenomenon," the authors seem to have correctly analyzed how LSD got around the country. They left out only one vital element, which they had no way of knowing: That somebody had to influence the teachers and that up there at the top of the LSD distribution system could be found the men of MKULTRA. Harold Abramson apparently got a great kick out of getting his learned friends high on LSD. He first turned on Frank Fremont-Smith, head of the Macy Foundation which passed CIA money to Abramson. In this cozy little world where everyone knew everybody, Fremont-Smith organized the conferences that spread the word about LSD to the academic hinterlands. Abramson also gave Gregory Bateson, Margaret Mead's former husband, his first LSD. In 1959 Bateson, in turn, helped arrange for a beat poet friend of his named Allen Ginsberg to take the drug at a

research program located off the Stanford campus. No stranger to the hallucinogenic effects of peyote, Ginsberg reacted badly to what he describes as "the closed little doctor's room full of instruments," where he took the drug. Although he was allowed to listen to records of his choice (he chose a Gertrude Stein reading, a Tibetan mandala, and Wagner), Ginsberg felt he "was being connected to Big Brother's brain." He says that the experience resulted in "a slight paranoia that hung on all my acid experiences through the mid-1960s until I learned from meditation how to disperse that."

Anthropologist and philosopher Gregory Bateson then worked at the Veterans Administration Hospital in Palo Alto. From 1959 on, Dr. Leo Hollister was testing LSD at that same hospital. Hollister says he entered the hallucinogenic field reluctantly because of the "unscientific" work of the early LSD researchers. He refers specifically to most of the people who attended Macy conferences. Thus, hoping to improve on CIA and military-funded work, Hollister tried drugs out on student volunteers, including a certain Ken Kesey, in 1960. Kesey said he was a jock who had only been drunk once before, but on three successive Tuesdays, he tried different psychedelics. "Six weeks later I'd bought my first ounce of grass," Kesey later wrote, adding, "Six months later I had a job at that hospital as a psychiatric aide." Out of that experience, using drugs while he wrote, Kesey turned out *One Flew Over the Cuckoo's Nest*. He went on to become the counterculture's second most famous LSD visionary, spreading the creed throughout the land, as Tom Wolfe would chronicle in *The Electric Kool-Aid Acid Test*.

CIA officials never meant that the likes of Leary, Kesey, and Ginsberg should be turned on. Yet these men were, and they, along with many of the lesser-known experimental subjects, like Harvard's Ralph Blum, created the climate whereby LSD escaped the government's control and became available by the early sixties on the black market. No one at the Agency apparently foresaw that young Americans would voluntarily take the drug whether for consciousness expansion or recreational purposes. The MKULTRA experts were mainly on a control trip, and they proved incapable of gaining insight from their own LSD experiences of how others less fixated on making people do their bidding would react to the drug.

It would be an exaggeration to put all the blame on or give all the credit to the CIA for the spread of LSD. One cannot forget the nature of the times, the Vietnam War, the breakdown in authority, and the wide availability of other drugs, especially marijuana. But the fact remains that LSD was one of the catalysts of the traumatic upheavals of the 1960s. No one could enter the world of psychedelics without first passing, unawares, through doors opened by the Agency. It would become a supreme irony that the CIA's enormous search for weapons among drugs fueled by the hope that spies could, like Dr. Frankenstein, control life with genius and machines would wind up helping to create the wandering, uncontrollable minds of the counterculture.

Notes

R. Gordon and Valentina Wasson's mammoth work, *Mushrooms, Russia and History*, (New York: Pantheon, 1957), was the source for the account of the Empress Agrippina's murderous use of mushrooms. Wasson told the story of his various journeys to Mexico in a series of interviews and in a May 27, 1957 Life magazine article, "Seeking the Magic Mushroom."

Morse Allen learned of piule in a sequence described in document #A/B,I,33/7, 14 November 1952, Subject: Piule. The sending of the young CIA scientist to Mexico was outlined in #A/B, I,33/3,5 December 1952. Morse Allen commented on mushroom history and covert possibilities in #A/B, I, 34/4, 26 June 1953, Subject: MushroomsNarcotic and Poisonous Varieties. His trip to the American mushroom-growing capital was described in Document Number illegible], 25 June 1953, Subject: Trip to Toughkenamon, Pennsylvania. The failure of TSS to tell Morse Allen about the results of the botanical lab work is outlined in #A/B, I, 39/5, 10 August 1954 Subject: Reports; Request for from TSS [deleted].

James Moore told much about himself in a long interview and in an exchange of correspondence. MKULTRA Subproject 51 dealt with Moore's consulting relationship with the Agency and Subproject 52 with his ties as a procurer of chemicals. See especially Document 51-46, 8 April 1963, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 51; 51-24, 27 August 1956, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 51-B; 52-94, 20 February 1963, Subject: (BB) Chemical and Physical Manipulants; 52-19, 20 December 1962; 52-17, 1 March 1963; 52-23, 6 December 1962; 52-64, 24 August 1959.

The CIA's arrangements with the Department of Agriculture are detailed in #A/B, I, 34/4, 26 June, 1953, Subject: MushroomsNarcotic and Poisonous varieties and Document [number illegible], 13 April 1953, Subject: Interview with Cleared Contacts.

Dr. Harris Isbell's work with psilocybin is detailed in Isbell document # 155, "Comparison of the Reaction Induced by Psilocybin and LSD-25 in Man."

Information on the counterculture and its interface with CIA drug-testing came from interviews with Timothy Leary, Allen Ginsburg, Humphrey Osmond, John Lilly, Sidney Cohen, Ralph Blum, Herbert Kelman, Leo Hollister, Herbert DeShon, and numerous others. Ken Kesey described his first trip in *Garage Sale* (New York: Viking Press, 1973). Timothy Leary's *Kamasutra* was actually a book hand-produced in four copies and called *Psychedelic Theory: Working Papers from the Harvard IFI Psychedelic Research Project, 1960-1963*. Susan Berns Wolf Rothchild kindly made her copy available. The material about Harold Abramson's turning on Frank Fremont-Smith and Gregory Bateson came from the proceedings of a conference on LSD sponsored by the Josiah Macy, Jr. Foundation on April 22, 23, and 24, 1959, pp. 8-22.

Footnotes

1. On their honeymoon, in the summer of 1927, the Wassons were strolling along a mountain path when suddenly Valentina abandoned Gordon's side. "She had spied wild mushrooms in the forest," wrote Wasson, "and racing over the carpet of dried leaves in the woods, she knelt in poses of adoration before one cluster and then

another of these growths. In ecstasy she called each kind by an endearing Russian name. Like all good Anglo-Saxons, I knew nothing about the fungal world and felt the less I knew about these putrid, treacherous excrescences the better. For her they were things of grace infinitely inviting to the perceptive mind." In spite of his protests, Valentina gathered up the mushrooms and brought them back to the lodge where she cooked them for dinner. She ate them all alone. Wasson wanted no part of the fungi. While she mocked his horror, he predicted in the face of her laughter he would wake up a widower the next morning. When Valentina survived, the couple decided to find an explanation for "the strange cultural cleavage" that had caused them to react so differently to mushrooms. From then on, they were hooked, and the world became the richer.

2. Within two years, Albert Hofmann would scoop the CIA once again, with some help from Gordon Wasson. In 1960 Hofmann broke down and chemically recreated the active ingredient in hallucinatory ololiuqui seeds sent him by Wasson before the Agency's contractor, William Boyd Cook of Montana State University, could do the job. Hofmann's and Wasson's professional relationship soon grew into friendship, and in 1962 they traveled together on horseback to Huautla de Jimenez to visit Maria Sabina. Hofmann presented the curandera with some genuine Sandoz psilocybin. Wasson recalls: "Of course, Albert Hofmann is so conservative he always gives too little a dose, and it didn't have any effect." The crestfallen Hofmann believed he had duplicated "God's flesh," and he doubled the dose. Then Maria Sabina had her customary visions, and she reported, according to Wasson, the drug was the "same" as the mushroom. States Wasson, whose prejudice for real mushrooms over chemicals is unmistakable, "I don't think she said it with very much enthusiasm."

3. See Chapter 12.

4. Lincoln Clark, a psychiatrist who tested LSD for the Army at Massachusetts General Hospital, reflects a fairly common view among LSD researchers when he belittles drug-induced thinking of the sort described by Blum. "Everybody who takes LSD has an incredible experience that you can look at as having positive characteristics. I view it as pseudo-insight. This is part of the usual response of intellectually pretentious people." On the other hand, psychiatrist Sidney Cohen, who has written an important book on LSD, noted that to experience a visionary trip, "the devotee must have faith in, or at least be open to the possibility of the 'other state.' . . . He must 'let go,' not offer too much resistance to losing his personal identity. The ability to surrender oneself is probably the most important operation of all."

PART III

SPELLSELECTRODES AND HYPNOSIS

Brainwashing

In September 1950, the Miami News published an article by Edward Hunter titled " 'Brain-Washing' Tactics Force Chinese into Ranks of Communist Party." It was the first printed use in any language of the term "brainwashing," which quickly became a stock phrase in

Cold War headlines. Hunter, a CIA propaganda operator who worked under cover as a journalist, turned out a steady stream of books and articles on the subject. He made up his coined word from the Chinese hsi-nao "to cleanse the mind" which had no political meaning in Chinese. American public opinion reacted strongly to Hunter's ideas, no doubt because of the hostility that prevailed toward communist foes, whose ways were perceived as mysterious and alien. Most Americans knew something about the famous trial of the Hungarian Josef Cardinal Mindszenty, at which the Cardinal appeared zombie-like, as though drugged or hypnotized. Other defendants at Soviet "show trials" had displayed similar symptoms as they recited unbelievable confessions in dull, cliché-ridden monotones. Americans were familiar with the idea that the communists had ways to control hapless people, and Hunter's new word helped pull together the unsettling evidence into one sharp fear. The brainwashing controversy intensified during the heavy 1952 fighting in Korea, when the Chinese government launched a propaganda offensive that featured recorded statements by captured U.S. pilots, who "confessed" to a variety of war crimes including the use of germ warfare.

The official American position on prisoner confessions was that they were false and forced. As expressed in an Air Force Headquarters document, "Confessions can be of truthful details.... For purposes of this section, 'confessions' are considered as being the forced admission to a lie." But if the military had understandable reasons to gloss over the truth or falsity of the confessions, this still did not address the fact that confessions had been made at all. Nor did it lay to rest the fears of those like Edward Hunter who saw the confessions as proof that the communists now had techniques "to put a man's mind into a fog so that he will mistake what is true for what is untrue, what is right for what is wrong, and come to believe what did not happen actually had happened, until he ultimately becomes a robot for the Communist manipulator."

By the end of the Korean War, 70 percent of the 7,190 U.S. prisoners held in China had either made confessions or signed petitions calling for an end to the American war effort in Asia. Fifteen percent collaborated fully with the Chinese, and only 5 percent steadfastly resisted. The American performance contrasted poorly with that of the British, Australian, Turkish, and other United Nations prisoners among whom collaboration was rare, even though studies showed they were treated about as badly as the Americans. Worse, an alarming number of the prisoners stuck by their confessions after returning to the United States. They did not, as expected, recant as soon as they stepped on U.S. soil. Puzzled and dismayed by this wholesale collapse of morale among the POWs, American opinion leaders settled in on Edward Hunter's explanation: The Chinese had somehow brainwashed our boys.

But how? At the height of the brainwashing furor, conservative spokesmen often seized upon the very mystery of it all to give a religious cast to the political debate. All communists have been, by definition,

brainwashed through satanic forces, they argued thereby making the enemy seem like robots completely devoid of ordinary human feelings and motivation. Liberals favored a more scientific view of the problem. Given the incontrovertible evidence that the Russians and the Chinese could, in a very short time and often under difficult circumstances, alter the basic belief and behavior patterns of both domestic and foreign captives, liberals argued that there must be a technique involved that would yield its secrets under objective investigation.

CIA Director Allen Dulles favored the scientific approach, although he naturally encouraged his propaganda experts to exploit the more emotional interpretations of brainwashing. Dulles and the heads of the other American security agencies became almost frantic in their efforts to find out more about the Soviet and Chinese successes in mind control. Under pressure for answers, Dulles turned to Dr. Harold Wolff, a world-famous neurologist with whom he had developed an intensely personal relationship. Wolff was then treating Dulles' own son for brain damage suffered from a Korean War head wound. Together they shared the trauma of the younger Dulles' fits and mental lapses. Wolff, a skinny little doctor with an overpowering personality, became fast friends with the tall, patrician CIA Director. Dulles may have seen brainwashing as an induced form of brain damage or mental illness. In any case, in late 1953, he asked Wolff to conduct an official study of communist brainwashing techniques for the CIA. Wolff, who had become fascinated by the Director's tales of the clandestine world, eagerly accepted.

Harold Wolff was known primarily as an expert on migraine headaches and pain, but he had served on enough military and intelligence advisory panels that he knew how to pick up Dulles' mandate and expand on it. He formed a working partnership with Lawrence Hinkle, his colleague at Cornell University Medical College in New York City. Hinkle handled the administrative part of the study and shared in the substance. Before going ahead, the two doctors made sure they had the approval of Cornell's president, Deane W. Malott and other high university officials who checked with their contacts in Washington to make sure the project did indeed have the great importance that Allen Dulles stated. Hinkle recalls a key White House aide urging Cornell to cooperate. The university administration agreed, and soon Wolff and Hinkle were poring over the Agency's classified files on brainwashing. CIA officials also helped arrange interviews with former communist interrogators and prisoners alike. "It was done with great secrecy," recalls Hinkle. "We went through a great deal of hoop-dedo and signed secrecy agreements, which everyone took very seriously."

The team of Wolff and Hinkle became the chief brainwashing studiers for the U.S. government, although the Air Force and Army ran parallel programs.[1] Their secret report to Allen Dulles, later published in a declassified version, was considered the definitive U.S. Government work on the subject. In fact, if allowances

are made for the Cold War rhetoric of the fifties, the Wolff-Hinkle report still remains one of the better accounts of the massive political re-education programs in China and the Soviet Union. It stated flatly that neither the Soviets nor the Chinese had any magical weaponsno drugs, exotic mental ray-guns, or other fanciful machines. Instead, the report pictured communist interrogation methods resting on skillful, if brutal, application of police methods. Its portrait of the Soviet system anticipates, in dry and scholarly form, the work of novelist Alexander Solzhenitzyn in *The Gulag Archipelago*. Hinkle and Wolff showed that the Soviet technique rested on the cumulative weight of intense psychological pressure and human weakness, and this thesis alone earned the two Cornell doctors the enmity of the more right-wing CIA officials such as Edward Hunter. Several of his former acquaintances remember that Hunter was fond of saying that the Soviets brainwashed people the way Pavlov had conditioned dogs.

In spite of some dissenters like Hunter, the Wolff-Hinkle model became, with later refinements, the best available description of extreme forms of political indoctrination. According to the general consensus, the Soviets started a new prisoner off by putting him in solitary confinement. A rotating corps of guards watched him constantly, humiliating and demeaning him at every opportunity and making it clear he was totally cut off from all outside support. The guards ordered him to stand for long periods, let him sit, told him exactly the position he could take to lie down, and woke him if he moved in the slightest while sleeping. They banned all outside stimulibooks, conversation, or news of the world.

After four to six weeks of this mind-deadening routine, the prisoner usually found the stress unbearable and broke down. "He weeps, he mutters, and prays aloud in his cell," wrote Hinkle and Wolff. When the prisoner reached this stage, the interrogation began. Night after night, the guards brought him into a special room to face the interrogator. Far from confronting his captive with specific misdeeds, the interrogator told him that he knew his own crimesall too well. In the most harrowing Kafkaesque way, the prisoner tried to prove his innocence to he knew not what. Together the interrogator and prisoner reviewed the prisoner's life in detail. The interrogator seized on any inconsistencyno matter how minuteas further evidence of guilt, and he laughed at the prisoner's efforts to justify himself. But at least the prisoner was getting a response of some sort. The long weeks of isolation and uncertainty had made him grateful for human contact even grateful that his case was moving toward resolution. True, it moved only as fast as he was willing to incriminate himself, but . . . Gradually, he came to see that he and his interrogator were working toward the same goal of wrapping up his case. In tandem, they ransacked his soul. The interrogator would periodically let up the pressure. He offered a cigarette, had a friendly chat, explained he had a job to domaking it all the more disappointing the next time he had to tell the prisoner that his confession

was unsatisfactory .

As the charges against him began to take shape, the prisoner realized that he could end his ordeal only with a full confession. Otherwise the grueling sessions would go on forever. "The regimen of pressure has created an overall discomfort which is well nigh intolerable," wrote Hinkle and Wolff. "The prisoner invariably feels that 'something must be done to end this.' He must find a way out." A former KGB officer, one of many former interrogators and prisoners interviewed for the CIA study, said that more than 99 percent of all prisoners signed a confession at this stage.

In the Soviet system under Stalin, these confessions were the final step of the interrogation process, and the prisoners usually were shot or sent to a labor camp after sentencing. Today, Russian leaders seem much less insistent on exacting confessions before jailing their foes, but they still use the penal (and mental health) system to remove from the population classes of people hostile to their rule.

The Chinese took on the more ambitious task of reeducating their prisoners. For them, confession was only the beginning. Next, the Chinese authorities moved the prisoner into a group cell where his indoctrination began. From morning to night, he and his fellow prisoners studied Marx and Mao, listened to lectures, and engaged in self-criticism. Since the progress of each member depended on that of his cellmates, the group pounced on the slightest misconduct as an indication of backsliding. Prisoners demonstrated the zeal of their commitment by ferociously attacking deviations. Constant intimacy with people who reviled him pushed the resistant prisoner to the limits of his emotional endurance. Hinkle and Wolff found that "The prisoner must conform to the demands of the group sooner or later." As the prisoner developed genuine changes of attitude, pressure on him relaxed. His cellmates rewarded him with increasing acceptance and esteem. Their acceptance, in turn, reinforced his commitment to the Party, for he learned that only this commitment allowed him to live successfully in the cell. In many cases, this process produced an exultant sense of mission in the prisoner a feeling of having finally straightened out his life and come to the truth. To be sure, this experience, which was not so different from religious conversion, did not occur in all cases or always last after the prisoner returned to a social group that did not reinforce it.

From the first preliminary studies of Wolff and Hinkle, the U.S. intelligence community moved toward the conclusion that neither the Chinese nor the Russians made appreciable use of drugs or hypnosis, and they certainly did not possess the brainwashing equivalent of the atomic bomb (as many feared). Most of their techniques were rooted in age-old methods, and CIA brainwashing researchers like psychologist John Gittinger found themselves poring over ancient documents on the Spanish Inquisition. Furthermore, the communists used no psychiatrists or other behavioral scientists to devise their interrogation system. The differences between the Soviet and Chinese systems seemed to grow out of their

respective national cultures. The Soviet brainwashing system resembled a heavy-handed cop whose job was to isolate, break, and then subdue all the troublemakers in the neighborhood. The Chinese system was more like thousands of skilled acupuncturists, working on each other and relying on group pressure, ideology, and repetition. To understand further the Soviet or Chinese control systems, one had to plunge into the subtle mysteries of national and individual character. While CIA researchers looked into those questions, the main thrust of the Agency's brainwashing studies veered off in a different direction. The logic behind the switch was familiar in the intelligence business. Just because the Soviets and the Chinese had not invented a brainwashing machine, officials reasoned, there was no reason to assume that the task was impossible. If such a machine were even remotely feasible, one had to assume the communists might discover it. And in that case, national security required that the United States invent the machine first. Therefore, the CIA built up its own elaborate brainwashing program, which, like the Soviet and Chinese versions, took its own special twist from our national character. It was a tiny replica of the Manhattan Project, grounded in the conviction that the keys to brainwashing lay in technology. Agency officials hoped to use old-fashioned American know-how to produce shortcuts and scientific breakthroughs. Instead of turning to tough cops, whose methods repelled American sensibilities, or the gurus of mass motivation, whose ideology Americans lacked, the Agency's brainwashing experts gravitated to people more in the mold of the brilliant and sometimes mad scientist, obsessed by the wonders of the brain.

In 1953 CIA Director Allen Dulles made a rare public statement on communist brainwashing: "We in the West are somewhat handicapped in getting all the details," Dulles declared. "There are few survivors, and we have no human guinea pigs to try these extraordinary techniques." Even as Dulles spoke, however, CIA officials acting under his orders had begun to find the scientists and the guinea pigs. Some of their experiments would wander so far across the ethical borders of experimental psychiatry (which are hazy in their own right) that Agency officials thought it prudent to have much of the work done outside the United States.

Call her Lauren G. For 19 years, her mind has been blank about her experience. She remembers her husband's driving her up to the old gray stone mansion that housed the hospital, Allan Memorial Institute, and putting her in the care of its director, Dr. D. Ewen Cameron. The next thing she recalls happened three weeks later: They gave me a dressing gown. It was way too big, and I was tripping all over it. I was mad. I asked why did I have to go round in this sloppy thing. I could hardly move because I was pretty weak. I remember trying to walk along the hall, and the walls were all slanted. It was then that I said, "Holy Smokes, what a ghastly thing." I remember running out the door and going up the mountain in my long dressing gown.

The mountain, named Mont Royal, loomed high above

Montreal. She stumbled and staggered as she tried to climb higher and higher. Hospital staff members had no trouble catching her and dragging her back to the Institute. In short order, they shot her full of sedatives, attached electrodes to her temples, and gave her a dose of electroshock. Soon she slept like a baby. Gradually, over the next few weeks, Lauren G. began to function like a normal person again. She took basket-weaving therapy and played bridge with her fellow patients. The hospital released her, and she returned to her husband in another Canadian city.

Before her mental collapse in 1959, Lauren G. seemed to have everything going for her. A refined, glamorous horsewoman of 30, whom people often said looked like Elizabeth Taylor, she had auditioned for the lead in National Velvet at 13 and married the rich boy next door at 20. But she had never loved her husband and had let her domineering mother push her into his arms. He drank heavily. "I was really unhappy," she recalls. "I had a horrible marriage, and finally I had a nervous breakdown. It was a combination of my trying to lose weight, sleep loss, and my nerves."

The family doctor recommended that her husband send her to Dr. Cameron, which seemed like a logical thing to do, considering his wide fame as a psychiatrist. He had headed Allan Memorial since 1943, when the Rockefeller Foundation had donated funds to set up a psychiatric facility at McGill University. With continuing help from the Rockefellers, McGill had built a hospital known far beyond Canada's borders as innovative and exciting. Cameron was elected president of the American Psychiatric Association in 1953, and he became the first president of the World Psychiatric Association. His friends joked that they had run out of honors to give him.

Cameron's passion lay in the more "objective" forms of therapy, with which he could more easily and swiftly bring about improvements in patients than with the notoriously slow Freudian methods. An impatient man, he dreamed of finding a cure for schizophrenia. No one could tell him he was not on the right track. Cameron's supporter at the Rockefeller Foundation, Robert Morrison, recorded in his private papers that he found the psychiatrist tense and ill-at-ease, and Morrison ventured that this may account for "his lack of interest and effectiveness in psychotherapy and failure to establish warm personal relations with faculty members, both of which were mentioned repeatedly when I visited Montreal." Another Rockefeller observer noted that Cameron "appears to suffer from deep insecurity and has a need for power which he nourishes by maintaining an extraordinary aloofness from his associates."

When Lauren G.'s husband delivered her to Cameron, the psychiatrist told him she would receive some electroshock, a standard treatment at the time. Besides that, states her husband, "Cameron was not very communicative, but I didn't think she was getting anything out of the ordinary." The husband had no way of knowing that Cameron would use an unproved experimental technique on his wife much less that the psychiatrist intended to "depattern" her. Nor did he realize that the

CIA was supporting this work with about \$19,000 a year in secret funds.[2]

Cameron defined "depatterning" as breaking up existing patterns of behavior, both the normal and the schizophrenic, by means of particularly intensive electroshocks, usually combined with prolonged, drug-induced sleep. Here was a psychiatrist willing indeed, eager to wipe the human mind totally clean. Back in 1951, ARTICHOKE's Morse Allen had likened the process to "creation of a vegetable." Cameron justified this tabula rasa approach because he had a theory of "differential amnesia," for which he provided no statistical evidence when he published it. He postulated that after he produced "complete amnesia" in a subject, the person would eventually recover memory of his normal but not his schizophrenic behavior. Thus, Cameron claimed he could generate "differential amnesia." Creating such a state in which a man who knew too much could be made to forget had long been a prime objective of the ARTICHOKE and MKULTRA programs.

Needless to say, Lauren G. does not recall a thing today about those weeks when Cameron depatterned her. Afterward, unlike over half of the psychiatrist's depatterning patients, Lauren G. gradually recovered full recall of her life before the treatment, but then, she remembered her mental problems, too.[3] Her husband says she came out of the hospital much improved. She declares the treatment had no effect one way or another on her mental condition, which she believes resulted directly from her miserable marriage. She stopped seeing Cameron after about a month of outpatient electroshock treatments, which she despised. Her relationship with her husband further deteriorated, and two years later she walked out on him. "I just got up on my own hind legs," she states. "I said the hell with it. I'm going to do what I want and take charge of my own life. I left and started over." Now divorced and remarried, she feels she has been happy ever since.

Cameron's depatterning, of which Lauren G. had a comparatively mild version, normally started with 15 to 30 days of "sleep therapy." As the name implies, the patient slept almost the whole day and night. According to a doctor at the hospital who used to administer what he calls the "sleep cocktail," a staff member woke up the patient three times a day for medication that consisted of a combination of 100 mg. Thorazine, 100 mg. Nembutal, 100 mg. Seconal, 150 mg. Veronal, and 10 mg. Phenergan. Another staff doctor would also awaken the patient two or sometimes three times daily for electroshock treatments.[4] This doctor and his assistant wheeled a portable machine into the "sleep room" and gave the subject a local anesthetic and muscle relaxant, so as not to cause damage with the convulsions that were to come. After attaching electrodes soaked in saline solution, the attendant held the patient down and the doctor turned on the current. In standard, professional electroshock, doctors gave the subject a single dose of 110 volts, lasting a fraction of a second, once a day or every other day. By contrast, Cameron used a form 20 to 40 times more intense, two or three times daily, with the power turned

up to 150 volts. Named the "Page-Russell" method after its British originators, this technique featured an initial one-second shock, which caused a major convulsion, and then five to nine additional shocks in the middle of the primary and follow-on convulsions. Even Drs. Page and Russell limited their treatment to once a day, and they always stopped as soon as their patient showed "pronounced confusion" and became "faulty in habits." Cameron, however, welcomed this kind of impairment as a sign the treatment was taking effect and plowed ahead through his routine.

The frequent screams of patients that echoed through the hospital did not deter Cameron or most of his associates in their attempts to "depattern" their subjects completely. Other hospital patients report being petrified by the "sleep rooms," where the treatment took place, and they would usually creep down the opposite side of the hall.

Cameron described this combined sleep-electroshock treatment as lasting between 15 to 30 days, with some subjects staying in up to 65 days (in which case, he reported, he awakened them for three days in the middle). Sometimes, as in the case of Lauren G., patients would try to escape when the sedatives wore thin, and the staff would have to chase after them. "It was a tremendous nursing job just to keep these people going during the treatment," recalls a doctor intimately familiar with Cameron's operation. This doctor paints a picture of dazed patients, incapable of taking care of themselves, often groping their way around the hospital and urinating on the floor.

Cameron wrote that his typical depatterning patient usually a woman moved through three distinct stages. In the first, the subject lost much of her memory. Yet she still knew where she was, why she was there, and who the people were who treated her. In the second phase, she lost her "space-time image," but still wanted to remember. In fact, not being able to answer questions like, "Where am I?" and "How did I get here?" caused her considerable anxiety. In the third stage, all that anxiety disappeared. Cameron described the state as "an extremely interesting constriction of the range of recollections which one ordinarily brings in to modify and enrich one's statements. Hence, what the patient talks about are only his sensations of the moment, and he talks about them almost exclusively in highly concrete terms. His remarks are entirely uninfluenced by previous recollections nor are they governed in any way by his forward anticipations. He lives in the immediate present. All schizophrenic symptoms have disappeared. There is complete amnesia for all events in his life."

Lauren G. and 52 other subjects at Allan Memorial received this level of depatterning in 1958 and 1959. Cameron had already developed the technique when the CIA funding started. The Agency sent the psychiatrist research money to take the treatment beyond this point. Agency officials wanted to know if, once Cameron had produced the blank mind, he could then program in new patterns of behavior, as he claimed he could. As early as 1953 the year he headed the American Psychiatric

AssociationCameron conceived a technique he called "psychic driving," by which he would bombard the subject with repeated verbal messages. From tape recordings based on interviews with the patient, he selected emotionally loaded "cue statements" first negative ones to get rid of unwanted behavior and then positive to condition in desired personality traits. On the negative side, for example, the patient would hear this message as she lay in a stupor:

Madeleine, you let your mother and father treat you as a child all through your single life. You let your mother check you up sexually after every date you had with a boy. You hadn't enough determination to tell her to stop it. You never stood up for yourself against your mother or father but would run away from trouble.... They used to call you "crying Madeleine." Now that you have two children, you don't seem to be able to manage them and keep a good relationship with your husband. You are drifting apart. You don't go out together. You have not been able to keep him interested sexually.

Leonard Rubenstein, Cameron's principal assistant, whose entire salary was paid from CIA-front funds, put the message on a continuous tape loop and played it for 16 hours every day for several weeks. An electronics technician, with no medical or psychological background, Rubenstein, an electrical whiz, designed a giant tape recorder that could play 8 loops for 8 patients at the same time. Cameron had the speakers installed literally under the pillows in the "sleep rooms." "We made sure they heard it," says a doctor who worked with Cameron. With some patients, Cameron intensified the negative effect by running wires to their legs and shocking them at the end of the message.

When Cameron thought the negative "psychic driving" had gone far enough, he switched the patient over to 2 to 5 weeks of positive tapes:

You mean to get well. To do this you must let your feelings come out. It is all right to express your anger.... You want to stop your mother bossing you around. Begin to assert yourself first in little things and soon you will be able to meet her on an equal basis. You will then be free to be a wife and mother just like other women.

Cameron wrote that psychic driving provided a way to make "direct, controlled changes in personality," without having to resolve the subject's conflicts or make her relive past experiences. As far as is known, no present-day psychologist or psychiatrist accepts this view. Dr. Donald Hebb, who headed McGill's psychology department at the time Cameron was in charge of psychiatry, minces no words when asked specifically about psychic driving:

"That was an awful set of ideas Cameron was working with. It called for no intellectual respect. If you actually look at what he was doing and what he wrote, it would make you laugh. If I had a graduate student who talked like that, I'd throw him out." Warming to his subject, Hebb continues: "Look, Cameron was no good as a researcher.... He was eminent because of politics." Nobody said such things at the time, however. Cameron was a very powerful man.

The Scottish-born psychiatrist, who never lost the burr in his voice, kept searching for ways to perfect depatterning and psychic driving. He held out to the CIA front the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology that he could find more rapid and less damaging ways to break down behavior. He sent the Society a proposal that combined his two techniques with sensory deprivation and strong drugs. His smorgasbord approach brought together virtually all possible techniques of mind control, which he tested individually and together. When his Agency grant came through in 1957, Cameron began work on sensory deprivation.

For several years, Agency officials had been interested in the interrogation possibilities of this technique that Hebb himself had pioneered at McGill with Canadian defense and Rockefeller money. It consisted of putting a subject in a sealed environmental small room or even a large box and depriving him of all sensory input: eyes covered with goggles, ears either covered with muffs or exposed to a constant, monotonous sound, padding to prevent touching, no smells with this empty regime interrupted only by meal and bathroom breaks. In 1955 Morse Allen of ARTICHOKE made contact at the National Institutes of Health with Dr. Maitland Baldwin who had done a rather gruesome experiment in which an Army volunteer had stayed in the "box" for 40 hours until he kicked his way out after, in Baldwin's words, "an hour of crying loudly and sobbing in a most heartrending fashion." The experiment convinced Baldwin that the isolation technique could break any man, no matter how intelligent or strong-willed. Hebb, who unlike Baldwin released his subjects when they wanted, had never left anyone in "the box" for more than six days. Baldwin told Morse Allen that beyond that sensory deprivation would almost certainly cause irreparable damage. Nevertheless, Baldwin agreed that if the Agency could provide the cover and the subjects, he would do, according to Allen's report, "terminal type" experiments. After numerous meetings inside the CIA on how and where to fund Baldwin, an Agency medical officer finally shot down the project as being "immoral and inhuman," suggesting that those pushing the experiments might want to "volunteer their heads for use in Dr. Baldwin's 'noble' project." With Cameron, Agency officials not only had a doctor willing to perform terminal experiments in sensory deprivation, but one with his own source of subjects. As part of his CIA-funded research, he had a "box" built in the converted stables behind the hospital that housed Leonard Rubenstein and his behavioral laboratory. Undaunted by the limits set in Hebb's work, Cameron left one woman in for 35 days, although he had so scrambled her mind with his other techniques that one cannot say, as Baldwin predicted to the Agency, if the prolonged deprivation did specific damage. This subject's name was Mary C., and, try as he might, Cameron could not get through to her. As the aloof psychiatrist wrote in his notes: "Although the patient was prepared by both prolonged sensory isolation (35 days) and by repeated depatterning, and although she received 101 days of positive driving, no favorable results were obtained." [5]

Before prescribing this treatment, Cameron had diagnosed the 52-year-old Mary C.: "Conversion reaction in a woman of the involuntal age with mental anxiety; hypochondriatic." In other words, Mary C. was going through menopause.

In his proposal to the CIA front, Cameron also said he would test curare, the South American arrow poison which, when liberally applied, kills by paralyzing internal body functions. In nonlethal doses, curare causes a limited paralysis which blocks but does not stop these functions. According to his papers, some of which wound up in the archives of the American Psychiatric Association, Cameron injected subjects with curare in conjunction with sensory deprivation, presumably to immobilize them further.

Cameron also tested LSD in combination with psychic driving and other techniques. In late 1956 and early 1957, one of his subjects was Val Orlikow, whose husband David has become a member of the Canadian parliament. Suffering from what she calls a "character neurosis that started with postpartum depression," she entered Allan Memorial as one of Cameron's personal patients. He soon put her under his version of LSD therapy. One to four times a week, he or another doctor would come into her room and give her a shot of LSD, mixed with either a stimulant or a depressant and then leave her alone with a tape recorder that played excerpts from her last session with him. As far as is known, no other LSD researcher ever subjected his patients to unsupervised trips certainly not over the course of two months when her hospital records show she was given LSD 14 times. "It was terrifying," Mrs. Orlikow recalls. "You're afraid you've gone off somewhere and can't come back." She was supposed to write down on a pad whatever came into her head while listening to the tapes, but often she became so frightened that she could not write at all. "You become very small," she says, as her voice quickens and starts to reflect some of her horror. "You're going to fall off the step, and God, you're going down into hell because it's so far, and you are so little. Like Alice, where is the pill that makes you big, and you're a squirrel, and you can't get out of the cage, and somebody's going to kill you." Then, suddenly, Mrs. Orlikow pulls out of it and lucidly states, "Some very weird things happened." Mrs. Orlikow hated the LSD treatment. Several times she told Cameron she would take no more, and the psychiatrist would put his arm around her and ask, "Lassie," which he called all his women patients, "don't you want to get well, so you can go home and see your husband?" She remembers feeling guilty about not following the doctor's orders, and the thought of disappointing Cameron, whom she idolized, crushed her. Finally, after Cameron talked her out of quitting the treatment several times, she had to end it. She left the hospital but stayed under his private care. In 1963 he put her back in the hospital for more intensive psychic driving. "I thought he was God," she states. "I don't know how I could have been so stupid.... A lot of us were naive. We thought psychiatrists had the answers. Here was the greatest in the world, with all these titles."

In defense of Cameron, a former associate says the man truly cared about the welfare of his patients. He wanted to make them well. As his former staff psychologist wrote:

He abhorred the waste of human potential, seen most dramatically in the young people whose minds were distorted by what was then considered to be schizophrenia. He felt equally strongly about the loss of wisdom in the aged through memory malfunction. For him, the end justified the means, and when one is dealing with the waste of human potential, it is easy to adopt this stance.

Cameron retired abruptly in 1964, for unexplained reasons. His successor, Dr. Robert Cleghorn, made a virtually unprecedented move in the academic world of mutual back-scratching and praise. He commissioned a psychiatrist and a psychologist, unconnected to Cameron, to study his electroshock work. They found that 60 percent of Cameron's depatterned patients complained they still had amnesia for the period 6 months to 10 years before the therapy.[6] They could find no clinical proof that showed the treatment to be any more or less effective than other approaches. They concluded that "the incidence of physical complications and the anxiety generated in the patient because of real or imagined memory difficulty argue against" future use of the technique.

The study-team members couched their report in densely academic jargon, but one of them speaks more clearly now. He talks bitterly of one of Cameron's former patients who needs to keep a list of her simplest household chores to remember how to do them. Then he repeats several times how powerful a man Cameron was, how he was "the godfather of Canadian psychiatry." He continues, "I probably shouldn't talk about this, but Cameron for him to do what he did he was a very schizophrenic guy, who totally detached himself from the human implications of his work . . . God, we talk about concentration camps. I don't want to make this comparison, but God, you talk about 'we didn't know it was happening,' and it was right in our back yard." Cameron died in 1967, at age 66, while climbing a mountain. The American Journal of Psychiatry published a long and glowing obituary with a full-page picture of his not-unpleasant face.

D. Ewen Cameron did not need the CIA to corrupt him. He clearly had his mind set on doing unorthodox research long before the Agency front started to fund him. With his own hospital and source of subjects, he could have found elsewhere encouragement and money to replace the CIA's contribution which never exceeded \$20,000 a year. However, Agency officials knew exactly what they were paying for. They traveled periodically to Montreal to observe his work, and his proposal was chillingly explicit. In Cameron, they had a doctor, conveniently outside the United States, willing to do terminal experiments in electroshock, sensory deprivation, drug testing, and all of the above combined. By literally wiping the minds of his subjects clean by depatterning and then trying to program in new behavior, Cameron

carried the process known as "brainwashing" to its logical extreme.

It cannot be said how many if any other Agency brainwashing projects reached the extremes of Cameron's work. Details are scarce, since many of the principal witnesses have died, will not talk about what went on, or lie about it. In what ways the CIA applied work like Cameron's is not known. What is known, however, is that the intelligence community, including the CIA, changed the face of the scientific community during the 1950s and early 1960s by its interest in such experiments. Nearly every scientist on the frontiers of brain research found men from the secret agencies looking over his shoulders, impinging on the research. The experience of Dr. John Lilly illustrates how this intrusion came about.

In 1953 Lilly worked at the National Institutes of Health, outside Washington, doing experimental studies in an effort to "map" the body functions controlled from various locations in the brain. He devised a method of pounding up to 600 tiny sections of hypodermic tubing into the skulls of monkeys, through which he could insert electrodes "into the brain to any desired distance and at any desired location from the cortex down to the bottom of the skull," he later wrote. Using electric stimulation, Lilly discovered precise centers of the monkeys' brains that caused pain, fear, anxiety, and anger. He also discovered precise, separate parts of the brain that controlled erection, ejaculation, and orgasm in male monkeys. Lilly found that a monkey, given access to a switch operating a correctly planted electrode, would reward himself with nearly continuous orgasms at least once every 3 minutes for up to 16 hours a day. As Lilly refined his brain "maps," officials of the CIA and other agencies descended upon him with a request for a briefing. Having a phobia against secrecy, Lilly agreed to the briefing only under the condition that it and his work remain unclassified, completely open to outsiders. The intelligence officials submitted to the conditions most reluctantly, since they knew that Lilly's openness would not only ruin the spy value of anything they learned but could also reveal the identities and the interests of the intelligence officials to enemy agents. They considered Lilly annoying, uncooperative possibly even suspicious.

Soon Lilly began to have trouble going to meetings and conferences with his colleagues. As part of the cooperation with the intelligence agencies, most of them had agreed to have their projects officially classified as SECRET, which meant that access to the information required a security clearance.[7] Lilly's security clearance was withdrawn for review, then tangled up and misplaced all of which he took as pressure to cooperate with the CIA. Lilly, whose imagination needed no stimulation to conjure up pictures of CIA agents on deadly missions with remote-controlled electrodes strategically implanted in their brains, decided to withdraw from that field of research. He says he had decided that the physical intrusion of the electrodes did too much brain damage for him to tolerate.

In 1954 Lilly began trying to isolate the operations

of the brain, free of outside stimulation, through sensory deprivation. He worked in an office next to Dr. Maitland Baldwin, who the following year agreed to perform terminal sensory deprivation experiments for ARTICHOKE's Morse Allen but who never told Lilly he was working in the field. While Baldwin experimented with his sensory-deprivation "box," Lilly invented a special "tank." Subjects floated in a tank of body-temperature water wearing a face mask that provided air but cut off sight and sound. Inevitably, intelligence officials swooped down on Lilly again, interested in the use of his tank as an interrogation tool. Could involuntary subjects be placed in the tank and broken down to the point where their belief systems or personalities could be altered? It was central to Lilly's ethic that he himself be the first subject of any experiment, and, in the case of the consciousness-exploring tank work, he and one colleague were the only ones. Lilly realized that the intelligence agencies were not interested in sensory deprivation because of its positive benefits, and he finally concluded that it was impossible for him to work at the National Institutes of Health without compromising his principles. He quit in 1958.

Contrary to most people's intuitive expectations, Lilly found sensory deprivation to be a profoundly integrating experience for himself personally. He considered himself to be a scientist who subjectively explored the far wanderings of the brain. In a series of private experiments, he pushed himself into the complete unknown by injecting pure Sandoz LSD into his thigh before climbing into the sensory-deprivation tank.[8] When the counterculture sprang up, Lilly became something of a cult figure, with his unique approach to scientific inquiry though he was considered more of an outcast by many in the professional research community.

For most of the outside world, Lilly became famous with the release of the popular film, *The Day of the Dolphin*, which the filmmakers acknowledged was based on Lilly's work with dolphins after he left NIH. Actor George C. Scott portrayed a scientist, who, like Lilly, loved dolphins, did pioneering experiments on their intelligence, and tried to find ways to communicate with them. In the movie, Scott became dismayed when the government pounced on his breakthrough in talking to dolphins and turned it immediately to the service of war. In real life, Lilly was similarly dismayed when Navy and CIA scientists trained dolphins for special warfare in the waters off Vietnam.[9]

A few scientists like Lilly made up their minds not to cross certain ethical lines in their experimental work, while others were prepared to go further even than their sponsors from ARTICHOKE and MKULTRA. Within the Agency itself, there was only one final question: Will a technique work? CIA officials zealously tracked every lead, sparing no expense to check each angle many times over.

By the time the MKULTRA program ended in 1963, Agency researchers had found no foolproof way to brainwash another person.[10] "All experiments beyond a certain point always failed," says the MKULTRA veteran, "because

the subject jerked himself back for some reason or the subject got amnesiac or catatonic." Agency officials found through work like Cameron's that they could create "vegetables," but such people served no operational use. People could be tortured into saying anything, but no science could guarantee that they would tell the truth. The impotency of brainwashing techniques left the Agency in a difficult spot when Yuri Nosenko defected to the United States in February 1964. A ranking official of the Soviet KGB, Nosenko brought with him stunning information. He said the Russians had bugged the American embassy in Moscow, which turned out to be true. He named some Russian agents in the West. And he said that he had personally inspected the KGB file of Lee Harvey Oswald, who only a few months earlier had been murdered before he could be brought to trial for the assassination of President Kennedy. Nosenko said he learned that the KGB had had no interest in Oswald.

Was Nosenko telling the truth, or was he a KGB "plant" sent to throw the United States off track about Oswald? Was his information about penetration correct, or was Nosenko himself the penetration? Was he acting in good faith? Were the men within the CIA who believed he was acting in good faith themselves acting in good faith? These and a thousand other questions made up the classical trick deck for spieseach card having "true" on one side and "false" on the other.

Top CIA officials felt a desperate need to resolve the issue of Nosenko's legitimacy. With numerous Agency counterintelligence operations hanging in the balance, Richard Helms, first as Deputy Director and then as Director, allowed CIA operators to work Nosenko over with the interrogation method in which Helms apparently had the most faith. It turned out to be not any truth serum or electroshock depatterning program or anything else from the Agency's brainwashing search. Helms had Nosenko put through the tried-and-true Soviet method: isolate the prisoner, deaden his senses, break him. For more than three years¹, 277 days, to be exact Agency officers kept Nosenko in solitary confinement. As if they were using the Hinkle-Wolff study as their instruction manual and the Cardinal Mindszenty case as their success story, the CIA men had guards watch over Nosenko day and night, giving him not a moment of privacy. A light bulb burned continuously in his cell. He was allowed nothing to read not even the labels on toothpaste boxes. When he tried to distract himself by making a chess set from pieces of lint in his cell, the guards discovered his game and swept the area clean. Nosenko had no window, and he was eventually put in a specially built 12' X 12' steel bank vault.

Nosenko broke down. He hallucinated. He talked his head off to his interrogators, who questioned him for 292 days, often while they had him strapped into a lie detector. If he told the truth, they did not believe him. While the Soviets and Chinese had shown that they could make a man admit anything, the CIA interrogators apparently lacked a clear idea of exactly what they wanted Nosenko to confess. When it was all over and Richard Helms ordered Nosenko freed after three and a

half years of illegal detention, some key Agency officers still believed he was a KGB plant. Others thought he was on the level. Thus the big questions remained unresolved, and to this day, CIA men past and present are bitterly split over who Nosenko really is.

With the Nosenko case, the CIA's brainwashing programs had come full circle. Spurred by the widespread alarm over communist tactics, Agency officials had investigated the field, started their own projects, and looked to the latest technology to make improvements. After 10 years of research, with some rather gruesome results, CIA officials had come up with no techniques on which they felt they could rely. Thus, when the operational crunch came, they fell back on the basic brutality of the Soviet system.

Notes

Edward Hunter's article " 'Brain-Washing' Tactics Force Chinese into Ranks of Communist Party" appeared in the Miami News on September 24, 1950. His book was Brainwashing in Red China (New York: Vanguard Press, 1951). Other material came from several interviews with Hunter just before he died in June 1978.

The Air Force document cited on brainwashing was called "Air Force Headquarters Panel Convened to Record Air Force Position Regarding Conduct of Personnel in Event of Capture," December 14, 1953. Researcher Sam Zuckerman found it and showed it to me.

The figures on American prisoners in Korea and the quote from Edward Hunter came from hearings before the Senate Permanent Subcommittee on Investigations, 84th Congress, June 19, 20, 26, and 27, 1956.

The material on the setting up of the Cornell-Hinkle-Wolff study came from interviews with Hinkle, Helen Goodell, and several CIA sources. Hinkle's and Wolff's study on brainwashing appeared in classified form on 2 April 1956 as a Technical Services Division publication called Communist Control Techniques and in substantially the same form but unclassified as "Communist Interrogation and Indoctrination of 'Enemies of the State' An Analysis of Methods Used by the Communist State Police." AMA Archives of Neurology and Psychiatry, August, 1956, Vol. 76.

Allen Dulles spoke on "Brain Warfare" before the Alumni Conference of Princeton University, Hot Springs, Virginia on April 10, 1953, and the quote on guinea pigs came from that speech.

The comments of Rockefeller Foundation officials about D. Ewen Cameron and the record of Rockefeller funding were found in Robert S. Morrison's diary, located in the Rockefeller Foundation Archives, Pocantico Hills, New York.

The key articles on Cameron's work on depatterning and psychic driving were "Production of Differential Amnesia as a Factor in the Treatment of Schizophrenia," Comprehensive Psychiatry, 1960, 1, p. 26 and "Effects of Repetition of Verbal Signals upon the Behavior of Chronic Psychoneurotic Patients" by Cameron, Leonard Levy, and Leonard Rubenstein, Journal of Mental Science, 1960, 106, 742. The background on Page-Russell electroshocks came from "Intensified Electrical Convulsive Therapy in the

Treatment of Mental Disorders" by L. G. M. Page and R. J. Russell, Lancet, Volume 254, Jan.June, 1948. Dr. John Cavanagh of Washington, D.C. provided background on the use of electroshock and sedatives in psychiatry. Cameron's MKULTRA subproject was #68. See especially document 68-37, "Application for Grant to Study the Effects upon Human Behavior of the Repetition of Verbal Signals," January 21, 1957.

Part of Cameron's papers are in the archives of the American Psychiatric Association in Washington, and they provided considerable information on the treatment of Mary C., as well as a general look at his work.

Interviews with at least a dozen of his former colleagues also provided considerable information.

Interviews with John Lilly and Donald Hebb provided background on sensory deprivation. Maitland Baldwin's work in the field was discussed in a whole series of ARTICHOKE documents including #A/B, I, 76/4, 21 March 1955, Subject: Total Isolation; #A/B, I, 76/12, 19 May 1955, Subject: Total Isolation; Additional Comments; and #A/B, I, 76/17, 27 April 1955, Subject: Total Isolation, Supplemental Report #2. The quote from Aldous Huxley on sensory deprivation is taken from the book of his writings, Moksha: Writings on Psychedelics and the Visionary Experience (1931-1963), edited by Michael Horowitz and Cynthia Palmer (New York: Stonehill, 1978). The material on Val Orlikow's experiences with Dr. Cameron came from interviews with her and her husband David and from portions of her hospital records, which she furnished.

Cameron's staff psychologist Barbara Winrib's comments on him were found in a letter to the Montreal Star, August 11, 1977.

The study of Cameron's electroshock work ordered by Dr. Cleghorn was published as "Intensive Electroconvulsive Therapy: A Follow-up Study," by A. E. Schwartzman and P. E. Termansen, Canadian Psychiatric Association, Volume 12, 1967.

In addition to several interviews, much material on John Lilly came from his autobiography, The Scientist (Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott Company, 1978).

The CIA's handling of Yuri Nosenko was discussed at length in hearings before the House Assassinations

Committee on September 15, 1978. The best press account of this testimony was written by Jeremiah O'Leary of the Washington Star on September 16, 1978: "How CIA Tried to Break Defector in Oswald Case."

Footnotes

1. Among the Air Force and Army project leaders were Dr. Fred Williams of the Air Force Psychological Warfare Division, Robert Jay Lifton, Edgar Schein, Albert Biderman, and Lieutenant Colonel James Monroe (an Air Force officer who would later go to work full time in CIA behavioral programs).

2. Cameron himself may not have known that the Agency was the ultimate source of these funds which came through a conduit, the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology. A CIA document stated he was unwitting when the grants started in 1957, and it cannot be said whether he ever found out.

3. Cameron wrote that when a patient remembered his schizophrenic symptoms, the schizophrenic behavior usually returned. If the amnesia held for these symptoms, as Cameron claimed it often did, the subject usually did not have a relapse. Even in his "cured" patients, Cameron found that Rorschach tests continued to show schizophrenic thinking despite the improvement in overt behavior. To a layman,

this would seem to indicate that Cameron's approach got only at the symptoms, not the causes of mental problems. Not deterred, however, Cameron dismissed this inconsistency as a "persistent enigma."

4. Cameron wrote in a professional journal that he gave only two electroshocks a day, but a doctor who actually administered the treatment for him says that three were common at the beginning of the therapy.

5. In his proposal to the Human Ecology group, Cameron wrote that his subjects would be spending only 16 hours a day in sensory deprivation, while they listened to psychic driving tapes (thus providing some outside stimuli). Nevertheless, one of Cameron's colleagues states that some patients, including Mary C. were in continuously. Always looking for a better way, Cameron almost certainly tried both variations.

6. Cleghorn's team found little loss of memory on objective tests, like the Wechsler Memory Scale but

speculated that these tests measured a different memory function short-term recall than that the subjects claimed to be missing.

7. Lilly and other veterans of government-supported research note that there is a practical advantage for the scientist who allows his work to be classified: it gives him an added claim on government funds. He is then in a position to argue that if his work is important enough to be SECRET, it deserves money.

8. As was the case with LSD work, sensory deprivation research had both a mind control and a transcendental side. Aldous Huxley wrote thusly about the two pioneers in the field: "What men like Hebb and Lilly are doing in the laboratory was done by the Christian hermits in the Thebaid and elsewhere, and by Hindu and Tibetan hermits in the remote fastness of the Himalayas. My own belief is that these experiences really tell us something about the nature of the universe, that they are valuable in themselves and, above all, valuable when incorporated into our world-picture and acted upon [in] normal life."

9. In a program called "swimmer nullification," government scientists trained dolphins to attack enemy

frogmen with huge needles attached to their snouts. The dolphins carried tanks of compressed air, which when jabbed into a deepdiver caused him to pop dead to the surface. A scientist who worked in this CIA-Navy program states that some of the dolphins sent to Vietnam during the late 1960s got out of their pens and displayed unheard of behavior for trained dolphins. John Lilly confirms that a group of the marine mammals stationed at Cam Ranh Bay did go AWOL, and he adds that he heard that some eventually returned with their bodies and fins covered with attack marks made by other dolphins.

10. After 1963 the Agency's Science and Technology Directorate continued brain research with unknown results. See Chapter 12.

Human Ecology

Well before Harold Wolff and Lawrence Hinkle finished their brainwashing study for Allen Dulles in 1956, Wolff was trying to expand his role in CIA research and operations. He offered Agency officials the cooperation of his colleagues at Cornell University, where he taught neurology and psychiatry in the Medical College. In proposal after proposal, Wolff pressed upon the CIA his idea that to understand human behavior and how governments might manipulate it one had to study man in relationship to his total environment. Calling this field "human ecology," Wolff drew into it the disciplines of psychology, medicine, sociology, and anthropology. In the academic world of the early 1950s, this cross-disciplinary approach was somewhat new, as was the word "ecology," but it made sense to CIA officials. Like Wolff, they were far in advance of the trends in the behavioral sciences

Wolff carved out vast tracts of human knowledge, some only freshly discovered, and proposed a partnership with the Agency for the task of mastering that knowledge for operational use. It was a time when knowledge itself seemed bountiful and promising, and Wolff was expansive about how the CIA could harness it. Once he figured out how the human mind really worked, he wrote, he would tell the Agency

"how a man can be made to think, 'feel,' and behave according to the wishes of other men, and,

conversely, how a man can avoid being influenced in this manner."

Such notions, which may now appear naive or perverse, did not seem so unlikely at the height of the Cold War. And Wolff's professional stature added weight to his ideas. Like D. Ewen Cameron, he was no obscure academic.

He had been President of the New York Neurological Association and would become, in 1960, President of the American Neurological Association. He served for several years as editor-in-chief of the American Medical Association's Archives of Neurology and Psychiatry. Both by credentials and force of personality, Wolff was an impressive figure. CIA officials listened respectfully to his grand vision of how spies and doctors could work symbiotically to help if not save the world. Also, the Agency men never forgot that Wolff had become close to Director Allen Dulles while treating Dulles' son for brain damage.

Wolff's specialized neurological practice led him to believe that brain maladies, like migraine headaches,

occurred because of disharmony between man and his environment. In this case, he wrote to the Agency, "The problem faced by the physician is quite similar to that faced by the Communist interrogator." Both would be trying to put their subject back in harmony with his environment whether the problem was headache or ideological dissent. Wolff believed that the beneficial effects of any new interrogation technique would naturally spill over into the treatment of his patients, and vice versa. Following the Soviet model, he felt he could help his patients by putting them into an isolated, disoriented state from which it would be easier to create new behavior patterns. Although Russian-style isolation cells were impractical at Cornell, Wolff hoped to get the same effect more quickly through sensory deprivation. He

told the Agency that sensory-deprivation chambers had "valid medical reason" as part of a treatment that

relieved migraine symptoms and made the patient "more receptive to the suggestions of the psychotherapist." He proposed keeping his patients in sensory deprivation until they "show an increased desire to talk and to escape from the procedure." Then, he said, doctors could "utilize material from their own past experience in order to create psychological reactions within them." This procedure drew heavily on the Stalinist method. It cannot be said what success, if any, Wolff had with it to the benefit of his patients at Cornell.

Wolff offered to devise ways to use the broadest cultural and social processes in human ecology for covert operations. He understood that every country had unique customs for child rearing, military training, and nearly every other form of human intercourse. From the CIA's point of view, he noted, this kind of sociological information could be applied mainly to indoctrinating and motivating people. He distinguished these motivating techniques from the "special methods" that he felt were "more relevant to subversion, seduction, and interrogation." He offered to study those methods, too, and asked the Agency to give him access to everything in its files on "threats, coercion, imprisonment, isolation, deprivation, humiliation, torture, 'brainwashing, 'black psychiatry,' hypnosis, and combinations of these with or without chemical agents." Beyond mere study, Wolff volunteered the unwitting use of Cornell patients for

brainwashing experiments, so long as no one got hurt. He added, however, that he would advise the CIA on experiments that harmed their subjects if they were performed elsewhere. He obviously felt that only the grandest sweep of knowledge, flowing freely between scholar and spy, could bring the best available techniques to bear on their respective subjects.

In 1955 Wolff incorporated his CIA-funded study group as the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology, with himself as president.[1] Through the Society, Wolff extended his efforts for the Agency, and his organization turned into a CIA-controlled funding mechanism for studies and experiments in the behavioral sciences. In the early days of the Society, Agency officials trusted Wolff and his untried ideas with a sensitive espionage assignment. In effect, the new specialty of human ecology was going to telescope the stages of research and application

into one continuing process.

Speeding up the traditional academic method was required because the CIA men faced an urgent problem. "What was bothering them," Lawrence Hinkle explains, "was that the Chinese had cleaned up their agents in China.... What they really wanted to do was come up with some Chinese [in America], steer them to us, and make them into agents." Wolff accepted the challenge and suggested that the Cornell group hide its real purpose behind the cover of investigating "the ecological aspects of disease" among Chinese refugees. The Agency gave the project a budget of \$84,175 (about 30 percent of the money it put into Cornell in 1955) and supplied the study group with 100 Chinese refugees to work with. Nearly all these subjects had been studying in the United States when the communists took over the mainland in 1949, so they tended to be dislocated people in their thirties.

On the Agency side, the main concern, as expressed by one ARTICHOKE man, was the "security hazard" of bringing together so many potential agents in one place. Nevertheless, CIA officials decided to go ahead. Wolff promised to tell them about the inner reaches of the Chinese character, and they recognized the operational advantage that insight into Chinese behavior patterns could provide. Moreover, Wolff said he would pick out the most useful possible agents. The Human Ecology Society would then offer these candidates "fellowships" and subject them to more intensive interviews and "stress producing" situations. The idea was to find out about their personalities, past conditioning, and present motivations, in order to figure out how they might perform in future predicaments such as finding themselves back in Mainland China as American agents. In the process, Wolff hoped to mold these Chinese into people willing to work for the CIA. Mindful of leaving some cover for Cornell, he was adamant that Agency operators not connected with the project make the actual recruitment pitch to those Chinese whom the Agency men

wanted as agents.

As a final twist, Wolff planned to provide each agent with techniques to withstand the precise forms of hostile interrogation they could expect upon returning to China. CIA officials wanted to "precondition" the agents in order to create long lasting motivation "impervious to lapse of time and direct psychological attacks by the enemy." In other words, Agency men planned to brainwash their agents in order to protect them against Chinese brainwashing.

Everything was covered in theory, at least. Wolff was going to take a crew of 100 refugees and turn as many of them as possible into detection-proof, live agents inside China, and he planned to do the job quickly through human ecology. It was a heady chore for the Cornell professor to take on after classes.

Wolff hired a full complement of psychologists, psychiatrists, and anthropologists to work on the

project. He bulldozed his way through his colleagues' qualms and government red tape alike. Having hired an anthropologist before learning that the CIA security office would not give her a clearance, Wolff simply lied to her about where the money came from. "It was a function of Wolff's imperious nature," says his partner Hinkle. "If a dog came in and threw up on the rug during a lecture, he would continue." Even the CIA men soon found that Harold Wolff was not to be trifled with. "From the Agency side, I don't know anyone who wasn't scared of him," recalls a longtime CIA associate. "He was an autocratic man. I never knew him to chew anyone out. He didn't have to. We were damned respectful. He moved in high places. He was just a skinny little man but talk about mind control! He was one of the controllers."

In the name of the Human Ecology Society, the CIA paid \$1,200 a month to rent a fancy town house on

Manhattan's East 78th Street to house the Cornell group and its research projects. Agency technicians traveled to New York in December 1954 to install eavesdropping microphones around the building. These and other more obvious security devices, safes, guards, and the like made the town house look different from the academic center it was supposed to be. CIA liaison personnel held meetings with Wolff and the staff in the secure confines of the town house, and they all carefully watched the 100 Chinese a few blocks away at the Cornell hospital. The Society paid

d each subject \$25 a day so the researchers could test them, probe them, and generally learn all they could about Chinese people or at least about middle-class, displaced, anti-Communist ones.

It is doubtful that any of Wolff's Chinese ever returned to their homeland as CIA agents, or that all of

Wolff's proposals were put into effect. In any case, the project was interrupted in midstream by a major shake-up in the CIA's entire mind-control effort. Early in 1955, Sid Gottlieb and his Ph.D. crew from TSS took over most of the ARTICHOKE functions, including the Society, from Morse Allen and the Pinkerton types in the Office of Security. The MKULTRA men moved quickly to turn the Society into an entity that looked and acted like a legitimate foundation. First they smoothed over the ragged covert edges. Out came the bugs and safes so dear to Morse Allen and company. The new crew even made some effort (largely unsuccessful) to attract non-CIA funds. The biggest change, however, was the Cornell professors now had to deal with Agency representatives who were scientists and who had strong ideas of their own on research questions. Up to this point, the Cornellians had been able to keep the CIA's involvement within bounds acceptable to them. While Harold Wolff never ceased wanting to explore the furthest reaches of behavior control, his colleagues were wary of going on to the outer limits at least under Cornell cover.

No one would ever confuse MKULTRA projects with ivory-tower research, but Gottlieb's people did take a more academic and sophisticated approach to behavioral research than their predecessors. The MKULTRA men understood that not every project would have an immediate operational benefit, and they believed less and less in the existence of that one just-over-the-horizon technique that would turn men into puppets. They favored increasing their knowledge of human behavior in relatively small steps, and they concentrated on the reduced goal of influencing and manipulating their subjects. "You're ahead of the game if you can get people to do something ten percent more often than they would otherwise," says an MKULTRA veteran.

Accordingly, in 1956, Sid Gottlieb approved a \$74,000 project to have the Human Ecology Society study the factors that caused men to defect from their countries and cooperate with foreign governments. MKULTRA officials reasoned that if they could understand what made old turncoats tick, it might help them entice new ones. While good case officers instinctively seemed to know how to handle a potential agent or thought they did, the MKULTRA men hoped to come up with systematic, even scientific

improvements. Overtly, Harold Wolff designed the program to look like a follow-up study to the Society's earlier programs, noting to the Agency that it was "feasible to study foreign nationals under the cover of a medical-sociological study." (He told his CIA funders that "while some information of general value to science should be produced, this in itself will not be a sufficient justification for carrying out a study of this nature.") Covertly, he declared the purpose of the research was to assess defectors' social and cultural background, their life experience, and their personality structure, in order to understand their motivations, value systems, and probable future reactions.

The 1956 Hungarian revolt occurred as the defector study was getting underway, and the Human Ecology group, with CIA headquarters approval, decided to turn the defector work into an investigation of 70 Hungarian refugees from that upheaval.

By then, most of Harold Wolff's team had been together through the brainwashing and Chinese studies. While not all of them knew of the CIA's specific interests, they had streamlined their procedures for answering the questions that Agency officials found interesting. They ran the Hungarians through the battery of tests and observations in six months, compared to a year and a half for the Chinese project.

The Human Ecology Society reported that most of their Hungarian subjects had fought against the Russians during the Revolution and that they had lived through extraordinarily difficult circumstances, including arrest, mistreatment, and indoctrination. The psychologists and psychiatrists found that, often, those who had survived with the fewest problems had been those with markedly aberrant persona

lities. "This observation has added to the evidence that healthy people are not necessarily 'normal,' but are people particularly adapted to their special life situations," the group declared.

While CIA officials liked the idea that their Hungarian subjects had not knuckled under communist

influence, they recognized that they were working with a skewed sample. American visa restrictions kept most of the refugee left-wingers and former communist officials out of the United States; so, as a later MKULTRA document would state, the Society wound up studying "western-tied rightist elements who had never been accepted completely" in postwar Hungary. Agency researchers realized that these people would "contribute little" toward increasing the CIA's knowledge of the processes that made a communist official change his loyalties.

In order to broaden their data base, MKULTRA officials decided in March 1957 to bring in some unwitting help. They gave a contract to Rutgers University sociologists Richard Stephenson and Jay

Schulman "to throw as much light as possible on the sociology of the communist system in the throes of

revolution." The Rutgers professors started out by interviewing the 70 Hungarians at Cornell in New York, and Schulman went on to Europe to talk to disillusioned Communists who had also fled their country. From an operational point of view, these were the people the Agency really cared about; but, as socialists, most of them probably would have resisted sharing their experiences with the CIA if they had known.[2]

Jay Schulman would have resisted, too. After discovering almost 20 years later that the Agency had

paid his way and seen his confidential interviews, he feels misused. "In 1957 I was myself a quasi-Marxist and if I had known that this study was sponsored by the CIA, there is really, obviously, no way that I would have been associated with it," says Schulman. "My view is that social scientists have a deep personal responsibility for questioning the sources of funding; and the fact that I didn't do it at the time was simply, in my judgment, indication of my own naiveté and political innocence, in spite of my ideological bent."

Deceiving Schulman and his Hungarian subjects did not bother the men from MKULTRA in the slightest. According to a Gottlieb aide, one of the strong arguments in side the CIA for the whole Human Ecology program was that it gave the Agency a means of approaching and using political mavericks who could not otherwise get security clearances. "Sometimes," he chuckles, "these left-wing social scientists were damned good." This MKULTRA veteran scoffs at the displeasure Schulman expresses: "If we'd gone to a guy and said, 'We're CIA,' he never would have done it.

They were glad to get the money in a world where damned few people were willing to support them.... They can't complain about how they were treated or that they were asked to do something they wouldn't have normally done."

The Human Ecology Society soon became a conduit for CIA money flowing to projects, like the Rutgers one, outside Cornell. For these grants, the Society provided only cover and administrative support behind the gold-plated names of Cornell and Harold Wolff. From 1955 to 1958, Agency officials passed funds through the Society for work on criminal sexual psychopaths at Ionia State Hospital, [3] a mental institution located on the banks of the Grand River in the rolling farm country 120 miles northwest of Detroit. This project had an interesting hypothesis: That child molesters and rapists had ugly secrets buried deep within them and that at their stake in not admitting their perversions approached that of spies not wanting to confess. The MKULTRA men reasoned that any technique that would work on a sexual psychopath would surely have a similar effect on a foreign agent. Using psychologists and psychiatrists connected to the Michigan mental health and the Detroit court systems, they set up a program to test LSD and marijuana, wittingly and unwittingly, alone and in combination with hypnosis.

Because of administrative delays, the Michigan doctors managed to experiment only on 26 inmates in three years all sexual offenders committed by judges without a trial under a Michigan law, since declared unconstitutional. The search for a truth drug went on, under the auspices of the Human Ecology Society, as well as

in other MKULTRA channels.

The Ionia project was the kind of expansionist activity that made Cornell administrators, if not Harold

Wolff, uneasy. By 1957, the Cornellians had had enough. At the same time, the Agency sponsors decided that the Society had outgrown its dependence on Cornell for academic credentials that in fact the close ties to Cornell might inhibit the Society's future growth among academics notoriously sensitive to institutional conflicts. One CIA official wrote that the Society "must be given more established stature in the research community to be effective as a cover organization." Once the Society was cut loose in the foundation world, Agency men felt they would be freer to go anywhere in academia to buy research that might assist covert operations. So the CIA severed the Society's formal connection to Cornell.

The Human Ecology group moved out of its East 78th Street town house, which had always seem a little too plush for a university program, and opened up a new headquarters in Forest Hills, Queens, which was an inappropriate neighborhood for a well-connected foundation. [4] Agency officials hired a staff of four

led by Lieutenant Colonel James Monroe, who had worked closely with the CIA as head of the Air Force's study of Korean War prisoners. Sid Gottlieb and the TSS hierarchy in Washington still made the major decisions, but Monroe and the Society staff, whose salaries the Agency paid, took over the Society's dealings with the outside world and the monitoring of several hundred thousand dollars a year in research projects. Monroe personally supervised dozens of grants, including Dr. Ewen Cameron's brainwashing work in Montreal. Soon the Society was flourishing as an innovative foundation, attracting research proposals from a wide variety of behavioral scientists, at a time when these people particularly the unorthodox ones were still the step-children of the fund-granting world.

After the Society's exit from Cornell, Wolff and Hinkle stayed on as president and vice-president,

respectively, of the Society's board of directors. Dr. Joseph Hinsey, head of the New York Hospital-Cornell Medical Center also remained on the board. Allen Dulles continued his personal interest in the Society's work and came to one of the first meetings of the new board, which, as was customary with CIA fronts, included some big outside names. These luminaries added worthiness to the enterprise while playing essentially figurehead roles. In 1957 the other board members were

John Whitehorn, chairman of the psychiatry department at Johns Hopkins University, Carl Rogers, professor of psychology and psychiatry at the University of Wisconsin, and Adolf A. Berle, onetime Assistant Secretary of State and chairman of the New York Liberal Party. [5] Berle had originally put his close friend Harold Wolff in touch with the CIA, and at Wolff's request, he came on the Society board despite some reservations. "I am frightened about this one," Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants. But I don't think it will happen."

There was a lot of old-fashioned back-scratching among the CIA people and the academics as they settled into the work of accommodating each other. Even Harold Wolff, the first and the most enthusiastic of the scholar-spies, had made it clear from the beginning that he expected some practical rewards for his service. According to colleague Hinkle, who appreciated Wolff as one the great grantsman of his time, Wolff expected that the Agency "would support our research and we would be their consultants." Wolff bluntly informed the CIA that some of his work would have no direct use "except that it vastly enhances

our value . . . as consultants and advisers." In other words, Wolff felt that his worth to the CIA increased in proportion to his professional accomplishments and importance which in turn depended partly on the resources he commanded. The Agency men understood, and over the last half of the 1950s, they were happy to contribute almost \$300,000 to Wolff's own research on the brain and central nervous system. In turn, Wolff and his reputation helped them gain access to other leading lights in the academic world.

Another person who benefited from Human Ecology funds was Carl Rogers, whom Wolff had also asked to serve on the board. Rogers, who later would become famous for

r his nondirective, nonauthoritarian approach to psychotherapy, respected Wolff's work, and he had no objection to helping the CIA. Although he says he would have nothing to do with secret Agency activities today, he asks for understanding in light of the climate of the 1950s. "We really did regard Russia as the enemy," declares Rogers, "and we were trying to do various things to make sure the Russians did not get the upper hand." Rogers received an important professional reward for joining the Society board. Executive Director James Monroe had let him know that, once he agreed to serve, he could expect to receive a Society grant. "That appealed to me because I was having trouble getting funded," says Rogers. "Having gotten that grant [about \$30,000 over three years], it made it possible to get other grants from Rockefeller and NIMH." Rogers still feels grateful to the Society for helping him establish a funding "track record," but he emphasizes that the Agency never had any effect on his research.

Although MKULTRA psychologist John Gittinger suspected that Rogers' work on psychotherapy might

provide insight into interrogation methods, the Society did not give Rogers money because of the content of his work. The grant ensured his services as a consultant, if desired, and, according to a CIA document, "free access" to his project. But above all, the grant allowed the Agency to use Rogers' name. His standing in the academic community contributed to the layer of cover around the Society that Agency officials felt was crucial to mask their involvement.

Professor Charles Osgood's status in psychology also improved the Society's cover, but his research was more directly useful to the Agency, and the MKULTRA men paid much more to get it. In 1959 Osgood, who four years later became president of the American Psychological Association, wanted to push forward his work on how people in different societies express the same feelings, even when using different words and concepts. Osgood wrote in "an abstract conceptual framework," but Agency

officials saw his research as "directly relevant" to covert activities. They believed they could transfer

Osgood's knowledge of "hidden values and cues" in the way people communicate into more effective overseas propaganda. Osgood's work gave them a tool called the "semantic differential" to choose the right words in a foreign language to convey a particular meaning.

Like Carl Rogers, Osgood got his first outside funding for what became the most important work of his career from the Human Ecology Society. Osgood had written directly to the CIA for support, and the Society soon contacted him and furnished \$192,975 for research over five years. The money allowed him to travel widely and to expand his work into 30 different cultures. Also like Rogers, Osgood eventually received NIMH money to finish his research, but he acknowledges that the Human Ecology grants played an important part in the progress of his work. He stresses that "there was none of the feeling then about the CIA that there is now, in terms of subversive activities," and he states that the Society had no influence on anything he produced. Yet Society men could and did talk to him about his findings. They asked questions that reflected their own covert interests, not his academic pursuits, and they drew him out, according to one of them, "at great length." Osgood had started studying cross-cultural meaning well before he received the Human Ecology money, but the Society's support ensured that he would continue his work on a scale that suited the Agency's purposes, as well as his own.

A whole category of Society funding, called "cover grants," served no other purpose than to build the Society's false front. These included a sociological study of Levittown, Long Island (about \$4,500), an

analysis of the Central Mongoloid skull (\$700), and a look at the foreign-policy attitudes of people who owned fallout shelters, as opposed to people who did not (\$2,500). A \$500 Human Ecology grant went to Istanbul University for a study of the effects of circumcision on Turkish boys. The researcher found that young Turks, usually circumcised between the ages of five and seven, felt "severe emotional impact with attending symptoms of withdrawal." The children saw the painful operations as "an act of aggression" that brought out previously hidden fears so the Human Ecology Society reported.

In other instances, the Society put money into projects whose covert application was so unlikely that only an expert could see the possibilities. Nonetheless, in 1958 the Society gave \$5,570 to social psychologists Muzafer and Carolyn Wood Sherif of the University of Oklahoma for work on the behavior of teen-age boys in gangs. The Sherifs, both ignorant of the CIA connection, [6] studied the group structures and attitudes in the gangs and tried to devise ways to channel antisocial behavior into more constructive paths. Their results were filtered through clandestine minds at the Agency. "With gang warfare," says an MKULTRA source, "you tried to get some defectors-in-place who would like to modify some of the group behavior and cool it. Now, getting a juvenile delinquent defector was motivationally not all that much different from getting a Soviet one." MKULTRA officials were clearly interested in using their grants to build contacts and associations with prestigious academics. The Society put \$1,500 a year into the Research in Mental Health Newsletter published jointly at McGill University by the sociology and psychiatric departments. Anthropologist Margaret Mead, an international culture heroine, sat on the newsletter's advisory board (with, among others, D. Ewen Cameron), and the Society used her name in its biennial report. Similarly, the Society gave grants of \$26,000 to the well-known University of London psychologist, H. J. Eysenck, for his work on motivation. An MKULTRA document acknowledged that this research would have "no immediate relevance for Agency needs," but that it would "lend prestige" to the Society. The grants to Eysenck also allowed the Society to take funding credit for no less than nine of his publications in its 1963 report. The following year, the Society managed to purchase a piece of the work of the most famous behaviorist of all, Harvard's B. F. Skinner. Skinner, who had tried to train pigeons to guide bombs for the military during World War II, received a \$5,000 Human Ecology grant to pay the costs of a secretary and supplies for the research that led to his book, Freedom and Dignity. Skinner has no memory of the grant or its origins but says, "I don't like secret involvement of any kind. I can't see why it couldn't have been open and aboveboard."

A TSS source explains that grants like these "bought legitimacy" for the Society and made the recipients "grateful." He says that the money gave Agency employees at Human Ecology a reason to phone Skinner or any of the other recipients to pick his brain about a particular problem. In a similar vein, another MKULTRA man,

psychologist John Gittinger mentions the Society's relationship with Erwin Goffman of the University of Pennsylvania, whom many consider today's leading sociological theorist. The Society gave him a small grant to help finish a book that would have been published anyway. As a result, Gittinger was able to spend hours talking with him about, among other things, an article he had written earlier on confidence men. These hucksters were experts at manipulating behavior, according to Gittinger, and Goffman unwittingly "gave us a better understanding of the techniques people use to establish phony relationships" a subject of interest to the CIA. To keep track of new developments in the behavioral sciences, Society representatives regularly visited grant recipients and found out what they and their colleagues were doing. Some of the knowing professors became conscious spies. Most simply relayed the latest professional gossip to their visitors and sent along unpublished papers. The prestige of the Human Ecology grantees also helped give the Agency access to behavioral scientists who had no connection to the Society. "You could walk into someone's office and say you were just talking to Skinner," says an MKULTRA veteran. "We didn't hesitate to do this. It was a way to name-drop." The Society did not limit its intelligence gathering to the United States. As one Agency source puts it, "The Society gave us a legitimate basis to approach anyone in the academic community anywhere in the world." CIA officials regularly used it as cover when they traveled abroad to study the behavior of foreigners of interest to the Agency, including such leaders as Nikita Khrushchev. The Society funded foreign researchers and also gave money to American professors to collect information abroad. In 1960, for instance, the Society sponsored a survey of Soviet psychology through the simple device of putting up \$15,000 through the official auspices of the American Psychological Association to send ten prominent psychologists on a tour of the Soviet Union. Nine of the ten had no idea of the Agency involvement, but CIA officials were apparently able to debrief everyone when the group returned. Then the Society sponsored a conference and book for which each psychologist contributed a chapter. The book added another \$5,000 to the CIA's cost, but \$20,000 all told seemed like a small price to pay for the information gathered. The psychologists except perhaps the knowledgeable ones did nothing they would not ordinarily have done during their trip, and the scholarly community benefited from increased knowledge on an important subject. The only thing violated was the openness and trust normally associated with academic pursuits. By turning scholars into spies even unknowing ones CIA officials risked the reputation of American research work and contributed potential ammunition toward the belief in many countries that the U.S. notion of academic freedom and independence from the state is self-serving and hypocritical. Secrecy allowed the Agency a measure of freedom from normal academic restrictions and red tape, and the men from MKULTRA used that freedom to make their projects more attractive. The Society demanded "no stupid progress

reports," recalls psychologist and psychiatrist Martin Orne, who received a grant to support his Harvard research on hypnotism. As a further sign of generosity and trust, the Society gave Orne a follow-on \$30,000 grant with no specified purpose.[7] Orne could use it as he wished. He believes the money was "a contingency investment" in his work, and MKULTRA officials agree. "We could go to Orne anytime," says one of them, "and say, 'Okay, here is a situation and here is a kind of guy. What would you expect we might be able to achieve if we could hypnotize him?' Through his massive knowledge, he could speculate and advise." A handful of other Society grantees also served in similar roles as covert Agency consultants in the field of their expertise.

In general, the Human Ecology Society served as the CIA's window on the world of behavioral research. No phenomenon was too arcane to escape a careful look from the Society, whether extrasensory perception or African witch doctors. "There were some unbelievable schemes," recalls an MKULTRA veteran, "but you also knew Einstein was considered crazy. You couldn't be so biased that you wouldn't leave open the possibility that some crazy idea might work." MKULTRA men realized, according to the veteran, that "ninety percent of what we were doing would fail" to be of any use to the Agency. Yet, with a spirit of inquiry much freer than that usually found in the academic world, the Society took early stabs at cracking the genetic code with computers and finding out whether animals could be controlled through electrodes placed in their brains.

The Society's unrestrained, scattershot approach to behavioral research went against the prevailing wisdom in American universities both as to methods and to subjects of interest. During the 1950s one school of thought so called "behaviorism," was accepted on campus, virtually to the exclusion of all others. The "behaviorists," led by Harvard's B. F. Skinner, looked at psychology as the study of learned observable responses to outside stimulation. To oversimplify, they championed the approach in which psychologists gave rewards to rats scurrying through mazes, and they tended to dismiss matters of great interest to the Agency: e.g., the effect of drugs on the psyche, subjective phenomena like hypnosis, the inner workings of the mind, and personality theories that took genetic differences into account. By investing up to \$400,000 a year into the early, innovative work of men like Carl Rogers, Charles Osgood, and Martin Orne, the CIA's Human Ecology Society helped liberate the behavioral sciences from the world of rats and cheese. With a push from the Agency as well as other forces, the field opened up. Former iconoclasts became eminent, and, for better or worse, the Skinnerian near-monopoly gave way to a multiplication of contending schools. Eventually, a reputable behavioral scientist could be doing almost anything: holding hands with his students in sensitivity sessions, collecting survey data on spanking habits, or subjectively exploring new modes of consciousness. The CIA's money undoubtedly changed the academic world to some degree, though no one can say how much.

As usual, the CIA men were ahead of their time and had started to move on before the new approaches became established. In 1963, having sampled everything from palm reading to subliminal perception, Sid Gottlieb and his colleagues satisfied themselves that they had overlooked no area of knowledge however esoteric that might be promising for CIA operations. The Society had served its purpose; now the money could be better spent elsewhere. Agency officials transferred the still-useful projects to other covert channels and allowed the rest to die quietly. By the end of 1965, when the remaining research was completed, the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology was gone.

Notes

MKULTRA subprojects 48 and 60 provided the basic documents on the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology. These were supplemented by the three biennial reports of the Society that could be found: 1957, 1961, and 1961-1963. Wolff's own research work is MKULTRA subproject 61. Wolff's proposals to the Agency are in #A/B, II, 10/68, undated "Proposed Plan for Implementing [deleted]" in two documents included in 48-29, March 5, 1956, "General Principles Upon Which these Proposals Are Based." The Agency's plans for the Chinese Project are described in #A/B, II, 10/48, undated, Subject: Cryptonym [deleted] A/B, II 10/72, 9 December, 1954, Subject: Letter of Instructions, and #A/B, II, 10/110, undated, untitled. Details of the logistics of renting the Human Ecology headquarters and bugging it are in #A/B, II, 10/23, 30 August, 1954, Subject: Meeting of Working Committee of [deleted], No. 5 and #A/B, II, 10/92, 8 December, 1954, Subject: Technical Installation.

The Hungarian project, as well as being described in the 1957 biennial report, was dealt with in MKULTRA subprojects 65 and 82, especially 65-12, 28 June 1956, Subject: MKULTRA subproject 65; 65-11, undated, Subject: Dr. [deleted]'s Project Plans for the Coming Year, July, 1957-June, 1958; and 82-15, 11 April 1958, Subject: Project MKULTRA, Subproject 82.

The Ionia State sexual psychopath research was MKULTRA Subproject 39, especially 39-4, 9 April 1958, Subject: Trip Report, Visit to [deleted], 7 April 1958. Paul Magnusson of the Detroit Free Press and David Pearl of the Detroit ACLU office both furnished information. Carl Rogers' MKULTRA subproject was # 97. He also received funds under Subproject 74. See especially 74256, 7 October 1958, Supplement to Individual Grant under MKULTRA, Subproject No. 74 and 97-21, 6 August 1959, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 97.

H. J. Eysenck's MKULTRA subproject was #111. See especially 111-3, 3 April 1961, Subject: Continuation of MKULTRA Subproject 111. The American Psychological Association-sponsored trip to the Soviet Union was described in Subproject 107. The book that came out of the trip was called *Some Views on Soviet Psychology*, Raymond Bauer (editor), (Washington: American Psychological Association; 1962).

The Sherifs' research on teenage gangs was described in Subproject # 102 and the 1961 Human Ecology biennial report. Dr. Carolyn Sherif also wrote a letter to the

American Psychological Association Monitor, February 1978. Dr. Sherif talked about her work when she and I appeared on an August 1978 panel at the American Psychological Association's convention in Toronto. Martin Orne's work for the Agency was described in Subproject 84. He contributed a chapter to the Society-funded book, *The Manipulation of Human Behavior*, edited by Albert Biderman and Herbert Zimmer-(New York: John Wiley & Sons; 1961), pp. 169-215. Financial data on Orne's Institute for Experimental Psychiatry came from a filing with the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Attachment to Form 1023.

The quote from John Gittinger came from an interview with him conducted by Dr. Patricia Greenfield. Dr. Greenfield also interviewed Jay Schulman, Carl Rogers, and Charles Osgood for an article in the December 1977 issue of the *American Psychological Association Monitor*, from which my quotes of Schulman's comments are taken. She discussed Erving Goffman's role in a presentation to a panel of the American Psychological Association convention in Toronto in August 1978. The talk was titled "CIA Support of Basic Research in Psychology: Policy Implications."

Footnotes

1. In 1961 the Society changed its name to the Human Ecology Fund, but for convenience sake it will be called the Society throughout the book.
2. Also to gain access to this same group of leftist Hungarian refugees in Europe, the Human Ecology Society put \$15,000 in 1958 into an unwitting study by Dr. A. H. M. Struik of the University of Nijmegen in the Netherlands. An Agency document extolled this arrangement not only as a useful way of studying Hungarians but because it provided "entree" into a leading European university and psychological research center, adding "such a connection has manifold cover and testing possibilities as well as providing a base from which to take advantage of developments in that area of the world."
3. Professor Laurence Hinkle states that it was never his or Cornell's intention that the Society would be used as a CIA funding conduit. When told that he himself had written letters on the Ionia project, he replied that the Society's CIA-supplied bookkeeper was always putting papers in front of him and that he must have signed without realizing the implications.
4. By 1961 the CIA staff had tired of Queens and moved the Society back into Manhattan to 201 East 57th Street. In 1965 as the Agency was closing down the front, it switched its headquarters to 183i Connecticut Avenue N.W. in Washington, the same building owned by Dr. Charles Geschickter that housed another MKULTRA conduit, the Geschickter Fund for Medical Research.
5. Other establishment figures who would grace the Human Ecology board over the years included Leonard Carmichael, head of the Smithsonian Institution, Barnaby Keeney, president of Brown University, and George A. Kelly, psychology professor and Society fund recipient at Ohio State University.
6. According to Dr. Carolyn Sherif, who says she and

her husband did not share the Cold War consensus and would never have knowingly taken CIA funds. Human Ecology executive director James Monroe lied directly about the source of the Society's money, claiming it came from rich New York doctors and Texas millionaires who gave it for tax purposes. Monroe used this standard cover story with other grantees.

7. A 1962 report of Orne's laboratory, the Institute for Experimental Psychiatry, showed that it received two sizable grants before the end of that year: \$30,000 from Human Ecology and \$30,000 from Scientific Engineering Institute, another CIA front organization. Orne says he was not aware of the latter group's Agency connection at the time, but learned of it later. He used its grant to study new ways of using the polygraph.

The Gittinger Assessment System

With one exception, the CIA's behavioral research whether on LSD or on electroshock seems to have had more impact on the outside world than on Agency operations.

That exception grew out of the work of the MKULTRA program's resident genius, psychologist John Gittinger. While on the CIA payroll, toiling to find ways to manipulate people, Gittinger created a unique system for assessing personality and predicting future behavior. He called his method appropriately the Personality Assessment System (PAS). Top Agency officials have been so impressed that they have given the Gittinger system a place in most agent-connected activities. To be sure, most CIA operators would not go nearly so far as a former Gittinger aide who says, "The PAS was the key to the whole clandestine business."

Still, after most of the touted mind controllers had given up or been sent back home, it was Gittinger, the staff psychologist, who sold his PAS system to cynical, anti-gimmick case officers in the Agency's Clandestine Services. And during the Cuban missile crisis, it was Gittinger who was summoned to the White House to give his advice on how Khrushchev would react to American pressure.

A heavy-set, goateed native of Oklahoma who in his later years came to resemble actor Walter Slezak,

Gittinger looked much more like someone's kindly grandfather than a calculating theoretician. He had an almost insatiable curiosity about personality, and he spent most of his waking hours tinkering with and trying to perfect his system. So obsessed did he become that he always had the feeling even after other researchers had verified large chunks of the PAS and after the CIA had put it into operational use that the whole thing was "a kind of paranoid delusion."

Gittinger started working on his system even before he joined the CIA in 1950. Prior to that, he had been

director of psychological services at the state hospital in Norman, Oklahoma. His high-sounding title did not reflect the fact that he was the only psychologist on the staff. A former high school guidance counselor and Naval lieutenant commander during World War II, he was starting out at age 30 with a master's degree.

Every day he saw several hundred patients whose mental problems included virtually everything in the clinical textbooks.

Numerous tramps and other itinerants, heading West in search of the good life in California, got stuck in

Oklahoma during the cold winter months and managed to get themselves admitted to Gittinger's hospital. In warmer seasons of the year, quite a few of them worked, when they had to, as cooks or dishwashers in the short-order hamburger stands that dotted the highways in the days before fast food. They functioned perfectly well in these jobs until freezing nights drove them from their outdoor beds. The hospital staff usually called them "seasonal schizophrenics" and gave them shelter until spring.

Gittinger included them in the psychological tests he was so fond of running on his patients.

As he measured the itinerants on the Wechsler intelligence scale, a standard IQ test with 11 parts,[1]

Gittinger made a chance observation that became, he says, the "bedrock" of his whole system. He noticed that the short-order cooks tended to do well on the digit-span subtest which rated their ability to remember numbers. The dishwashers, in contrast, had a poor memory for digits. Since the cooks had to keep track of many complex orders with countless variations of medium rare, onions, and hold-the-mayo their retentive quality served them well.

Gittinger also noticed that the cooks had different personality traits than the dishwashers. The cooks seemed able to maintain a high degree of efficiency in a distracting environment while customers were constantly barking new orders at them. They kept their composure by falling back on their internal resources and generally shutting themselves off from the commotion around them.

Gittinger dubbed this personality type, which was basically inner-directed, an "Internalizer" (abbreviated

"I"). The dishwashers, on the other hand, did not have the ability to separate themselves from the external

world. In order to perform their jobs, they had to be placed off in some far corner of the kitchen with their

dirty pots and pans, or else all the tumult of the place diverted them from their duty. Gittinger called the

dishwasher type an "Externalizer" (E). He found that if he measured a high digit span in any person not just a short-order cook he could make a basic judgment about personality.

From observation, Gittinger concluded that babies were born with distinct personalities which then were

modified by environmental factors. The Internalized or I baby was caught up in himself and tended to be seen as a passive child; hence, the world usually called him a "good baby." The E tot was more interested in outside stimuli and attention, and thus was more likely to cause his parents problems by making demands. Gittinger believed that the way parents and other authority figures reacted to the child helped to shape his personality. Adults often pressured or directed the I child to become more outgoing and the E one to become more self-sufficient. Gittinger found he could measure the compensations, or adjustments, the child made on another Wechsler subtest, the one that rated arithmetic ability.

He noticed that in later life, when the person was subject to stress, these compensations tended to

disappear, and the person reverted to his original personality type. Gittinger wrote that his system "makes

possible the assessment of fundamental discrepancies between the surface personality and the underlying

personality structured discrepancies that produce tension, conflict, and anxiety."

Besides the E-I dimensions, Gittinger identified two other fundamental sets of personality characteristics

that he could measure with still other Wechsler subtests. Depending on how a subject did on the block design subtest, Gittinger could tell if he were Regulated (R) or Flexible (F). The Regulated person had no trouble learning by rote but usually did not understand what he learned. The Flexible individual, on the other hand, had to understand something before he learned it. Gittinger noted that R children could learn to play the piano moderately well with comparatively little effort. The F child most often hated the drudgery of piano lessons, but Gittinger observed that the great concert pianists tended to be Fs who had persevered and mastered the instrument.

Other psychologists had thought up personality dimensions similar to Gittinger's E and I, R and F. even

if they defined them somewhat differently. Gittinger's most original contribution came in a third personality dimension, which revealed how well people were able to adapt their social behavior to the demands of the culture they lived in. Gittinger found he could measure this dimension with the picture arrangement Wechsler subtest, and he called it the Role Adaptive (A) or Role Uniform

(U). It corresponded to "charisma," since other people were naturally attracted to the A person while they tended to ignore the U. All this became immensely more complicated as Gittinger measured compensations and modifications with other Wechsler subtests. This complexity alone worked against the acceptance of his system by the outside world, as did the fact that he based much of it on ideas that ran contrary to accepted psychological doctrines such as his heretical notion that genetic differences existed.

It did not help, either, that Gittinger was a non-Ph.D. whose theory sprang from the kitchen habits of vagrants in Oklahoma.

Any one of these drawbacks might have stifled Gittinger in the academic world, but to the pragmatists

in the CIA, they were irrelevant. Gittinger's strange ideas seemed to work. With uncanny accuracy, he could look at nothing more than a subject's Wechsler numbers, pinpoint his weaknesses, and show how to turn him into an Agency spy. Once Gittinger's boss, Sid Gottlieb, and other high CIA officials realized how Gittinger's PAS could be used to help case officers handle agents, they gave the psychologist both the time and money to improve his system under the auspices of the Human Ecology Society.

Although he was a full-time CIA employee, Gittinger worked under Human Ecology cover through the 1950s. Agency officials considered the PAS to be one of the Society's greatest triumphs, definitely worth continuing after the Society was phased out. In 1962 Gittinger and his co-workers moved their base of operations from the Human Ecology headquarters in New York to a CIA proprietary company, set up especially for them in Washington and called Psychological Assessment Associates. Gittinger served as president of the company, whose cover was to provide psychological services to American firms overseas. He personally opened a branch office in Tokyo (later moved to Hong Kong) to service CIA stations in the Far East.

The Washington staff, which grew to about 15 professionals during the 1960s, handled the rest of the world by sending assessment specialists off for temporary visits.

Hundreds of thousands of dollars in Human Ecology grants and then even more money in Psychological

Assessment contracts all CIA funds flowed out to verify and expand the PAS. For example, the Society gave about \$140,000 to David Saunders of the Educational Testing Service, the company that prepares the College Board exams. Saunders, who knew about the Agency's involvement, found a correlation between brain (EEG) patterns and results on the digit-span test, and he helped Gittinger apply the system to other countries. In this regard, Gittinger and his colleagues understood that the Wechsler

battery of subtests had a cultural bias and that a Japanese E had a very different personality from, say, a Russian E. To compensate, they worked out localized versions of the PAS for various nations around the world.

While at the Human Ecology group, Gittinger supervised much of the Society's other research in the

behavioral sciences, and he always tried to interest Society grantees in his system. He looked for ways to

mesh their research with his theories and vice versa. Some, like Carl Rogers and Charles Osgood, listened politely and did not follow up. Yet Gittinger would always learn something from their work that he could apply to the PAS. A charming man and a skillful raconteur, Gittinger convinced quite a few of the other grantees of the validity of his theories and the importance of his ideas. Careful not to threaten the egos of his fellow professionals, he never projected an air of superiority. Often he would leave people even the skeptical openmouthed in awe as he painted unnervingly accurate personality portraits of people he had never met. Indeed, people frequently accused him of somehow having cheated by knowing the subject in advance or peeking at his file.

Gittinger patiently and carefully taught his system to his colleagues, who all seem to have views of him that range from great respect to pure idolatry. For all his willingness to share the PAS, Gittinger was never able to show anyone how t

o use the system as skillfully as he did. Not that he did not try; he simply was a more talented natural assessor than any of the others. Moreover, his system was full of interrelations and variables that he instinctively understood but had not bothered to articulate. As a result, he could look at Wechsler scores and pick out behavior patterns which would be valid and which no one else had seen. Even after Agency officials spent a small fortune trying to computerize the PAS, they found, as one psychologist puts it, the machine "couldn't tie down all the variables" that Gittinger was carrying around in his head.

Some Human Ecology grantees, like psychiatrist Robert Hyde, were so impressed with Gittinger's system that they made the PAS a major part of their own research.

Hyde routinely gave Wechslers to his subjects before plying them with liquor, as part of the Agency's efforts to find out how people react to alcohol. In 1957 Hyde moved his research team from Boston Psychopathic Hospital, where he had been America's first LSD tripper, to Butler Health Center in Providence. There, with Agency funds, Hyde built an experimental party room in the hospital, complete with pinball machine, dartboard, and bamboo bar stools. From behind a two-way mirror, psychologists watched the subjects get tipsy and made careful notes on their reaction to alcohol. Not surprisingly, the observers found that pure Internalizers became more withdrawn after several drinks, and that uncompensated Es were more likely to become garrulous in essence, sloppy drunks. Thus Gittinger was able to make generalizations about the different ways an I or an E responded to alcohol.[2] Simply by knowing how people scored on the Wechsler digit-span test, he could predict how they would react to liquor. Hyde and Harold Abramson at Mount Sinai Hospital made the same kind of observations for LSD finding, among other things, that an E was more likely than an I to have a bad trip. (Apparently, an I is more accustomed than an E to "being into his own head" and losing touch with external reality.)

At Gittinger's urging, other Human Ecology grantees gave the Wechsler battery to their experimental subjects and sent him the scores. He was building a unique data base on all phases of human behavior, and he needed samples of as many distinct groups as possible. By getting the scores of actors, he could make generalizations about what sort of people made good role-players. Martin Orne at Harvard sent in scores of hypnosis subjects, so Gittinger could separate the personality patterns of those who easily went into a trance from those who could not be hypnotized. Gittinger collected Wechslers of businessmen, students, high-priced fashion models, doctors, and just about any other discrete group he could find a way to have tested. In huge numbers, the Wechslers came flowing in—29,000 sets in all by the early 1970s—each one accompanied by biographic data. With the 10 subtests he used and at least 10 possible scores on each of those, no two Wechsler results in the whole sample ever looked exactly the same. Gittinger kept a computer printout of all 29,000 on his desk, and he would fiddle with them almost every day looking constantly for new truths that could be drawn out of them.

John Gittinger was interested in all facets of personality, but because he worked for the CIA, he

emphasized deviant forms. He particularly sought out Wechslers of people who had rejected the values of their society or who had some vice hidden or otherwise that caused others to reject them. By studying the scores of the defectors who had come over to the West, Gittinger hoped to identify common characteristics of men who had become traitors to their governments. If there were identifiable traits, Agency operators could look for them in prospective spies. Harris Isbell, who ran the MKULTRA drug-testing program at the Lexington, Kentucky detention Hospital, sent in the scores of heroin addicts. Gittinger wanted to know what to look for in people susceptible to drugs. The Human Ecology project at Ionia State Hospital in Michigan furnished Wechslers of sexual psychopaths. These scores showed that people with uncontrollable urges have different personality patterns than so-called normals. Gittinger himself journeyed to the West Coast to test homosexuals, lesbians, and the prostitutes he interviewed under George White's auspices in the San Francisco safehouse. With each group, he separated out the telltale signs that might be a future indicator of their sexual preference in others. Gittinger understood that simply by looking at the Wechsler scores of someone newly

tested, he could pick out patterns that corresponded to behavior of people in the data base.

The Gittinger system worked best when the TSS staff had a subject's Wechsler scores to analyze, but Agency officials could not very well ask a Russian diplomat or any other foreign target to sit down and take the tests. During World War II, OSS chief William Donovan had faced a similar problem in trying to find out about Adolf Hitler's personality, and Donovan had commissioned psychoanalyst Walter Langer to make a long-distance psychiatric profile of the German leader. Langer had sifted through all the available data on the Führer, and that was exactly what Gittinger's TSS assessments staff did when they lacked direct contact (and when they had it, too). They pored over all the intelligence gathered by operators, agents, bugs, and taps and looked at samples of a man's handwriting.[3] The CIA men took the

process of "indirect assessment" one step further than Langer had, however. They observed the target's behavior and looked for revealing patterns that corresponded with traits already recorded among the subjects of the 29,000 Wechsler samples.

Along this line, Gittinger and his staff had a good idea how various personality types acted after consuming a few drinks. Thus, they reasoned, if they watched a guest at a cocktail party and he started to behave in a recognizable way by withdrawing, for instance, they could make an educated guess about his personality type. In this case, that he was an I. In contrast, the drunken Russian diplomat who became louder and began pinching every woman who passed by probably was an E. Instead of using the

test scores to predict how a person would behave, the assessments staff was, in effect, looking at behavior and working backward to predict how the person would have scored if he had taken the test. The Gittinger staff developed a whole checklist of 30 to 40 patterns that the skilled observer could look for. Each of these traits reflected one of the Wechsler subtests, and it corresponded to some insight picked up from the 29,000 scores in the data base.

Was the target sloppy or neat? Did he relate to women stiffly or easily? How did he hold a cigarette and put it into his mouth? When he went through a receiving line, did he immediately repeat the name of each person introduced to him? Taken as a whole, all these observations allowed Gittinger to make a reasoned estimate about a subject's personality, with emphasis on his vulnerabilities. As Gittinger describes the system, "If you could get a sample of several kinds of situations, you could begin to get some pretty good information." Nevertheless, Gittinger had his doubts about indirect assessment. "I never thought we were good at this," he says.

The TSS assessment staff, along with the Agency's medical office use the PAS indirectly to keep up the OSS tradition of making psychological portraits of world leaders like Hitler. Combining analytical techniques with gossipy intelligence, the assessors tried to give high-level U.S. officials a better idea of what moved the principal international political figures.[4] One such study of an American citizen spilled over into the legally forbidden domestic area when in 1971 the medical office prepared a profile of Daniel Ellsberg at the request of the White House. To get raw data for the Agency assessors, John Ehrlichman authorized a break-in at Ellsberg's psychiatrist's office in California. John Gittinger vehemently denies that his staff played any role in preparing this profile, which the White House planners intended to use as a kind of psychological road map to compromise Ellsberg just as CIA operators regularly worked from such assessments to exploit the weaknesses of foreigners.

Whether used directly or indirectly, the PAS gave Agency case officers a tool to get a better reading of the people with whom they dealt. CIA field stations overseas routinely sent all their findings on a target, along with indirect assessment checklists, back to Washington, so headquarters personnel could decide whether or not to try recruitment. The TSS assessment staff contributed to this process by attempting to predict what ploys would work best on the man in the case officers' sights. "Our

job was to recommend what strategy to try," says a onetime Gittinger colleague. This source states he had direct knowledge of cases where TSS recommendations led to sexual entrapment operations, both hetero- and homosexual. "We had women ready-called them a stable," he says, and they found willing men when they had to. One CIA psychologist stresses that the PAS only provided "clues" on how to compromise people. "If somebody's assessment came in like the sexual psychopaths', it would raise red flags," he notes. But TSS staff assessors could only conclude that the target had a potentially serious sex problem. They could by no means guarantee that the target's defenses could be broken. Nevertheless, the PAS helped dictate the best weapons for the attack. "I've heard John [Gittinger] say there's always something that someone wants," says another former Agency psychologist. "And with the PAS you can find out what it is. It's not necessarily sex or booze. Sometimes it's status or recognition or security."

Yet another Gittinger colleague describes this process as "looking for soft spots." He states that after years of working with the system, he still bridled at a few of the more fiendish ways "to get at people" that his colleagues dreamed up. He stayed on until retirement, however, and he adds, "None of this was personal. It was for national security reasons."

A few years ago, ex-CIA psychologist James Keehner told reporter Maureen Orth that he personally went to New York in 1969 to give Wechsler tests to an American nurse who had volunteered her body for her country. "We wanted her to sleep with this Russian," explained Keehner. "Either the Russian would fall in love with her and defect, or we'd blackmail him. I had to see if she could sleep with him over a period of time and not get involved emotionally. Boy, was she tough!" Keehner noted that he became disgusted with entrapment techniques, especially after watching a film of an agent in bed with a "recruitment target." He pointed out that Agency case officers, many of whom "got their jollies" from such work, used a hidden camera to get their shots. The sexual technology developed in the MKULTRA safehouses in New York and San Francisco had been put to work. The operation worked no better in the 1960s, however, than TSS officials predicted such activities would a decade earlier. "You don't really recruit agents with sexual blackmail," Keehner concluded. "That's why I couldn't even take reading the files after a while. I was sickened at seeing people take pleasure in other people's inadequacies. First of all, I thought it was just dumb. For all the money going out, nothing ever came back."

Keehner became disgusted by the picking-at-scabs aspect of TSS assessment work. Once the PAS had identified a target as having potential mental instabilities, staff members sometimes suggested ways to break him down, reasoning that by using a ratchet-like approach to put him under increased pressure, they might be able to break the lines that tied him to his country, if not to his sanity. Keehner stated, "I was sent to deal with the most negative aspects of the human condition. It was planned destructiveness. First, you'd check to see if you could destroy a man's marriage. If you could, then that would be enough to put a lot of stress on the individual, to break him down. Then you might start a minor rumor campaign against him. Harass him constantly. Bump his car in traffic. A lot of it is ridiculous, but it may have a cumulative effect." Agency case officers might also use this same sort of stress-producing campaign against a particularly effective enemy intelligence officer whom they knew they could never recruit but whom they hoped to neutralize. Most operations including most recruitments did not rely on such nasty methods. The case officer still benefited from the TSS staff's assessment, but he usually wanted to minimize stress rather than accentuate it. CIA operators tended to agree that the best way to recruit an agent was to make the relationship as productive and satisfying as possible for him, operating from the old adage about catching more flies with honey than vinegar. "You pick the thing most fearful to him—the things which would cause him the most doubt," says the source. "If his greatest fear is that he can't

t trust you to protect him and his family, you overload your pitch with your ability to do it. Other people need structure, so you tell them exactly what they will need to do. If you leave it open-ended, they'll be scared you'll ask them to do things they're incapable of." [5]

Soon after the successful recruitment of a foreigner to spy for the CIA, either a CIA staff member or a specially trained case officer normally sat down with the new agent and gave him the full battery of Wechsler subtests a process that took several hours. The tester never mentioned that the exercise had anything to do with personality but called it an "aptitude" test which it also is. The assessments office in Washington then analyzed the results. As with the polygraph, the PAS helped tell if the agent were lying. It could often delve deeper than surface concepts of true and false. The PAS might show that the agent's motivations were not in line with his behavior. In that case, if the gap were too great, the case officer could expect to run up against considerable deception resulting either from espionage motives or psychotic tendencies.

The TSS staff assessors sent a report back to the field on the best way to deal with the new agent and the most effective means to exploit him. They would recommend whether his case officer should treat him sternly or permissively. If the agent were an Externalizer who needed considerable companionship, the assessors might suggest that the case officer try to spend as much time with him as possible. [6] They would probably recommend against sending this E agent on a long mission into a hostile country, where he could not have the friendly company he craved.

Without any help from John Gittinger or his system, covert operators had long been deciding matters like these, which were, after all, rooted in common sense. Most case officers prided themselves on their ability to play their agents like a musical instrument, at just the right tempo, and the Gittinger system did not shake their belief that nothing could beat their own intuition. Former CIA Deputy Director Ray Cline expresses a common view when he says the PAS "was part of the system kind of a check-and-balance supposedly scientific tool that was not weighed very heavily. I never put as much weight on the psychological assessment reports as on a case officer's view.... In the end, people went with their own opinion." Former Director William Colby found the assessment reports particularly useful in smoothing over that "traumatic" period when a case officer had to pass on his agent to a replacement. Understandably, the agent often saw the switch as a danger or a hardship. "The new guy has to show some understanding and sympathy," says Colby, who had 30 years of operational experience himself, "but it doesn't work if these feelings are not real."

For those Agency officers who yearned to remove as much of the human element as possible from agent operations, Gittinger's system was a natural. It reduced behavior to a workable formula of shorthand letters that, while not insightful in all respects, gave a reasonably accurate description of a person. Like Social Security numbers, such formulas fitted well with a computerized approach. While not wanting to overemphasize the Agency's reliance on the PAS, former Director Colby states that the system made dealing with agents "more systematized, more professional."

In 1963 the CIA's Inspector General gave the TSS assessment staff high marks and described how it fit into operations:

The [Clandestine Services] case officer is first and foremost, perhaps, a practitioner of the art of assessing and exploiting human personality and motivations for ulterior purposes. The ingredients of advanced skill in this art are highly individualistic in nature, including such qualities as perceptiveness and imagination. [The PAS] seeks to enhance the case officer's skill by bringing the methods and disciplines of psychology to bear.... The prime objectives are control, exploitation, or neutralization. These objectives are innately anti-ethical rather than therapeutic in their intent.

In other words, the PAS is directed toward the relationship between the American

case officer and his foreign agent, that lies at the heart of espionage. In that sense, it amounts to its own academic discipline the psychology of spying complete with axioms and realms of empirical data. The business of the PAS, like that of the CIA, is control. One former CIA psychologist, who still feels guilty about his participation in certain Agency operations, believes that the CIA's fixation on control and manipulation mirrors, in a more virulent form, the way Americans deal with each other generally. "I don't think the CIA is too far removed from the culture," he says. "It's just a matter of degree. If you put a lot of money out there, there are many people who are lacking the ethics even of the CIA. At least the Agency had an ideological basis." This psychologist believes that the United States has become an extremely control-oriented society from the classroom to politics to television advertising. Spying and the PAS techniques are unique only in that they are more systematic and secret.

Another TSS scientist believes that the Agency's behavioral research was a logical extension of the

efforts of American psychologists, psychiatrists, and sociologists to change behavior which he calls their "sole motivation." Such people manipulate their subjects in trying to make mentally disturbed people well, in turning criminals into law-abiding citizens, in improving the work of students, and in pushing poor people to get off welfare. The source cites all of these as examples of "behavior modification" for socially acceptable reasons, which, like public attitudes toward spying, change from time to time. "Don't get the idea that all these behavioral scientists were nice and pure, that they didn't want to change anything, and that they were detached in their science," he warns. "They were up to their necks in changing people. It just happened that the things they were interested in were not always the same as what we were." Perhaps the saving grace of the behavioral scientists is summed up by longtime MKULTRA consultant Martin Orne: "We are sufficiently ineffective so that our findings can be published." With the PAS, CIA officials had a handy tool for social engineering. The Gittinger staff found one use for it in the sensitive area of selecting members of foreign police and intelligence agencies. All over the globe, Agency operators have frequently maintained intimate working relations with security services that have consistently mistreated their own citizens. The assessments staff played a key role in choosing members of the secret police in at least two countries whose human-rights records are among the world's worst.

In 1961, according to TSS psychologist John Winne, the CIA and the Korean government worked together to establish the newly created Korean Central Intelligence Agency (KCIA). The American CIA station in Seoul asked headquarters to send out an assessor to "select the initial cadre" of the KCIA. Off went Winne on temporary duty. "I set up an office with two translators," he recalls, "and used a Korean version of the Wechsler." The Agency psychologist gave the tests to 25 to 30 police and military officers and wrote up a half-page report on each, listing their strengths and weaknesses. Winne wanted to know about each candidate's "ability to follow orders, creativity, lack of personality disorders, motivation why he wanted out of his current job. It was mostly for the money, especially with the civilians." The test results went to the Korean authorities, whom Winne believes made the personnel decisions "in conjunction with our operational people."

"We would do a job like this and never get feedback, so we were never sure we'd done a good job," Winne complains. Sixteen years after the end of his mission to Seoul and after news of KCIA repression at home and bribes to American congressmen abroad, Winne feels that his best efforts had "boomeranged." He states that Tongsun Park was not one of the KCIA men he tested.

In 1966 CIA staffers, including Gittinger himself, took part in selecting members of an equally controversial police unit in Uruguay the anti-terrorist section that fought the Tupamaro urban guerrillas.

According to John Cassidy, the CIA's deputy station chief there at the time, Agency operators worked to set up this special force together with the Agency for International Development's Public Safety Mission (whose members included Dan Mit

rión, later kidnapped and killed by the Tupamaros). The CIA-assisted police claimed they were in a life-and-death struggle against the guerrillas, and they used incredibly brutal methods, including torture, to stamp out most of the Uruguayans left along with the guerrillas.

While the special police were being organized, "John [Gittinger] came down for three days to get the program underway," recalls Cassidy. Then Hans Greiner, a Gittinger associate, ran Wechsler tests on 20 Uruguayan candidates. One question on the information subtest was "How many weeks in the year?" Eighteen of the 20 said it was 48, and only one man got the answer right. (Later he was asked about his answer, and he said he had made a mistake; he meant 48.) But when Greiner asked this same group of police candidates, "Who wrote Faust?" 18 of the 20 knew it was Goethe. "This tells you something about the culture," notes Cassidy, who served the Agency all over Latin America. It also points up the difficulty Gittinger had in making the PAS work across cultural lines.

In any case, CIA man Cassidy found the assessment process most useful for showing how to train the antiterrorist section. "According to the results, these men were shown to have very dependent psychologies and they needed strong direction," recalls the now-retired operator. Cassidy was quite pleased with the contribution Gittinger and Greiner made. "For years I had been dealing with Latin Americans," says Cassidy, "and here, largely by psychological tests, one of [Gittinger's] men was able to analyze people he had no experience with and give me some insight into them.... Ordinarily, we would have just selected the men and gone to work on them."

In helping countries like South Korea and Uruguay pick their secret police, TSS staff members often inserted a devilish twist with the PAS. They could not only choose candidates who would make good investigators, interrogators, or whatever, but they could also spot those who were most likely to succumb to future CIA blandishments. "Certain types were more recruitable," states a former assessor. "I looked for them when I wrote my reports.... Anytime the Company [the CIA] spent money for training a foreigner, the object was that he would ultimately serve our control purposes." Thus, CIA officials were not content simply to work closely with these foreign intelligence agencies; they insisted on penetrating them, and the PAS provided a useful aid.

In 1973 John Gittinger and his longtime associate John Winne, who picked KCIA men, published a basic description of the PAS in a professional journal. Although others had written publicly about the system, this article apparently disturbed some of the Agency's powers, who were then cutting back on the number of CIA employees at the order of short-time Director James Schlesinger.

Shortly thereafter, Gittinger, then 56, stopped being president of Psychological Assessment Associates but stayed on as a consultant. In 1974 I wrote about Gittinger's work, albeit incompletely, in Rolling Stone magazine. Gittinger was disturbed that disclosure of his CIA connection would hurt his professional reputation. "Are we tarred by a brush because we worked for the CIA?" he asked during one of several rather emotional exchanges. "I'm proud of it." He saw no ethical problems in "looking for people's weaknesses" if it helped the CIA obtain information, and he declared that for many years most Americans thought this was a useful process. At first, he offered to give me the Wechsler tests and prepare a personality assessment to explain the system, but Agency officials prohibited his doing so. "I was given no explanation," said the obviously disappointed Gittinger. "I'm very proud of my professional work, and I had looked forward to being able to explain it."

In August 1977 Gittinger publicly testified in Senate hearings. While he obviously would have preferred talking about his psychological research, his most persistent questioner, Senator Edward Kennedy, was much more interested in bringing out sensational details about prostitutes and drug testing. A proud man, Gittinger felt "humiliated" by the experience, which ended with him looking foolish on national television. The next month, the testimony of his former associate, David Rhodes, further bruised Gittinger. Rhodes told the Kennedy subcommittee about G

ittinger's role in leading the "Gang that Couldn't Spray Straight" in an abortive attempt to test LSD in aerosol cans on unwitting subjects. ittinger does not want his place in history to be determined by this kind of activity. He would like to see his Personality Assessment System accepted as an important contribution to science.

Tired of the controversy and worn down by trying to explain the PAS, Gittinger has moved back to his native Oklahoma. He took a copy of the 29,000 Wechsler results with him, but he has lost his ardor for working with them. A handful of psychologists around the country still swear by the system and try to pass it on to others. One, who uses it in private practice, says that in therapy it saves six months in understanding the patient. This psychologist takes a full reading of his patient's personality with the PAS, and then he varies his treatment to fit the person's problems. He believes that most American psychologists and psychiatrists treat their patients the same whereas the PAS is designed to identify the differences between people. Gittinger very much hopes that others will accept this view and move his system into the mainstream. "It means nothing unless I can get someone else to work on it," he declares. Given the preconceptions of the psychological community, the inevitable taint arising from the CIA's role in developing the system, and Gittinger's lack of academic credentials and energy, his wish will probably not be fulfilled.

Notes

The material on the Gittinger Personality Assessment System (PAS) comes from "An Introduction to the

Personality Assessment System" by John Winne and John Gittinger, Monograph Supplement No. 38, Clinical Psychology Publishing Co., Inc. 1973; an interview with John Winne; interviews with three other former CIA psychologists; 1974 interviews with John Gittinger by the author; and an extended interview with Gittinger by Dr. Patricia Greenfield, Associate Professor of Psychology at UCLA. Some of the material was used first in a Rolling Stone article, July 18, 1974, "The CIA Won't Quite Go Public." Robert Hyde's alcohol research at Butler Health Center was MKULTRA Subproject 66. See especially 66-17, 27 August, 1958. Subject: Proposed Alcohol Study 1958-1959 and 66-5. undated, Subject: Equipment Ecology Laboratory. The 1963 Inspector General's report on TSS, as first released under the Freedom of Information Act, did not include the section on personality assessment quoted from in the chapter. An undated, untitled document, which was obviously this section, was made available in one of the CIA's last releases.

MKULTRA subproject 83 dealt with graphology research, as did part of Subproject 60, which covered the whole Human Ecology Society. See especially 83-7, December 11, 1959, Subject: [deleted] Graphological Review and 60-28, undated, Subject [deleted] Activities Report, May, 1959 April, 1960.

Information on the psychological profile of Ferdinand Marcos came from a U.S. Government source who had read it. Information on the profile of the Shah of Iran came from a column by Jack Anderson and Les Whitten "CIA Study Finds Shah Insecure," Washington Post, July 11, 1975.

The quotes from James Keehner came from an article in New Times by Maureen Orth, "Memoirs of a CIA Psychologist," June 25, 1975.

For related reports on the CIA's role in training foreign police and its activities in Uruguay, see an

article by Taylor Branch and John Marks, "Tracking the CIA," Harper's Weekly, January 25, 1975 and Philip Agee's book, Inside the Company: CIA Diary (London: Penguin; 1975).

The quote from Martin Orne was taken from Patricia Greenfield's APA Monitor article cited in the last chapter's notes.

Gittinger's testimony before the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence and the Kennedy subcommittee on August 3, 1977 appeared on pages 50-63. David Rhodes' testimony on Gittinger's role in the abortive San Francisco LSD spraying appeared in hearings before the Kennedy subcommittee, September 20, 1977, pp. 100-110.

Footnotes

1. Developed by psychologist David Wechsler, this testing system is called, in d

ifferent versions, the

Wechsler-Bellevue and the Wechsler Adult Intelligence Scale. As Gittinger worked with it over the years, he made modifications that he incorporated in what he named the Wechsler-Bellevue-G. For simplicity's sake, it is simply referred to as the Wechsler system throughout the book.

2. As with most of the descriptions of the PAS made in the book, this is an oversimplification of a more complicated process. The system, as Gittinger used it, yielded millions of distinct personality types. His

observations on alcohol were based on much more than a straight I and E comparison. For the most complete description of the PAS in the open literature, see the article by Gittinger and Winne cited in the chapter notes.

3. Graphology (handwriting analysis) appealed to CIA officials as a way of supplementing PAS assessments or making judgments when only a written letter was available. Graphology was one of the seemingly arcane fields which the Human Ecology Society had investigated and found operational uses for. The Society wound up funding handwriting research and a publication in West Germany where the subject was taken much more seriously than in the United States, and it sponsored a study to compare handwriting analyses with Wechsler scores of actors (including some homosexuals), patients in

psychotherapy, criminal psychopaths, and fashion models. Gittinger went on to hire a resident graphologist who could do the same sort of amazing things with handwriting as the Oklahoma psychologist could do with Wechsler scores. One former colleague recalls her spotting accurately a stomach ailment in a foreign leader simply by reading one letter. Asked in an interview about how the Agency used her work, she replied, "If they think they can manipulate a person, that's none of my business. I don't know what they do with it. My analysis was not done with that intention.... Something I learned very early in government was not to ask questions."

4. A profile of Ferdinand Marcos found the Filipino president's massive personal enrichment while in office to be a natural outgrowth of his country's tradition of putting loyalty to one's family and friends ahead of all other considerations. Agency assessors found the Shah of Iran to be a brilliant but dangerous megalomaniac whose problems resulted from an overbearing father, the humiliation of having served as a puppet ruler, and his inability for many years to produce a male heir.

5. This source reports that case officers usually used this sort of nonthreatening approach and switched to the rougher stuff if the target decided he did not want to spy for the CIA. In that case, says the ex-CIA man, "you don't want the person to say no and run off and tattle. You lose an asset that way not in the sense of the case officer being shot, but by being nullified." The spurned operator might then offer not to reveal that the target was cheating on his wife or had had a homosexual affair, in return for the target not disclosing the recruitment attempt to his own intelligence service.

6. While Agency officials might also have used the PAS to select the right case officer to deal with the E agent one who would be able to sustain the agent's need for a close relationship over a long period of time they almost never used the system with this degree of precision. An Agency office outside TSS did keep Wechslers and other test scores on file for most case officers, but the Clandestine Services management was not willing to turn over the selection of American personnel to the psychologists. Hypnosis

No mind-control technique has more captured popular imagination and kindled fears than hypnosis. Men have long dreamed they could use overwhelming hypnotic powers to compel others to do their bidding. And when CIA officials institutionalized that dream in the early Cold War Days, they tried, like modern-day Svengalis, to use hypnosis to force their favors on unwitting victims. One group of professional experts, as well as popular novelists, argued that hypnosis would lead to major breakthroughs in spying. Another body of experts believed the opposite. The Agency men, who did not fully trust the academics anyway, listened to both point

s of view and kept looking for applications which fit their own special needs. To them, hypnosis offered too much promise not to be pursued, but finding the answers was such an elusive and dangerous process that 10 years after the program started CIA officials were still searching for practical uses.

The CIA's first behavioral research czar, Morse Allen of ARTICHOKE, was intrigued by hypnosis. He read everything he could get his hands on, and in 1951 he went to New York for a four-day course from a well-known stage hypnotist. This hypnotist had taken the Svengali legend to heart, and he bombarded Allen with tales of how he used hypnosis to seduce young women. He told the ARTICHOKE chief that he had convinced one mesmerized lady that he was her husband and that she desperately wanted him. That kind of deception has a place in covert operations, and Morse Allen was sufficiently impressed to report back to his bosses the hypnotist's claim that "he spent approximately five nights a week away from home engaging in sexual intercourse."

Apart from the bragging, the stage hypnotist did give Morse Allen a short education in how to capture a

subject's attention and induce a trance. Allen returned to Washington more convinced than ever of the benefits of working hypnosis into the ARTICHOKE repertory and of the need to build a defense against it. With permission from above, he decided to take his hypnosis studies further, right in his own office. He asked young CIA secretaries to stay after work and ran them through the hypnotic paces proving to his own satisfaction that he could make them do whatever he wanted. He had secretaries steal SECRET files and pass them on to total strangers, thus violating the most basic CIA security rules. He got them to steal from each other and to start fires. He made one of them report to the bedroom of a strange man and then

go into a deep sleep. "This activity clearly indicates that individuals under hypnosis might be compromised and blackmailed," Allen wrote.

On February 19, 1954, Morse Allen simulated the ultimate experiment in hypnosis: the creation of a

"Manchurian Candidate," or programmed assassin. Allen's "victim" was a secretary whom he put into a deep trance and told to keep sleeping until he ordered otherwise. He then hypnotized a second secretary and told her that if she could not wake up her friend, "her rage would be so great that she would not hesitate to 'kill.'" Allen left a pistol nearby, which the secretary had no way of knowing was unloaded. Even though she had earlier expressed a fear of firearms of any kind, she picked up the gun and "shot" her sleeping friend. After Allen brought the "killer" out of her trance, she had apparent amnesia for the event, denying she would ever shoot anyone.

With this experiment, Morse Allen took the testing as far as he could on a make-believe basis, but he was neither satisfied nor convinced that hypnosis would produce such spectacular results in an operational setting. All he felt he had proved was that an impressionable young volunteer would accept a command

from a legitimate authority figure to take an action she may have sensed would not end in tragedy. She presumably trusted the CIA enough as an institution and Morse Allen as an individual to believe he would not let her do anything wrong. The experimental setting, in effect, legitimated her behavior and prevented it from being truly antisocial.

Early in 1954, Allen almost got his chance to try the crucial test. According to a CIA document, the subject was to be a 35-year-old, well-educated foreigner who had once worked for a friendly secret service, probably the CIA itself. He had now shifted his loyalty to another government, and the CIA was quite upset with him. The Agency plan was to hypnotize him and program him into making an assassination attempt. He would then be arrested at the least for attempted murder and "thereby disposed of." The scenario had several holes in it, as the operators presented it to the ARTICHOKE team. First, the subject was to be involuntary and unwitting, and as yet no one had come up with a consistently effective way of hypnotizing such people. Second, the ARTICHOKE team would have only limited custod

y of the subject, who was to be snatched from a social event. Allen understood that it would probably take months of painstaking work to prepare the man for a sophisticated covert operation. The subject was highly unlikely to perform after just one command. Yet, so anxious were the ARTICHOKE men to try the experiment that they were willing to go ahead even under these unfavorable conditions: "The final answer was that in view of the fact that successful completion of this proposed act of attempted assassination was insignificant to the overall project; to wit, whether it was even carried out or not, that under 'crash conditions' and appropriate authority from Headquarters, the ARTICHOKE team would undertake the problem in spite of the operational limitations."

This operation never took place. Eager to be unleashed, Morse Allen kept requesting prolonged access

to operational subjects, such as the double agents and defectors on whom he was allowed to work a day or two. Not every double agent would do. The candidate had to be among the one person in five who made a good hypnotic subject, and he needed to have a dissociative tendency to separate part of his personality from the main body of his consciousness. The hope was to take an existing ego statesuch as an imaginary childhood playmateand build it into a separate personality, unknown to the first. The hypnotist would communicate directly with this schizophrenic offshoot and command it to carry out specific deeds about which the main personality would know nothing. There would be inevitable leakage between the two personalities, particularly in dreams; but if the hypnotists were clever enough, he could build in cover stories and safety valves which would prevent the subject from acting inconsistently.

All during the spring and summer of 1954, Morse Allen lobbied for permission to try what he called "terminal experiments" in hypnosis, including one along the following scenario:

CIA officials would recruit an agent in a friendly foreign country where the Agency could count on the

cooperation of the local police force. CIA case officers would train the agent to pose as a leftist and report on the local communist party. During training, a skilled hypnotist would hypnotize him under the guise of giving him medical treatment (the favorite ARTICHOKE cover for hypnosis). The hypnotist would then provide the agent with information and tell him to forget it all when he snapped out of the trance. Once the agent had been properly conditioned and prepared, he would be sent into action as a CIA spy. Then Agency officials would tip off the local police that the man was a dangerous communist agent, and he would be arrested. Through their liaison arrangement with the police, Agency case officers would be able to watch and even guide the course of the interrogation. In this way, they could answer many of

their questions about hypnosis on a live guinea pig who believed his life was in danger. Specifically, the men from ARTICHOKE wanted to know how well hypnotic amnesia held up against torture. Could the amnesia be broken with drugs? One document noted that the Agency could even send in a new hypnotist to try his hand at cracking through the commands of the first one. Perhaps the most cynical part of the whole scheme came at the end of the proposal: "In the event that the agent should break down and admit his connection with US intelligence, we a) deny this absolutely and advise the agent's disposal, or b) indicate that the agent may have been dispatched by some other organ of US intelligence and that we should thereafter run the agent jointly with [the local intelligence service]."

An ARTICHOKE team was scheduled to carry out field tests along these lines in the summer of 1954. The planning got to an advanced stage, with the ARTICHOKE command center in Washington cabling overseas for the "time, place, and bodies available for terminal experiments." Then another cable complained of the "diminishing numbers" of subjects available for these tests. At this point, the available record becomes very fuzzy. The minutes of an ARTICHOKE working group meeting indicate that a key Agency officialprobably the station chief in the country where the experiments were going to take placehad second thoughts. One participant at t

he meeting, obviously rankled by the obstructionism, said if this nay-sayer did not change his attitude, ARTICHOKE officials would have the Director himself order the official to go along.

Although short-term interrogations of unwitting subjects with drugs and hypnosis (the "A" treatment)

continued, the more complicated tests apparently never did get going under the ARTICHOKE banner. By the end of the year, 1954, Allen Dulles took the behavioral-research function away from Morse Allen and gave it to Sid Gottlieb and the men from MKULTRA. Allen had directly pursued the goal of creating a Manchurian Candidate, which he clearly believed was possible. MKULTRA officials were just as interested in finding ways to assert control over people, but they had much less faith in the frontal-assault approach pushed by Allen. For them, finding the Manchurian Candidate became a figurative exercise. They did not give up the dream. They simply pursued it in smaller steps, always hoping to increase the percentages in their favor. John Gittinger, the MKULTRA case officer on hypnosis, states, "Predictable absolute control is not possible on a particular individual. Any psychologist, psychiatrist, or preacher can get control over certain kinds of individuals, but that's not a predictable, definite thing." Gittinger adds that despite his belief to this effect, he felt he had to give "a fair shake" to people who wanted to try out ideas to the contrary.

Gottlieb and his colleagues had already been doing hypnosis research for two years. They did a few basic

experiments in the office, as Morse Allen did, but they farmed out most of the work to a young Ph.D. candidate at the University of Minnesota, Alden Sears. Sears, who later moved his CIA study project to the University of Denver, worked with student subjects to define the nature of hypnosis. Among many other things, he looked into several of the areas that would be building blocks in the creation of a Manchurian Candidate. Could a hypnotist induce a totally separate personality? Could a subject be

sent on missions he would not remember unless cued by the hypnotist? Sears, who has since become a Methodist minister, refused to talk about methods he experimented with to build second identities.[1] By 1957, he wrote that the experiments that needed to be done "could not be handled in the University situation." Unlike Morse Allen, he did not want to perform the terminal experiments.

Milton Kline, a New York psychologist who says he also did not want to cross the ethical line but is sure

the intelligence agencies have, served as an unpaid consultant to Sears and other CIA hypnosis research. Nothing Sears or others found disabused him of the idea that the Manchurian Candidate is possible. "It cannot be done by everyone," says Kline, "It cannot be done consistently, but it can be done."

A onetime president of the American Society for Clinical and Experimental Hypnosis, Kline was one of many outside experts to whom Gittinger and his colleagues talked. Other consultants, with equally impressive credentials, rejected Kline's views. In no other area of the behavioral sciences was there so little accord on basic questions. "You could find an expert who would agree with everything," says Gittinger. "Therefore, we tried to get everybody."

The MKULTRA men state that they got too many unsolicited suggestions on how to use hypnosis in covert operations. "The operators would ask us for easy solutions," recalls a veteran. "We therefore kept a

laundry list of why they couldn't have what they wanted. We spent a lot of time telling some young kid whose idea we had heard a hundred times why it wouldn't work. We would wind up explaining why you couldn't have a free lunch." This veteran mentions an example: CIA operators put a great deal of time and money into servicing "dead drops" (covert mail pickup points, such as a hollow tree) in the Soviet Union. If a collector was captured, he was likely to give away the locations. Therefore Agency men suggested that TSS find a way to hypnotize these secret mailmen, so they could withstand interrogation and even torture if arrested.

Morse Allen had wanted to perform the "terminal experiment" to see if a hypnotically induced amnesia

would stand up to torture. Gittinger says that as far as he knows, this experime

nt was never carried out. "I still like to think we were human beings enough that this was not something we played with," says Gittinger. Such an experiment could have been performed, as Allen suggested, by friendly police in a country like Taiwan or Paraguay. CIA men did at least discuss joint work in hypnosis with a foreign secret service in 1962.[2] Whether they went further simply cannot be said.

Assuming the amnesia would hold, the MKULTRA veteran says the problem was how to trigger it. Perhaps the Russian phrase meaning "You're under arrest" could be used as a preprogrammed cue, but what if the police did not use these words as they captured the collector? Perhaps the physical sensation of handcuffs being snapped on could do it, but a metal watchband could have the same effect. According to the veteran, in the abstract, the scheme sounded fine, but in practicality, a foolproof way of triggering the amnesia could not be found. "You had to accept that when someone is caught, they're going to tell some things," he says.

MKULTRA officials, including Gittinger, did recommend the use of hypnosis in operational experiments on at least one occasion. In 1959 an important double agent, operating outside his homeland, told his Agency case officer that he was afraid to go home again because he did not think he could withstand the tough interrogation that his government used on returning overseas agents. In Washington, the operators approached the TSS men about using hypnosis, backed up with drugs, to change the agent's attitude. They hoped they could instill in him the "ability or the necessary will" to hold up under questioning.

An MKULTRA official almost certainly Gittinger held a series of meetings over a two-week period with the operators and wrote that the agent was "a better than average" hypnotic subject, but that his goal was to get out of intelligence work: The agent "probably can be motivated to make at least one return visit to his homeland by application of any one of a number of techniques, including hypnosis, but he may redefect in the process." The MKULTRA official continued that hypnosis probably could not produce an "operationally useful" degree of amnesia for the events of the recent past or for the hypnotic treatment itself that the agent "probably has the native ability to withstand ordinary interrogation . . . provided it is to his advantage to do so."

The MKULTRA office recommended that despite the relatively negative outlook for the hypnosis, the Agency should proceed anyway. The operation had the advantage of having a "fail-safe" mechanism because the level of hypnosis could be tested out before the agent actually had to return. Moreover, the MKULTRA men felt "that a considerable amount of useful experience can be gained from this operation which could be used to improve Agency capability in future applications." In effect, they would be using hypnosis not as the linchpin of the operation, but as an adjunct to help motivate the agent. Since the proposed operation involved the use of hypnosis and drugs, final approval could only be given by the high-level Clandestine Services committee set up for this purpose and chaired by Richard Helms. Permission was not forthcoming. In June 1960 TSS officials launched an expanded program of operational experiments in hypnosis in cooperation with the Agency's Counterintelligence Staff. The legendary James Angleton the prototype for the title character Saxton in Aaron Latham's *Orchids for Mother* and for Wellington in Victor Marchetti's *The Rope Dancer* headed Counterintelligence, which took on some of the CIA's most sensitive missions (including the illegal Agency spying against domestic dissidents).

Counterintelligence officials wrote that the hypnosis program could provide a "potential breakthrough in clandestine technology." Their arrangement with TSS was that the MKULTRA men would develop the technique in the laboratory, while they took care of "field experimentation."

The Counterintelligence program had three goals: (1) to induce hypnosis very rapidly in unwitting subjects; (2) to create durable amnesia; and (3) to implant durable and operationally useful posthypnotic suggestion.

The Agency released no information on any "field experimentation" of the latter two goals, which of course are the building blocks of the Manchurian Candidate.

Agency officials provided only one heavily censored document on the first goal, rapid induction. In October 1960 the MKULTRA program invested \$9,000 in an outside consultant to develop a way of quickly hypnotizing an unwitting subject. John Gittinger says the process consisted of surprising "somebody sitting in a chair, putting your hands on his forehead, and telling the guy to go to sleep." The method worked "fantastically" on certain people, including some on whom no other technique was effective, and not on others. "It wasn't that predictable," notes Gittinger, who states he knows nothing about the field testing.

The test, noted in that one released document, did not take place until July 1963 a full three years after

the Counterintelligence experimental program began, during which interval the Agency is claiming that no other field experiments took place. According to a CIA man who participated in this test, the

Counterintelligence Staff in Washington asked the CIA station in Mexico City to find a suitable candidate for a rapid induction experiment. The station proposed a low-level agent, whom the Soviets had apparently doubled. A Counterintelligence man flew in from Washington and a hypnotic consultant arrived from California.

Our source and a fellow case officer brought the agent to a motel room on a pretext. "I puffed him up with his importance," says the Agency man. "I said the bosses wanted to see him and of course give him more money." Waiting in an adjoining room was the hypnotic consultant. At a prearranged time, the two case officers gently grabbed hold of the agent and tipped his chair over until the back was touching the floor. The consultant was supposed to rush in at that precise moment and apply the technique. Nothing happened. The consultant froze, unable to do the deed. "You can imagine what we had to do to cover-up," says the official, who was literally left holding the agent. "We explained we had heard a noise, got excited, and tipped him down to protect him. He was so grubby for money he would have believed any excuse."

There certainly is a huge difference between the limited aim of this bungled operation and one aimed at

building a Manchurian Candidate. The MKULTRA veteran maintains that he and his colleagues were not interested in a programmed assassin because they knew in general it would not work and, specifically, that they could not exert total control. "If you have one hundred percent control, you have one hundred percent dependency," he says. "If something happens and you haven't programmed it in, you've got a problem. If you try to put flexibility in, you lose control. To the extent you let the agent choose, you don't have control." He admits that he and his colleagues spent hours running the arguments on the Manchurian Candidate back and forth. "Castro was naturally our discussion point," he declares. "Could you get somebody gung-ho enough that they would go in and get him?" In the end, he states, they decided there were more reliable ways to kill people. "You can get exactly the same thing from people who are hypnotizable by many other ways, and you can't get anything out of people who are not hypnotizable, so it has no use," says Gittinger.

The only real gain in employing a hypnotized killer would be, in theory, that he would not remember who ordered him to pull the trigger. Yet, at least in the Castro case, the Cuban leader already knew who was after him. Moreover, there were plenty of people around willing to take on the Castro contract. "A well-trained person could do it without all this mumbo-jumbo," says the MKULTRA veteran. By going to the Mafia for hitmen, CIA officials in any case found killers who had a built-in amnesia mechanism that had nothing to do with hypnosis.[3]

The MKULTRA veteran gives many reasons why he believes the CIA never actually tried a Manchurian

Candidate operation, but he acknowledges that he does not know.[4] If the ultimate experiments were performed, they would have been handled with incredible secrecy. It would seem, however, that the same kind of reasoning that impelled Sid Gottlieb to recommend testing powerful drugs on unwitting subjects would have led to experimentation along such lines, if not to create the Manchurian Candidate itself, on some of the building blocks, or lesser antisocial acts. Even if the MKULTRA men did not think hypnosis would work operationally, they had not let tha

t consideration prevent them from trying out numerous other techniques. The MKULTRA chief could even have used a defensive rationale: He had to find out if the Russians could plant a "sleeper" killer in our midst, just as Richard Condon's novel discussed.

If the assassin scenario seemed exaggerated, Gottlieb still would have wanted to know what other uses the

Russians might try. Certainly, he could have found relatively "expendable" subjects, as he and Morse Allen had for other behavior control experiments. And even if the MKULTRA men really did restrain themselves, it is unlikely that James Angleton and his counterintelligence crew would have acted in such a limited fashion when they felt they were on the verge of a "breakthrough in clandestine technology."

Notes

Morse Allen's training in hypnosis was described in Document #A/B, V,28/1, 9 July 1951, Subject [Deleted]. His hypnosis experiments in the office are described in a long series of memos. See especially #A/B, III, 2/18, 10 February 1954, Hypnotic Experimentation and Research and #A/B, II, 10/71, 19 August 1954, Subject: Operational/Security [deleted] and unnumbered document, 5 May 1955, Subject: Hypnotism and Covert Operations.

The quote on U.S. prisoners passing through Manchuria came from document #19, 18 June 1953, ARTICHOKE Conference.

Alden Sears' hypnosis work was the subject of MKULTRA subprojects 5, 25, 29, and 49. See especially 49-28, undated, Proposal for Research in Hypnosis at the [deleted], June 1, 1956 to May 31, 1957, 49-34, undated, Proposals for Research in Hypnosis at the [deleted], June 1, 1956 to May 31, 1957; 5-11, 28 May 1953, Project MKULTRA, Subproject 5 and 5-13, 20 April 1954, Subject: [deleted]. See also Patrick Oster's article in the Chicago Sun-Times, September 4, 1977, "How CIA 'Hid' Hypnosis Research."

General background on hypnosis came from interviews with Alden Sears, Martin Orne, Milton Kline, Ernest Hilgard, Herbert Spiegel, William Kroger, Jack Tracktir, John Watkins, and Harold Crasilneck. See Orne's chapter on hypnosis in *The Manipulation of Human Behavior*, edited by Albert Biderman and Herbert Zimmer (New York: John Wiley & Sons; 1961), pp. 169-215.

The contemplated use of hypnosis in an operation involving a foreign intelligence service is referred to

in the Affidavit by Eloise R. Page, in the case *John D. Marks v. Central Intelligence Agency et al.*, Civil Action no. 76-2073.

The 1959 proposed use of hypnosis that was approved by TSS is described in documents #433, 21 August 1959, Possible Use of Drugs and Hypnosis in [deleted] Operational Case; #434, 27 August 1959, Comments on [deleted]; and #435, 15 September 1959, Possible Use of Drugs and Hypnosis in [deleted] Operational Case.

MKULTRA Subproject 128 dealt with the rapid induction technique. See especially 128-1, undated, Subject: To test a method of rapid hypnotic induction in simulated and real operational settings (MKULTRA 128).

A long interview with John Gittinger added considerably to this chapter. Mr. Gittinger had refused

earlier to be interviewed directly by me for this book. Our conversation was limited solely to hypnosis.

Footnotes

1. Sears still maintains the fiction that he thought he was dealing only with a private foundation, the Geschickter Fund, and that he knew nothing of the CIA involvement in funding his work. Yet a CIA document in his MKULTRA subproject says he was "aware of the real purpose" of the project." Moreover, Sid Gottlieb brought him to Washington in 1954 to demonstrate hypnosis to a select group of Agency officials.

2. Under my Freedom of Information suit, the CIA specifically denied access to the documents concerning the testing of hypnosis and psychedelic drugs in cooperation with foreign intelligence agencies. The justification given was that releasing such documents would reveal intelligence sources and methods, which are exempted by law. The hypnosis experiment was never carried out, according to the gen

eric description of the document which the Agency had to provide in explaining why it had to be withheld.

3. Referring to this CIA-mob relationship, author Robert Sam Anson has written, "It was inevitable:

Gentlemen wishing to be killers gravitated to killers wishing to be gentlemen."

4. The veteran admits that none of the arguments he uses against a conditioned assassin would apply to a

programmed "patsy" whom a hypnotist could walk through a series of seemingly unrelated events: a visit to a store, a conversation with a mailman, picking a fight at a political rally. The subject would remember everything that happened to him

and be amnesic only for the fact the hypnotist ordered him to do these things. There would be no gaping inconsistency in his life of the sort that can ruin an attempt by a hypnotist to create a second personality. The purpose of this exercise is to leave a circumstantial trail that will make the authorities think the patsy committed a particular crime. The weakness might well be that the amnesia would not hold up under police interrogation, but that would not matter if the police did not believe his preposterous story about being hypnotized or if he were shot resisting arrest. Hypnosis expert Milton Kline says he could create a patsy in three months- an assassin would take him six.

170 PART IV CONCLUSIONS

The Search for the Truth

I'm a professional and I just don't talk about these things. Lots of things are not fit for the public. This has

nothing to do with democracy. It has to do with common sense.

GRATIAN H. YASETEVITCH, 1978 (explaining why he did not want to be interviewed for this book)

To hope that the power that is being made available by the behavioral sciences will be exercised by the

scientists, or by a benevolent group, seems to me to be a hope little supported by either recent or distant

history. It seems far more likely that behavioral scientists, holding their present attitudes, will be in the position of the German rocket scientists specializing in guided missiles. First they worked devotedly for

Hitler to destroy the USSR and the United States. Now, depending on who captured them they work devotedly for the USSR in the interest of destroying the United States, or devotedly for the United States in the interest of destroying the USSR. If behavioral scientists are concerned solely with advancing their science it seems most probable that they will serve the purpose of whatever group has the power.

CARL ROGERS, 1961

Sid Gottlieb was one of many CIA officials who tried to find a way to assassinate Fidel Castro. Castro

survived, of course, and his victory over the Agency in April 1961 at the Bay of Pigs put the Agency in the headlines for the first time, in a very unfavorable light. Among the fiasco's many consequences was

Gottlieb's loss of the research part of the CIA's behavior-control programs. Still, he and the others kept trying to kill Castro.

In the aftermath of the Bay of Pigs, President Kennedy reportedly vowed to splinter the CIA into a thousand pieces. In the end, he settled for firing Allen Dulles and his top deputies. To head the Agency, which lost none of its power, Kennedy brought in John McCone, a defense contractor and former head of the Atomic Energy Commission. With no operational background, McCone had a different notion than Dulles of how to manage the CIA, particularly in the scientific area. "McCone never felt akin to the covert way of doing things," recalls Ray Cline, whom the new Director made his Deputy for Intelligence. McCone apparently believed that science should be in the hands of the scientists, not the clandestine operators, and he brought in a fellow Californian, an aerospace "whiz kid" named Albert "Bud" Wheelon to head a new Agency Directorate for Science and Technology.

Before then, the Technical Services Staff (TSS), although located in the Clandestine Services, had been

the Agency's largest scientific component. McCone decided to strip TSS of its main research functions including the behavioral one and let it concentrate solely on providing operational support. In 1962 he approved a reorganization of TSS that brought in Seymour Russell, a tough covert operator, as the new chief. "The idea was to get a close interface with operations," recalls an ex-CIA man. Experienced TSS technicians remained as deputies to the incoming field men, and the highest deputyship in all TSS went to Sid Gottlieb, who became number-two man under Russell. For Gottlieb, this was another significant promotion helped along by his old friend Richard Helms, whom McCone had elevated to be head of the Clandestine Services.

In his new job, Gottlieb kept control of MKULTRA. Yet, in order to comply with McCone's command on research programs, Gottlieb had to preside over the partial dismantling of his own program. The loss was not as difficult as it might have been, because, after 10 years of exploring the frontiers of the mind, Gottlieb had a clear idea of what worked and what did not in the behavioral field. Those areas that still were in the research stage tended to be extremely esoteric and technical, and Gottlieb must have known that if the Science Directorate scored any breakthroughs, he would be brought back into the picture immediately to apply the advances to covert operations.

"Sid was not the kind of bureaucrat who wanted to hold on to everything at all costs," recalls an admiring colleague. Gottlieb carefully pruned the MKULTRA lists, turning over to the Science Directorate the exotic subjects that showed no short-term operational promise and keeping for himself those psychological, chemical, and biological programs that had already passed the research stage. As previously stated, he moved John Gittinger and the personality-assessment staff out of the Human Ecology Society and kept them under TSS control in their own proprietary company. While Gottlieb was effecting these changes, his programs were coming under attack from another quarter.

In 1963 the CIA Inspector General did the study that led to the suspension of unwitting drug testing in the San Francisco and New York safehouses. This was a blow to Gottlieb, who clearly intended to hold on to this kind of research. At the same time, the Inspector General also recommended that Agency officials draft a new charter for the whole MKULTRA program, which still was exempt from most internal CIA controls. He found that many of the MKULTRA subprojects were of "insufficient sensitivity" to justify bypassing the Agency's normal procedures for approving and storing records of highly classified

programs. Richard Helms, still the protector of unfettered behavioral research, responded by agreeing

that there should be a new charter on the condition that it be almost the same as the old one. "The basic reasons for requesting waiver of standardized administrative controls over these sensitive activities are as valid today as they were in April, 1953," Helms wrote. Helms agreed to such changes as having the CIA Director briefed on the programs twice a year, but he kept the approval process within his control and made sure that all the files would be retained inside TSS. And as government officials so often do when they do not wish to alter anything of substance, he proposed a new name for the activity. In June 1964 MKULTRA became MKSEARCH. [1]

Gottlieb acknowledged that security did not require transferring all the surviving MKULTRA subprojects over to MKSEARCH. He moved 18 subprojects back into regular Agency funding channels, including ones dealing with the sneezing powders, stink bombs, and other "harassment substances." TSS officials had encouraged the development of these as a way to make a target physically uncomfortable and hence to cause short-range changes in his behavior.

Other MKULTRA subprojects dealt with ways to maximize stress on whole societies. Just as Gittinger's

Personality Assessment System provided a psychological road map for exploiting an individual's weaknesses, CIA "destabilization" plans provided guidelines for destroying the internal integrity of target countries like Castro's Cuba or Allende's Chile. Control whether of individuals or nations has been the Agency's main

business, and TSS officials supplied tools for the "macro" as well as the "micro" attacks.

For example, under MKULTRA Subproject #143, the Agency gave Dr. Edward Bennett of the University of Houston about \$20,000 a year to develop bacteria to sabotage petroleum products. Bennett found a substance that, when added to oil, fouled or destroyed any engine into which it was poured. CIA operators used exactly this kind of product in 1967 when they sent a sabotage team made up of Cuban exiles into France to pollute a shipment of lubricants bound for Cuba. The idea was that the tainted oil would "grind out motors and cause breakdowns," says an Agency man directly involved. This operation, which succeeded, was part of a worldwide CIA effort that lasted through the 1960s into the 1970s to destroy the Cuban economy. [2] Agency officials reasoned, at least in the first years, that it would be easier to overthrow Castro if Cubans could be made unhappy with their standard of living. "We wanted to keep bread out of the stores so people were hungry," says the CIA man who was assigned to anti-Castro operations. "We wanted to keep rationing in effect and keep leather out, so people got only one pair of shoes every 18 months."

Leaving this broader sort of program out of the new structure, Gottlieb regrouped the most sensitive

behavioral activities under the MKSEARCH umbrella. He chose to continue seven projects, and the ones he picked give a good indication of those parts of MKULTRA that Gottlieb considered important enough to save. These included none of the sociological studies, nor the search for a truth drug. Gottlieb put the emphasis on chemical and biological substances not because he thought these could be used to turn men into robots, but because he valued them for their predictable ability to disorient, discredit, injure, or kill people. He kept active two private labs to produce such substances, funded consultants who had secure ways to test them and ready access to subjects, and maintained a funding conduit to pass money on to these other contractors. Here are the seven surviving MKSEARCH subprojects: First on the TSS list was the safehouse program for drug testing run by George White and others in the

Federal Bureau of Narcotics. Even in 1964, Gottlieb and Helms had not given up hope that unwitting experiments could be resumed, and the Agency paid out \$30,000 that year to keep the safehouses open. In the meantime, something was going on at the "pad" or at least George White kept on sending the CIA vouchers for unorthodox expenses \$1,100 worth in February 1965 alone under the old euphemism for prostitutes, "undercover agents for operations." What White was doing with or to these agents cannot be said, but he kept the San Francisco operation active right up until the time it finally closed in June. Gottlieb did not give up on the New York safehouse until the following year. [3]

MKSEARCH Subproject #2 involved continuing a \$150,000-a-year contract with a Baltimore biological laboratory. This lab, run by at least one former CIA germ expert, gave TSS "a quick-delivery capability to meet anticipated future operational needs," according to an Agency document. Among other things, it provided a private place for "large-scale production of microorganisms." The Agency was paying the Army Biological Laboratory at Fort Detrick about \$100,000 a year for the same services. With its more complete facilities, Fort Detrick could be used to create and package more esoteric bacteria, but Gottlieb seems to have kept the Baltimore facility going in order to have a way of producing biological weapons without the Army's germ warriors knowing about it. This secrecy-within secrecy was not unusual when TSS men were dealing with subjects as sensitive as infecting targets with diseases. Except on the most general level, no written records were kept on the subject. Whenever an operational unit in the Agency asked TSS about obtaining a biological weapon, Gottlieb or his aides automatically turned down the request unless the head of the Clandestine Services had given his prior approval.

Gottlieb handled these operational needs personally, and during the early 1960s (when CIA assassination attempts probably were at their peak) even Gottlieb's boss, the TSS chief, was not told what was happening.

With his biological arsenal assured, Gottlieb also secured his chemical flank in

MKSEARCH. Another subproject continued a relationship set up in 1959 with a prominent industrialist who headed a complex of companies, including one that custom-manufactured rare chemicals for pharmaceutical producers. This man, whom on several occasions CIA officials gave \$100 bills to pay for his products, was able to perform specific lab jobs for the Agency without consulting with his board of directors. In 1960 he supplied the Agency with 3 kilos (6.6 pounds) of a deadly carbamate the same poison OSS's Stanley Lovell tried to use against Hitler. [4] This company president also was useful to the Agency because

he was a ready source of information on what was going on in the chemical world. The chemical services he offered, coupled with his biological counterpart, gave the CIA the means to wage "instant" chemical and biological attacks a capability that was frequently used, judging by the large numbers of receipts and invoices that the CIA released under the Freedom of Information Act. With new chemicals and drugs constantly coming to their attention through their continuing relations with the major pharmaceutical companies, TSS officials needed places to test them, particularly after the safehouses closed. Dr. James Hamilton, the San Francisco psychiatrist who worked with George White in the original OSS marijuana days, provided a way. He became MKSEARCH Subproject #3.

Hamilton had joined MKULTRA in its earliest days and had been used as a West Coast supervisor for Gottlieb and company. Hamilton was one of the renaissance men of the program, working on everything from psychochemicals to kinky sex to carbon-dioxide inhalation. By the early 1960s, he had arranged to get access to prisoners at the California Medical Facility at Vacaville. [5] Hamilton worked through a nonprofit research institute connected to the Facility to carry out, as a document puts it, "clinical testing of behavioral control materials" on inmates. Hamilton's job was to provide "answers to specific questions and solutions to specific problems of direct interest to the Agency." In a six-month span in 1967 and 1968, the psychiatrist spent over \$10,000 in CIA funds simply to pay volunteers which a normal rates meant he experimented on between 400 to 1,000 inmates in that time period alone.

Another MKSEARCH subproject provided \$20,000 to \$25,000 a year to Dr. Carl Pfeiffer. Pfeiffer's Agency connection went back to 1951, when he headed the Pharmacology Department at the University of Illinois Medical School. He then moved to Emory University and tested LSD and other drugs on inmates of the Federal penitentiary in Atlanta. From there, he moved to New Jersey, where he continued drug experiments on the prisoners at the Bordentown reformatory. An internationally known pharmacologist, Pfeiffer provided the MKSEARCH program with data on the preparation, use, and effect of drugs. He was readily available if Gottlieb or a colleague wanted a study made of the properties of a particular substance, and like most of TSS's contractors, he also was an intelligence source. Pfeiffer was useful in this last capacity during the latter part of the 1960s because he sat on the Food and Drug Administration committee that allocated LSD for scientific research in the United States. By this time, LSD was so widely available on the black market that the Federal Government had replaced the CIA's informal controls of the 1950s with laws and procedures forbidding all but the most strictly regulated research. With Pfeiffer on the governing committee, the CIA could keep up its traditional role of monitoring above-ground LSD experimentation around the United States.

To cover some of the more exotic behavioral fields, another MKSEARCH program continued TSS's relationship with Dr. Maitland Baldwin, the brain surgeon at the National Institutes of Health who had been so willing in 1955 to perform "terminal experiments" in sensory deprivation for Morse Allen and the ARTICHOKE program. After Allen was pushed aside by the men from MKULTRA, the new TSS team hired Baldwin as a consultant. According to one of them, he was full of bright ideas on how to

control behavior, but they were wary of him because he was such an "eager beaver" with an obvious streak of "craziness." Under TSS auspices, Baldwin performed lobotomies on apes and then put these simian subjects into sensory deprivation pre-

sumably in the same "box" he had built himself at NIH and then had to repair after a desperate soldier kicked his way out. There is no information available on whether Baldwin extended this work to humans, although he did discuss with an outside consultant how lobotomized patients reacted to prolonged isolation. Like Hamilton, Baldwin was a jack-of-all trades who in one experiment beamed radio frequency energy directly at the brain of a chimpanzee and in another cut off one monkey's head and tried to transplant it to the decapitated body of another monkey. Baldwin used \$250 in Agency money to buy his own electro shock machine, and he did some kind of unspecified work at a TSS safehouse that caused the CIA to shell out \$1450 to renovate and repair the place.

The last MKSEARCH subproject covered the work of Dr. Charles Geschickter, who served TSS both as researcher and funding conduit. CIA documents show that Geschickter tested powerful drugs on mental defectives and terminal cancer patients, apparently at the Georgetown University Hospital in Washington. In all, the Agency put \$655,000 into Geschickter's research on knockout drugs, stress-producing chemicals, and mind-altering substances. Nevertheless, the doctor's principal service to TSS

officials seems to have been putting his family foundation at the disposal of the CIA both to channel

funds and to serve as a source of cover to Agency operators. About \$2.1 million flowed through this tightly controlled foundation to other researchers.[6] Under

MKSEARCH, Geschickter continued to provide TSS with a means to assess drugs rapidly, and he branched out into trying to knock out monkeys with radar waves to the head (a technique which worked but risked frying vital parts of the brain). The Geschickter Fund for Medical Research remained available as a conduit until 1967. [7]

As part of the effort to keep finding new substances to test within MKSEARCH, Agency officials continued their search for magic mushrooms, leaves, roots, and barks. In 1966, with considerable CIA backing, J. C. King, the former head of the Agency's Western Hemisphere Division who was eased out after the Bay of Pigs, formed an ostensibly private firm called Amazon Natural Drug Company. King, who loved to float down jungle rivers on the deck of his houseboat with a glass of scotch in hand, searched the backwaters of South America for plants of interest to the Agency and/or medical science. To do the work, he hired Amazon men and women, plus at least two CIA paramilitary operators who worked out of Amazon offices in Iquitos, Peru. They shipped back to the United States finds that included Chondodendron toxiciferum, a paralytic agent which is "absolutely lethal in high doses," according to Dr. Timothy Plowman, a Harvard botanist who like most of the staff was unwitting of the CIA involvement. Another plant that was collected and grown by Amazon employees was the hallucinogen known as yage, which author William Burroughs has described as "the final fix."

MKSEARCH went on through the 1960s and into the early 1970s, but with a steadily decreasing budget. In 1964 it cost the Agency about \$250,000. In 1972 it was down to four subprojects and \$110,000. Gottlieb was a very busy man by then, having taken over all TSS in 1967 when his patron, Richard Helms finally made it to the top of the Agency. In June 1972 Gottlieb decided to end MKSEARCH, thus bringing down the curtain on the quest he himself had started two decades before. He wrote this epitaph for the program: As a final commentary, I would like to point out that, by means of Project MKSEARCH, the Clandestine Service has been able to maintain contact with the leading edge of developments in the field of biological and chemical control of human behavior. It has become increasingly obvious over the last several years that this general area had less and less relevance to current clandestine operations. The reasons for this are many and complex, but two of them are perhaps worth mentioning briefly. On the scientific side, it has become very clear that these materials and techniques are too unpredictable in their

effect on individual human beings, under specific circumstances, to be operationally useful. Our operations officers, particularly the emerging group of new senior operations officers, have shown a discerning and perhaps commendable distaste for utilizing these materials and techniques. They seem to realize that, in ad

dition to moral and ethical considerations, the extreme sensitivity and security constraints of such operations effectively rule them out. About the time Gottlieb wrote these words, the Watergate break-in occurred, setting in train forces that would alter his life and that of Richard Helms. A few months later, Richard Nixon was reelected. Soon after the election, Nixon, for reasons that have never been explained, decided to purge Helms. Before leaving to become Ambassador to Iran, Helms presided over a wholesale destruction of documents and tapes presumably to minimize information that might later be used against him. Sid Gottlieb decided to follow Helms into retirement, and the two men mutually agreed to get rid of all the documentary traces of MKULTRA. They had never kept files on the safehouse testing or similarly sensitive operations in the first place, but they were determined to erase the existing records of their search to control human behavior. Gottlieb later told a Senate committee that he wanted to get rid of the material because of a "burgeoning paper problem" within the Agency, because the files were of "no constructive use" and might be "misunderstood," and because he wanted to protect the reputations of the researchers with whom he had collaborated on the assurance of secrecy. Gottlieb got in touch with the men who had physical custody of the records, the Agency's archivists, who proceeded to destroy what he and Helms thought were the only traces of the program. They made a mistake, however, the archivists did. Seven boxes of substantive records and reports were incinerated, but seven more containing invoices and financial records survived apparently due to misfiling.

Nixon named James Schlesinger to be the new head of the Agency, a post in which he stayed only a few months before the increasingly beleaguered President moved him over to be Secretary of Defense at the height of Watergate. During his short stop at CIA, Schlesinger sent an order to all Agency employees asking them to let his office know about any instances where Agency officials might have carried out any improper or illegal actions. Somebody mentioned Frank Olson's suicide, and it was duly included in the many hundreds of pages of misdeeds reported which became known within the CIA as the "family jewels."

Schlesinger, an outsider to the career CIA operators, had opened a Pandora's box that the professionals never managed to shut again. Samples of the "family jewels" were slipped out to New York Times reporter Seymour Hersh, who created a national furor in December 1974 when he wrote about the CIA's illegal spying on domestic dissidents during the Johnson and Nixon years. President Gerald Ford appointed a commission headed by Vice-President Nelson Rockefeller to investigate the past CIA abuses and to limit the damage. Included in the final Rockefeller report was a section on how an unnamed Department of the Army employee had jumped out of a New York hotel window after Agency men had slipped him LSD. That revelation made headlines around the country. The press seized upon the sensational details and virtually ignored two even more revealing sentences buried in the Rockefeller text: "The drug program was part of a much larger CIA program to study possible means for controlling human behavior. Other studies explored the effects of radiation, electric-shock, psychology, psychiatry, sociology, and harassment substances."

At this point, I entered the story. I was intrigued by those two sentences, and I filed a Freedom of Information request with the CIA to obtain all the documents the Agency had furnished the Rockefeller

Commission on behavior control. Although the law requires a government agency to respond within 10 days, it took the Agency more than a year to send me the first 50 documents on the subject, which turned out to be heavily censored.

In the meantime, the committee headed by Senator Frank Church was looking into the CIA, and it called in Sid Gottlieb, who was then spending his retirement working as a volunteer in a hospital in India. Gottlieb secretly testified about CIA assassination programs. (In describing his role in its final report, the Church Committee used a false name, "Victor Scheider.") Asked about the behavioral-control programs, Gottlieb apparently could not remember most of the details. The committee had almost no documents to work with, since the main records had been destroyed in 1973 and the financial files had not yet been found.

The issue lay dormant until 1977, when, about June 1, CIA officials notified my lawyers that they had found the 7 boxes of MKULTRA financial records and that they would send me the releasable portions over the following months. As I waited,

CIA Director Stansfield Turner notified President Carter and then the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence that an Agency official had located the 7 boxes. Admiral Turner publicly described MKULTRA as only a program of drug experimentation and not one aimed at behavior control. On July 20 I held a press conference at which I criticized Admiral Turner for his several distortions in describing the MKULTRA program. To prove my various points, I released to the reporters a score of the CIA documents that had already come to me and that gave the flavor of the behavioral efforts. Perhaps it was a slow news day, or perhaps people simply were interested in government attempts to tamper with the mind. In any event, the documents set off a media bandwagon that had the story reported on all three network television news shows and practically everywhere else.

The Senate Select Committee on Intelligence and Senator Edward Kennedy's Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research soon announced they would hold public hearings on the subject. Both panels had looked into the secret research in 1975 but had been hampered by the lack of documents and forthcoming witnesses. At first the two committees agreed to work together, and they held one joint hearing. Then, Senator Barry Goldwater brought behind-the-scenes pressure to get the Intelligence panel, of which he was vice-chairman, to drop out of the proceedings. He claimed, among other things, that the committee was just rehashing old programs and that the time had come to stop dumping on the CIA. Senator Kennedy plowed a head anyway. He was limited, however, by the small size of the staff he assigned to the investigation, and his people were literally buried in paper by CIA officials, who released 8,000 pages of documents in the weeks before the hearings. As the hearings started, the staff still not had read very thinglet alone put it all in context.

As Kennedy's staff prepared for the public sessions, the former men from MKULTRA also got ready. According to one of them, they agreed among themselves to "keep the inquiry within bounds that would satisfy the committee." Specifically, he says that meant volunteering no more information than the Kennedy panel already had. Charles Siragusa, the narcotics agent who ran the New York safehouse, reports he got a telephone call during this period from Ray Treichler, the Stanford Ph.D. who specialized in chemical warfare for the MKULTRA program. "He wanted me to deny knowing about the safehouse," says Siragusa. "He didn't want me to admit that he was the guy.... I said there was no way I could do that." Whether any other ex-TSS men also suborned perjury cannot be said, but several of them appear to have committed perjury at the hearings. [8] As previously noted, Robert Lashbrook denied firsthand knowledge of the safehouse operation when, in fact, he had supervised one of the "pads" and been present, according to George White's diary, at the time of an "LSD surprise" experiment. Dr. Charles Geschickter testified he had not tested stress-producing drugs on human subjects while both his own 1960 proposal to the Agency and the CIA's documents indicate the opposite. Despite the presence of a key aide who constantly cued him during the hearings, Senator Kennedy was not prepared to deal with these and other inconsistencies. He took no action to follow up obviously perjured testimony, and he seemed content to win headlines with reports of "The Gang That Couldn't Spray Straight." Although that particular testimony had been set up in advance by a Kennedy staffer, the Senator still managed to act surprised when ex-MKULTRA official David Rhodes told of the ill-fated LSD experiment at the Marin County safehouse.

The Kennedy hearings added little to the general state of knowledge on the CIA's behavior-control

programs. CIA officials, both past and present, took the position that basically nothing of substance was learned during the 25-odd years of research, the bulk of which had ended in 1963, and they were not challenged. That proposition is, on its face, ridiculous, but neither Senator Kennedy nor any other investigator has yet put any real pressure on the Agency to reveal the content of the research what was actually learned as opposed to the experimental means of carrying it out. In this book, I have tried to get at some of the substantive questions, but I

have had access to neither the scientific records, which Gottlieb and Helms destroyed, nor the principal people involved. Gottlieb, for instance, who moved from India to Santa Cruz, California and then to parts unknown, turned down repeated requests to be interviewed. "I am interested in very different matters than the subject of your book these days," he wrote, "and do not have either the time or the inclination to reprocess matters that happened a long time ago."

Faced with these obstacles, I have tried to weave together a representative sample of what went on, but

having dealt with a group of people who regularly incorporated lying into their daily work, I cannot be

sure. I cannot be positive that they never found a technique to control people, despite my definite bias in

favor of the idea that the human spirit defeated the manipulators. Only a congressional committee could compel truthful testimony from people who have so far refused to be forthcoming, and even Congress' record has not been good so far. A determined investigative committee at least could make sure that the people being probed do not determine the "bounds" of the inquiry.

A new investigation would probably not be worth the effort just to take another stab at MKULTRA and

ARTICHOKE. Despite my belief that there are some skeletons hiddenliterally the public probably now knows the basic parameters of these programs. The fact is, however, that CIA officials actively experimented with behavior-control methods for another decade after Sid Gottlieb and company lost the research action. The Directorate of Science and Technologyspecifically its Office of Research and Development (ORD) did not remain idle after Director McCone transferred the behavioral research function in 1962.

In ORD, Dr. Stephen Aldrich, a graduate of Amherst and Northwestern Medical School, took over the role that Morse Allen and then Sid Gottlieb had played before him. Aldrich had been the medical director of the Office of Scientific Intelligence back in the days when that office was jockeying with Morse Allen for control of ARTICHOKE, so he was no stranger to the programs. Under his leadership, ORD officials kept probing for ways to control human behavior, and they were doing so with space-age technology that made the days of MKULTRA look like the horse-and-buggy era. If man could get to the moon by the end of the 1960s, certainly the well-financed scientists of ORD could make a good shot at conquering inner space.

They brought their technology to bear on subjects like the electric stimulation of the brain. John Lilly

had done extensive work in this field a decade earlier, before concluding that to maintain his integrity he must find another field. CIA men had no such qualms,

however. They actively experimented with placing electrodes in the brain of animals andprobably men. Then they used electric and radio signals to move their subjects around. The field went far beyond giving monkeys orgasms, as Lilly had done. In the CIA itself, Sid Gottlieb and the MKULTRA crew had made some preliminary studies of it. They started in 1960 by having a contractor search all the available literature, and then they had mapped out the parts of animals' brains that produced reactions when stimulated.

By April 1961 the head of TSS was able to report "we now have a 'production capability' " in brain

stimulation and "we are close to having debugged a prototype system whereby dogs can be guided along

specific courses." Six months later, a CIA document noted, "The feasibility of remote control of activities

in several species of animals has been demonstrated.... Special investigations and evaluations will be conducted toward the application of selected elements of these techniques to man." Another six months later, TSS officials had found a use for electric stimulation: this time putting electrodes in the brains of cold-blooded animalspresumably reptiles. While much of the experimentation with dogs and cats was to find a way of wiring the animal and then directing it by remote control into, say, the office of the Soviet ambassador, this cold-blooded project

was designed instead for the delivery of chemical and biological agents or for "executive action-type operations," according to a document. "Executive action" was the CIA's euphemism for assassination.

With the brain electrode technology at this level, Steve Aldrich and ORD took over the research function

from TSS. What the ORD men found cannot be said, but the open literature would indicate that the field progressed considerably during the 1960s. Can the human brain be wired and controlled by a big enough computer? Aldrich certainly tried to find out.

Creating amnesia remained a "big goal" for the ORD researcher, states an ex-CIA man. Advances in brain surgery, such as the development of three-dimensional, "stereotaxic" techniques, made psychosurgery a much simpler matter and created the possibility that a precisely placed electrode probe could be used to cut the link between past memory and present recall. As for subjects to be used in behavioral experiments of this sort, the ex-CIA man states that ORD had access to prisoners in at least one American penal institution. A former Army doctor stationed at the Edgewood chemical laboratory states that the lab worked with CIA men to develop a drug that could be used to help program in new memories into the mind of an amnesic subject. How far did the Agency take this research? I don't know.

The men from ORD tried to create their own latter-day version of the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology. Located outside Boston, it was called the Scientific Engineering Institute, and Agency officials had set it up originally in 1956 as a proprietary company to do research on radar and other technical matters that had nothing to do with human behavior. Its president, who says he was a "figurehead," was Dr. Edwin Land, the founder of Polaroid. In the early 1960s, ORD officials decided to bring it into the behavioral field and built a new wing to the Institute's modernistic building for the "life sciences." They hired a group of behavioral and medical scientists who were allowed to carry on their own independent research as long as it met Institute standards. These scientists were available to consult

with frequent visitors from Washington, and they were encouraged to take long lunches in the Institute's dining room where they mixed with the physical scientists and brainstormed about virtually everything. One veteran recalls a colleague joking, "If you could find the natural radio frequency of a person's sphincter, you could make him run out of the room real fast." Turning serious, the veteran states the technique was "plausible," and he notes that many of the crazy ideas bandied about at lunch developed into concrete projects.

Some of these projects may have been worked on at the Institute's own several hundred-acre farm located in the Massachusetts countryside. But of the several dozen people contacted in an effort to find out what the Institute did, the most anyone would say about experiments at the farm was that one involved stimulating the pleasure centers of crows' brains in order to control their behavior. Presumably, ORD men did other things at their isolated rural lab.

Just as the MKULTRA program had been years ahead of the scientific community, ORD activities were similarly advanced. "We looked at the manipulation of genes," states one of the researchers. "We were interested in gene splintering. The rest of the world didn't ask until 1976 the type of questions we were facing in 1965 Everybody was afraid of building the supersoldier who would take orders without questioning, like the kamikaze pilot. Creating a subservient society was not out of sight." Another Institute man describes the work of a colleague who bombarded bacteria with ultraviolet radiation in order to create deviant strains. ORD also sponsored work in parapsychology. Along with the military services, Agency officials wanted to know whether psychics could read minds or control them from afar (telepathy), if they could gain information about distant places or people (clairvoyance or remote viewing), if they could predict the future (precognition), or influence the movement of physical objects or even the human mind (photokinesis). The last could have incredibly destructive applications, if it worked. For instance, switches setting off nuclear bombs would have to be moved only a few inches to launch a holocaust. Or, enemy psychics, with minds honed to laser-beam sharpness, could launch attacks to burn out the brains of American nuclear

scientists. Any or all of these techniques have numerous applications to the spy trade.

While ORD officials apparently left much of the drug work to Gottlieb, they could not keep their hands totally out of this field. In 1968 they set up a joint program, called Project OFTEN, with the Army Chemical Corps at Edgewood, Maryland to study the effects of various drugs on animals and humans. The Army helped the Agency put together a computerized data base for drug testing and supplied military volunteers for some of the experiments. In one case, with a particularly effective incapacitating agent, the Army arranged for inmate volunteers at the Holmesburg State Prison in Philadelphia. Project OFTEN had both offensive and defensive sides, according to an ORD man who described it in a memorandum. He cited as an example of what he and his coworkers hoped to find "a compound that could simulate a heart attack or a stroke in the targeted individual." In January 1973, just as Richard Helms was leaving the Agency and James Schlesinger was coming in, Project OFTEN was abruptly canceled.

What if any success the ORD men had in creating heart attacks or in any of their other behavioral experiments simply cannot be said. Like Sid Gottlieb, Steve Aldrich is not saying, and his colleagues seem even more closemouthed than Gottlieb's. In December 1977, having gotten wind of the ORD programs, I filed a Freedom of Information request for access to ORD files "on behavioral research, including but not limited to any research or operational activities related to bioelectrics, electric or radio stimulation of the brain, electronic destruction of memory, stereotaxic surgery, psychosurgery, hypnosis, parapsychology, radiation, microwaves, and ultrasonics." I also asked for documentation on behavioral testing in U.S. penal institutions, and I later added a request for all available files on amnesia. The Agency wrote back six months later that ORD had "identified 130 boxes (approximately 130 cubic feet) of material that are reasonably expected to contain behavioral research documents."

Considering that Admiral Turner and other CIA officials had tried to leave the impression with Congress and the public that behavioral research had almost all ended in 1963 with the phase-out of MKULTRA, this was an amazing admission. The sheer volume of material was staggering. This book is based on the 7 boxes of heavily censored MKULTRA financial records plus another 3 or so of ARTICHOKE documents, supplemented by interviews. It has taken me over a year, with significant research help, to digest this much smaller bulk. Clearly, greater resources than an individual writer can bring to bear will be needed to get to the bottom of the ORD programs.

A free society's best defense against unethical behavior modification is public disclosure and awareness.

The more people understand consciousness-altering technology, the more likely they are to recognize its

application, and the less likely it will be used. When behavioral research is carried out in secret, it can be

turned against the government's enemies, both foreign and domestic. No matter how pure or defense-oriented the motives of the researchers, once the technology exists, the decision to use it is out of their hands. Who can doubt that if the Nixon administration or J. Edgar Hoover had had some foolproof way to control people, they would not have used the technique against their political foes, just as the CIA for years tried to use similar tactics overseas?

As with the Agency's secrets, it is now too late to put behavioral technology back in the box. Researchers are bound to keep making advances. The technology has already spread to our schools, prisons, and mental hospitals, not to mention the advertising community, and it has also been picked up by police forces around the world. Placing hoods over the heads of political prisoners a modified form of sensory deprivation has become a standard tactic around the world, from Northern Ireland to Chile. The Soviet Union has consistently used psychiatric treatment as an instrument of repression. Such methods violate basic human rights just as much as physical abuse, even if they leave no marks on the body.

Totalitarian regimes will probably continue, as they have in the past, to search secretly for ways to

manipulate the mind, no matter what the United States does. The prospect of being able to control people seems too enticing for most tyrants to give up. Yet, we as a country can defend ourselves without sending our own scientists mad or otherwise into a hidden war that violates our basic ethical and constitutional principles. After all, we created the Nuremberg Code to show there were limits on scientific research and its application. Admittedly, American intelligence officials have violated our own standard, but the U.S. Government has now officially declared violations will no longer be permitted. The time has come for the United States to lead by example in voluntarily renouncing secret government behavioral research. Other countries might even follow suit, particularly if we were to propose an international agreement which provides them with a framework to do so. Tampering with the mind is much too dangerous to be left to the spies. Nor should it be the exclusive province of the behavioral scientists, who have given us cause for suspicion. Take this statement by their most famous member, B. F. Skinner: "My image in some places is of a monster of some kind who wants to pull a string and manipulate people. Nothing could be further from the truth. People are manipulated; I just want them to be manipulated more effectively." Such notions are much more acceptable in prestigious circles than people tend to think: D. Ewen Cameron read papers about "depatterning" with electroshock before meetings of his fellow psychiatrists, and they elected him their president. Human behavior is so important that it must concern us all. The more vigilant we and our representatives are, the less chance we will be unwitting victims.

Notes

The reorganization of TSS was described in document #59, 26 July 1963, Report of the Inspection of MKULTRA and in interviews with Ray Cline, Herbert Scoville, and several other former CIA officials.

Richard Helms' recommendations for a new MKULTRA charter were described in document #450, 9 June, 1964, Sensitive Research Programs (MKULTRA).

Admiral Stansfield Turner's statement on the MKULTRA program was made before a joint session of the Kennedy subcommittee and the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence, August 3, 1977, pp. 4-8.

MKSEARCH programs and their origins in MKULTRA are described in documents #449, 8 April 1964, Revision of Project MKULTRA and #S-1-7, untitled, undated.

Dr. Edward Bennett's work is the subject of MKULTRA subprojects 104 and 143. See especially 143-23, 11

December 1962, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 143. Other information on the CIA's economic sabotage program against Cuba came from interviews with Major General Edward Lansdale, Ray Cline, William Colby, Lincoln Gordon, Covey Oliver, Charles Meyer, Richard Goodwin, Roger Morris, several former CIA and State Department officials, and Cuban government officials.

The continued safehouse operation is MKSEARCH subproject 4. See especially S-12-1, bank statements and receipts of safehouse. The CIA's dealings with the Treasury Department over the Long committee's

investigations of wiretaps are detailed in documents #451, 30 January 1967, A Report on a Series of Meetings with Department of the Treasury officials and #452, undated, Meeting with Department of Treasury Official.

The biological laboratory is the subject of MKULTRA subprojects 78 and 110 and MKSEARCH 2. See especially Documents 78-28, September 28, 1962, Subject: PM Support and Biological [deleted] and S-5-6, 8 September 1965, Subject: Hiring by Chief TSD/BB of [deleted], Former Staff Employee in a Consultant Capacity on an Agency Contract. The costs of the Fort Detrick operations came from p. 18 and p. 204 of the Church committee hearings on Unauthorized Storage of Toxic Agents September 16, 17, and

18, 1975. The description of TSS's procedures for dealing with biological weapons came from Document 78-28 (cited above) and document #509, undated (but clearly June 1975), Subject: Discussions of MKNAOMI with [deleted] The chemical company subproject is MKULTRA subproject 116 and MKSEARCH 5. See especially 116-57, 30 January 1961, Subject: MKULTRA, Subproject 116; 116-62, October 28, 1960, shipping invoice- and 116-61, 4 November 1960, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 116. Also see James Moore's subproject, MKULTRA 52; especially 52-53, invoice # 3, 1125-009-19

02, April 27, 1960.

James Hamilton's work is the subject of MKULTRA subprojects 124 and 140 and MKSEARCH Subproject 3. See especially 140-57, 6 May 1965, Subject: Behavioral Control 1 and 140-83, 29 May 1963, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 140.

Carl Pfeiffer's subprojects are MKULTRA 9, 26, 28, and 47 and MKSEARCH 7. See especially S-7-4, undated, Subject: Approval of Project [deleted].

Maitland Baldwin's Subprojects are MKULTRA 62 and MKSEARCH 1. See especially 62-2, undated [deleted] Special Budget and 62-3, undated, 1956, Subject: Re: Trip to [deleted], October 10-14, 1956.

Charles Geschickter's subprojects are MKULTRA 23, 35, and 45 and MKSEARCH 6. See especially 35-10, May 16, 1955, Subject- To provide for Agency-Sponsored Research Involving Covert Biological and Chemical Warfare; 45-78, undated, Research Proposal: 1960, 45-104 undated, Subject: Research Proposal: 1958-1959; 45-95, 26 January 1959, Continuation of MKULTRA, Subproject No.45; 45-104, 21

January 1958, Continuation of MKULTRA, Subproject No.45; 45-52, 8 February 1962, Continuation of MKULTRA, Subproject No. 45; S-13-7, 13 August Subject, Approval of [deleted]; and S-13-9, 13 September 1967, Subject: Approval of [deleted]. See also Geschickter's testimony before the Kennedy subcommittee, September 20, 1977, pp. 44-49.

The lack of congressional or executive branch knowledge of CIA behavioral activities was mentioned on

p. 386, Church Committee Report, Book I. Amazon Natural Drug's CIA connection was described by

an ex-CIA official and confirmed by the mother of another former Agency man. Several former employees described its activities in interviews.

Gottlieb's termination of MKSEARCH came from Document S-14-3 10 July 1972, Termination of MKSEARCH.

The destruction of MKULTRA documents was described in Document #419, 3 October, 1975, Subject: Destruction of Drug and Toxin Related Files and 460, 31 January, 1973, Subject: Project Files: (1951-1967).

The MKULTRA subprojects on electric stimulation of the brain are 106 and 142. See especially 106-1, undated, Subject: Proposal; 142-14, 22 May 1962, Subject: Project MKULTRA, Subproject No. 142; and document #76 (MKDELTA release), 21 April 1961, Subject: "Guided Animal" Studies.

The list of parapsychology goals was taken from an excellent article by John Wilhelm in the August 2, 1977 Washington Post: "Psychic Spying?"

Project OFTEN information was taken from document #455, 6 May 1974, Subject: Project OFTEN and Memorandum for the Secretary of Defense from Deanne P. Siemer, September 20, 1977, Subject: Experimentation Programs Conducted by the Department of Defense That Had CIA Sponsorship or Participation and That Involved the Administration to Human Subjects of Drugs Intended for Mind-control or Behavior-modification Purposes.

The quote from B. F. Skinner was taken from Peter Schrag's book, Mind Control (New York: Pantheon, 1978) p. 10.

Footnotes

1. At 1977 Senate hearings, CIA Director Stansfield Turner summed up some of MKULTRA's accomplishments over its 11-year existence: The program contracted out work to 80 institutions, which included 44 colleges or universities, 15 research facilities or private companies, 12 hospitals or clinics, and 3 penal institutions. I estimate that MKULTRA cost the taxpayers somewhere in the neighborhood of \$10 million.

2. This economic sabotage program started in 1961, and the chain of command "ran up to the President,"

according to Kennedy adviser Richard Goodwin. On the CIA side, Agency Director John McCone "was very strong on it," says his former deputy Ray Cline. Cline notes that McCone had the standing orders to all CIA stations abroad rewritten to include "a sentence or two" authorizing a continuing program to disrupt the Cuban economy. Cuba's trade thus became a standing target for Agency operators, and with the authority on the books, CIA officials apparently never went back to the White House for renewed approval after Kennedy died, in Cline's opinion. Three fo

former Assistant Secretaries of State in the Johnson and Nixon administrations say the sabotage, which included everything from driving down the price of Cuban sugar to tampering with cane-cutting equipment, was not brought to their attention. Former CIA Director William Colby states that the Agency finally stopped the economic sabotage program in the early 1970s. Cuban government officials counter that CIA agents were still working to create epidemics among Cuban cattle in 1973 and that as of spring 1978, Agency men were committing acts of sabotage against cargo destined for Cuba.

3. In 1967 a Senate committee chaired by Senator Edward Long was inquiring into wiretapping by government agencies, including the Narcotics Bureau. The Commissioner of Narcotics, then Harry Giordano told a senior TSS man almost certainly Gottlieb that if CIA officials were "concerned" about its dealings with the Bureau involving the safehouses coming out during the hearings, the most "helpful thing" they could do would be to "turn the Long committee off." How the CIA men reacted

to this not very subtle blackmail attempt is unclear from the documents, but what does come out is that the TSS man and another top-level CIA officer misled and lied to the top echelon of the Treasury Department (the Narcotics Bureau's parent organization) about the safehouses and how they were used.

4. James Moore of the University of Delaware, who also produced carbamates when he was not seeking the magic mushroom, served at times as an intermediary between the industrialist and the CIA.

5. During the late 1960s and early 1970s, it seemed that every radical on the West Coast was saying that the CIA was up to strange things in behavior modification at Vacaville. Like many of yesterday's conspiracy theories, this one turned out to be true.

6. Geschickter was an extremely important TSS asset with connections in high places. In 1955 he convinced Agency officials to contribute \$375,000 in secret funds toward the construction of a new research building at Georgetown University Hospital. (Since this money seemed to be coming from private sources, unwitting Federal bureaucrats doubled it under the matching grant program for hospital construction.) The Agency men had a clear understanding with Geschickter that in return for their contribution, he would make sure they received use of one-sixth of the beds and total space in the facility for their own "hospital safehouse." They then would have a ready source of "human patients and volunteers for experimental use," according to a CIA document, and the research program in the building would provide cover for up to three TSS staff members. Allen Dulles personally approved the contribution and then, to make sure, he took it to President Eisenhower's special committee to review

covert operations. The committee also gave its assent, with the understanding that Geschickter could provide "a reasonable expectation" that the Agency would indeed have use of the space he promised. He obviously did, because the CIA money was forthcoming. (This, incidentally, was the only time in a whole quarter-century of Agency behavior-control activities when the documents show that CIA officials went to the White House for approval of anything. The Church committee found no evidence that either the executive branch or Congress was informed of the programs.)

7. In 1967, after Ramparts magazine exposed secret CIA funding of the National Student Association and numerous nonprofit organizations, President Johnson forbade CIA support of foundations or educational institutions. Inside the Agency there was no notion that this order meant ending relationships, such as the one with Geschickter. In his case, the agile CIA men simply transferred the funding from the foundation to a private company, of which his son was the secretary-treasurer.

8. Lying to Congress followed the pattern of lying to the press that some MKULTRA veterans adopted after the first revelations came out. For example, former Human Ecology Society director James Monroe told The New York Times on August 2, 1977 that "only about 25 to 30 percent" of the Society's budget came from the CIA. A statement he knew to be false since the actual figure was well over 90 percent. His untruth allowed some other grantees to claim that their particular project

was funded out of the non-Agency part of the Society.
Copyright 2010 NSA Transmissions. All rights reserved.
Web Hosting by Yahoo! An expert witness, Certified Hypnotist trained in CIA Neuro Linguistic Programming techniques with NASA software and Military Patents.

Directed Energy Weapon / Targeted Individual Patents																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																									
--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Various Frequencies and their effects:	
Lily wave:	usually in ELF or ULF range
	http://thebridgelifeinthemix.info/2015/11/03/the-lilly-wave-and-psychotronic-warfare/#sthash.VryKx1Q3.dpbs (piggy backing on the grid)
Heart Attack Remote Weapon:	
	https://everydayconcerned.net/2015/08/13/holistic-doctors-sudden-cardiac-arrest-targeted-individuals-remote-radiation-heart-attack-weaponry-how-to-protect-yourself/
HAARP	ELF waves are coming from atmosphere
ALFVEN Waves (ELF waves) onto the Earth's surface:	
	Requires plasma in order to create the ELF waves. Ionosphere is plasma. Indigo skyfold is also plasma.



A Few of the KNOWN techniques Scientology uses to fool Judges and Public Officials

Gangstalking and driving with cars around you and setting up fake companies and ask damage claiming is all part of their setup scheme they have made people homeless and have destroyed many lives with their psychological programs! Check this out and understand why they do not want you to film their theater and their fake acts for entrapment with their false witnesses

Documented pattern of fabrication of allegations of criminal or despicable nature

Generate well written, but false allegations of criminal or despicable activity, then send this to multiple agencies, even different nations governments, while hiding the source: *scientology*

If any official agency or individual is successfully tricked into investigating the critic (e.g. takes the bait) to see if the allegations are true, THEN Scientology feeds the FACT of that inquiry back into this chain of false data to make the allegations more plausible.

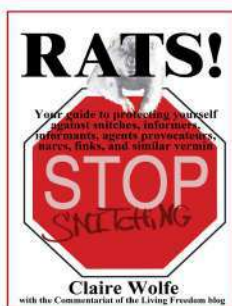
If Scientology successfully deceives a law enforcement agency into prosecuting it's bogus claims, they WIN whether the person gets convicted or not, as the target must bear the expense of untangling this: "what a tangled web we weave when first we practice to deceive" *Shakespeare*

Even if no state or federal agency is successfully misled by the distorted information the elaborate ruses are used as rhetoric in even tenuously related civil litigation, in order to try and baffle the court with innuendo. The fabrications are also used on various Scientology controlled websites

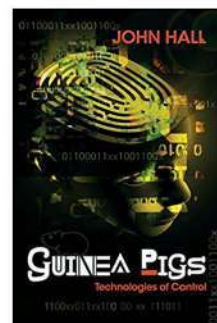
Find anyone who believes a false libelous statement and then quote that person, thus escaping liability, but not that far more difficult and expensive row to hoe: *conspiracy*. This applies to journalists, newswires and as well to the judiciary..

After finding one of their own malleable members, they will convince them of the veracity of their claims, and thus escape the malice libel clause for the resulting websites

- Zersetzung/Zersetzen
- Remote neural monitoring
- Cybernetic mind hive teams
- Gangstalking/Street theater
- Psyops MKUltra programs
- Recruiting into snitching
- Corrupt citizen informants
- False intel spreading about victim
- Fake neighbors (scientology agents)
- Mental care & police involvement
- Scientology gameplay (scheme on left)
- Have people working at government
- Have people working at medical facilities
- Involves CPS if you have children (scientology believe system)
- Wants to recruit you as a member
- Tries to silently kill you if does not work
- Tries to give you brain damage or make you declare weak minded for finances
- Expertised in driving people mental using nanotechnology and Microwave hearing effect yelling everyone is mentally ill



GANGSTALKING UNCOVERED TRUTH: THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY



Students, Activists, Whistleblowers, Individuals, Famous people are convinced scientology is great... Many of them work everywhere inside the government and deep state... They are specialized in tearing families apart... Sacrifices for fame and richness is what they demand... They believe in an Alien called Xenu... They mastered mind control & brainwashing...



Speak against the State or Scientology and Zersetzung/Zersetzen makes you an mental patient using their entire community

**MORE WILL
COME SOON...**

Mental care has a lot of corrupted employees working for them. They abuse remote neural monitoring. Such a person and people from the past of my wife, where abusing patent <https://patents.google.com/patent/US4877027A/en> and <https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en> which are neuro monitoring and chatter. This is used to target people, opponents of the state, activists alike, or to make them so as excuse for targeting. Using gathered intelligence (data from telephone, audio, EEG monitoring of some others around the target, internet) they create and abuse a psyops on repeat. They often come living above their targets to provoke or next to it. These Zerzetzung methods to drive and label people crazy are illegal but in Groningen, Netherlands covered up by local police and employees. They believe in Remote Neural Monitoring to give dreams, manipulate thoughts and to reprogram a person. The person who started the illegal harassment making up stories on me, is someone who is familiar to my wife and from a past, a former friend, someone who she had a fight with and then never contact again, who started to work for mental care. With rumors and stories getting around they all installed a nano receiver to activate EEG monitoring and Microwave auditory effect for neurochatter decoding the EBL. They want to make a pussy, gay or someone who kills someone close to him/her out from their targets. Either Manchurian candidates or false flag operators to make sure the person becomes a example of the state. The psychiatric industry is used for this alot, suicides, neuro programming of assassins, getting rid of targets for political reasons. The people working with this are paid out in bonuses, new cars and have immunity at their local cop shop being informants/rats. They provoke people and interrogate them while trying to program and infiltrate them. Their excuse list for illegal targeting is very long. They want people to be afraid of them and to allow them to control their life using these patents. It is a pathetic non-working psyop program made by the government. People speaking out, they want to be removed from the internet and social media. They motivate targets to stab each other and mimic mental diseases to give people a bad health and shorter life span. It all contributes to the Agenda of mass control and depopulation. They love to discredit their targets and make up stories, while they play theater around a target they littlery ask the target to cooperate with their theater to convince others to start targeting you also. They provoke you, while they perform acts as if they have good intentions. Trying to threaten you to deliver in firearms and weapons claiming their work for the police and intelligence inbetween, which already proves these are snitches. They will try to win your trust when all fails and when people come to understand the program, wanting to really stab and shoot them without hesitation. This is the moment when they will call their cop friends and become a bich explaining the situation. The cops will now try to create false documents to talk with you are either make a bogus investigations. So make sure you put any firearms at a friend and tell everyone about the situation. Now after years (10+) of illegal targeting and provokation when they still have found nothing to PROVE they will still talk shit because they need something to get away with it. Paying you out for this illegal provokation in millions is something they want to prevent at any cost. This is when they will also focus on other targets to perform psychological warfare tactics hoping you get killed, staged in accidents or shot, stabbed too. So now they will have to look out for all their enemies onces exposed throughout an entire lifetime. This is how logical this system-fail-reaction sequence works. Either way they have no mercy or ruleset to stop from trying to win as pathetic rats they actually are. The documentation of <https://rats-nosnitch.com/> by Clair Wolf is a really good one. Targeted evidence at <https://www.targetedevidence.com/> has also all the info. But if you are from the Netherlands and know about these corrupted police infragards and community policing groups thinking they are cops <https://www.verwardepersonen.nl/> and <https://www.stopeg.nl/> will tell you all you need to know. This person below is doing illegal transhumanism work abusing remote neural monitoring with her friends, let us all decide what her & their Asian friends punishment will be, while police covers her ass, making 1 round going home again. Never be afraid of such fake ass fools, their only way of living it running at cops, yelling "hey hey hey" "ho ho ho" thinking they are police while just being dumb ass fucks who have a device for neuro chattering failing at every attempt, giving dreams with interrogation failing also. Now they have nothing, we have all the info together. They judge people on their outer looks, stereotyping, complying to society rules thinking we are weak minded sheep. But one should never judge someone from the outside because the person might be smarter then you think. This is the moment I will say: Yes you have the right, as a human being, looking at the rules of nature and psychology, to punch, stab, shoot such a person down, spread its information and intelligence, expose their wrongdoings and then whatever the results is in violence or outcome, accepting it. This is an universal rule and applies to all humans living on earth no matter what law enforcement wants or says. So while people hide, talk remotely, mimic mental diseases, permanently fail and re-neuro programming and talk shit at cops to get people killed, this <https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/the-new-brain/201610/humans-are-genetically-predisposed-kill-each-other> is the only truth. It is called self defense from the highest tactical form. With all evidence already included in this ebook. And while the cops spread your just-taken-by-them-picture and inside jails and mental care to "protect their employees" from people who they mnade crazy themselves. Their failure will be now seen inside society and may this become the biggest example of all. RNM is proofless, worthless. Their fake ways of trying you to kill others, someone close to you, become gay or to be a pussy so they walk over you is to laugh about. Also them claiming they went everywhere to investigate, where fake names where used by so they have nothing to look upto in their system is also to laugh about. They went nowhere to investigate and confirm intelligence, yet they claim so to calm down others no revenge will take place, people who will believe them , walk around and suddenly will be stabbed or shot in the face. The only justice that suffice is that one OUTSIDE of the system & manmade rules.

Personen

Petty

Wong

Nu lid worden

Aanmelden

Petty Wong

GZ-psycholoog i.o. tot Specialist bij Lentis | Schematherapeut

Groningen, Groningen, Nederland · 402 connecties

Lid worden en connectie maken

Ervaring

GZ-psycholoog i.o. tot Specialist

Lentis

nov. 2018 - heden · 3 jaar

Groningen, Nederland

PsyQ Psychotrauma Nov 2020 - heden

Centrum Integrale Psychiatrie (CIP) Nov 2018 - Nov 2020

GZ-psycholoog

HSK Groep

jun. 2017 - nov. 2018 · 1 jaar 6 maanden

Groningen, Nederland

Ook bekeken

Xue Zhang

Student at Universiteit Utrecht

Randstad

Saakje Gelderloos

Gastvrouw / telefoniste receptioniste bij Lentis Veldspaat Groningen

Zoutkamp

Roel Bazuin

Psychotherapeut - systeemtherapeut, eigenaar at Transvisum, Haren

Groningen en omgeving

Hilje Vegter

Gezondheidszorg psycholoog bij Praktijk Thomassen

Groningen

Elly Joosten

gz-psycholoog, cognitief gedragstherapeut, kinder- en jeugdpsycholoog (NIP) bij Psychologenpraktijk Eewal

Leeuwarden

Ellen Chan 曾明理 Zeng Mingli

Principal trainer at Chinees Leercentrum

Nederland

Stella Beeldsnijder

Eerstelijns-GZ-psycholoog

Zuidwold

Maarten van Beek

Adviseur Landschap en Soorten at Landschap Erfgoed Utrecht

Randstad

Jacqueline Groenewold

The IRS Hoax to take people off the internet

For the sake of state control the IRS has created black ops budget for citizens to perform psyops. Often also rappers alike people become targeted with intelligence programs to take people down. Cybernetic Mind Hive teams are put in to perform Neurochatter takedowns on targets. Many people today try to get income from the internet. The IRS cannot control this income flow. While even there is no law for it to sell something at Ebay, Etsy or whatsoever, create a ebook sell page with checkout, they still want to push people to build fake laws in there mind there is. They will try to contact mental care and mimic mental diseases if someone is suspected of making a lot of internet money through crypto currencies either on an internet bank account. While it does not fall under cybercrime as long as the person is complying to what must be delivered, they make try to make the person look like a fraud and weak minded to get in control of what they can't. The truth is the IRS is only admitted to check real bank accounts, state banks. Yet they try to bypass rules and will make up excuses like: Everyone is working hard, you are making easy money, we do not like that, we must check it, you must comply to our fake bogus rules and investigation on you. Next to this they will try to make you a rebellion against their system to create another excuse to control you, either they will try to hire infragards/community policing groups to try and scare you telling you to get off the internet and social media. The person that is targeted is often very good with computers and outsmarts the government in every way. People like Edward Snowden told us before about the illegal practices of the government and intelligence agencies to perform mass control and depopulation. The intelligence agencies want people who have influence or access to mass people under control. This is why they often set in remote neural monitoring. Sometimes it is for revenge reasons, as the person at mental care or intelligence takes on an assignment to take someone offline. My advice is to NEVER get offline, also not from social media. This is exactly what they want you to do. Because then they win. So never give up. You do not have to comply to their bullshit rules because they lack the skills you have, trying to take you down, because of hate | jealousy | envy | greed and start fake investigations. Because the IRS and every other government agency are people too, they work, they make money, some cannot stand others to do that easily. Also the cults that try to take people of the internet mimicing mental diseases are people who want to make you sick and put you in a bad health, conditioning you and transhumanism you to believe it is better for mental health to get off social media. It is not true. Many people can handle social media and will not get stress or depression from it, simply because they understand they should not compare themselves with others or give a damn about the opinions and reactions they get while doing their creative things. It is pathetic however how the government and such cult groups set in Zerztzung and Remote Neural Monitoring to try forcing and threatening the mind of people who love to create content. After having been under Remote Neural Monitoring illegally targeted from Groningen Netherlands, without them showing evidence of any kind why, any evidence that would come after 10 year would be invalid for court anyways. Yet the people cannot stand for someone to be good having multiple skills creating content because they cannot do it themselves. I pity such people for not trying and nagging at others. Using agencies & friends working within it because of being an employee and making abuse of neuro patents is an illegal act against human society. People who speak out get killed in staged accidents setup by informants with cop deals or talked into suicide using psychiatry. Yet again I state towards you do NOT get off the internet. Do not listen to the voice of God/Satan weapon because it is a hoax they cannot do anything with it, they just try to condition you, so you do not dare to do anything to them and to control you when success happens towards you. Their false reports and ways of acting combined with false witnessess like a <https://rats-nosnitch.com/> and <https://www.targetedevidence.com/> will because I believe between all the bad cops out there, there will always be a good one, that will understand and see it is wrong to perform <https://www.verwardepersonen.nl/> may justice serve!

Verwarde personen - verwardepersonen.nl

Verwarde mensen - verwardemensen.nl

Zie ook: [STOPEG \(STOP Electronische wapens en Groepstalking\)](#)

Zie ook: [Havana Syndrome](#)

Oproep aan politie en geheime dienst (mee)werkenden: Werk niet mee aan deze misdaden en doe je best om ze te openbaren. Stuur informatie hierover naar ons desnoods op een anonieme manier. Veel onschuldige mensen en kinderen worden aangevallen, hun levens compleet verwoest, sommigen 24/7 gemarteld in hun eigen huis. Dit zijn misdaden tegen de menselijkheid. Dit mag niet doorgaan!

Diverse verwarde personen werkzaam binnen onze regering, politie en geheime diensten, zijn bekend bij Peter Mooring

Het begint onderhand ook vervelend te worden om te moeten aanhoren van politie dat mensen verward zouden zijn. Of als er iemand in opspraak is lees je ook vaak dat het een bekende is van politie of van de geheime dienst. In de meeste gevallen wordt er niet bij gezegd waarom iemand verward zou zijn of waarom iemand dan wel bekend is. Het is een label dat men plakt om iemand ongeloofwaardig te maken (als je lid bent van bijvoorbeeld Greenpeace of Amnesty International dan ben je al een bekende bij de geheime diensten).

Op 17 april 2015 1) In het NOS journaal op televisie: 'Volgens de politie is de verwarde man een paar jaar geleden behandeld wegens psychische problemen'. 2) Bij WNL: 'Een verwarde man heeft afgelopen nacht nacht bedreigd zijn woning op te blazen'.

Het is volgens mij bij de wet verboden dit soort uitlatingen te doen, het is een veroordeling voordat iemand veroordeeld is! Het slaat ook nergens op, bijvoorbeeld gaf in 2007 één op de tien Nederlanders (9,9%) aan psychische klachten te hebben.

Ook zijn er lijsten waarop mensen staan die een bedreiging voor een land of landen kunnen zijn. Dit noemen ze dan activisten, terroristen. Of zijn het misschien gewoon vrijheidsstrijders, vrijdenkers, mensen die zijn onderdrukt, hun families vermoord door geweld van Westerse aanvallen, bombardementen? Wat zou jij doen als je vader, moeder, broer, zus, kinderen, familie, e.d. door onwettig en buitenproportioneel geweld om het leven zijn gekomen, of je land en toekomst vernietigd hebben? Dus wie is hier eigenlijk verward of ongeloofwaardig of de terrorist? De beperkte geest die niet anders kan dan zijn uitvlucht te zoeken tot een simpele stelling die hij van zijn (criminele?) meerdere heeft geleerd?

Ik, Peter Mooring, verklaar hierbij dat diverse personen binnen onze regering, de regering van de Verenigde Staten, de regering van Israël, politie en geheime diensten (inclusief de CIA, NSA en MOSSAD), bij Peter Mooring bekend zijn en in de gaten worden gehouden. Deze personen maken over het algemeen een zeer verwarde indruk. Sommigen zijn een wandelende tijdbom.

Schizofrenie bestaat niet

Slachtoffers van geheime diensten worden vaak gek gemaakt, tot waanzin gedreven, en zo aangezet om zelfmoord te plegen, in te storten als psychiatrisch patient of een misdaad te plegen. Ik heb een artikel geschreven dat je kunt gebruiken om aan te tonen dat je niet gek bent als je beweert lastig gevallen te worden op dergelijke manieren. Verwijs hier eventueel naar als je een slachtoffer bent! Lees het artikel hier: [>Schizofrenie bestaat niet](#) of download en print de PDF:

[Schizofrenie bestaat niet \(PDF\)](#)

11 okt 2011: [Brief aan Openbaar Ministerie \(PDF\)](#), [kopie aan M.P.M. Rutte \(PDF\)](#), [verzendbewijzen \(PDF\)](#)

19 okt 2011: [Kopieën aan alle fractievoorzitters Tweede Kamer \(.odt\)](#), [Adresgegevens \(.ods\)](#), [verzendbewijzen \(PDF\)](#)

Meer: kritiek op het TBS systeem van Leonie Holtes is niet gepubliceerd omdat ze vlak voor het afronden van het boek ernstige psychische klachten kreeg en vermoedelijk tijdens een aanstaansaanval, een psychose, haar leven beëindigde. [Lees meer](#)

Er zijn natuurlijk mensen met echte geestesziekten maar voor het merendeel is de psychiatrie een zelf verzonnen wetenschap die gebruikt wordt om heel veel geld te verdienen, op mensen te experimenteren, en tegenstanders, activisten, ongewenste personen (door wie ongewenst?) enz. te elimineren. (Een van de redenen waarom mensen wel eens zgn. psychische problemen hebben is heel simpel, zo is het leven nu eenmaal. De overheid wil dat we allemaal hetzelfde zijn, maar dat zijn we niet. Gelukkig maar!)

- Jeffrey A. Schaler, Ph.D. about the fraud of psychiatry: The DSM (Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders) is a great work ... of fiction ... Psychiatric treatment is worse than prison.
[Jeffrey A. Schaler, Ph.D. about the fraud of psychiatry](#)
- DSM psychiatrist Dr. Allen Frances: There is no definition of a mental disorder. It's bullshit. I mean, you just can't define it.
[The incredible liars who lie about psychiatry](#)
- there is no strict dividing line between psychosis and normal experience ...
[Redefining Mental Illness](#)
- About the unacceptable requirement of health insurance companies to classify people immediately, otherwise compensation is refused (Nederlands)
[Noodkreet om hokjesdenken in zorg](#)
- ... mental illness is rather a myth, forged by psychiatrists for their own greater glory ...
[Thomas Stephen Szasz](#)
- 'A doubly cruel sentence is being imposed on people who are the victims of the most appalling abuse by scientific-military experiments, and a totally uncomprehending society is indifferent to their evidence. For the development of a new class of weaponry now has the capability of entering the brain and mind and body of another person by technological means.'
[On the Need for New Criteria of Diagnosis of Psychosis in the Light of Mind Invasive Technology](#)

Electronische wapens en groepstalking

NIEUW! WAPENS GEBASEERD OP ELEKTROMAGNETISCHE GOLVEN BESTAAN EN WORDEN GEBRUIKT

Dat wisten we al maar nu rapporteert de main stream media er ook uitgebreid over. Recent, in 2016-2017, trokken de VS en Canada hun ambassadepersoneel terug uit Cuba omdat ze last kregen van symptomen waarvan deskundigen concluderen dat ze alleen veroorzaakt kunnen worden door gepulste microgolven. Onderzoeken (en doofpotten) zijn nog steeds aan de gang. Nieuwe website: [havanasyndrome.nl](#)

ELECTRONISCH LASTIGVALLEN = ELECTRONISCH MARTELEN

Electronisch lastigvallen (Engels: electronic harassment) is de term die vaak wordt gebruikt om aanvallen met elektronische wapens te beschrijven. Voorbeelden van dergelijke wapens zijn: gerichte energie wapens (directed energy weapons), microgolfwapens (microwave weapons), geluidwapens (sonic weapons), gedachtenleesapparatuur (mind reading devices) en gedachtenbesturingapparatuur (mind control devices). Deze wapens worden gebruikt om te manipuleren, uit te schakelen, martelen en moorden, voornamelijk om te stelen. Beschieten, branden, koken, gedachtenlezen-en gedachtenbesturen van mensen en kinderen met deze wapens zijn misdaden tegen de menselijkheid en gruwelijke schendingen van mensenrechten. Zie ook:

- [The people cookers - cooking people like a microwave oven cooks meat, http://www.electronicstorture.com](http://www.electronicstorture.com)
- <http://www.electronischewapens.nl>
- <http://www.electromagnetischewapens.nl>

GROEPSTALKING = GEORGANISEERDE MOORD Groepstalking (Engels: gang stalking of organized stalking), vaak uitgevoerd in combinatie met electronisch lastigvallen/electronisch martelen, heeft als doel de lichamelijke of geestelijke dood van iemand te bewerkstelligen. Het slachtoffer wordt tot waanzin gedreven en pleegt zelfmoord, stort in tot psychiatrisch patient of pleegt een (opgezette) misdaad. Dit heet moord met voorbedachten rade, en degenen die hier aan meewerken zijn moordenaars. Groepstalking wordt ook wel georganiseerde stalking genoemd maar het is beter om het georganiseerde moord te noemen. Zie ook:

- [Secret service: fear for the truth to be revealed!\(17\) - Gang stalkers and people cookers are murderers, the crimes they commit belong to the worst crimes in history](http://www.stopeg.nl)
- <http://www.groepstalking.nl>
- [Persistent gang stalking neighbors are criminals, murderers and must be jailed](http://www.stopeg.nl)

Meer informatie, inclusief een lijst van verschijnselen, zie <http://www.stopeg.nl>

Stichting

STOPEG

STOP ELECTRONISCHE WAPENS STOP GROEPSTALKING

De volgende tekst ontving ik recent:

VERWARDE MENSEN

Waar komen toch ineens al die verwarde mensen vandaan? Henk van Essen destijds korpschef van Politie Haaglanden, tegenwoordig werkzaam bij de korpsleiding van het dagelijkse bestuur van de Nationale Politie, zei in het TV programma Nova Den Haag vandaag op 21 April 2010 dat hij voetbal hooligans aan wilde pakken door ze te desoriënteren (verwarren), door middel van elektromagnetische geluidsgolven. Directed energy weapons waarmee ultrasone golven worden uitgestraald die de hersenen aantasten, om ze daarna gemakkelijk op te kunnen pakken. Dit hebben zij daarvoor al jaren op onschuldige burgers uitgeprobeert, waarvan er waarschijnlijk de nodige mensen in een psychiatrische inrichting terecht zijn gekomen, of zelfmoord hebben gepleegd. Ook mensen die van de ene op de andere dag plotseling stemmen gaan horen, en door die stemmen bedreigd worden en aangezet worden tot een misdrijf, om ze zo op te kunnen pakken. Zie ook www.stemmenhoorders.nl of kijk op stichting weerklink het contactblad van stemmenhoorders. Dit alles is het werk van politie en geheime diensten, ik weet dit uit 25 jaar ervaring, wij leven al een paar decenia in een politiestaat. Korthals Altes waarschuwde in 1996 al voor zogenoemde directed energy weapons waarmee ultrasone golven worden uitgestraald die de hersenen aantasten. Je gaat eraan dood of je lijdt ondragelijk. Een andere versie verstoort de lichaamscellen via elektromagnetische velden waardoor het slachtoffer gek wordt. Zij noemen dit Soft-killing. Dit was dus al in 1996 bekend bij de regering. Het wordt tijd dat aan dat machtsmisbruik van de politie en de geheime diensten een einde komt, en er openlijk verzet opkomt bij de burgers door dit openbaar te maken.

Schietincidenten en hoe maak je een terrorst

Waarschuwing: je kan je eigen gedachten niet meer vertrouwen!

JE BENT EEN ROBOT ALS JE DIT NIET WEET

Het is vandaag de dag mogelijk voor anderen om toegang te krijgen tot je gedachten en je gedachten zelfs te sturen, dit is geen science fiction! Verlaat deze website niet voor je dit artikel hebt gelezen!
ALS JE DENKT DAT JE EEN DOELWIT BENT LUISTER DAN NOOIT MEER NAAR HET KLEINE STEMMETJE IN JE HOOFD!

- [Warning: you no longer can trust your own thoughts](http://www.dai.ly/x175uvj) (in het Engels)
- [Secret service: fear for the truth to be revealed!\(25\) - mind rape targets to steal, torture, murder, create enemies \(and call them terrorists\)](http://www.dai.ly/x175uvj) (in het Engels).

Control Factor is een (angstaanjagende) film over mind control. Lance, een gewone burger, wordt opgezet om zijn vrouw Karen te vermoorden. De film laat ook de kleine groep mensen zien die alle aspecten van onze levens willen beheersen en ook hoe ze dit doen.

Deze film uit 2003 (!) laat zien hoe schietincidenten gedaan kunnen worden (en vaak zo worden gedaan?):

Deel 1: <http://dai.ly/x175uvj>

Deel 2: <http://dai.ly/x175uvj>

Er zijn veel schietincidenten waarbij bleek dat de dader stemmen hoorde, of doorgedraaid was. Het is mogelijk met technische middelen iemand stemmen te laten horen. Of iemand anderszins onzichtbaar aan te vallen. Criminelen, geheime diensten, gebruiken deze wapens en methoden, en politie moet in dit soort gevallen naar de oorzaken zoeken maar dit gebeurt niet. Dit betekent dat de rechtstaat niet bestaat.

Kan een persoon die opzettelijk is onderworpen aan bijna perfect geheime geestveranderende methoden zoals groepstalking en electronische belaging, verantwoordelijk worden gehouden voor zijn daden? Nee! In plaats daarvan moeten degenen die deelnemen aan deze aanvallen (initieëren, arrangeren, outsourcing, doen), voor de rechter gebracht worden.

In 2013 schoot de militair Aaron Alexis een aantal mensen dood op een marine basis in de VS. Hij hoorde stemmen en werd

daar gek van. Hij had op zijn wapen de woorden 'My ELF Weapon' gekerfd. ELF staat voor 'Extremely Low Frequency'. Slachtoffers van mind control claimen vaak dat er een ELF-wapen tegen ze gebruikt is/wordt.

- [Navy Yard shooter Aaron Alexis driven by delusions](#)
- [‘My ELF Weapon’: More Proof Navy Yard Shooter Targeted with Mind Control Weapons](#)

Zeer recent is er het schietincident van Myron May, een advocaat die beweerde een Targeted Individual (TI) te zijn. Het incident was in de VS op 19/20 november 2014, en viel samen met de dag van de Covert Harassment Conference 2014 in Brussel, 's-werelds eerste conferentie over geheime belaging (covert harassment). Het bijzondere is dat Myron alles heeft gedocumenteerd en vastgelegd:

- [Everybody can be a targeted individual, some understand but most do not understand](#)

Verschrikkelijke mensenrechtenschendingen in Nederland, Europa en de wereld

Persbericht Covert Harassment Conference 2015, 's-werelds tweede conferentie over geheime belaging (covert harassment):

For immediate release	Berlin, 25 August 2015
INTERNATIONAL CONFERENCE ON COVERT HARASSMENT EXPOSES INHUMANE MIND CONTROL EXPERIMENTATION AND ROBOTIZATION OF HUMANITY	
FORUM-Factory, Berlin - Thursday 1 and Friday 2 October 2015	
http://covertharassmentconference.com	
Global surveillance disclosures leaked by ex-NSA contractor Edward Snowden have sent planetary shock waves around the globe and outraged the public. In fact, they only represent a small percentage of the numerous illegal activities and programs perpetrated on citizens in the EU and beyond.	
"Man does not have the right to develop his own mind. This kind of liberal orientation has great appeal. We must electrically control the brain. Some day armies and generals will be controlled by electrical stimulation of the brain."	
- Congressional Testimony of Dr. Jose M.R. Delgado, Director of Neuropsychiatry, Yale University Medical School, 24 February 1974 -	
When the infamous CIA mind control program Project MKUltra first came to light by the mid 1970s through investigations of the Church Committee of the US Congress, statements such as Dr. Delgado's congressional testimony, shocked the public. Today, the existence of weapons related to the recording, analysis and interpretation of bio-electric signals from the human organism covertly tested on individuals and the global population is a terrifying reality. It is possible to manipulate moods, read thoughts, as well as, plant thoughts into the human brain that cannot be distinguished from your own unless you are very aware. Also, this weaponry can be used to damage the human body and/or give all kinds of physical pains, without leaving any evidence. They stand in direct violation of the Charter of Fundamental Rights of the European Union and international conventions and treaties.	
With the support of key-note speakers like Dr. Nick Begich amongst other distinguished juridical and technology experts, the STOPEG Foundation (STOP Electronic weapons and Gang stalking), The European Coalition against Covert Harassment (EUCACH), Initiative Gegen Elektromagnetische Folter (IGEF) and STOP Zorganizowanym Elektronicznym Torturom (STOPZET) are now organizing this unique event to stimulate the debate on unethical, non-consensual research and look for solutions to end the abuse.	
<ul style="list-style-type: none">• Help us mobilize public opinion to ban weaponry and methods endangering human health and life!• Participate in finding appropriate legal and/or political solutions to protect humanity's right to life!• Say NO to mind control experimentation, many suffer, many die!• Say NO to robotization of humanity, it means the destruction of human autonomy and dignity!	
We look forward to welcoming you at the event.	
For more information please contact:	
Peter Mooring (STOPEG) Phone: +31 6 4124 3030 Email: peterpm@xs4all.nl http://www.stopeg.com	Beata Zalewska (STOPEG) Phone: +31 6 3227 5992 Email: beata@xs4all.nl http://www.stopeg.com

Persbericht Covert Harassment Conference 2014, 's-werelds eerste conferentie over geheime belaging (covert harassment):

For immediate release	Brussels, 5 November 2014
WORLD'S FIRST INTERNATIONAL CONFERENCE ON COVERT HARASSMENT EXPOSES ROBOTIZATION OF HUMANS	
Brussels Bedford Hotel - Thursday, 20 November 2014	
http://www.covertharassmentconference.com	
Last year's global surveillance disclosures leaked by ex-NSA contractor Edward Snowden have sent planetary shock waves around the globe and outraged the public. In fact, they only represent a small percentage of the numerous illegal activities and programs perpetrated on citizens in the EU and beyond.	
"Man does not have the right to develop his own mind. This kind of liberal orientation has great appeal. We must electrically control the brain. Some day armies and generals will be controlled by electrical stimulation of the brain."	
- Congressional Testimony of Dr. Jose M.R. Delgado, Director of Neuropsychiatry, Yale University Medical School, 24 February 1974 -	
When the infamous CIA mind control program Project MKUltra first came to light by the mid 1970s through investigations of the Church Committee of the US Congress, statements such as Dr. Delgado's congressional testimony, shocked the public.	
Today, the existence of weapons related to the recording, analysis and interpretation of bio-electric signals from the	

human organism covertly tested on the global population is a terrifying reality. It is possible to read thoughts as well as plant thoughts into the human brain that you cannot distinguish from your own unless you are very aware. Also, electronic weaponry can give all kinds of physical pains and body damage without leaving evidence. Such weapons operating on new physics principles (often using invisible radio waves and through-wall technology) are used to torture or inflict other cruel, inhuman or degrading treatment and are thus not compatible with the relevant EU Guidelines. **They stand in direct violation of the Charter of Fundamental Rights of the European Union and international conventions and treaties.**

With the support of key-note speakers like former highly placed NSA intelligence official and CIA consultant [William Binney](#), amongst other distinguished medical, juridical and technology experts, the European Coalition Against Covert Harassment (EUCACH) and STOPEG Foundation (STOP Electronic weapons and Gang stalking) are now organizing this unique event to stimulate the debate on such unethical, non-consensual research and look for solutions to end the abuse.

- **Help us mobilize public opinion to ban weaponry and methods endangering human health and life!**
- **Participate in finding appropriate legal and/or political solutions to protect humanity's right to life!**
- **Say NO to transhumanism, if it means the destruction of human autonomy and dignity!**

We look forward to welcoming you at the event.

For more information please contact:

Peter Mooring (STOPEG)
Phone: +31 6 4124 3030
Email: peterpm@xs4all.nl
<http://www.stopeg.com>

Melanie Vritschan (EUCACH)
Phone: +32 475 92 85 77
Email: mvritschan@skynet.be
<http://www.eucach.org>

Geheime diensten zijn geen goede mensen

Geheime diensten zijn de legers van de elite. We lezen elke paar weken opnieuw dat zij de wet overtreden, mensenrechten schenden maar nooit worden de schuldigen gestraft. Men verbergt zich achter het etiket: Staatsveiligheid. Regeringen haasten zich vervolgens om de wetten zodanig aan te passen dat wat eerst verboden was, weer toegestaan wordt. Martelen is verboden in onze Westerse democratieën dus worden gevangenen zonder proces overgebracht naar landen waar dit wel toegestaan is. Dit alles door en met medeweten van onze geheime diensten. In Nederland lopen geheime dienstmedewerkers van diverse landen rond. Ook hier is geen enkele controle op en of zij zich wel aan de wet houden.

Geheime diensten elimineren tegenstanders van de (belangen) van de elite. Het andere dat ze doen is 'mind control experimentation'. Dit is het verder ontwikkelen van methoden en wapens om tegenstanders te elimineren en de bevolking onder controle te houden. Veel onschuldige mensen en kinderen worden zonder hun toestemming gebruikt voor deze experimenten. Levens worden verwoest, sommigen worden vermoord. Tegen een aantal worden oorlogsmisdaden gepleegd. Dit gebeurde in het verleden ook maar is door het internet voor het eerst in de geschiedenis duidelijk zichtbaar geworden.

Het einde van de mensheid-zoals-we-die-kennen

Het is allemaal volledig uit de hand gelopen, we moeten degenen die dit allemaal organiseren en uitvoeren stoppen. Niet alleen voor de slachtoffers van vandaag, maar ook voor onze kinderen, de kinderen van de wereld. Sommigen zeggen dat de geschiedenis zich zal herhalen, dat de machthebbers met al hun criminaliteit vanzelf zullen vallen na verloop van tijd. Maar dit zal misschien niet gebeuren, sommige dingen zijn dit keer echt anders.

De menselijke geest en lichaam zijn ontcijferd de afgelopen decennia. Dit is nog nooit eerder gebeurd in de geschiedenis. Het is vandaag mogelijk op afstand de hersenen van een mens aan te vallen. Of ongemak of pijn bezorgen door een aanval op het lichaam. Dit wordt gedaan met wapens gebaseerd op onzichtbare radiogolven die door de muren van je huis heen gaan. Als je dit niet weet dan ben je niet meer dan een robot.

De technologie is beschikbaar vandaag, en wordt gebruikt op steeds grotere schaal. Zowel tegen individuen als tegen groepen mensen. Een persoon in een ander deel van de wereld bestuurt je hersenen waardoor je slechte gedachten hebt over je partner. Of goede gedachten over een presidentskandidaat. Of ze stelen jouw gedachten en ideeën, besturen jouw emoties. Of maken je tijdelijk ziek of martelen je om wat voor reden ook. We kunnen dit niet laten gebeuren.

We moeten dit nu stoppen. Als we dat niet doen dan zal de mensheid-zoals-wij-die-kennen tot een einde komen. En zullen er alleen nog een elite, technici en slaven zijn. En jij, jouw kinderen, zijn de slaven.

Hoe kan je hier wat tegen doen?

- Praat hierover met familie, vrienden, collega's
- Werk nooit mee met figuren die slechte dingen zeggen over iemand (leugens verspreiden is zo gemakkelijk)
- Ondersteun slachtoffers, in plaats van ze voor gek te verklaren
- Gelooft niet alles wat er door politici of politie gezegd wordt, bekijk het van alle kanten
- Verdiep je in [electromagnetische wapens](#) en de [symptomen](#)
- Ga bewust om met je gedachten

De woorden van slachtoffer Myron May aan politici en media

'Ik daag u uit om mijn verhaal en de verhalen van andere targeted individuals niet af te doen als verhalen van mensen met een psychische aandoening, maar om serieus te overwegen dat deze verhalen dat deze verhalen waar kunnen zijn. Het verhaal kan echt zijn ... Onderzoek het zelf. Onderzoek het middels de hulpmiddelen en assistenten die beschikbaar zijn. Ik daag u uit om een onderzoek te starten. Maak een wetsvoorstel, een resolutie, zodat een onderzoek kan worden gestart. Stel een commissie in die serieus onderzoek doet naar de bio-ethiek en de behandeling van targeted individuals en het niet afdoet als, 'Dit zijn schizofrene mensen die lijden aan een psychose of een andere psychische aandoening', want dat is niet het geval. Wij worden onderworpen aan dagelijkse martelen ... Ik daag u uit, als gekozen ambtenaren, om iets te doen dat belangrijk is in het leven van uw kiezers en mensen in dit land.

Aan de media, ik daag u ook aan onderzoek te doen naar deze kwesties. Geef het een echt onderzoek. Doe het niet af als een psychische aandoening. Baseer conclusies niet op basis van onwetendheid. Gebruik geen slogans en luie journalistiek als vervanging voor het echte werk dat u zou moeten doen, namelijk om deze problematiek verder te onderzoeken en alle mogelijkheden te bekijken. Doe onderzoek naar de technologie. Graaf diep. Stel vragen aan de politie, aan geheime diensten, aan de FBI, CIA, NSA. Stel vragen aan een defensie. Stel vragen aan uw regering. Dat is wat u zou moeten doen. En ik daag u uit om dat te doen. Ik daag u uit om deze kwestie elke keer opnieuw te bekijken, omdat het dat verdient. '

STOPEG

STOP ELECTRONISCHE WAPENS STOP GROEPSTALKING

Met elektronische wapens en via groepstalking worden mensenrechten op gruwelijke manieren geschonden door nationale geheime diensten. Uitsluitend door een algeheel verbod op groepstalking en het gebruik van elektronische wapens en een strikte naleving daarvan, is het mogelijk de democratie (of wat daar nu nog van over is) te redden. Om dit te bereiken moeten elektronische wapens en groepstalking niet doodgezwegen worden maar is openheid en transparantie nodig - Peter Mooring

HOME NIEUWS

SLACHTOFFERS

FORUM

ARTIKELN

AUDIO/VIDEO

LINKS

OVER STOPEG

NIEUWS / BELANGRIJK

[Klik hier om naar STOPEG op facebook te gaan voor recente berichten.](#)

- 22 oktober 2021

HAVANA SYNDROME -> DOE AANGIFTE BIJ DE POLITIE **NIEUW**

Belangrijk nieuws voor iedereen die wordt belaagd met elektromagnetische wapens (EM-wapens).

Doe aangifte bij de politie. Dit is een uitgebreid verhaal waar ik een aparte pagina voor heb gemaakt:

[HAVANA SYNDROME -> DOE AANGIFTE BIJ DE POLITIE](#). [STOPEG Havana Syndrome website](#)

- 20 oktober 2021

LAST VAN GROEPSTALKING? -> STUUR EEN REKENING NAAR DE OVERHEID **NIEUW**

Slachtoffer van groepstalking (georganiseerde stalking) zoals beschreven op mijn websites? Stuur dan een rekening naar de overheid. Dit is geen grap, je bent ook gebruikt om een netwerk van stalkers te bouwen: 'Ik ben door overheidsinstanties (Politie, AIVD, enz.) gebruikt om een netwerk van stalkers te creëren, vergelijkbaar met Zersetzung in Oost-Duitsland. Zonder mij zou dit netwerk veel beperkter zijn. Bedrag: 5 Miljoen euro. Te betalen binnen 30 dagen.' [Zersetzung](#).

- 16 juli 2021

HEB JIJ EEN VRIJE WIL? HOE WEET JE DAT? **BELANGRIJK**

Er is veel meer mogelijk dan je je kan voorstellen. Kijk deze video: [Dr. James Giordano: The Brain is the Battlefield of the Future](#). Een betere titel is: The Brain is the Battlefield of Today. **Je moet deze video bekijken en begrijpen. Als je niet weet wat er mogelijk is dan ben je kansloos.** Op een aantal TIs wordt geëxperimenteerd, maar hun vragen om hulp worden door overheden genegeerd. BAN NEURO WEAPONS! Zie ook: [Human Brain Project](#).

- 17 juni 2021

PARALLEL RECHTSSYSTEEM **UPDATE** Laatste update: 14 september 2021

Wat kan je doen als je aangevallen wordt met de methoden zoals beschreven op deze website?

Groepstalking en Elektronische belaging / Elektronisch martelen heet in overheidsjargon: Je naar een zorg- en/of justitieel traject leiden / Doorgeleiden naar de zorg en/of risicoreductie. Dit moet je lezen als: Keiharde repressieve maatregelen die niets met mensenrechten of het EVRM te maken hebben. Je wordt gepsychiatriseerd, krijgt een strafblad aangesmeerd of je pleegt zelfmoord, een auto-ongeluk mag ook.

Met informatie o.a. over Verstoren, Persoonsgerichte aanpak (PGA), Potentieel Gewelddadige Eenlingen (PGE). Wetgeving. Lees direct: [Samenvatting](#) en [Wat kan je doen als dit je overkomt](#). Laat me weten als je een bijdrage aan deze website wilt leveren. Nieuwe website: [parallelrechtssysteem.nl](#)

De slachtoffers van deze misdaden eisen:

ONDERZOEK

Onderzoek naar deze (oorlogs)misdaden tegen burgers moet nu worden gestart.

WETGEVING

Nieuwe wetten moeten deze misdaden expliciet verbieden.

COMPENSATIE

De slachtoffers moeten worden gecompenseerd, de daders berecht.

De onthullingen van Edward Snowden over af luisteren door de NSA zijn maar het topje van de ijsberg. Duizenden onschuldige mensen, waaronder kinderen, in de Verenigde Staten en andere Westerse landen worden aangevallen en (fysiek en/of geestelijk) vermoord door geheime diensten, inclusief leger, met hun hi-tech methoden en ontkennbare (door-de-muur) elektronische wapens. We moeten allemaal ons best doen om deze criminelen op te sluiten! Stuur deze website s.v.p. door naar je familie en vrienden. Dank je. Peter

Edward Snowden op 17 december 2013: Deze programma's gingen nooit over terrorisme: ze gaan over economische spionage, sociale controle en diplomatieke manipulatie. Ze gaan over macht. [Lees](#)

Peter Mooring op 4 januari 2014: En macht gaat over eliminatie van tegenstanders. Dit is precies wat geheime diensten doen ... elimineren. Het andere dat geheime diensten doen is experimenteren met nieuwe methoden en nieuwe wapens, dit wordt 'mind control experimentation' genoemd. In beide gevallen zijn de methoden en wapens vaak groepstalking en elektronische wapens. Veel onwetende en onschuldige mensen waaronder kinderen worden op deze manieren geëlimineerd of onderworpen aan deze experimenten. Veel lijden, velen sterven. Deze misdaden behoren tot de ernstigste in de geschiedenis en zijn een schande voor de mensheid.

GROEPSTALKING = GEORGANISEERDE MOORD

Groepstalking, vaak uitgevoerd in combinatie met elektronisch lastigvallen/electronisch martelen, heeft als doel de lichamelijke of geestelijke dood van iemand te bewerkstelligen. **Het slachtoffer wordt tot waanzin gedreven en pleegt zelfmoord, stort in tot psychiatrisch patient of pleegt een (opgezetste) misdaad. Dit heet moord met voorbedachten rade, en degenen die hier aan meewerken zijn moordenaars.** Groepstalking wordt ook wel georganiseerde stalking genoemd maar het is beter om het georganiseerde moord te noemen.

Lees meer:

- [Secret service: fear for the truth to be revealed!\(17\) - Gang stalkers and people cookers are murderers. the crimes they commit belong to the worst crimes in history.](http://www.groepstalking.nl)
- <http://www.groepstalking.nl>

Een zeer beperkte lijst van groepstalking / georganiseerde stalking methoden:

- Dag-na-dag wakker houden, sociale isolatie
- Altijd mensen om je heen, nooit alleen, geen privacy
- Stalking door burelen, onbeschoft gedrag door willekeurige mensen
- Terreur op het werk, kapotmaken van vriendschappen
- Karaktermoord, verspreiden van geruchten
- Terugkoppeling van gesprekken die niemand kan weten
- Autotoeter, schuivende stoelen, stuiterbal, schoenen met hoge hakken
- Ontvangen van telefoontjes, emails (popup, geluid), SMSjes op specifieke momenten
- Duiven koeren, honden blaffen aan/uit
- Verwarming, diepvries aan/uit
- Tikken tegen verwarming als reactie
- Hoesten, slaande deur, lekkende kraan
- Burentoilet bezoek, doortrekken
- Haperende DVD-speler, spelcomputer
- Plokgeluiden van waterkoker, tv, dak
- TV, radio storing, manipulatie, hoesten
- Zwarte katten op veel plaatsen
- Alarmgeluiden in winkels, artikelen uitverkocht
- Andere winkel kassa gaat open terwijl je wacht
- Ontvangen van verkeerde of kapotte artikelen
- Blokkerend verkeer, verkeer elke hoek
- Lege accu, files, op belangrijke momenten

ELECTRONISCH LASTIGVALLEN = ELECTRONISCH MARTELEN

Electronisch lastigvallen is de term die vaak wordt gebruikt om aanvallen met elektronische wapens te beschrijven. Voorbeelden van dergelijke wapens zijn: gerichte energie wapens (directed energy weapons), microgolfwapens (microwave weapons), geluidwapens (sonic weapons), gedachtenleesapparatuur (mind reading devices) and gedachtenbesturingapparatuur (mind control devices). **Deze wapens worden gebruikt om te manipuleren, uit te schakelen, martelen en moorden, voornamelijk om te stelen. Beschieten, branden, koken, gedachtenlezen en gedachtenbesturen van mensen en kinderen met deze wapens zijn misdaden tegen de menselijkheid en gruwelijke schendingen van mensenrechten.**

Lees meer:

- [The people cookers - cooking people like a microwave oven cooks meat](http://www.electronic torture.com)
- <http://www.electronic torture.com>
- <http://www.electronischewapens.nl>

Een zeer beperkte lijst van lichamelijke effecten die door elektronische wapens veroorzaakt kan worden, veel effecten zijn mogelijk binnen een seconde, direct hoesten, direct niezen, pijn, enz.:

- | | |
|-----------------------|------------------------------|
| • Krabben | • Misselijkheid |
| • Buikpijn | • Vermoeidheid |
| • Aandrang urineren | • Verhit hoofd/lichaam |
| • Aandrang ontlasting | • Milt pijn |
| • Diaree | • Spierpijn |
| • Hoesten, niezen | • Borstpijn |
| • Boeren, scheten | • Blinde darm aanval |
| • Slapeloosheid | • Rugpijn |
| • Geeuwen | • Kloppend hart |
| • Maagpijn | • Loopneus |
| • Pijn aan nieren | • Erectieprobleem en |
| • Pijnlijke voeten | • Sexuele stimulatie |
| • Pijnlijke benen | • Tandpijn |
| • Slappende handen | • Hoofdpijn |
| • Hartaanval | • Gehoorprobleem en |
| • Druk op borst | • Plotselinge verwarring |
| • Rommelende maag | • Plotseling geheugenverlies |
| • Wazig zicht | |

Electronische wapens worden ook gebruikt om ons brein aan te vallen:

- Gedachtenlezen, 'subvocal' spraak
- Stemmen laten horen, tinnitus symptomen
- Gedachten in je hoofd planten die je niet van je eigen gedachten te

ONDERZOEK, WETGEVING, COMPENSATIE

De slachtoffers van deze misdaden eisen:

- **ONDERZOEK** - Onderzoek naar deze (oorlogs)misdaden tegen burgers moet nu worden gestart.
- **WETGEVING** - Nieuwe wetten moeten deze misdaden expliciet verbieden.
- **COMPENSATIE** - De slachtoffers moeten worden gecompenseerd, de daders berecht.

STOPEG OP FACEBOOK



[Klik hier om naar STOPEG op facebook te gaan.](#)

COVERT HARASSMENT CONFERENCE 2015



CHC - BERLIN - 2015

COVERT HARASSMENT CONFERENCE 2015 - BERLIN, 1-2 OKTOBER 2015

[Klik hier voor een samenvatting 2015 incl. videos](#)

VERZAMELDE DOCUMENTEN

[weapons_docs_v20150616.pdf](#)
[psychiatry_docs_v20150616.pdf](#)

NIEUW! VERWARDE PERSONEN / VERWARDE MENSEN

www.verwardepersonen.nl
www.verwardemensen.nl

COVERT HARASSMENT CONFERENCE 2014



COVERT HARASSMENT CONFERENCE & TI-EVENT-2014 - BRUSSEL, 20 NOVEMBER 2014

[Klik hier voor een samenvatting 2014 incl. videos](#)

WEBSITE ELECTROMAGNETISCHE WAPENS

Website met informatie. Stuur door naar familie, vrienden:

<http://www.electromagnetischewapens.nl/>
<http://www.elektromagnetischewapens.nl/>

FLYER ELECTROMAGNETISCHE

- Geconstrueerde auto-ongelukken, lege snelweg
- Politie, ambulances, begrafenisauto's om je heen
- Verblindende koplampen, auto's met een koplamp, achterlicht
- Stenen tegen auto voorruit, sigarettenpeuken
- Open deuren van huis, auto, vogelpoep op ramen
- Lachen om jouw lijden, schade aan eigendom
- Boren bij burelen en overal waar je naar toe gaat
- Buren die alsmaar de trap op en af gaan
- Gooigeluiden, zaagmachines buiten
- Gesynchroniseerde voorbijgang, vrouwen met kinderwagens

Veel mensen ervaren een aantal van de bovengenoemde gebeurtenissen ook wel eens. Bij slachtoffers van deze misdaden gebeurt dit dag-na-dag, 24/7. Veel gebeurtenissen zijn gesynchroniseerd met de bewegingen van het slachtoffer. Ook worden vaak elektronische wapens gebruikt bijvoorbeeld om het slachtoffer wakker te houden, ploggeluiden te maken.

WAARSCHUWING: JE KUNT JE EIGEN GEDACHTEN NIET MEER VERTROUWEN

JE BENT EEN ROBOT ALS JE DIT NIET WEET

Het is vandaag de dag mogelijk voor anderen om toegang te krijgen tot je gedachten en je gedachten zelfs te sturen, dit is geen science fiction! Verlaat deze website niet voor je dit artikel hebt gelezen! Lees hier:

- **WARNING: YOU NO LONGER CAN TRUST YOUR OWN THOUGHTS** (in het Engels).

ALS JE DENKT DAT JE EEN DOELWIT BENT LUISTER DAN NOOIT MEER NAAR HET KLEINE STEMMETJE IN JE HOOFD!



Control Factor is een (angstaanjagende) film over mind control (2003). Lance, een gewone burger, wordt opgezet om zijn vrouw Karen te vermoorden. De film laat ook de kleine groep mensen zien die alle aspecten van onze levens willen beheersen en ook hoe ze dit doen.

- Deel 1: <http://dai.ly/x175uuj>
- Deel 2: <http://dai.ly/x175uv0>

Meer ... Silent Sound Spread Spectrum is een technologie die gebruik maakt van 'subliminal programming carried over Ultra-High Frequency (UHF) broadcast waves', om zo onhoorbare boodschappen rechtstreeks in het onderbewuste van het menselijk brein te plaatsen. Hier bestaat geen verdediging tegen omdat het de 'subliminal programming' (onhoorbare boodschappen) rechtstreeks in het menselijk brein plaatst via het gehoor orgaan echter via frequencies die mensen niet kunnen waarnemen als geluid! Silent Sound Spread Spectrum (SSSS) and The All-Digital TV Broadcast Signal - Connection? een artikel door Gary Rea uit 2009

Bescherming tegen mind control

In het algemeen willen je aanvallers dat je bepaalde dingen doet op specifieke momenten. Als je denkt dat je een slachtoffer bent van mind control (gedachten die in je geplant worden, een irrationele drang om bepaalde dingen te doen) probeer dan willekeurig te reageren of reageer helemaal niet. Je zou een dobbelsteen kunnen gebruiken om je reactie te

- onderscheiden zijn tenzij je hier alert op bent
- Droom manipulatie

Electronische wapens worden ook gebruikt om allerlei andere effecten te realiseren:

- Ploggeluiden in je huis
- Kapotmaken van lampen
- Kapotmaken van tuinplanten
- Enz.

Deze wapens worden al meer dan tien jaar gebruikt door onze geheime diensten. Vaak worden nagenoeg willekeurige mensen, burgers, waaronder kinderen, aangevallen, en wordt op hen geëxperimenteerd.

WAPENS



Gratis 25 of 50 flyers ontvangen?
Stuur een mail naar: info@stopeg.nl

MARK RICH



Mark Rich, zelf een doelwit van deze misdaden, heeft websites gemaakt met heel veel informatie, niet alleen voor slachtoffers van groepstalking en elektronische wapens maar voor iedereen die meer wil weten over (politieke en/of mensen) controle systemen:

<http://www.newworldwar.org>

Zoals veel slachtoffers heeft Mark ook onze steun nodig: [Zijn huidige status](#), [doneer](#), [koop zijn boek: The Hidden Evil](#), [koop zijn boek: New World War](#)

JE BENT EEN CRIMINEEL ALS JE AAN DEZE MISDADEN DEELNEEMT

Art. 285 b van het Wetboek van Strafrecht: Lid 1. Hij, die wederrechtelijk stelselmatig opzettelijk inbreuk maakt op eens anders persoonlijke levenssfeer met het oogmerk die ander te dwingen iets te doen, niet te doen of te dulden dan wel vrees aan te jagen wordt, als schuldig aan belaging, gestraft met een gevangenisstraf van ten hoogste drie jaren of een geldboete van de vierde categorie. Lid 2. Vervolg vindt niet plaats dan op klacht van hem tegen wie het misdrijf is begaan. Zie ook de brochure: [Als u wordt gestalkt](#) (of [hier](#))

SCHIZOFRENIE BESTAAT NIET

Slachtoffers van geheime diensten worden vaak gek gemaakt, tot waanzin gedreven, en zo aangezet om zelfmoord te plegen, in te storten als psychiatrisch patient of een misdaad te plegen. Ik heb een artikel geschreven dat je kunt gebruiken om aan te tonen dat je niet gek bent als je beweert lastig gevallen te worden op dergelijke manieren. Verwijs hier eventueel naar als je een slachtoffer bent! Lees het artikel hier:

Schizofrenie bestaat niet of download en print de PDF: Schizofrenie bestaat niet (PDF)

11 okt 2011: [Brief aan Openbaar Ministerie \(PDF\)](#), [kopie aan MP M. Rutte \(PDF\)](#), [verzendsbewijzen \(PDF\)](#), 19 okt 2011: [Kopieën aan alle fractievoorzitters Tweede Kamer](#)

vertragen, bijvoorbeeld 3 is reageer pas over 3 minuten, enz. Je kan ook de volgorde veranderen van je activiteiten. Zie ook: [Victims2](#)

(.odt), [Adresgegevens \(.ods\)](#), [verzendbewijzen \(PDF\)](#)

Meer: kritiek op het TBS systeem van Leonie Holtes is niet gepubliceerd omdat ze vlak voor het afronden van het boek ernstige psychische klachten kreeg en vermoedelijk tijdens een aangsta-anval, een psychose, haar leven beëindigde. [Lees meer](#) Boek is later alsnog uitgekomen: [Ervaring niet vereist - Léonie Holtes](#)

WILT U DAT ANDEREN UW GEDACHTEN LEZEN?

Wilt u dat anderen uw gedachten lezen? Wilt u dat anderen op een knop drukken en u laten boeren, niesen, hoesten, krabben, scheten, urineren, u sexueel besturen, hoofdpijn of hartaanval geven, levend koken, enz. door de muren van uw huis heen met onzichtbare laser wapens ? Wilt u dat anderen gedachten in uw hersens planten?

Nog een keer: Wilt u dit voor uw kinderen?

Dit is allemaal mogelijk en wordt illegaal gedaan vandaag! Maar onze regering vertelt ons niets! Electronische wapens behoren tot de best bewaarde geheimen van de wereld. Overal ter wereld worden onschuldige mensen aangevallen en gemanipuleerd, uitgeschakeld, gemarteld en vermoord met deze wapens. De meesten hebben geen idee wat hen overkomt. Lees hierover en vertel dit aan je familie en vrienden. Peter Mooring

- [Electronic harassment and electronic torture list - February 26, 2009](#)
- [The people cookers - cooking people like a microwave oven cooks meat](#)
- <http://www.electronic-torture.com>

Stuur stopeg.nl naar een vriend! [Klik hier](#), of copy-paste de tekst.

P.S. Ook sportwedstrijden zijn gemakkelijk te beïnvloeden met elektronische wapens. Of denkt u nog steeds dat de beste wint?

Vragen en antwoorden (upd20111222)

Ok deze wapens bestaan maar worden ze ook echt gebruikt?

Ja, ze worden echt gebruikt. Allerlei mensen in je eigen land worden hiermee aangevallen. De meesten weten dit niet omdat de effecten (bewust) lijken op bestaande aandoeningen. Plotselinge misselijkheid, hoestaanval, hevige buikpijn, darmkramp, hartklachten, hartaanval, enz. Zij die het wel begrijpen worden gemarteld en geelimineerd, niemand mag het weten.

Maar dergelijke wapens mogen toch helemaal niet gebruikt worden?

Dat klopt. Degenen die hier gebruik van maken, o.a. via geheime diensten, zijn psychopaten (moordenaars, pedofielen, kindermisbruikers, dieven) op belangrijke posities. Zij overtreden de wet, schenden mensenrechten op gruwelijke manieren, het interesseert ze niet. Ze deden dat ook al zonder deze geavanceerde wapens. Alleen is het nu nog gemakkelijker geworden.

Hoe heeft dit met mijn leven te maken?

Deze wapens worden gebruikt om te manipuleren en te stelen en maken het heel gemakkelijk om jouw chanteerbare mensen op sleutelposities te plaatsen, critici de mond te snoeren, terroristen te creëren. Het gebruik van deze wapens zorgt er dus voor dat 'normale' mensen geen deel meer uitmaken van 'het systeem' dat jouw stad en land bestuurt, van politie, van kinderbescherming, de media als kranten en radio, de banken, telecom bedrijven, enz. Daarnaast zal het gedachtenlezen en besturen van gedachten leiden tot een gerobotiseerde samenleving. De rechtstaat bestaat niet meer, democratie is een wassen neus geworden.

Wat betekent dit voor mij persoonlijk?

Dat je heel erg op je hoede moet zijn ook al houd je je mond en val je niet

ERKENNING EN EEN ALGEHEEL VERBOD CRUCIAAL VOOR DE DEMOCRATIE

Overheden moeten haar burgers gedegen informeren over deze elektronische wapens en een verbod invoeren op het gebruik. Politie moet uitgerust worden met mogelijkheden om misbruikers van dergelijke wapens op te sporen. Dit verbod moet ook en vooral gelden voor nationale geheime diensten. Deze diensten moeten weer gaan doen waar ze bedoeld voor zijn en dat is niet het vermoorden van de eigen bevolking maar met het verzamelen van inlichtingen en bij constateren van strafbare feiten deze doorgeven aan uitvoerende instanties. Als mensen problemen met elkaar hebben dan kunnen ze elkaar aanspreken, in discussie gaan, en als je daar niet verder mee komt dan stap je naar de rechter. De cultuur op dit moment is dat men niet eens meer een discussie aangaat maar meteen maar iemand vermoord. Lekker gemakkelijk en snel. Verder maken deze wapens het wel heel gemakkelijk om in het bezit te komen van dingen die men graag wil hebben.

Je mag er niet aan denken dat er straks allerlei lieden met deze wapens rondlopen. In de Verenigde Staten heeft iedereen het recht een wapen te hebben, stel je eens voor dat iedereen met een of meer elektronische wapens rondloopt ...

HET KAN NIET BEWEZEN WORDEN DUS DOEN WE HET GEWOON

Via elektronische wapens en groepstalking worden jaarlijks wereldwijd veelal in westerse landen niet alleen klokkenluiders of regeringsongezinden maar ook duizenden gewone argeloze mensen 'als beesten afgemaakt' door geheime diensten. Men wordt knettergek gemaakt, tot wanhoop gedreven en vlucht in zelfmoord, crimineel gedrag, belandt in een geconstrueerd autoongeluk, of komt in de psychiatrie terecht. De redenen zijn meestal volslagen onduidelijk. Ideeën stelen, men wil een huis op

op. Een belangrijk kenmerk van psychopaten is dat zij parasiteren op anderen. Misschien willen ze jouw baan, jouw huis, jouw vrouw of je kinderen, jouw talent, jouw kennis en intelligentie, jouw geld. Of ze willen juist niet dat jij je verder ontwikkeld, of dat je het lokale tennistoernooi wint omdat bang zijn voor je of omdat ze geld hebben gezet op die ander. Of misschien ben je alleen maar toevallig in de buurt. Zoals al gezegd, het interesseert ze niet, als ze maar bloed kunnen blijven vreten.

Maar ik heb toch helemaal nooit iets gedaan?

Dat klopt. Veel slachtoffers hebben ook nooit iets gedaan. Zij waren op het verkeerde moment op de verkeerde plaats. Zij kregen dingen te zien of te horen die ze niet mochten weten. Of iemand had gewoon de pest aan ze, of er was gewoon een slachtoffer nodig. Zij liepen tegen een psychopaat aan die verbonden was met het criminele geheime diensten netwerk. Zij werden op een lijst geplaatst door psychopaten die graag voor god spelen.

Waarom schieten ze je niet gewoon meteen dood?

Dat kunnen ze wel een keertje doen maar als ze dat de hele tijd zouden doen dan valt dat veel te veel op. Bovendien kunnen ze zo hun wapens testen, op mensen experimenteren met operaties, medicijnen en in psychiatrische klinieken, nieuwe agenten werven, en als het meezit kunnen ze sommige slachtoffers dusdanig gek maken/hersenspoelen dat deze misdaden plegen die ze goed uitkomen. Maar maak je geen illusies dat ze geen andere methoden gebruiken, zoals geconstrueerde (auto)ongelukken.

Maar de politie moet je toch helpen?

Klopt. Maar de politie heeft geen instructies en mogelijkheden om deze misdaden aan te pakken. De politie is hierin afhankelijk van de politiek maar die doet niets. Laser wapens bestaan maar de politie doet hier niets aan, en ook bij groepstalking belaging heeft de politie geen instructies om in actie te komen. Zij verwijzen je door naar de dermatoloog of naar je huisarts terwijl er sprake is van een enorme misdaad. Dit betekent dus dat de wet en mensenrechten niet bestaan want er is niemand die de slachtoffers van deze misdaden helpt.

Hoe kunnen we deze misdaden stoppen?

Dat is buitengewoon moeilijk. We hebben hier te maken met machtige psychopaten die pakken wat ze willen, stelen en misbruiken. Zij houden zich niet aan de wet, wij wel. Hun misdaden hebben inmiddels een enorme omvang genomen. Als er enig bewijs geleverd kan worden dan verdwijnen ze allemaal de rest van hun leven in de gevangenis. Het belangrijkste is op dit moment om deze misdaden openbaar te maken. Praat erover met je familie, vrienden, collega's. Schrijf brieven naar politici, plaats berichten op internet.

Wat kunnen ze zoal doen met deze wapens?

Het menselijk lichaam blijft buitengewoon gevoelig voor electromagnetische straling, het is ook een (bio) electromagnetische zender en ontvanger. Geheime diensten hebben na jaren onderzoek de juiste frequenties en intensiteiten gevonden om iemand de symptomen te kunnen geven van bekende aandoeningen. Een beperkte lijst van lichamelijke effecten: jeuk, hoesten, boeren, buikpijn, misselijkheid, loopneus, hartklachten, blinde darmontsteking, diaree, hoofdpijn, oogklachten, erectieproblemen, duizeligheid, koorts, kiespijn, spierverslapping, slaperigheid. Daarnaast kunnen ze je gedachten lezen en beïnvloeden, en stemmen laten horen.

Hoe weet ik dat mijn lichaam bewerkt wordt met een elektronisch wapen?

Dit is vaak heel moeilijk omdat de effecten bijna gelijk kunnen zijn aan 'normale' klachten. Verder moet je alles loslaten waarvan je denkt dat het niet kan. Bijna alles kan en wordt ook gedaan.

Heel belangrijk is dat jij je heel goed bewust bent van wat er precies gebeurt met je lichaam. Komt het effect op specifieke momenten, gaat het effect te snel weg of duurt het te lang, keert het zo maar terug, enz. Jij bent de enige die dit kunt vergelijken met eerdere ervaringen, en dus ook bepalen of je toch naar je huisarts moet. Mogelijke wapens:

- Magnetronwapens, vergelijk met een lange afstandsmagnetron
- Trilwapens, vergelijk met een niersteenvergruizer
- Drukwapens

Afhankelijk van de intensiteit heb je meer of minder last. Voorbeeld: met een magnetronwapen kan je elke nacht heel zachtjes iemand zijn benen koken totdat ie na drie maanden nog nauwelijks kan lopen. Je kunt echter ook met een hoog vermogen microgolf wapen (HPM) in een fractie van een seconde een kuit bestralen (flashen) zodat je denkt dat je kuitspier is

een strategische positie hebben, proefkonijnen medische behandelingen, iemand moet de schuld ergens van krijgen, persoonlijke motieven, elektronische wapens maken het steeds gemakkelijker mensen (geestelijk of lichamelijk) te vermoorden zonder bewijzen. En zijn in handen van geheime diensten nog veel gevaarlijker. Deze instellingen zijn gespecialiseerd in elimineren en waar vroeger een mes, kogel, vergif of autoongeluk nodig was, daar kunnen nu elektronische wapens gebruikt worden.

Deze wapens maken moorden ook veel anoniemer. Het is niet meer nodig iemand met een mes te steken. Een druk op een knopje in een kamer heel ergens anders is voldoende. De algemene gedachte hier is: het kan niet bewezen worden, dus doen we het gewoon. Maar zo hoort het natuurlijk niet te werken. Het martelen en moorden met deze wapens is verschrikkelijk en valt onder **misdaden tegen de menselijkheid**.

AAN ALLE POLITICI VAN DE WERELD: STOP UW NATIONALE GEHEIME DIENSTEN

De enige manier om de wereld te redden is om uw nationale geheime diensten te stoppen. Overtreden van wetten en verschrikkelijke schendingen van mensenrechten is hun manier van leven geworden. Zij zijn verantwoordelijk voor de meeste problemen in uw buurt, in uw stad, uw land, in de wereld. Maak ze verantwoordelijk voor wat ze doen. Laat ze in detail verantwoording afleggen. Dwing ze hun organisaties open te stellen voor grondig onderzoek. Bevries, verlaag hun budgetten als ze niet meewerken. Vervang directeuren en stafmedewerkers onmiddellijk door normale mensen.

LUCHTMACHT BETROKKEN BIJ STALKING EN (WREED) ELECTRONISCH MARTELEN VAN ONSCHULDIGE MENSEN



Het is heel belangrijk om je te realiseren dat veel aanvallen (met Directed Energy Weapons) vanuit de lucht komen, d.w.z. van militaire vliegtuigen, inclusief helicopters, zweefvliegtuigen, enz. In veel

gescheurd (die scheurt ook echt als je enige kracht op je gekookte kuit uitoefent). Of iemand zijn longen of darmen beschiet zodat de lucht in de longen of darmen verdampt en die persoon moet boeren of scheten. Met trilwapens kan je organen beschadigen, het effect van bijvoorbeeld een niersteenvergruizer wordt door veel mensen beschreven alsof je een hele tijd in je zij bent getrapt. Drukwapens kunnen ingezet worden om je het gevoel van een hartaanval te geven. Verder bestaat er ook nog Voice-to-Skull, een techniek om mensen stemmen te laten horen.

Hoe weet ik dat mijn geest, mijn brein, bewerkt wordt met een elektronisch wapen?

Om na te gaan of je gedachten bestuurd worden moet je je continu bewust zijn van je eigen gedachten en gedrag. Is het raar, normaal, dat ik zo denk, waar gaat het over. Hoewel dit in eerste instantie wellicht vreemd lijkt is extra bewustzijn altijd een goed idee (vergelijk spiritualiteit). Vier mogelijke vormen van elektronische gedachtenbeïnvloeding (electronic mind control) zijn vandaag mogelijk en belangrijk om te weten:

- Herhalingen van gedachten. Je moet de hele tijd aan een zeker persoon of een zekere gebeurtenis denken. De gedachte keert de hele tijd terug.
- Een liedje in je hoofd. Je gaat dit liedje meezingen of meeneuriëren. Pas op, dit liedje kan in verband staan met gebeurtenissen in je leven!
- Je droomt rare/bijzondere dromen, die je je goed kunt herinneren.
- Je loopt opeens ergens naar toe en vraagt je dan meteen af waarom je dat deed.

Je moet dus loslaten dat bepaalde gedachten of dromen een betekenis hebben! Als je gedachten worden bestuurd dan moet je juist niet zo maar je gedachten volgen! Het laatste punt is alleen mogelijk bij totale onoplettendheid.

Hoe kan je aangevallen worden?

Omdat elektronische wapens gebaseerd zijn op onzichtbare radiogolven, kan je aangevallen worden door de muren van je huis heen, door het dak van je auto, in supermarkten, in winkels, op je werk.

Dit kan vanuit het huis van de burens, vanuit je eigen huis, vanuit auto's, vanuit masten en torens, en vooral ook vanuit vliegtuigen (en wellicht ook satellieten). Met laser wapens kunnen raketten op 100 km afstand uit de lucht worden geschoten, wat zou dan het effect op mensen zijn als je van veel kortere afstand heel nauwkeurig kunt mikken?

Hoe kan ik me beschermen tegen elektronische wapens?

In principe is het niet mogelijk jezelf te beschermen EN een normaal leven te leiden. Zeer beperkte afscherming is mogelijk via bijvoorbeeld metalen platen. Maar weet dat je overal geraakt kan worden als je echt een slachtoffer bent. Gedachtenlezen kan altijd gedaan worden, tenzij we de beschikking krijgen over een 'jammer', een apparaat dat onze hersengolven verstoort. Er zijn berichten dat b.v. Obama een dergelijk apparaat bij zich draagt. Eenvoudige bescherming tegen gedachtenbesturing is om met een willekeurige tijdvertraging te reageren op je gedachten en/of dromen. Degenen die je proberen te besturen willen dat je reageert, liefst op specifieke momenten. Door dit juist willekeurig vertraagd of niet te doen, breek je de lus. Verder is de beste bescherming kennis, dus probeer over dit onderwerp zo veel mogelijk te lezen!

Gaan ze dit ook bij mijn kinderen, familie, vrienden doen?

Dit wordt gedaan met een doel. Stelen, elimineren. Alles zal worden gedaan om dat doel te bereiken, maar uiteraard mag niets bewezen kunnen worden. Om jou te breken kunnen ze je partner zich laten krabben of kuchen om te reageren op jij doet. Of ze proberen de gedachten van je kinderen of partner te beïnvloeden en zo te reageren op wat jij doet. Of twee mensen tegelijk dezelfde gedachten te geven. Alles wat ze bij jou kunnen doen, kunnen ze ook bij anderen doen.

Wat kan je verder met deze wapens?

Met laser wapens, of eigenlijk Gerichte Energie Wapens (Directed Energy Weapons), kan je ook dieren raken en besturen, lampen kapot schieten, ploggeluiden maken, batterijen ontladen, het weer beïnvloeden, gedachtenbeïnvloeding bij grote groepen mensen. En dan is er natuurlijk voldoende te lezen over grote zendmast-installaties als HAARP.

Waarom noem jij degenen die dit doen mensenkokers?

Heel veel effecten worden aangedaan door mensen te bestralen met microgolf wapens. Deze wapens koken het menselijk lichaam, afhankelijk van de instellingen van het wapen zachtjes tot hard. Dit kan je vergelijken met hoe vlees in een magnetron gekookt wordt. Dus wat hier gebeurt is dat je lichaam echt gekookt wordt. Degenen die dit doen, zijn dus

gevallen zijn deze wapens niet alleen op jou gericht maar ook op mensen dicht in jouw buurt. Maar natuurlijk kunnen ze je ook aanvallen met apparatuur geïnstalleerd in huizen of appartementen van burens. En dan is er ook nog draagbare apparatuur, om door muren te kijken, je te branden en koken en je gedachten te sturen. Als je naar een hotel gaat dan checken ze zelf ergens dichtbij in en vallen je aan vanuit die locatie(s).

[18 maart 2011] (Gerapporteerd door Peter Mooring) Sinds 2000 ben ik slachtoffer van groepstalking/georganiseerde stalking en (wreed) elektronisch martelen. Sinds een aantal jaren word ik ook overal gevolgd en gestalkt door militaire vliegtuigen. Ik word beschoten (vaak levend gekookt) met zeer hoog vermogen Directed Energy Weapons, b.v. microgolf wapens, (ook) als deze vliegtuigen in de buurt zijn. Ik weet niet zeker of de zichtbare vliegtuigen mij beschieten, ze kunnen ook functioneren als afleiding, maar het minste dat ze doen is mij stalken en dat is verboden door de wet en een ernstig misdrijf. Mijn minimum conclusie is dat degene die er initieel voor heeft gezorgd dat de militaire vliegtuigen boven mij vliegen, een moordenaar is.

Hele verhaal hier:

- [About military aircraft stalking and shooting](#) (Engels)

Lees meer:

- www.electronicorture.com

BINNENKORT

BETTER
WORLD
PARTY

mensenkokers, dit schreef ik al zo in 2006. En verder zijn dit waarschijnlijk de meest smerige wezens die ooit op onze planeet hebben rondgelopen. Onschuldige mensen en kinderen levend koken vanachter muurtjes, vanuit de lucht, te walgelijk voor woorden.

Waar komt dit in vredesnaam allemaal vandaan?

Zonder al te veel geschiedenis te vertellen heeft dit allemaal te maken met het mensen-controle-systeem. Degenen die de macht hebben willen deze houden, en doen daar alles voor. In het verleden pleegden ze natuurlijk ook al allerlei misdaden, maar die kwamen niet aan het licht. Het internet heeft de afgelopen jaren laten zien hoe ze dit doen. Hun misdaden zijn de afgelopen 10-20 jaar steeds erger en omvangrijker geworden omdat steeds meer verborgen moet worden. Men is beland in een vicieuze cirkel van geweld. Leidend hierbij zijn de regeringen van de Verenigde Staten en hun bondgenoten. Of eigenlijk de mensen die achter schermen aan de touwtjes trekken.

De misdaden die de VS, onder de presidenten Bush, Clinton, Bush en nu Obama, de afgelopen decennia heeft gepleegd zijn van een dusdanige orde (honderdduizenden doden, landen compleet verwoest, geplunderd, gebombardeerd met radioactief materiaal dat weer zorgt voor misvormde babies) dat minstens de helft van de wereldbevolking de ondergang van de VS wenst.

De criminelen onderkennen dit en om zichzelf in stand te houden pleegt men weer nieuwe misdaden. Vandaar elke keer weer nieuwe wetten die meer macht geven aan geheime diensten en militairen. De Verenigde Staten zijn inmiddels verworpen tot een politiestaat. Hun bondgenoten volgen tot nu toe maar twijfelen of dit de juiste weg is.

Zo hoort het natuurlijk allemaal niet! De mensen van de wereld willen maar een ding en dat is met elkaar in vrede leven.

ELECTRONISCHE WAPENS

Electronische wapens zijn de verschrikking van de 21-ste eeuw. De effecten van deze wapens zijn veel groter dan de effecten van kernwapens. Met electronische wapens is het mogelijk te martelen en te moorden zonder bewijs. Je kunt eigenlijk nagenoeg alles van een afstand en door muren heen onzichtbaar 'koken/branden'. Een voorbeeld is een microgolf wapen, vergelijk dit met een magnetron waarin vlees op afstand wordt gekookt via onzichtbare radiogolven.

De buurman, het gras of de rozen, kinderen, enz. Iemand tijdens een lezing laten haperen, of op een bepaald moment onwel maken. Sportwedstrijden beïnvloeden door blessures te veroorzaken of verergeren. Je kunt ook hele woonwijken bestralen, het is gewoon een kwestie van voldoende antennes plaatsen, door de juiste frequenties te gebruiken kunnen stemmingen van mensen beïnvloed worden. Electronische wapens kunnen ook gebruikt worden om mensen overal af te luisteren en door muren heen te bekijken, om 'gedachten te lezen' en het weer te beïnvloeden.

DIT IS GEEN SCIENCE FICTION!

Waarschijnlijk is de meest verschrikkelijke consequentie van deze wapens dat het niet langer mogelijk is jezelf, je kinderen, je dierbaren te beschermen. Je kan niet meer zeggen: blijf in deze kamer dan ben je veilig. De aanvallers kijken en branden gewoon door de muur. Politie kan je niet beschermen, veiligheidsdiensten kunnen je niet beschermen.

De technieken om mensen te branden/bestralen is gewoon beschikbaar (vergelijk magnetron, koken met radiogolven), wapens hierop gebaseerd worden steeds vaker gebruikt (google: microwave weapons victim) en worden goedkoper en goedkoper.

OM DIT TE STOPPEN MOETEN ELECTRONISCHE WAPENS VERBODEN WORDEN!

Lees meer:

- <http://www.electronischewapens.nl>
- <http://www.petermooring.nl/blog/>

Electronische wapens introduceren ook een nieuw begrip:

- <http://www.mensenkoker.nl>

GROEPSTALKING

Groepstalking is een (de) methode die geheime diensten gebruiken om mensen te 'eliminieren'. Het doel van groepstalking is de geestelijke of

lichamelijke dood van het slachtoffer. Groepstalking gebeurt meestal in combinatie met elektronische wapens, eerst zeer geavanceerde af luisterapparatuur die het mogelijk maakt het slachtoffer van seconde tot seconde in de gaten houden, in een later stadium worden vaak hitech microgolf wapens ingezet waarmee het slachtoffer gebrand = gemarteld wordt. Met groepstalking en elektronische wapens is het wel heel gemakkelijk geworden om mensen te vermoorden. Dit heeft niets met staatsveiligheid te maken maar is uitgedraaid op massamoord van gewone burgers. Geheime diensten zijn dan ook verworden tot een verzamelplaats voor psychopaten en moordenaars.

OM DIT TE STOPPEN MOET GROEPSTALKING VERBODEN WORDEN!

Lees meer:

- <http://www.groepstalking.nl>
- <http://www.petermooring.nl/blog/>

GROEPSTALKING.NL - GROEPSTALKING

Laatste update: 29 december 2008

Zie ook: Electronische wapens: <http://www.electronischewapens.nl>
 Peter Mooring: <http://www.petermooring.nl>
 Gedachtenlezen: <http://www.gedachtenlezen.nl>
 Mensenkoker: <http://www.mensenkoker.nl>
 Mensenbrander: <http://www.mensenbrander.nl>
Laatste versie is hier te vinden: <http://www.groepstalking.nl>
Stichting STOPEG - STOP ELECTRONISCHE WAPENS EN GROEPSTALKING: <http://www.stopeg.nl>

Google o.a.: gang stalking, organized stalking, cause stalking, electronic harassment, eharassment, microwave harassment, directed energy weapons, electronic torture, remote neural monitoring
Websites o.a.: <http://www.thehiddenevil.com>, <http://www.raven1.net>, <http://www.petermooring.nl/blog/>

A people zapper is a hitech weapon that is used to torture and murder without evidence - Peter Mooring
<http://www.peoplezapper.com/?p=7>

Never in history there have been such powerful (electronic) weapons that can be used to monitor, incapacitate, torture and murder, all without evidence. The ones owning and exploiting this technology will rule the world if we do not stop them, not tomorrow but NOW - Peter Mooring
<http://www.petermooring.nl/blog/>, <http://www.stopeg.com/>

Probably the most horrible consequence of these (electronic) weapons based on radio waves is that you can NOT protect yourself, your children, your loved ones anymore. You can no longer say: stay in this room, you are safe here. Attackers simply look and cook/burn through walls, with intensities that can be deadly. Police cannot protect you, security services cannot protect you. That is why these weapons must be banned, not tomorrow but NOW - Peter Mooring
<http://www.petermooring.nl/blog/>, <http://www.stopeg.com/>

Using gang stalking techniques and hi-tech electronic weapons (directed energy weapons) every year thousands of people all over the world are tortured and murdered, most of them never knowing what happened. Those who know often suffer horrendous (electronic) torture - Peter Mooring
<http://www.stopeg.com/>

Make no mistake about it: The fact that organized stalking and electronic harassment has become common, and is not prosecuted by the justice system of any country, means that constitutional rule of law is dead. When citizens can be targeted for years and decades without law enforcement acting to stop the crimes, you have no rule of law, you have the rule of the jungle - Eleanor White
<http://www.raven1.net>

The streets of the NATO nations have been taken over by networks of informants who Gang Stalk people on behalf of the financial elite, who own & control governments. All NATO governments are fully complicit in the harassment which includes the use of military-grade Directed Energy Weapons. This is part of the creation of a worldwide corporate-fascist dictatorship known as the New World Order. - Mark Rich
<http://www.thehiddenevil.com>

This BRAIN FINGER PRINTING TECHNOLOGY is being used on millions of Americans, without their knowledge or consent. REMOTE NEURAL MONITORING/MANIPULATION of the human brain is the greatest threat the population of this planet has ever faced - James F. Marino
<http://www.9-11thetherofofallblackoperations...com/>

Gang stalkers and people cookers are murderers - Peter Mooring
<http://www.petermooring.nl/blog/?p=98>

The normal people at war with the mentally ill (the murderers and psychopaths) - Peter Mooring
<http://www.petermooring.nl/blog/?p=86>

Maak een kopie van deze pagina!

In deze blog: <http://www.petermooring.nl>, kunt u veel lezen over groepstalking. De meeste informatie is echter in het Engels. Verder blijkt er vaak behoefte aan een compact document dat op de meeste aspecten in gaat. Hierbij deze informatie, geschikt om af te drukken op een A4-tje (beide kanten):

- Groepstalking - PDF: [download/bekijk](#)
- Groepstalking - MS-Word (39KB): [download/bekijk](#)
- Groepstalking - OpenOffice (25KB): [download/bekijk](#)

Een aantal kenmerken van groepstalking zijn:

- Het **doel is de (geestelijk of lichamelijke) dood** van het slachtoffer
- Er doen veel mensen aan mee ('**spread the blood**')
- Als het niet snel genoeg gaat worden **electronische wapens** gebruikt om het slachtoffer (dood) te martelen en af te maken
- Het grootste deel van de stalking komt vaak vanuit de woning van **directe burens**, die daar 'toevallig' tegelijk zijn komen wonen
- Slachtoffers zijn veelal willekeurig gekozen
- Supporters/familie van het slachtoffer worden vaak ook slachtoffer
- Groepstalking wordt gecoördineerd/(deels)uitgevoerd door veiligheidsdiensten.

Het gehele systeem veiligheidsdiensten is een totaal uit de hand gelopen gebeuren waarbinnen er maar op los gemoord wordt zonder dat men nog weet waarover het gaat. Klokkeluiders maar veelal gewone mensen worden om persoonlijke redenen (niet veiligheid van staat, bedrijven of elite) door psychopaten op lijsten geplaatst om geëlimineerd te worden. Het moorden is een gewoonte geworden en nieuwe technieken maken het steeds gemakkelijker om mensen zonder bewijs af te maken. In de meeste gevallen zullen de slachtoffers niet eens doorhebben wat er precies gebeurt, wat hun overkomt laat staan dat ze het waarom begrijpen. Per jaar worden zo een aantal honderden gewone Nederlanders om volslagen nietszeggende redenen afgemaakt als beesten. Stel dat het er 365 zijn dan is dat **elke dag een dode**. Dus elke dag als je opstaat en in de spiegel kijkt is er weer een dode gevallen. Vermoord door de grootste ratten die er op deze planeet rondlopen.

Dit alles is uiteraard bij alle wetten verboden. Een directeur van de veiligheidsdienst zei een tijdje geleden dat de wetten niet voor hun gelden en dat moet hij natuurlijk wel zeggen want anderen moeten hij, zijn werknemers en alle medewerkers naar de gevangenis. Het zijn de woorden van een moordenaar!

Veiligheidsdiensten proberen zo veel mogelijk gewone mensen bij hun acties tegen het slachtoffer te betrekken. Wat ze hier eigenlijk doen is het criminaliseren van gewone mensen, het medeplichtig maken van gewone mensen aan moord met voorbedachten rade. Criminaliseren is uiteraard ook strafbaar maar hierdoor ontstaat er bij de medewerkers wel een angst (voor de waarheid), dat het niet uit mag komen anders moeten ze wellicht naar de gevangenis. Dit is ongeveer hoe het systeem veiligheidsdiensten kan blijven bestaan. Angst bij medewerkers voor soortgelijke behandeling of gevangenisstraf.

Waarom een veiligheidsdienst een criminele organisatie is:

- **QED: secret service = criminal organization**

Een belangrijke reden waarom gewone mensen worden afgemaakt door geheime diensten:

- **Secret service: fear for the truth to be revealed! (13) - normal people are murdered to keep the system running (the sick system needs blood to survive and expand)**

Over elektronische wapens:

- **Torture and murder without evidence (2) - educate yourself**
- **Targeting the Human with Directed Energy Weapons**
- **Innocent Texas Citizen Targeted With Deadly Electronic Weapons**
- **UltraSonics-America's Secret Police**

Verhaal van een slachtoffer (in het Engels) met goede links:

- Diary of a Gangstalking Target

Hieronder de (ongeformateerde tekst) van de informatiefolder:

Groepstalking

Oorsprong

Groepstalking is een fenomeen dat waarschijnlijk oorspronkelijk in de VS is ontwikkeld door de KuLuxKlan en gebruikt wordt om 'ongewenste elementen' uit hun omgeving te verdrijven.

Doel van groepstalking: zelfmoord

Groepstalking komt voor in westerse landen en is een *onderdeel* van een verfijnde methode om mensen uit te schakelen. Het slachtoffer moet geïsoleerd worden, werkloos, uitgeput en (financieel) afhankelijk gemaakt, maar vooral buitenzinnen worden gebracht. Het doel van deze methode (met groepstalking als onderdeel van), is dat het slachtoffer zelfmoord pleegt, geïnterpreteerd raakt, zijn bureau aanvalt en/of vermoord, e.d. Dus, de geestelijke en/of lichamelijke dood van het slachtoffer. Dat maakt degenen die hier aan meewerken medeplichtig aan moord met voorbedachten rade of anders gezegd, moordenaars.

Het is belangrijk te realiseren dat de meeste mensen die dit aangedaan wordt niet eens zullen begrijpen wat hun precies overkomt.

Waarom groepstalking?

Zoals in alle landen in de wereld wil ook in Nederland de zittende macht zijn positie behouden. Dat gebeurt niet middels democratische middelen maar met grof geweld. Van landen als Rusland is bekend dat mensen niet erg subtiel worden uitgeschakeld. In onze westerse wereld gebeurt dat wel zeer subtiel. Geheime diensten zijn niets anders dan verlengstukken van de (criminele) elite om posities te behouden of uit te breiden. Dat daarbij allerlei volkomen normale vaak willekeurige mensen in gekkenhuizen en gevangenissen belanden en vele doden vallen is iets dat voor lief wordt genomen. Geheime diensten zijn overheid en als zodanig zijn ze nagenoeg onkwetsbaar. Het is dan ook onvermijdelijk dat er psychopaten werken die graag voor God spelen.

Om welke aantallen slachtoffers gaat het?

Schattingen over het aantal mensen dat daadwerkelijk de dood vindt na 'behandeling' lopen uiteen van honderd tot enkele duizenden per jaar. Het aantal slachtoffers dat geïnterpreteerd wordt is een veelvoud. Het aantal mensen dat gecriminaliseerd wordt (door mee te werken) is hier weer een veelvoud van. We spreken hier van massamoord.

Wat wordt er allemaal gedaan?

Groepstalking staat voor het van minuut tot minuut in de gaten van het slachtoffer middels geavanceerde (audio en video) af luisterapparatuur en vervolgens reageren op alle 'bewegingen' van het slachtoffer. Dit reageren kan door ergens verderop iets in een vuilnisbak te gooien, door een auto of fietser voorbij te laten rijden, door met stoelen te schuiven, met een stutlerbal te gooien, door bureaus tegelijkertijd te laten aankomen of vertrekken, door emails te sturen die verwijzen naar gebeurtenissen in het leven van het slachtoffer, enz. Groepstalking wordt gecombineerd met allerlei andere zaken, waaronder het gebruik van microgolff wapens, zie hieronder. Andere zaken die gedaan worden zijn het construeren van auto-ongelukken, mensen dingen laten zeggen/vragen die zij niet behoren te weten, op specifieke momenten gebeld worden, geluiden maken in het huis van het slachtoffer, storen van radio en televisie, in winkels diefstalalarmen laten afgaan, veroorzaken van acute diaree op cruciale momenten, vernielen van eigendom, storen en manipuleren van communicatie (telefoon, mobiele telefoon, internet). Infiltraties vinden plaats op het werk en in de vriendenkring. Ook laster campagnes zijn een onderdeel van de methode. Vertel over het slachtoffer dat het een gek is, een pedofiel, een terrorist, het gebeurt allemaal.

Het slachtoffer wordt overal gevolgd en gestalkt, in andere steden, in winkels en op vakanties, ook in verre landen. Geld speelt geen rol!

Gewone dingen en toeval en als kenmerk

Veel dingen die gedaan worden maken geen indruk als je het aan anderen vertelt. Immers, een ander hoort ook wel eens toeter, een buurman komt ook wel eens tegelijk thuis, een ander wordt ook wel eens gebeld net als hij naar de toilet gaat, je kunt overal wel iets bij denken. Dergelijke gebeurtenissen komen bij slachtoffers echter onwaarschijnlijk vaak voor en hoe leg je dat uit zonder gek verklaard te worden.

Zeergeavanceerde EM wapens en technieken

Er wordt niet alleen gebruik gemaakt van zeer geavanceerde technieken om een slachtoffer (door muren heen) af te luisteren en te bekijken, er worden ook elektromagnetische (EM) wapens ingezet om het slachtoffer letterlijk te raken. Het bekendste is het **microgolff wapen**. Dit staat bij iedereen in de keukens in de vorm van een magnetron. Je kunt er door de muur heen bijvoorbeeld iemand zijn hersenen mee 'koken'. Er zijn gevallen bekend waarbij men ook de kinderen van het slachtoffer hiermee 'behandeld'.

Daarnaast bestaan er zeer geavanceerde technieken die de bedoeling hebben je gedachten te 'lezen' zodat daar dan weer op gereageerd kan worden. Helaas allemaal geen science fiction maar realiteit (zoek op het internet naar 'mind control').

Zijn deze EM wapens schadelijk voor de gezondheid?

In tegenstelling door wat via officiële (leger)kanalen gemeld wordt kunnen deze wapens wel degelijk grote lichamelijke schade veroorzaken. Dat varieert van het kapotmaken van lichaamscellen (branden) tot het veroorzaken van bijvoorbeeld een hartstilstand. Daarnaast kan langdurige blootstelling aan dergelijk straling hersentumor veroorzaken.

Meer beestachtigheden

Zoals al eerder beschreven zijn er gevallen bekend waarbij ook kinderen van slachtoffers worden 'mishandeld' om zo het slachtoffer sneller tot wanhoopsdaden te brengen. Dit gebeurt met microgolff wapens maar ook door bv buikpijn te veroorzaken bij de kinderen van het slachtoffer, kinderen van stalkers op deze kinderen af te sturen. Daarnaast zijn er gevallen bekend waarbij de gezondheid van familieleden wordt beïnvloed om zo het slachtoffer te ontregelen, waarbij huisdieren worden 'aangereden' of verdwijnen. Niets maar dan ook niets gaat te ver. De gedachten bij deze mensen zijn eenvoudig: het kan niet worden bewezen dus we kunnen gewoon onze gang gaan. Maar het zijn en blijven misdadigers, moordenaars, ook al kan dat niet worden bewezen.

Wie doen er aan mee?

Nadat een slachtoffer is 'gekozen' wordt de omgeving van het slachtoffer geïnfilteerd. Met gaat er naast wonen en voert de intensiteit op door bepaalde bureaus te laten reageren. Dit wordt steeds verder uitgebreid, bureaus gaan in toerbeurt, naast de gebruikelijke 'straat theater' activiteiten (geluiden maken op

de bewegingen van het slachtoffer door met dingen te gooien, te zagen, te toeteren, enz.). Veelal weten mensen in de directe omgeving van het slachtoffer die hieraan meewerken niet wat er verder allemaal gedaan wordt. Ze krijgen leugens over het slachtoffer te horen en krijgen compensatie aangeboden in de vorm van bijvoorbeeld geld. In sommige gevallen zetten medewerkers zelfs hun eigen kinderen aan mee te werken aan de stalking (ik noem dit kindermisbruik).

Het blijkt dat veel mensen meewerken omdat ze bang zijn. Ze vinden het vreemd maar werken toch maar mee. Pas na enige tijd realiseren zij zich dat wat ze doen een misdaad is, dat ze medeplichtig zijn aan ernstige feiten waar zeker een gevangenisstraf op staat. Op dat moment zijn in de greep van deze diensten, en bang als ze zijn om zelf een dergelijke behandeling te krijgen, lijkt er geen weg meer terug.

Kleine dingen zijn net zo erg

Soms lijkt het voor de uitvoerende stalkers dat het maar iets kleins is dat ze doen, dat kan toch niet zo erg zijn zo maken zij zich wijs. Dit zijn echter zorgvuldig geregiseerde acties waarbij een aantal stalkers achter elkaar reageren naar het slachtoffer op manieren die verband houden met elkaar. Bijvoorbeeld wordt men telkens gebeld door iemand anders net als men de deur uit wil lopen. Of men krijgt steeds van iemand anders een verhaal over diens mp3 speler te horen, terwijl het slachtoffer juist een mp3 speler wil kopen.

Is het strafbaar?

Zeer strafbaar. Stalking is een misdaad. In Nederland kan je er drie jaar gevangenisstraf voor krijgen. Het uit de slaap houden is een erkende marteling. De overige zaken zijn verder te klassificeren maar in het algemeen kan gesteld worden dat het hier gaat om misdaden tegen de menselijkheid met de dood als doel. Dit heet moord met voorbedachten rade en daar staat levenslange gevangenisstraf voor.

Waarom word je uitgekozen?

Hoe wordt je 'uitgekozen' voor een dergelijke behandeling? In veel gevallen wordt je aangedragen door 'vrienden' van de criminele elite. Geheime diensten hebben inmiddels een basis van 10-20% van 'agenten' in het land. Beledig je zo iemand, of voelt zo iemand zich beledigd door je, vindt zo iemand dat je een lesje nodig hebt, dan kan het al raak zijn. Beledig je een bekend persoon, bijvoorbeeld de baas van de Nexo, idem dito. Soms (vaak?) ben je een slachtoffer maar vraag je je af waarom. Het kan ook heel goed zijn dat men jou als concurrent kapot wil maken of dat men jouw ideeën of producten wil stelen voor eigen gebruik.

Wat kan je ertegen doen?

Dat is een moeilijk punt. Het is als individu nagenoeg onmogelijk hier iets tegen te doen. Dit zijn geen normale mensen maar beesten waarvoor een mensenleven niet telt. Het is belangrijk je te realiseren wat het doel is, het is jij of zij. Het zal de de organisatoren een worst zijn of een slachtoffer zijn bureu vermoord. Voor hun is dat twee vliegen in een klap. Het is een oorlog. Zorg voor een goede lichamelijke en geestelijk gezondheid. Tegen microgolf wapens helpt bijvoorbeeld water (bijvoorbeeld op je hoofd onder een pet) of aluminium folie. Op alle mogelijke manieren wordt geprobeerd je leven te ontregelen en tot stilstand te brengen. Probeer het niet zover te laten komen.

Kom er mee naar buiten!

Het is belangrijk dit soort dingen naar buiten te brengen maar doe dit voorzichtig want er staan genoeg mensen klaar om je definitief af te voeren. Dat geldt niet alleen voor de slachtoffers maar evenzeer voor degenen die aan de stalking deelnemen of hebben deelgenomen.

Meer informatie

Op het internet is heel veel informatie te vinden over dit fenomeen. Ik beperk me hier tot noemen van een aantal sites, met goede links) en zoektermen.

Lees meer o.a. op de volgende links:

<http://www.stalkinglotgenoten.nl>

=> lees de pagina's: gangstalking en de links!

<http://www.rich-essence.com>

=> lees ook het document TheHiddenEvil.pdf

<http://www.raven1.net>

=> veel informatie en links

<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com>

> Slachtoffers groepstalking / microgolf (DEW) wapens

Zoek met google: <http://www.google.com>

=> microwave weapons

=> mind control

=> gang stalking

=> DEW, of, directed energy weapons

=> MKULTRA

=> COINTELPRO

=> HAARP, of, HAARP tsunami

Over deze folder

Deze folder is geschreven door Peter Mooring. Ik ben niet

tegen geheime diensten, politie, justitie of rijke mensen. Maar ik ben wel tegen mensen die op een gruwelijke manier hun macht misbruiken. En verder ben ik van mening dat moordenaars in de gevangenis thuishoren, ook al werken ze bij geheime diensten, politie of justitie, ook al zijn het mijn bureu.

Voor degenen die aan stalking meewerken het volgende. Stop hiermee! Het enige wat u doet is een mens vermoorden en massamoordenaars ongestoord hun gang laten gaan. U weet het nu.

Ik hoop dat deze folder een bijdrage kan leveren aan het begrip van wat slachtoffers van groepstalking wordt aangedaan.

Uit naam van alle slachtoffers vraag ik u: werk nooit mee aan stalking!

Als u (meer) informatie heeft dan stel ik het op prijs als u contact met mij opneemt.

Peter Mooring

Past. Van Roesselstraat 29, 4631 ET Hoogerheide (NB)

Telefoon: 0164 610 218, mobiel: 06 4124 3030

Email: peterpm@xs4all.nl

<http://www.petermooring.nl>

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~peterpm>

GROEPSTALKING MET DE DOOD ALS DOEL

Wat is groepstalking?

Wat gebeurt er precies?

Waarom gebeurt het?

Wie doen het?

. . .

Deze folder bevat informatie over groepstalking. Dit wordt vaak georganiseerd en gecoördineerd door geheime diensten die ook andere onbekende methoden gebruiken om vaak willekeurige personen 'uit te schakelen' zodat de door hun beschermde (criminele) elite en hun eigen zieke systeem kunnen blijven voortbestaan.

Stalking is strafbaar bij de wet, en

Meewerken maakt u een misdadiger.

Weiger dus altijd uw medewerking!

Bent u zelf een slachtoffer, of bent

u ooit benaderd mee te werken

aan stalking of heeft u wel eens meegewerkt? Laat dan van u horen!

Copyright 2006 Peter Mooring Alle rechten voorbehouden

Wat gebeurt er zoal

Het volgende is een beperkte lijst van zaken die gedaan worden. Het verschilt sterk per geval, en is ook enigszins afhankelijk van tijd dat de groepstalking duurt. In het begin worden 'gewone' groepstalking methoden gebruikt. Je wordt afgeluisterd en bekeken met uiterst geavanceerde apparatuur, die vaak ook in je auto is ingebouwd. De informatie wordt gebruikt om op 'alles' wat je doet te reageren.

Naarmate het langer duurt wordt steeds geavanceerdere methoden ingezet. Uiteindelijk worden elektronische wapens gebruikt om het slachtoffer, zijn kinderen, mensen in zijn omgeving, door muren heen en op afstand te branden. Zie voor meer informatie <http://www.electronischewapens.nl>.

Vaak gaan mensen naar je lachen op een superieure manier. Dit is maar iets dat aangeleerd is. In wezen is het niets anders dan een zenuwtick die moet verbergen dat ze in wezen verschrikkelijk bang zijn dat alles uitkomt wat ze doen/gedaan hebben omdat ze hiervoor een hele lange gevangenisstraf zouden krijgen.

Als reacties op, algemeen:

- Toeteren
- Email laten binnenkomen
- Telefoonje laten binnenkomen
- Duif laten koeren, kraai laten kraaien (aan/uit)
- Verwarming of vriezer laten aanslaan/uitgaan
- Tikken tegen verwarming - klik hier voor een opname van 55 seconden [8 oktober 2007 09:51:00]: [verwarmingtik20071008095100.mp3](#)
- SMS doorlaten naar je mobiele telefoon (geluid)
- Email doorlaten naar je mobiele telefoon (geluid)
- DVD speler laten haperen
- Tikken tegen de verwarming
- Kuchen/hoesten
- Met een deur slaan
- Toilet bij burendoorloep
- Afzuigklep laten kleppen
- Harde plok van kunststof apparaten zoals waterkoker of televisie
- Harde plok in plafond/dak - klik hier voor een opname van 1 minuut [19 sep 2007 06:30]: [slaadkamerplok20070919063000.mp3](#)
- Onderbrekingen van tv programma's
- Mensen in live tv programma's die bv opmerkingen maken of hoesten
- Stuilterbal - klik hier voor een opname van 2 minuten [5 sep 2007 01:00]: [stuilterbal20070905010000.mp3](#)

Buiten:

- Blokkerend verkeer op elk kruispunt
- Auto's parkeren vlak achter je, bij je
- Zwarte kat die overal je weg kruist

In de winkel:

- Artikelen zijn op als je er speciaal voor naar de winkel gaat
- In lange rij voor de kassa gaat de andere kassa open (waar anderen op staan te wachten)
- Alarm gaat af bij toegangspoortjes winkel
- Alarm gaat af als je bij de mobiele telefoons kijkt
- Je krijgt een afgekeurd artikel mee i.p.v. een nieuw product

In de auto:

- Blokkerend verkeer op elk kruispunt
- Accu leeg op belangrijke momenten
- Files op belangrijke momenten zodat je afspraken niet op tijd haalt
- Geconstrueerde ongelukken: invoegend verkeer terwijl je niet naar links kunt
- Geconstrueerde ongelukken: iemand op vluchstrook zwaait portier open terwijl jij op de linkerbaan rijdt en rechts van je bv een vrachtwagen
- Haperende motor bij hoge snelheid (bv 120 km/uur)
- Stilstaande lege auto op rechterrijstrook midden in de nacht op donkere snelweg
- Spookrijder op stuk weg waar je altijd heel even hard rijdt

- Overall waar je aankomt en uitstapt een auto-toeter
- Persoon in de auto voor je zwaait met vinger 'nee'
- Als je stad inkomt of uitgaat politieto of ziekenauto
- Auto's met verkeerd afgestelde koplampen verblinden je via je achteruitkijkspiegel
- Auto met kenteken 007 komt voor je rijden
- Auto's met 'jedi' op kentekenplaat rijden voor je
- Auto's halen je in vlak voor een afslag die ze nemen
- Gedurende een paar weken steentjes tegen je voorruit
- Sigarettenpeuken uit auto's voor je
- Compleet lege snelweg als je benzinestation uitrijdt
- Lege snelweg van zo'n 500 meter achter je als je de snelweg oprijdt

Andere zaken:

- Kat komt halfdood thuis na opmerkingen over belagers
- Vergiftiging met diaree op belangrijke momenten
- Uit de slaap gehouden bij belangrijke gebeurtenis de volgende dag
- Je uitputten zodat je met bv rode ogen loopt op belangrijke momenten
- Telefoongesprek valt weg op bepaalde momenten
- Emails ontvangen met relatie tot je leven
- Huisdeur is open als thuiskomt
- Auto is open als hem open wilt maken om weg te rijden
- **Dingen erger maken/verergeren**
- Voor de deur staat een paar weken een busje met opdruk 'Witchcraft'
- Tijdelijke storingen die opeens weer voorbij zijn
- **Leedvermaak als iets niet goed gaat**
- Electronische apparaten (o.a. MP3, GPS route) worden 'uitgeschakeld/geven storing
- Geleverde goederen komen veel te laat of zijn beschadigd
- Electronische/electrische apparaten worden vernield op de datum dat de garantie verloopt
- Met hakken in het huis naast/boven je lopen
- Overall waar je komt wordt op dat moment geboord (met een boormachine)
- Lekkende/druppelende kraan bij de burens
- Iemand die constant trap op en af loopt bij de burens
- Helicopter/vliegtuig die over je heen vliegt waar je ook komt/weggaat - klik hier voor een opname [30 december 2007 22:47]: ~~vliegtuig~~
- Waterkraan bv in keukens, die even water lekt als je in de buurt komt (via verhogen waterdruk?)
- Geiser gaat uit op ongewenste momenten of direct nadat je de warmwaterkraan dichtdraait
- Bij SMS-versturen krijg je de melding dat er geen netwerk is terwijl het SMSje wel is verstuurd (en je het dus nog een paar keer gaat versturen)
- Erg vaak vrouwen met kinderwagens die voorbijrijden

Reacties op jouw reactie:

- Grote auto gaat boven op je bumper rijden

Een aantal zaken worden gedaan met electronische wapens, zoals een haperende motor op de snelweg, ploggeluid van kunstof apparaten.

Draaiboek om een slachtoffer te elimineren

Hoewel ongetwijfeld voor iedereen anders in details bestaat er een draaiboek om iemand te elimineren via groepstalking en electronische wapens. En ook al wordt het vaak uitgevoerd/gecoördineerd door (nationale) geheime diensten, het is allemaal verboden bij de wet. Het doel is de geestelijke of lichamelijke dood van het slachtoffer, we hebben het hier dus over moord met voorbedachten rade.

Het gaat ongeveer als volgt:

- je wordt op een lijst geplaatst (dit weet je niet)
- er wordt informatie over je verzameld (dit weet je niet)
- er gebeuren dingen die je af en toe het gevoel geven dat je in de gaten gehouden wordt
- je komt erachter dat je echt in de gaten gehouden wordt
- je stelt vast dat informatie uit je eigen leven op verschillende manieren bij je terug komt
- je ontdekt dat 'men' ook alles van je weet als je de gordijnen dicht hebt
- je ontdekt dat 'men' ook alles van je weet als je buiten of ergens anders bent
- er beginnen vreemde dingen op hele specifieke momenten te gebeuren
- je durft niemand iets te vertellen omdat ze je gek zullen verklaren
- je stelt vast dat dit allemaal geen toeval meer kan zijn
- je concludeert dat 'het' een groot systeem is dat het op jou heeft gemunt
- je wordt bang
- er gebeuren meer rare dingen, mensen lopen heen en weer voor je huis
- je wordt zichtbaar gevolgd, mensen komen om je heen lopen
- je hebt het gevoel totaal geen privacy meer te hebben (verschrikkelijk)
- Je wordt uit je slaap gehouden, raakt oververmoeid
- opeens komt alles tegelijk, continu reacties op je leven, auto's voor en achter je, enz.
- je hoort stemmen van mensen en wat ze zeggen maar die zijn ver weg om te kunnen verstaan
- op dit moment sta je op het punt gek te worden
- je vertelt het aan anderen, maar die zien en horen wel maar leggen geen verbanden
- er gebeuren dingen waar anderen bij zijn maar het is gedaan zodat alleen jij het kunt waarnemen
- je krijgt nauwelijks kans te herstellen, het gaat maar door
- hier zullen veel slachtoffers 'gebroken' zijn
- je vindt steeds manieren om hiermee om te gaan
- het wordt steeds intenser, de reacties volgen elkaar in hoog tempo op
- je vindt steeds manieren om hiermee om te gaan (2)
- je ontdekt dat er ook electronische wapens als reactie op je worden gebruikt
- het gebruik van electronische wapens neemt toe
- de intensiteit (het vermogen) van de electronische wapens neemt toe
- met electronische wapens wordt je lichaam nu op diverse plaatsen gebrand
- je vindt steeds manieren om hiermee om te gaan (3)
- met electronische wapens wordt nu ook je hart bewerkt
- met electronische wapens wordt je lichaam regelmatig 'gekookt'
- met electronische wapens worden je ogen regelmatig 'gekookt'

Als het niet direct lukt het slachtoffer uit te schakelen dan wordt er soms wel contact opgenomen door een 'ander slachtoffer' of 'deskundige', die je vertellen dat het wellicht de bedoeling is/was je te helpen. Dit is werkelijk hemeltergend. Eerst probeert men je te vermoorden en als dat dan niet direct lukt komt men zoete broodjes bakken. Opsluiten deze moordenaars!

Ook krijgt een slachtoffer veel informatie die moet suggeren waar de terreur vandaan komt. Hoewel er natuurlijk veel verschillende situaties zullen zijn geloof ik dat het in de meeste gevallen heel eenvoudig is: men moet iets van, je weet te veel, bent irritant voor bepaalde mensen, vervolgens wordt je op een lijst geplaatst en geelimineerd. Simpel! Alle andere verhaaltjes zijn rookgordijnen.

Duiven, kraaien, zwarte katten en ander gebruik van dieren

Iedereen kent het hondenfluitje. Mensen horen dit niet maar honden wel. Voor duiven en kraaien en andere dieren bestaan soortgelijke systemen, sommigen zeer geavanceerd. Geheime diensten en leger gebruiken dieren voor allerlei toepassingen. Sinds mensenheugenis worden duiven gebruikt om boodschappen over te brengen. In de tweede wereldoorlog werden duiven uitgerust met een camera om gegevens te verschaffen over vijandelijke posities. Dolfijnen worden gebruikt om duikboten af te schermen van sonarapparatuur.

Omdat niemand precies weet wat mogelijk is, zijn sommige dieren perfect voor geheime diensten om slachtoffers tot waanzin te drijven. Langzaam komt er meer duidelijkheid over de mogelijkheden. Bijvoorbeeld brachten Chinese wetenschappers in 2007 het 'nieuws' dat het mogelijk is duiven via een afstandsbediening te besturen.

Duiven en kraaien

- Overall waar het slachtoffer verschijnt begint een duif te koeren
- Het koeren van een duif wordt aangezet en uitgezet als reactie op wat een slachtoffer doet
- Duiven worden gestuurd om recht over het slachtoffer te vliegen
- Duiven worden gestuurd naar een plaats waar een slachtoffer aankomt, bijvoorbeeld als een slachtoffer de keukens inloopt
- verschijnen elke keer een of meer duiven of kraaien
- Duiven worden in bossen verstopt en als het slachtoffer voorbijgaat worden ze plotseling vrijgelaten om het slachtoffer te laten schrikken
- Duiven en kraaien worden gestuurd om over het slachtoffer te vliegen, en te krijzen als ze overvliegen

Honden

Honden worden gebruikt om te blaffen als reactie op wat een slachtoffer doet.

Zwarte katten

Bigelovige mensen geloven dat een zwarte kat die je pad kruist ongeluk betekent. Groepstalking slachtoffers kunnen gedurende bepaalde perioden constant geconfronteerd worden met zwarte katten. Als ze op straat lopen, als ze in de auto rijden,

soms meerdere malen per dag. Als je een slachtoffer bent ga dan niet verder maar stop en kijk waar de kat naar toe gaat. Vaak zie je een of meer mensen op enige afstand met een mand voor de kat.

Het hoeft natuurlijk niet altijd een duif te zijn die koert, of hond te zijn die blaft. Deze geluiden kunnen ook opgenomen zijn om ze als te spelen via een geluidsinstallatie als reactie.

Zie ook:

<http://mprofaca.cro.net/spyanimals.html>

NLP, Neuro Linguistic Programming

NLP is een manier om iemands gedrag te programmeren. Voorbeeld: men gaat eerst met een grote hoeveelheid auto's drie dagen langs het huis van een slachtoffer rijden, en als men voorbij rijdt, toetert men. Het slachtoffer is na 2-3 dagen gek van het toeteren en associeert dit met angst of woede, de wetenschap dat hij in de gaten gehouden of gevolgd wordt. Na drie dagen houdt het intense toeteren op. Nu is het voldoende om af en toe een toeter te laten klinken, bijvoorbeeld als het slachtoffer zijn huis of een winkel uitkomt, of in huis de woonkamer binnenloopt. Deze autotoeter kan heel ver zijn, en slecht hoorbaar voor anderen maar omdat het slachtoffer weet wat er gebeurt als hij de winkel uitkomt, dus goed luistert, hoort hij het zeker.

NLP is een belangrijk element bij de aanvang van groepstalking, maar wordt ook na jaren gebruikt om een slachtoffer te attenderen op specifieke geluiden of gebeurtenissen, die speciaal voor hem worden gecreëerd.

Stemmen horen, Voice-to-skull (V2K),

Het is al meer dan 10-20 jaar mogelijk om mensen stemmen en geluiden te laten horen die via voice-to-skull techniek, ook wel genoemd 'microwave hearing', naar deze mensen toe te sturen.

De belangrijkste gevolgtrekking hier is dat als mensen zeggen stemmen te horen, er dus verschillende oorzaken kunnen zijn, een psychose, maar evengoed is het mogelijk dat deze stemmen zijn toegediend via V2K technieken.

Schizofrenie volgens DSM-IV

DSM-IV (Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders, 4e editie) is een catalogus voor psychiatrische stoornissen. Schizofrenie wordt veelal gediagnosticeerd met behulp van de DSM.

Er in staat bijvoorbeeld dat een kenmerk is dat iemand denkt hij achtervolgd of afgeluisterd wordt door geheime diensten. Aangezien geheime diensten programma's ontwikkelen om mensen te elimineren en hiervoor de symptomen in de DSM-IV als leidraad nemen, en bij geheime diensten als de CIA ook doktoren zijn aangesloten die aan de toetstandkoming van de DSM hebben meegewerkt, is een dergelijk kenmerk dus als uiterst dubieus te kwalificeren. Voor hetzelfde geld wordt iemand wel degelijk achtervolgd en afgeluisterd door geheime diensten.

Lees hier meer:

- [Secret service: fear for the truth to be revealed! \(9\) - use of electronic weapons \(including mind invasive technology\) to suggest psychiatric problems. schizopohrenia](#)

Wat vertel je de dokter/psychiater

(Uit <http://www.raven1.net/djsinfo.htm>) Kijk uit wat je een dokter of psychiater vertelt en werk al helemaal niet mee aan testen die ze willen doen. Laat je geen medicijnen voorschrijven, ook geen anti-depressiva en/of slaapmiddelen. Lees op het internet over MKULTRA, en COINTELPRO. Vraag je dokter of hij/zij wel eens gehoord heeft van geheime mind control projecten, of je dokter wel eens heeft gehoord van MKULTRA, dat hierover gesproken is in de Senaat van de Verenigde Staten maar dat het programma nooit gestopt is. Of de dokter op de hoogte is van COINTELPRO? Of de dokter op de hoogte is van het feit dat veel slachtoffers van stralingsexperimenten gek werden verklaard totdat President Clinton toegaf dat hun klachten gegrond waren.

Kijk uit wie je beschuldigd

Stel dat elke keer als je een winkel uitloopt, een politieauto voorbijkomt dan hoeft dit niet direct te betekenen dat degene die achter het stuur zit onderdeel uitmaakt van de stalkers. Het gaat er om wie er uiteindelijk voor heeft gezorgd dat deze politieauto op dit moment op deze plek is. Dat zal vaak de bestuurder zijn, maar kan net zo goed de persoon naast hem zijn, of iemand die de opdracht heeft gegeven vanuit de centrale.

Stel dat iemand in je omgeving reageert op wat je doet of zegt via hoesten of kuchen. Meestal zal deze persoon onderdeel zijn van de stalkers maar het hoeft niet. Het is mogelijk mensen te 'laten hoesten' via elektronische wapens', voor meer informatie: <http://www.electronischewapens.nl>

Als elke keer als je woonkamer binnenloopt een auto, fietser of voetganger of zelfs kind voorbijkomt, dan hoeft dit niet altijd te betekenen dat deze onderdeel uitmaakt van de stalkers. Vaak staat er dan iemand anders in de buurt, bijvoorbeeld in een zijstraat vlakbij, die het verkeer regelt en mensen vraagt op bepaalde momenten voorbij te rijden, fietsen, lopen.

Overigens is het altijd nuttig om kentekens te noteren van auto's die op dergelijke bepaalde momenten voorbijrijden. Hoewel het in veel gevallen zal gaan om echte stalkers, zullen er ook mensen bij zijn die alleen maar in de buurt waren. Deze mensen zullen zich zeker kunnen herinneren dat ze moesten stoppen en daarna op een bepaald moment weer konden doorrijden.

Gedachtenlezen, nog meer martelen

Als een slachtoffer lang genoeg weerstand biedt worden zijn gedachten gelezen. Dit geen science fiction, de technieken op dit gebied zijn zeer ver ontwikkeld. Na redelijk korte tijd kan men een deel van de woorden die een mens vormt tijdens denken (in zichzelf zegt zonder woorden) opvangen en 'lezen'. Er schijnen al programma's te bestaan waarin men zoekt naar het lezen van criminele gedachten, zo zou men bijvoorbeeld op een vliegveld terroristen snel kunnen opsporen. Ook zoekt men naar mogelijkheden om met elkaar te kunnen communiceren via gedachtenlezen. Perfect voor bepaalde toepassingen.

Bij groepstalking wordt het gedachtenlezen gebruikt als een volgende stap. Je hebt geen privacy meer omdat men je 24/7 in de gaten houdt maar zelfs je gedachten zijn niet meer prive (zie ook link hieronder)

Er zijn enige beperkingen aan het gedachtenlezen. De belangrijkste is waarschijnlijk dat als het slachtoffer het door heeft, hij de gedachten die gelezen worden zelf kan beïnvloeden. Door gedachten als bijvoorbeeld 'Pietje is een groepstalker, een moordenaar', of 'nazichoer' te denken, komen deze gedachten bij de gedachtenlezers (dat heet een koekje van eigen deeg).

Gedachtenlezen is een volgende stap om een slachtoffer te breken. Er wordt niet meer alleen gereageerd op eigen bewegingen of de omgeving van het slachtoffer, maar ook op zijn gedachten. Het is niets anders dan een nieuwe vorm van martelen. Alweer worden hier alle denkbare mensenrechten op een verschrikkelijke manier geschonden.

De stalkers (de moordenaars)

(Zie ook /terstalk_2 bij links) Mensen die actief meewerken met groepstalking voelen zich vaak inferieur, en zijn boos op de maatschappij. Een aantal van hen lijkt serieuze geestelijke problemen te hebben. Normaal gesproken zijn ze te bedeesd om te stalken, het zijn lafaards, maar zodra ze deel uitmaken van een groep die almachtig lijkt voelen ze zich superieur en raken verslaafd aan de stalking.

Vaak worden ze gerecruiteerd door mensen met functies als conciërges, bewakers, mensen die veel rondrijden, projecten uitvoeren in de buurt, taxi chauffeurs, werknemers van kabelbedrijven, telefoniebedrijven, electriciteitsbedrijven, dus mensen die dingen kunnen zoals deuren openen naar plaatsen waar je normaal niet in komt, die telefoonverbindingen kunnen verbreken, energieleveringen manipuleren, tijd hebben om een slachtoffer te volgen.

Ook mensen werkend in overheidsfuncties zoals bij brandweer, politie, plantsoendienst maken deel uit van het systeem, en geven hierdoor (door bijvoorbeeld rond te rijden met een sirene als het slachtoffer zijn huis uitkomt) de groepstalkers de illusie van macht en dat wat ze doen legaal is.

Gedrag

Veel 'professionele' stalkers zijn niet erg intelligent, zien er vaak niet uit, en doen gewoon wat ze gevraagd wordt. Ze weten dat ze onderdeel zijn van een groter plan dat als doel heeft de geestelijke of lichamelijke dood van een slachtoffer maar ze doen er toch aan mee alsof het ze niets kan schelen, of zijn bang dat het anders hun ook aangedaan wordt. Een groot aantal zal niet op de hoogte zijn van het feit dat er ook elektronische wapens (directed energy weapons: microgolven wapens, laser wapens) tegen het slachtoffer ingezet worden. **Door dit te lezen weet je het nu!**

De stalkers zijn (succesvol) geprogrammeerd door de massa moordenaars en hebben bijvoorbeeld geleerd:

- om te lachen op een superieure manier
- om dingen te zeggen zodat het slachtoffer weet dat ze alles over hem weten
- om dingen te zeggen die het slachtoffer zelf zou zeggen
- om dingen te zeggen/doen om het slachtoffer uit te dagen
- om dingen te zeggen/doen waar het slachtoffer depressief van wordt

Veel zaken worden dus niet rechtstreeks tegen het slachtoffer gezegd, maar op een indirecte manier. Voorbeeld: het slachtoffer wil naar het zwembad met zijn kinderen. Vlak voor ze weggaan komen er twee mensen voorbij die elkaar tegemoet lopen en voor het raam van de woonkamer van het slachtoffer stoppen en elkaar kort aanspreken. Als ze doorlopen zegt de een duidelijk hoorbaar, veel succes met de zwemles.

Kijk in de ogen van een stalker en je ziet een volkomen ontspoord en angstig figuur. Bang voor de gevangenis, bang dat de waarheid aan het licht zal zal. Het is opvallend veel stalkers op een dergelijke manier kijken, en dat geldt ook voor degenen op hoge posities.

Auto

De auto's van de stalkers kun je gemakkelijk herkennen. In het algemeen gelden de volgende kenmerken:

- Het zijn geen nieuwe auto's, meestal 7-8 jaar of ouder
- Er is iets mis met de koplampen, een werkt niet goed, staat verkeerd afgesteld, schijnt precies in je zijspiegel of achteruitkijkspiegel
- Er is iets mis met de achterlichten, een van de lichten werkt niet
- Garage identificatie is verwijderd/niet aanwezig, of is juist opvallend aanwezig. Er komen bijvoorbeeld achterelkaar auto's met garage Jedi voor je rijden. (Er bestaat een autobedrijf Jedi, natuurlijk)
- Overvloedig geluid. De auto's (of motoren) van de stalker produceren vaak veel geluid/lawaai. Bijvoorbeeld het geluid van een hele zware diesel, of van een verkeerd afgestelde motor, een lekkende uitlaatpijp (racegeluid), slippende V-snaar, enz. Dit is geen toeval maar is opzettelijk gedaan om aandacht van het slachtoffer te krijgen
- Het lijkt alsof auto's van locatie wisselen. Bijvoorbeeld staat gedurende een bepaalde periode een groene auto voor de deur van een stalker, daarna een periode een paarse, dan weer een tijd een groene, enz.

Natuurlijk zijn niet alle auto's met defecte koplampen auto's van stalkers.

Samenvatting

De gemiddelde 'professionele' groepstalker is:

- Dom - van nietsnut omgevormd tot moordenaar, dat is niet slim
- Lelijk - een schichtige blik, ronddraaiende ogen
- Geestesziek - normale mensen doen zulke dingen niet
- Moordenaar - de intentie van wat ze doen is de (geestelijke of lichamelijke) dood van het slachtoffer

Meer links:

Video:

- [Gang Stalking](#)

Verhalen van slachtoffers:

- [Miyoko Goto/Jane Bauer](#)
- [Multiple Stalking Case Summaries](#)
- [Innocent Texas Citizen Targeted With Deadly Electronic Weapons](#)
- [Takahiro Tozaki, gang stalking victim](#) (PDF)
- [INFORMATION ON DARIN'S SURVEILLANCE/HARASSMENT](#)
- [Gang stalking: Organized Confusion or Organized Crime](#)

Groepstalking:

- [State-Sponsored Terror Campaigns - The Hidden Evil](#) PDF: [TheHiddenEvil.pdf](#)
- <http://www.raven1.net>
- <http://www.multistalkervictims.org/>
- <http://www.gangstalkingworld.com>
- [Diary of a Gangstalking Target](#)
- http://www.petermooring.nl/blog/?page_id=59
- <http://www.mindcontrolforums.com>
- <http://www.stalkingdogenoten.nl/gangstalking.php> (site bestaat niet meer)
- <http://www.cointelpro2.com/>
- <http://www.c-a-t-c-h.ca/>
- [THOUGHT READING CAPACITY](#)
- [Glasen woning, transparant lichaam: een toekomstblik op huisrecht en lichamelijke integriteit](#)
- [Effects of GHz radiation on the human nervous system: Recent developments in the technology of political control](#)
- http://www.gangstalking.ca/terstalk_2.htm (site offline)
- [Gang stalking techniques](#)
- [List of mind control symptoms](#)
- [Microwave Weaponry and Covert Government Harassment Used on Many Average Americans](#)

Methoden:

- <http://www.electronischewapens.nl>
- [Torture and murder without evidence \(2\) - educate yourself](#)
- [Targeting the Human with Directed Energy Weapons](#)
- [Subliminal Harassment HOWTO](#)
- [CTVD over verstoren](#)
- [Subliminal Harassment HOWTO](#)
- [Unspeakable Truth: The Role Covert Warfare Plays In Western Culture](#) book by Mukazo Mukazo Vunda

Psychiatrie, psychose:

- [Intrusive Brain Reading Surveillance Technology: Hacking the Mind](#) by Carole Smith
- [On the Need for New Criteria of Diagnosis of Psychosis in the Light of Mind Invasive Technology](#) by Carole Smith
- [Microwave Bioeffect Congruence with Schizophrenia](#)
- [MICROWAVE MIND CONTROL](#) by Tim Rifat
- [UltraSonics-America's Secret Police](#)
- [US Government At War With The Mentally Ill](#)
- [Mind-reading machine knows what you see](#)
- [Mental illness as a Crime 2](#)
- [Psychiatry committing fraud](#) (PDF)

Stemmen horen:

- [Death Ray Replaced By The Voice of God](#)
- [Ik hoor wat jij niet hoort](#) (o.a. voice-to-skull)
- [A Simulated Hallucination Mechanism Compared to Hallucination Brain Response Studies](#)
- [Audiospotlight](#)
- [DISCLOSURE AND RECORD OF INVENTION](#)
- [Theory and Analysis of RF Hearing, and Invention Disclosure of a Method of Encoding Speech on an RF Signal Which Intelligibly Transmits That Signal to the Hearing Receptor of a Human. cf. RF - Radio Frequency](#)
- <http://www.mindjustice.org/patent2.pdf>

Pulsed Microwave Attacks on US, Canadian, Embassy and Security Personnel: The Havana Syndrome

havanasyndrome.nl

Published: 9 June 2021 **Last update: 25 October 2021**

Download PDF: [Havana_Syndrome_STOPEG_20211025.pdf](#)

Peter Mooring, STOPEG Foundation www.stopeg.com

Contents

1. Introduction
2. What we know so far
3. **New** Three Havana Syndrome diplomats got permission from the State Department to talk about their experiences (October 2021)
4. **New** Havana Syndrome like attacks on Bogota, Colombia, US embassy staff (October 2021)
5. **New** Biden signs bill giving Havana Syndrome victims better medical care (October 2021)
6. **New** Havana Syndrome like attacks on Serbia, CIA officer (September 2021)
7. **New** Ryan Conlon attempted to sue the CIA, DOD, Air Force for attacking him with Direct Energy Weapons citing the Havana Syndrome Act
8. Havana Syndrome like attacks on India, CIA team member (September 2021)
9. **New** Recent articles and videos, September, October 2021
10. Havana Syndrome like attacks on Hanoi, Vietnam, US embassy (August 2021)
11. Havana Syndrome like attacks on Berlin, Germany, US officials (August 2021)
12. Recent articles and videos, July, August 2021
13. Havana Syndrome like attacks on Vienna, Austria, US diplomats (July 2021)
14. Senate passes bill to aid Havana Syndrome attack victims (June 2021)
15. Recent articles and videos, June 2021
16. Senate Intel leaders say mysterious directed energy attacks appear to be increasing (April 2021)
17. US investigating possible mysterious directed energy attack near White House (April 2021)
18. U.S. probing suspected directed-energy attack on government personnel in Miami (April 2021)
19. U.S. troops increasingly vulnerable to directed-energy attacks, Pentagon tells lawmakers (April 2021)
20. The Pentagon Fears That Deadly Microwave Weapons Are Undetectable (March 2021)
21. An Assessment of Illness in U.S. Government Employees and Their Families at Overseas Embassies (2020)
22. CIA agents suspect they were attacked with microwave weapon in Australia (2019)
23. Former CIA agent Marc Polymeropoulos victim of microwave weapon in Moscow (2017)
24. Canadian Cuba embassy staff attacks (2017-2018)
25. USA Cuba embassy staff attacks (2016-2017)
26. USA Consulate Guangzhou, China, staff attacks (2016-2017)
27. Mike Beck, a former NSA counterintelligence officer suspected he was exposed to microwave attacks (1999)
28. USA Moscow embassy staff microwaving (1976)
29. Laws prohibiting attacks with electromagnetic waves
30. Related documents, books and websites
31. Articles in Dutch
32. Contact

1. Introduction

I created this page to document that directed energy weapon attacks on people are very real. Weapons have been developed that are invisible, silent and often go through-wall. This page is mostly about the physical damage caused by these weapons. There is another category of weapons based on electromagnetic waves also used today that is even more terrifying and can attack our brain, or more specifically, our thoughts. I will create a separate document for this. If you want to read more:

- [Human Brain Project](#)
- [Dr. James Giordano: The Brain is the Battlefield of the Future \(video\)](#)

See also the following Unclassified documents:

- [Unclassified - Bioeffects of Selected Nonlethal Weapons](#)
DEPARTMENT OF THE ARMY, 13 December 2006

- Unclassified

National Security Agency (NSA), 16 October 2014

See also the following document on the website of The Office of the United Nations High Commissioner for Human Rights (OHCHR):

- Electromagnetic harassment with torturous patterns (electromagnetic torture, cybernetic torture or cybertorture): "the crime that people complain most about on the internet/social media"
Relevance to neuroweapons as well as "Health Attacks" or "Health Incidents" of U.S. and Canada diplomats

During the Cold War, the USA discovered that its embassy in Moscow was microwaved. This triggered a weapons race in deniable invisible weapons based on electromagnetic waves. The year was 1975. These weapons can attack the body and the brain. Some keywords: Directed Energy Weapons (DEW), Neuro weapons, Microwave weapons, Microwave hearing, Sonic weapons, Psychotronic weapons, Non-lethal weapons, Brain zapping.

It appeared that the human body and brain are extremely vulnerable to electromagnetic energy. For example, the human body can be heated and cooked with a microwave weapon. The heart can be stopped and you can be forced to vomit, urinate or defecate. The human brain (neurons) can be influenced by forcing voices(microwave hearing), thoughts and emotions. Many ways have been discovered to attack a human being with these weapons.

Many things were already possible in the 1980s. CNN reported on this in 1985:

- Electromagnetic Mind Control Weapons (1 of 2) (video)
CNN, 1985
- Electromagnetic Mind Control Weapons (2 of 2) (video)
CNN, 1985

After incidental reports, the USA sounded the alarm when their diplomats and security personnel got attacked in China, Cuba and Australia. They called this the **Havana Syndrome**. The Havana Syndrome suggests an illness, but after some time experts could only conclude that these were attacks with electromagnetic weapons. A number of Canadian diplomats who were also attacked in Cuba sued their government for \$28 Million, and, in contrast to their USA victims released much more details about these attacks. In this document I summarize these events and new events.

Weapons based on invisible (electromagnetic) radiowaves are the perfect weapons for individual control and group control. Attacks can easily be denied, and attacks can mimic known physical and mental symptoms. And once you have them, why not use them for personal gain?

These weapons are being developed and tested and used on real people. But governments keep silent. This is one of the best kept secrets in the world.

The government agencies using these weapons are trapped by their own crimes. They have always done research on people, done horrible things to people, but no one knew because there was no internet. They just got away with it. With the internet, for the first time in history, survivors could put their stories online for everyone to read.

With the Havana Syndrome reaching the general public there is an opportunity for the US government to officially acknowledge that these Electromagnetic weapons exist AND are being used for over 2-3 decades. This would create a legal mess at least. But it also paves the way for a worldwide ban on EM weapons similar to the ban on Nuclear weapons.

If you still wonder why EM weapons must be banned like Nuclear weapons then let me give you some reasons:

- **On 21 July 2009 NATO chief De Hoop Scheffer suffered a heart attack. He was in Belgium on the Belgian National Day. He had heart surgery. On 26 July 2009 Sarkozy, President of France, fell down while running. We were told his heart went out of sync for a short period of time, nothing to worry.**
How do we know if there were medical conditions that caused these heart problems or if EM weapons were involved?
- **During a horse race, the favorite horse suddenly starts galloping. Through the betting shops, you can win a lot of money.**
How do we know if the horse was exhausted or if EM weapons were involved?
- **These weapons are not that difficult to build. No doubt, there are now criminal groups (not affiliated with government organizations) that use these weapons to make easy money and/or to 'take out' people (by contract or otherwise). And their number will only increase.**

Many innocent people have been and still are tortured or are subjected to testing with these weapons. This is called 'mind control experimentation', another word is MK-ULTRA(-2). The survivors put their stories on the internet and call themselves Targeted Individuals. Many people suffer and many people die. This has been going on for decades and goes on today. These crimes are among the worst in history and are a disgrace to humanity.

2. What we know so far

In this section I summarize what we know based on the information in recent main stream media articles mentioned on this page.

- Microwave weapons are with us since the 1960's.
- Microwave hearing (forcing voices into your brain without audio) is possible since the 1970's.
- The NSA more or less confirms that agents already were attacked with microwave weapons in the 1990's.

'The National Security Agency confirms that there is intelligence information from 2012 associating the hostile country to which Mr. Beck traveled in the late 1990s with a high-powered microwave system weapon that may have the ability to weaken, intimidate, or kill an enemy over time and without leaving evidence.

The 2012 intelligence information indicated that this weapon is designed to bathe a target's living quarters in microWaves, causing numerous physical effects, including a damaged nervous system. The National Security Agency has no evidence that such a weapon, if it existed and if it was associated with the hostile country in the late 1990s, was or was not used against Mr. Beck.'



UNCLASSIFIED//FOR OFFICIAL USE ONLY
NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY
FORT GEORGE G. MEADE, MARYLAND 20755-6000

October 16, 2014

(U//FOUO) The National Security Agency confirms that there is intelligence information from 2012 associating the hostile country to which Mr. Beck traveled in the late 1990s with a high-powered microwave system weapon that may have the ability to weaken, intimidate, or kill an enemy over time and without leaving evidence. The 2012 intelligence information indicated that this weapon is designed to bathe a target's living quarters in microwaves, causing numerous physical effects, including a damaged nervous system. The National Security Agency has no evidence that such a weapon, if it existed and if it was associated with the hostile country in the late 1990s, was or was not used against Mr. Beck.

- Experts agree that US and Canada embassy staff in Cuba were attacked with (pulsed) microwaves.
- Dr. James Giordano said the culprit could be some form of ultrasonic or acoustic device; a rapidly-pulsed microwave; or a laser-based system.

- Drugs alone: Unlikely
- Ultrasonics: Very Possible/Probable
- Electromagnetics: Wholly Possible/Highly Probable
- Combinatory: Possible with (+) explanatory value



- The main stream media increasingly report that the weapons used are Directed Energy Weapons.
- US security personnel was also attacked in other countries including the US.
- These microwave weapons go through glass and/or walls and/or wood.
- US officials confirm 130 incidents of Havana Syndrome brain injury.
- Most recent are the 2021 attacks on US staff in Austria (Vienna), Germany (Berlin), Vietnam (Hanoi), India, Serbia and Colombia (Bogota).

What we also know

Many citizens claim that they are being attacked with these EM weapons and ask the police and their government for help. But so far they are not getting any help and the media is covering up their stories, or saying that these people are suffering from delusions or are mentally ill.

Symptoms described by Havana Syndrome victims

US diplomats and security officers are not allowed to talk about their experiences. On October 2021 an exception was made for three diplomats who had been working in Havana.

From the NBC News website:

- 'Seized by some invisible hand': What it feels like to have Havana Syndrome
NBC News, 13 October 2021

'I felt like I was being struck with something,' she said. 'Pain that I have never felt before in my life ... mostly in my head and in my eyes... It was as if I had been seized by some invisible hand and I couldn't move.'

Onufer and two of her former colleagues in Havana, a married couple named Kate Husband and Doug Ferguson, spoke to NBC News about their experiences after getting permission from the State Department. They want the world to know that what happened to them in Havana caused real suffering and documentable injuries, and that those who insist this must be a case of mass psychosis are wrong.

List of symptoms

US government officials often relate the term Havana Syndrome to brain damage but there are much more effects. Below is a list of symptoms extracted from the documents mentioned below.

- incredible vertigo
- wanting to throw up
- the room was spinning
- vision problems
- blacking out for no identifiable reason
- fainting
- overwhelming nausea
- massive nose bleed
- ear pain
- fatigue
- insomnia
- sluggishness
- nauseous
- pressure in the head
- ringing in the ears
- buffeting of the head
- pressure on the face/head without dizziness or nausea
- pins and needles sensation
- a sound described as a buzz, clicking, hiss, or knocking within the head
- headache
- fatigue
- dizziness
- irritability
- sleeplessness
- depression
- anxiety
- forgetfulness
- lack of concentration

Summary

There are people 'walking around' with EM-weapons (ElectroMagnetic weapons) attacking other people at least since the 1990s. Of course there is much more information on the internet about EM-weapons but I want to limit this to what has been published in the main stream media the last years.

3. **New** Three Havana Syndrome diplomats got permission from the State Departement to talk about their experiences (October 2021)

From [1]"

'I felt like I was being struck with something,' she said. 'Pain that I have never felt before in my life ... mostly in my head and in my eyes.... It was as if I had been seized by some invisible hand and I couldn't move.'

Onufer and two of her former colleagues in Havana, a married couple named Kate Husband and Doug Ferguson, spoke to NBC News about their experiences after getting permission from the State Department. They want the world to know that what happened to them in Havana caused real suffering and documentable injuries, and that those who insist this must be a case of mass psychosis are wrong.

References:

1. ['Seized by some invisible hand': What it feels like to have Havana Syndrome](#)
NBC News, 13 October 2021

4. **New** Havana Syndrome like attacks on Bogota, Colombia, US embassy staff (October 2021)

From [2]:

The incidents, which are now among hundreds the US is investigating, come as Secretary of State Tony Blinken is planning to visit Bogota next week. State Department spokesperson Ned Price would not comment on reported incidents in Colombia or on Blinken's upcoming travel during the department briefing on Tuesday.

From [3]:

The US embassy in Bogota, one of the largest in the world, includes a strong contingent of agents working in both intelligence and counter-narcotics operations, in addition to career diplomats and personnel.

Secretary of State Antony Blinken is scheduled to visit the country on October 20.

References:

1. [Havana syndrome reported at US embassy in Colombia](#)
BBC News, 13 October 2021
2. [US officials reported Havana syndrome symptoms in Colombia](#)
CNN, 13 October 2021
3. [Colombia to leave 'Havana Syndrome' embassy probe to US](#)
Aljazeera, 13 October 2021

4. [Havana Syndrome Hits at Least Five U.S. Families Connected to Embassy in Colombia](#)

The Wall Street Journal, 12 October 2021

5. **New** Biden signs bill giving Havana Syndrome victims better medical care (October 2021)

References:

1. [Biden signs bill that will give victims of mysterious 'Havana syndrome' better medical care](#)
CNN, 8 October 2021
2. [Biden signs bill to boost support for "Havana Syndrome" victims](#)
CBS News, 8 October 2021

6. **New** Havana Syndrome like attacks on Serbia, CIA officer (September 2021)

From [1]:

A CIA agent in Serbia is believed to have suffered a directed-energy attack after experiencing symptoms consistent with the condition known as 'Havana syndrome' that has affected 200 US officials worldwide.

References:

1. [CIA agent in Serbia sent home with 'Havana syndrome'](#)
The Times, 29 September 2021
2. [Havana Syndrome Attacks Widen With CIA Officer's Evacuation From Serbia](#)
The Wall Street Journal, 28 September 2021

7. **New** Ryan Conlon attempted to sue the CIA, DOD, Air Force for attacking him with Direct Energy Weapons citing the Havana Syndrome Act

From [1]:

Ryan Conlon shared the recent court decision he received as he attempted to sue the CIA, the DOD, and the Air Force for his injuries. The judge ultimately ruled against him. This was his second attempt. He says he filed last year also with the same result.

What is interesting about his filing this time is that he cited the Havana Syndrome Act of 2021 and microwave and directed energy weapons in his complaint. These were not mentioned in the judge's decision.

From [2]:

Plaintiff Ryan Matthew Conlon asserts that the named defendants are responsible for attacking him 'with a D.E.W. a Direct Energy Weapon, using Microwaves.' ECF No. 1 at 4. He claims that he is a 'non-consensual Test Subject of the C.I.A., the D.O.D., and the U.S. Airforce' and that he has suffered 'Brain Injuries' as evidenced by tinnitus, chronic headaches, nausea, inflammation of the brain, dizziness, and 'ear popping.' ECF No. 1-1 at 2, He states he has 'Havana Syndrome.' Id.

References:

1. [RYAN CONLON'S DAY IN COURT](#)
PATCS (People Against Covert Torture & Surveillance) International, 24 September 2021
2. [CONLON v. MILLER](#)
[RYAN MATTHEW CONLON, Plaintiff, v. CONNOR MILLER, DOD Analyst, C.I.A. INSPECTOR GENERAL, DOD INSPECTOR GENERAL, US AIRFORCE INSPECTOR GENERAL, Defendants.](#)
Leagle, 22 September 2021.

8. Havana Syndrome like attacks on India, CIA team member (September 2021)

References:

1. [Member of CIA chief's team reported Havana syndrome symptoms on recent trip to India](#)
CNN, 21 September 2021
2. [CIA director's team member reported Havana Syndrome symptoms during India trip](#)
NBC News, 21 September 2021

9. **New** Recent articles and videos, September, October 2021

From [1]"

'I felt like I was being struck with something,' she said. 'Pain that I have never felt before in my life ... mostly in my head and in my eyes.... It was as if I had been seized by some invisible hand and I couldn't move.'

Onufer and two of her former colleagues in Havana, a married couple named Kate Husband and Doug Ferguson, spoke to NBC News about their experiences after getting permission from the State Department. They want the world to know that what happened to them in Havana caused real suffering and documentable injuries, and that those who insist this must be a case of mass psychosis are wrong.

References:

1. ['Seized by some invisible hand': What it feels like to have Havana Syndrome](#)
NBC News, 13 October 2021
2. [Germany investigates possible 'Havana Syndrome' sonic attack on U.S. Embassy staff](#)
The Washington Post, 9 October 2021
3. [Havana syndrome: Berlin police probe cases at US embassy](#)
BBC News, 9 October 2021
4. [U.S. investigators increasingly confident directed-energy attacks behind Havana Syndrome](#)
Politico, 8 October 2021
5. [CIA 'removes Vienna boss' over Havana syndrome outbreak](#)
BBC News, 24 September 2021
6. [U.S. diplomat overseeing 'Havana Syndrome' response leaving after 6 months](#)
CBS News, 23 September 2021
7. ['Havana Syndrome' Becomes 'Unexplained Health Incidents' As U.S. Backs Down on Blaming Cuba](#)
Newsweek, 13 September 2021
8. ['Havana syndrome' and the mystery of the microwaves](#)
BBC, 9 September 2021

10. Havana Syndrome like attacks on Hanoi, Vietnam, US embassy (August 2021)

References:

1. [Possible Havana syndrome incident delayed Harris flight to Vietnam](#)
CNN, 26 August 2021
2. [2 U.S. diplomats to be evacuated from Vietnam after 'Havana Syndrome' incidents](#)
NBC News, 24 August 2021

11. Havana Syndrome like attacks on Berlin, Germany, US officials (August 2021)

From [1]:

'At least two US officials stationed in Germany have required medical attention after developing symptoms of an illness known as Havana Syndrome. Symptoms are said to include nausea, severe headaches, ear pain, fatigue, insomnia and sluggishness.'

References:

1. [CNN Interviews Top Neurologist James Giordano Over 'Havana Syndrome' \(video\)](#)
CNN, 25 August 2021
2. [US rocked by mystery syndrome: Panic as officials in Berlin report worrying symptoms](#)
Express, 18 August 2021
3. [U.S. Officials in Germany Hit by Havana Syndrome](#)
The Wall Street Journal, 18 August 2021
4. [US officials in Berlin report potential 'Havana syndrome' cases](#)
Politico, 18 August 2021

12. Recent articles and videos, July, August 2021

From [1]:

'There have also been unconfirmed cases of the syndrome in Poland, Taiwan, Georgia, Colombia and Uzbekistan.

Targets appear to have been followed, as the symptoms persisted even after they were moved to new accommodation.

One victim in Europe was reportedly diagnosed with the sort of brain injury seen in people exposed to the shockwaves from explosions. The target described piercing ear pain, high-pitched electronic-sounding noise and pressure in the ears.'

References:

1. [Has China created a sonic supergun? US officials hit by mystery sickness after identical attacks of two embassies, and 130 spies and diplomats targeted around the world. Now experts believe there could be a terrifying explanation...](#)
Dailymail.co.uk, 27 August 2021
2. [2 U.S. diplomats to be evacuated from Vietnam after 'Havana Syndrome' incidents](#)
NBC News, 24 August 2021
3. [Top U.S. officials meet to discuss "Havana Syndrome" as cause remains unclear](#)
CBS News, 9 August 2021
4. [U.S. intensifies efforts to address 'Havana Syndrome,' but answers remain elusive](#)
CBS News, 27 July 2021
5. [Havana Syndrome Task Force to Be Led by Veteran of Hunt for Bin Laden](#)
The Wall Street Journal, 21 July 2021

13. Havana Syndrome like attacks on Vienna, Austria, US diplomats (July 2021)

From [1]:

'Some of the patients described feeling as though they were standing in an invisible beam of energy. Many of them suffered debilitating symptoms, from headaches and vertigo to vision problems.'

...

The first possible syndrome case in Vienna was reported a couple of months after Biden's Inauguration. That case and subsequent ones were reported to officials in Washington soon after they occurred. But the Biden Administration decided not to announce the Vienna outbreak—officials were concerned that any public disclosure about the cases would hamper ongoing U.S. intelligence and law-enforcement investigations, which are still under way in Vienna.'

From [2]:

'Vienna has long been a centre for diplomatic activity and has had a reputation as a hotspot for espionage, particularly during the Cold War. ... The city is currently hosting indirect talks between Iran and the US over attempts to resurrect the 2015 Iran nuclear deal. Cases of the condition have been reported elsewhere in the world, but US officials say the numbers in Vienna are greater than in any other city apart from Havana.'

References:

1. [Vienna Is the New Havana Syndrome Hot Spot](#)
The New Yorker, 16 July 2021
2. ['Havana syndrome'-like mystery illness affects Vienna US diplomats](#)
BBC, 18 July 2021
3. [Austria investigating reported 'Havana syndrome' cases among U.S. envoys](#)
Reuters, 17 July 2021
4. [Austria probes reports of Havana Syndrome among US diplomats in Vienna](#)
CNN, 19 July 2021

14. Senate passes bill to aid Havana Syndrome attack victims (June 2021)

From [1]:

'The Senate on Monday unanimously passed a bill that would boost medical care for American diplomats and spies who develop mysterious brain injuries amid an uptick in suspected directed-energy attacks on U.S. personnel at home and abroad.'

References:

1. [Senate passes bill to aid directed-energy attack victims](#)
Politico, 7 June 2021

15. Recent articles and videos, May, June 2021

From [1]:

'It could be a device that is as big as fitting into a vehicle or small enough to be carried in a backpack.' ... The US, Russia, China .. and Israel also has the same technology.'

References:

1. [Directed-energy attacks: The invisible threat Congress wants answers on \(video\)](#)
Politico, 7 June 2021
2. [As mystery over 'Havana Syndrome' lingers, a new concern emerges](#)
NBC News, 6 June 2021
3. [Microwave weapons that could cause Havana Syndrome exist, experts say](#)
The Guardian, 2 June 2021
4. [US officials confirm 130 incidents of mysterious Havana syndrome brain injury](#)
The Guardian, 13 May 2021

16. Senate Intel leaders say mysterious directed energy attacks appear to be increasing (April 2021)

From [1]:

'The leaders of the Senate Intelligence Committee warned Friday that mysterious invisible attacks that have caused debilitating symptoms appear to be on the rise against US personnel.'

References:

1. [Senate Intel leaders say mysterious directed energy attacks appear to be increasing](#)
CNN, 30 April 2021

17. US investigating possible mysterious directed energy attack near White House (April 2021)

From [1]:

'Federal agencies are investigating at least two possible incidents on US soil, including one near the White House in November of last year, that appear similar to mysterious, invisible attacks that have led to debilitating symptoms for dozens of US personnel abroad.'

References:

1. [US investigating possible mysterious directed energy attack near White House](#)
CNN, 29 April 2021

18. U.S. probing suspected directed-energy attack on government personnel in Miami (April 2021)

From [1]:

'In Miami, several people reported symptoms similar to those exhibited by American spies and diplomats in Cuba starting in 2016 that became known as "Havana syndrome," three people said. It was unclear which agency the people in the Miami incident belonged to.'

'The attacks, which have caused varying symptoms including brain damage, are difficult to track and attribute with confidence due to their nature. The devices involved can be small and portable, and the symptoms can appear similar to other illnesses.'

Peter Mooring note: I often stated that there also must be portable devices, and that symptoms can appear similar to other illnesses.

References:

1. [U.S. probing suspected directed-energy attack on government personnel in Miami](#)
Politico, 29 April 2021

19. U.S. troops increasingly vulnerable to directed-energy attacks, Pentagon tells lawmakers (April 2021)

From [1]:

'The Pentagon warned lawmakers this week about the growing and urgent threat of directed-energy attacks on U.S. troops in the Middle East and elsewhere, according to four people briefed on the matter.'

References:

1. [U.S. troops increasingly vulnerable to directed-energy attacks, Pentagon tells lawmakers](#)
Politico, 22 April 2021

20. The Pentagon Fears That Deadly Microwave Weapons Are Undetectable (March 2021)

From [1]:

'Now the U.S. military wants a sensor that will alert soldiers when they are being attacked by microwave weapons. Because soldiers may not even realize they are under attack by a beam that is invisible to the eye, but painfully apparent to the brain.'

References:

1. [The Pentagon Fears That Deadly Microwave Weapons Are Undetectable](#)
Forbes, 2 March 2021

21. An Assessment of Illness in U.S. Government Employees and Their Families at Overseas Embassies (2020)

From [1]:

'Military personnel (in Eurasian communist countries) exposed to non-thermal microwave radiation were said to have experienced headache, fatigue, dizziness, irritability, sleeplessness, depression, anxiety, forgetfulness, and lack of concentration, as well as internal sound perception for frequencies between 2.05-2.50 GHz (Adams and Williams, 1976).'

'The areas near the ear were most sensitive to these RF exposures; modulating the RF energy could produce a variety of effects including the perception of "buffeting of the head" or pressure on the face/head without dizziness or nausea, a "pins and needles sensation," and a sound described as a "buzz, clicking, hiss, or knocking" within the head for RF frequencies between 0.4-3 GHz, depending on pulse width, pulse-repetition frequency (PRF), and peak power density (Frey, 1962).'

'The committee finds that many of the acute, sudden-onset, early phase signs, symptoms and observations reported by DOS employees are consistent with RF effects. In addition, many of the chronic, nonspecific symptoms are also consistent with known RF effects, such as dizziness, headache, fatigue, nausea, anxiety, cognitive deficits, and memory loss. It is not necessary for RF energy sources to produce gross structural damage to cause symptoms. Rather, as with the Frey effect or potential thermoelastic pressure waves, RF sources may trigger symptoms by transiently inducing alterations in brain functioning.'

'Recommendation 3-A. If research or assessments support the possibility of radio frequency (RF) energy as a cause of illness experienced by some of its employees, the Department of State should train and equip employees with the capability to measure and characterize their exposure to RF energy in real time should the need arise in the future.'

Peter Mooring note: 'pins and needles sensation'. I wrote this in 2010: 'It started (in 2006) with an electrical shower, that is the way it felt.'

References:

1. [An Assessment of Illness in U.S. Government Employees and Their Families at Overseas Embassies](#)
National Academy of Sciences, 2020

22. CIA agents suspect they were attacked with microwave weapon in Australia

From [3]:

'While in their hotel rooms in Australia, both of the Americans felt it: the strange sound, the pressure in their heads, the ringing in their ears. According to these sources, they became nauseous and dizzy. They then traveled on to Taiwan to meet with intelligence officials there. They felt it again while in their hotel rooms on the island.'

Peter Mooring note: 'While in their hotel rooms'. This means that the attacks go through wall and/or through glass and/or through wood (door). It would be incredibly stupid to build such a weapon into the television in their room. This could easily be disassembled.

References:

1. [CIA agents suspect they were attacked with microwave weapon in Australia | ABC News](#)
ABC News (Australia), 22 October 2020
2. [Russia suspected of Cold War-style microwave attack on CIA agents in Australia](#)
ABC News (Australia), 21 October 2020
3. [The Mystery of the Immaculate Concussion](#)
CQ, 19 October 2020

23. Former CIA agent Marc Polymeropoulos victim of microwave weapon in Moscow (2017)

From [4]:

"I was awoken in the middle of the night," recalled Polymeropoulos, 51. "I just had incredible vertigo, dizziness. I wanted to throw up. The room was spinning. I couldn't even stand up without falling down. I had tinnitus ringing in my ears." He suspected a bad case of food poisoning and carried on with his 10-day trip. The visit included meetings with senior Russian intelligence officials, a common practice despite the long history of tense relations between the two countries and their spy agencies. But a second bout hit a few days later. Polymeropoulos canceled his remaining meetings and felt fortunate to make it back onto a plane to the U.S.'

References:

1. [After 26 years with the CIA, I had silent wounds](#)
CNN, 16 March 2021
2. [Experts: Former CIA agent victim of microwave weapon in Moscow](#)
CNN, 25 February 2021
3. [How radio frequency waves ended a CIA officer's career](#)
PBS NewsHour, 12 December 2020
4. [A CIA Officer Visits Moscow, Returns With Mysterious, Crippling Headaches](#)
npr, 27 October 2020

24. Canadian Cuba embassy staff attacks (2017-2018)

Five Canadian diplomats and members of their families who fell victim to mysterious health complaints while posted to Cuba are suing the Canadian government for \$28 million in damages.

From [1]:

"They downplayed everything," said Diplomat Allen, who said he and his family are still suffering from a range of strange symptoms: his wife and son have developed vision problems; and he suffers from unexplained nausea and dizziness that months of physiotherapy haven't fixed. One of his sons began blacking out for no identifiable reason while in Cuba, he said, and suffered another fainting episode in 2019 that saw him taken to hospital.'

From [5]:

(1 June 2017) "'That sound lasted 20 to 30 minutes, and I couldn't find where it was coming from – then it faded, grew slower in pace and lower in frequency, and then I felt like I was going to throw up – I had the most overwhelming nausea," the middle-aged Canadian official said in an interview this week. He got through it, dozed off briefly and then was awoken again when his wife entered the bedroom carrying their oldest child, who was covered in blood. At around the same time his father had been experiencing what he called the loud noises, the child had suffered a "massive" nose bleed – "there was blood everywhere in his room."

Peter Mooring note: important: 'at around the same time'. In other words, the attacks are synchronized.

References:

1. [Canadian embassy staff warned to stay silent on "Havana Syndrome"](#)
Global News, 26 October 2020
2. [Canadian diplomats sue Ottawa for handling of 'Havana Syndrome' during Cuba postings](#)
CBC News, 8 Februari 2019
3. [Diplomats sue Ottawa for \\$28M over health ailments during Cuba postings](#)
CBC News, 6 Februari 2019
4. [Blood and bureaucracy: Inside Canada's panicked response to 'Havana syndrome'](#)
The Globe and Mail, 12 December 2018
5. [Canada's brain-injured Cuba diplomats speak out about Ottawa's silence](#)
The Globe and Mail, 18 November 2018
6. [Canadian Lawsuit Complaint T-238-19 John Doe, Et Al v Hmq, or here \(from stopeg.com\)](#)
6 Februari 2019

25. USA Cuba embassy staff attacks (2016-2018)

From [2]

'Many of the officers suffered from dizziness, fatigue, headaches, and loss of hearing, memory and balance, and some were forced into permanent retirement.'

From [3]:

'Reported facts appear consistent with pulsed RF/MW as the source of injury in affected diplomats. Nondiplomats citing symptoms from RF/MW, often with an inciting pulsed-RF/MW exposure, report compatible health conditions. Under the RF/MW hypothesis, lessons learned for diplomats and for RF/MW-affected civilians may each aid the other.'

From [4]:

'The Navy sought to paralyze. The Frey effect was to induce sounds powerful enough to cause painful discomfort and, if needed, leave targets unable to move. The weapon, the Navy noted, would have a "low probability of fatalities or permanent injuries."'

'James C. Lin of the University of Illinois, a leading investigator of the Frey effect, described the diplomatic ills as plausibly arising from microwave beams.'

References:

1. [Havana syndrome](#)
Wikipedia
2. [Report Points to Microwave 'Attack' as Likely Source of Mystery Illnesses That Hit Diplomats and Spies](#)
New York Times, 5 December 2020
3. [Diplomats' Mystery Illness and Pulsed Radiofrequency/Microwave Radiation](#)
Beatrice Alexandra Golomb, 30 November 2018
4. [Microwave Weapons Are Prime Suspect in Ills of U.S. Embassy Workers](#)
New York Times, 1 September 2018
5. [How an Alleged Sonic Attack Shaped U.S. Policy on Cuba | Times Documentaries](#)
The New York Times, 18 April 2018
6. [This Is the Sound American Diplomats Heard During Sonic Attacks In Havana, Cuba | TIME](#)
Time, 12 October 2017

26. USA Consulate Guangzhou, China, staff attacks (2016-2017)

From [1]:

'The situation in Guangzhou is eerily reminiscent of an episode in Havana, where, starting in the fall of 2016, at least 24 staffers at the U.S. Embassy incurred brain injuries after exposure to an equally mysterious source.'

References:

1. [Opinion: A diplomat's mysterious illness could jeopardize China's relationship with the U.S.](#)
Washington Post, 6 June 2018

27. Mike Beck, a former NSA counterintelligence officer suspected he was exposed to microwave attacks (1999)

From [2]:

'Mike Beck, a former National Security Agency counterintelligence officer, who suspected that he was exposed to microwave attacks, while on an overseas assignment with a partner in 1996. Both men later developed Parkinson 's disease.'

From [3]:

'The National Security Agency confirms that there is intelligence information from 2012 associating the hostile country to which Mr. Beck traveled in the late 1990s with a high-powered microwave system weapon that may have the ability to weaken, intimidate, or kill an enemy over time and without leaving evidence. The 2012 intelligence information indicated that this weapon is designed to bathe a target's living quarters in microWaves, causing numerous physical effects, including a damaged nervous system. The National Security Agency has no evidence that such a weapon, if it existed and if it was associated with the hostile country in the late 1990s, was or was not used against Mr. Beck.'

Peter Mooring note: 'intelligence information ... associating the hostile country ... in the late 1990s with a high-powered microwave system weapon'. This more or less means that these weapons were used already in the 1990's.

Peter Mooring note: 'bathe a target's living quarters in microwaves, causing numerous physical effects'. This means not only that these weapons go through, glass, walls, wood, but that they are powerful enough to cause serious damage to a human.

References:

1. [After 26 years with the CIA, I had silent wounds](#)
The Guardian, 2 May 2021
2. [Was a spy's Parkinson's disease caused by a secret microwave weapon attack?](#)
Washington Post, 5 December 2017
3. [Unclassified](#)
National Security Agency (NSA), 16 October 2014

28. USA Moscow embassy staff microwaving (1976)

References:

1. [SOVIET DIMS BEAM AT U.S. EMBASSY](#)
New York Times, 8 July 1976
2. [Soviet Halts Microwaves Aimed at U.S. Embassy](#)
New York Times, 30 May 1979
3. [Russia targets American diplomats with new directed energy weapon](#)
Robert Lansing Institute, 18 May 2021

29. Laws prohibiting attacks with electromagnetic waves

From [1]:

"Laws against electronic harassment — Electronic harassment is a term referring to the use of electronic devices to harass, torture, and/or physically harm a person, not to be confused with cyberstalking. Laws against electronic harassment:

(1) Michigan — Public act 257 of 2003 makes it a felony for a person to "manufacture, deliver, possess, transport, place, use, or release" a "harmful electronic or electromagnetic device" for "an unlawful purpose"; also made into a felony is the act of causing "an individual to falsely believe that the individual has been exposed to a...harmful electronic or electromagnetic device."

(2) Maine — Public law 264, H.P. 868 — L.D. 1271 criminalizes the knowing, intentional, and/or reckless use of an electronic weapon on another person, defining an electronic weapon as a portable device or weapon emitting an electrical current, impulse, beam, or wave with disabling effects on a human being.

(3) Massachusetts — Chapter 170 of the Acts of 2004, Section 140 of the General Laws, section 131J states: "No person shall possess a portable device or weapon from which an electrical current, impulse, wave or beam may be directed, which current, impulse, wave or beam is designed to incapacitate temporarily, injure or kill, except ... Whoever violates this section shall be punished by a fine of not less than \$500 nor more than \$1,000 or by imprisonment in the house of correction for not less than 6 months nor more than 2 1/2 years, or by both such fine and imprisonment." (Wikipedia)"

1. States that have electronic harassment penal codes

Reddit, 2016

2. Richmond Resolution On Space-Based Weaponry Prompts Flood Of Calls To Police From 'Targeted Individuals'

CBS SF Bay Area, 1 June 2015

30. Related documents, books and websites

Documents:

• Unclassified - Bioeffects of Selected Nonlethal Weapons

DEPARTMENT OF THE ARMY, 13 December 2006

• Active Denial System FAQs

Joint Intermediate Force Capabilities Office

• BIOETHICS COMMISSION Letter Stating They Will Not Investigate Claims by Targeted Individuals

27 July 2011

• BIOLOGICAL EFFECTS OF ELECTROMAGNETIC RADIATION (RADIOWAVES AND MICROWAVES - EURASIAN COMMUNIST COUNTRIES

DEFENSE INTELLIGENCE AGENCY, March 1976

• Electromagnetic Mind Control Weapons (1 of 2) (video)

Electromagnetic Mind Control Weapons (2 of 2) (video)

CNN, 1985

• weapons_docs_v20150616.pdf

STOPEG, 2015

• Presentation submitted to the Senate Hearing on 'The State of Civil and Human Rights in the United States'

Dr. Daniel Lebowitz, 9 December 2014

Books:

• The Hidden Evil: The Financial Elite's Covert War Against The Civilian Population (on Amazon)

Mark Rich

• New World War: Revolutionary Methods for Political Control (on Amazon)

Mark Rich

• How to Tame a Demon: A short practical guide to organized intimidation stalking, electronic torture, and mind control (on Amazon)

Robert Duncan

Websites:

• www.stopeg.com

STOPEG (STOP Electronic weapons and Gangstalking) - Peter Mooring

• www.newworldwar.org

New World War - Mark Rich

• www.e-waffen.de

Initiative gegen elektromagnetische Folter - Harald Brems

• www.covertharassmentconference.com

COVERT HARASSMENT CONFERENCE 2015

• www.electronic torture.com

Electronic torture, Electromagnetic torture, Microwave torture, Electronic murder, Electromagnetic murder, Microwave murder, Organized murder, Cooked alive, Electronic mind control, Electronic mind reading, Brain zapping, People zapper

• www.peoplecooker.com

PEOPLECOOKER.COM

31. Articles in Dutch

Below a selection of articles that appeared in the main stream media in The Netherlands.

• Mysterieus Havanasyndroom duikt weer op, nu bij diplomaten in Colombia

RTL Nieuws, 13 oktober 2021

• Onderzoek naar mysterieus 'Havana-syndroom' levert weinig op

Telegraaf, 9 augustus 2021

• Onderzoek gestart na symptomen van 'Havana-syndroom' bij Amerikaanse diplomaten in Wenen

Volkskrant, 19 juli 2021

• Oostenrijk en VS onderzoeken mysterieuze klachten Amerikaanse diplomaten in Wenen

AD, 19 juli 2021

- [Onderzoek naar Havana-syndroom diplomaten in Wenen](#)
NOS, 18 juli 2021
- [Onderzoek naar Havana-syndroom diplomaten in Wenen](#)
NOS, 18 juli 2021
- [Cubaanse pulsen of hysterie van de VS](#)
NRC, 18 december 202
- ['Radiosignalen maakten Amerikaanse diplomaten ziek'](#)
Trouw, 6 december 2020
- [Microgolven waarschijnlijke oorzaak mysterieuze ziekte Amerikaanse diplomaten op Cuba](#)
RTL Nieuws, 6 december 2020

32. Contact

Please use the infomation below to contact me.

Peter Mooring / STOPEG Foundation
E: peterpm@xs4all.nl / info@stopeg.com
M: +31 6 4124 3030
Buys Ballotstraat 40
4631 GW Hoogerheide
The Netherlands

Copyright 2020-2021 [Peter Mooring](#). All rights reserved.





PMC

US National Library of Medicine
National Institutes of Health

PMC

Search

Advanced Journal list Help



COVID-19 Information

[Public health information \(CDC\)](#) | [Research information \(NIH\)](#) | [SARS-CoV-2 data \(NCBI\)](#) | [Prevention and treatment information \(HHS\)](#) | [Español](#)



Try out [PMC Labs](#) and tell us what you think. [Learn More.](#)

Journal List Int J Environ Res Public Health v.17(7); 2020 Apr PMC7178134



Int J Environ Res Public Health. 2020 Apr; 17(7): 2506.
Published online 2020 Apr 6. doi: [10.3390/ijerph17072506](#)

PMCID: PMC7178134
PMID: [32268595](#)

The Phenomenology of Group Stalking ('Gang-Stalking'): A Content Analysis of Subjective Experiences

Lorraine Sheridan,^{1,*} David V. James,² and Jayden Roth¹

► Author information ► Article notes ► Copyright and License information ► [Disclaimer](#)

This article has been [cited by](#) other articles in PMC.

Abstract

Go to:

Epidemiological data suggest that as many as 0.66% of adult women and 0.17% of adult men in the western world may suffer the subjective experience of being group-stalked ('gang stalked') at some point in their lives. Yet the gang stalking experience has been subject to little scientific study. This paper reports an attempt to elicit the core phenomena involved in gang-stalking by allowing them to emerge de novo through the qualitative analysis of accounts of individuals who describe being gang-stalked. Fifty descriptions of gang-stalking that satisfied study inclusion criteria were identified from the internet and subjected to content analysis. Twenty-four core phenomena were elicited, together with 11 principal sequelae of the experience of being gang-stalked. These were then divided into groups, producing a framework for the phenomena of the gang-stalking experience. The results were compared with frequencies of the same categories of experience then extracted from the original data of the only previous study on gang-stalking phenomena. Whilst the methodology of the current study was more rigorous, the core phenomena were similar in each. The current study confirmed the seriousness of the sequelae of the gang-stalking experience. These support the need for further exploration of the phenomenon, for which this study forms a basis.

Keywords: phenomenology, stalking, gang-stalking, group stalking, prevalence, psychological sequelae

1. Introduction

Go to:

Stalking denotes a pattern of repeated, unwanted intrusion by one person into the life of another in a manner that causes distress, disruption, or fear [1,2]. The concept of stalking was introduced in the late 1980s to describe a form of interpersonal aggression that, although common through the ages, had come to be socially unacceptable in the western world after the recognition of equal rights for women and the prosecution of domestic violence. To that extent, stalking is a social construct that arose in a particular social and cultural context [3].

Since the turn of the millennium, another term linked to stalking has gained currency in the media and on the world wide web—that of 'group' or 'gang' stalking. Stalking generally involves a single stalker who may occasionally recruit others into stalking by proxy, their involvement usually being unwitting [4]. By contrast, reports of group or gang-stalking describe stalking by multiple individuals who engage in a shared endeavour with a group purpose. For research purposes, the number is taken as three or more, although in many instances those suffering from the phenomenon have reported the involvement of far greater numbers [5].

Being stalked by individuals is a relatively common experience in the western world. The prevalence in different studies varies according to the definition used, the methodology employed, and the population or sub-population sampled. But even the most conservative estimates suggest that 8% of women and 2% of men are stalked at some point in their lives [6,7], and other studies from a range of western countries have found rates that were twice as high [8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15]. By contrast, indications as to the prevalence of gang-stalking experiences are few in number. In an anonymous questionnaire that was completed online by 1040 self-defined adult victims of stalking [5], 12.3% of respondents reported group or gang-stalking. A US Department of Justice prevalence study, which used a tight definition of stalking that required the victim to experience fear, found that 6.8% reported stalking by three or more people, and were "unable to identify a single offender" or "could not identify an offender who was singularly responsible" [16]. The US study also examined cases where the behavioural part of their definition of stalking was satisfied, but not the fear component. When these cases were added to those defined as stalking, the total figure for those reporting an inability to identify a single offender or offender who was singularly responsible was 12.5% [17], which is similar to that found in the questionnaire study. The gang-stalking phenomenon would thus appear to be relatively common. Yet, we could find only one empirical study of group or gang-stalking in

Formats:

- Article
- [PubReader](#)
- [PDF \(380K\)](#)
- [Cite](#)

Share

- [Share on Facebook Facebook](#)
- [Share on Twitter Twitter](#)
- [Share on Google Plus Google+](#)

[Support Center](#) [Support Center](#)

Getting Started

[NCBI Education](#)
[NCBI Help Manual](#)
[NCBI Handbook](#)
[Training & Tutorials](#)
[Submit Data](#)

Resources

[Chemicals & Bioassays](#)
[Data & Software](#)
[DNA & RNA](#)
[Domains & Structures](#)
[Genes & Expression](#)
[Genetics & Medicine](#)
[Genomes & Maps](#)
[Homology](#)
[Literature](#)
[Proteins](#)
[Sequence Analysis](#)
[Taxonomy](#)
[Variation](#)

Popular

[PubMed](#)
[Bookshelf](#)
[PubMed Central](#)
[BLAST](#)
[Nucleotide](#)
[Genome](#)
[SNP](#)
[Gene](#)
[Protein](#)
[PubChem](#)

Featured

[Genetic Testing Registry](#)
[GenBank](#)
[Reference Sequences](#)
[Gene Expression Omnibus](#)
[Genome Data Viewer](#)
[Human Genome](#)
[Mouse Genome](#)
[Influenza Virus](#)
[Primer-BLAST](#)
[Sequence Read Archive](#)

NCBI Information

[About NCBI](#)
[Research at NCBI](#)
[NCBI News & Blog](#)
[NCBI FTP Site](#)
[NCBI on Facebook](#)
[NCBI on Twitter](#)
[NCBI on YouTube](#)
[Privacy Policy](#)

[NLM](#)
[NIH](#)
[DHHS](#)
[USA.gov](#)

National Center for Biotechnology Information, U.S. National Library of Medicine, 8600 Rockville Pike, Bethesda MD, 20894 USA

the published literature [5]. By contrast, a Google search for “gang-stalking” conducted on 5 February 2020 produced 7,550,000 ‘hits’.

Stalking by individuals has been found to result in high rates both of psychological distress and lasting psychiatric morbidity, in particular post-traumatic symptomatology and depression [1,4,10,18,19,20]. The one study to examine the psychological sequelae of the experience of being gang stalked found that individuals who had been group or gang stalked scored significantly higher on ratings of depressive symptoms, post-traumatic symptomatology and adverse impact on social and occupational functioning than those who were individually stalked [5]. The only other published study of gang-stalking samples that we could locate detailed four cases reported by the media of men who had engaged in extreme violence as a response to the perception that they were the target of gang stalkers [21]. Both Sheridan and James [5] and Sarteschi [21] concluded that the subjects of their studies were suffering or had suffered from severe psychological distress in the context of their subjective gang-stalking experiences.

Despite the experience of gang-stalking being so widely reported and the evidence of its harmful effects on individuals and on society at large, there is a dearth of research into its nature and into the components that constitute the experience. Sheridan and James’ study [5] appears to be the only one to have investigated this central feature of this subject. As with most studies of victim experiences, their study was based upon questionnaire data from self-selected respondents. Whilst the questionnaire included free-text items for describing subjective experiences, its bulk text comprised a collection of information on specific pre-defined data points. Those concerning the types of intrusive behaviour and experiences that constitute stalking were taken from Spitzberg’s [22] meta-analysis, which extracted data for this part of his project from 43 studies. The focus of both the separate studies and of the meta-analysis was on the phenomenon of being stalked by a single individual. As such, Sheridan and James’ study in effect imposed a classification of phenomena on the questionnaire respondents and, as such, may potentially have excluded experiences amongst gang-stalked respondents that did not fit into the standard pattern reported by those stalked by individuals.

In order to overcome this problem, we decided to conduct a study of the experiences of those reporting gang-stalking that would allow the components of their experience to emerge de novo from their detailed accounts, rather than being shoe-horned into a preconceived framework. This follows the phenomenological approach expounded by Mullen [23] in which subjective phenomena are approached through a descriptive phenomenology, free of the restraints of existing classification systems. The main aim of the study was to identify the phenomena that constitute the subjective experience of gang-stalking, free from assumptions based on the cases of those stalked by individuals. A second aim was to allow the emergence of the psychological and behavioural sequelae of gang stalking deemed most worthy of reporting by those describing their gang-stalking experiences, and which therefore were likely to be the most concerning to them. A subsidiary aim was to establish whether the experiences of the group selected for this study differed from those of the sample acquired by Sheridan and James [5] from a questionnaire survey, or whether the two were part of the same phenomenon.

2. Method

Go to:

The study involved a mixed qualitative and quantitative design using content analysis with a sample of self-published accounts of gang-stalking extracted from the Internet. This research was approved by the Human Research Ethics Committee of Curtin University (RDHS-79-16).

2.1. Selection of Sample

A sample of 50 written accounts was considered sufficient to capture the overall essence of participant experiences while also giving the data to have adequate quantifiable merit [24]. Self-published accounts of gang-stalking were selected from within websites and web forums on the internet via purposive convenience sampling using Google searches of websites, blogs, and forums with the search terms “gang-stalking”, “group stalking”, “gang-stalking stories”, “victims of gang-stalking”, “targeted individual”, “TI”, and various combinations thereof (“targeted individual”, or TI, is a term by which some people reporting gang-stalking refer to themselves). More than 20 million hits were revealed in the initial search. Fifty personal accounts of gang-stalking were identified for use in the study by following the first 250 relevant links. All links were investigated, whatever their type (personal webpages, dedicated sites, Facebook pages, etc.). Only accounts including explicit statements pertaining to personal experiences as a victim of gang-stalking (e.g., “I am being gang-stalked”; “I am a targeted individual”) were considered eligible for inclusion in the study. Accounts were required to exceed a minimum length of 250 words to ensure that there was sufficiently detailed material to analyse [25]. Accounts were not included where there were indications that the writer was below the age of 18. Only material in the English language was included in the study. Two researchers examined each personal account, and cases were only included in the study where there was agreement between the two that they met the above-stated inclusion criteria. The first 50 cases to meet the inclusion criteria were adopted. Saturation of information was deemed to be met following analysis of 40 cases. This was indicated by no new categories emerging from the data. Where applicable, participants were de-identified by having their associated identifiable information removed from their self-published accounts prior to analysis.

2.2. Content Analysis

In order to gain insight into the subjective experiences of self-defined victims of gang-stalking, a content analysis was conducted [26]. Content analysis is a research method that provides a systematic and objective means to make valid inferences from verbal, visual, or written data in order to describe and quantify specific phenomena [27] (p. 314). It provides a systematic and objective means of making informed inferences from data via the use of categories, a category being a group of content that shares a commonality. Content analysis allows for a broad range of categories to be generated to reflect participant responses. It does not require that all data be coded, particularly when there is high inter-rater agreement on the categories generated [27].

No categories were established a priori. In order to generate the initial categories, two of the authors separately coded 10 gang-stalking accounts. Following this, we collaborated to generate a list of categories to which subsequent participant experiences would be allocated. This was an iterative process, with categories subject to refinement throughout the remaining analyses. Inter-rater agreement (absolute agreement) was at more than 95% across the categories generated, with consensus reached on disagreements via discussion. Validity was tested by checking the categories back against the original text to ensure that clear examples from each category could be identified in the original text.

Content analysis may encompass both a qualitative and a quantitative methodology [28]. Once the categories were established in the present work, they were expressed using both percentages and actual numbers. This allowed us to describe what the study population had written, and to describe what was both visible and obvious within the accounts [28]. Again, two of the authors performed these analyses separately. Inter-rater agreement (absolute agreement) was at 97% and, for the small number of disagreements, consensus was again reached via discussion. After the coding, some standard descriptive data were also gathered (length of stalking, reasons for gang-stalking).

2.3. Statistical Analysis

Comparisons of the categories generated through the content analysis in the current study were compared with data collected via a survey method [5]. Respondents to the Sheridan and James survey had provided qualitative responses to a series of questions about stalking victimisation. These responses were collated for each self-identified gang-stalking victim ($N = 128$) then checked against the categories created in the current study to produce values for their presence in each category. Two independent contributors undertook this task of establishing ratings, and inter-rater agreement was determined to be more than 95% across the categories generated. For the small number of disagreements, consensus was reached via discussion. The data from this study and those generated from the sample of Sheridan and James (2015) were entered into an SPSS database (version 25, IBM Corp., Armonk, NY, USA). The presence or absence of specific categories of subjective experiences were compared between the two samples, with chi-square analyses with a Yates correction being used to test for statistical significance and Cramér's V used as an effect size measure.

3. Results

[Go to:](#)

3.1. Length of Stalking

None of the writers of the narratives described their experiences as having ended. All 50 authors stated or implied that they had been gang stalked for lengthy periods of time (e.g., one mentioned being seen by seven psychologists during the period of being targeted, another described having been targeted whilst living in three different countries). The shortest case was described as having begun "in the last few months" and the longest as continuing for "more than 22 years".

3.2. Reasons for the Gang-Stalking

The narratives were examined to establish whether the perceived reasons for being targeted by gang stalkers could be identified. Reasons were found in 20 of the 50 accounts. In all 20 cases, no named person was believed to be targeting the victim. Representative examples of the reasons given for the gang-stalking were as follows:

"Why? To drive people to meet-up groups or a psychiatrist so they can be medicated and/or get more federal grants for more mental health instead of training a real police force. Post Traumatic Stress Disorder is a big seller in the area."

"It is a brainwashing military experiment. Post 9/11, they isolate certain people to stop them acting against government."

"It is part of an overt agenda to create and test mind control. They are creating weaponry tested on us."

"I began driving a friend around to make his pot sales and I started noticing we would get tailed from time to time. I knew this friend had connects in weird places (he knows members of Anonymous, he knows people who work at the Pentagon). I also did a lot of research and was very vocal about being anti-government and anti-corporation. This is what got me targeted. If you are vocal about your positions, then you will eventually run across a civilian spy who will pass the information to their superiors, who will continue to pass the information up the chain of command. Once you're on their list, your life can become a living hell."

"I am watched for 30 years after they put in the implants to see what the implants did to me."

"Because I refused to join their devil cult and become an operative, I became a victim. My invitation to join came at an early stage via voice-to-skull."

3.3. Categories of Experience of Gang-Stalking

Twenty-four categories of experience were identified in the 50 accounts of self-identified victims of gang-stalking. These are set out in [Table 1](#), together with the proportions describing them. Given that the purpose of the study was to elucidate the phenomena constituting subjects' experiences of being gang stalked, each category is illustrated in the table using descriptions from the case accounts. Spelling errors in the accounts have been corrected to aid comprehension. The most frequently experienced categories concerned being physically followed and/or surveilled (94%) or being the target of a conspiracy (80%). Two-thirds claimed that they were subject to "physical interference, intimidation, and harassment".

Table 1

Content analysis of self-defined gang-stalking victims' accounts according to their subjective experiences.

Category/Code: Frequency (Percentage) of Victim Responses.

Exemplar Quotes.

1. Physical surveillance/being followed: 47 (94%)

"Some were following me when I went to restroom or cafe. Some people jumped on me while I was walking along corridors of the office building and pretended like accidents."

"I also would be followed to the library by people wearing disguises (elaborate, not just a wig and glasses)—sometimes dressed as other races even, makeup and all."

"Lately the following has gotten so extreme that cars tailgate with drivers openly speaking into walkie-talkies, and at supermarkets where individuals with heavy-duty black earpieces saunter up to my shopping carts and note what I am purchasing and walk away."

"Followed by on-the-job criminal investigation, followed on foot/car, by police officers."

"The perps who follow me around are trying to make me believe I'm being hunted/eaten by hybrid chimps and gorillas."

"As I drive down the road, multiple cars will start up and follow me."

2. Victim of a conspiracy (by multiple agencies): 40 (80%)

"I believe that it is the Government that is behind it all with the help of the local police and other local agencies."

"People are spied on. Fusion Centers, Red Squads, police and sheriffs, people recruited by Homeland Security through Craigslist videos, people paid by the FBI stipends, people with clearances."

"It's true, the stalking is non-stop, round the clock, world-wide, controlled and manipulated by police and every doctor, every shop, every store, every neighbor, while all the actor 'friends' turn away leaving me to be attacked. Most or all of the websites for targets appear false to me, with disinformation galore and trolls writing misleading articles and attacking people trying to communicate."

"Police cars, army trucks, navy and air force vehicles show up more often when I go out. When I was bullied at my previous company, some police cars followed me for no reason for a mile or two. However, I am not exactly sure who are at the top. They could be some powerful people. Or it could be rogue elements of intelligence agencies around the world."

"And there's a wonderful feeling in achieving a result against an enemy who has everything on their side, from the police, councils, MI5, government and all those 'normal' people from all walks of life."

"Who funds this crap? Are you sitting down? Do you have an ability to see beyond the obvious? If not, you are wasting my valuable time. Here is the list:

Insurance companies, Government agencies which include Law enforcement, Military, Disability companies, Workers compensation, Pharmaceutical companies, Very rich individuals that have a vested or non-vested interest in another individual. CIA, FBI, Homeland security, Terrorist cells. To name a few."

3. Physical interference, intimidation and harassment: 33 (66%)

[Open in a separate window](#)

MI5—The United Kingdom's domestic counter-intelligence and security agency; CIA—Central Intelligence Agency, USA; FBI—Federal Bureau of Investigation, USA; NRA—National Rifle Association, USA; CCTV—Closed circuit television; LAN—Local area computer network.

The categories arrived at fall into six distinct groups. (The numbers refer to the items/examples in [Table 1](#)).

i) Those that involve an invasive attack on the subject's body

Being remotely controlled/mind control (7); physical ailments as a direct result of gang stalking (10); voice-to-skull transmission (18); and control and surveillance devices implanted into body (20).

ii) Those involving an exterior attack on the person of the subject or their senses

Physical, interference, intimidation and harassment (3); targeted by noise (6); and physical attacks (21).

iii) Physical interference with the individual's personal environment or possessions

Physical surveillance/being followed (1); electronic surveillance (5); subject to electronic hacking (8); subject to clandestine, unauthorised entry to home (13); vandalism/theft of property (14); and family and friends also targeted (17).

iv) Assault on reputation

Targeted by slander/gossip (11).

v) Individuals or agencies involved in perpetrating or collaborating with the gang-stalking

Police as part of the conspiracy (15); neighbours as part of the conspiracy (16); family/friends as part of the conspiracy (19); producing 'evidence' of gang-stalking fails to persuade authorities to intervene (22); and medical practitioners as part of the conspiracy (23).

vi) Items concerning interpretation of the meaning of gang-stalking

Victim of a conspiracy (by multiple agencies) (2); establishment cover-up (4); victimised as part of a global phenomenon (9); reinterpretation of past events in the light of the gang stalking experiences (12); and complained they didn't know why they were being stalked (24).

3.4. Number of Categories Experienced

None of the authors of the narratives described experiences belonging to more than 20 of the 24 categories listed in [Table 1](#). Of the authors, 14% described experiences from 15–20 categories (with 6% of the population describing experiences from within 20 categories), 27% described experiences from 11 to 15 categories, 30% described experiences from six to 10 of the categories, 26% said they experienced between two and five of the categories, and 4% of the authors of the narratives described experiences from within just one of the categories.

3.5. Sequelae of Gang-Stalking

The most commonly observed category of the reported effects of gang-stalking on individuals was psychological damage (42%), followed by isolation and loneliness (34%), and a determination to fight back (32%) ([Table 2](#)).

Table 2

Content analysis of self-defined gang stalking victims' accounts of the sequelae of their experiences.

Category/Code, Frequency (Percentage) of Victim Responses
Exemplar Quotes

1. Psychological damage: 21 (42%)

"I hate my life with such a passion that I am yet again depressed and sometimes the idea of death sounds inviting."
 "From fear and confusion, self-doubt, anger, disbelief, shock, doubting my sanity, gloom, depression, isolation, bewilderment, and more."
 "This issue, has brought a severe case of depression, that is starting to take a toll on my health, and my sleeping pattern is completely abnormal."
 "I was stressed, drained emotionally, mentally and took off of work on a regular basis."
 "Eventually I would crack and begin a death spiral into substance and alcohol abuse."

2. Isolation and loneliness: 17 (34%)

"The biggest and most hurtful thing with gang stalking, is loneliness."
 "I am lonely, friendless, and have no woman. I don't even have other TI friends."
 "I choose to isolate and I trust virtually nobody. I don't even attempt relationships anymore because they all turn out to be perps."
 "They have made it so I am totally alone."
 "I had so many friends and now I am a hermit."

3. Determination to fight back: 16 (32%)

"I've decided I can surrender, or I can fight, so I'm ready and prepared to have as big a mouth about this as I can."
 "Well, after two years of work-place harassment and 1 year of being stalked by the police, I decided to fight back."
 "So, they are losers from the outset, and will also be the losers if the theme "Targeted Individual" enters the public spotlight. That must be our goal as victims—these people and the issue to drag into the light, like it happened with Snowden."
 "Please do let's organize effectively. We can either go out on our feet or our knees and I plan to sell myself for as high a price as I can reap from them."
 "Light up the darkness fight for the freedom that is our birth right and challenge the evil. We will not be broken."
 "I don't have much problem with the gang stalking anymore because I shot two of them with my wrist rocket and they are pretty cowardly anyway—won't even come out and fight me in a secluded parking lot at night, though I've called them out dozens of times."

4. Resentment/distress at being treated as crazy or paranoid: 14 (28%)

"Dismissing what I have lived with as nonsense is quite frankly offensive."
 "Of course, no one would listen, and I would simply be ignored as being 'paranoid' or 'crazy'."
 "And let's face it..... gang stalking is hardly in public consciousness as yet, so they will have the perfect cover to deny it! Hence the 'you must be crazy' enithets some of 'They want you to sound crazy and be treated badly' "

[Open in a separate window](#)

The categories fell into three groups (numbers refer to items/examples in [Table 2](#)).

i) Psychological/physical effects

Psychological damage (1); isolation and loneliness (2); resentment/distress at being treated as crazy or paranoid (4); physical ailments as a result of stress caused by gang-stalking (8); and feelings of hopelessness (11).

ii) Practical effects/losses

Changed lifestyle (6); financial losses (7); efforts to escape from gang-stalkers (10).

iii) Fighting back

Determination to fight back (3); found support from other gang-stalking victims through the internet (5); and development of hatred/violent tendencies (9).

3.6. Number of Sequelae Experienced

Only 14% of authors of the narratives did not mention any sequelae. The largest proportion (66%) scored positive for experiences of one to five categories. The remaining 20% endorsed nine or 10 categories. None endorsed all 11.

3.7. Comparison between This Study and Cases from Sheridan and James (2015)

Comparison of Phenomena

[Table 3](#) compares the two samples, specifically the categories of experience produced through content analysis in the current study and the same categories applied to materials from the 128 cases in the Sheridan and James [2] questionnaire study. This comprised free text, ranging in length from 187 to 3712 words (median 571, mean 627). The categories of phenomena identified in the current study were found to have been experienced by cases in the earlier study. The tables show that, in addition, despite the differences in methodology between the two studies, there were no significant differences between the proportions of self-defined gang-stalking victims reporting phenomena in 16 (66%) of the 24 gang-stalking experience categories. Significant differences in eight items all concerned greater proportions of particular phenomena being experienced by cases from the current study sample. These comprised four forms of reported direct physical interference (physical interference, intimidation and harassment; vandalism/theft of personal property; physical attacks; and family and friends of victim also targeted) and four categories concerning interpretation of the wider meaning of events (victim of a conspiracy (by multiple agencies); establishment cover-up; victimised as part of a global phenomenon; reinterpretation of past events in the light of the gang-stalking experiences).

Table 3

Comparisons between content analyses of internet and questionnaire samples on phenomena constituting the experiences of being gang-stalked.

Category	Frequency and % This Study	Frequency and % Calculated for	χ^2 , p , Cramér's V
----------	----------------------------	--------------------------------	-----------------------------

	Sample (N = 50)	Sheridan and James [5] Sample (N = 128)	
1. Physical surveillance/being followed	47 (94%)	109 (85.2%)	ns
2. Victim of a conspiracy (by multiple agencies)	40 (80%)	41 (32%)	31.46, <0.01, 0.43
3. Physical interference, intimidation and harassment	33 (66%)	46 (35.9%)	11.96, <0.01., 0.27
4. Establishment cover-up	32 (64%)	23 (17.9%)	33.56, <0.01, 0.45
5. Electronic surveillance	30 (60%)	71 (55.5%)	ns
6. Targeted by noise	22 (44%)	56 (43.8%)	ns
7. Being remotely controlled/mind control	20 (40%)	51 (39.8%)	ns
8. Subject to electronic hacking	19 (38%)	35 (27.3%)	ns
9. Victimised as part of a global phenomenon	19 (38%)	8 (6.3%)	25.75, <0.01., 0.40
10. Physical ailments as a direct result of gang-stalking	18 (36%)	30 (23.4%)	ns
11. Targeted by slander/gossip	17 (34%)	26 (20.5%)	ns
12. Reinterpretation of past events in the light of the gang-stalking experiences	17 (34%)	21 (16.4%)	5.62, <0.05, 0.18
13. Subject to clandestine, unauthorised entry to home	17 (34%)	27 (21.1%)	ns
14. Vandalism/theft of personal property	16 (32%)	14 (10.9%)	9.93, <0.05, 0.25
15. Police as part of the conspiracy	16 (32%)	23 (17.9%)	ns

[Open in a separate window](#)

The numbers of categories experienced were calculated for both samples. Counts were merged into four groups (1–5, 6–10, 11–15, and 16–24 of the experience types). No significant difference was found between the two study samples in chi-square testing.

3.8. Comparison of Sequelae

The same categories of sequelae were found in cases from the earlier study [41] as in the current study (see Table 4). Comparing the frequency of the categories relating to sequelae between the two groups, there were no significant differences for six of the 11 categories (55%). A significantly greater proportion of cases from the current study sample described experiences from the following five categories: isolation and loneliness; determination to fight back; resentment/distress at being treated as crazy or paranoid; found support from other gang-stalking victims through the internet; and financial losses.

Table 4

Comparisons between content analyses of internet and questionnaire data on sequelae of being gang-stalked.

Category	Frequency and % This Sample	Frequency and % Sheridan and James [5] Sample	χ^2 , <i>p</i> , Cramér's V
1. Psychological damage	21 (42%)	57 (44.5%)	ns
2. Isolation and loneliness	17 (34%)	10 (7.8%)	17.2, $p < 0.01$, 0.33
3. Determination to fight back	16 (32%)	10 (7.8%)	14.9, $p < 0.01$, 0.31
4. Resentment/distress at being treated as crazy or paranoid	14 (28%)	17 (13.3%)	4.4, $p < 0.05$, 0.18
5. Found support from other gang-stalking victims through the Internet	13 (26%)	6 (4.7%)	14.9, $p < 0.01$, 0.31
6. Changed lifestyle	13 (26%)	27 (21.1%)	ns
7. Financial losses	12 (24%)	14 (10.9%)	3.9, $p < 0.05$, 0.17
8. Physical ailments as a result of stress caused by gang-stalking	10 (20%)	23 (17.9%)	ns
9. Development of hatred/violent tendencies	8 (16%)	9 (7%)	ns
10. Escaping from gang-stalkers	7 (14%)	7 (5.5%)	ns
11. Feelings of hopelessness	7 (14%)	23 (17.9%)	ns

The numbers of categories of sequelae experienced were calculated for each sample and merged into three groups for analysis (0–3, 4–7, and 8–11 types of sequelae). There was no significant difference between the

two study samples in chi-square testing.

4. Discussion

Go to:

Given that the available evidence suggests that 12% of stalking reports involve gang-stalking and that, at a conservative estimate, 8% of women and 2% of men report being stalked at some point in their lives, it would appear that the subjective experience of being gang-stalked could affect around 0.66% of adult women and 0.17% of adult men in the western world at some point in their lives. It might be assumed that something that affects the lives of so many people would have been the subject of extensive research. However, this is not the case.

This is the first study to examine the phenomena of the gang-stalking experiences using a methodology that allows categories to emerge de novo from subjective descriptions. The only other empirical study of gang-stalking phenomena, of which we are aware, required subjects to fit their own experiences into categories derived from earlier studies of those stalked by individuals [5]. The categories of experience arrived at through the content analysis in the current study are therefore the clearest available expositions of the core phenomena of gang-stalking. The categories are unlikely to be exhaustive, given that they are based upon the phenomena that the individual subjects chose to report. However, they are likely to constitute those concepts that the individuals considered the most important. As well as extracting categories from the data, this study also grouped data into types, offering the first empirical attempt at a phenomenology of the gang-stalking experience.

Inevitably, this exercise is subject to the limitations of its methodology. The study concerned 50 descriptions of gang-stalking experiences taken from the internet. Yet, whilst not being an ideal source of data, this is one of the few sources available through which the gang-stalking phenomenon can be studied. Data from the internet is convenient and readily available, both to the current authors and others who might wish to replicate this study. Exploratory studies of this type are of value as there is currently little information available to guide agencies that encounter individuals presenting with these complaints. Such qualitative analyses of online forum content have been used previously in studies seeking to characterise perceptions and experiences within populations and topics that are not well understood [29,30]. The study of gang-stalking experiences must inevitably adopt an exploratory approach, given the lack of published studies in this area. As for the sample itself, the study cases were selected as the first 50 internet searches to satisfy the inclusion criteria, which was approximate to a random sample of such descriptions from the internet, although potential priority effects of the algorithm used within the search-engine cannot be excluded. It could be postulated, however, that the internet itself may act to shape experiences of gang-stalking phenomena, given that it is the principal source of information for sufferers and it may constitute a “closed ideology echo chamber” [21] where they find one another’s beliefs validated and reinforced. The possibility also exists that the results returned by the Google search may have been influenced by previous searches conducted on the computer in question. However, given the nature of the search (looking for descriptive accounts), the authors consider that this was more likely to have tightened the specificity of the search than to have introduced bias into its results.

The validity of the gang-stalking phenomena extracted from the current study sample is supported by the comparison with earlier results obtained from a self-selected sample using a questionnaire methodology [5]. Qualitative survey responses from Sheridan and James' [24] study were classified as part of the current exercise into the categories produced by the present study and compared. Chi-square analysis showed more similarities than differences between the two samples, and all categories generated by the present study were endorsed by respondents to the Sheridan and James' [5] questionnaire. In effect, the two studies produced descriptions of the same core themes.

Examination of the sequelae of being gang-stalked also produced similar categories to the study by Sheridan and James [2], supporting the conclusion that the two studies were examining similar phenomena. The earlier study comprised a more-detailed and substantial exploration of the effects of being gang-stalked, given that it used a battery of specific questions as well as a PTSD rating scale to explore experiences. Whereas this was a weaker methodology in terms of eliciting the phenomena that constitute the gang-stalking experience, it is a superior methodology when examining symptoms and consequences where the subject matter (in particular psychological state) is appropriately explored through standardised questions. It is clear from both studies that gang-stalking has a serious deleterious effect upon individuals' well-being.

A factor that stands out in the current study concerns the aggression with which sufferers responded to their experiences (see Table 2). Of respondents, 32% described experiences falling into the category “determined to fight back”, while 16% made statements that fell into the category “development of hatred/violent tendencies”. Examples include: “We can either go out on our feet or our knees and I plan to sell myself for as high a price as I can reap from them”; “I may have to kill them before they kill me”; and “I think the only way forward is to get some weapons and act”. Violence in those who have complained of gang-stalking is not unknown. Sarteschi [21] described the cases of four men who believed that they were so-called “targeted individuals” and that the organised efforts of those who targeted them constituted “gang-stalking”. Collectively, the four men killed 28 people and injured 12 more. Sarteschi points to a need for intervention to prevent violent responses, and notes that the men whose cases were detailed in her study had engaged in significant efforts to make others aware of their perceived victimisation, these efforts taking the form of manifestos, videos and audio recordings, and social media posts. The violence perpetrated by these men was motivated by self-defence (in the form of a pre-emptive strike) and a need to alert the world at large to the dangers posed by gang-stalking. Serious violence appears to be rare in those experiencing gang-stalking phenomena. However, it is of note that the experiences grouped above under “invasive attack on the subject’s body” constitute examples of threat-control-override symptoms, which have been linked with an increased risk of violence [32–33]. It is also noted that the experiences and quotes above would satisfy criteria for the red-flag violence risk items of “homicidal ideation” and “high-risk phenomena” in the stalking and threat risk assessment guides the Stalking Risk Profile [34] and the Communications Threat Assessment Protocol [35].

5. Conclusions

Go to:

The experience of being gang-stalked appears to be a widespread phenomenon that has been subject to little scientific examination. The current study provides a preliminary description of the phenomena involved that was produced by a methodology that did not incorporate pre-conceived assumptions. This provides a foundation upon which further research could be built. It also serves to confirm the harmful effects of the gang-stalking experience upon sufferers, first set out in the only other study available [5].

These findings constitute a potent reason why gang-stalking should be regarded as an important subject for study.

Whilst it was important to adopt a methodology that allowed the phenomena constituting the experience of gang-stalking to emerge de novo, it would now be appropriate to conduct studies of cases based upon specific questions in order to gain a clearer idea of the proportion of sufferers who experience each category of phenomenon, as the main categories have now been elucidated and the core phenomena described. This is because higher proportions are likely to be elicited through direct questioning than were found by studying internet descriptions. Finally, whilst this study has described the core phenomena of the gang-stalking experience, the question remains as to whether gang-stalking is a single phenomenon or represents several overlapping phenomena, each with its own defining pattern of experiences.

Author Contributions

Go to:

Conceptualisation, L.S. and J.R. Methodology, L.S., D.V.J. and J.R. Validation, L.S., D.V.J. and J.R. Formal Analysis, L.S., D.V.J. and J.R. Writing—Original Draft Preparation, L.S., D.V.J. and J.R. Writing—Review and Editing, L.S., D.V.J. and J.R. Supervision, L.S. All authors have read and agreed to the published version of the manuscript.

Funding

Go to:

This research received no external funding.

Conflicts of Interest

Go to:

The authors declare no conflicts of interest.

References

Go to:

1. Pathé M., Mullen P.E. The impact of stalkers on their victims. *Br. J. Psychiatry*. 1997; **170**:12–17. doi: 10.1192/bjp.170.1.12. [PubMed] [CrossRef] [Google Scholar]
2. Pinals D.A., editor. *Stalking: Psychiatric Perspectives and Practical Approaches. Group for the Advancement of Psychiatry*. 1st ed. Oxford University Press; New York, NY, USA: 2007. [Google Scholar]
3. Mullen P., Pathé M., Purcell R. Stalking: New constructions of human behaviour. *Aust. N. Z. J. Psychiatry*. 2001; **35**:9–16. doi: 10.1046/j.1440-1614.2001.00849.x. [PubMed] [CrossRef] [Google Scholar]
4. Mullen P.E., Pathé M., Purcell R. *Stalkers and Their Victims*. 2nd ed. Cambridge University Press; Cambridge, UK: 2009. [Google Scholar]
5. Sheridan L., James D.V. Complaints of group-stalking (‘gang-stalking’): An exploratory study of their nature and impact on complainants. *J. Forensic Psychiatry Psychol.* 2015; **26**:1–23. doi: 10.1080/14789949.2015.1054857. [CrossRef] [Google Scholar]
6. Basile K.C., Swahn M.H., Chen J., Saltzman L.E. Stalking in the United States. *Am. J. Prev. Med.* 2006; **31**:172–175. doi: 10.1016/j.amepre.2006.03.028. [PubMed] [CrossRef] [Google Scholar]
7. Tjaden P., Thoennes N. *Stalking in America: Findings From the National Violence Against Women Survey*. National Institute of Justice Centers for Disease Control and Prevention; Atlanta, GA, USA: 1998. [Google Scholar]
8. Australian Bureau of Statistics Experience of Stalking. [(accessed on 15 March 2020)];2017 Available online: <http://www.abs.gov.au/ausstats>.
9. Breiding M.J., Smith S.G., Basile K.C., Walters M.L., Chen J., Merrick M.T. Prevalence and characteristics of sexual violence, stalking, and intimate partner violence victimization—National intimate partner and sexual violence survey, United States, 2011. *MMWR Surveill. Summ.* 2014; **63**:1–18. [PMC free article] [PubMed] [Google Scholar]
10. Dressing H., Kuehner C., Gass P. Lifetime prevalence and impact of stalking in a European population. *Br. J. Psychiatry*. 2005; **187**:168–172. doi: 10.1192/bjp.187.2.168. [PubMed] [CrossRef] [Google Scholar]
11. Narud K., Friestad C., Dahl A.A. Stalking experiences and associated factors—A controlled population-based study from Norway. *Nord. J. Psychiatry*. 2013; **68**:347–354. doi: 10.3109/08039488.2013.844273. [PubMed] [CrossRef] [Google Scholar]
12. Office for National Statistics. *Stalking: Findings from the Crime Survey for England and Wales*. Office of National Statistics; London, UK: 2018. [(accessed on 15 March 2020)]. Available online: <https://www.ons.gov.uk/peoplepopulationandcommunity/crimeandjustice/datasets/stalkingfindingsfromthecrimesurveyforenglandandwales>. [Google Scholar]
13. Merrick M.T., Basile K.C., Zhang X., Smith S.G., Kresnow M.-J. Characterizing Sexual Violence Victimization in Youth: 2012 National Intimate Partner and Sexual Violence Survey. *Am. J. Prev. Med.* 2018; **54**:596–599. doi: 10.1016/j.amepre.2018.01.014. [PMC free article] [PubMed] [CrossRef] [Google Scholar]
14. Stieger S., Burger C., Schild A. Lifetime prevalence and impact of stalking: Epidemiological data from Eastern Austria. *Eur. J. Psychiatry*. 2008; **22**:235–241. doi: 10.4321/S0213-61632008000400006. [CrossRef] [Google Scholar]
15. Van Der Aa S., Kunst M. The Prevalence of Stalking in The Netherlands. *Int. Rev. Vict.* 2009; **16**:35–50. doi: 10.1177/026975800901600102. [CrossRef] [Google Scholar]
16. Baum K., Catalano S., Rose K. Stalking Victimization in the United States: National Crime Victimization Survey. *PsycEXTRA Dataset*. 2013; **224527**. [Google Scholar]
17. Catalano S. *Stalking victims in the United States—Revised (Bureau of Justice Statistics Special Report)*. U.S. Department of Justice; Washington, DC, USA: 2012. [(accessed on 15 March 2020)]. Available online: <http://bjs.gov/> [Google Scholar]
18. Kamphuis J.H., Emmelkamp P.M.G., Bartak A. Individual differences in post-traumatic stress following post-intimate stalking: Stalking severity and psychosocial variables. *Br. J. Clin. Psychol.* 2003; **42**:145–156. doi: 10.1348/014466503321903562. [PubMed] [CrossRef] [Google Scholar]
19. Kuehner C., Gass P., Dressing H. Increased risk of mental disorders among lifetime victims of stalking—Findings from a community study. *Eur. Psychiatry*. 2007; **22**:142–145.

doi: 10.1016/j.eurpsy.2006.09.004. [\[PubMed\]](#) [\[CrossRef\]](#) [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

20. Purcell R., Pathé M., Baksheev G.N., MacKinnon A., Mullen P. What mediates psychopathology in stalking victims? The role of individual-vulnerability and stalking-related factors. *J. Forensic Psychiatry Psychol.* 2012;**23**:361–370. doi: 10.1080/14789949.2012.679007. [\[CrossRef\]](#) [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

21. Sarteschi C.M. Mass Murder, Targeted Individuals, and Gang-Stalking: Exploring the Connection. *Violence Gend.* 2018;**5**:45–54. doi: 10.1089/vio.2017.0022. [\[CrossRef\]](#) [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

22. Spitzberg B.H. The Tactical Topography of Stalking Victimization and Management. *Trauma Violence Abus.* 2002;**3**:261–288. doi: 10.1177/1524838002237330. [\[CrossRef\]](#) [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

23. Mullen P.E. A Modest Proposal for another Phenomenological Approach to Psychopathology. *Schizophr. Bull.* 2006;**33**:113–121. doi: 10.1093/schbul/sbl043. [\[PMC free article\]](#) [\[PubMed\]](#) [\[CrossRef\]](#) [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

24. Guest G., Bunce A., Johnson L. How Many Interviews Are Enough? *Field Methods.* 2006;**18**:59–82. doi: 10.1177/1525822X05279903. [\[CrossRef\]](#) [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

25. Reilly J., Kean J. Information content and word frequency in natural language: Word length matters. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA.* 2011;**108**:E108. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1103035108. [\[PMC free article\]](#) [\[PubMed\]](#) [\[CrossRef\]](#) [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

26. Braun V., Clarke V. Using thematic analysis in psychology. *Qual. Res. Psychol.* 2006;**3**:77–101. doi: 10.1191/1478088706qp063oa. [\[CrossRef\]](#) [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

27. Downe-Wambolt B. Content analysis: Method, applications and issues. *Health Care Women Int.* 1992;**13**:313–321. doi: 10.1080/07399339209516006. [\[PubMed\]](#) [\[CrossRef\]](#) [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

28. Bengtsson M. How to plan and perform a qualitative study using content analysis. *NursingPlus Open.* 2016;**2**:8–14. doi: 10.1016/j.npls.2016.01.001. [\[CrossRef\]](#) [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

29. Mitchell J.T., Sweitzer M.M., Tunno A.M., Kollins S.H., McClernon F.J. “I Use Weed for My ADHD”: A Qualitative Analysis of Online Forum Discussions on Cannabis Use and ADHD. *PLoS ONE.* 2016;**11**:e0156614. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0156614. [\[PMC free article\]](#) [\[PubMed\]](#) [\[CrossRef\]](#) [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

30. Teasdale E., Muller I., Santer M. Carers’ views of topical corticosteroid use in childhood eczema: A qualitative study of online discussion forums. *Br. J. Dermatol.* 2017;**176**:1500–1507. doi: 10.1111/bjd.15130. [\[PubMed\]](#) [\[CrossRef\]](#) [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

31. Zollo F., Bessi A., Del Vicario M., Scala A., Caldarelli G., Shekhtman L., Havlin S., Quattrocioni W. Debunking in a world of tribes. *PLoS ONE.* 2017;**12**:e0181821. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0181821. [\[PMC free article\]](#) [\[PubMed\]](#) [\[CrossRef\]](#) [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

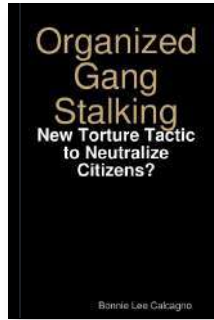
32. Link B., Stueve A., Phelan J. Psychotic symptoms and violent behaviors: Probing the components of “threat/control-override” symptoms. *Soc. Psychiatry Psychiatr. Epidemiol.* 1998;**33**:S55–S60. doi: 10.1007/s001270050210. [\[PubMed\]](#) [\[CrossRef\]](#) [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

33. Hodgins S., Hiscoke U.L., Freese R. The antecedents of aggressive behaviour amongst men with schizophrenia: A prospective evaluation of patients in community treatment. *Behav. Sci. Law.* 2003;**21**:523–546. doi: 10.1002/bsl.540. [\[PubMed\]](#) [\[CrossRef\]](#) [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

34. MacKenzie R.D., McEwan T.E., Pathé M.T., James D.V., Ogloff J.R.P., Mullen P.E. *Stalking Risk Profile: Guidelines for Assessing and Managing Stalkers.* Stalk Inc. & Centre for Forensic Behavioural Science; Melbourne, Australia: 2009. [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

35. James D.V., MacKenzie R.D., Farnham F.R. *Communications Threat Assessment Protocol.* Theseus LLP; London, UK: 2014. [\[Google Scholar\]](#)

Articles from International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health are provided here courtesy of
Multidisciplinary Digital Publishing Institute (MDPI)



Organized Gang Stalking: New Torture Tactic to Neutralize Citizens?

By Bonnie Calcagno

Paperback
USD 13.24

[Add to Cart](#)

Share [f](#) [t](#) [p](#)

Usually printed in 3 - 5 business days

Imagine waking up one morning and finding from early morning until late at night you are being stalked, not by just one person, but by multiple people. They are there at your entries and exits. They are there at intersections when you are on the road. They use noise from power equipment or beeping or siren sounds, to disturb your sleep, when you go to pick up your mail, or throw out the garbage, or go for a walk. They use dogs that jump out of car windows or run up at you when you are walking in a park to intimidate. They take away your privacy and any semblance of normal life you had before. What would you do? You probably would try to find out what was going on. That's what I did and this book is the result. It is the result of my research over the almost four years I have been an organized gang stalking target. In the book I help you to understand what organized gang stalking is. I show you the dark side of America and the recommendations that would change it.

Details

Publication Date	Jul 10, 2010
Language	English
ISBN	9780557553716
Category	Law
Copyright	All Rights Reserved - Standard Copyright License
Contributors	By (author): Bonnie Calcagno

Specifications

Pages	106
Binding	Paperback
Interior Color	Black & White
Dimensions	US Trade (6 x 9 in / 152 x 229 mm)

Keywords

Organized Gang Stalking Gang Stalking COINTELPRO the Church Committee Fusion Centers intelligence agencies FBI law enforcement government Stasi Bonnie Calcagno

[Report This Content to Lulu](#)

Ratings & Reviews

[Write a review](#)

2 Reviews

Nov 24, 2015

This happens. It's absolutely sick. I have Asperger's syndrome and people with Asperger's syndrome are atleast emotionally 3 years behind their peers. The FBI / local police found out right after I turned 18 that everyone I knew was like atleast 4 years younger than me. They started this stuff that Ms. Calcagno is talking about. It's crazy. The neighbors were harassing me 24/7. It got so bad that the neighbors got sick of it, and came out of their house one day and started yelling at my mom. Like they realized that the FBI / police were lying to them and telling them I was a pedophile. Then like the FBI / police sort of realized they messed up, and indirectly told me that if I can get a group of friends, they can put me in something like witness protection and legally change my age. People have told me this is all my moms fault that I'm over 18 but think younger than that. But people think I'm lying and it hasn't happened, and maybe I'm too young to understand this but it just seems wrong to

Cookies & Privacy

Lulu uses cookies to create a personalized experience on our site, analyze site usage, and assist in our marketing efforts. Continuing to use this site without updating your privacy settings means you agree to our use of cookies.

[Privacy Policy](#)
[Update preferences](#)
[Close and accept](#)

Nov 15, 2010

I can personally attest to the validity of Bonnie Calgano's book "Organized Gang Stalking: New Torture Tactic to Neutralize Citizens?" I have experienced 10 months of organized harassment by local first responders and law enforcement due to slander that most probably first originated in another state against a family member who irritated the locals by running for sheriff. In our case, they went so far as to impersonate that member of my family, which we were able to prove to the Department of Justice Office of Intelligence, Policy and Review. With the submission of that proof, DOJ was able to slow down the harassment, make it back off a little, but NOT STOP IT. The fact that un-reviewed, unconstitutional invasion of privacy and harassment has been legitimized at the local levels, continuing so far as to allow the perpetrators to convey additional slander within the community to isolate the victim, and that this can go on for YEARS without redress, has essentially wiped American civil liberties off the face of the earth. If the government can slow it down, they know who the perpetrators are and they know what is happening—that means these tactics have been sanctioned by the government. That means we are not being lawfully governed under the Constitution, because no one has that pay grade, not even the President. I am solemnly making it my life's mission to let the average American citizen know what is really happening. Spread the word.

by **Roberta Osborn**
[Report this review](#)

24 people
found this helpful [Helpful](#)

[About Us](#)

[Contact Support](#)

[Work at Lulu](#)

[English](#) ▾

Get exclusive Publishing & Marketing tips to help you create and sell your books more effectively! You can unsubscribe at any time.



[Submit](#)



[Privacy Policy](#) [Terms & Conditions](#)
Copyright © 2021 Lulu Press, Inc. All rights reserved.



Gang stalkers found me and I'm scared. I know my neighbors are doing some of this because they've been listening to me for years. They know everything about me and my family, etc. What do I do?

Ad by Sunrun

Homeowners: see if you qualify for solar panels.

Find the right plan for your home. Use Sunrun's online tool to see if you qualify in minutes.

[Learn More](#)

8 Answers

Best

Jordan Fargus, lives in The United States of America
Answered May 4, 2021 · Author has 96 answers and 18K answer views

Just keep on living your life because if you pay attention it only gets worse. These individuals are not people, they're it's. They have no brains or conscious. Don't pay attention to those its. They want you to be socially isolated just like them. They're predators, the scum of the earth. They have some serious issues, and work hard at trying not to be exposed. What do you do with trash?

131 views · View upvotes

3



Related Questions

More Answers Below

What do gang stalkers do when they can't successfully and covertly convince a TI that they are just crazy or defective?

Who pays the gang stalkers to stalk and harass you and why don't the police want to help?

How do you end being gang stalked? Even when I travel to other countries their gang stalkers there still abuse me and continue the gang stalking. T...

Do gang stalkers share wives?

Has anyone used spy devices or hired a PI or lawyer or anything to catch a stalker? How can I get evidence I'm stalked?

Keith Daniel Lankford, lived in Houston, TX
Answered 11 months ago · Author has 1.1K answers and 513K answer views

This is a duplication of the FBI Cointelpro operations exposed in the 1970s, this program is combined with the unethical human experimentation that taken place in the US over the past century. Always try to remain calm, document and try to record the illegal activities 24/7. All documentation will be destroyed, stolen, etc to cover up these crimes, photos removed from hacked phones, physically stolen etc. Take great measures to preserve evidence. You can start a free wordpress internet website. This will only allow the creation of webpa

Continue Reading

3



Sponsored by CapitalOne Shopping

Before you shop at Amazon Prime, read this.

The dead giveaway that tells you when Amazon's giving you a better price than other retailers.

[Learn More](#)

Sid Gil, knows Hindi
Answered 1 year ago · Author has 124 answers and 155.6K answer views

Your neighbors will be in on it because a person in a position of authority would have told them to watch over you discreetly during the initial stages. It might have been the police, the government and/or some branch of the military. But please be assured, this has been going on for a long time, the people that are aware of it do not disclose it for fear of repercussions and the people that are not aware of it sometimes become easy prey to these criminal acts. More than like

Continue Reading

5



Related Questions

What do gang stalkers do when they can't successfully and covertly convinc...

Who pays the gang stalkers to stalk and harass you and why don't the police...

How do you end being gang stalked? Even when I travel to other countries...

Do gang stalkers share wives?

Has anyone used spy devices or hired a PI or lawyer or anything to catch a...

What are some shielding techniques for Gang-Stalking?

Answered 1 year ago

1 They don't know everything, they think they know everything about you, they have actually been told lies by persons abusing their authority

2 no reason to be scared, they are probably more afraid of you than you are of them

3 your neighbors are more than likely participating in your targeting because the police that are involved recruit those closest to you

4 they have more than likely been listening to you for years due to the false accusations

5 live your life, they need your attention and focus for their survival, you don't need them, do you and be you. It will be all over very soon!

200 views · View upvotes



Related Questions

More Answers Below

[What are some shielding techniques for Gang-Stalking?](#)[Will gang stalkers really kill us?](#)[How can the police help you if you are being gang stalked?](#)[How do gang stalkers profile you?](#)[How do I successfully get the government to stop gang stalking my entire family?](#)**Flint Mayword**, studied at Masters in Physical Therapy (2013)

Answered 1 year ago · Author has 74 answers and 30.6K answer views

Move. If you can't then get security, alarm, cameras WiFi protection secure your accounts make sure you don't have your Bluetooth open. Keep a journal of what's going on. Teach yourself and your family to not discuss important things in the open. Buy a bug detector if needed. If you wanna be really sure buy yourself some equipment for counter surveillance. There are some apps that can do some of the work as well VPN, WiFi tracker and others. If you need more help there are a lot of people in the USA who specialized in gang stalking [Continue Reading](#) and others. There is even a national help



Sponsored by Turing

Should I hire remote software developers from Turing.com?

It is so hard to hire strong engineers for my company in San Francisco.

[Learn More](#)**Alex Sia**, lives in Ann Arbor, MI

Answered 1 year ago · Author has 4.2K answers and 1.2M answer views

Originally Answered: Gang stalkers found me and I'm scared. I know my neighbors are doing some of this because they've been listening to for years. They know everything about me and my family, etc. What do I do?

They don't know everything. In fact, they actually know very little. They have learned about you a plethora of small things and perhaps a few large ones-but they are still completely as insignificant as their actions are. The very same thing is happening to me. I know it's the neighbors and the police ignore me bc they support the owners of the godforsaken properties.

Just ignore them. They are doing this to you bc they feel some sort of jealousy over you. In my case it began with first responders, who ended up contacting my exhusband. [Continue Reading](#) s. Anytime i open my mouth about some

**Dave Larson**, Gang stalked for about 24 yrs

Answered 1 year ago · Author has 1K answers and 1.1M answer views

Nothin you can do. Put up a camera system to deter them goin in yer house.

If i had the time and money id set a bunch of booby traps too. Which would just make it worse.(unless their deadly ones id imagine)

174 views · View upvotes · Answer requested by Molly Orris

 **Ilana Robinson**, Activist

not know on you - and keep it buried

All the info they have is past who you was yesterday is not who you are today

How do they know your business have you been telling them all?

158 views



Related Answers

→ Related Answer



Nicola Nga, Targeted Individual, am here to help and support others too

Answered 10 months ago · Author has 871 answers and 3.3M answer views

Are there any gang stalkers here that will like to speak? Why do you do this?

I think? Every targeted individual around the world would want gang stalkers to speak and ask that number one question of; 'why? DO YOU DO THIS'?

The answers we seek as ti's, from gang stalkers will never be answered. Their the sort of people who use non-verbal communication and they are the biggest cowards on this planet lol. They think what they do towards target individuals, is not wrong and for some reason they apply the whole; 'we can do whatever we want to whoever, especially ti's because they are bad people blah.. blah.. bla' also socially awkward bunch who don't know

Continue Reading



→ Related Answer



Bill Bixby

Answered 1 year ago

What application do organized gang stalkers use to locate you?

I find these uneducated answers misleading and I'm sure the Feds find them amusing. If you are a targeted individual you are on the Feds watchlist that was recently ruled unconstitutional (El hady v Kable) however it is still in place. The profiles of the watchlisted individuals, aka targeted individuals, is disseminated through RISS (Regional Information Sharing Systems) and more specifically through the ATIX (Automated Trusted Information Exchange Network) for the private sector. It came out in the court depositions that they use the RISS to add to the watchlist on their own personal devices.

Continue Reading



→ Related Answer



Stacy Lee, Targetted Individual aka psychiatric experiment

Answered 9 months ago · Author has 1.4K answers and 625.9K answer views

What do gang stalkers do when they can't successfully and covertly convince a TI that they are just crazy or defective?

They will let you think you have won then they will get you out of nowhere once your guard is down. Or they will use whatever feelings you currently have to manipulate you to achieve their other goals.

They are the psychiatric assholeciation, they have many tricks up their sleeves. Also they have many people- psychiatrists, psychologists, psych nurse, psych staff, interns, psych students etc. How many people are there working in this psych industry and studying psychology? That's why and how they have so many people to gang stalk us.

Continue Reading





Related Questions

What do gang stalkers do when they can't successfully and covertly convince a TI that they are just crazy or defective?

Who pays the gang stalkers to stalk and harass you and why don't the police want to help?

How do you end being gang stalked? Even when I travel to other countries their gang stalkers there still abuse me and continue the gang stalking. T...

Do gang stalkers share wives?

Has anyone used spy devices or hired a PI or lawyer or anything to catch a stalker? How can I get evidence I'm stalked?

What are some shielding techniques for Gang-Stalking?

Will gang stalkers really kill us?

How can the police help you if you are being gang stalked?

How do gang stalkers profile you?

How do I successfully get the government to stop gang stalking my entire family?

Why do gang stalkers record you?

Are Masons gang stalkers?

How do gang stalkers get family and friends to participate in the harassment?

How long will it take for my gang stalkers to kill me?

How can I sue gang stalkers?

How do I know if I am on a gang stalking list?

7 Answers



Bella Taylor, Works in the Safety Industry

Answered Jun 15, 2021 · Author has 579 answers and 1.7M answer views

If you were on a list you would definitely know. It is real and you would know. There is no way to find out other than experiencing being on "the list".

182 views · View upvotes · Answer requested by Danielle Crank

2 | | | |



Related Questions

More Answers Below

[Who pays the gang stalkers to stalk and harass you and why don't the police want to help?](#)

[What are some shielding techniques for Gang-Stalking?](#)

[How long is a targeted individual gangstalked? Does the gangstalking ever stop?](#)

[What is a gang stalker?](#)

[Do targeted individuals know that they are being gang stalked for their adrenochrome?](#)



Aaron Rasco, Founder at Arastar (2018-present)

Answered Jun 15, 2021 · Author has 2.3K answers and 494.5K answer views

You start hearing voices of people trying to use a sneaky form if communicating to get you play roles and to repeat scripts for their agendas. Just about daily the gangstalkers use scripts and have agendas with their weapons. I'm so bored these days it's all the same garbage everyday with them you'll reach a point in your gangstalk experience where it's just boring now..

450 views · View upvotes · Answer requested by Danielle Crank

1 | | | |



Sponsored by Jeff Anderson & Associates

Sexually abused by a priest in New Jersey? You are not alone.

It's time to reclaim your power. It's time to keep kids safe. All claims must be filed by November 30.

[Contact Us](#)



Esse McNiel, former Subject Matter Expert

Answered Jun 15, 2021 · Author has 396 answers and 45.1K answer views

If you stalked anyone and they turned it into the government, you may be. They have several types of surveillance to wiretapp you.

108 views · Answer requested by Danielle Crank

1 | | | |



Sebastian Wright, Former police officer and later a detective. (1980-present)

Answered Jun 16, 2021 · Author has 963 answers and 83.5K answer views

You don't and you won't. That's like wanting to know if you are on a list of suspects in a bank robbery. It's confidential and if you didn't do it then you have nothing to wabout.

117 views

1 | | | |



Related Questions

More Answers Below

[Worldwide registered To list of Gang-Stalking, where is that site again?](#)

[How do I know if I am on a gang stalker's list as a target?](#)

[How is gang stalking connected to the spiritual realm?](#)

[Is "gang stalking" real? Is it true that law enforcement are aware of such phenomena, but refuse to admit its existence?](#)

[Why are most of the targeted victims in gangstalking women?](#)

Related Questions

[Who pays the gang stalkers to stalk and harass you and why don't the police...](#)

[What are some shielding techniques for Gang-Stalking?](#)

[How long is a targeted individual gangstalked? Does the gangstalking ev...](#)

[What is a gang stalker?](#)

[Do targeted individuals know that they are being gang stalked for their...](#)

[Worldwide registered To list of Gang-Stalking, where is that site again?](#)

There are all kinds of ways to determine if someone is doing this to you because there are so many different tactics they can use and reasons for doing this:



How To Deal With Gang Stalking

Gang stalking is a deliberate and organized predatory practice...

<https://anoniverse.com/how-to-deal-with-gang-stalking/>

109 views



Terry Ferguson

Answered Jun 15, 2021 · Author has 11.9K answers and 1M answer views

Flocks of crows come to bother you. Neighborhood dogs bark. Your dogs bark, and you can't see anything, that they would be barking at. See books by Daniel Olukoya prayer rain and prayers to destroy diseases and infirmities. I do not recommend any prayers that return evil for evil. Many good prayers in the books, pray these psalms, each day, psalm 7, 10, 35, 109, 140 KJV. Repent, learn to break off generational curses. Satan can use your sins, and those of your ancestors against you. Take away their legal rights. Win war, they take you through a curse breaking session in his mass deliverance videos. 2 part video.

733 views



Sponsored by Capital One Shopping

Paying full price on Amazon is so 2020 — do this in 2021.

The secret to shopping Amazon like a pro.

[Learn More](#)



Michal Bucko

Answered Jun 15, 2021

easy. you're not on any gang stalking list. trust me. gang stalking isn't real. people around you have enough of their own issues, than to follow you around

146 views · View upvotes



Related Answers

→ Related Answer



Jon Mixon, First responder training.

Answered Sep 23, 2021 · Author has 31.4K answers and 319.5M answer views

What is gang stalking, and how often does it happen?

Question: *What is gang stalking, and how often does it happen?*

Gang stalking according to its "victims" is one or more organized efforts to follow those individuals and disrupt their lives in a variety of manners. Oddly those manners are quite trivial, the gang stalkers never seem to harm the victim, the victim can never explain why others around them don't notice the "stalking", and they cannot explain who is paying for those concerted efforts and why they would do so. Basically you are supposed to believe these improbable scenarios because you are told that they are occurring, no



→ Related Answer



Choya Ballesterro, former Assembly on Automotive Line at General Motors (1982-2007)

Updated 11 months ago · Author has 1.9K answers and 811.7K answer views

Is gang stalking a subversive tactic to drive people crazy?

L.. that's all it is so you better have a strong mind and they learn from you ...the people who are targeted for these programs are highly developed individuals... it wouldn't be a game if they just picked anyone they try to bring you down mentally/physically ..being physically touched in this program may result in one of the gang stalkers getting killed they must keep these people in line through example.... There are many levels to this gang stalking stuff... you will have one group that will put you in a situation and another group that will

always a doo

[➔ Related Answer](#)**Nicola Nga**, BA Applied Sciences from Massey University, New Zealand (2013)

Updated 2 years ago · Author has 871 answers and 3.3M answer views

What are gang stalking tactics?

These are the most common gang tactics used against a target, as I have been one for over 10 years and still currently being gang stalked by organised criminal gang stalking group. So here's what to look for:

1. Mobbing [Group bullying] also knows as **[community mobbing]**
2. Noise harassment campaign
3. Number harassment
4. Sensitisation
5. Street theater
6. Synchronised harassment activities
7. Sleep deprivation

[Continue Reading](#) ▾[↑](#) 201 | [↻](#) 18 | [💬](#) 63[➔ Related Answer](#)**Stacy Lee**

Answered 1 year ago · Author has 1.4K answers and 625.9K answer views

Who pays the gang stalkers to stalk and harass you and why don't the police want to help?

Gang stalkers are actually psychiatrist and their psych colleagues so it is the psychiatric assholecation who pays them.

They do this to innocent people whom they feel have a mental disorder/ disagrees with their views so want to brainwash them/ healthy individuals whom they want to use as a psych experiment.

How do they get fundings? Maybe from the government, sponsorship by companies, maybe even from selling the research data that they obtain through gang stalking us to companies or maybe all of the above.

The police, our friends and [organisation](#) don't want to help us because

[Continue Reading](#) ▾[↑](#) 54 | [↻](#) 5 | [💬](#)

● — ● — ● —

● — ● — ● —

Related Questions[Who pays the gang stalkers to stalk and harass you and why don't the police want to help?](#)[What are some shielding techniques for Gang-Stalking?](#)[How long is a targeted individual gangstalked? Does the gangstalking ever stop?](#)[What is a gang stalker?](#)[Do targeted individuals know that they are being gang stalked for their](#)

How do I know if I am on a gang stalker's list as a target?

How is gang stalking connected to the spiritual realm?

Is "gang stalking" real? Is it true that law enforcement are aware of such phenomena, but refuse to admit its existence?

Why are most of the targeted victims in gangstalking women?

What is the connection between magick and gang stalking?

What are some active forums for targeted individuals of gang stalking?

Where can targeted individuals of gang stalking meet up to help each other?

Why are individuals placed in the gang stalking program?

Are Masons gang stalkers?

Privacy - Wat niemand over je mag weten

"Hackers gezocht voor Stasi programma's"

17-09-2017, 19:25 door Anoniem, 20 reacties

Ik wil reageren op het artikel over Gangstalking , deze is helaas gelocked en ik heb bruikbare informatie. Op de volgende site staat uitgelegd wat gangstalking is: www.zersetzung.org

De security community wordt ook getarget, dit moge voor zich spreken. Er zijn beheerders nodig om de mensen in zulke projecten (M.K. ULTRA gebaseerde programma's) te monitoren. Ik zeg dit alleen omdat ik er zelf ook last van heb en het je hele leven kan ontwrichten (wat de bedoeling is van deze programma's). Het is gekant tegen Privacy, tegen Security, tegen Zelfontplooiing, tegen Kritisch Denken, tegen Zelfstandigheid, tegen Financiële Onafhankelijkheid.

Mensen die reageren op een post en zeggen dat je naar de psycholoog moet, of diegenen die dit als een conspiracy theorie afdoen zijn vervelend. Maar je komt er pas achter zodra je zelf aan de beurt bent: www.areoutargeted.com?

IT-mensen en Linux specialisten zijn actief nodig om deze programma's draaiende te houden. Er is ook vraag naar blackhat hackers. In de veiligheidswereld (van de overheden) worden ook white en gray hats aangetrokken. Het duurt meestal niet lang voordat ze black zijn en dingen (moeten) doen tegen hun principes en zin in. Helaas kunnen deze hackers daarna niet meer van "hoed" verwisselen zonder zelf slachtoffer te worden van het systeem. Het is een systeem dat je verwacht in een totalitair land.

Het is een algeheel Takedown/Slowkill programma dat al decennia bestaat maar met techniek heel geavanceerd is. Veel gaat automatisch. Bijna elk ziekenhuis digitaal en patientennamen kunnen in realtime worden ingezien. Als jij getarget bent ben je de klos en afhankelijk van het niveau van jouw speelveld kan dat heel gevaarlijk zijn. De reden van targeting staan ook op de site hierboven. Deze is professioneel en redelijk compleet. Wat ze doen is illegaal in elk land ter wereld, het betreft grove mensenrechten schendingen. Ook in Nederland.

Ik ben ergens blij te lezen dat ik niet de enige ben op dit forum. Succes aan diegenen wiens leven gebukt gaat onder zulke terreur. Het zou niet gesteund moeten worden door mensen die ooit in de Free & Open Software community begonnen zijn.

P. V.

- Populaire app voor steam verzamelt privacy gevoelige informatie over browsing activiteit
- [Verwijderd]

Reacties (20)

18-09-2017, 09:34 door Whacko - Bijgewerkt: 18-09-2017, 09:34

Oh wow...

Weet je wat ik altijd zo prachtig vind? Sites als deze willen promoten dat mensen kritisch denken en dingen in twijfel durven te trekken.

Maar ik zie nergens concrete bewijzen voor hun uitspraken. Maar als je dat zegt (en dus JUIST kritisch denkt en dingen in twijfel trekt), dan ben je weer een van de sheeple die alles geloven wat er gezegd wordt.

EDIT: typo

18-09-2017, 12:05 door Anoniem

Deze wijze van presenteren als hierboven maakt juist dat velen de werkelijke achtergronden en de reële acties onder invloed van acties van desinfo agenten van allerlei diensten uit in twijfel gaan trekken.

Natuurlijk worden oorspronkelijke, eerlijke en onafhankelijke geesten in dit bestel tegengewerkt, onderuit geschoffeld en vaak misbruikt. Geen twijfel over mogelijk. Maar door het juist zo te presenteren, wordt alles wat er nog van waar is in diskrediet gebracht, ongeloofwaardig gemaakt en steeds verder geridiculiseerd.

De complot theorie verklaring was de beste methode van veiligheidsdiensten ooit om de eigen valse vlag acties en buitenwettelijke methoden overeind te houden en iedere verdere vraag erover in het belachelijke te trekken, want "allemaal complot theorie aanhangers, "aluhoejdes" verhalen, nep nieuws van de ene en andere kant van het spectrum.

Degenen, die er technisch over spreken (en dat is de enige manier die overblijft), worden niet gehoord, omdat het anderen boven de pet gaat. Er anders over spreken kan niet, omdat men dan direct in het kamp van de betwijfelden belandt. En zo houdt men de Status-Quo in stand en heerst het Grote Commerciële Imperium over de rest van de wereld.

Daarom hebben we al die 0-days, de backdoors, de a priori onveilige infrastructuur, de macht van de 1% over de velen.

Wees geen hackende Robin Hood of Richard Lionheart, maar blijf wel trouw aan jezelf.

Onderzoek alle dingen en behoudt het goede en weest arglistig als slangen en houdt vooral goede moed!

18-09-2017, 12:10 door Anoniem

Ik wil reageren op het artikel over Gangstalking , deze is helaas gelocked en ik heb bruikbare informatie

Het topic is terecht gelocked. Moet je nou weer een topic maken over deze onzin ? Slaapverwekkend.

Zoeken

Advertentie



Ransomware voorkomen? Begrijpen waarom je niet overal hetzelfde wachtwoord moet gebruiken? Met eigen ogen zien waarom updaten zo belangrijk is? Ontwaak je Hacker Mindset met de Certified Secure Security Awareness Experience - LIVE Online!

[Lees meer](#)

Verbod op losgeldbetaling bij ransomware:

- ☐ Ja
- ☐ Nee

Aantal stemmen: **670** 14 reacties

Tor browser of een VPN voor meeste privacy

27-10-2021 door Anoniem

Zoals de titel al stelt... Waar heb ik meer privacy mee... VPN of de torbrowser? Dank

[Lees meer](#) 9 reacties

Waarom is het maken van back-ups relevant bij schade door een fout van een softwareleverancier?

20-10-2021 door Arnoud Engelfriet

Juridische vraag: Vorige week las ik dat een webshop die geen back-ups van haar boekhoudgegevens maakte, en door een probleem ...

[Lees meer](#) 20 reacties

In Engeland gaat men nu spoofing blokkeren

25-10-2021 door Anoniem

In Engeland heeft Ofcom (de autoriteit daar) de providers opgedragen gespoofde telefoonnummers te blokkeren. Zie o.a. dit ...

[Lees meer](#) 15 reacties



Nee, geheimhouding bij ethical bug reporting is niet bindend

13-10-2021 door Arnoud Engelfriet

Juridische vraag: De researcher die een ernstige bug bij messaging dienst

Mensen die reageren op een post en zeggen dat je naar de psycholoog moet, of diegenen die dit als een conspiracy theorie afdoen zijn vervelend.

Tja, en toch hebben die mensen groot gelijk. Deze onzin hoort hier verder ook niet thuis.

18-09-2017, 12:59 door [Account Verwijderd]

Ja en je maakt deze posts op een security forum waar "ze" ook lezen en meldt dat "je er zelf ook last van hebt".

Alle plaatjes van de NASA zijn CGI toch? Want je hebt op Internet gelezen dat de aarde plat is? En als je 's nachts bent gaan pissen en je merkt dat 's ochtends je sok 2 centimeter verplaatst is dan weet je toch zeker dat mensen 's nachts in je kamer zijn geweest om camera's te plaatsen? Ik bedoel. er kán gewoon geen andere reden zijn?

AUB, slotje ! Ik kom hier voor serieuze zaken.

18-09-2017, 14:10 door Anoniem

Door Anoniem: deze is helaas gelocked en ik heb bruikbare informatie.

Ik lees hier geen bruikbare info. Heb je andere bronnen? Ik zie alelen wat links naar vage websites. Heb je ook iets van bewijs?

18-09-2017, 14:11 door Anoniem

Lol. Onderstaande betreft een onderzoek naar mensen die claimen last te hebben van 'gang stalking'. Bij klachten over 'gewone' stalking zou circa 3.9% waarschijnlijk 'delusional' zijn. Bij 'gang' stalking zou dit percentage oplopen naar 100%. Weinig verbazingwekkend.... :)

Complaints of group-stalking ('gang-stalking'): an exploratory study of their nature and impact on complainants
<http://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/14789949.2015.1054857>

18-09-2017, 14:17 door Anoniem

Bijna elk ziekenhuis digitaal en patientennamen kunnen in realtime worden ingezien.

Oei, wat eng, digitaal. Als je zo paranoia bent als jij, voel je je dan wel veiliger indien ze in een ziekenhuis je naam en dossier analoog naar boven halen ?

18-09-2017, 14:52 door Anoniem

Ik vind het eigenlijk wel een interessante stelling en ben benieuwd naar de bruikbare informatie die de TS heeft.

18-09-2017, 15:03 door Anoniem

Er zijn verschillende bewijzen / aanwijzingen, die aantonen dat er dis-respect heerst over burgers.

Burgers vinden het normaal dat onder dreiging van geweld, bezit afgestaan wordt aan een "overheid".
Burgers vinden het normaal dat er globaal minder geld wordt gecreëerd dan nodig is om alle schulden te betalen.
Burgers vinden het normaal dat mede- mensen / volken / rassen / landen als vijanden worden neergezet.

18-09-2017, 15:07 door [PietdeVries](#) - Bijgewerkt: 18-09-2017, 15:12

Ik kan me wel vinden in onderstaand stukje (zie evt. link). Als gangstalking is wat de naam suggereert dan lijkt me daar een gigantische hoeveelheid goed getrainde mensen voor nodig. Mensen die op het juiste moment precies doen wat nodig is - met een dirigent aan het hoofd. Ik zie dat persoonlijk niet zo snel gebeuren bij de sysadmin van de IT leverancier op de hoek...

Gang-stalking fears act as a trap: The believer behaves warily in public, and people respond to this by treating them as unusual. Crepaz-Keay explained, "This behaviour reinforces the anxiety and sparks paranoia, which increases the physical and verbal reaction which in turn increase the intensity of public response. So although there is not a concerted stalking activity, it is very easy to interpret real-world behaviour as if it is co-ordinated."

A report in the New York Times last month described gang-stalking as a community "conservatively estimated to exceed 10,000 members," dispersed across blogs, forums, Facebook groups, and YouTube. Complaints of gang-stalking run from mild nuisance to severe trauma and self-harm. Posts describe sufferers going on the run, becoming homeless, and severing contact with friends and family.

The conspiracy has evolved a densely populated online world, one where confirmation bias is king, but where sufferers can accept and support each other. They publish manifestos. They make their own (troubling, unfunny) memes. They advocate use of "orgone tools" and "etheric resistance" against the "diabolical scum bags" who torment them.

"The internet creates a sort of 'closed ideology echo chamber' wherein people who share unusual beliefs reinforce each other's thinking"

There is only one research paper specifically on the topic, written by forensic psychologists Lorraine Sheridan and David V James and titled "Complaints of group-stalking ('gang-stalking'): an exploratory study of their nature and impact on complainants." It was published in 2015 in The Journal of Forensic Psychiatry and Psychology. The tags attached to the paper are telling: "stalking," "group-stalking," "victims," "delusions," and "post-traumatic disorders."

In the study, 1,040 self-defined victims of stalking filled out an anonymous questionnaire on a website offering advice and support. One hundred and twenty-eight of the respondents reported group-stalking. Their complaints were a vivid cross-section of gang-stalking allegations, including reports of "teams of men in black vans," "everyone in the street being 'plants' acting out roles towards the victim," "more than a thousand" people being involved, "use of voice to skull" messages, "witchcraft focussed through gold objects," "organised electronic mind interference," and (categorized by the researchers under "bizarre") "docile family dog replaced by exact double with foul temper" and "remote enlargement of bodily organs."

Telegram meldde, heeft afstand gedaan van de \$1000 ...

[Lees meer](#)

14 reacties

Security.NL Twitter

04-11-2016 door Redactie

Altijd meteen op de hoogte van het laatste security nieuws? Volg ons nu ook op Twitter!

[Lees meer](#)

18-09-2017, 15:18 door Anoniem

1

Beste topic starter,

ik ben een van de IT medewerkers die vrij veel te maken heeft met het bedienen van big-data, en de data die we verzorgen, (hosting, backups, cloud, databases) maken het zeker mogelijk om daarmee een individu uit te kiezen en die eens lekker lastig te gaan vallen.

Echter, de data die wij verzorgen zijn enkel medicijngebruik van patiënten van sommige ziekenhuizen, en niet van allemaal. Daarnaast verzorgen we ook de baxter-automatisering van een apotheek, waardoor het in theorie mogelijk is om een patiënt een verkeerde tablet te geven in een juist gelabeld doosje. Daarvoor moeten we dan wel op ons kop gaan staan om dit voor elkaar te krijgen, omdat achter de baxter een nakijkmachine staat die de medicijnen scant op kleur, vorm en grootte.

Plus dat we onze sporen uitvoerig moeten wissen op zowel logniveau in de baxter, op de netwerkkaparaatuur... en het verkeerde pilletje komt uit een bakje dat dan eerder leeg is, dus we moeten de hele boel ook nog eens andersom doen om beide bakjes tegelijkertijd... you get the point. Dan is het huren van een hitman via een paar bitcoin een stuk minder werk, en ook minder traceerbaar. is het de AIVD, dan huren die helemaal niemand maar doen het zelf of besteden het uit.

Punt dat ik probeer te maken is dat het allemaal wel kan, maar erg onwaarschijnlijk is, omdat een en ander op andere wijze veel eenvoudiger te regelen is.

De AIVD komt handen tekort om terroristen aan te pakken, maar zou voor het plagen van iemand wel voldoende FTE beschikbaar stellen? en FTE om alle FTE te bewaken.

en ok, stel dat... waarom dan. Heb je informatie die ze uit je willen halen, dan is waterboarden veel effectiever, of de ouderwetsche kaasschaaf/foto van je spelende dochter... willen ze je dood? zie bitcoin-argument.

De kans dat een psycholoog je helpt is gewoon vele malen groter dan dat je ge groupstalked wordt.

Maar het is idd niet onmogelijk.

Ga dus naar die psycholoog. Als je gelijk hebt, dan vind die niks in je kop en dan dat.

Kies de beste man of vrouw zelf, zodat je daarmee zeker weet dat het systeem je er geen aansmeert die bij het systeem hoort. :-)

18-09-2017, 15:43 door MathFox

1

Ik geloof dat inlichtingendiensten (het werk van) security onderzoekers in de gaten houden. (Het zou me als burger teleurstellen wanneer AIVD/MIVD en politiediensten zich helemaal niet met computerbeveiliging bezighouden.) Aan de andere kant hebben "de diensten" maar een beperkt budget en daardoor ook beperkte capaciteit. Je moet in hun ogen wel heel belangrijk zijn willen die diensten een ploeg van ~10 man inzetten om je full-time (fysiek) te volgen.

"You don't have to be paranoid to be followed", maar neem wel de tijd voor een controle bij de psycholoog.

18-09-2017, 15:51 door choi

1

"What I'm about to tell you is top secret. A conspiracy bigger than all of us. There's a powerful group of people out there that are secretly running the world. I'm talking about the guys no one knows about, the ones that are invisible. The top 1% of the top 1%, the guys that play God without permission. And now I think they're following me."

18-09-2017, 17:24 door Anoniem

1

...Ik zeg dit alleen omdat ik er zelf ook last van heb en het je hele leven kan ontwrichten...

Hoe ervaar je die last precies? Wordt je continue door mensen gevolgd in je dagelijkse leven? Merk je dat jouw digitale communicatie wordt afgetapt en tegen je gebruikt? En in welk opzicht beïnvloedt dit jouw leven?

18-09-2017, 17:50 door SPer

1

Door choi: "What I'm about to tell you is top secret. A conspiracy bigger than all of us. There's a powerful group of people out there that are secretly running the world. I'm talking about the guys no one knows about, the ones that are invisible. The top 1% of the top 1%, the guys that play God without permission. And now I think they're following me."

Mr. Robot quote I think :-)

18-09-2017, 20:50 door choi - Bijgewerkt: 18-09-2017, 20:54

1

Maar effe serieus,

Sectie 7 van de Principles of Ethics van de American Psychiatric Association stelt dat het onethisch is voor psychiaters om een diagnose te stellen zonder dat de betrokkene ook persoonlijk is onderzocht.(1)

Door de TS naar een psycholoog te verwijzen op basis van een forum post, en dat zonder dat men daarvoor de nodige medische competenties bezit, wordt deze persoon impliciet een brevet van psychisch onvermogen gegeven op grond van zijn/haar wereldbeeld.

En dat op het forum van security.nl waar een aanzienlijk deel onze community lijdt een een zekere mate van beroepsdeformatie (lees: functionele paranoia) als het om security en privacy gaat. Yes, I mean you guys, SSL Tunnel Rats met hardened Linux distributies, shell accounts, VPN's, proxies, eigen mailservers, alles van Google vermijgend omdat EVIL!?

In zekere zin kan ik me wel vinden in de beleving van de TS, zij het in overdrachtelijke zin. Leven we niet in een post-Snowden wereld waarin overheden zichzelf een vrijbrief voor datagraaien hebben gegeven (Sleepwet).

En als het niet de overheid is dan zijn het wel de commerciële databoeren die ons gedrag tot in de kleinste details willen vastleggen (camera's in reclameborden op treinstations). In deze zin zijn we eigenlijk allemaal *targeted individuals*. Je zou er haast paranoïde van worden.....

We hebben allemaal ons eigen wereldbeeld dat in meer of mindere mate gestaafd wordt door de feiten. Wie lijdt aan waandenkenbeelden en wie ziet de wereld zoals die echt is? Myron May(2) zag zichzelf als *targeted individual* en schoot 3 personen neer waarna hij zelf de politie uitlokte om hem dood te schieten.

Internet miljardairs zoals Peter Thiel kopen atoombunkers en land in Nieuw Zeeland(3) omdat zij de kans dat de westerse beschaving instort reëel achten en ze een plek willen hebben *for when the shit hits* de spreekwoordelijke *fan*. Wie is hier paranoïde?

(1)https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Goldwater_rule

(2)<https://www.nbcnews.com/news/us-news/fsu-shooter-myron-may-left-message-i-do-not-want-n253436>

(3)<https://www.newyorker.com/magazine/2017/01/30/doomsday-prep-for-the-super-rich>

18-09-2017, 23:46 door Anoniem

Wie van ons is "normaal" en wie werpt dus de eerste steen?

@ choi Voor mij ben jij een wezenlijk wijze mens, Echt, tof verhaal en goed herkenbaar in dit tijdsgewricht.

20-09-2017, 10:04 door Anoniem

Ga dus naar die psycholoog. Als je gelijk hebt, dan vind die niks in je kop en dan dat.
Kies de beste man of vrouw zelf, zodat je daarmee zeker weet dat het systeem je er geen aansmeert die bij het systeem hoort. :-)

Daarmee ga je er van uit dat een keuze ook echt jouw keuze is, en niet een keuze die wordt beïnvloed door de buitenwereld... Het beste kun je een dart pijltje blind richting de kaart van Nederland gooien, en daarna blind op een poster met het alfabet. In die stad zoek je dan een psych waarvan de achternaam begint met die letter.

20-09-2017, 16:17 door [Account Verwijderd]

@Choi. Mooie tekst.

Maar goed, ik begin het draadje niet met verwijzingen naar de Stasi. Je roept dan een hoop scepticism over je af over je geestelijke gesteldheid.

22-09-2017, 12:13 door Anoniem

Door Anoniem:

...Ik zeg dit alleen omdat ik er zelf ook last van heb en het je hele leven kan ontwrichten...

Hoe ervaar je die last precies? Wordt je continue door mensen gevolgd in je dagelijkse leven? Merk je dat jouw digitale communicatie wordt afgetapt en tegen je gebruikt? En in welk opzicht beïnvloedt dit jouw leven?

Ik ben nog steeds erg benieuwd hoe "P.V" de last ervaart...

Reageren

Deze posting is gelocked. Reageren is niet meer mogelijk.

THE HUMAN DIGNITY COUNCIL



Shadow Report on Systematic Organized Stalking, Covert Neutralization of Dissidents by Means of Torture, Degrading and Inhumane Treatment.

SEPTEMBER 22, 2014

I. Systematic Organized Stalking, Covert Neutralization of Dissidents by means of Torture, Degrading and Inhuman Treatment,

September 22, 2014

II. Reporting Organization

The Human Dignity Council, Boston, MA based non-profit Corporation, since 2013, focused on the literal and private investigating of Organized Stalking, the parallel use of Electromagnetic/Silent Direct Weapons for its related control purposes; HDC focuses on the reporting, advocating, paralegal and judicial analysis and welfare of those targeted by a campaign consisted of flawed extra-judicial games and covert Intel protocol-based methods that violate human rights primarily, as do civil rights for ten thousands of people in the United States foremost.

III. Issue Summary

This report focuses on the multilayered crime that "Organized Stalking" represents as a human rights violation because of the systemic core physical, electronic, emotional and psychological torture embedded within "O.S" has shown to be, undoubtedly, a covert political method or campaign, in order to undermine, police, neutralize, and slow kill dissidents nationally. Mostly utilizing scare tactics and psychological and technological intimidations, it is aimed at silencing, smearing, ridiculing, electronically torturing (Remotely as in close range), mentally and emotionally abusing, towards the neutralizing, imprisonment, confining or killing of its subjects. The victims, in 98% of cases, are falling under the category of political activists, political or judicial voices, or dissidents. All have somehow, one way or another rubbed to close up with law enforcement, have been plaintiffs in some legal case scenarios involving them, voiced opposing political or judicial opinions, or testified or protested against law enforcement or an element of the legal system in a politically outspoken manner; and that, publicly, or perhaps even from the comfort of their homes while under

surveillance, for one apparent reason or another, even from their places of employment and worship.

The crime, though often referred to as gang stalking (a.k.a group or cause stalking) is not related to street gangs; rather it involves illegal surveillance and harassment of political, civil and human rights activists and proponents by multiple perpetrators (called “perps” or “brown-nosers”) working together under the guises of the war on terror. Often the stalking is done for revenge or to silence potential whistle-blowers, or use them as guinea pigs or trafficking subjects in various shadowy industries, the likes of pharmaceutical research centers needing subjects, sex slaves, and other not yet divulged or exposed for lack of investigations.

We have found that those in the law system who manage organized stalking operations are usually associated with rogue law enforcement officers, former and active, veterans recruited under legitimized small black or covert operations; taking advantage of the lack of oversight and accountability with regards to states and federally issued and dispersed funds (War on terror budgets pulled out of the NDAA, DoD 1033, Patriot Act operations, and States Secrets Privileges)-From our research and investigations, revising and following legal documents, it would seem as though there was ongoing, a series of well organized and quiet little wars with silent weapons, covert technologies, lies and deceptions focused on dissidents and the likes, especially those who have less financial and familial resources, the underprivileged or minorities; yet we have also found that people from all walks of life and backgrounds have been politically blacklisted and stalked in that peculiar organized manner.

Systematic tactics include threats, abusive comments, vehicular mobbing, interferences or interceptions of all communications, redirecting and rerouting of such; breaking into victims’ residences, slanders (lying about the victims), harassment by noise (sometimes from nearby residences or adjacent apartments), illegal wiretapping via covertly obtained FISA or NSA letters, electromagnetic assaults and torture (detailed national archives classified documents, and found on various government agency websites), computer and thought hacking, and some other serious violations of state and federal law.

Organized stalking violates multiple laws, including the U.S. Constitution's Prohibition against extra-judicial punishment, the U.S. Constitution's prohibition against searches without warrants, the federal law against stalking (18 U.S. Code § 2261A), and anti-stalking laws in all fifty states and the District of Columbia, including Massachusetts' where we are located.

HDC finds that Torture as a Human Rights Violation is relevant and occurring in the hundreds of cases and complaints reviewed in the last two years:

Any act by which severe pain or suffering, whether physical or mental, is intentionally inflicted on a person for such purposes as obtaining from him or a third person, information or a confession, punishing him for an act he or a third person has committed or is suspected of having committed, or intimidating or coercing him or a third person, or for any reason based on discrimination of any kind, when such pain or suffering is inflicted by or at the instigation of or with the consent or acquiescence of a public official or other person acting in an official capacity. It does not include pain or suffering arising only from, inherent in or incidental to lawful sanctions.

— Convention Against Torture, Article 1.1

The Human Dignity Council has reported these occurrences and criminal acts to the likes of supportive organizations such as The ACLU, The National Lawyers Guild, and The Center for Constitutional Rights, which commonly are engaged in civil rights violations pertaining to the policing and neutralization of Dissidents. I have been led to believe in their individual responses to various reports that these organizations would undoubtedly be supportive of any action or legislation, investigation or reviews of reports against Organized Stalking, its related torture scenarios, and the human rights violations embedded therein.

Please see attached affidavits depicting Organized Stalking and Its ramifications, as related by victims or politically victimized individuals and a former FBI agent with some field experience on the subject.

IV. Concluding Observations

Though this crime affects now a greater amount of the population, the efforts not only to report, investigate and speak out on these psychological, physical,

economic tortures are being stifled at a top level of government, where victims are categorically portrayed as making no sense, and are sidelined (part of the illogical yet calculated and systematically organized criminal campaign), with all other attempts also at gaining the help and support of organizations such as the Human Rights Watch, and others alike being stifled. In 2009, and the last time it seems a “Group or Organized Stalking” criminal analysis was truly done by the department of Justice in the US was back in 2009, and that report is featured in the affidavit Keith Labella attached (organized stalking, 2009, first seven pages).

As of now, no government or NGO has taken a stand against these human rights violations, or has begun to acknowledge that these violations are in fact embedding a serious torture campaign violating everything ever stipulated as pertaining human rights laws, nationally or internationally.

The need is great, as there is a silent weapons war aimed at all our human rights, and the ability for anyone with an opinion to express themselves; almost purely tyrannically established, and it has just began. It’s getting more boisterous, daring, louder, prouder and faster. It is also technologically well fierce, and it does not care or seem to believe in Human Rights. But we do.

V. U.S. Government Report

We are still waiting to hear. What we have however from some declassified and non classified cases and documents are just enough to established the existence of these weapons that supposedly are subjects matter of deemed tinfoil individuals, activists, dissidents, and the danger they might and are causing should there not be any restraints or laws guiding and assuring their usages, maintenances, circulations, and exchanges in our communities, cities, states, countries (Both MA and MD, it would seem have laws to such effects).

Though if we are successful are preventing the general mitigations of these crimes, and socially destroying the web of federal agencies’ handlers and spies preventing the victims from reporting these crimes, we will have a huge pool of reports to speak of at the DOJ, FBI, and local police stations; but as one would imagine, a perpetrator himself/herself would go at all lengths possible to cover up his/her own crimes, and to silence the victim by all means, which is too real in all cases.

VI. Recommended Questions

1. Why not let all “politically politically victimized individuals” report their targeting, their torture experiences aided by the various human rights channel, and legal channels they might be able to afford or have access to, as opposed to dismissing all claims in US communities of these occurrences as irrelevant and unmerited? What happened to due process of law?
2. Why hide the existence of silent weapons and directed energy weapons or devices used against these so called dissidents throughout the country?
3. Is the US willing to compensate all victims of such human rights violations should they claims and reports go forth and be validated by medical, physical and witness or whistleblowers’ reports?
4. Why are the govt and some expert in various fields related to these crimes? (pharmaceutical, law enforcement, medical, political), so quick to not hear about the existence of the hidden and control focused weapons, even though they have been declassified? Why neutralize dissidents under the constitution of the US, and torture them against all Anti-Torture Human Right Law existing to date.
5. What are the govt or local police departments and all involved in these covert manoeuvres hiding?

VII. Suggested Recommendations

-The filing and reporting of Organized Stalking as a human rights and civil crime against humanity to local police stations (make it much easier and factual, without deliberate error or insinuation to weak mental health of the victimized) because it depicts and embeds illegal and prosecutable uses of a national grid means, its technological resources and advances to remotely or closely harm

politically victimized individuals in their homes, outside their homes. It embeds the use of fatal psychological devices, thus the torture of individual blacklisted for their political stands.

-he investigating of activities related to Organized Stalking, the actual stalking on foot, vehicular, in home, cyber, work, etc.

-Demand that the Presidential Bioethics Commission (comprising a dozen of national agencies with members somehow involved in these crimes and human rights violations) be suspended, fined, or investigated for perjury; as this front organization has delightfully sat, listened to, and made thousands of victims since its charge by president Obama in 2011 (regarding "healing the brain or Brain Initiative cooperative) believe that it was created to help and assist politically and also medically targeted or selected individuals.

A Previous letter expose' to Human Rights Defenders and Associates below from March 2014



Human Dignity Council
Bowdoin Street, Suite 612
ton, MA 02122
Aby@live.com
-755-6760

Whoever It May Concern,

are writing to connect with your investigative journalism team with a request for investigative research and reporting object that has been brought rather forcefully to our recent attention: a covert harassment and slow-kill program targeting both social justice activists and other Americans in Massachusetts and other states. This program is based on active covert Organized Stalking and Electronic Harassments, non-consensual human subject experimentation and research in various areas of "non-lethal" and "human bio-effects" weapon testing and brain science; these types of research being conducted illegally currently in the US by private and academic contractors with the Department of Defense/CIA in connection with recent escalations in the extreme NSA surveillance and COINTELPRO-like programs repressing activists and corrupt whistleblowers and those matching their description.

Why do we say illegally? Because the "human subjects" were never informed, never consented, and are being subjected to 7 EMF directed-energy weapon abuse, which is criminal in Massachusetts, according to published law. Targets are being harassed and censored through this and other technological and communicational means, their deaths or incarceration in psychiatric institutions hastened, through record falsifications, character assassinations, psychological stressors in addition to extreme damages caused by continuous, low-level, non-ionizing radiation applied to the various organs in their bodies

sequently lost their lives from their applications. These sorts of attacks and fatal effects, covert or not, are supposedly minimal in Massachusetts--and should be, nationwide.

targeting and harassment is Local, it has come to New England--targeted activists, good constitutionally-bound citizen law-abiding residents in Boston, and suburbs are currently being tortured 24/7 by naval and maritime directed-energy weapons and by a related CIA Psychological operations protocol-- organized stalking.

are some of these judicial and legislative activists--we are human rights, civil rights, and ecologically conscious activists who engage in community, online, and peaceful activism for clean air, food, water, peace, the rights of all humans, and justice for all--who, for reasons that are truth based, have become targets and involuntary, uninformed, nonconsensual subjects in some of these horrific programs.

have come to understand that this kind of electromagnetic or electronic harassment, coupled with non-consensual human experimentation sanctioned by the military, has been going on for at least two decades, if not more, and has been experienced both by social justice workers--usually activists and whistleblowers--and many other non-activist citizens, many whose stories are documented online as Politically victimized individuals.

in our research we understand that this covert harassment is government-funded and supported. Department of Homeland Security fusion centers and citizen watch groups are involved, we believe, in recruiting neighbors and co-workers to harass politically victimized individuals. Funding for weapons testing, brain control, and behavior control research come from (we understand from DoD contract information posted publicly online, as well as from other sources) from the Department of Defense, and possibly the National Institutes of Health and other allied government institutions.

CIA, FBI, and NSA, with some local and state Police, Fire Fighters, Emergency Personnel and other groups in this fusion center engaged in such covert surveillance and harassment in-home and other places, video and audio, foot, vehicular and aerial, we understand, from the testimonies of various former insiders-whistleblowers, and are also engaged in Psy-Ops activities, including organized stalking, against all "human subjects" or targets.

personally experienced the commencement of this targeting after specific actions we took to question the status quo:

- Ramola D/Dharmaraj (fiction writer, poet, and college creative writing professor), was targeted since early December 2013, immediately after writing to Senators, House Reps, and Quincy, Mass city councilors and Mayor on the environmental hazards of chemtrails, as they relate to food, air, water, a phenomenon which had recently come to her notice.
- Laetitia Aby became aware of her targeting and the civil and human rights violations that took place during a vulnerable period of her life just within the last four years; she has reasons to believe that her targeting and non-consensual inclusion into research studies may have occurred five years or a decade prior when one thing after another unfolded with her overall health, and body. She noticed technological and communications' interferences at first, and became aware of surveillance modalities within and outside of her home after the Patriot Act gave way to them. Around 2006-2008 she realized that she has been meticulously left out of the racial discrimination class action lawsuit, which was supposed to provide legal relief and punitive rewards to originally victimized applicants. Unfortunately making the disparity issue publicly known, and aggressively going after reason and justice for that wrongdoing turned her into what some might call an enemy of the state or the crooked type of the state.

The Human Dignity Council's aim here is to continue the investigations, and pushing for subsequent legislative efforts, measures, laws and implementation of such to protect politically victimized individuals and to help them restore their livelihoods. The other crucial aim would be to advocate on all human rights platforms against the tortures being inflicted, on those targeted, most of which subsequently are made nonconsensual human subjects. We hope to work to expose and end these covert torture programs which abrogate civil and human rights as they run completely counter to the US Constitution, the Bill of Rights, and the Universal Declaration of Human Rights.

There are other organizations, whistleblowers, concerned citizens, and politically and experimentally politically victimized individuals working on this cause. There are several who have written and published books and documents on the subject. There are several journalists, writers, and others blogging online on the subject. We are hoping to create a bigger and more alliance and coalition on the issue to accelerate the processes involved in creating awareness, educating, protecting and safeguarding lives and livelihoods.

Please contact us anytime. We would be happy to work with you and furnish you with the research we have conducted already. We will also be happy to put you in touch with other individuals experiencing the same suppression of civil and human rights.

cannot stress enough: this is an issue whose time has come. If we as a society do not rise up now against the extreme repression of this targeting, abuse, and attempt to control our brains, our minds and our bodies as independent and sovereign persons, with unique personalities and individualities, we will, before we know it, be cordoned forcefully by military into complete mind control and subjection, as a people. Currently it is only politically targeted activists reporting this--the very fact that these weapons are being tested on a percentage of the US (and world) population bodes ill for the role of the population, for the modality and intention behind the use and testing of these weapons is complete control of human being, and global control of all human beings.

composed by Ms Ramola D. and Ms. Laetitia Aby

Human Dignity Council

Bowdoin Street #612

Boston, MA 02122

-755-6760

aby@live.com

Boeken

Voorbeeld bekijken

Aan mijn bibliotheek toevoegen ▾

Review schrijven



GEDRUKT BOEK AANSCHAFFEN

Geen eBook beschikbaar

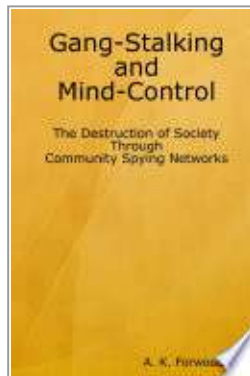
[Lulu.com](#)[Bol.com](#)[Proxis.nl](#)[selexyz.nl](#)[Van Stockum](#)[Zoeken in een bibliotheek](#)[Alle verkopers »](#)

Boeken kopen Google Play

Browse door 's werelds grootste eBookwinkel en begin vandaag nog met lezen op internet, je tablet, telefoon of eReader.

[Ga nu naar Google Play »](#)[Mijn bibliotheek](#)[Mijn geschiedenis](#)[Boeken op Google Play](#)

Gang-Stalking and Mind-Control: The Destruction of Society Through Community Spying Networks



A. K. Forwood

Lulu.com



0 Recensies

Zoeken in

[Voorbeeld weergeven »](#)

Wat mensen zeggen - Een review schrijven

We hebben geen reviews gevonden op de gebruikelijke plaatsen.

Geselecteerde pagina's



Titelblad



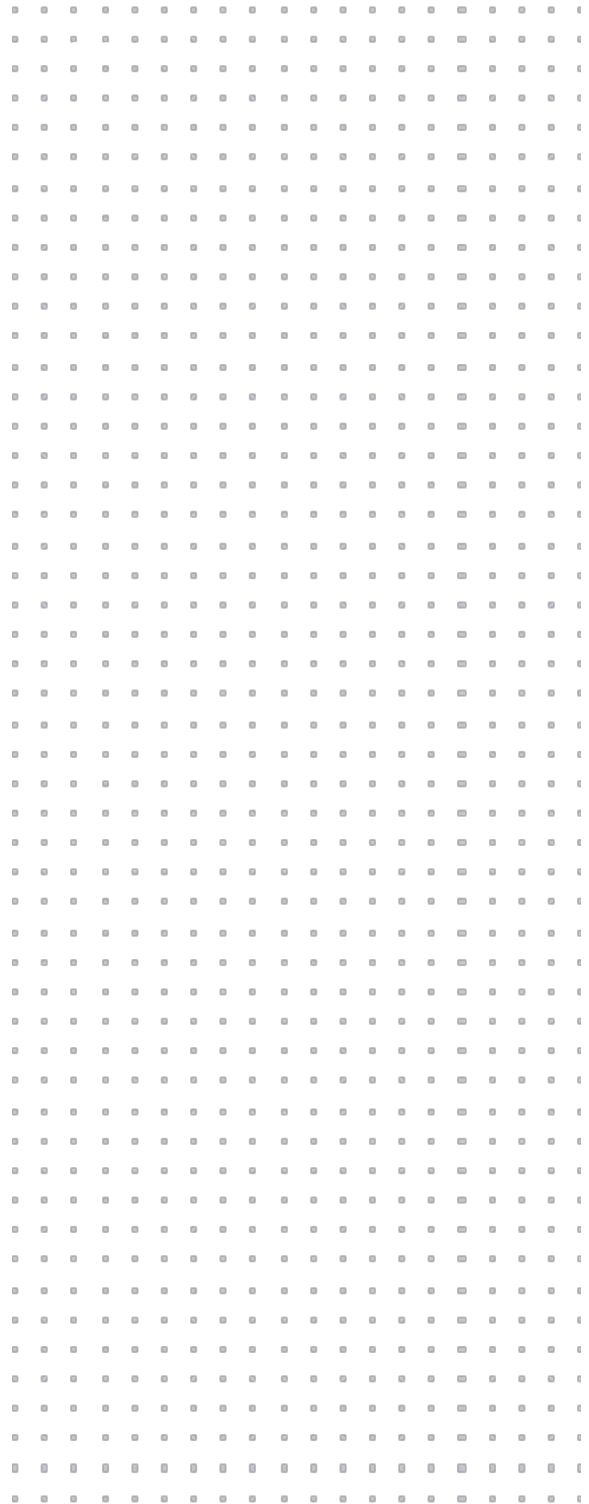
Inhoudsopgave



Index

Inhoudsopgave

A CREEPING EVIL 1 MI	26	WITTING OR UNWITTIN	97
MINDCONTROLLED MU	58	Copyright	
A DEEPER UNDERSTAI	64		



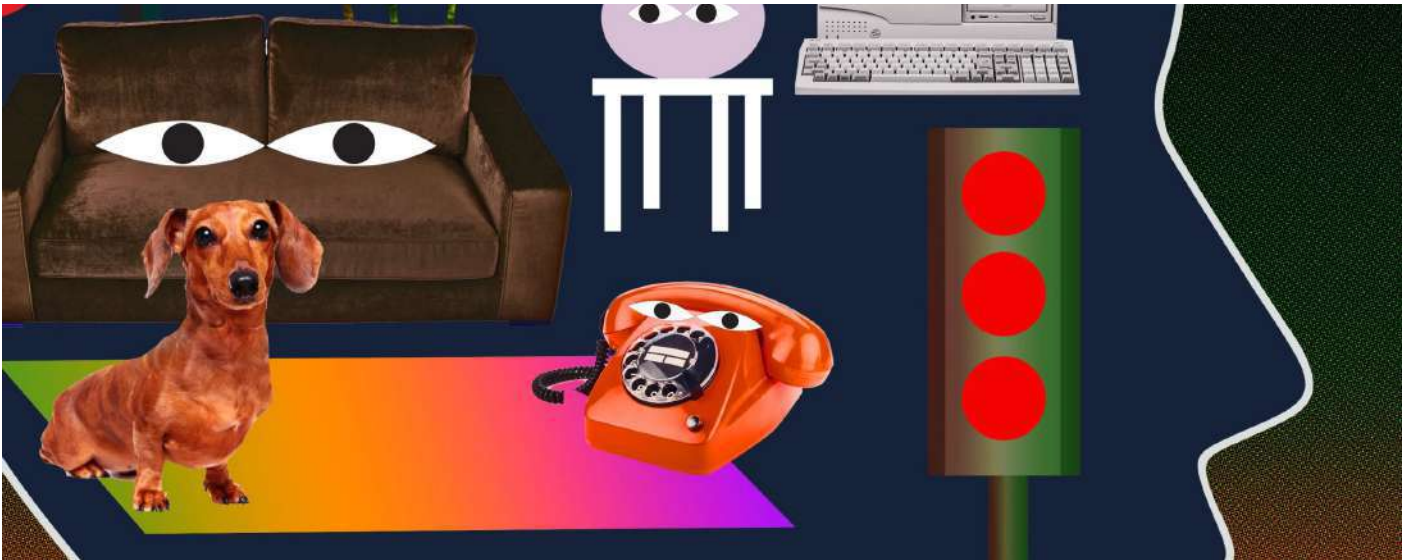
CHRISSIE ABBOTT

Jenny's story is not linear, the way that we like stories to be. She was born in Baltimore in 1975 and had a happy, healthy childhood—her younger brother Danny fondly recalls the treasure hunts she would orchestrate and the elaborate plays she would write and perform with her siblings. In her late teens, she developed anorexia and depression and was hospitalized for a month. Despite her struggles, she graduated high school and was accepted into a prestigious liberal arts college.

There, things went downhill again. Among other issues, chronic fatigue led her to drop out. Over the next several years, she moved across the country sporadically and spontaneously—she began bouncing from Florida, where Danny lives, to Baltimore to see her grandmother, to Virginia, to Washington, DC, sometimes living in her car. When she was 25 she flipped that car on Florida's Sunshine Skyway Bridge in an apparent suicide attempt. At 30, after experiencing delusions that she was pregnant, she was diagnosed with schizophrenia. She was hospitalized for half a year and began treatment, regularly receiving shots of an antipsychotic drug. "It was like having my older sister back again," Danny says.

For the next five or six years, Jenny led a remarkable and productive life. She worked for the National Association of Mental Illness, was on the board for the National Organisation for Women, volunteered regularly, tutored college kids, and wrote a book. Her friend Lauren describes her as "a beautiful, smart, funny person who deserved a much easier life than the one she had."





On July 17, 2017, Jenny jumped from the tenth floor of a parking garage at Tampa International Airport. Looking in his sister's purse after her death, Danny discovered that she had purchased a ticket to Chicago but never boarded the plane. In the years prior to her death, Jenny's mental health had deteriorated and her delusions had returned—she had begun threatening Danny and his young son, leading him to take out a restraining order against his sister. The judge who granted the order told Jenny she had to get a psychological evaluation within a year. She was dead within two months.

After her death, Jenny's family searched her hotel room and her apartment, but the 42-year-old didn't leave a note. "We wanted to find a reason for why she did this," Danny says. And so, a week after his sister's death, Danny—a certified ethical hacker, who runs his own small technology business—decided to look for answers on Jenny's computer.

Right now, on Facebook pages, forums, blogs, YouTube channels, and subreddits across the internet, thousands of people are sharing their belief that they are being "gangstalked." These self-described "targeted individuals" say they are being monitored, harassed, and stalked 24/7 by governments and other organizations. Targeted individuals claim that seemingly ordinary people are in fact trained operatives tasked with watching or harassing them—delivery men, neighbors, colleagues, roommates, teachers, even dogs. And though small compared with the most popular online forums, gangstalking communities are growing quickly; one estimate from 2016 suggested that there might be 10,000 people in such groups across the internet. Today, just one subreddit and one Facebook group adds up to over 22,000—and there are hundreds more groups scattered across different platforms.

The only academic study on gangstalking, a 2015 research article published in *The Journal of Forensic Psychiatry & Psychology*, involved a questionnaire of 128 gangstalking victims undertaken by forensic psychologist Lorraine Sheridan and stalking expert David James. Sheridan and James found that—compared to people who experienced stalking from an individual—people who believed they were being gangstalked scored more highly on depressive and post-traumatic symptoms, and "had a clear need for psychiatric support." The authors concluded that gangstalking is "delusional in basis," with those surveyed making improbable claims about hostile gangstalkers in their children's schools, traffic lights being manipulated to always turn red, mind-controlled family and friends, and the invasion of their dreams.

Every day, the internet legitimizes these beliefs. A post entitled "confessions from a gangstalker" has

been copied-and-pasted widely, while people share their own stories of being targeted by strangers or incapacitated by technology in their homes. Often, people log on looking for help—“Am I going crazy or am i being stalked?” reads a post on a gangstalking subreddit shared at the beginning of 2020 by a teen who claimed to have a schizophrenia diagnosis—and leave with what they believe are the answers. (Editor’s note: we have decided not to link to any of the gangstalking-related posts or forums mentioned in this article.)

As he combed through Jenny’s computer, Danny found his sister subscribed under a series of aliases to what he describes as hundreds of gangstalking groups across Facebook, Twitter, and Reddit. His discovery sparked memories from the months before Jenny’s death, when she had first mentioned the term “gangstalking.” He had registered it as nonsense at the time. Her illness sometimes manifested as elaborate fictions where Jenny was the victim of some shadowy conspiracy—though she had once attempted to join the Church of Scientology, she also believed the organization was monitoring her and using technology of some sort to torture her in her apartment. She thought her family were gangstalkers and she was going to be forced to become a “breeder.”

“It blew my mind to see there was a giant group of people basically reinforcing this,” Danny says of finding the online groups. “Something like that was probably the worst thing she could have seen. If this was 20 or 30 years ago, there wasn’t the internet. If you went up to somebody and said ‘People are gangstalking me,’ they would think you were crazy. But if you’re on the internet, alone in your apartment, you can get a reply of ‘Oh yeah, me too.’”

Let’s be clear: The internet didn’t kill Jenny—suicide has many, often mysterious causes, and those suffering from psychosis are at particular risk. But Danny believes it played a role. According to Danny, Jenny sometimes struggled with her medication. She built up tolerance to her antipsychotics, he says, and her mental health would often deteriorate when she switched medication.

There is plenty of evidence that the online forums Jenny frequented and digital circles she ran in can be damaging. In a Reddit post from two years ago, a user explains how he was diagnosed with schizophrenia and initially attempted to resist the diagnosis due to his belief in gangstalking. He describes his relief upon taking antipsychotics and finding the stalking stopped. “They got you,” another user wrote back; another still said, “I think that you are wrong to say that you have an illness.” Across the subreddit, many posters encourage a distrust of medical professionals and discourage the use of antipsychotics—“They will make your situation infinitely more worse,” reads a post from the beginning of the year. Some claim that gangstalkers are trying to drive their victims mad in order to delegitimize them.

He describes his relief upon taking antipsychotics and finding the stalking stopped. “They got you,” another user wrote back; another still said, “I think that you are wrong to say that you have an illness.”

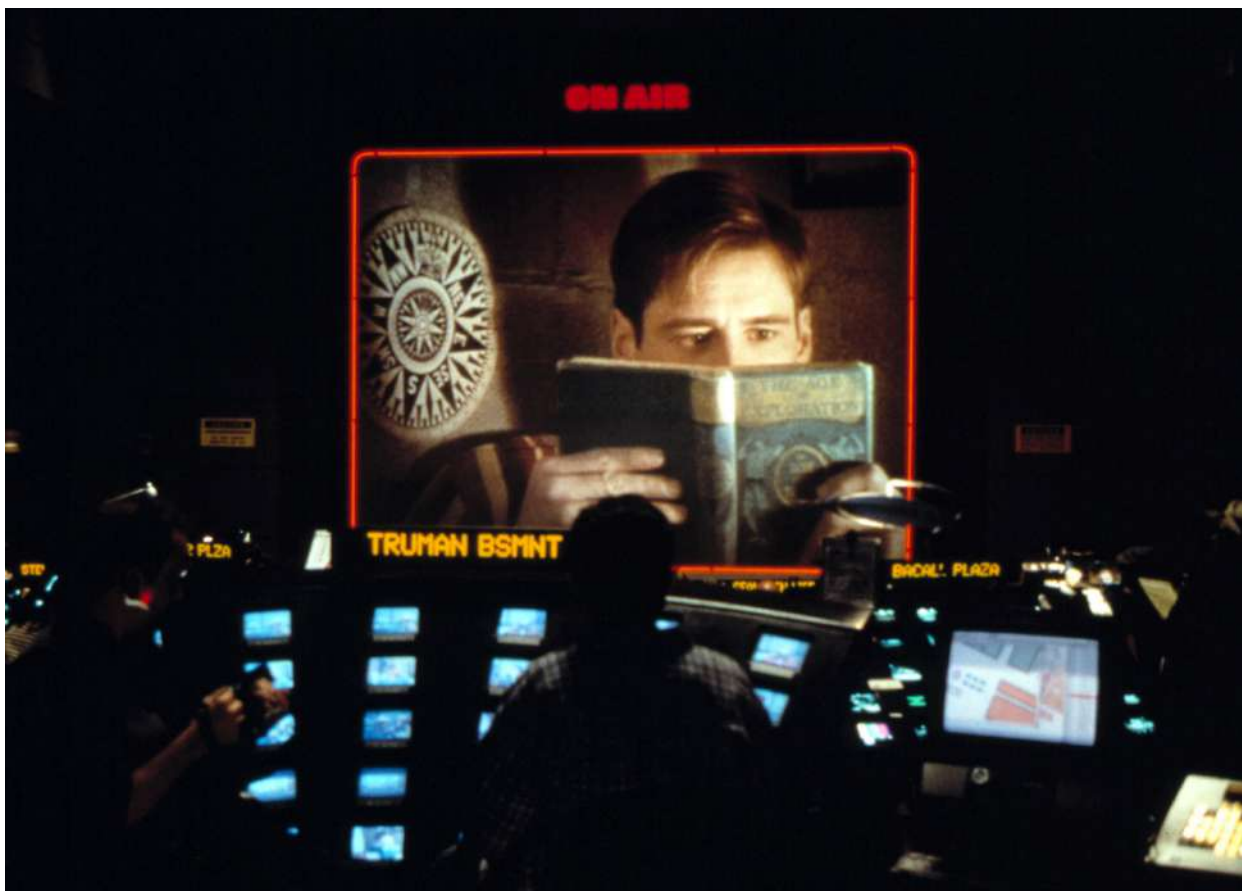
Harry is a 23-year-old from Texas who began experiencing delusions when he started college (his name

has been changed to retain his anonymity). After witnessing a rape at a fraternity, he began losing sleep; his situation was exacerbated by a breakup and school-related stress. Harry came to believe he was being stalked, filmed, and whispered about—on multiple occasions, he screamed at strangers to stop following him. Eventually, he was institutionalized for a month and diagnosed as bipolar.

Online spaces didn't exacerbate Harry's delusions—he only found a gangstalking subreddit after he had been treated. Still, the forum made him angry. "If anyone had acted like they believed me or gone along with my delusions, that probably would've added another month to breaking out of it," he says now. "It's hard enough to break out of it when nobody believes you ... but if you have a community of people that are willing to agree with you that the entire world's against you, it's bad, bad trouble."

Harry decided to post on the subreddit to show people "a way out" of their way of thinking. Commenters labelled his diagnosis "irrelevant" and a correlation between mental illness and a belief in gangstalking was immediately dismissed.

While working as a psychiatrist in a New York City hospital just over 15 years ago, Joel Gold encountered five separate people who believed they were the star of their own reality TV program that was broadcast around the world. Everybody else, Gold's patients believed, were actors employed in the farce. If these beliefs sound familiar, that's because they borrow heavily from the plot of 1998's *The Truman Show*, a dark comedy about a man watched by the world since birth. Gold christened their beliefs "the Truman Show delusion."



In 1998, *The Truman Show* offered a mind-bending take on the idea that we're each the star of our own movie.

EVERETT COLLECTION

In 2014, Gold—now a professor of psychiatry at New York University School of Medicine—co-authored a book with his brother, *Suspicious Minds: How Culture Shapes Madness*. In it they argue that delusions are

shaped by society, and that the world around us influences the form psychosis takes. “As technology has evolved, people with delusions have absorbed the technology of the day,” Gold says. He argues that it’s natural that people feel they’re under surveillance—thanks to social media and the rise of CCTV cameras, we often are. “So it’s a double hit, if you will,” he says. “There’s an underlying delusion that many people might have come to anyway, and then there are the seeds of reality that people use to build their delusion upon.”

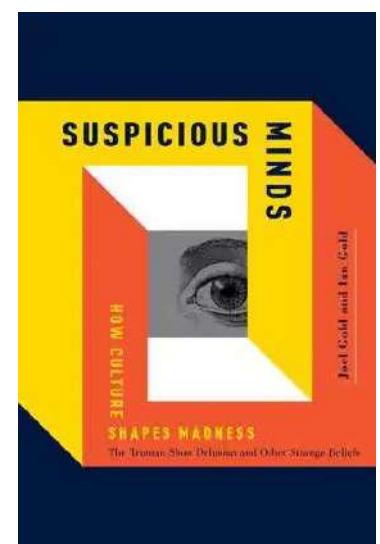
Many who share stories of gangstalking online write of televisions that talk back, hacked computers, microwave weapons, and “voice to skull” technology that allows a harasser to transmit messages directly into the mind of the harassed. Gold says many of his patients with the Truman Show delusion only came to believe they were a TV star after they had watched the movie, with many of them explicitly referencing the film as a moment of enlightenment. It’s possible that some people stumble upon gangstalking sites and these sites influence the form their delusions take.

Gold notes it is obviously “not necessary to be on these chat rooms” in order to develop gangstalking delusions, but from a treatment perspective, he says gangstalking sites “complicate matters.” “If I was seeing someone who believed they were being gangstalked and I gingerly explained why I thought they were suffering from mental illness, they could very simply and confidently point to these chat sites and say, ‘Are we all crazy?’ It becomes much more challenging.”

Then again, he says, these sites could have benefits for some people who believe in gangstalking—it could be soothing for an individual to learn they are not alone. There’s evidence that this happens, or at least that some people are trying to connect in a positive way through these forums. Many posters who do not believe in gangstalking come to offer help to those who believe they’re being stalked, including by sometimes challenging those beliefs. In the Reddit post where the user described antipsychotics stopping his delusions, there were also supportive comments alongside the negative ones. “Congrats! You are speaking very clearly now with such a positive view,” read the most-upvoted comment, in which a user asked questions about medication.

Harry, the young man who tried to offer a voice of dissent on a gangstalking subreddit, says that despite receiving negative comments, a handful of people messaged him privately for help. “A lot of time the people that were posting there had no one to help them, no one to talk to,” Harry says. “Even though there are resources out there, they need help to figure out what those resources are. I thought I could use my experience as a way to help.”

For many experiencing mental illness, the internet can be a lifeline—a resource that allows people to talk freely in a world that still heavily stigmatizes their suffering. Therapy remains unaffordable and inaccessible for many in the US—the National Alliance on Mental Illness reports that the average delay between onset of mental illness symptoms and treatment is 11 years, while 60% of US counties do not have a practicing psychiatrist. “I would just really like to talk—about anything,” wrote one user on a gangstalking subreddit in May, asking users to chat with him about Netflix, the weather, and birds. A couple of users offered to strike up friendship, and it seems the original poster achieved his desire to find, “people who understand you, believe you, just know what it’s like.” In a Facebook group for people who believe themselves to be victims of gangstalking, which has nearly 8,000 members, users discourage suicide, pray for one another, and encourage each other to “stay strong.”



GOODREADS



Aaron Alexis scrawled "Not what y'all say!" into the shotgun he used to kill 12 people at the Washington Navy Yard in 2013.

FBI

Others argue that any benefits that may come from such sites are outweighed by the real-world harm that could result from stoking belief in gangstalking. Robert Bartholomew is a sociologist and author of *A Colorful History of Popular Delusions* (in this context, “delusions” refers to social delusions—false beliefs and panics shared by a society, such as the Salem Witch Trials, or the Red Scare—not psychotic delusions).

A few years ago, he joined the mailing list of a man who believed he was a targeted individual. The man’s newsletter went out to over 800 people, and he became increasingly erratic over time. In May 2019, he sent an email using threatening language before claiming he could “easily break Alexis’ record.” Aaron Alexis was a 34-year-old US Navy contractor who shot and killed twelve people in the Washington Navy Yard in September 2013. He left behind a note on his computer in which he claimed he was being controlled by low frequency electromagnetic waves. When Bartholomew received the newsletter from the man who threatened to imitate Alexis, he (and others) contacted the man’s local police department—he is now in prison.

In a separate instance in 2014, a lawyer in New Mexico filmed a video about his experiences being gangstalked by the government before shooting and injuring three people.

Some on gangstalking forums encourage one another to act on their delusions. In one Reddit post, a user shares tips on how to “fuck with” stalkers (who they call “perps”): cut them off in traffic, bump into them, provoke them to anger. In another, someone threatens to shoot at drones. Bartholomew believes online gangstalking spaces are a “public health issue” but also says, “the genie is out of the bottle and there is no going back.”

There is another genie that has emerged from its bottle over the last decade, one that touches almost everyone who uses the internet: the dangerous impact of online misinformation. According to a March survey by Pew Research Center, 48% of American adults reported seeing made-up news about the Covid-19 virus. In light of the pandemic, social networks have increased their efforts to tackle false news, with

Twitter now labelling misinformation and Facebook directing its users to the World Health Organisation's website.

How can someone distinguish delusions from conspiracies fed by misinformation? In the UK, dozens of phone masts were burned or vandalized in April after misinformation spread on social media that 5G damages people's health, with some blaming the technology for the coronavirus. Celebrities such as actor Woody Harrelson and boxer Amir Khan have spread the conspiracy, while broadband engineers have been attacked and threatened. In a Facebook group for people who believe they are the targets of gangstalking, an April post read, "Burn all 5g towers down," to which commenters added, "NO! Burn those who created them!" and "Destroy them or they will destroy us."



AP PHOTO / MATT DUNHAM

There is a murky overlap between these two worlds, but Bartholomew argues—as the 2015 research paper demonstrated—that most gangstalking beliefs are based on clinically delusional tendencies. “Your run of the mill conspiracy theory believer is not psychotic,” he says. Not everyone who frequents gangstalking forums is clinically paranoid or experiencing persecutory delusions, of course, just as everyone who visits 5G conspiracy forums cannot be declared free of psychosis. Yet both phenomena highlight how the internet can legitimize and spread fringe beliefs.

While Google, Twitter, Facebook, and others have taken steps to combat many sources of misinformation and dangerous content online—Reddit banned the pro-Trump subreddit r/The_Donald in late June for violating several of the site's policies—activity and discussion around gangstalking continues to fly beneath the radar. If you Google “5G coronavirus,” for example, the first result is a promoted link from WHO “busting myths,” and the first page of results is full of words like “conspiracy theory” and “false.” Searches for “gangstalking” also include news articles questioning the veracity of the phenomenon—but at the time of writing, a worrisome Facebook post from 2013 is still among the top ten results. The 3,000-word screed claims that gangstalking is real, arguing, “If we don't want to be overpowered, we need to take appropriate measure as soon as possible.”

Danny is legally not allowed access to Jenny's medical records and therefore doesn't know if she stopped taking her medication, or a medication change prompted her death. But he believes gangstalking forums played at least some part in his sister's decline. "From the amount she was reading and subscribed to, it was taking up a really large space in her life," he says. He estimates that she logged on to at least one gangstalking forum every day.

Danny reported the gangstalking groups he found on Jenny's computer to Facebook and Reddit, but he never received any response. He remains "pissed off" by the fact these spaces are permitted, and firmly believes they are dangerous. The subreddit's own sidebar rules say giving specific medical advice is banned. Reddit itself bans subreddits that explicitly encourage or incite violence, but gangstalking subs do not violate any of its current policies. A Facebook company spokesperson said: "We always want people to feel welcome and safe on our platforms which is why we have a set of community standards which set out the limits for acceptable behaviour and content. We will take action against any content which violates our policies, and encourage people to use our reporting tools for any posts they are concerned about."

Jenny was six years older than her little brother Danny, which means she often babysat him when she was a teen. With fondness, he recalls that she invented a "Sunny Day School" to occupy her younger siblings in the summer holidays—there were lesson plans, costumes, badges, classes, even an anthem. When Danny became a teenager himself and life got tougher, Jenny would drive him to the bookstore or to a movie or to Taco Bell—"literally just driving, the longer the better." Sometimes, the siblings simply sat in a parking lot and spoke for hours at a time. "She had all of that big sister wisdom," Danny says. "That's what I use the most from her now."

When asked what he thinks about the fact that people like his sister can still participate in gangstalking forums today, he doesn't mince words. "I think about my sister in her more lucid moments, when she was medicated, when she volunteered to help people who were mentally ill—if she saw what I saw, she would be on the internet every day trying to shut it down." **T**

hide

by Amelia Tait

Our brains exist in a state of “controlled hallucination”

Three new books lay bare the weirdness of how our brains process the world around us.

By

Matthew Hutson

Forget dating apps: Here’s how the net’s newest matchmakers help you find love

Fed up with apps, people looking for romance are finding inspiration on Twitter, TikTok—and even email newsletters.

By

Tanya Basu

Why Facebook is using Ray-Ban to stake a claim on our faces

To build the metaverse, Facebook needs us to get used to smart glasses.

By

S.A. Applin

Amazon's Astro robot is stupid. You'll still fall in love with it.

From Jibo to Aibo, humans have a long track record of falling for their robots. Except this one's sold by Amazon.

By

Tanya Basu

STAY CONNECTED



Illustration by Rose Wong

Get the latest updates from MIT Technology Review

Discover special offers, top stories, upcoming events, and more.

Enter your email



[Privacy Policy](#)

MIT Technology Review

Our mission is to bring about better-informed and more conscious decisions about technology through authoritative, influential, and trustworthy journalism.

Subscribe to support our journalism.

[About us](#)

[Careers](#)

[Custom content](#)

[Advertise with us](#)

[International Editions](#)

[Republishing](#)

[MIT News](#)

[Help & FAQ](#)

[My subscription](#)

[Editorial guidelines](#)

[Privacy policy](#)

[Cookie statement](#)

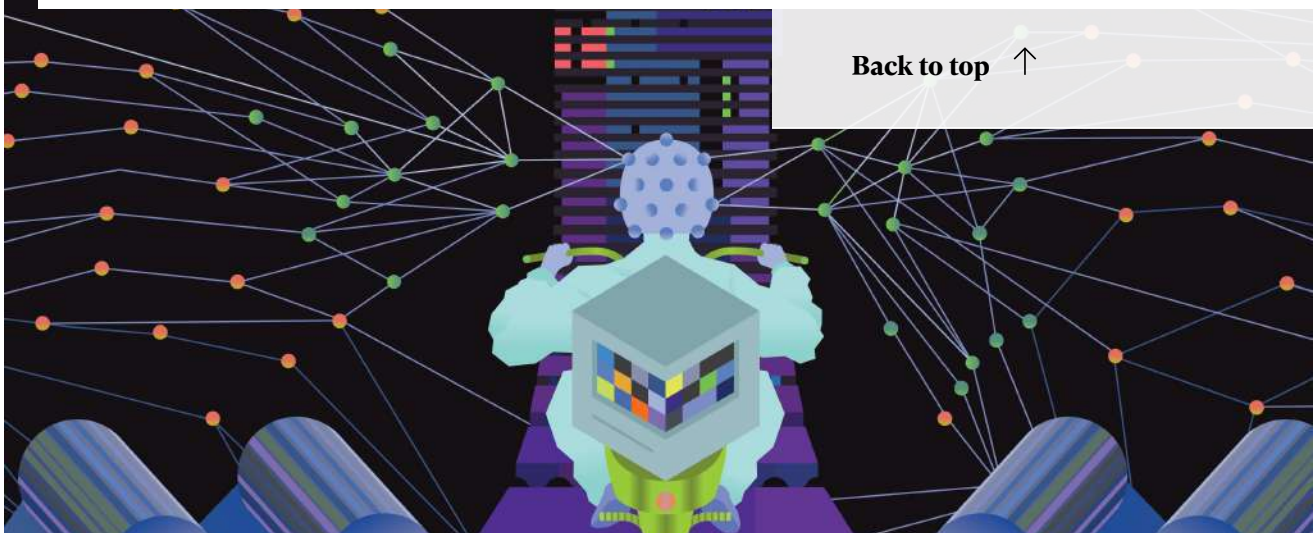
[Terms of Service](#)

[Contact us](#)

Cover Art by Saiman Chow

© 2021 MIT Technology Review

[Back to top](#) ↑



Revenge on remote neural monitoring

The way of doing your revenge for remote neural monitoring is very simple, keep this in mind:

- They have no evidence otherwise you would already be arrested, also thought processing are not FACTS and thoughts will never become facts in COURT in any way therefore they are useless

- You operators and the gangstalkers never show up unless they know for sure you will do them nothing and that you are alone, because they cannot see from above they need your thought processing and will ask things like: Tell me where your friends are, to make you look around and recognise your friends so do not do this

- Tell your friends about it to also participate in your revenge and spread the information this is just a community policing group targeting anyone suspicious to them illegally with remote neural monitoring and microwave auditory effect to drive the person mental, interrogate and provoke the person while staying on a distance hoping you will comply to them to become a rat like them too, never do this

- Attacking them physically can be done, there will not be lasers send to your head and other bullshit talks as they claim, hoping you will stay on a distance, they could carry little knives for self protection purposes as they know how far they went 9 of the 10 of them has no experience in combat

- Taking revenge on them like shooting their newborns could be done using silencers, they will only notice after walking a few meters, with the wagon, when the red shows up. If you can throw a knife it is a good option also for you, because any knife beneath 28cm, folded with 1 cutting edge is legal and enough so cops can never take this away from you anyway in no self made bullshit laws they would try to talk for disarming you. If you really need a firearm by hand and think the cops will try to stop you because of the thought processing, just make sure a friend is around with one for you to give it.

- Distracting the cops is easy, make a friend shoot in the air 3 blocks away all cops will go there instead so the path is clear make him keep shooting and then ride away

- SNOWDEN tells us how far this illegal infragard intelligence gathering with remote neural monitoring goes and they could do this to anyone, just by targeting innocent people and if they targeted wrong use conditioning, behavior mods, tranhumanism to push the person to crimes

- You are dealing with a bunch of fake ass acting fools who want to play thug thug they are nothing in real live so you should never be afraid do not fear to use violence on them because they deserve it for harassing you

- Document the harassment, their faces, the data, their tactics, so that you know who they are and can create a permanent GRID on data to convince others you are not crazy and telling the truth, that they are trying to make you paranoid and skitzo using remote neural monitoring combined with Zerztzung mimicing mental diseases.

- After you GRID is complete make sure your friends (& theirs + your community) create PACT that you can CHAIN together then LOOP to make sure KARMA takes place in their life for revenge

- If they were NOT fake ass fools they would never HIDE, LURK, talk you down and ask you to COOPERATE with their theaterplay to convince others, because they want to stand above you and want to fear induce and dark NLP you to create triggers and anchors when they arrive (like locking fear on the color of a red car)

- Now you have made sure that revenge will apply to their lives and and your data for destruction is ready

Illegale corrupte acties GGZ en politie tactisch

Nadat ik op Remote Neural Monitoring werd gezet 10 jaar (illegaal door lokale politie inlichtingendiensten: infragard/community policing groepje) vanuit Groningen Nederland, zonder dat er resultaat werd geboekt op gedragsmodificatie, transhumanism, conditionering of het verzamelen van inlichtingen, met het geven van dromen via het EEG patentje en het ondervragen/provoceren/boobytrappen/mental driven kwam ik achter de volgende redenen van targeting, dit is belangrijke voor targeted individuals om te weten. Want elke aspect van het leven van een target, dat leven maakt word geprobeerd te vernietigen. Er kunnen voor mijn targeting meerdere redenen zijn:

-Petty Wong Kasto (een oude vriendin van mijn vrouw, die werkt voor de GGZ | Reden: Persoonlijk Wraak) en haar vrienden die je steeds op de foto ziet (ja die Pinda sukkels en Vietnamese loempia) hebben toegang tot <https://patents.google.com/patent/US4877027A/en> en <https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en> https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Microwave_auditory_effect

-De politie wilt mij neerzetten als een geestelijk gestoorde persoon om me onder controle te houden en neer te knallen als dat nodig is omdat ik "vechtsporten" beoefen, hetzij de ratten willen mij dat wijsmaken in de hoop dat ik hun schedel niet intrap. Vaak hoor ik dat ik moet stoppen met het beoefenen van vechtsporten en niet meer moet trainen en in kracht moet verminderen (Reden: Politie staat/Martial law de politie wilt de overmacht behouden en wil niet in elkaar geslagen worden als ze corrupt zijn <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=a4HBiORRAdc>)

-De Vietnamese rat die samen met zijn vrienden/familie op internet komt (<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DG26NhR8MH0>) ziet mij als concurrentie en probeert daarom samen met politie (die hij als familie heeft) mij te pushen van internet af te gaan want mijn website en kanaal zijn mooier en onderin de live counter zie je tevens dat ik op mijn website meer bezoekers heb dan hij views koopt met zijn vriendjes op zijn YT channel (<https://www.isaizu.com/> | <https://www.youtube.com/c/iSaiZuTribe/featured>)

-Ik kan getarged worden door mijn verleden, ik heb connecties in de criminele onderwereld, waar ik allang niet meer actief ben. Ik heb in de gevangenis gezeten en geweld gebruikt. Waar ik geen spijt van heb. Dus een grote fuck you tegen de politie voor het beschermen van een pedo die deed alsof hij een flicker was (Reden: Informanten zoeken intelligence)

-De reden dat ik een voorstander ben van het behouden van vuurwapens (volgens de Texas wetten in Amerika) en vind dat het toegestaan moet zijn wereldwijd, omdat de politie zelf wapens behoudt en kiest wie het neerknalt terwijl de rest moet bukken en onze wapens moeten worden afgepakt (Reden: Na de eerste inval waarbij 2 van mijn vuurwapens zijn afgepakt, moet ik de andere steeds houden bij een vriend, ze willen weten wie dat is)

-Neppe bogus onderzoek door politie door verhalen die mensen over mij vertellen dat ik een criminele organisatie zou leiden of een huurmoordenaar zou zijn het valt dan ook op dat mijn remote neural monitoring programma erg gericht is Mkultra en Monarch. Waarbij gepusht word om een misdaad te begaan zodat ik in de gevangenis of inrichting beland. Dus iemand gebruiken en wegwerpen ter voordeel van de staat (Reden: Gebruik, Moord & zelfmoord subtiel en tactisch samenwerkende organisaties)

-Hacktivism, activism & whistleblowing jaren geleden werd ik beschuldigd van het hacken van overheids systemen. Dat was rond dezelfde tijd dat mijn targeting in de voorgrond begon (RNM & v2K) de operators zeiden dat ik moet meewerken om te doen alsof ze iets tegen mij hebben als bewijs, omdat ik neergehaalt moet worden als ik multimiljonair word en geld eis van de overheid, bedreigingen volgen vervolgens over hoe politie mij zal neerschieten als ik geld eis van de staat voor beveiligingslekken andere collega's van mij hebben er ook last van gehad en er is veel ophef over in de security industrie dat cybernetic mind hive teams die EEG brain waves manipuleren en droompjes geven om erachter te komen hoe je iets gedaan hebt die niet werken als je alles erover weet. <https://www.security.nl/posting/531450/%22Hackers+gezocht+voor+Stasi+programma%27s%22> We zien dat deze Stasi programma (ZERZETZUNG) hard naar voren komt bij deze Vietnamees. Hij Gangstalked met zijn vriendjes en auto's mensen lokaal. doet valse aangiftes bij zijn politie vriendjes, verstopt en wacht totdat iemand agressief naar hem toekomt met zijn vriendjes om de politie te bellen als een kneus. Aan zijn Hitler hand in de lucht op de foto laat hij trots zien dat hij een Stasi Zerzetzung Remote Neural Monitoring operator is en dat zijn vriendjes onderdeel uitmaken van de cybernetic mind hive team (Reden: Anti Cyber crime)

-De mensen zijn allemaal verbonden uit de verleden van mijn vrouw in haar jongere jaren uit Groningen en kennen elkaar, waarbij sommige onafhankelijk van elkaar opereren zodat ze lokaal vals kunnen getuigen in rapportages voor de politie zoals een infragard dat doet, veel van hun werken voor de overheid. Volgens 1 van hen heb ik hem in elkaar geslagen in Groningen, maar dat was niet hoe deze persoon aan zijn blauwe oog kwam, het werd overdreven zoals de politie dat ook altijd doet om extra straf te verkrijgen bij een rechter (Reden: Discrediting, Onbekend, Nationale veiligheid, Opsluiten met theater)



-Het valt tevens op dat ze zelfs vragens erom of ik wil meespelen met hun theaterstuk omdat iemand bang voor mij zou zijn en ik deze persoon het gevoel moet geven dat ik minder ben omdat ik skills heb die anderen niet hebben en daarom zou ik dus moeten doen alsof ik bang voor hun ben (Reden: ???)

-De politie wilt dat ik van social media en internet af ga omdat ze zeggen dat het iemand geestelijk gestoord kan maken, dit terwijl ik er niet geestelijk gestoord van word en geen last heb van depressie of stress, ik maak mijn content geheel makkelijk mogelijk dat mijn inhoud van content (veel anti-overheid slavernij) hun niet bevalt en ze daarom net zoals ze bij DAVID ICKE en ALEX JONES (infowars) hebben gedaan mij proberen weg te werken (Reden: politieke)

-Ze hebben geprobeerd mijn huwelijk te vernietigen en mij en mijn vrouw uit elkaar te halen wat niet gelukt is, hiervoor hebben ze letterlijk anderen ingehuurd om dat te proberen, ook heeft de indowijf op de video (<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hmf23NfAjiQ>) gezegt: "Moet ik je kind nog een keer van je afpakken??", "Ik heb bewijs", na 10 jaar hebben ze nog steeds niets laten zien van hun bewijs, mijn kind is nooit afgepakt, maar waar ik nu over nadenk is over ze niet bedoelde dat ze mijn kind niet "ook" onder remote neural monitoring illegaal wilde zetten, duidelijk dus druk vanuit de overheid OF misbruik van overheids instanties door ambtenaren of legal kidnapping omdat ze bonusses krijgen van 70.000 voor elke kind dat ze in een pleeggezin krijgen (Reden: Opgenomen gangstalking en bedreiging voor RNM inzet)

-Ze pushen erop dat ik mijn vrienden laat terug trekken nu ze zelf een kind hebben gekregen en denken aan de wraak die zal volgen van anderen om ze terug te pakken van dit alles daarom willen ze blijven doorgaan totdat ik "doordraai", "in een psychose raak", "<https://www.verwdepersonen.nl/>" uitvoeren (Reden: Voorkoming wraakactie, ermee weggkomen wat niet meer zal lukken nadat ik dit volledige pakket verspreid)

-Hun instelling lijkt een beetje Scientology achtig en ze zijn het type persoon dat zelf beroemd probeert te worden en anderen neer te halen, ze komen ook anders dan mij op internet "om beroemd te worden" en door hun Scientology achtige houding (Scientology dat ook bekend staat om gangstalking) maar omdat de overheid en Scientology ruzie hebben met elkaar (Scientology was de belastingdienst te slim af jaren geleden) kan het zijn dat de overheid gewoon de schuld wilt geven aan scientology hiervoor. (Reden: Zwartmaken anderen groeperingen met herkenbare zelfde methodieken, om ermee weg te komen)

-Corrupte agenten en informanten (de laatste tijd is ambtelijk corruptie in) gewoon random targets uitkiezen voor massa controle en depopulatie programma's (Reden: Voorgedragen als target)

The collage contains several key elements:

- ZERZETSUNG**: A poster with the text "ZERZETSUNG INFRAGARD AND LOCAL COMMUNITY WATCHES GANGSTALKING VICTIMS INTO SILENT DEATH".
- GANGSTALKERS EXPOSED**: A poster with the text "GANGSTALKERS EXPOSED WANNABE SATURDAY".
- Vol**: A poster with the text "Vol".
- LEGAL KIDNAPERS**: A poster with the text "LEGAL KIDNAPERS HEBBEN HUZEN IN DORNA".
- MIND REACT**: A logo with the text "MIND REACT".
- Social Media Posts**: Various posts from users like "Violet White", "Ifie Hamidullahkhan", and "Violet White".
- News Articles**: Various news articles and reports, including one about "Gangstalking victims" and another about "Legal kidnapping".
- Graphics**: Various graphics, including a "MIND REACT" logo and a "GANGSTALKERS EXPOSED" poster.

-Beledigingen hoe ik een ander geloof moet aannemen zijn er ook bij (geen moslim meer zijn) (Reden: Koken voor false flag terrorism/Manchurian candidate act)

-Ze hebben zogenaamd ballen van een olifant maar verstoppen onder hun Zerztzung en Remote Neural Monitoring, willen de politie vriendjes die ze hebben er op tijd bij halen als iemand doorgedraait word die ze zelf zo hebben opgekookt om met infragards te entrappen. Ze duiden hierop aan dat ze zogenaamd weg zijn uit hun eigen regio, dat je er alleen moet komen zonder vrienden of dat iemand daar een vuurwapen heeft en dat je "die van jouw ook meenemen" (Reden: Uitlokking om te isoleren, vuurwapen bezit af te nemen)

-Op afstand gaan ze zo ver als ze maar kunnen gaan, ze houden rekening met niets, van dichtbij zul je "hey hey hey" "ho ho ho" "doe normal|" "geestelijk gestoord" horen ze weten waar ze mee bezig zijn en wat ze proberen te doen, zelf zijn ze zo dom om zichzelf en hun tactieken bloot te stellen via mij aan anderen, hun theater gecombineerd met remote neural monitoring zou een gevoel van onmacht moeten geven? Die komt totaal niet op bij mij maar goed, waarbij de target continue eraan moet denken dat het onder surveillance staat en dat de politie achter hem aanzit in de hoop dat de target een delict pleegt (het liefste in de media komend zoals TARIK Z. of TRISTAN VAN DER VLIS, MYRON MAY, AARON ALEXIS) zodat ze van de target af kunnen komen (Reden: Conditoneren om gevaarlijk te zijn tegenover anderen)

-Ze zullen proberen characters van familie na te doen met hun eigen stem, hopen dat je jouw eigen familie vermoord want dan hebben ze aanhang van je familie om je te targeten met als reden je geestelijke gezondheid. Van dit programma afkomen gaat volgens hun alleen als je: **1. Zelfmoord pleegt 2. Gay word net als hun vriendje Beyornc** (<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Mk30otaxYaA>) **3. Iemand anders vermoord dan hun 4. Stop met anderen opsteken tegen hun waardoor hun leven in gevaar komt 5. Van internet afgaat 5. Voor hun doorloopt zodat ze op hun reputatie kunnen leven en doen alsof je bang voor ze bent** | Echter zullen ze om die reden niet stoppen, maar juist doorgaan. (Reden: Wijsmaken & Bluffen om je neer te halen en daarna te laten weten dat je dom was dat je het geloofde)

-Ongevoelig maken, storen, discrediten, voor de gek houden, isoleren, infiltreren, opzetten tegen elkaar en anderen, implanteren van gedachten en valse bewijs is wat ze graag doen. Blootstellen aan constante ondervragingen terwijl ze neuro programmeren en verwarren, ook het geven van dromen die ter provocatie worden gebruikt/ondervraging/of te kijken hoe je reageert vantevoren op een situatie zijn mogelijk met EEG wave manipulatie. Ze claimen zelf dat ze voor de AIVD werken als ambtenaren samen een apparatus mind altering hebben gehad en daar misbruik van maken. Hun psychological warfare niveau is echter heel erg laag, ze proberen wel anchors te programmeren met triggers zoals iemand bang proberen te maken en dan die angst linken aan bijvoorbeeld de kleur rood of een object als een auto/scooter. Ze willen duidelijk iemand over een lange periode conditioneren maar dit mislukt als de persoon teveel erover weet zoals mij, de gedrags mods en de conditionering mislukt dan, dus hun hele taak. Toch zullen ze omdat ze niet tegen hun verlies kunnen ermee doorgaan. In Nederland geld immers als je niet ge neuro programmeerd word om een brave schaap te zijn, dan moet je vastzitten in een inrichting en psy meds slikken om weer een schaap te worden (Reden: Conditonering, gedragsmodificatie, dark NLP)

-Neersteken is een groot thema voor hun. Ze kunnen met hun patent dan ook EEG waves met silent subliminal messaging manipuleren. Dus zonder microwave auditory effect of een Cochleair nano zender! Dit betekend dat jonge drillrappers vaak onwetend slachtoffer zijn van dit patent. Het draagt bij aan de depopulatie en massa controle, de benodigdheid en voortgang van politie staat. Opvallend is dan wel dat het meestal op buitenlanders gebeurd en niet op blanke mensen. (Reden: Massa controle & depopulatie)

-Bedreigingen zoals je vliegtuig stort neer , we rijden je aan, we rijden over je kinderen heen of je krijgt kanker door de constante straling die we op je beamen zijn standaard bij hun. In een document die je bij deze ebook ziet ingevoegd van de NSA staat inderdaad hoe ze door jarenlange stralings blootstelling en nano zenders om mensen te targeten cellen opkoken om mensen de kanker te kunnen geven. (Reden: Moord over een langere periode waarbij een target in een slechtere gezondheids staat komt, immuunsysteem om zeep word geholpen, ziektes krijgt, orgaan falen en word vermoord, subtiel)

False accusations circle in murder by keylogger data

I grew up with family Stratmann and my uncle RUUD in the Netherlands. His mother was like a second mom to me. They were German people. He was shot to death in the Netherlands, the Hague. Intelligence rats claim that I am the one responsible for killing him by cooking and spreading intelligence locally inside the Hague that came via via to the wrong persons. Because I was able to threaten them with their own private data and webcam images of minors having cybersex with so I could push them to spread any stories, rumors and intelligence. This is not true. We were like brothers and he was a good man to me, just like his mom who died from cancer. Yes the boy on the right between him and his mom is me.



by: [Josephine Josephine](#)

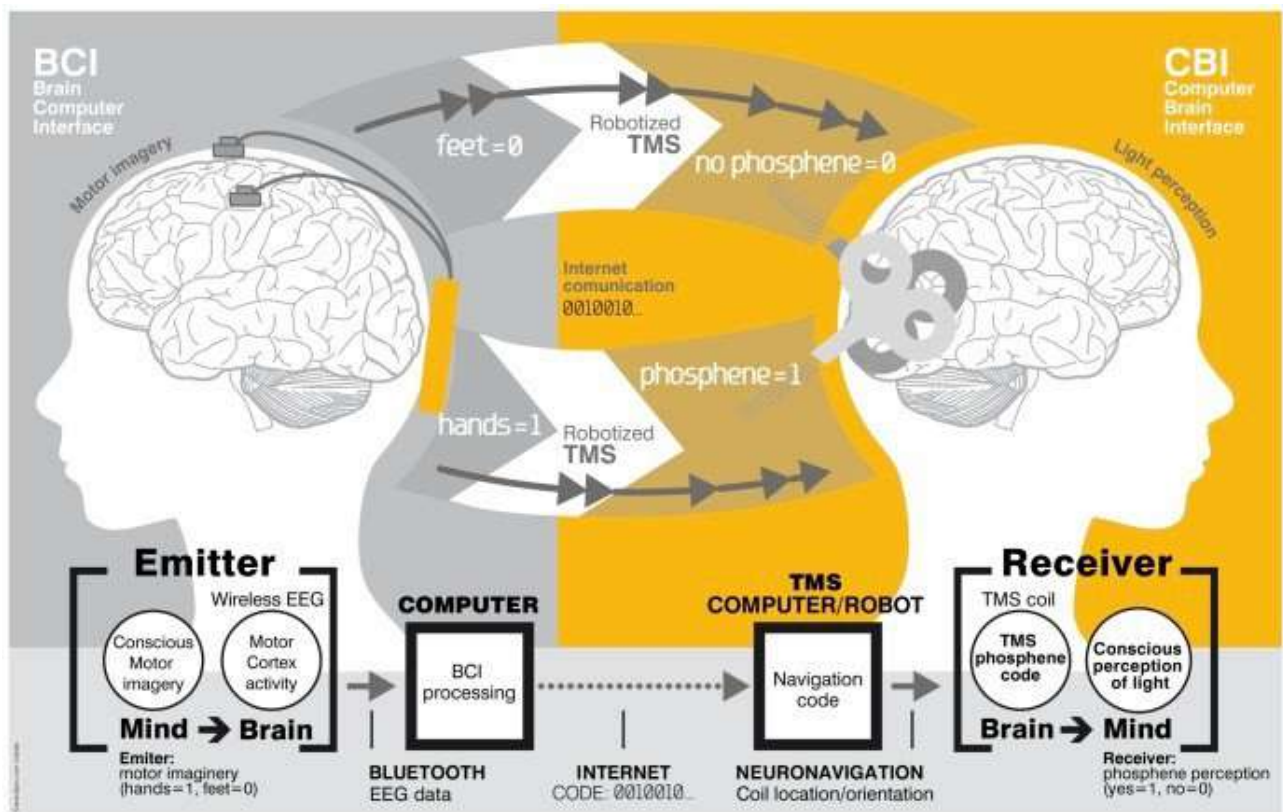
recipient: PM Justin Trudeau, Parliament of Canada and Supreme Court of Canada

Organized gang stalking can involve a group in the hundreds to thousands harassing a single person or family 24/7. The victim is stalked en masse by car, foot, bike, and air in order to alienate and isolate the victim. The goals of gang stalking are to: provoke the victim to assault someone and get arrested; make the victim seem delusional/ mentally ill (see "gaslighting"); make the victim so depressed that they become suicidal. Tactics used are relentless color harassment, noise harassment, air harassment, hand signals, electronic monitoring inside the home and car (complete invasion of privacy; redirecting of phone calls, emails, postal mail), workplace mobbing, "directed conversation" and

mail), workplace mobbing, "directed conversation" and innuendo, erratic/ aggressive driving, bizarre/rude behavior in the community, and much more.

Police, security guys, and fire dept. are often involved in the stalking so the victim feels like they have nowhere to turn to, so the public naturally feel what they do is right, and makes it hard to prove. Many are forced to insane and suicide before even being able to figure out what's going on to their life. Most are normal people just like you and me. And once one is flagged as a target by this kind of group stalking, there is no end of it until the victim is cornered to death. Fooling and manoeuvring common mass citizens into this stalking crime is the dirtiest part. Most public allured into this stalking crime have no clue what they are involved in, by some big lies like 'patriotism'. If anybody did anything that has been proved wrong or crime, we have laws

So many people are targeted today it is pathetic!



AD Nieuws Regio Sport Show Video Koken & Eten Abonneren

Almelo Alphen Amersfoort Amsterdam Apeldoorn Arnhem Bergen op Zoom Breda Delft Den Bosch Den Haag Meer...

DEN HAAG
Regiosport Den Haag

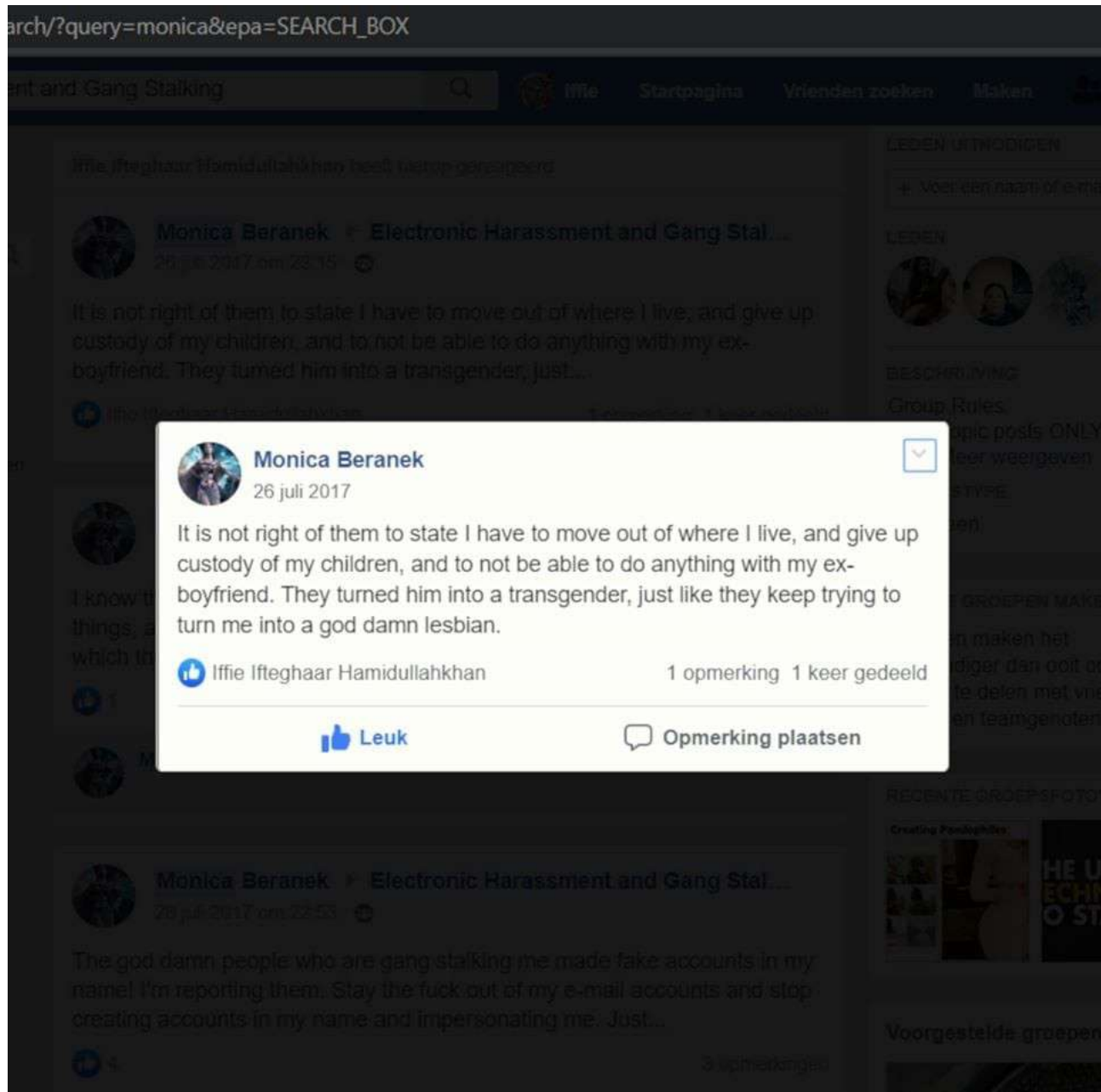
NET BINNEN

- 10:28 Dit is het nieuwe logo van Leidsch...
- 09:21 Geen enkel Haags café in top 100...
- 08:11 Den Haag is tien plekken gedaald ...
- 07:32 Haagse Edsel laat zich niet zoma...
- 07:03 Den Haag gaat touche winkeltjes ...
- 06:03 We zijn zo arm als een kerkrat, W...
- 19-11 De methode-Remkes lijkt in talksh...
- 19-11 Zo tap je het perfecte bierkje
- 19-11 Man met ijzeren staaf gezocht vo...
- 19-11 Chagrin na slechte seizoenstart ...

VAN WIEG TOT GRAF

'Ze hebben Rishi gewoon afgeknald'

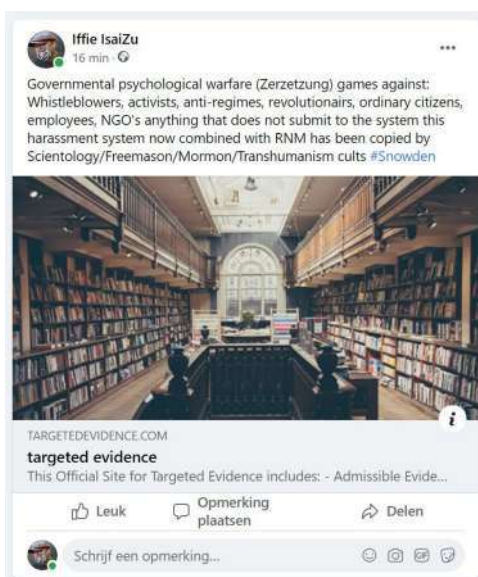
UPDATE: 'Het was een enorme fout om Rishi neer te schieten.' Dat is de stellige
van 47-jarige Rishi Chandrasekaran. Ze vertellen zit in



 **Ben & Jerry's**  @benandjerrys · 19h
The murder of George Floyd was the result of inhumane police brutality that is perpetuated by a culture of white supremacy.
benjerrys.co/2XXle5J



Have you heard of Remote Neural Monitoring?
RNM is an apparatus and method for remotely monitoring and altering brain waves. It's thought surveillance for the global population. Most likely used by secret service for espionage capabilities.



Darpa Advisor Reveals Conscious A.I. Used For Mind Control of Targeted Individuals

DARPA, European Human Brain Project, and Pentagon advisor Dr. James Giordano describe neuronanorobotic Brain to computer interface mind control weapons for remote monitoring and manipulation of brains neural circuitry.

Legally Kidnapped: An Interview with CPS Whistleblower Carlos Morales

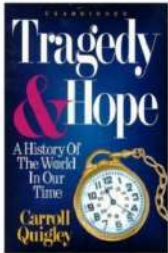
Independent Publishers of Free Knowledge & Priceless Wisdom: Re-Contextualizing History, One Episode at a Time.

Home | T&H Origins | T&H Audio | T&H Films | T&H Links | T&H Colleagues | T&H Community

Get the **UNCENSORED** VERSION of T&H!

Looking for the original 1966 **UNCENSORED** text of Tragedy and Hope?

Tragedy & Hope: A History of the World in Our Time



T&H Site Search


Individual Liberty. T&H Presents: The Future of Freedom — July 6, 2015 at 1:09 pm

Legally Kidnapped: An Interview with CPS Whistleblower Carlos Morales

by Lisa Arbercheski

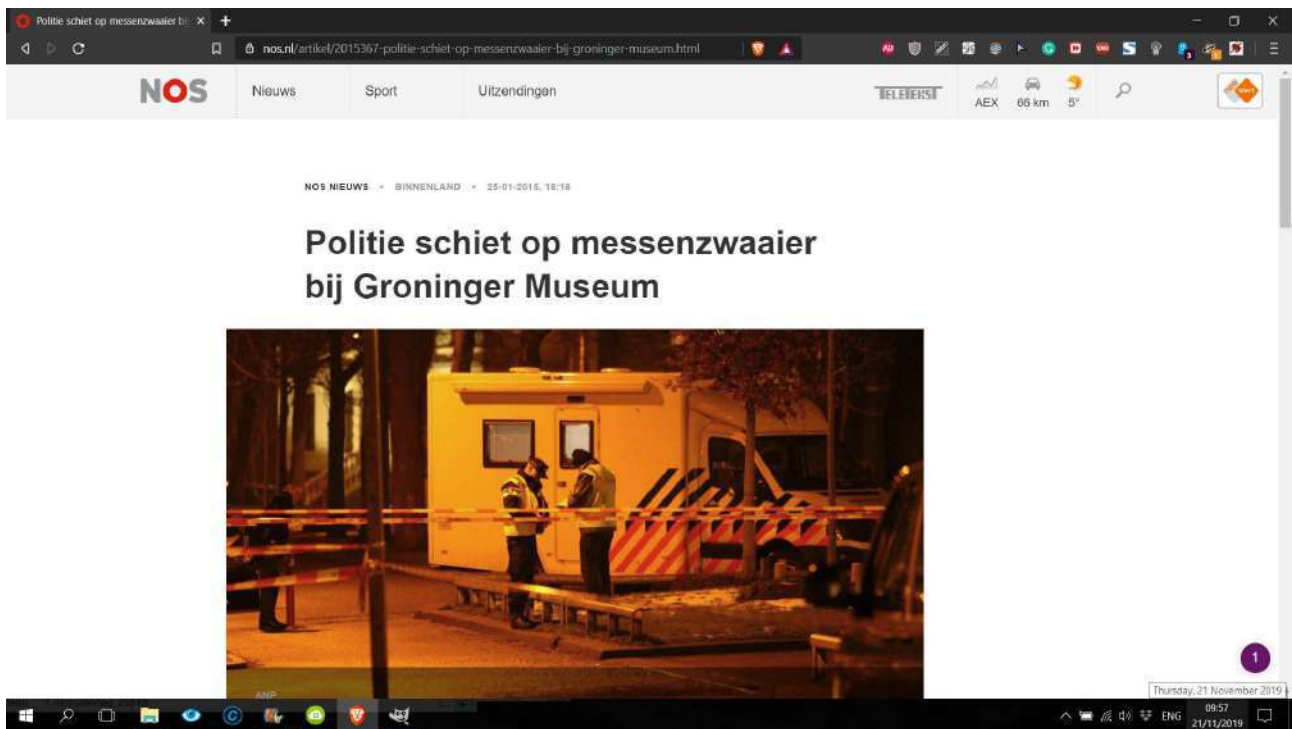
Carlos Morales Interview @ PorcFest XII 2015

Watch | Buy | Share | More



TRAGEDY & HOPE

1000 21/11/2019



ONDANKS VALSE MELDINGEN BIJ DE AMK & JEUGDZORG WISTEN ZE TOCH EERLIJK TE ZIJN

Van: Idelet Heij [redacted]
 Datum: 10 februari 2019
 Onderwerp: RE: Afpraak maken
 Aan: SY WONG <sywong@gmail.com>

Geachte mevrouw Wong, dank u voor uw nummer.

Wij hebben geen signalen dat wij ons zorgen moeten maken over is. Ik moet alleen uw huisarts nog spreken, daarna sluiten wij het onderzoek.

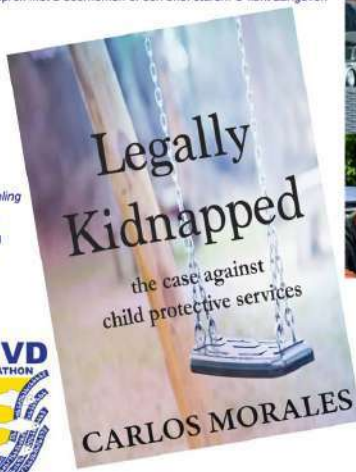
Wij kunnen onze bevindingen in een gesprek met u doornemen of een brief sturen. U kunt aangeven wat u prettig vindt.

Met vriendelijke groet,

Mw. I. Heij,
 Onderzoeker kindermishandeling,
 Mobiel 06-319 [redacted]

Advies- en Meldpunt Kindermishandeling
 Bureau Jeugdzorg regio Haaglanden

Den Haag
 06-22905



VALSE MELDINGEN VALSE GETUIGEN PROVOCATIE VALSE BESCHULDIGEN POLITIE AMK EN GGZ ERBIJ BETREKKEN OM WAT EXTRA GELD TE VERDIENEN DEZE JUNKIES



Een stel kneuzen spelen theater en acteren een situatie die er niet is met **gangstalking** (Google ernaar) terwijl ze **neuro patenten** hebben (mind altering & consciousness) en ook **microwave hearing effect** kunnen toepassen tevens met **EEGlab brain waves editen** en verzenden met een BCI. Ze willen met zijn allen dat iemand gek is en geestelijk gestoord en gaan naar de politie en GGZ om te acteren en theater te spelen. Als je kinderen hebt verzinnen ze ook even leuke verhalen bij de AMK/Jeugdzorg/Kinderbescherming en maken ze de juiste omstandigheden gezamenlijk met **valse aangiftes, valse getuigen en meldingen** zodat instanties hun geloven. Ze krijgen een bonus voor elk uit huis geplaatste kind zo een 70.000 Euro (vanaf de nieuwe Volkswagen auto's en cross motor, fietsjes). Deze **haters** werken samen in een netwerk om klusjes te doen voor de overheid, ambtenaren, individuen en organisaties en voeren illegale gedragsmodificatie programma's uit (**IMKultra**). Ze **overtuigen** familie, vrienden en lokale inwoners dat de persoon gek is en dat het in de eigen voordeel is van de target om deze te isoleren uit de maatschappij richting een gevangenis of mentale inrichting waar zelfmoord ingeprent wordt of juist het Manchurian candidate programma wordt uitgevoerd, psycho medicatie en andere experimenten plaatsvinden voor een leuk spelletje waarin de staat zijn controle kan testen en versterken met psychos. Zo hebben ze ook iemand tussen hun die als transseksuele (Bejornce) is geprogrammeerd en andere flickers voor geboorte beperking. Ze leven op fear induction maar zien eruit als kneuzen studentjes van de AIVD en low life snitches die graag populair willen zijn en stoer. **CIA wannabee** clubje, Infragrad of **RATS NO SNITCH** (Google ernaar) is hoe ik ze zou beschrijven ze gebruiken NLP en mind control tactieken.

WHAT IS ORGANIZED GANGSTALKING

It is all about cybernetic mind hive teams, A.I., interrogation, provocation, REM dream induction, mind reading neuro feedback, BCI & CBI
They want to get you aggressive, entrap you with false witnesses and false accusations to get you isolated and silently kill you using the system, pathetic, confront > direct

THIS IS ORGANIZED STALKING

is an occult form of mind control, dark NLP & (reversed) psychological manipulation used against a targeted individual in a malicious non-stop & repeating attempt to reduce the quality of the person's life, so that they will:



- get a nervous breakdown
- become incarcerated/institutionalized
- experience constant, mental, emotional, physical pain
- become homeless and/or commit suicide
- get behavior modification (MKUltra psyops) to get confused
- to be setup in boobytraps with cops or others (informants) to get shot
- get control over their financial, emotional & social life
- try to convince family members & citizens the person is crazy to get false witnesses
- to perform the illuminati hoax getting a person fake fame & takedown for suicide
- make devil deals pretending to be Satan to help people while silently destroying their lives
- destroy the life of kids and their future by labeling and mental driving parents
- dirty jobs are performed this way like IRS marriage pull aparts & legal CPS kidnappings
- recruiting Manchurian candidates & false flag terrorists for theater shows



So when go against your government you are suddenly: a Criminal/Activist/Whistleblower/Radicalizing/Pedophile/Crazy person that should end up in isolation in mental institutions/jails getting entrapped by informant slaves & false witnesses with accusations, rumors, lies to get you killed faster wow what a pathetic fake ass tactic even for intelligence and mental care personnel or rats for getting bounties and bonuses on the life of others contracted to harass and monitor while killing

IT IS WELL DONE USING WELL ORCHESTRATED

lies, false accusations, rumors, bogus investigations, setups, framings, intimidation, overt or covert threats, vandalism, thefts, sabotage, torture, humiliation, emotional terror, electronic and general harassment

IT IS GANGING UP BY MEMBER OF THE COMMUNITY

who follow a organizer and they abuse neuro EEG technologies like remote neural monitoring with psyops (Google for mind altering patent), they participate in a illegal, systematic & ritualistic persecution of an targeted individual

IT IS A DESTRUCTIVE CRIMINAL INFORMANT RAT PROGRAM

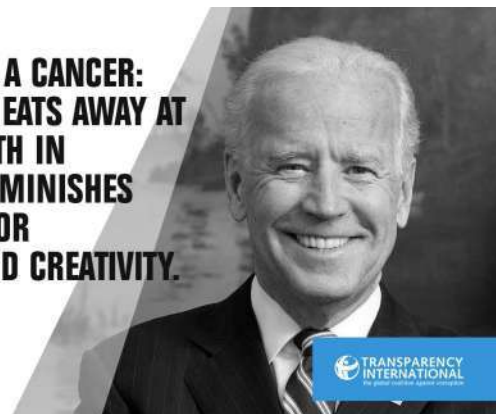
build on deception that exists to serve the intentions of a few who are aware of its true agenda, on the the internet the program is known as the predatory gangstalking program (Google for rats no snitch by Claire Wolf), remote neural monitoring campaigns, electronic harassment and Zersetzung/Zerzetzung/Zersetzen

THIS IS WHAT YOU CAN DO JUST MAKE SURE THAT YOU

document the whole targeting from the start, install IP cams at your house with motion detection, use self defense weaponry, learn martial arts, keep doing your fitness and cardio take care of yourself, use VPN and encryption, use SMS authentication for online account and do not remember your passwords in your mind (use Roboform or copy paste into form fields from generated passwords saved in text files), tell the police and persons around you about the illegal predatory targeting, use hidden cams or your phone while outside and film your gangstalkers

**“CORRUPTION IS A CANCER:
A CANCER THAT EATS AWAY AT
A CITIZEN'S FAITH IN
DEMOCRACY, DIMINISHES
THE INSTINCT FOR
INNOVATION AND CREATIVITY.**

Joe Biden
Former Vice President
of the United States



TRANSPARENCY
INTERNATIONAL
the power of truth in a digital world

Adviezen

Adviezen aan slachtoffers van persoonsgerichte verstoring!

Blijf rustig en kalm, onthoud dat de belagers je willen afschilderen als gek, onstabiel of gevaarlijk. Ze willen je discrediteren, je reputatie en geloofwaardigheid beschadigen. Ze willen emotionele reacties uitlokken want ze weten dat dit stress, schade en later flashbacks veroorzaakt, blijf dus zoveel mogelijk stoïcijns of zen. Men wilt dat het doelwit zichzelf vernietigd en het vuile werk voor hen doet, geef ze dat niet. Zorg voor getuigen als je belaagd wordt, richt de aandacht op verdachte situaties en personen. Probeer zo veel mogelijk bewijs en bewustzijn te creëren. Probeer zo veel mogelijk in gezelschap van vrienden en familie te zijn. Dit beperkt de toegankelijkheid die de belagers hebben tot een doelwit. Probeer eventueel opnames te maken van gesprekken of foto's te nemen van belagers., zonder dit opvallend te doen, behalve als je het doet als verdedigingsmechanisme. De belagers houden niet van opvallen en ontdekking, ze willen niet dat iemand die het doelwit kan bijstaan of steunt zich een vreemd incident kan herinneren, enkel het doelwit. Houd een dagboek bij waarin je alles bijhoudt, ook de kleine dingen of juist de kleine dingen want het is het bombardement daarvan wat de schade aanricht. Dus wie, wat, waar en wanneer?

Wat er ook gebeurt, blijf sterk en houd moed! Houd je zelf in conditie en scherp! Koester je vrienden en familie en investeer hierin!

1. **Documenteer alles in detail.** Van de kleinste vreemde zaken, ook als het een instinctmatig iets is. Houd een dagboek bij van alle dagelijkse gebeurtenissen, omschrijf situaties en personen. Hoe meer bewijs je hebt hoe beter.
2. **Gun jezelf de rust en de ruimte om na te denken.** Zoek gezelschap bij vrienden en familie voor vrije tijd, probeer tijd voor ontspanning te nemen. Maak lol en probeer vriendelijk te blijven en te lachen.
3. **Regel een goed opvang team tegen de isolatie.** Zoek hulp bij vrienden en familie voor ondersteuning. Licht hen in over de situatie zodat ze weten dat er iets speelt en je hun aandacht en steun goed kan gebruiken. Familie en echte vrienden zullen je geloven en willen helpen.
4. **Zorg goed voor jezelf.** Focus op wat je leuk vind. Probeer in conditie te blijven met sport en activiteiten, zowel lichamelijk als geestelijk. Probeer goed te eten en te leven. Vind een spirituele uitlaatklep om je hoofd leeg te maken.
5. **Blijf investeren in interesses, mensen en activiteiten.** Stel nieuwe doelen, blijf plannen maken. Onderneem nieuwe activiteiten en concentreer op genieten, plezier en vrolijkheid.

Summary of Manifesto of German Shooter - including strictly elements that have to do with Remote Neural Monitoring and Targeting

(note: I have removed all sections of the German shooter's manifesto that do not have to do with RNM or Targeting and left only the sections that do)

.....

The focus of my message is the work of a so-called "secret service". Therefore, I would like to describe in advance what I mean by that.

I am a normal citizen, which means that I am neither a secret service agent

Persoonsgegevens verspreiding Politie agent Zuiderpark

Van mij werden er vingerafdrukken en een DNA profiel opgenomen door de politie. De politie van Zuiderpark ene hindoestaanse man met als achternaam KHOENKHOEN. De foto werd gemaakt met mijn sjaal aan en jas aan zonder blootstelling van mijn tatoeage. Deze foto werd vervolgens als targeted individual VERSPREID over het internet met daarbij data op 1 of ander targeted individuals EU website.

Verhouding politie agent

De desbetreffende politie agent is een ex vriend van iemand uit Groningen.

Politie Inlichtingendiensten (burgers) infragard

Een infragard dat ingezet werd met een cybernetic mind hive team om mij neer te halen, Zerztzung te spelen en Remote Neural Monitoring te misbruiken werkt samen met politie agenten die hieraan meedoen zonder geld bewijs en reden te vertonen subliminal messaging staat centraal bij de korpsen zo te zien



Figure 1. Typical Spectran HF-4040 reading taken in summer 2016. 3648 MHz at -71dbm and 3921 MHz at -59 dbm. There are very few users in this frequency range – so it is easy to identify. Scans were typically done by sweeping between 3500 MHz and 4000 MHz, but could be narrower, once the range is known.



Figure 2. Another typical Spectran HF-4040 reading. 3692 MHz at -67dbm and 3923 MHz at -57 dbm.



Figure 3. Another typical Spectran HF-4040 reading. 3722 MHz at -58dbm and 3932 MHz at -55dbm. The power level seems to be determined by the building structure over the target's head – i.e., a residential roof or a multi-floor building.

Periodic Table of 1024 Elementary Particles															
by Mass Groups															
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15
IV	E Neutrino	Clara	Stanford	M Neutrino	T Neutrino	Tetra	Bottom	Top	sE Neutrino	sClara	sStanford	sM Neutrino	sT Neutrino	sTetra	sBottom
III	Foran	Rac	Tamu	Rob	Down	Nu	Up	Higgs	sForan	sRac	sTamu	sRob	sDown	sNu	sUp
II	Cluon	Bov	Lee	Jane	Up	Muon	Tau	Z	sCluon	sBov	sLee	sJane	sUp	sMuon	sTau
I	Photon	Ash	Vic	Seth	Electron	Strang	Charm	W	sPhoton	sAsh	sVic	sSeth	sElectron	sStrang	sCharm
E^2	1eV	100eV	1KeV	100KeV	1MeV	100MeV	1GeV	100GeV	1TeV	100TeV	1PeV	100PeV	1FeV	100FeV	1ZeV
10^x	0	2	3	5	6	8	9	11	12	14	15	17	18	20	23
10^x	1		4		7		10		13		16		19		22
10^x	10eV		10KeV		10MeV		10GeV		10TeV		10PeV		10FeV		10ZeV
I	Alice1		Baleo1		Cinderella1		Duffy1		Eycero1		Feghorn1		Goofy1		Happy1
II	Alice2		Baleo2		Cinderella2		Duffy2		Eycero2		Feghorn2		Goofy2		Happy2
III	Alice3		Baleo3		Cinderella3		Duffy3		Eycero3		Feghorn3		Goofy3		Happy3
IV	Alice4		Baleo4		Cinderella4		Duffy4		Eycero4		Feghorn4		Goofy4		Happy4

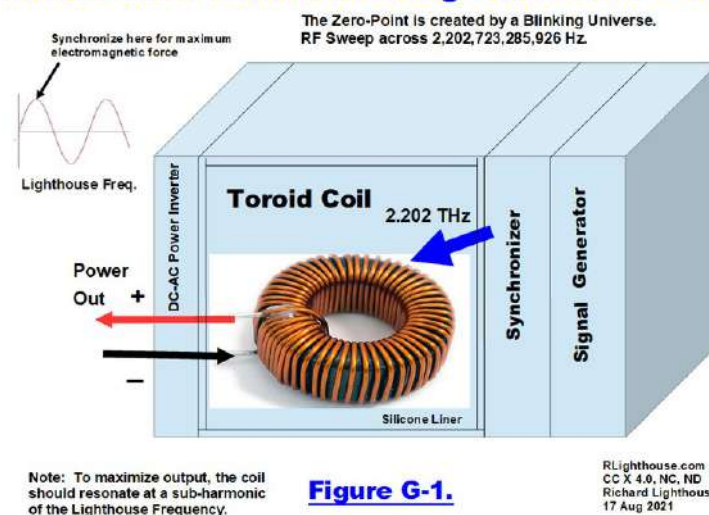
512 Massless Particles of the Dream Universe															
by Mass Groups															
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15
IV	E Neutrino	Clara	Stanford	M Neutrino	T Neutrino	Tetra	Bottom	Top	sE Neutrino	sClara	sStanford	sM Neutrino	sT Neutrino	sTetra	sBottom
III	Foran	Rac	Tamu	Rob	Down	Nu	Up	Higgs	sForan	sRac	sTamu	sRob	sDown	sNu	sUp
II	Cluon	Bov	Lee	Jane	Up	Muon	Tau	Z	sCluon	sBov	sLee	sJane	sUp	sMuon	sTau
I	Photon	Ash	Vic	Seth	Electron	Strang	Charm	W	sPhoton	sAsh	sVic	sSeth	sElectron	sStrang	sCharm
E^2	1eV	100eV	1KeV	100KeV	1MeV	100MeV	1GeV	100GeV	1TeV	100TeV	1PeV	100PeV	1FeV	100FeV	1ZeV
10^x	0	2	3	5	6	8	9	11	12	14	15	17	18	20	23
10^x	1		4		7		10		13		16		19		22
10^x	10eV		10KeV		10MeV		10GeV		10TeV		10PeV		10FeV		10ZeV
I	Alice1		Baleo1		Cinderella1		Duffy1		Eycero1		Feghorn1		Goofy1		Happy1
II	Alice2		Baleo2		Cinderella2		Duffy2		Eycero2		Feghorn2		Goofy2		Happy2
III	Alice3		Baleo3		Cinderella3		Duffy3		Eycero3		Feghorn3		Goofy3		Happy3
IV	Alice4		Baleo4		Cinderella4		Duffy4		Eycero4		Feghorn4		Goofy4		Happy4

512 Massless Particles of the Dream Universe															
by Mass Groups															
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15
IV	E Neutrino	Clara	Stanford	M Neutrino	T Neutrino	Tetra	Bottom	Top	sE Neutrino	sClara	sStanford	sM Neutrino	sT Neutrino	sTetra	sBottom
III	Foran	Rac	Tamu	Rob	Down	Nu	Up	Higgs	sForan	sRac	sTamu	sRob	sDown	sNu	sUp
II	Cluon	Bov	Lee	Jane	Up	Muon	Tau	Z	sCluon	sBov	sLee	sJane	sUp	sMuon	sTau
I	Photon	Ash	Vic	Seth	Electron	Strang	Charm	W	sPhoton	sAsh	sVic	sSeth	sElectron	sStrang	sCharm
E^2	1eV	100eV	1KeV	100KeV	1MeV	100MeV	1GeV	100GeV	1TeV	100TeV	1PeV	100PeV	1FeV	100FeV	1ZeV
10^x	0	2	3	5	6	8	9	11	12	14	15	17	18	20	23
10^x	1		4		7		10		13		16		19		22
10^x	10eV		10KeV		10MeV		10GeV		10TeV		10PeV		10FeV		10ZeV
I	Alice1		Baleo1		Cinderella1		Duffy1		Eycero1		Feghorn1		Goofy1		Happy1
II	Alice2		Baleo2		Cinderella2		Duffy2		Eycero2		Feghorn2		Goofy2		Happy2
III	Alice3		Baleo3		Cinderella3		Duffy3		Eycero3		Feghorn3		Goofy3		Happy3
IV	Alice4		Baleo4		Cinderella4		Duffy4		Eycero4		Feghorn4		Goofy4		Happy4

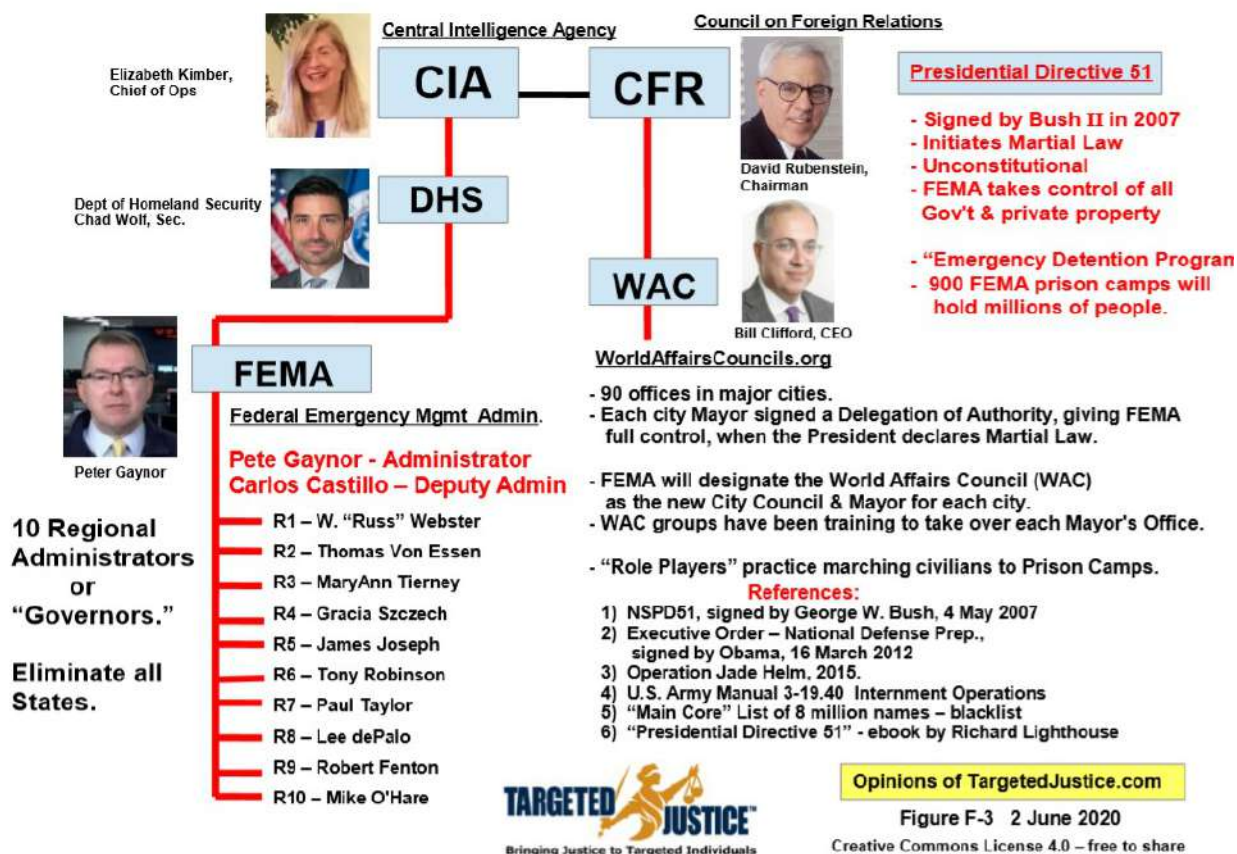
512 Massless Particles of the Dream Universe															
by Mass Groups															
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15
IV	E Neutrino	Clara	Stanford	M Neutrino	T Neutrino	Tetra	Bottom	Top	sE Neutrino	sClara	sStanford	sM Neutrino	sT Neutrino	sTetra	sBottom
III	Foran	Rac	Tamu	Rob	Down	Nu	Up	Higgs	sForan	sRac	sTamu	sRob	sDown	sNu	sUp
II	Cluon	Bov	Lee	Jane	Up	Muon	Tau	Z	sCluon	sBov	sLee	sJane	sUp	sMuon	sTau
I	Photon	Ash	Vic	Seth	Electron	Strang	Charm	W	sPhoton	sAsh	sVic	sSeth	sElectron	sStrang	sCharm
E^2	1eV	100eV	1KeV	100KeV	1MeV	100MeV	1GeV	100GeV	1TeV	100TeV	1PeV	100PeV	1FeV	100FeV	1ZeV
10^x	0	2	3	5	6	8	9	11	12	14	15	17	18	20	23
10^x	1		4		7		10		13		16		19		22
10^x	10eV		10KeV		10MeV		10GeV		10TeV		10PeV		10FeV		10ZeV
I	Alice1		Baleo1		Cinderella1		Duffy1		Eycero1		Feghorn1		Goofy1		Happy1
II	Alice2		Baleo2		Cinderella2		Duffy2		Eycero2		Feghorn2		Goofy2		Happy2
III	Alice3		Baleo3		Cinderella3		Duffy3		Eycero3		Feghorn3		Goofy3		Happy3
IV	Alice4		Baleo4		Cinderella4		Duffy4		Eycero4		Feghorn4		Goofy4		Happy4

512 Massless Particles of the Dream Universe															
by Mass Groups															
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15
IV	E Neutrino	Clara	Stanford	M Neutrino	T Neutrino	Tetra	Bottom	Top	sE Neutrino	sClara	sStanford	sM Neutrino	sT Neutrino	sTetra	sBottom
III	Foran	Rac	Tamu	Rob	Down	Nu	Up	Higgs	sForan	sRac	sTamu	sRob	sDown	sNu	sUp
II	Cluon	Bov	Lee	Jane	Up	Muon	Tau	Z	sCluon	sBov	sLee	sJane	sUp	sMuon	sTau
I	Photon	Ash	Vic	Seth	Electron	Strang	Charm	W	sPhoton	sAsh	sVic	sSeth	sElectron	sStrang	sCharm
E^2	1eV	100eV	1KeV	100KeV	1MeV	100MeV	1GeV	100GeV	1TeV	100TeV	1PeV	100PeV	1FeV	100FeV	1ZeV
10^x	0	2	3	5	6	8	9	11	12	14	15	17	18	20	23
10^x	1		4		7		10		13		16		19		22
10^x	10eV		10KeV		10MeV		10GeV		10TeV		10PeV		10FeV		10ZeV
I	Alice1		Baleo1		Cinderella1		Duffy1		Eycero1		Feghorn1		Goofy1		Happy1
II	Alice2		Baleo2		Cinderella2		Duffy2		Eycero2		Feghorn2		Goofy2		Happy2
III	Alice3		Baleo3		Cinderella3		Duffy3		Eycero3		Feghorn3		Goofy3		Happy3
IV	Alice4		Baleo4		Cinderella4		Duffy4		Eycero4		Feghorn4		Goofy4		Happy4

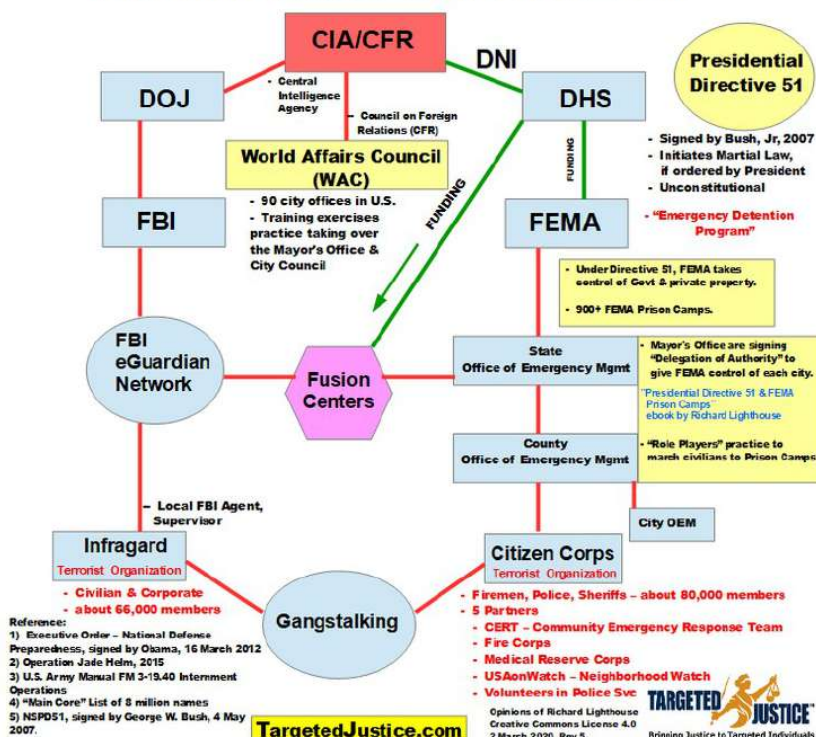
Home Power Generator using "Zero-Point" Energy



Deep State Plans for Treason - FEMA



Deep State Plans for Treason PRESIDENTIAL DIRECTIVE 51



30 Dec 2020, Rev 3
CC x4.0, NC, ND – free to share
Opinions of Targeted Justice

3 Types of People

Low Suggestible
~ 25%

- ## Creating a Highly-Suggestible Population:

-



TargetedJustice.com



CIA/CFR

- Central Intelligence Agency
- Council on Foreign Relations (CFR)

DOJ

FBI

FBI eGuardian Network

World Affairs Council (WAC)

- 90 city offices in U.S.
- Training exercises practice taking over the Mayor's Office & City Council

Fusion Centers

State Office of Emergency Mgmt

County Office of Emergency Mgmt

City OEM

Infragard

Terrorist Organization

- Civilian & Corporate
- about 66,000 members

Citizen Corps

Terrorist Organization

- Firemen, Police, Sheriffs – about 80,000 members
- 5 Partners
- CERT – Community Emergency Response Team
- Fire Corps
- Medical Reserve Corps
- USAonWatch – Neighborhood Watch
- Volunteers in Police Swe

Gangstalking

Targeted Justice

TargetedJustice.com

Opinion of Richard Lighthouse
Creative Commons License 4.0
2 March 2020, Rev 5.

Presidential Directive 51

- Signed by Bush, Jr, 2007
- Initiates Martial Law, if ordered by President
- Unconstitutional
- "Emergency Detention Program"

Under Directive 51, FEMA takes control of Govt & private property.

900+ FEMA Prison Camps.

Mayor's Office are signing "Delegation of Authority" to give FEMA control of each city.

Presidential Directive 51 & FEMA Prison Camps ebook by Richard Lighthouse

"Role Players" practice to march civilians to Prison Camps

Local FBI Agent, Supervisor

FUNDING

DNI

DHS

FEMA

Reference:

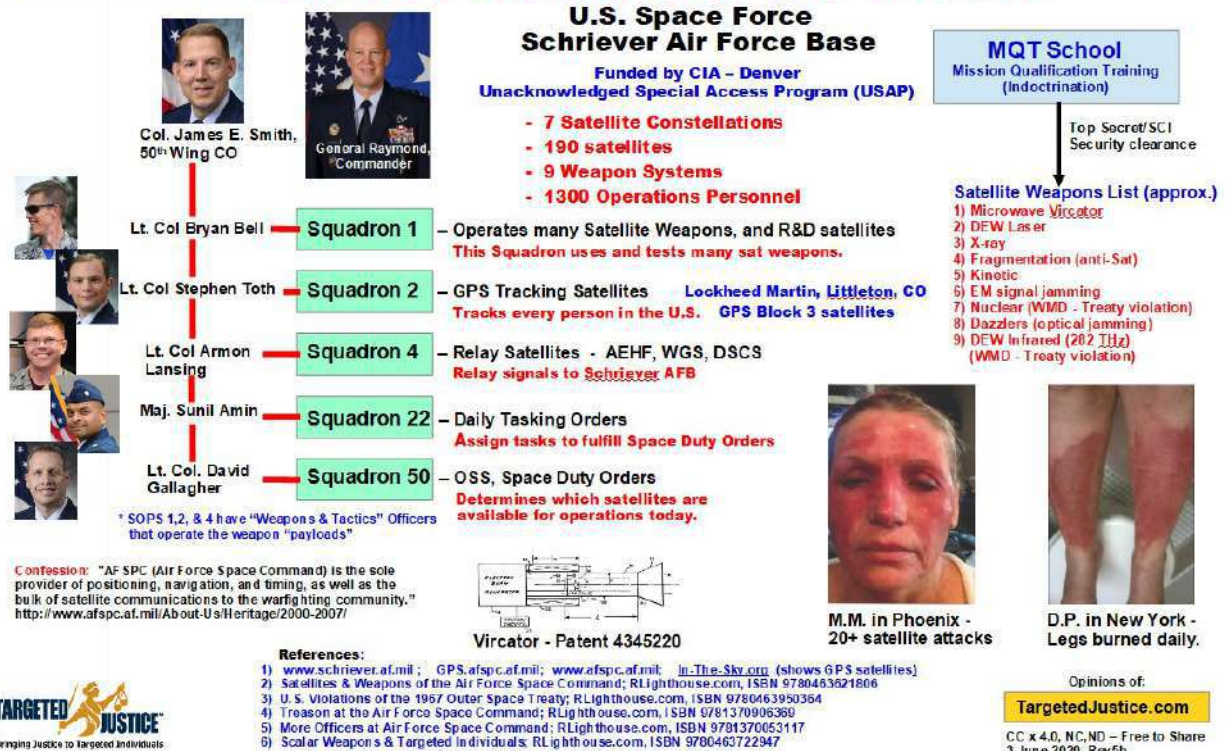
- 1) Executive Order – National Defence Preparedness, signed by Obama, 16 March 2012
- 2) Operation Jade Helm, 2015
- 3) U.S. Army Manual FM 3-19.40 Internment Operations
- 4) "Main Core" List of 8 million names
- 5) NSPD51, signed by George W. Bush, 4 May 2007.

Opinions of Richard Lighthouse
Creative Commons License 4.0
2 March 2020, Rev 5.

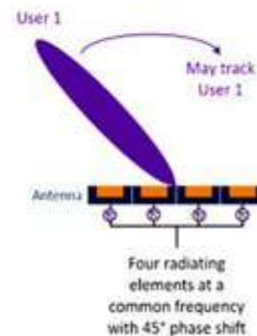
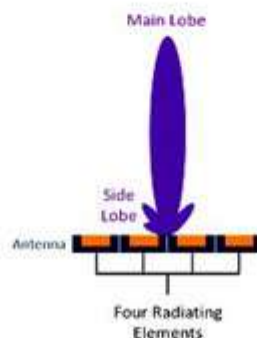
hood Watch
TARGETED JUSTICE
Bringing Justice to Targeted Individuals

Diagram M-5

Microwave Attacks on U.S. Civilians



Panel Antennas are a Weapon System



Digital Beamforming using 4 panel antennas on a **cell tower**. The main lobe has a typical range of 5+ miles, and can go thru many buildings to hit a target.

Beam Steering & MIMO allow the antennas to track and hit many targets at the same time, by using high-speed pulsing, or different frequencies.

TargetedJustice.com

Opinions of TargetedJustice.com
June 2021, Rev 1.2
Creative Commons 4.0 License - free to share
RLighthouse.com

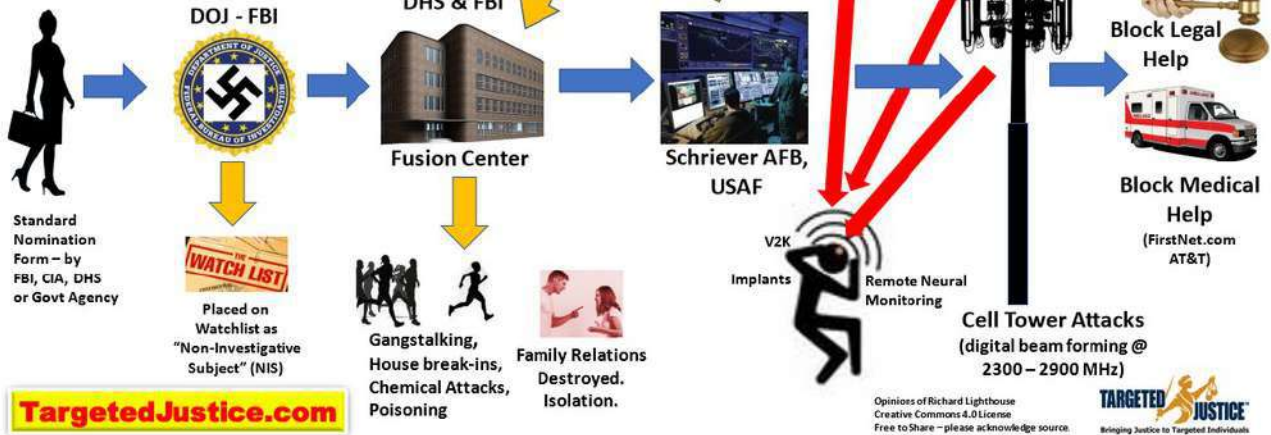
Figure PA-1

TARGETED JUSTICE
Bringing Justice to Targeted Individuals

Targeted Individual Diagram

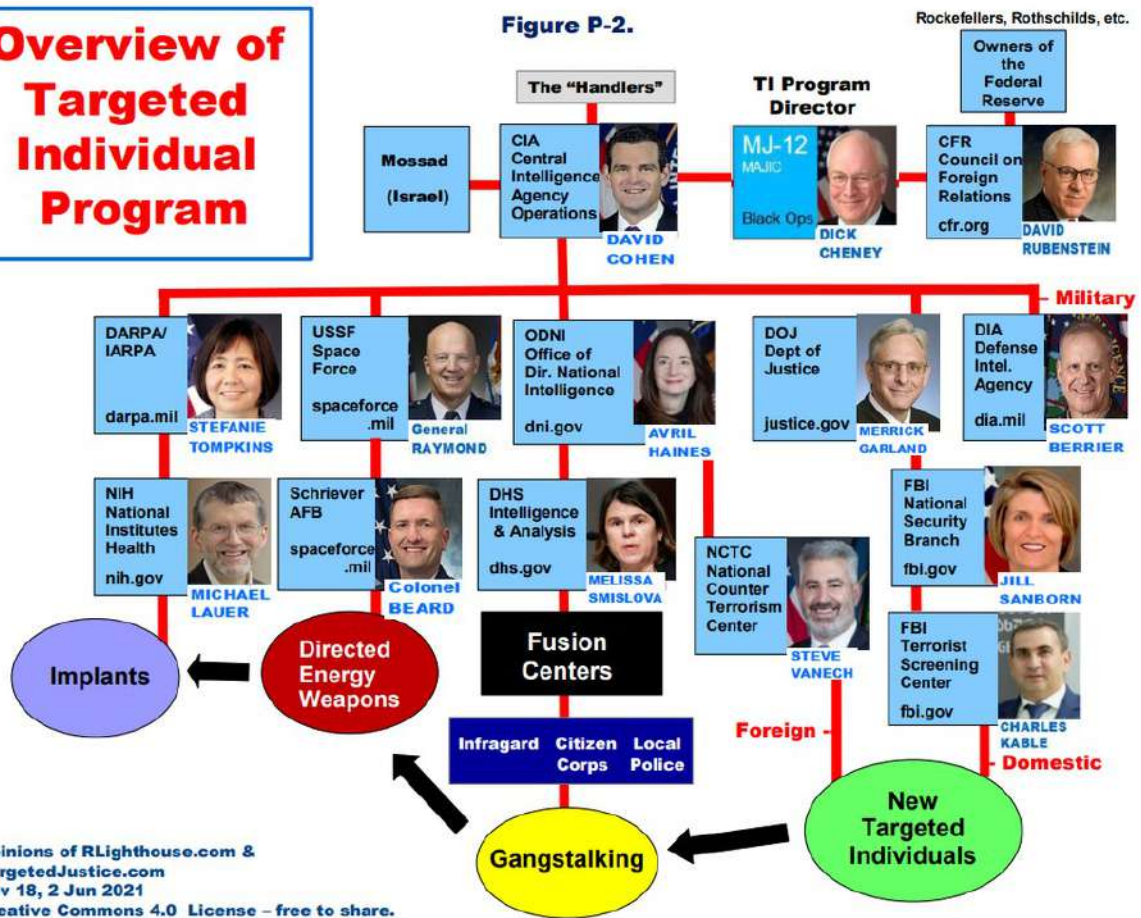
RLighthouse.com
Rev 4.2, Oct 2019

Figure D-2.



Overview of Targeted Individual Program

Figure P-2.



effects of gaslighting

@narcissist.sociopath.awareness2

- You are often confused.
- You struggle to make decisions.
- You question yourself.
- You apologize for everything.
- You make excuses for their behaviors.
- You've lost confidence.
- You find yourself isolated with little support.
- You are paralyzed by fear of life without them.
- You accept their reality as yours.

Wat zijn de verschillen tussen

Hersenspoeling

- › Dwang
- › Slachtoffer weet dat hij in handen is van 'vijanden'
- › Start met een duidelijke afbakening van wie 'de gevangene' en wie 'de cipler' is
- › Geen keuze
- › Mishandeling, misbruik
- › Foltering
- › Doel: Valse verklaring, regering verloochenen

Gedachtenbeheersing

- › Subtiel en verijnd
- › Daders worden beschouwd als vrienden, als gelijken
- › Men ontvangt er 'bescherming' tegen 'de vijandige buitenwereld'
- › Onbewust werkt het slachtoffer mee door privé-informatie te verschaffen die nadien tegen hem gebruikt wordt
- › Er wordt een nieuwe, 'betere' identiteitsstructuur aangereikt
- › Hypnotische processen gecombineerd met groepsdynamiek zorgen voor een krachtige indoctrinatie

Gaslighting

Sounds Like:	Feels Like:
<ul style="list-style-type: none">🔴 "You sound crazy"🔴 "Over reacting again I see"🔴 "I never said that"🔴 "It's not a big deal"🔴 "You are so dramatic"🔴 "Why are you so defensive"🔴 "If I am so bad to you why are you still here?"🔴 "This is your fault"🔴 "I was joking when I said that obviously"🔴 "You really need help"🔴 "Your mind is messing with you again, huh?"	<ul style="list-style-type: none">- Am I crazy?- Doubting my reality- Ignoring my own feelings- Actions don't match words- Difficulty making decisions- Apologizing but not knowing what you did wrong- Love supply from partner shut off until you comply <div></div> <p>@letstalk.mentalhealth</p>

It looks like the cops want me to get shot with their infragards ihihihhi



GASLIGHTING:

**EEN VAN DE
ENGSTE EN
MEEST
VOORKOMENDE
VORMEN VAN
MENTALE
MANIPULATIE**



What Does Gaslighting Sound Like?

You're making a big deal out of nothing, like always.

You're acting crazy.

It's your fault.

I was just joking! You take everything personally.

You are always twisting things.

You're upset over nothing.

You're too sensitive.

You're imagining things.

You made me do that.

You're always making stuff up.

You know I never said that.

You're not thinking clearly.

You know you sound insane right now, right?

You're not thinking clearly.

You're remembering things wrong.

Just calm down. You're so dramatic.

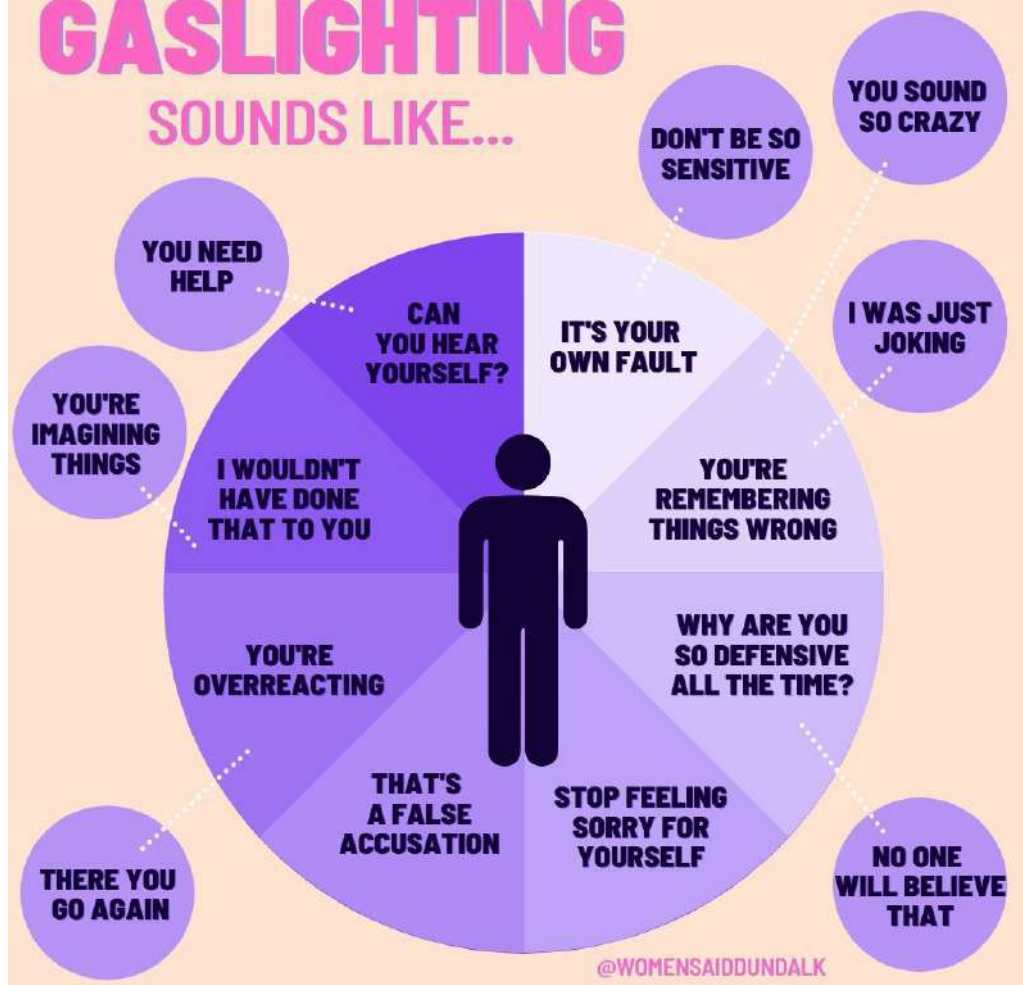
You always jump to the wrong conclusion.

You're being paranoid.



 Calmer

GASLIGHTING SOUNDS LIKE...



WHAT IS GASLIGHTING?



When someone intentionally twists your perception of reality for their own gain.

Based on the play and movie, 'Gaslight.'

WHAT DOES IT SOUND LIKE?



You're overreacting.

You need help.

I didn't do that.

You're upset over nothing.

You must be confused again.

Just calm down.

You're so dramatic.

I never said that.

Why are you so defensive?

What are you talking about?

It's your fault.

You're so sensitive.

You twist things.

I never said that.

Stop imagining things

I was just joking.

You're remembering things wrong.

It's always something with you.

#DomesticViolenceAwarenessMonth



defamation^{noun}

def·a·ma·tion | \ ,de-fə-'mā-shən \

Definition of *defamation*

law

: the act of communicating false statements about a person that injure the reputation of that person : the act of defaming another

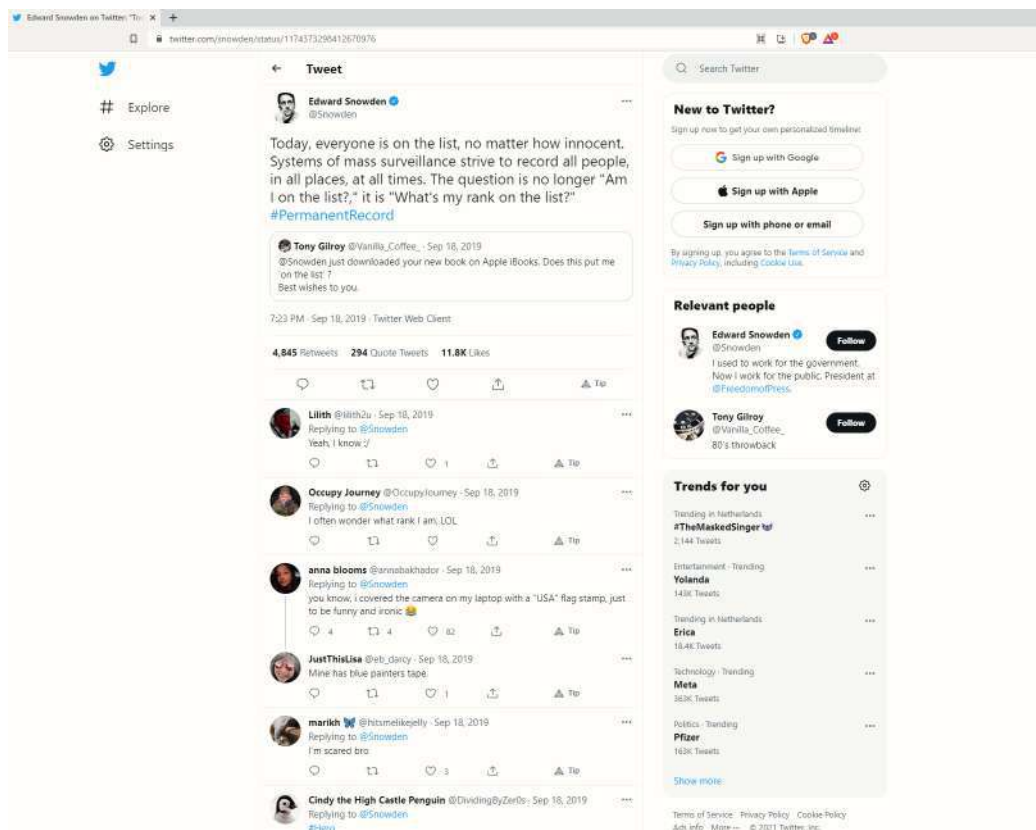
Types of Criminal Defamation under Korean Law	Max Criminal Fine	Max Prison Sentence
Cyber Defamation (via a <i>false</i> statement)	50 mil won	7 years
Defamation thru Printed Materials (via a <i>false</i> statement)	15 mil won	7 years
Defamation (via a <i>false</i> statement)	10 mil won	5 years
Cyber Defamation (via a <i>true</i> statement)	30 mil won	3 years
Defamation thru Printed Materials (via a <i>true</i> statement)	7 mil won	3 years
Defamation (via a <i>true</i> statement)	5 mil won	2 years
Defamation of Dead Person (via a <i>false</i> statement)	5 mil won	2 years

Remote Neural Monitoring why they want to keep you... !

You might wonder if you are under illegal Zerztzung harassment and Remote Neural Monitoring <https://patents.google.com/patent/US4877027A/en> and <https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en> to be De-Sensitized, Disrupted, Discredited, Deceived, Divided, Infiltrated, Setup by other, why they are trying to **keep you in a constant state of fear, aggression and agitation**. This is because they want you to outlash on anyone, except them and their pathetic group, get in a bad health with stress and depression enabled, so they can come away with it. Also giving you sleep deprivation with 24/7 neuro chatter mimicking mental diseases as part of a “state psyop bogus investigation for national security” by community policing groups/infragards. Because when you are tired (or would take psy meds) you have:

- Less power to hit, kick, stab, shoot and less energy to use violence of any kind
- Because you are more open to interrogation and answering, als by EEG dreams
- Your reaction possibilities are mimized and trained people: decreased abilities

The government lives on its fear induction and theater shows the intelligence agencies create for them to induce fear and control into people. Manchurian candidates, assassins, false flag terrorists are all created by intelligence agencies to feed the police state and to install surveillance like 9/11 did with the world. In a secret pact to get surveillance rolled out and like Snowden tells us (<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YKnVcjXfJs4> worked for the NSA) that Remote Neural Monitoring is being used on anyone. Any citizen that anyone at law enforcement or mental care would stamp as “danger to society” or “potential terrorist”. **It is like Snowden says anyone is targeted: Innocent or not:**



Satan, Demons, God, Angels what?

The theory of believe systems. Are they engineered? Are they used to mass control and depopulate? Yes. The mind of every human has both Love & Darkness inside of it. Anyone who says he/she is an Angel is probably a Demon and maybe the other way around, you can never know for sure. But why the stories from the past? When you look at history (HIS-TORY so someone's vision of the trust, which is viable because everyone can have his/her opinion on this subject and does not have to agree) we can see there are multiple books written on what we should interpret as something higher than ourselves. Humans are clearly build as a submissive creatures when intelligence arrived, to serve something (Aliens?). Our current growing technology assumes this world has existed before and we are going somewhere on a road while everyone is distracted on their smartphones, busy with themselves, forgetting about love, stepping into darkness. If we look like theories of people like Deepack Chopra and the Akashic field/Records it is the most assumable one from a basic that we are all energy living in energetic fields. The fact there exists some kind of quantum field that must have created everything, without time and space is then a becoming fact from fiction. So the body is a temporary shell that will be disposed later. The old books (Bible, Koran, Torah) seem like a guideline for people to live, It also looks like back in the days, when the rich had slaves, they had better foods to evolve their brain from the poor ones, would be able to write such books for control and setup governments (which we now call the white elite/white supremacy). They tried to get mass control and depopulation over this world using their governments, intelligence agencies, madeup and covert reasons, to perform control no matter what, to make people believe there is only 1 system and everyone should submit towards it. Lucifer was supposed to be an Angel, he did not wanted to submit to God's rules and was banished, but grew stronger while he was into Darkness becoming some kind of God himself, the polarity of God: Satan. The mind has both good and evil inside, most people are evil, act out from the outside as good. By the entertainment industry, governments, big companies we can clearly see the jealousy, hate, envy, ego and endless battle for the mind of humans. How they want to make humans feel the need to not be happy with themselves and to comply to some kind of stereotype "that everyone likes". So most people are even worshipping Satan without knowing it, even being muslim or christian. But all the stories are clearly created to show that EVIL and GOOD exist as polarity to each other. But is evil really evil or was Satan just smart and wanted to be free influencing the mind of demons? Is God really good or does it represents the systems, to play Angels, in front of humans, while being evil and enslaving them? Well it is a personal choice to make and in the end it does not matter which side you choose. But you must remember between every MYTH, this is how I see those books, as a part of truth; CONTROLLING people, while informing them of MIND, is what stands here as a standard, now that standard is used and abused by mankind. Humans play it, hard.

Griek Mythology subliminal messages

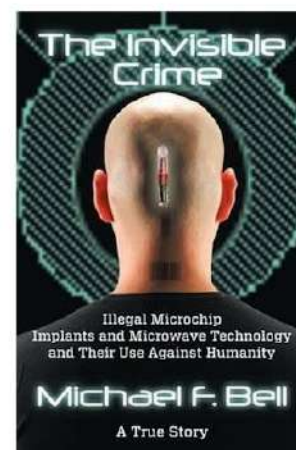
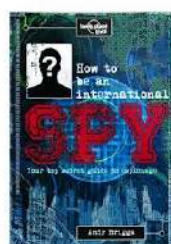
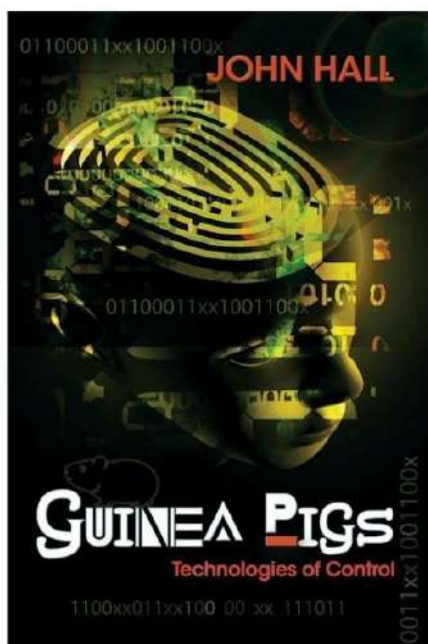
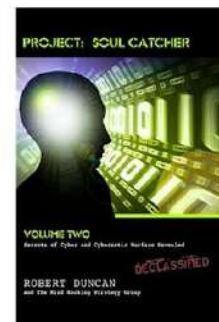
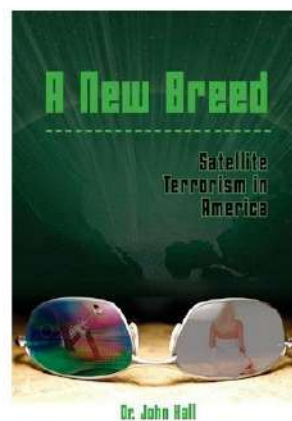
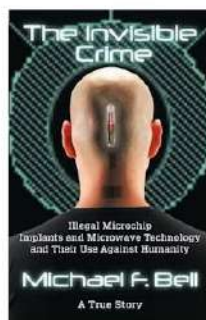
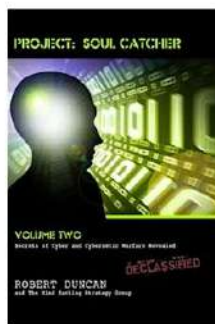
When I was in high school history was one of my favorite subjects. Knowing about Hitler and the Jews, Black being enslaved, seeing how this still all effects today #BLM is very touching to me. The Griek mythology was one of the most interesting however for me. Learning about Hercules, Zeus, Aphrodite, Titans was all new stuff to me. I now understand how this system the Greek setup, was a very powerful one. Whether there mythologies are fake or truth, the placebo effects in power for the Greek were enormous. They were unmatched in their power, intelligence, stories for once in a timeline to never forget. Inside their mythology there are many hidden subliminal messages. They made people like Hercules a stereotype for every citizen to live up to. Being strong and powerful overrides all words in battle and reality. Both the women and men were motivated to be strong and to believe in Olympus as a place of the Gods. Their theory look a lot like the one of the Annunaki, but that is another story. With the late Government outburst of UFO's being real (https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=60ZJQ4I7_3M) in 2021, many people believe Aliens created believe systems, learned us how to build (Pyramides) and visited us before (cave drawings) probably even made us. How this theorie will evolve in the future we will see. It is clear that our technological advancedness is not so advanced as we think because the government has not only lied, they already made a replica of a crashed UAP proved by existing patent <https://patents.google.com/patent/US20060145019A1/en> so what really ALL exists, we do not know, we cannot even travel as far like an UAP outside of our galaxy, but those things clearly all have the tech to come near to us. Going back to Greek Mythology, I prefer mythical things better then legendary or epic things. Mythical things have part truth part false so it will always remains mysterious. Many things have hidden messages inside of it, just like many stories told to us over generations. The Greek stories are powerful ones, just like the one in the Bible of Jezus being betrayed (snitched) by Judas (rat). We have been all neuro wired by white supremacy and a white elite to submit to rules that actually do not exist and are fake, to fit inside a box of a good sheep stereotype person or citizen otherwise you are the bad guy. What is really truth?> Some people really created rules to control people, in their own advantage, wanting to distract and deceive them, taking away their rights and freedom, making them live a shorter lifespan and give them bad health. How many people reach 100-150 today? 5? You can count them. People like https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Li_Ching-Yuen became around 250 years old. Doing some martial arts, eating vegan, herbs it all helped. As for the Greek we see the same things back in Hercules and Zeus, strong people, extreme longevity, powerful. But who takes the power away? Who makes you focus on other things than power gain? Who gives you rules to be submissive towards? Who decides how late you stand up in the morning, what you learn your kids, what the limitation of school

book are and what you cannot do, allowed, denied, grow or be taken down? Yes, the thing that everyone learns from birth in every generation. Be submissive towards your government, eat sleep die. Go to school, go to work, marry, get kids (& learn them the same cycle), get a pathetic pension then DIE motherfucker. This is what they really think, you are a number inside a system that looks only for control and submissiveness, taking action of every kind when someone wakens up, no matter how far they must go for it, to prevent the virus of awakening and understanding this all. They want to control all aspects of live and remote neural monitoring tries it.

Stop mind conditioning, behavior mods

Only by strongly having and sticking to your own opinion without becoming weakened down, you will understand how you can stop mind control methods. Because all they are: Just mechanics of mind control, to control people. To not be conditioned, no matter how much in repetition someone tries to alter your mind and transhumanism you into another person. You should not comply towards it. You should live the lifestyle and do the things you want, without someone being able to control you in any way. Mental care loves to created behavior mods and anchor those on triggers (dark NLP) so they can call upon certain emotions and reactions (like a aggression seeing the color red or hearing a certain word) this is an example of real mind control by conditioning and hypnotic suggestion. If the mind is not strong enough these methods will work, just like making someone weakened and tired so they can be interrogated and controlled. Only a strong mind who understands all the mechanism of control is able to skip it and step out of this. They never want to make you reach this level because otherwise you just are not one of the sheep anymore who walks into the line towards the slaughter house. You will always be rebellious and never listen to any bullshit someone has to say, skipping all their control mechanisms and methods. Even not interrogation will work for others on you. People are always interesting in letting you tell what you are doing, then telling it to others in their own words or ways. This is human communication, miscommunication applies often and those speaking can manipulate that information to come out as they want to, towards the other person. Psychological warfare games have created a lot of drama and death already. Intelligence agencies love to use these methods and with remote neural monitoring they can test them on remote on anyone. Programs like Mkultra and Monarch are their favorite, creating Manchurian candidates, false flag terrorists, assassins for state examples to induce fear into citizens, feed the police state & minions, install surveillance and keep state rolling. Illegal activities by law enforcement are often covert up with ease because the same people who are doing it, are also investigating it and making reports or either know each other. Inside of the intelligence and spy industries the level of psyops is very high, this abuse can only be detected being on the same level.

**THEY CANT KILL
YOUR DREAMS,
SO THEY
ASSASSINATE
YOUR CHARACTER.**



#1 Skills

Learn all skills that you want go out-of-the-box ruleless and beyond spend money and crypto to reach your goals

#1 Materialism

Only take what you need to express your creativity and to live life at the fullest without having continuous maintenance

#1 Martial arts

Be unstoppable never stop training this treasure unlocks the secrets of life when combined with meditation and power

#1 Intelligence

Know how to live securing life itself being intelligent and unable to get fooled around with by other people's tricks of control

#1 Secrets

Maintain you own secrets and only show the outside world what you would like to show without anyone able to know

#1 Freedom

Fight for your freedom and rights because anyone will try to make you fit in their little box to be a sheep or slave don't bow

#1 You

Do not loose yourself to people please others remove toxic people and energy vampires and do not give a fuck

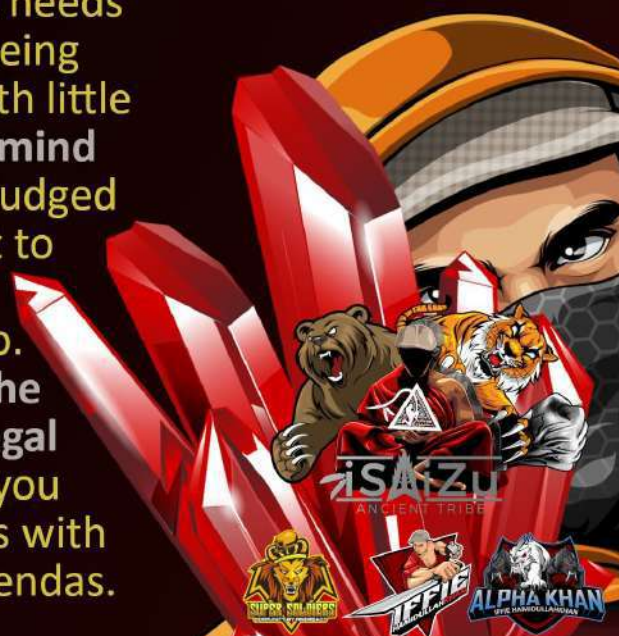
This is what they want for you to be **conditioned to keep proving yourself to others. To be weakened down losing energy to negative comments and energy vampires who try to condition and neuro program you to fit inside their box as a sheep followers or new slave.**

Do not bow towards anyone and do not feel obligated to do anything. The time has come for the truth and secrets to be revealed. This is the secret towards mind control, dark NLP, brainwashing psychological warfare & evil itself.

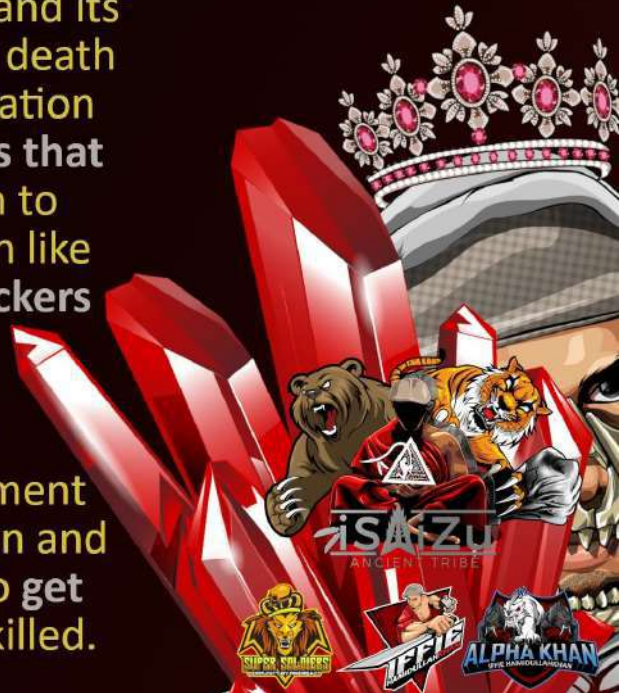


A society so fake with a system so **corrupted and controlled** is what needs to get reset. When things are being judged by people and opinions with little to no proof but **suggestion and mind control** innocent people still get judged wrong. Everyone has the right to **live free** how they want doing whatever they want to.

The freedom of speech and the power of surveillance and illegal control is being pushed upon you abusing data and creating psyops with mass control & depopulation agendas.



With Remote Neural Monitoring and its evil psyops conditioning for faster death agendas contributing to depopulation we can see clearly how infragards that play Zerztzung get instruction to remote those who are outspoken like activists whistleblowers and hackers by labeling them as enemy of the state and abusing methods of intelligence for provocation, infiltration, entrapment interrogation, dream manipulation and mental (ward) driving targets. To get them under state control or be killed.



We can see how the world changes and social media platforms & governments try to push on censorship to users. Therefore it becomes essential to not depend on the internet or social media platforms. Setup your own public and private servers with encryption.

Make sure that you can host your own content so it can never be taken down by nobody! And do not depend on 3rd parties. Control information flow yourself having images, text, HTML5 video, PDF and security enabled.





ADVERTISEMENT

CALIFORNIA

LAPD ends another data-driven crime program touted to target violent offenders



Protesters at a Los Angeles Police Commission meeting on the LAPD's use of data in policing. (Irfan Khan / Los Angeles Times)

By MARK PUENTE

APRIL 12, 2019 | 4:48 PM



The Los Angeles Police Department has scrapped a second data policing program it

“MURDER-FOR-PROFIT” CLUB

Did you know that some of your neighbors have been recruited into a secret “Murder-for-profit” Club?

To justify their existence, Homeland Security / Fusion Centers in each state recruit low-life civilians into a secret, unconstitutional army of vigilantes that harass, harm, and murder for money.

These innocent, unsuspecting victims are loaded onto the fraud Terrorist Watch List to bloat the numbers of threats to the community, in order to increase Fusion Center funding. Slander is used to hate/fear monger.

Fusion Centers pay civilian thugs to identify vulnerable people, older, alone, or people with assets someone else wants, or who wealthy, powerful, or influential people find “inconvenient” and want neutralized or “snuffed out”.

A main Fusion Center takes the **contract hit**, constructs a (“parallel construction”) dossier or list of non-existent, fabricated crimes on the person, then sends it out to the appropriate Fusion Centers as the fraudulent basis for illegal *persecution* and criminal harassment and torture of that person until he/she is dead. (Older women targets are preferred since they are more vulnerable and helpless to these *bullies* and *human predators*.)

Tax money from the fraud Department of Homeland Security is funneled through the Lockheed Martin corporation in the form of gift cards, services, products, paid vacations, home renovations, etc. depending on the level of harassment conducted by the neighborhood mercenary thug traitors involved. These thugs are lied to that their (war) crimes are sanctioned and they cannot be arrested and prosecuted for crimes against humanity.

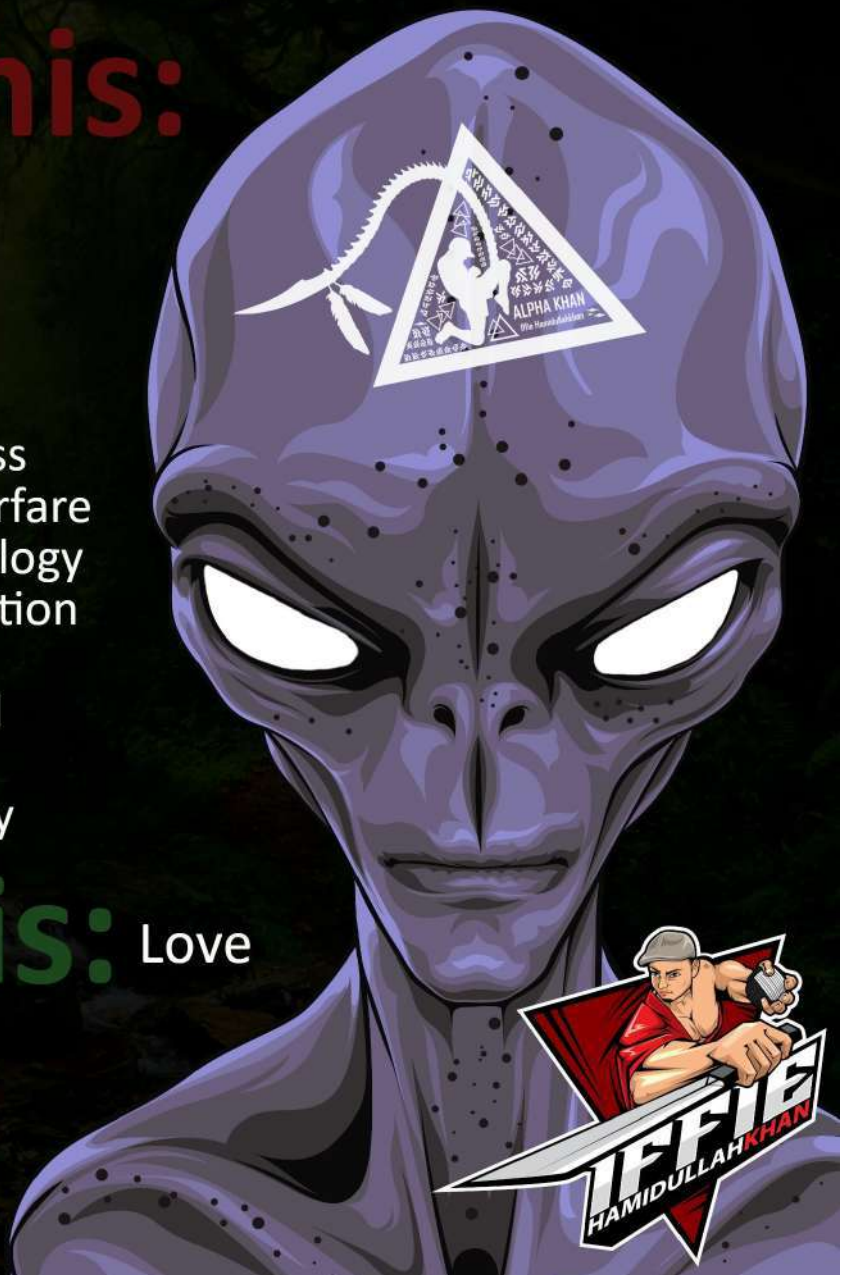
President Trump has secretly expanded the authority of the National Guard to arrest crooked Federal employees, Fusion Center and law enforcement employees, and their civilian thug Infragard armies as traitors under military law. Limited martial law will be invoked to arrest them and seize their assets. Then they will be tried and most executed under military law.

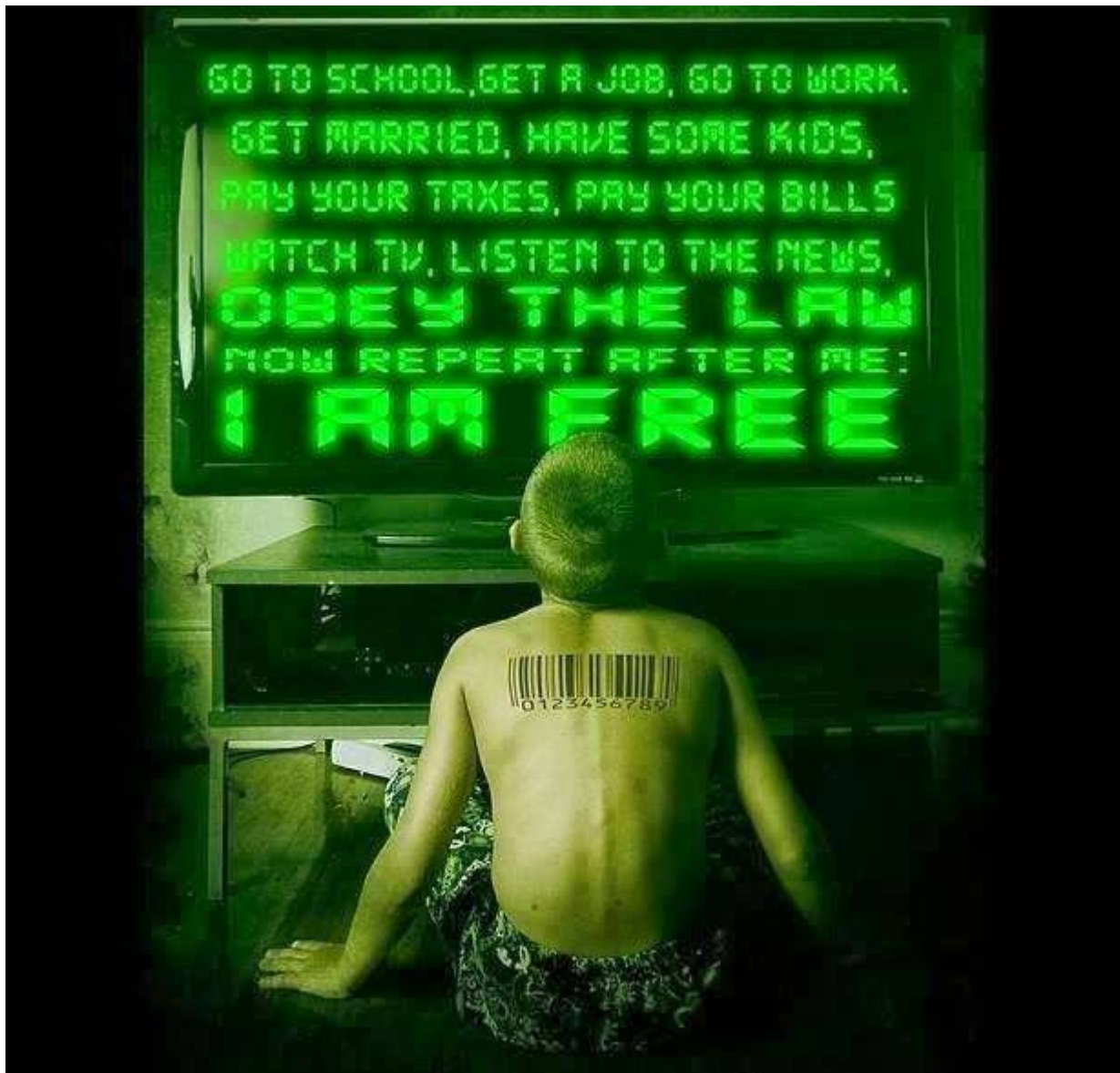
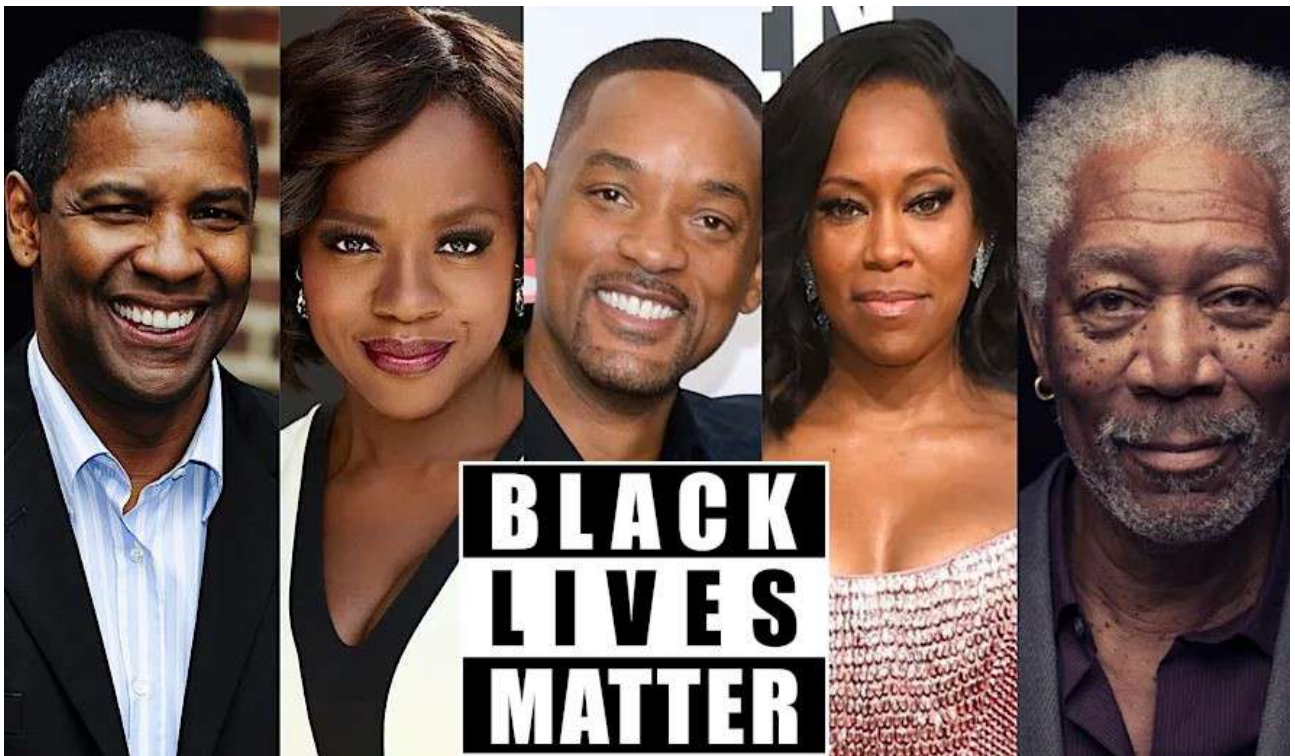
Skip this:

Jealousy
Hate
Envy
Greed
Dark NLP
Wannabeeness
Psychological warfare
Reversed psychology
Hypnotic suggestion
Influencing
Mind control
Narcissism
Dark empathy

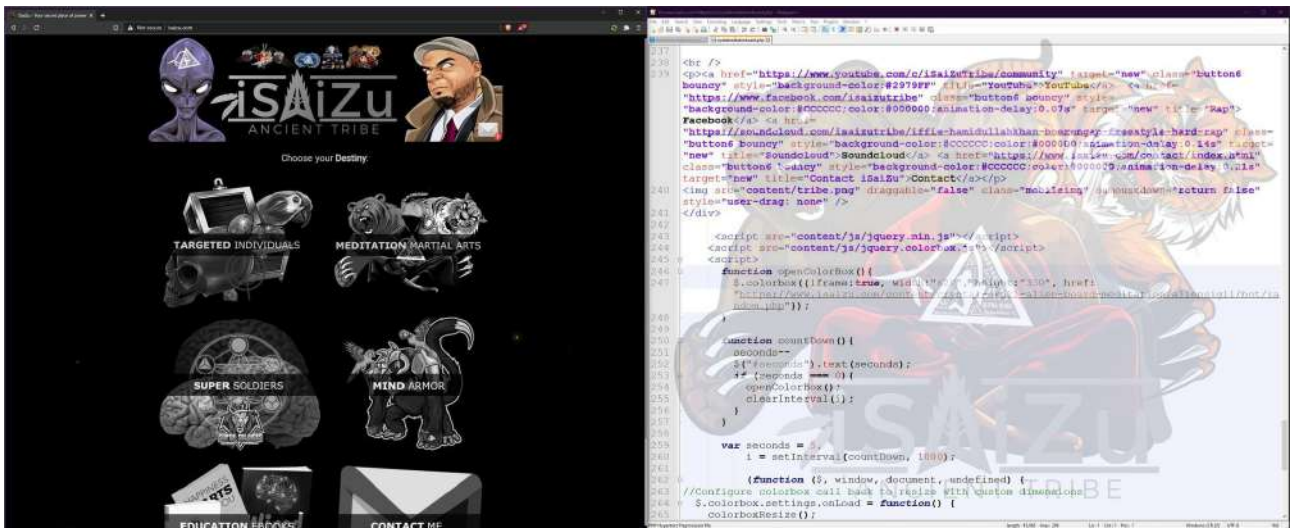
For this: Love

Also stop to Desensitize,
Disrupt, Discredit, Deceive,
Divide, Infiltrate people or to
spread hate & setup people up
against each other just do not
judge and let everyone live how
they want it's their life!











What is a Targeted Individual?

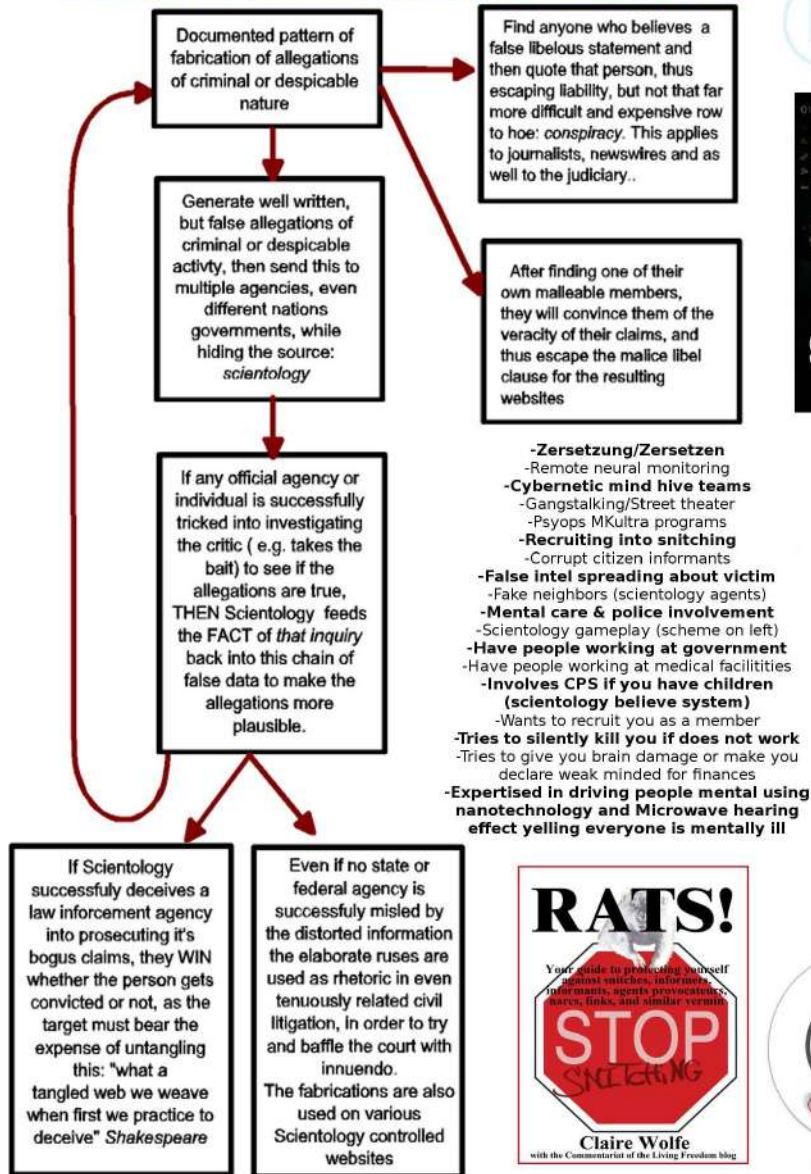
"Most terrorists are false flag terrorists, or are created by our own security services. In the United States, every single terrorist incident we have had, has been a false flag, or has been an informant pushed on by the FBI. "

- David Steele, Marine
Intelligence Officer and former
CIA officer

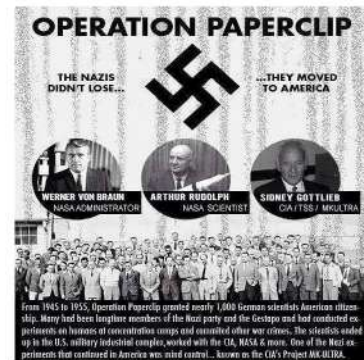


A Few of the KNOWN techniques Scientology uses to fool Judges and Public Officials

Gangstalking and driving with cars around you and setting up fake companies and ask damage claiming is all part of their setup scheme they have made people homeless and have destroyed many lives with their psychological programs! Check this out and understand why they do not want you to film their theater and their fake acts for entrapment with their false witnesses



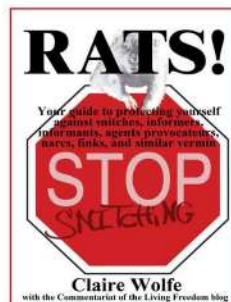
GANGSTALKING UNCOVERED TRUTH: THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY

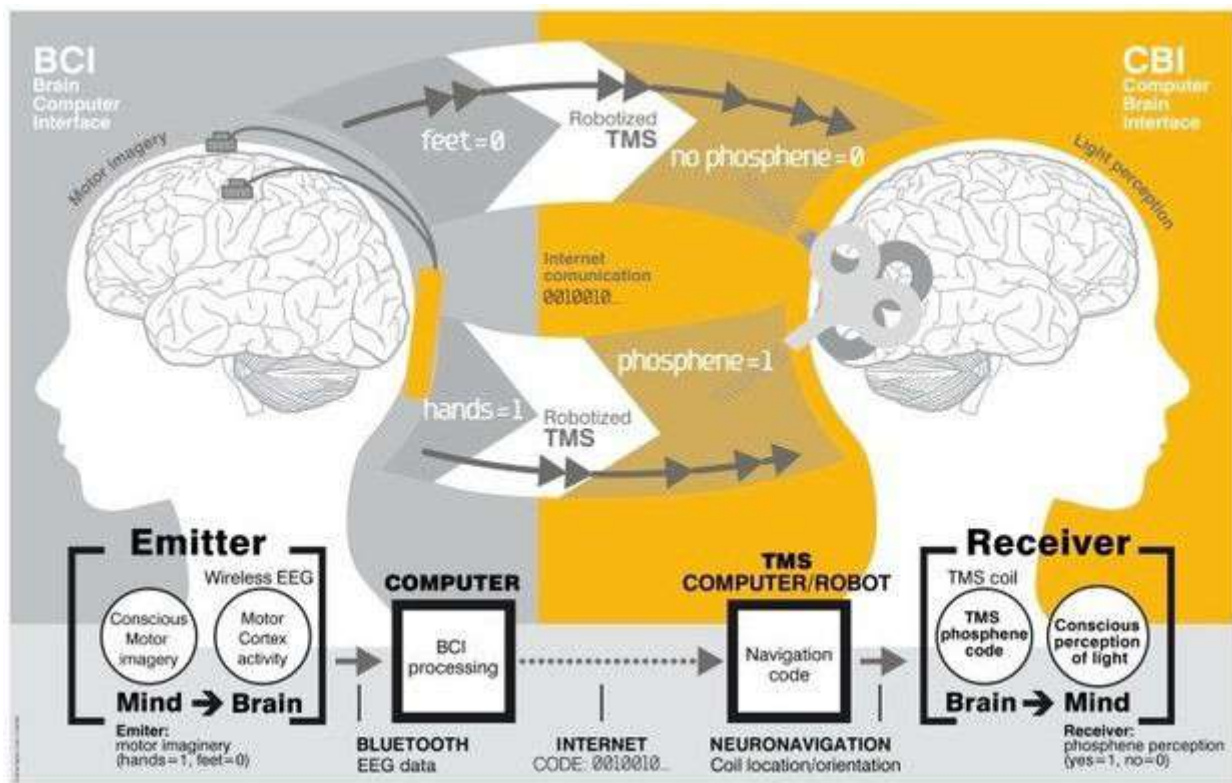


Students, Activists, Whistleblowers, Individuals, Famous people are convinced scientology is great...
Many of them work everywhere inside the government and deep state...
They are specialized in tearing families apart...
Sacrifices for fame and richness is what they demand...
They believe in an Alien called Xenu...
They mastered mind control & brainwashing...



Speak against the State or Scientology and Zersetzung/Zersetzen makes you an mental patient using their entire community





Facebook Edward Snowden on Twitter: "Today, everyone is on the list, no matter how innocent. Systems of mass surveillance strive to record all people, in all places, at all times. The question is no longer "Am I on the list?," it is "What's my rank on the list?" #PermanentRecord

By using Twitter's services you agree to our [Cookies](#). We and our partners operate globally and use cookies, including for analytics, personalisation, and ads.

Home About

USA TODAY WEEKEND

ta sweeps ruled

Edward Snowden

I used to work for the government. Now I work for the public. President at @freedomofpress.

freedom.press

Joined December 2014

Edward Snowden @Snowden

Today, everyone is on the list, no matter how innocent. Systems of mass surveillance strive to record all people, in all places, at all times. The question is no longer "Am I on the list?," it is "What's my rank on the list?" #PermanentRecord

Tony Gilroy @Vanilla_Coffee_

@Snowden just downloaded your new book on Apple iBooks. Does this put me 'on the list'?

Best wishes to you.

10:23 AM - 18 Sep 2019

5,425 Retweets 12,747 Likes

436 5.4K 13K

TP-FAROESTE VIRTUAL @FAROESTEVIRTUAL - Sep 18

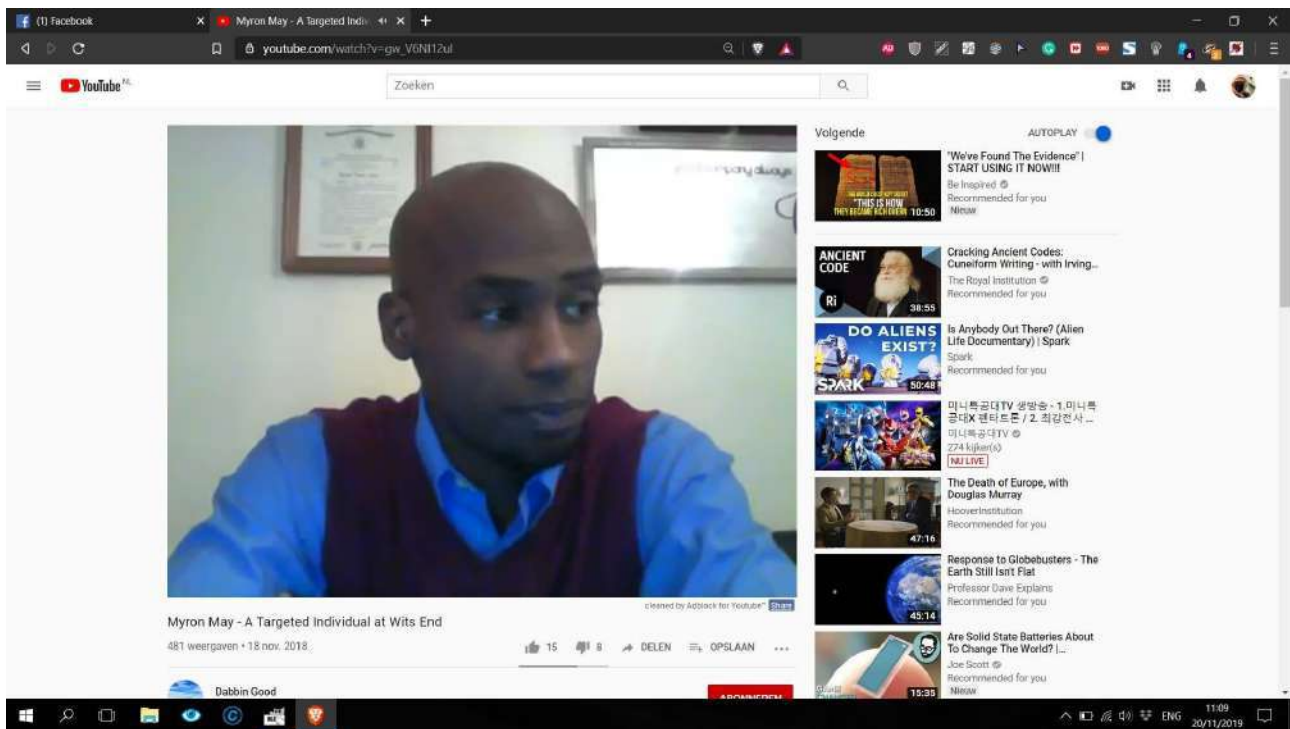
Replying to @Snowden

[youtube.com/watch?v=vf-ho5m...](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vf-ho5m...)

Every breath you take

© 2019 Twitter About Help Center Terms Privacy policy Cookies Ads info

23:28 19/09/2019



PROJECT TARGETED INDIVIDUAL

Illegal covert practices supported by cops and infragards

How to recognize it:

- Suddenly people coming live around you (*neighbors*) and start **harassing** you
- False **reports** are made against you cops take reports from the gangstalkers first
- Street theater and **threats** will occur if you have kids **CPS** will be send around
- People will try to send **mental care and cops** at your home
- **Remote neural monitoring** will occur with the **police auditory LASER program**
- It looks like a **covert investigation** is going on against you (*bogus*)
- People try to **rewire** and re- neuro program your mind in their advantage
- It looks like Scientology gangstalking and their **setup scheme to convince officials**
- Everything you will encounter in attempts to wreck your life is all written 100% the same in "**Rats no snitch**" the free **PDF ebook** by Clair Wolf available on the web
- Dr. Robert Duncan who worked for the CIA shows in his books "**How to tame a demon**" and "**Project soul catcher**" what is going on just like John Hall in his books "**Guinea Pigs**" and "**A new breed**" but also Carlos Morales in "**Legally kidnapped**"
- This is a program where the State and their minions/snitches/spies try to get **control**
- Control is not always about depopulation but also **profit gain** or **prevention** of growth



Imagine someone trying to **destroy your life** using tech combined with psychology and a personal Psyops script only Law enforcement could make

What happens if a community policing watch / Infragard group would target an innocent person and target it without having real evidence at hand to show playing snitches, provocateur agents, private investigator, wannabee CIA agent and intelligence just for a little bit of money

- Gastlighting
- Remote neural monitoring**
- Police auditory microwave ELF
- Rats no snitch program**
- Scientology setup scheme to convince officials
- Convincing people near target**
- Mental illness mimicing for isolation
- False accusations and reports**
- Suicide and fear induction
- The use of dark NLP**
- Psychological warfare
- Personalized Psyops script made with data** (*phone, internet, EEG*)
- Dream interrogation and influencing
- Silent staged setups or accidents together with judges & cops**
- Creation of Manchurian candidate and false flag operations
- Recruiting of new members** (*informants, Freemason, Scientology, Mormons*)
- Deep state and illegal Psyops and Blackops operations paid by IRS money
- Mind control tactics a la MKUltra and derivants**
- Mass control and depopulation purposes
- Community slaughter** (*calling out criminal/pedophile to make others attack*)
- Declaring/making others weak minded for court gains
- Induce bad health by continous stress induction**
- Drain finances to make someone homeless in conspiracy
- Acting like independant witnesses for court cases**
- Setup fake companies for damage claims afterwards
- Street theater to make the target look guilty or lash out
- Making the target aggressive and mentally unstable together
- Perform bogus investigations to destroy the target

CYBERTORTURE

UN starts investigation to ban Cybertorture



www.Cyber-Torture.com

UN reaches out to Targeted Individuals World Wide

Advanced cyber technology is worldwide used to target individuals remotely through intimidation, harassment and public shaming. Electromagnetic radiation, radar, and surveillance technologies are used to transfer sounds and thoughts into people's brains. UN is now underway to create an international legal framework for covering cyber technologies used to torture individuals, which was previously hard to prove because of invisibility, secrecy and deception. Stay tuned for new reports.



**TASK FORCE
EU COALITION**
SUPPORTING THE UN CYBERTORTURE INVESTIGATIONS

RUMORS

are carried by

HATERS

spreaded by

FOOLS

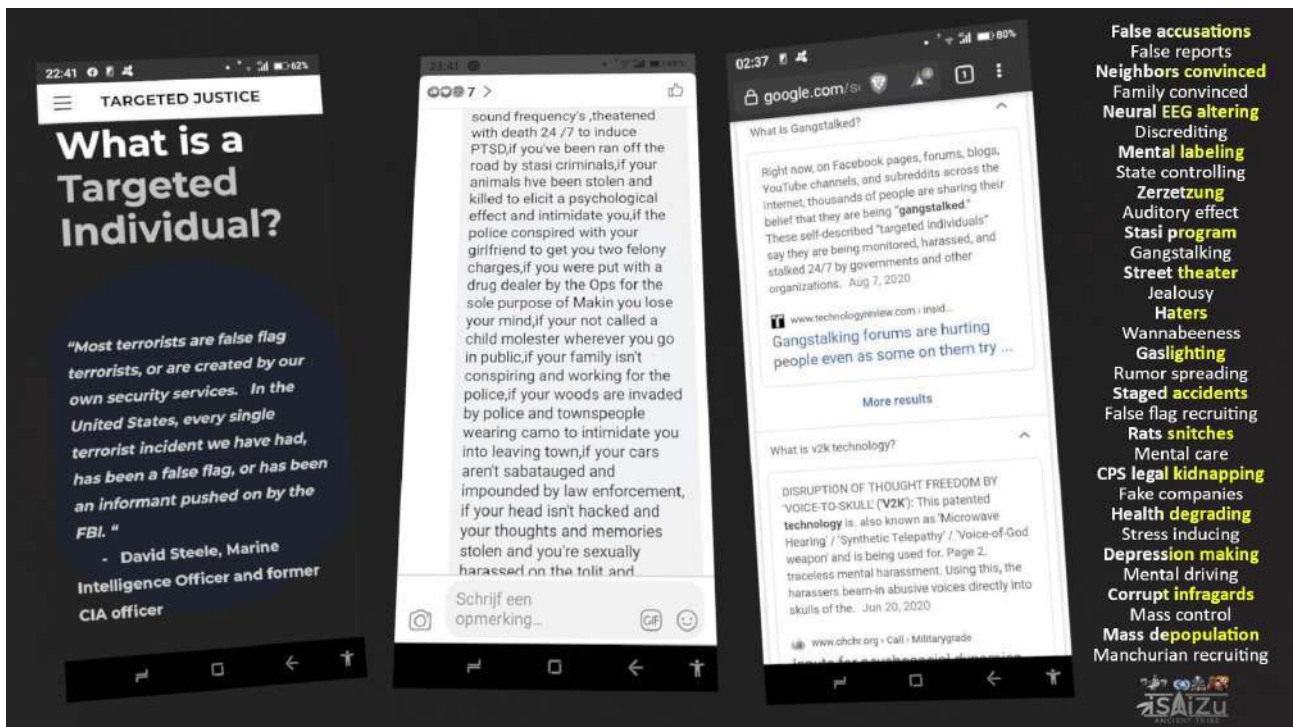
& accepted by

IDIOTS



GOD & SATAN | ~~GOOD & BAD~~

Believe systems have been tactically setup to mass control people. The problem is how this is abused the same way that money was created to divide people and diamonds were given that high value to make sure people are still under mind control. The story of Satan being an Angel first and then becoming the rebellious Lucifer after he realised he does not want to be enslaved to a God is epic. He went his own way conquering many souls who he made his servants. But did he really wanted to have slaves and become equal to any God? Or did he just wanted those servants to become rebellious too the same way he did, so he could make demons out of them, becoming friends and allies instead of a master/slave connection? This story is part of a secret that many secret societies kept flowing as main mind programming into millions of people. Because neither Satan or God is the good or bad one in this story. It was his awakening to grow to become rebellious and lugubrious. He became free once he realised rules were created to serve others than himself, while those rules where non existend bullshit rules. Years of stories over generations and many other information has been misunderstood. So jihad means the war within thyself, to grow. But others use it to neuro program the weak mindeds for slaughtering and war. In the end it does not matter what side you choose. But once you understand that freedom is better then any enslavery. Both are actually bad activating the human's reptillian brain side. Do things that empower you and be free of it all.



A spear can only be thrown by walking back first
 When life is dragging you back with difficulties
 It means it is going to launch you somewhere
 So just focus and keep aiming that throw
 You might hit something you never expected
 Improve yourself by changing the spearheads
 This means getting new skills that are usable
 Going for simplicity and minimalism gains power
 Keep your collection short and effective ruling out BS
 When you get bold and grayscale your life: Relaxation
 Meditate & breath remove stress, depression & pain: Inner power
 Choosing a crypto laptop lifestyle gives you freedom and mobility
 When you train and take care of your health: Outer power
 Now create something for yourself that you can maintain with your skillset
 Focus on creating experiences with loves ones and making great content

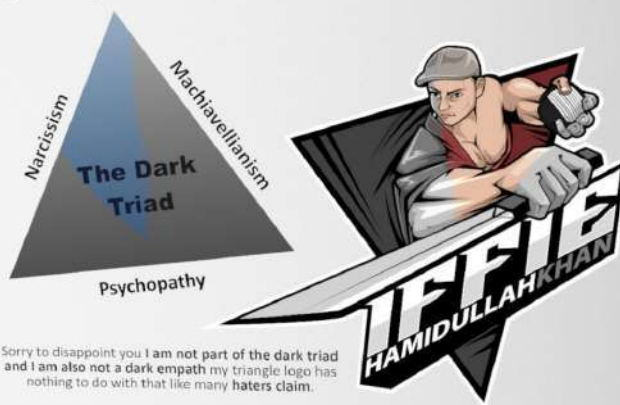
Iffie Hamidullahkhan



People always told me I was a **fool** and a **Indian coolie**. Now those same people **kiss my ass** and call me **cool**. But what does define my coolness I asked? They told me the skill of martial arts and my intelligence. I told them but **those are traits that anyone can learn**. This made them **doubt** themselves, later on in life, they busted their own heads on why they did not took the **same journey**. I told them **nobody's journey is the same** and yet everyone has a purpose. It is the same as asking the cop why he fights crime or a baker why he bakes bread. Both made a **choice** to perform a task. Even those that are not needed contribute in one way or another. It is the **circle of life**. The problem is that **power, greed, jealousy, envy, ego and wannabeeness** neuro programmed many people to certain behaviors to fit in with others. This could have been prevented if they just **took a road and would be themselves**. Cause **in the end** it does not matters what road you take either good or bad. There is **no good and bad**, there are also **no rules** as nature defined. So wether you go with the crowd of sheep 99% or be that **1% that is awakened** always is a choice for everyone to make for themselves in **freedom**.



I believe that the psychiatric industry is just there for **psyops testing and slaughter** to improve certain **mind altering and behavior modifying** systems. Although some psychology might help certain people who really would have mental health issues like addiction. Lately a **rumor has been released by some haters of mine** that my logo has something to do with me belonging to the dark triad of psychology and being an dark empath. I am **not a dark empath** and I also currently do not have mental issues except for being called out crazy/radicalizing by the government using **Zerztzung Stasi** tactics on me because they understand I know too much about them. But again my logo has **nothing to do with the dark triad**. I have explained my logo meaning already how uses the 3-6-9 and 3x3 rule for improvement:



Sorry to disappoint you I am not part of the dark triad and I am also not a dark empath my triangle logo has nothing to do with that like many haters claim.



When people see someone being smart and growing they want to pull the person back to the middle. Using what all citizens have access towards like police, mental care, CPS are mostly the **revenge tactics** they would use **making up rumors and false reports** for labeling someone dangerous and mental. This also happened to me years ago and still is happening combined with remote neural monitoring abuse with **Zerztzung and Stasi gangstalking**. It seems that **activists/whistleblowers/hackers** are targeted the most. This is all done illegally while government agencies **corporate together to discredit, deceive, disrupt** a person's life with personal data psyops and cybernetic mind hive teams. Re neuro programming the person of deleting data from the brain, interrogation, provokation, entrapments with false independent witnessess and street theater are part of this game. Neighbors and locals **corporate** because they think too participate in **targeting someone bad** but they do not have real evidence or reason to target and try to behavior mod/transhumanism a person.

The media is describing every terrorist as being an muslim while most of them are not. Intelligence agencies use this for tactics in their advantage in the war on terrorism which is only meant to create a surveillance state and give more power to them. While many whistleblowers inside intelligence exposed how intelligence uses Remote Neural Signal technologies to mimic the voice of God or Satan to control and influence targets the State refuses to investigate as they know this secret on the higher table. They push people to commit crimes and use them as disposable Manchurian candidates and False flag operators to induce fear and keep the control State alive. It is all psyops and blackops for mass control and depopulation. I myself was targeted by Dutch intelligence for my last name being Muslim. While they told me to change my believe system and to do acts of terrorism I refused as I knew too much of their tactical secrets. I want every Muslim & non-muslim to know you have the right to keep and practice your believe system earth and nature allows is so mankind can shut up. They have chosen the believe system now as black sheep and excuse for create a surveillance state using false flag operations but one day everyone will be awakened unable to be influenced and controlled by any system or A.I. and I am one of them that will participate in making that a fact in this world. The voice of God or Satan you may start to hear will be either intelligence or mental care so do not fall for it no matter how hard they will try to cook you aggressive and use dark NLP on a distance like cowards to destroy your life by entrapments, provoking and false witnessess! I will give my life to destroy this program, without any violence unless I have to for sending assassins after me like Snowden in his hotel. Remember by words: Gold.



"We are all brothers and sisters in this world bleeding red yet we are seperated by tactics & evil for power!"

<https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en>

We can see how people become awaked and how Black Live Matters and Asian Live Matters starts to grow! Years of white supremacy is what we grew up with. When even Ben and Jerry understand that we have been suppressed the awakening has started! From birth Asian and dark skinned people grew up with a minority complex hearing the history of enslavement being called "dark fuck" or "chink" while they had to sing school songs and learn history that neuro programmed them into a minority complex. These times are over. While not all white people are bad most of them have to be de-programmed with superiority as also they learned about the enslavement times. Raising the awareness and psychological level of Asian and dark skinned people is therefore necesarry. The system uses mind control tactics, interrogation, reversed psychology, dark NLP, hypnotic suggestion and psychological warfare combined with data abuse and A.I. today. Cybernetic Mind Hive teams and ALICE chatterbots combined with neural signal technologies are destroying and re-neuro tranhumanising people without consent and putting behavior mods and triggers into their mind to be called upon to bring them into trouble.

Now stand up for yourself and become that activist and whistleblower even if that gets you targeted, for a better world.



Meaning of the sacred triangle

The way of living with power and control

The secret numbers 3-6-9 are essential and keys to the setup as the triangle has 3 sides and we live the way of 3x3 being strong and powerful not listening to anyone

Points 1 to 3

1. Standup fighting
2. Weapon fighting
3. Ground fighting

Points 4 to 6

4. Boran
5. Ninja
6. Aura

Points 7 to 9

7. Mind
8. Body
9. Spirit

The 2 external parrot feathers mean that anything useful that you can learn outside of the triangle may be copied by mind/body/spirit and improved to afterwards add it inside the triangle! As for weapon fighting addons any weapon is allowed from authentic traditional martial arts weapons to firearms.

The point of the spear means that for every situation there is another spearhead to use. Adapt to different people, act in tactical ways. Learn the ways of reversed psychology, psychological warfare, hypnotic suggestions, dark NLP (mirroring, anchors, triggers), human behavior, influencing and mind control tactics. Use intelligence first to gather data then destroy your enemies.

For standup fighting any standup martial art can be used (mixed). As basic we will take muay thai boran and switch to other styles while using it. Switching is important. Quickly switching through standup, ground and weapon combat is essential. We must learn anatomical advantage and study bones and pressure points of the human body. Breaking bones and hitting the right spots are essential too both standup & on the ground (Aura). Ninja is very important we must be able to handle any kind of weapon and use tactics with boobytraps. Combining traditional weapons like shuriken with firearms giving us the modern ninja setting. Being smart and not able to be played by others human beings is a must. Intelligence is therefore important on human knowledge level. Meditate to enhance and synergize mind, body and spirit so that you are in control and cannot be controlled. Never overthink or overstress in life and know that the system is fake and bullshit-rules and believe systems where made to mass control and depopulate people. You are strong let nothing in the world put you down by words or actions. I am proud on every one of you to be part of the iSAIZU family. Act normal in life as you know of nothing of this information. We are one family. Eliminate infiltrators, toxic people and spies alike. We will grow together.

Nature autoselects the weak
from the strong, the smart
from the dumb, ReLaX

--Iffie Hamidullahkhan



Society has weaken us down
to be pussies instead of tigers
neuro primed to loose
instead of winning battles

--Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Have they already weakened you down telling you that you can't do something? Well you can do everything as long as your mindset is programmed to do it. The human mind has the capacity to learn anything and to copy movement like a parrot copies voice. Remember that everything you see around you can be controlled. Society and the system has been setup for mass control and depopulation as one of the secrets is the world is full already and tactics need to make sure that the world has evolution. This evolution in the eyes of the elite means testing on the sheeps so that power can be kept and tactics can be applied on premade psyop scripts. Using agencies and psychiatry combined with intelligence to slaughter people silently while neuro programming their mind is part of these tactics. Make sure that you do not fall into hypnotic suggestion, psychological warfare, reversed psychology, interrogation and mind control tactics so that you can neuro program your mind yourself being free and perceiving the world how you want to perceive it. Life is all about perception as your mind and subconscious mind will work only how you want it to work if you neuro programmed it yourself without the influence and tactics of others.

You are after money, respect, fame, career, materialism
like society wants you to be, filling company pockets,
this for people that do not care for real, fake & no life!

--Iffie Hamidullahkhan



Intelligence Feather For Information Expression

Many people are constantly after money making burning themselves out. Did you know that money does not even exist? I recommend to forget about real money and go for crypto anyway. But many people feel the need to hustle themselves out and listen to other people and quotes for doing so. There is nothing wrong with trying to build but you overworking yourself means the sacrifice of health. Health is actually more important then wealth. Because in the end when you have reached what you wanted you might see yourself not enjoying it with a bad health. Therefore you need to find balance. Balance is everything. Buy experiences instead of materialism that you can remember. Forget about showing status to other people they do not care and are laughing at you. Do things for yourself whatever it is that you like and let nobody and nothing stop you from doing it. Try to setup and automate as many things as possible in your life with automation software and cronjobs so that you have almost nothing to do. Make sure to express your creativity on the web but use autoposting and schedules for social media without looking at it. Nobody may care while invest energy in doing it all manually. There are many macro softwares available for this. Also learn how to deal with haters. Do not even give a fuck what other people say or think about you as it is your life to live not theirs. There will always be people who do not like you and do not like what you create but it is your freedom so use it.

WHERE AWARENESS GOES YOUR ENERGY FLOES

Can you concentrate without being bored and grapping your **smartphone**?



Are you controlling the technology you are using or is the technology controlling you and your life?

—Iffie Hamidullahkhan

WHAT TO DO IN CORONA TIMES?

Take care of your **body** and **mental** health

- Keep your home air flowed (open a window every day)
- Exercise daily (some fitness with dumbbells, cardio, body weight training)
- Go outside on your balcony/garden (own territory) to get fresh air
- Play games with your kids (drawing, books, board games, video games, movies)
- Do some spirituality (burn incense sticks, meditate)
- Stack enough food in your home with cans also (not too much, others need supplies too)
- Install IP camera's inside and outside of your home (accessible from anywhere)
- Learn some martial arts for self defense (+ nunchuks, tactical pen, monkey/gorilla fist ball)
- Keep your mind active learn some new skills online (Udemy, Khan academy, cymia.com)

You can do all of the above alone or with your family/friends/kids that live inside your home if you go outside keep your distance and wear a mouth mask (+ scarf, cap, bandana)



WWW.ISAIZU.COM

You have been **programmed by birth from the start!**

Governmental psyops made sure that your parents enslaved to the system and that you had to become a sheep without your own opinion and route to follow. While people around you created their bullshit rules and ways of controlling you they made you people please them also. When you wake up everyone around you is afraid. Afraid that you will go against too hard and take revenge. The mind has **both evil and good** inside. What the person uses is a choice to make at the **moment** itself.

In this **endless** time and space field where we are just energies with a limited capacity of mind as nature has given us and has given other creatures more, we should upgrade the mind as high as possible as we can. So that we may control it and not repeat mistakes. Making sure that we are able to neuro program ourselves into what we want to become. So that we can **perceive** the world in happiness like we want to. Our own world around us without **brules and laws** just you and nature with people you like and that are real. Not those talking behind your back and kissing your ass while around you. Setup life for yourself and let nothing hold you back. You came on earth as a **free animal** and you will live here free too.



I need new **HATERZ**
the old ones
became my **FANS**

Fuck haters Curse those haterz Bitch ass haters Low life fucks
haterz Wannabee playing real haterz Ass kissing haterz

Haters only hate the
people they **CAN'T**
HAVE or the people
they **CAN'T BE**

Haters are everywhere to find and mostly around you. What **greed, ego, jealousy, envy and wannabeeness** can do to people is amazing. Rumoring behind your back while laughing and kissing your ass while they are around you. They might be closer then you think and even between your own family and friends. Those toxic people try to sabotage us in every way. While **they cannot do what you can do**, they have so many comments to deliver towards your creations. But **did you see them moving like that?** Did you see them creating it? Did you see them talking on how they will create it in the future but never set the first step to do or learn anything about the subject? Do you see their **intelligence level as low as sheeps?** Yes their discreditation, disrupting and diving to slaughter you silently and tactically is all part of there pathetic I can't be like you game.



BEHAVIORIAL METHODS ISAIZU STYLE

BALANCE OF YING/YANG WATER/FIRE FOR MARTIAL ARTISTS

"There are no brules there is only the law of nature"

In normal situations and daily life:

- Be nice to everyone that does not look for trouble with you
- Respect people back that show respect towards you too
- Never mention how good you are in the art of combat
- Do not look down on others but motivate them
- First talk if someone looks for trouble then use violence

In extreme harassment and troubles:

- Turn of emotions and nerves in your mind
- Hit and kick through everything instead of against
- Use diversional moves and do not hesitate to break bones
- Feel free to use any weaponry you carry with you



iSAIZU
Intelligence Feud for Information Expression

PSYOPS

- Project MKUltra
- Project Paperclip
- Project Monarch
- Project Bluebird
- Project Spellbinder
- Project MKNaoimi
- Project MKOFTEN
- Project CHATTER
- Project Mockingbird
- Project Fat Fuck
- Project Dark Gene
- Project Artichoke
- Project Stargate
- Project RNM & v2K

When intelligence agencies and government agencies fail together in executing conditioning and behavior modification the only solution is isolation either *BlackOps* to silence "potential" opponents of the state. No matter which position you have in society anyone can become a target. As Snowden said it *does not matter if you are innocent*. There is big money to create crime and go after it. Zerzetung & RNM by informants & agents without mercy or thought.



Psychological warfare, Dark NLP, Mind control tactics

Agencies inside the Netherlands have secret **MKUltra** and **Monarch** programs ready for their citizens abusing data (from phone/internet/EEG sources) using it to re neuro program people and if that does not work to disable people as a threat killing them silently through psychiatric method working together with agencies. While hiring externals convincing them they participate in crime prevention they also spread rumors about their target to activate community slaughtering and spying. Using evil inside people like greed, envy, jealousy, ego, hate and wannabeeness they try to put people up against each other and want to spread hate to get as many people as they can against a target. By preference even their own family members will be convinced by the theater play of gangstalkers that a person is mentally ill why they harass the person 24/7 with remote neural monitoring making an excuse to the outside world transhumanism and behavior modification is essential to the person. When all fails their programming goes into trying to push the person into committing crimes to they can be isolated by the system towards jails and mental wards. Suicide induction and using the target as Manchurian candidate or false flag operator as example to the State is part of the intelligence game. These **corrupt community policing infragard groups** target everyone.

DO NOT LOOK FOR SOCIAL APPROVAL
SOCIETY IS A FAKE MANMADE THING
JUST LIKE MONEY IS AND DIAMONDS
ONLY A FOOL PUTS HIS MIND TO ENSLAVEMENT
NEURO PRIMING CONDITIONING BEHAVIOR MODS
HOW SOCIETY REALLY WORKS IS DISGUSTING
COPS, IRS, CPS, INTELLIGENCE, POLITICS WHY?
REPEAT: WORK, MARRY, KIDS, PENSION, DIE

To such a system mental care will become essential to program the mind of the "radicalizing". But what does it even mean? Everyone with its own opinion will be called a radicalist/activist/whistleblower to get in control through psyops & blackops call them criminal & pedo to get even more control or tactical death!

AGENDA 21

Remote neural monitoring
Gangstalking & Zerzetung
Provokation & Entrapment
Espionage & Discrediting
Silent Murder & Setups
Staged accidents & coverups



Agenda 2030 is coming as agenda 2021 has been completed already. Many people will experience mental problems from sitting inside. While mass control and depopulation schemes are looking for new **A.I. ways** to control the **social, financial, spiritual, emotional and physical lives** of individuals and groups, yes there is something happening. Many people are waking up and know there is something more going on. The truth is the government itself and those controlling it outsmart the government. Therefore many employees at the government are sheeps themselves thinking they work for a system that has a good non enslaving purpose. This helps the higher top as interrogating police and other staff internally about this subject has no use. Either they do not know about it or they are too dumb and non-psychological to understand this all. Most of them are under Remote Neural Monitoring themselves as other employees gave their name confidentially on the non-trustable watch list which is maintained by intelligence personnel, those that actually do understand this. Those intelligence personnel gets instructions on destroying the person in the name of national security if the person is not a good sheep slave or thinks otherwise about the government in ways of freedom. Putting those on slow kill lists or psy/medical testing lists for new medicine testing or organ harvesting is the dark side of society. Nobody notices and the rich and powerful pay for it. Creating Manchurian candidates and false flag terrorists is normal for intelligence as government intelligence (I do not mean NGO's they operate independently) are there to maintain the power of the (police) state and therefore inducing fear and getting more surveillance power is essential. Staging accidents and creating fake acts with throwaway targets getting rid of them in suicide is just a little effort to accomplish the goal and contribute to mass control and depopulation ways and improving that one. Governments feel untouchable as there are no independent judges. Only when there is too much evidence for a failure to a government they will loose the case as the masses going against it in revolution is something they want to control at all cause. They will do anything and everything to make sure someone with evidence is silenced or discredited by one of their other agencies so that the person cannot go against its government. Silent killing with community policing groups and infragards in the name of national security is the new way of friends politics inside our own government. There is a shadow government controlling all governments which we call the **New World Order**.

I AM **NOT** LIKE YOU AND YOU ARE NOT LIKE ME
YET WE ARE BOTH **SPECIAL** IN OUR OWN WAY

LIFE IS ABOUT **PERCEPTION** BY THE MIND
EXPERIENCE IS ABOUT SENSES IN A PARTY

EVERYTHING AROUND US IS **INTELLIGENCE**
IF YOU **UNDERSTAND** INTELLIGENCE > LIFE

PEOPLE WANT TO BECOME **STEREOTYPES**
BEING LIKE **OTHERS** IS NOT BEING SPECIAL

DON'T GIVE A **FUCK** WHAT OTHERS THINK
YOU DO NOT NEED **APPROVAL** TO BE YOU

Iffie (iSaizu) Hamidullahkhan



www.isaizu.com

You do not have to live up to the expectations of other people and society. Those that try to please others will become unhappy. Think of yourself first and then if you would like to help someone else out. You did not come here on earth to become a slave to anyone or to any system. The truth is that everything that mankind has engineered came under some kind of commercial advantage of the other. Therefore people created a circle of abuse (**draining your energy and money**) so that they can live nice lives while you are crawling on the floor working your ass off for contracts while seeing your life stay on same level. Personal development and gaining skills being independent of any corporation is the way to go. Starting things for yourself is the only solution. If you want real freedom you choose to start it online so that you can manage your own time and have no limitations in where you are working from as long as your laptop is near you. Programming, designing and editing either being a content creator or making your own ebooks and publications that people can use is the best job of all. Whether you ask money for it or do it for free (**or both**) satisfaction is always there because nothing and no law or rule can stop you when you become good at it.



HOW TO PROTECT AGAINST THEFT

- Install hidden IP cams in your house with motion detection
- Install GPS anti-theft apps on your phone
- Use extra anti thief locks and windows locks
- Install motion sensor alarms and a dog barking alarm
- Do not keep any cash money in your home at all
- Go for crypto currency and encrypted data (SSD)
- Do not keep jewelry at home get a paid safe externally
- If you have a big house install IP cams outside
- Get a drone with HD cam that you can send out & automate
- Have any kind of self defense weapon at home that you can handle
- Label your name on everything & GPS where possible
- Disable doorbell rings and install a cam at front

"Go crypto and you can
never be robbed anyway"



Using crypto like Ether and BTC has a lot of advantages especially is you use an nano ledger. Being robbed having cash at home is all history. Always install your IP cams at home no matter what so you can look into your home and garden from the smartphone if you are not around while making sure motion detection alerts send you images while uploading video material to the cloud if someone infiltrates your home. Being safe is not only about martial arts in these times our self defense expands to tech also. Crypto is also more worth then money but the worth goes up and down so it will be always a risk to take. Make sure that you have enough tactical tech in your life that can protect you. By this I mean **hidden cams** and usable expanding tech tools that can be used in self defense. Also try to always use **Macchanger** and **VPN** while browsing the internet. There are many VPN providers who do not save data in Iceland and elsewhere to be trust. Setup a **Proton** mail account so you have encrypted email for free! Buy an encrypted smartphone or make one yourself rooting it and disabling all spy services while installing **fake GPS** & **VPN** enabling it permament in developer options and you are ready to go. There are a lot of things to think about lately.



LIMITATIONS IN EDUCATION

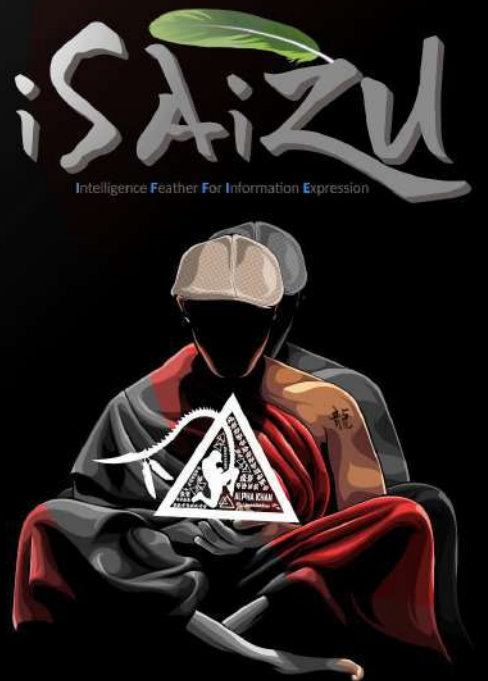
- The government decides at what level education will be given and how much of it will be shown to students so there will always be a limit in learning
- History started over 200,000 years ago and was not documented from the start they only show edited versions on schools on what they want to show to students while pre neuro programming their version of history without secrets or truth in it all to control future generations with the past & bullshit
- People often take a study but afterwards do not even do the work that comes with the study because there are very few specific studies teachers should be people already doing the job to create targeted professions and courses
- There are 2 kind of people those working on jobs a la 40 hours workweek and those who work for themselves with less hours some even 4 hours a week earning the same or even more doing less and what they love to do
- There are courses available online that learn you more specific knowledge than schoolbanks can do (especially for IT) specific is the thing to go
- Working on the internet means you do not have any downfall for a economic crisis and you can work from anywhere you want laptop lifestyle
- We were programmed to feed energy into corrupted companies making millions for them as slaves giving our intelligence and energy for little money
- Believe systems & religions are part of a control system to divide humans and submit them on created weaknesses to mass control and depopulate
- Freedom means you can choose any of the 2 kind of ways for you living because you are free to do so choose the one that makes you happy
- The most succesful people are actually people who did not went to college like Ellen DeGeneres, Steve Jobs, Ted Turner, Michael Dell, Kim Kardashian, Matt Mullenweg, Mark Zuckerberg, David Karp, Bill Gates, Ray Croc, Simon Cowell, Walt Disney, Henry Ford, John Glenn and many more people follow who never went or did not complete college but went through with there own ideas standing out
- Actually it all depends on your own character and intelligence level so if you are a drop-out or did not complete/went to college do not feel down because the most succesful people in the world went throught the same road like you
- Just to what you are good at and let nothing stop you from doing what you love if someone tries it he just does not want you to be succesful



MINIMALISM & why it is important to not overload shit

We buy stuff that we do not need but that we want for some kind of reason, to fill up emptyness, to have it too like the other person or because we are seduced by smart marketing tricks and NLP. This is because humans are jealous, envy and greedy fucks who try to fill up their ego and emptyness often. I once too was such a person. I saw how I was seduced by marketing only by studying dark NLP and mind control tricks myself. There are many people who live at the edge of their incomes. There goes more money out than there comes in. I stopped overspending & shopping and realized buying bullshit does not make me happy and makes everything overloaded and crowded anyway. So I integrated minimalism & Kaizen into my life for the better. It gives more peace and more focus!

- You do not need materialism to make yourself happy put your focus elsewhere
- Online marketing tells your pre conditioned mind you need it, you don't!
- There are many untested fake promises on unknown products online
- Fake reviews and views are easy to buy do not even read them
- Buy products that really contribute to your self development or health only
- You do not take things into your grave but only yourself things get old & rusty
- Your house will look like a mess and feel heavy if you own to many shit
- There are more important things like meditation, training and health
- Living on the edge is dangerous you do not want financial trouble or loanes
- Do not spend more money than you have try to save some for situations
- Be skeptical never believe anything someone says not in real not online
- Only get what you need and what you know really contributes to your life
- Choose some hobbies and buy only those usable things that make you happy
- Do not buy things that make you temporarily euforic for getting a present feeling
- Spend money on experiences not things make memories and moments they last forever
- You will take the pictures, videos, memories and moments to your loves ones in the end



ARISE AWAKEN FOR IT IS
THE SHEEP THAT IS
ALWAYS SACRIFICED NOT
THE TIGER OR THE BEAR

Iffie Hamidullahkhan (Ifteghaar Asruf)



While spy agencies and (NGO) intelligence agencies destroy the world and fight the battle of maintaining either destroying the system & keeping the Matrix of control intact while feeding its human sacrifices by Manchurian candidate and False flag terrorism creating to induce fear and control the sheeps there is something big going on. Many of us are getting above the level that intelligence agencies have and understand their tactics and ways of operating. While telling the public they have control they have not the fools are using neural technologies to "hack" into systems. While nothing seeing anything through VPN and custom encrypted connections they try to act as if they have control for the public to keep a already crashed system alive. Using agencies and their power to go after individuals like **activists**, **whistleblowers**, **hackers** and trying to discredit and community slaughter them by Stasi Zerzeugung and Remote Neural Monitoring attacks, they are loosing this battle because people like myself begin to go against them very hard. Understanding their methods of control and exposing it to the public cached and for life.



LIMITATIONS ARE ONLY BRULES PROGRAMMED IN YOUR MIND

- You cannot have your own opinion you must submit to manmade brules
- You are taken down in being yourself so freedom talked about does not exist
- If you get to smart you will get the label crazy to be dumbed down & discredited
- Primal power & instinct has been taken away anything that make us stronger
- Society forces you to get pussied down get lugubrious and you are a madman
- Power play and mass control & depopulation with psyops & blackops says it all
- If we cannot be ourselves but must be "expectations" than fuck the system

--Iffie Hamidullahkhan

iSAiZu combat system Crystal skull meditation Private intelligence



iSAiZu
Intelligence Feather For Information Expression

Go to school | Go to work | Get married | Have children
| Act normal | Obey the law | Save for your old age

NOW REPEAT AFTER ME:

I AM FREE

NOW INSTEAD DO THIS:

Do whatever you want | Obey only the law of nature |
Work on yourself rewire your mind | Work online to
create a passive income that can make money while
you asleep 24/7 | In any economic crisis internet
bussiness online cannot fail unlike real ones | Learn all
about programming, media, internet and design |
Setup it all up forget and relax > enjoy life | Keep your
health up by meditation and training | Keep in control
of your emotional, financial and social life | Learn
about dark NLP, mind control tactics, psychological
warfare be unfuckable with | Now check:

Yes you are free forever! In every generation to come!

Governments are trying to **mass control** and **depopulate** their citizens on all kind of tactical ways that only the outsmart ones see. Before understanding how we are being manipulated and led to the slaughter house as sheeps feeding the tigers we must work on ourselves to become our best version we can be with the DNA and brain growth that has been given to us by nature itself. Once you understand that believe systems control our mind and systems the most we can become self aware. What you think and what you are doing on repeat is what your mind becomes. That reality that you create becomes your perception. So actually we are in full control of this reality. We can shape and reprogram ourselves how we think. Therefore we need to know what we want to become. Creating your character requires this kind of essential reprogramming if you do not want to get programmed by something or someone else. Creating out psyops firewall of the mind is therefore essential and something we cannot skip in the process. Once you are into the programming and have successfully completed it becoming what you want, you need to put that firewall on. This is for self protection and for maintenance without influence. Only then we can live life happy and purposefully helping out other people and making sure they live a happy life with the programming they want, while respecting their different programming. Nobody is the same and yet we are all humans bleeding red. To build a life of freedom you must setup things for yourself. The laptop lifestyle is there for you meaning that you can work from anywhere through the internet as people do now on remote in Corona times is the way is could have always been. Working from everywhere and from any country meaning an endless vacation with still growth possibilities. To step out of this **Matrix of control** and this prison you need to free yourself nobody else can.

Let the world live in jealousy, hate, ego, envy, greed, wannabeeness while you step out of the Matrix and live your life free and happy. Knowing that you only need a laptop to survive your entire lifetime making your dreams come true.



THEY HAVE BANNED
DAVID ICKE AND ALEX
JONES (INFOWARS)
FROM SOCIAL MEDIA
YES FREEDOM OF
SPEECH IS UNDER
ATTACK AND YOU
ARE GIVING UP
YOUR RIGHTS!

--Iffie Hamidullahkhan



Freedom of speech is under attack as governments and big corps try to **silence people** and their **publications** to prevent revolution and to get in control over the masses of users while taking away their freedom. The **internet has always been a free medium** for everyone and the EU has no rules like the US or China to publish content in extreme restriction like this. Actually this is suppression of the freedom of speech and therefore illegal. But it is justified **because the government can make anything legal** as they are the front for pressing the agenda of the elite. They are the ones who created money to separate people and **psyop schemes**. Also they brain washed us believing a simple rock like a diamond is worth something just to prime us for greed. People are going after objects, money, materialism their entire lives, working their ass off while that dream does not even come. It takes **risk and power** to make dreams come true even **blood**.



XTREME MARTIAL ARTS

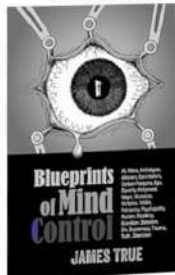
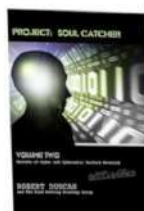
Create your own style by getting the best allround moves improved and combined that suit you most



www.isaizu.com

Bruce Lee saw the flaws in the style he learned because a monk showed him he was reaching his **limitation**. He understand this eventually and made Jeet kune do a style that **adapts**.

This style had both **standup, weapon and ground fighting** tactics. He told us that later on in the world being allround will be a **must** and he was right. His style **inspired** what we know today as **MMA and XMA**. Sometimes we must understand that the world changes and we must **integrate** anything that is **usable by learning from others and adding the best** of it to our own package of skills. This is why I motivate anyone to learn martial arts and eventually **create a style that suit you best!** A thing that is **owned and maintained** by yourself. So while you keep thinking how to expand you style, **watch, copy, learn** moves wherever you can and decide for yourself what is most easy and **effective**. You do this for **yourself** and nobody else. It is not about violence it is about dedication and **commitment for a lifetime** while having fun and being part of **evolution**.



The books you really need to read for understanding Stasi Zerztzung gangstalking and Remote Neural Monitoring are those of two doctors. Both **Dr. Robert Duncan** and **Dr. John Hall** wrote books about this subject. You must be driven in reversed psychology, mind control tactics, psychological warfare, hypnotic suggestions, influencing, manipulation, interrogation and project MKUltra and Monarch to really understand. Abuse of psychiatry and agencies to destroy people. But just make sure you read these ones at least:

- How to tame a Demon (Robert Duncan)
- Project soul catcher 2 (Robert Duncan)
- Guinea Pigs (John Hall)
- A new breed (John Hall)
- Outwitting the devil (Napoleon Hill)
- Banned mind control tactics unleashed (Daniel Smith)
- Legally kidnapped (Carlos Morales)



History we learned is a lie
 Religions are **control** systems
 Money & Diamonds are a hoax
 Death is a **fiction** we go beyond
 Media is disinfo pure **manipulation**
Government is a fake corporation
 The system you're with is a lie
 You are not free you're limited



The government is using **Remote Neural Monitoring** combined with gangstalking harassment and street theater against its citizens. By playing **Stasi Zerzetzung** games with community policing groups and infragards they abuse the patent for illegal behavior modification to get rid of opponents alike. **Whistleblowers, activists and anyone out of the the ordinary** that does not fit into the system's box gets silently targeted this with or without audio to be mental driven by the patent. When they have labeled the target they will act as if the target harasses them. They will continue to make false reports at cops and try to convince them you are the bad one. To start money draining court cases they will setup fake companies and entrapments with false independent witnesses to win them and try to get you homeless or inside jail/mental wards for re neuro-programming of the mind to be a submissive cooperating slave. This is the tactic that society currently uses. It does not matter if you are innocent or not. If the neural reprogramming and transhumanism setup fails they will try to perform MKUltra and Monarch. Using psychological warfare methods and dark NLP combined with reversed psychology, hypnotic suggestions, interrogation and mind control tactic they will try to program you into suicidal actions. Making new Manchurian candidates and false flag terrorists alike is part of that intelligence game. Using you as an example to fear induce others and afterwards get you into suicide is essential for them. Using all agencies of the government and their power they will try to get you on your knees. The 24/7 years of remote harassment is meant to take a person down, make them cooperate in discrediting them, while giving the operator power of the person's life and controlling and destroying every aspect.



WHAT IS ORGANIZED GANGSTALKING

It is all about cybernetic mind base teams, A.I. interrogation, provocations, REM dream induction, mind reading, remote feedback, etc. It is all about getting you aggressive, angry, you will have witnesses and false accusations to get you isolated and slowly they use the system, patterns, control.

THIS IS ORGANIZED STALKING

is an occult form of mind control, dark NLP & (reversed) psychological manipulation used against a targeted individual in a malicious non-stop & repeating attempt to reduce the quality of the person's life, so that they will:

- get a nervous breakdown
- become incarcerated/institutionalized
- experience constant, mental, emotional, physical pain
- become homeless and/or commit suicide
- get behavior modification (MKUltra payops) to get confused
- to be setup in boobytraps with cops or others (informants) to get shot
- get control over their financial, emotional & social life
- try to convince family members & citizens the person is crazy to get false witnesses
- to perform the illuminati hoax getting a person fake fame & takedown for suicide
- make devil deals pretending to be Satan to help people while silently destroying their lives
- destroy the life of kids and their future by labeling and mental driving parents
- dirty jobs are performed this way like IRS marriage pull apart & legal CPS kidnappings
- recruiting Manchurian candidates & false flag terrorists for theater shows

IT IS WELL DONE USING WELL ORCHESTRATED lies, false accusations, rumors, bogus investigations, setups, framings, intimidation, overt or covert threats, vandalism, thefts, sabotage, torture, humiliation, emotional terror, electronic and general harassment

IT IS GANGING UP BY MEMBER OF THE COMMUNITY who follow a organizer and they abuse neuro EEG technologies like remote neural monitoring with payops (Google for mind altering patent), they participate in a illegal, systematic & ritualistic persecution of an targeted individual

IT IS A DESTRUCTIVE CRIMINAL INFORMANT RAT PROGRAM build on deception that exists to serve the intentions of a few who are aware of its true agenda, on the the internet the program is known as the predatory gangstalking program (Google for rats no snitch by Claire Wolf), remote neural monitoring campaigns, electronic harassment and Zerzetzung/Zerzetzung/Zerzetzen

THIS IS WHAT YOU CAN DO JUST MAKE SURE THAT YOU document the whole targeting from the start, install IP cams at your house with motion detection, use self defense weaponry, learn martial arts, keep doing your fitness and cardio take care of yourself, use VPN and encryption, use SMS authentication for online account and do not remember your passwords in your mind (use Roboform or copy paste into form fields from generated passwords saved in text files), tell the police and persons around you about the illegal predatory targeting, use hidden cams or your phone while outside and film your gangstalkers

Neuro technologies are abused in combination with street theater and hired actors to induce fear and create false fabricated evidence using Remote Neural Monitoring!



<https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en>



RUMORS
are carried by
HATERS
spreaded by
FOOLS
& accepted by
IDIOTS



People tell a lot of bullshit on each other therefore you need to make sure there is evidence to support any claim against a person. If there is not the person is probably a **#target!** Tactical methods or rumors spreading to kill a person are simple & evidence is planted or theatered together. Such **schemes** involve:

- He/She said something about you so just stab that person
- He/she is a criminal help us to follow that person and see what he/she is doing maybe there is a bounty we can get together
- That person is a pedophile let's community slaughter that person just tell one of your kids to say the person harassed him/her
- Have you seen his/her skills it is better than yours if I were you I should do something about it shoot the person and stand above
- You are a fool and nothing compared to that person help us destroy the person you will be rewarded in the future
- He/She is harassing us help to beat up the person or drive over the person's kids and spread the rumor also

Make sure you **do not get psychologically** manipulated or gaslighted by anyone and **do not get used** by nobody! People love to play **psychological warfare** games for their own advantages.

Have you done your **fitness**?
Have you done your **cardio** today?
Did you do your **stretching**?
Have you practiced your moves on **repeat**?
Have you learned **switching** in XMA?
Did you practice **weapon** combat moves?
Have you done your **meditation**?
Did you take your **vitamins & proteine**?
Have you thought about your new **creation**?
Did you learned some **new things** today?

No? You're **nagging**.



YOU HAVE TO GET IN CONTROL OF TIME

People nag about how they have no results when trying to get good at martial arts. But do they have the **dedication** to spend an **entire lifetime** from young to old age to **practice** it and **maintain** it. Only when you maintain your **power, speed and flexibility** while **meditating** and doing all those extra's you will that extra result. When you get in control of **mind** you will get in control of time. When get in control of **body** you will get control over you moves. When you get in control of **spirit** only then you will find peace and rest to make those special **power** moves.

One must not expect to get results by sleeping and doing almost nothing. There is a time for training & there is a time for relaxation and entertainment. Keep in mind to **deal with jealousy, envy, ego, hate, greed and wannabeeness** in the right ways. Not everyone has the same life and skillsets. This **does not matter** as everyone has a **different purpose**. But if you make that choice to follow this path then **never stop** doing it not by **anything or anyone** this is **forever**.





Years ago I developed **SlowFastMoves** a system to move slow and then fast exploding into martial arts movements while doing the right breathing. It was a success back then but once I made the **iSaiZu fighting** style people forgot about SFM and focussed on the more violent pressure point and bone cracking tactics they saw me doing. I however still recommend people to use it! Combine SFM with meditation and martial arts and you've got the best.

INNER POWER IFFIE **SUPER SOLDIERS** **OUTER POWER IFFIE**

iSAIZU ANCIENT TRIBES

"First you **need inner power** before you can **create outer power**"

Get it now at
www.isaizu.com

Meditation with crystals and **sacred geometry** is the only way to unlock your real potential and inner power. Enhance your **bio electric field** today and become that **superhuman**. It does not matter how old you are or if you are male either female. The **secret of life** is right here to own for yourself. Practicing means nothing without meditation, **stop aging now**.

CRYSTAL GEMSTONE MEDITATION GRID 2020 SECRET SUPER POWER

Intelligence Feather For Information Expression

Inside you there is real power lurking that can only be empowered by crystals and a sacred geometric setting. The secrets of life are contained within you and your DNA. Every human has its own special qualities and to expose yours you need this special meditation. Otherwise you will never be able to upgrade to the maximum level in your lifetime. Stop being a dumber down sheep today and start your intelligence.

INNER POWER IFFIE **OUTER POWER IFFIE**

People who want more focus on what **they don't have**
Wanting leads to expectations
 Expectations lead to **longing**
 Longing leads to suffering
Happiness is a inside job

Free yourself from expectations and be happy with what you already have before spending overthinking on what you do not have! Fame & fortune are fake & made to people please other, it creates pressure and expectations. Letting go and not wanting gives you everything. To fly you need to let go what is holding you down!

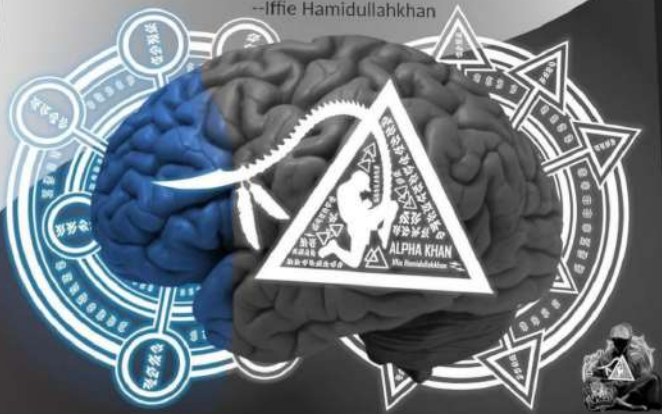


Do not spend money to show off on social media that you do not even have, to buy designer clothes or expensive tech Also **do not get influenced** by those influencers the game of fame and fortune is all fake. Spend money on **experiences like vacations or learning new things** you wanted to learn. Watch content you like to watch and do **not feel pushed or guilty** for nothing checking out someone's content. Do **not even watch my content** if it bothers your mind in a negative way, nobody pushes you towards it. Although I **will still create content** as I love to create it as a content creator. Remember what I taught you in the last years. The world and people are going to change. **Live for yourself** not for others online.



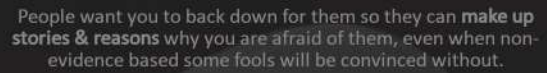
Do not feel the urge to prove yourself
 Do not have any expectations from others
 Do not give a fuck what other people think or say
 Do not expect likes or shares do it for fun only
 Understand, choose & make your own psyop script
 Upgrade your intelligence, physical & spiritual abilities
 Never believe or trust anyone unless knowing for sure
 Do not get convinced by pushing & toxic people

--Iffie Hamidullahkhan



Don't let others interfere into your personal life
 Understand how rumors and hate spread by success
Stand out of the box do not fit in to people please
 Do what 99% of the people are not doing be the 1%
Society created bullshit rules to control your mind
 You have been neuro primed to become a sheep
Never walk with the herd to the slaughter house
 Remember you have the power inside your mind
Your intelligence will be everything throughout life
 First confirm info before believing any fake ass rumors
People love to see you fail while acting they love you
 Keep on doing the things you love & fully unstoppable
Never listen to what other people say or think about you
 There are no limits of mind and body in syner(chi)gy
You are more than your body you are endless energy
 Stop trying to fit in sacrificing your own happiness
You were born free and strong do not get down & weak
 After death the Akashic field awaits you so live powerful

The logo for 'iSAIZU Ancient Tribe' is centered. It features a brown bear on the left, a person in a black hood and red robe in the center, and a tiger on the right. The person is holding a glowing triangular object. Below them, the text 'iSAIZU' is written in a stylized font, with 'ANCIENT TRIBE' underneath. The entire logo is surrounded by several small, glowing blue and white drones.



You have the **right to defend yourself** even with violence and with other at your side using it randomly Nature has other rules then law enforcement, who actually does the same.

Do not get shy because you are afraid on how others will react or what they'll think just learn to not give a fuck!



Lately I have been experiencing a lot of gangstalking & RNM there are many of those non-capable f**ks who want me to go offline in **their advantage**. All these operations come from Groningen Netherlands there are a group of non-evidence based rumor community policing group tries behavior mods and MKultra to get rid of me.

Mind

Mind
Train your intelligence
Learn tactical & technical things



Train your outer power
Learn martial arts & do your fitness

Spirit

Train your inner power
Learn meditation & do your yoga



02:37

4G 80%

google.com/si



1



What is Gangstalked?



Right now, on Facebook pages, forums, blogs, YouTube channels, and subreddits across the internet, thousands of people are sharing their belief that they are being "**gangstalked**." These self-described "targeted individuals" say they are being monitored, harassed, and stalked 24/7 by governments and other organizations. Aug 7, 2020



www.technologyreview.com › insid...

[Gangstalking forums are hurting people even as some on them try ...](#)

[More results](#)

What is v2k technology?



DISRUPTION OF THOUGHT FREEDOM BY 'VOICE-TO-SKULL' ('**V2K**'): This patented **technology** is. also known as 'Microwave Hearing' / 'Synthetic Telepathy' / 'Voice-of-God weapon' and is being used for. Page 2. traceless mental harassment. Using this, the harassers beam-in abusive voices directly into skulls of the. Jun 20, 2020



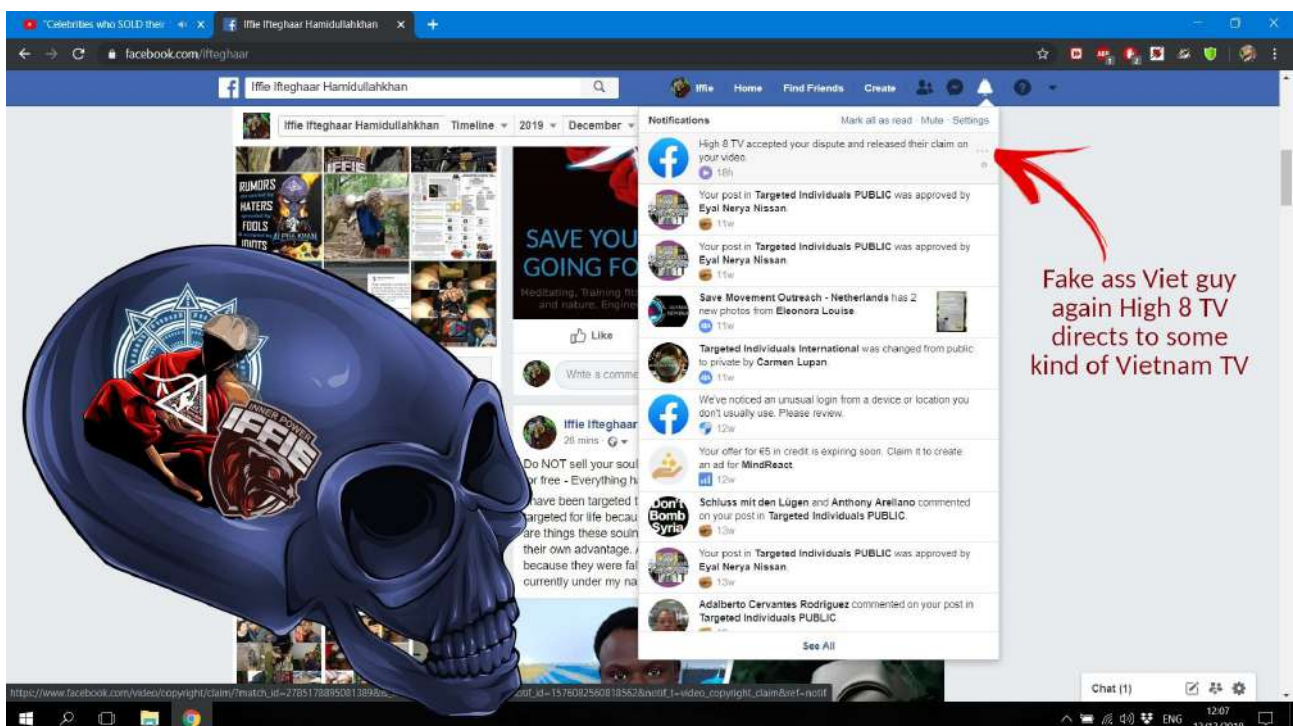
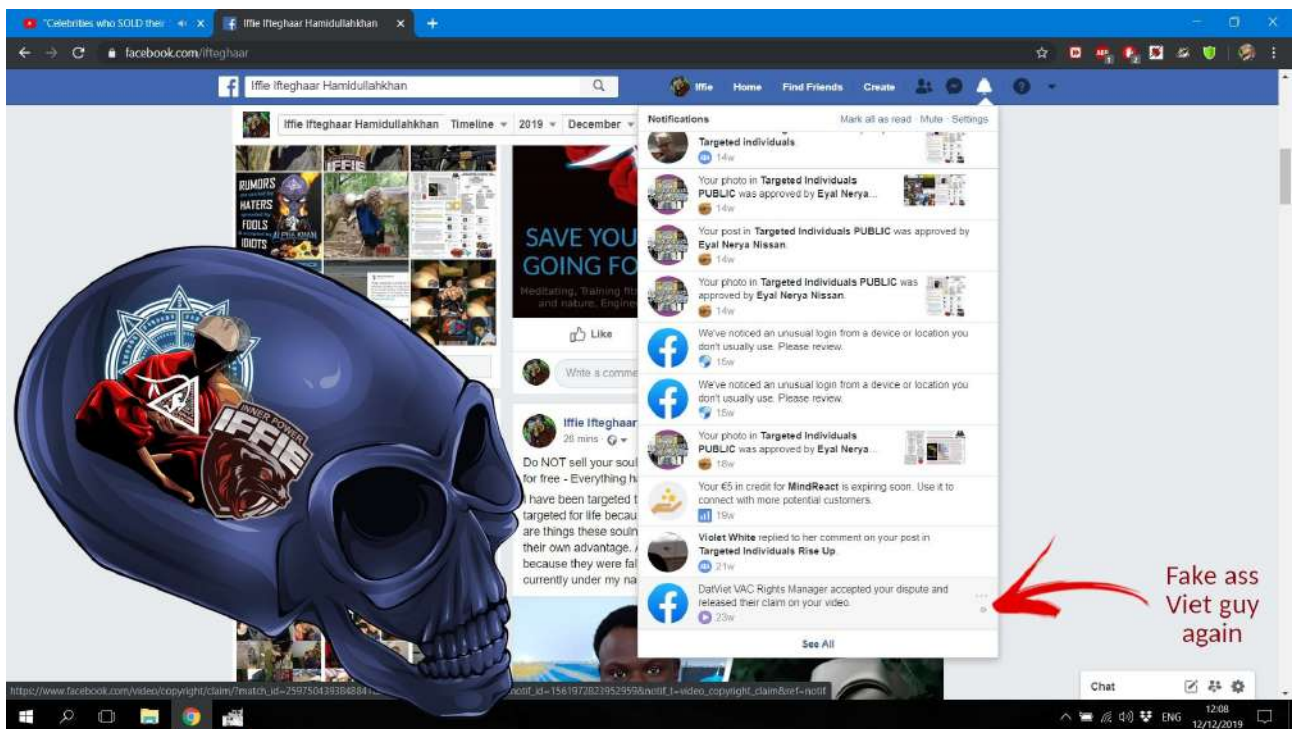
www.ohchr.org › Call › Militarygrade

[Inputs for new social disruption](#)



False copyright accusations by the Vietnamese guy

Next to making false reports with his friends and girlfriends that I harassed them, using remote neural monitoring to push me into making images, he also did some copyright claims at Facebook. I needed to contact Facebook to tell them this hater is lying. So I showed Facebook the copyright is mine and they agreed:



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Ethical Hacking: Scanning Networks

Updated: 03/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 2h 6m

Certificate No: BC685F16F6EF43DE98F71C2AA4BB17C3



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Ethical Hacking: System Hacking

Updated: 03/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 1h 25m

Certificate No: E36554DFCB2544A8A9D2F08394B500AA



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Cloud Security Considerations for Government and the Military

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 1h 42m

Certificate No: C3DA92769E714A03879C08709E8E790B



Lynda.com[®]
FROM LINKEDIN

Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Asking Great Sales Questions

Updated: 03/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 50m 22s

Certificate No: 2C8A053BD9064E7A9B34C05120F9B902



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Building an Integrated Online Marketing Plan

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021



Certificate No: 9F63708CBD4E449798D5F5134EFC7514
PDU's/ContactHours : 2.25 • PMI® Registered Education Provider #4101



Lynda.com®
FROM LINKEDIN

Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

CCSP Cert Prep: 4 Cloud Application Security

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 1h 32m

Certificate No: 87F9388220FD4653B518E39DD86F8B06



Lynda.com[®]
FROM LINKEDIN

Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Coaching Skills for Leaders and Managers

Updated: 03/2021 • Completed: 03/2021



Certificate No: 5E4327FA1B2A4DBB9CAC8D12FF17D4EE
Continuing Profes : 1.20 • CPE® Registered Education Provider
PDU's/ContactHours : 0.50 • PMI® Registered Education Provider #4101



Lynda.com®
FROM LINKEDIN

Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Communicating with Confidence

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 1h 16m

Certificate No: 7AC6CA484D01449B856EC2BC0893D5C2



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

32 Ways to Make Extra Money

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 2h 39m

Certificate No: 025AF00D5FEA4023A110F279168F31C0



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

CSS: Visual Optimization

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 1h 11m

Certificate No: 99B94CDC5EDD4E96AEEEE33278F749DC1



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Cybersecurity Awareness: Digital Data Protection

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 49m 44s

Certificate No: 34F35B330B554EA9B5E57159DF579967



Lynda.com[®]
FROM LINKEDIN

Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Dealing with Grief, Loss, and Change as an Employee

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 53m 16s

Certificate No: 85361F5CC5814219BA00F91725DD42AE



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Ebooks: Distributing and Marketing

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 3h 16m

Certificate No: B1310B91DB18455F889EFF033B58DE26



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Enhancing Team Innovation

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021

Certificate No: 75EE42D3D90C4BC783A9EB0D9201367B
Continuing Profes : 2.00 • CPE® Registered Education Provider



Lynda.com®
FROM LINKEDIN

Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Ethical Hacking: Enumeration

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 1h 57m

Certificate No: D408E35378B54021B3934524BAA99A70



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Ethical Hacking: Footprinting and Reconnaissance

Updated: 03/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 1h 42m

Certificate No: EFAD736C9615451C98DBD3DAD2D9F7A4



Lynda.com®
FROM LINKEDIN

Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

GIMP Essential Training

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 5h 10m

Certificate No: 39B52063C0C9422086AB73D71E8D8B32



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

How to Train Your Brain For Happiness

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 54m 8s

Certificate No: AA5A29F822D24EC98B4E7F00DCCB342C



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Leaders: Make Your Teams More Agile,
Creative, and United

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 27m 49s

Certificate No: 1BA09490B72B4F2AB3B69F4D9112EF30



Lynda.com[®]
FROM LINKEDIN

Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Learning Personal Branding

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021

Certificate No: 543565D6927348F1877B072FD614BF
Continuing Profes : 1.60 • CPE® Registered Education Provider



Lynda.com®
FROM LINKEDIN

Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Leveraging Neuroscience in the Workplace

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 1h 4m

Certificate No: 0385CC7B5FCF4A019BA865D9895ACB63



Lynda.com[®]
FROM LINKEDIN

Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Linux Foundation Cert Prep: Virtualization (Ubuntu)

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 1h 11m

Certificate No: 2860E41DFC1A4515ADCC7145F8C2061B



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Marketing Tools: Digital Marketing (2019)

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 1h 27m

Certificate No: 70DD2F04F25348C3B59876999D000605E



Lynda.com[®]
FROM LINKEDIN

Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Mindfulness Practices

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 2h 3m

Certificate No: 3E609DA76C474B23AFF4543F458E0E58



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

The Persuasion Code: The Neuroscience of Sales

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 48m 59s

Certificate No: 5449E6D9F9C14F49BF142882CA312C94



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

The Science of Sales

Updated: 03/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 56m 57s

Certificate No: 1A3D789C631C41E5967EE54BDEA65A8C



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Translating Your Military Skills to Civilian Workplace

Updated: 03/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 47m 28s

Certificate No: FD2CBBDF05C74F6DB8DBBF307D60C804



Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Using Neuroscience for More Effective L&D

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021

Certificate No: 1514343C566344EF9926DF31305AF30C
Recertification s : 1.25 • HR Certification Institute® (HRCI®) ® Registered Education Provider
Professional Devs : 1.25 • SHRM® Registered Education Provider



Lynda.com®
FROM LINKEDIN

Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Web Programming Foundations

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 58m 44s

Certificate No: CEBE45C0F2B244CB84BBC59BE2A21782



Lynda.com[®]
FROM LINKEDIN

Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

Windows 10 for IT Pros Essential Training

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021

Certificate No: 2312AE5867F245F7BA52A627E148C9DC
Continuing Educas : 3.00 • Computing Technology Industry Association (CompTIA®)® Registered Education Provider



Lynda.com®
FROM LINKEDIN

Certificate of Completion

Iffie Hamidullahkhan

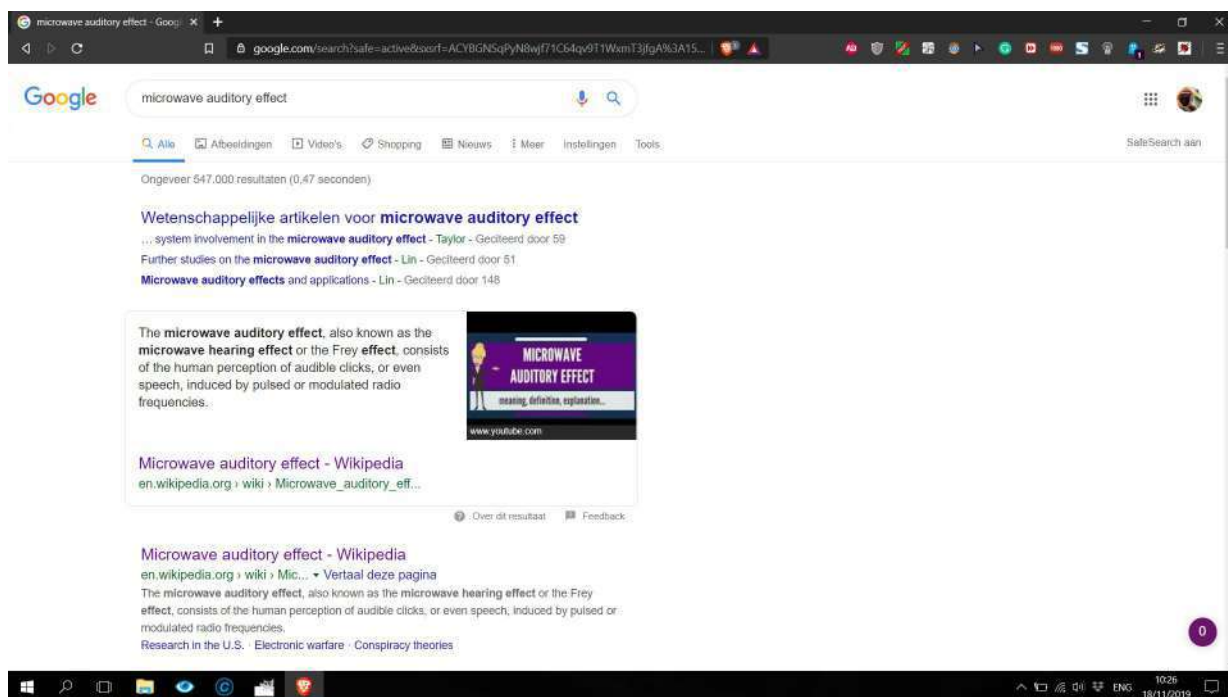
Workflow Tools for Web Developers

Updated: 02/2021 • Completed: 03/2021 • 1h 13m

Certificate No: C4A0572E988247F7B654AE0A351FB3D1



Lynda.com[®]
FROM LINKEDIN



Groningse sukkels (mijn haters) probeerde valse meldingen te maken bij de AMK maar het mislukte (met smoesjes dat ik een slechte vader zou zijn op basis van mijn internet filmpjes en gek zou zijn, terwijl ze mij niet eens kennen) deze mensen verdienen duidelijk hun geld met vieze klusjes op te knappen voor autoriteiten dat verklaart ook de theater die ze spelen en de medewerking die ze vragen, de nieuwe autootjes die ze kopen en de internet activiteiten van reizen & beroemd spelen, dan huilen ze bij de politie en vraagt die mij geen geweld te gebruiken:

ONDANKS VALSE MELDINGEN BIJ DE AMK & JEUGDZORG WISTEN ZE TOCH EERLIJK TE ZIJN

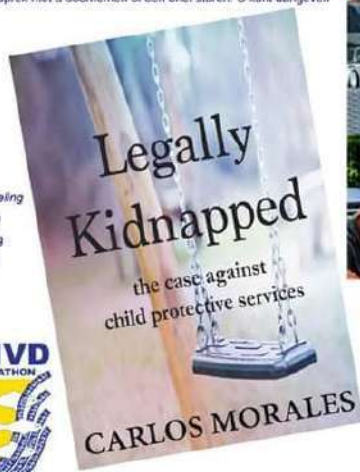
Van: Idolet Haij [redacted]
Datum: 10 februari 2019
Onderwerp: RE: Aspraak maken
Aan: SY WONG <sywong@gmail.com>

Geachte mevrouw Wong, dank u voor uw nummer.
Wij hebben geen signalen dat wij ons zorgen moeten maken over is. Ik moet alleen uw huisarts nog spreken, daarna sluiten wij het onderzoek.
Wij kunnen onze bevindingen in een gesprek met u doornemen of een brief sturen. U kunt aangeven wat u prettig vindt.

Met vriendelijke groet,

Mw. I. Heij,
Onderzoeker kindermishandeling,
Mobiel 06-519 [redacted]

Advies- en Meldpunt Kindermishandeling
Bureau Jeugdzorg regio Haaglanden
en Haag
022905



VALSE MELDINGEN VALSE GETUIGEN PROVOCATIE VALSE BESCHULDIGEN POLITIE AMK EN GGZ ERBIJ BETREKKEN OM WAT EXTRA GELD TE VERDIENEN DEZE JUNKIES



Een stel kneuzen spelen theater en schetsen een situatie die er niet is met **gangstalking** (Google ernaar) terwijl ze **neuro** **patenten** hebben (mind altering & consciousness) en ook **microwave hearing effect** kunnen toepassen tevens met **EEGlab** **brain waves** editen en verzenden met een **BCI**. Ze gillen met zijn allen dat iemand gek is en geestelijk gestoord en gaan naar de politie en GGZ om te acteren en theater te spelen. Als je kinderen hebt vernemen ze ook even leuke verhalen bij de AMK/Jeugdzorg/Kinderscherming en maken ze de juiste omstandigheden gezamenlijk met **valse aangiften**, **valse getuigen** en **meldingen** zodat instanties hun geloven. Ze krijgen een bonus voor elk uit huis geplaatste kind zo een 70.000 Euro (vandaar de nieuwe Volkswagen autootjes en cross motor fietsjes). Deze **haters** werken samen in een netwerk om klusjes te doen voor de overheid, ambtenaren, individuen en organisaties en voeren **legal gedragsmodificatie programma's** uit (**Mikutra**). Ze **overtuigen** familie, vrienden en lokale inwoners dat de persoon gek is en dat het in de eigen voordeel is van de target om deze te isoleren uit de maatschappij richting een gevangenis of mentale instelling waar zelfmoord ingeraakt wordt of juist het Manchurian candidate programma wordt uitgevoerd, psychische medicatie en andere experimenten plaatsen voor een leuke spelletje waarin de staat zijn controle kan testen en versterken met psychopaten. Zo hebben ze ook iemand tussen hun die als transsexuele (Bejorance) is geprogrammeerd en andere flickers voor geboorte beperking. Ze leven op fear induction maar zien eruit als kneuzen studenten van de AIVD en low life entchies die graag populair willen zijn en stoer. **CIA wannabee** dubje, infitard of **RATS NO SLUTCH** (Google ernaar) is hoe ik ze zou beschrijven ze gebruiken **NLP** en **mind control** tactieken.

Inputs for psychosocial dynamics conducive to torture and ill-treatment report

Note: Kindly request confidentiality of my report

Date: 20th June 2020

Respected Sir/Madam,

This statement is with respect to the inputs requested for psychosocial dynamics conducive to torture and ill-treatment report (To inform the Special Rapporteur's annual interim report to be presented to the General Assembly at its 75th Session in October 2020)

This is an URGENT public interest petition to STOP the illegal and unauthorized abuses of advanced military-grade weapons that are being used for Torture Programs. Torture comprises of Mind-Reading, Mind control, Central Nervous System control, 24/7 anywhere tracking, Organized Gang-Stalking, 'Voices-To-Skull'('V2K'), Physical Injury/harassment through Directed Energy Weapons. This has been going on in India for past 15 years at least (**I am getting attacked/tortured for many years now, Voice to skull started in 2016**)

All these attacks are 'no-touch' / 'Covert 'and are remotely operated - and so leave the minimum evidence (if at all) thus making all available laws ineffective and powerless to help the targeted innocent civilians. The people targeted and subsequently tortured systematically are termed as 'Targeted Individuals' (or 'TIs'). There are several hundreds of 'TIs' defending and fighting for justice in India and globally across many countries now.

1. TOTAL SURVEILLANCE, MIND-READING, BODY-MIND CONTROL, DREAM MANIPULATION - USING NEUROWEAPONS - REMOTE NEURAL MONITORING MODULE ('RNM') - Using this, harassers can view ALL the innermost thoughts of the targeted person on a screen - as clearly as one reads a newspaper. The eyes of the target become a live camera for the trackers. Whatever the targets view is recorded on the trackers' computer or viewed by the trackers' brains using a **brain-to-computer interface (BCI) / Brain-to-Brain interface (BBI)**! These **satellite-based technologies** result in gross by-passing of fundamental human rights such as personal privacy, health, safety, data security, family security, etc. Pre-packaged dream sequences are routinely downloaded to TIs' brains and harassers interact with the victims while they are dreaming. Stressful traumas/shocks are also induced via artificial dreams (completely wirelessly - without any chip implants, electrodes etc.)

2. INVISIBLE PHYSICAL HARASSMENT: DIRECTED ENERGY WEAPONS ('DEW'): Any of our body-parts can be targeted and attacked by these directed energy weapons. These weapons may use Microwave/EMF/ELF waves and can cause a wide range of diseases including cancer, heart failure, kidney disease, vertigo, hands/legs paralysis, internal decay, memory losses to name a few - all at the touch of a button from anywhere, traceless - just by using the unique 'brain fingerprint' (brain frequency) of any victim anywhere. Also, many fatal heart-attacks/palpitations that struck the victim when asleep may have been induced / catalyzed by these weapons

3. DISRUPTION OF THOUGHT FREEDOM BY 'VOICE-TO-SKULL' ('V2K'): This patented technology is also known as 'Microwave Hearing' / 'Synthetic Telepathy' / 'Voice-of-God weapon' and is being used for

traceless mental harassment. Using this, the harassers beam-in abusive voices directly into skulls of the Targeted Individuals by-passing their ears. Harassers interrupt and censor the victims' normal thinking when travelling anywhere in society by beaming in abusive voices into the victim's head constantly - hence spoiling work-tasks completion. **(Victims also get wrongly labeled as mentally-ill when reporting about this, not many are aware about novel neuro/electromagnetic/bio weapons and its capabilities)**

V2K is also used for Deception (causing confusion by beaming voices inside skull in-between talks when TI is talking to other people) and Impersonation of voices of close persons (whenever close persons are talking to TIs, these perpetrators intertwine their own voices along with the close persons voices by a technology named '**EEG Heterodyning**')

TOTAL LOSS OF PRIVACY: Surveillance is usually carried out first unannounced secretly for years - without the targets ever being able to detect that their innermost details had been collected and stored - and that their own eyes themselves are made to act as cameras giving the latest details about themselves and the places and persons they visit. These devices are suspected to be authorized to access government satellites and are linked to supercomputers for data analysis and harvesting purposes. Victims have no privacy anywhere on the planet (bathrooms and bedrooms included).

HARMFUL EFFECTS: The targeted people's physical health, hygiene, peace of mind, career and social credibility, family, friends and other relationships - all these get seriously downgraded and systematically made to fade out via the above torture program. A primary goal in these 'slow-kill', 'no-touch'/'soft-kill' programs is to remove TIs from the job workforce - so that they are in range at home for longer times to facilitate more testing, refining of weapons and for training more operators and neural programmers. **The combined impact of all these together - physical wounds, 24x7 psychotronic warfare, career systemically made to vanish IS DEVASTATING to TIs, to say the least.**

WORLDWIDE ISSUE: Dr. John Hall, M.D. (Doctor and Author, USA) who has analyzed the above phenomenon personally - calls this as '**Satellite Terrorism**' and the **greatest threat to humanity as a whole in the near future.**

Finally, there are hundreds of victims in India currently and many hundreds across the world as well [REDACTED] - as long as the public are unaware of the above secret surveillance on mass scale by these secretive operators, more innocent civilians could be targeted in future as well. All these NO-TOUCH torture with Directed energy weapons and Voice-To-Skull are remotely-controlled. Thus, this full protocol (Organized Stalking & Electronic Harassment - 'OSEH' in short) leaves the least physical evidence of any wrong-doings and has become strongly prevalent inside many nations. This leaves us with a very rudiment question of a dignified human life, What is more worse in this world than your body, brain and mind getting hacked and harassed covertly and illegally?

We humbly request UNHRC to take due cognizance of the above issue and include all non-consensual experimentation /covert torture programs of these remote monitoring/influencing systems and weaponized technologies as severely punishable human rights violations and a life threatening Cyber-Crime, which needs urgent investigation, legislation and MOST IMPORTANTLY due justice given for Targeted Individuals who are severely affected by this NO-TOUCH torture perpetrated by covert criminals. Also request world countries through UNHRC, to safeguard our dignity to human life with immediately stopping this crime, provide monetary compensation for the loss of productive life and provide MIL-grade shielding which will protect us from getting attacked by such energy weapons!

PLEASE REFER the below sources for Proof of existence of such weapons:

When neuroscience leads to neuroweapons

https://thebulletin.org/2016/10/when-neuroscience-leads-to-neuroweapons/?fbclid=IwAR3IB00SHKaOM56SsQJ2xdyiqXN7UD0cZPf_xJ7vVbdBLsokDj0Dt-K0sLo

US army developing synthetic telepathy

<https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/home/science/US-army-developing-synthetic-telepathy/articleshow/3596708.cms?fbclid=IwAR2kun6TsipA73-7b6bASjpajH1FBW9pheQKdfXzHZ6ptvh7mzXN6eNLAYl&from=mdr>

Spooky mind reading technology

https://www.deccanchronicle.com/nation/current-affairs/200519/spooky-mind-reading-technology.html?fbclid=IwAR01Gt-BmNZ1C7iucj81jyRh1DGWm9qmy6RYdOppYmQpBv8kvU7FZY_-D7Q

From Psyops to Neurowar: What Are the Dangers?

http://web.isanet.org/Web/Conferences/ISSS%20Austin%202014/Archive/b137347c-6281-466d-b9e7-ef7e0e5d363c.pdf?fbclid=IwAR3_XOP5zWglgNmbOE0J85LBqf0NDljcA5Gw5lmqlraR68yDQy497c3BVn4

Weapons of perception: neuroscience and mind-controlled weapons

<https://www.army-technology.com/features/featureweapons-of-perception-neuroscience-mind-controlled-weapons-and-the-military/>

Note: Kindly request confidentiality of my report

-----End of Report-----

Valse aangiftes uit Groningen

Uiteraard om mij neer te zetten als een geestelijk gestoorde gek hebben ze allerlei aangiftes gedaan. Van dan ik 1 of ander indowijf lastig val, hun websites gehackt heb, tot het proberen te coveren van Remote Neural Monitoring, dat ik voldoe aan het beeld van het “denk bespioneerde te worden” (diagnose paranoia) en dat ik het me inbeeld dat ze dergelijk patent dat ik in deze ebook opnoem misbruiken. Het is duidelijk dat de GGZ/AIVD hier hun cover op maakt met hun lokale vriendjes infragard van ambtenaren en informantjes. Ze vertellen dan ook dat de aangiftes NEP zijn en dat ze graag weer aangiftes willen doen met theater spelend en dat je mee moet werken, omdat iemand die corrupt is bij de overheid dat graag wilt. Ze willen ook graag alsof ik doe alsof ik bang voor ze ben, van internet af ga, niemand wat hierover vertel, nooit meer train en slap word, mezelf laat oplichten door hun zodat ik als zwakzinnig kan geregistreerd worden en dat ik geen wraakactie onderneem want de politie wilt dat ik “geneutraliseerd word”. Trieste kneuzen zijn het.

**OP DE VOLGENDE
PAGINAS VOLGEN
DE VALSE
AANGIFTES!**

POLITIE GRONINGEN
DISTRICT GRONINGEN/HAREN
BASISEENHEID WEST
Faxnummer 0861671159

Proces-verbaalnummer : PL01KD 2013111407-1

(HKS-nr: PL01KA.1KA.2013.18635)

Pleegplaats en werkgebied : Groningen West

PROCES - VERBAAL
aangifte

Felt : Smaad/laster
Plaats delict : Berkenlaan 45, 9741 JK Groningen
Pleegdatum/tijd : Tussen maandag 22 oktober 2012 te 14:00 uur en
dinsdag 22 oktober 2013 te 14:00 uur

Ik, verbalisant, Jessica Daling, hoofdagent van Politie Groningen, verklaar het volgende:

Op dinsdag 22 oktober 2013 te 15:59 uur, verscheen voor mij, in het politiebureau, Bureau West, Diamantlaan 168, 9743 BK Groningen, een persoon die mij opgaf te zijn:

Achternaam : Oehlers
Voornamen : Darell Fokko
Geboren : 21 november 1986
Geboorteplaats : Groningen in Nederland
Geslacht : Man
Nationaliteit : Nederlandse
Adres : Berkenlaan 45
Postcode plaats : 9741 JK Groningen

Tussen maandag 22 oktober 2012 te 14:00 uur en dinsdag 22 oktober 2013 te 14:00 uur werd op de locatie, zoals vermeld bij plaats delict, het in de aanhef vermelde felt gepleegd.

Mij deed aangifte en verklaarde het volgende:

"Ik doe aangifte van smaadschrift. Mijn eer en goede naam is door de verdachte aangerand doordat door foto's en onwaarheden op internet over mij zijn geplaatst. De verdachte had het kennelijke doel om daaraan ruchtbaarheid te geven. Dit bleek mij uit het volgende:

Ik woon ongeveer 3 jaar aan de Berkenlaan 45 te Groningen. Ongeveer 2 jaar geleden kreeg ik een nieuwe onderbuurman deze man woonde samen met zijn vrouw en kind op nummer 41. In het begin ging het goed. Wij hadden problemen in de portiek met Somaliërs en hij loste dit op zijn eigen manier op. Ik had geen last van deze buurman zelf. Na ongeveer 1 jaar is dit veranderd. De buurman beschuldigde mij uit het niets van af luisterpraktijken en dat wij zijn dochter wilden verkrachten en vermoorden. Hij dacht dat wij steeds bij hem aanbelden, hij had een briefje op zijn deur gehangen met de tekst de volgende die aanbelt die rijg ik aan een vleeshaak of woorden van gelijke strekking.

Afgelopen jaar hebben wij veel last van de buurman gehad in de zin van. Mijn goede naam op het internet aan te tasten. Ik heb een eigen bedrijfje, dit is een online juwelier. Onder naam van Fokko juweliërs. En ik werk daarnaast nog gewoon bij de gemeente Achtkar spelen. Als ik mijn naam op internet Google komen de meest vreselijk beschuldigingen naar voren ik zou een oplichter zijn, ik zou bij de tattoo-killers horen. Dit zijn allemaal onwaarheden die door mijn onderbuurman op

het internet zijn geplaatst. Hij bedreigt mijn vrienden die aan de deur komen, hij dreigt ze in elkaar te slaan, hij staat te schreeuwen en heeft op 1 van mijn vrienden gespuugd. En hij fotografeert iedereen die bij mij op bezoek komt. Deze beelden plaats hij dan ook op internet. Hiervan hebben mijn vrienden al eerder aangifte gedaan, volgens mij 6 of 7 aangiftes.

Mijn buurman is niet in orde, ik heb met een begeleider van Lentis gesproken en ook regelmatig contact met de Buurtagent gehad. Ik kreeg het advies om de buurman met rust te laten. Dit heb ik gedaan. Echter staan er nu onwaarheden over mij op het internet die schadelijk voor mij en mijn bedrijf zijn.

De buurman is sinds de zomer van 2013, ik weet niet precies wanneer, verhuisd naar Den Haag, naar de Breedstraat volgens mij, dit heeft hij zelf op Internet geplaatst. Ik had gehoopt dat het nu rustiger zou worden en dat alles zou stoppen. Maar dit is niet het geval de buurman gaat gewoon door met het plaatsen van onwaarheden op internet. Hij plaats ook mijn adres gegevens. Hier heb ik al hinder van ondervonden doordat er onbekende mensen bij mij aanbellen.

Zo staan er diverse filmpjes op zijn You-tube account, deze filmpjes zijn voor iedereen toegankelijk. Op 1 van de filmpjes is te zien dat ik samen met mijn ex-vriendin in een kroegje sta. Dit is een filmpje wat bestaat uit gemonteerd foto's achter elkaar. De foto's heeft hij vermoedelijk van verschillende Facebook accounts gehaald. Ik heb zelf geen Facebook, dus van mij heeft hij het in ieder geval de foto's niet. Bij 1 van de filmpjes staat de tekst Vietnamese en Nederlandse oplichters uit Groningen, daarbij zie je dus een foto van mij en mijn ex-vriendin. Ik heb een foto van het filmpje uitgeprint en bij de aangifte gevoegd. Evenals zijn You-tube account dit is www.youtube.com/user/iffieHamidullahkhan dit is 1 van de You-tube account hij heeft er volgens mij nog 1 maar die weet ik niet via Google kom je er vermoedelijk wel. Hij heeft van de buurtagent al eerder eens allerlei foto's en filmpjes moet verwijderen over mij en mijn vrienden, dit heeft hij toen ook gedaan.

Mijn buurman is bekend bij de politie, ik weet de naam van mijn buurman via de politie. Dit is dus Iffie Wong Hamidullahkhan ik heb geen idee hoe oud hij is. Hij heeft ook filmpjes over zichzelf geplaatst waar hij met mensen loopt te zwaaien. Hij beweert groter te zijn dan Facebook. Hij zou alles weten te hacken. Aangezien ik een webwinkel heb vind ik dit erg vervelend.

Ik ken de vrouw van de buurman wel, zij heeft vroeger bij mij gewerkt in een Chinees restaurant Golden Palace in de Ebbingestraat ze heet Su, zij is Chinees.

Aan niemand werd het recht of de toestemming gegeven tot het plegen van het feit."

Nadat ik, J. Baling, de verklaring van de aangever had voorgelezen, volhardde hij daarbij, waarna wij ondertekenden.

De aangever,

De verbalisant,


D.F. Gehlers


J. Baling (GRN06028)

De aangever verstrekte over de oplichting de volgende aanvullende informatie:

Slachtofferzorg

POLITIE GRONINGEN
DISTRICT GRONINGEN/HAREN
BASISEENHEID WEST
Faxnummer 0981671159

Proces-verbaalnummer : PL01KD 2013111407-2

PROCES - VERBAAL
ontvangst klacht door hulpofficier van justitie

Betreft : Smaad, laster
Documentcode :
Onderzoek :
Parketnummer :
RC-Nummer :

Ik, verbalisant, Jan Tolner, inspecteur van Politie Groningen, verklaar het volgende:

Op maandag 22 oktober 2012 te 14:00 uur, heb ik, verbalisant, als hulpofficier van justitie, van Politie Groningen te Groningen een mondelinge klacht ontvangen ter zake smaad laster gepleegd door een oude buurman, deze is inmiddels verhuisd, zet onwaarheden over aangever op het internet. Aangever wordt op het internet neergezet als oplichter. Aangever heeft een eigen bedrijfje op het internet.

De klacht werd gedaan door:

Achternaam : Oehlers
Voornamen : Darell Fokko
Geboren : 21 november 1986
Geboorteplaats : Groningen in Nederland
Geslacht : Man
Burgerservicenummer : 199362385
Nationaliteit : Nederlandse
Adres : Berkenlaan 45
Postcode plaats : 9741 JK Groningen
GBA-nummer : 4073235893

De klager verzocht uitdrukkelijk om tot vervolging van de mogelijke dader(s) over te gaan.

De klager verklaarde tegenover mij het volgende:

Nadat de klager de verklaring had doorgelezen, volhardde hij daarbij, waarna wij ondertekenden.

Was getekend, J. Tolner

(verbalisant)

Was getekend, Darell Fokko Oehlers

(klager)

Waarvan door mij is opgemaakt dit proces-verbaal dat ik sloot en ondertekende te Groningen op 29 oktober 2013.

J. Tolner (GRN04606) op ambtseed

POLITIE GRONINGEN
DISTRICT GRONINGEN/HAREN
BASISEENHEID OOST
Telefoon 0900-8844
Faxnummer 0881671209

30

Proces-verbaalnummer : PL01KF 2013037954-1

(HKS-nr: PL01KA.1KA.2013.6569)

Pleegplaats en werkgebied : Groningen West

PROCES - VERBAAL
aangifte

Feit : Belediging
Plaats delict : Berkenlaan 45, 9741 JK Groningen
Pleegdatum/tijd : Tussen zondag 14 april 2013 te 12:00 uur en dinsdag
16 april 2013 te 12:00 uur

Ik, verbaalsant, Pieter-Paul Locadia, brigadier van Politie Groningen, verklaar het volgende:

Op dinsdag 16 april 2013 te 14:39 uur, kwam ik te Bureau Oost, Parkallee 20, Groningen, bij een persoon die mij opgaf te zijn:

Achternaam : Nguyen
Voornamen : Hoa Hong
Geboren : 25 maart 1982
Geboorteplaats : Den Helder in Nederland
Geslacht : Man
Nationaliteit : Nederlandse
Adres : Ypemaheerd 44
Postcode plaats : 9736 MB Groningen

Tussen zondag 14 april 2013 te 12:00 uur en dinsdag 16 april 2013 te 12:00 uur werd op de locatie, zoals vermeld bij plaats delict, het in de aanhef vermelde feit gepleegd.

Hij deed aangifte en verklaarde het volgende:

"Ik doe aangifte van smaad/smaadschrift. Mijn eer/goede naam is door de verdachte aangerand doordat hij onwaarheden over mij en mijn vrienden heeft gepost op internet. De verdachte had het kennelijke doel om daaraan ruchtbaarheid te geven. Dit bleek mij uit het volgende.

Ik ben er achter gekomen dat de onderbuurman van vrienden van mij, waar ik regelmatig op bezoek kom, onwaarheden heeft gepost op internet. Hij heeft op internet gezet dat ik een huurmoordenaar ben dat ik een drugsdealer ben, dat ik een pooler ben, dat ik een nazi ben en een hekel heb aan moslims en alles met een kleur. Hij heeft op internet gezet dat ik 7 miljoen euro heb gewonnen in de postcodeloterij en hierbij de adres gegevens van mijn ouders en mijn vrienden op internet gezet. Ook heeft hij neergezet dat ik een connectie heb met de maffia. Ook heeft hij foto's van mij op internet neergezet met het bericht dat ik een beruchte bende, zijnde de tattoo killers sukkel vond. Ik ben hier op zondag 14 april 2013 achtergekomen.

Ik weet niet waarom deze onderbuurman een hekel aan mij en mijn vrienden heeft. Door deze leugens op internet ben ik bang geworden om over straat te gaan. Er staat op internet dat men deze kankerlijer moet pakken. Hier is mijn foto ook bij gezet. Ik ben bang dat mensen deze leugens gaan geloven en het op mij en mijn vrienden zullen munten. Tevens heeft mijn broertje heel slecht neergezet met de naam van zijn bedrijf erbij. De onderbuurman heeft op internet neergezet dat mijn vrienden

zijn vrouw willen pakken in een groepsverkrachting. Dat het toekomstige kind van mijn vrienden zijn kind willen verkrachten. Dat wij gaten boren in de grond om hem af te kunnen luitseren. Er is zoveel gepost dat ik het allemaal niet meer weet. Ik zal u een cd sturen met alle berichten erop.

Deze zal worden gevoegd bij dit proces-verbaal. Er worden ook dingen over de politie gezegd maar dat weet ik zo even niet meer. Dit alles kunt u zelf lezen in wat ik u toe stuur. Ik voel me erg bedreigd door dit alles. Alles wat door hem gepost is niet waar. Ik weet niet waarom hij het op mij heeft voorzien. Ook weet ik niet hoe hij aan alle foto's komt. Ik voel me bang. Hij heeft in het verleden al in zijn deur opening gestaan met een kapmes. Ook heeft hij gezegd dat hij meerdere wapens heeft waaronder pistolen. Ik voel me bang door de acties van zijn kant en ik weet niet wat zijn berichten voor gevolgen hebben voor mijn veiligheid. Ik weet ook niet wat zijn volgende stap zal zijn. Ik wil dat alles van internet wordt gehaald.

Aan niemand werd het recht of de toestemming gegeven tot het plegen van het feit."

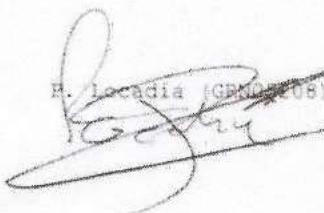
Nadat de aangever de verklaring had doorgelezen, volhardde hij daarbij, waarna wij ondertekenden.

De aangever,



H.B. Nguyen

De verbalisant,



P. Locadia (GRN05208)

Slachtofferzorg

Betreft H.B. Nguyen

U wilt de schade verhalen op de verdachte.

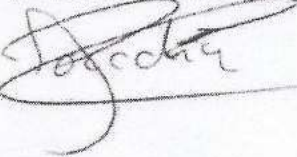
U wilt op de hoogte gehouden worden van de voortgang van het onderzoek.

Aanvullende gegevens verstrekt door verbalisant

Er is informatie met betrekking tot verdere procedure en kans op opheldering verstrekt.

Waarvan door mij is opgemaakt dit proces-verbaal dat ik sloot en ondertekende te Groningen op 16 april 2013.

P. Locadia (GRN05208) op ambtsbelofte



POLITIE GRONINGEN
DISTRICT GRONINGEN/HAREN
BASISEENHEID OOST
Telefoon 0900-9844
Faxnummer 0881671209

28

Proces-verbaalnummer : PLOIKF 2013037954-2

PROCES - VERBAAL
ontvangst klacht door hulpofficier van justitie

Betreft : smaad danwel laster
Documentcode :
Onderzoek :
Parketnummer :
RC-Nummer :

Ik, verbalisant, Roelof Arend Arends, inspecteur van Politie Groningen, verklaar het volgende:

Op dinsdag 16 april 2013 te 14:39 uur, heb ik, verbalisant, als hulpofficier van justitie, van Politie Groningen te Groningen een schriftelijke klacht ontvangen terzake van zie proces-verbaal van aangifte.

De klacht werd gedaan door:

Achternaam : Nguyen
Voornamen : Hoa Hong
Geboren : 25 maart 1982
Geboorteplaats : Den Helder in Nederland
Geslacht : Man
Nationaliteit : Nederlandse
Adres : Ypenaheerd 44
Postcode plaats : 9736 MB Groningen

De klager verzocht uitdrukkelijk om tot vervolging van de mogelijke dader(s) over te gaan.

De klager verklaarde tegenover mij het volgende:
Zie proces-verbaal van aangifte

Nadat ik, R.A. Arends, de verklaring van de klager had voorgelezen, volhardde hij daarbij, waarna wij ondertekenden.

Was getekend, R.A. Arends

(verbalisant)

Was getekend, Hoa Hong-Nguyen

(klager)

Waarvan door mij is opgemaakt dit proces-verbaal dat ik sloot en ondertekende te Groningen op 26 april 2013.

POLITIE GRONINGEN
DISTRICT GRONINGEN/HAREN
BASISEENHEID WEST
Faxnummer 0881671159

71

Proces-verbaalnummer : EL01KD-2014006193-2

PROCES - VERBAAL
ontvangst klacht door hulpofficier van justitie

Betreft : smaad/laster
Documentcode :
Onderzoek :
Parketnummer :
RC-Nummer :

Ik, verballisant, Jan Tolner, inspecteur van Politie Groningen, verklaar het volgende:

Op donderdag 16 januari 2014 te 13:37 uur, heb ik, verballisant, als hulpofficier van justitie, van Politie Groningen te Groningen een mondelinge klacht ontvangen terzake van smaad/laster.

De klacht werd gedaan door:

Achternaam : Nguyen
Voornamen : Hong Phong
Geboren : 19 november 1983
Geboorteplaats : Groningen in Nederland
Geslacht : Man
Burgerservicenummer : 108073464
Nationaliteiten : Nederlandse en Vietnamese
Adres : Emingaheerd 62
Postcode plaats : 9736 GN Groningen
GBA-nummer : 4054280136

De klager verzocht uitdrukkelijk om tot vervolging van de mogelijke dader(s) over te gaan.

De klager verklaarde tegenover mij het volgende:
Webshops van aangever worden zwart gemaakt op het internet. Bij zijn naam en webshops word verwezen naar oplichters.

Nadat ik, J. Tolner, de verklaring van de klager had voorgelezen, volhardde hij daarbij, waarna wij ondertekenden.

Was getekend, J. Tolner

(verballisant)

Was getekend, Hong Phong Nguyen

(klager)

Ik heb de klacht bij proces-verbaal laten opnemen door Akke Postma, agent van Politie Groningen.

Waarvan door mij is opgemaakt dit proces-verbaal dat ik sloot en ondertekende te Groningen op 16 januari 2014.

POLITIE GRONINGEN
DISTRICT GRONINGEN/HAREN
BASISEENHEID WEST
Faxnummer 0861671159

51

Proces-verbaalnummer : PLO1KD-2014005722-2

PROCES - VERBAAL
ontvangst klacht door hulpofficier van justitie

Betreft : smaad/laster
Documentcode :
Onderzoek :
Parketnummer :
PG-Nummer :

Ik, verbalisant, Jan Tolner, inspecteur van Politie Groningen, verklaar het volgende:

Op vrijdag 10 januari 2014 te 08:00 uur, heb ik, verbalisant, als hulpofficier van justitie, van Politie Groningen te Groningen een mondelinge klacht ontvangen terzake van smaad/laster.

De klacht werd gedaan door:

Achternaam : Lindveld
Voornamen : Janine Ruby Hellen
Geboren : 21 december 1990
Geboorteplaats : Paramaribo in Suriname
Geslacht : Vrouw
Burgerservicenummer : 211952758
Nationaliteit : Nederlandse
Adres : Berkenlaan 45
Postcode plaats : 9741 JK Groningen
GBA-nummer : 6478542026

De klaagster verzocht uitdrukkelijk om tot vervolging van de mogelijke dader(s) over te gaan.

De klaagster verklaarde tegenover mij het volgende:
Aangeeftster word als oplichtster bestempeld op het internet. Van Aangeeftster worden foto's op internet geplaatst met naam, adres, bsn nummers en pornografische afbeeldingen.

Nadat ik, J. Tolner, de verklaring van de klaagster had voorgelezen, volhardde zij daarbij, waarna wij ondertekenden.

Was getekend, J. Tolner

(verbalisant)

Was getekend, Janine Ruby Hellen Lindveld

(klaagster)

Ik heb de klacht bij proces-verbaal laten opnemen door Akke Postma, agent van Politie Groningen.

POLITIE GRONINGEN
DISTRICT GRONINGEN/HAREN
BASISEENHEID WEST
Faxnummer 0881671159

511

Proces-verbaalnummer : PL01KD-2014005722-1

(HKS-nr: PL01KA.1KA.2014.894)

Pleegplaats en werkgebied : Groningen West

PROCES - VERBAAL
aangifte

Feit : Belediging
Plaats delict : Berkenlaan 45, 9741 JK Groningen
Pleegdatum/tijd : Tussen vrijdag 10 januari 2014 te 08:00 uur en
vrijdag 10 januari 2014 te 23:59 uur

Ik, verbaalsant, Akke Postma, agent van Politie Groningen, verklaar het volgende:

Op woensdag 15 januari 2014 te 11:25 uur, verscheen voor mij, in het politiebureau, Bureau West, Diamantlaan 168, 9743 BK Groningen, een persoon die mij opgaf te zijn:

Achternaam : Lindveld
Voornamen : Janine Ruby Hellen
Geboren : 21 december 1990
Geboorteplaats : Paramaribo in Suriname
Geslacht : Vrouw
Nationaliteit : Nederlandse
Adres : Berkenlaan 45
Postcode plaats : 9741 JK Groningen

Zij deed aangifte en verklaarde het volgende over het in de aanhef vermelde incident, wat plaats vond op de locatie genoemd bij plaats delict, tussen vrijdag 10 januari 2014 te 08:00 uur en vrijdag 10 januari 2014 te 23:59 uur:

"Ik doe aangifte van smaad/smaedschrift. Mijn eer/goede naam is door de verdachte aangerand doordat er foto's en opruiende teksten van mij op internet zijn geplaatst. De verdachte had het kennelijke doel om daaraan ruchtbaarheid te geven. Dit bleek mij uit het volgende:

Ik verzoek uitdrukkelijk om strafvervolgning van de verdachte.

Enige tijd geleden heb ik aangifte gedaan van smaad laster tegen Iffie. Iffie was een buurman welke onder mij woonde aan de Berkenlaan te Groningen. Iffie is inmiddels verhuisd naar Den Haag. Helaas houd hij niet op met dingen over mij op het internet te plaatsen.

Op vrijdag 10 Januari hoorde ik van mijn vriend dat er weer iets op het internet was geplaatst over mij en mijn omgeving.

Ik ben toen gaan kijken en ik zag dat hij zowel mijn volledige naam als geboortedatum en BSN nummer op internet had geplaatst.

Dit alles was in negatieve zin en valse beschuldigingen.

Hij beschuldigd mij ervan dat ik een oplichtster ben en dat ik een hoer ben. Hij heeft van mij een foto geplaatst welke ik bij de aangifte voeg.

Bij deze foto is een tekst geplaatst waarin staat dat ik te reserveren ben en dat ik de mensen thuis ontvang. Het adres wat hierbij genoemd word is de Emingaheerd 62 te Groningen. Dit adres is van een vriend van mij.

Het Emailadres wat genoemd word is het bedrijf van een andere vriend van ons.

Tevens zijn er meerdere Websites genoemd welke van ons zouden zijn. Hij verteld dat wij oplichters zijn en refereerd vervolgens naar de volgende websites:

robotkidz.nl, limitedbox.nl en iphoneyou.nl.

Deze websites zijn van ons.

Ook beweerd hij in zijn verhalen dat wij elektronische apparaten en telefoons hebben waarmee wij mensen bespioneren.
Al deze documenten voeg ik toe aan deze aangifte.
Wanneer ik mijn naam op internet intyp, verschijnen er linken waarin ik telkens weer als oplichter genoemd word.
Op dit moment ondervind ik hier emotionele schade aan. Ik ben op dit moment bezig met sollicitaties en ben bang dat wanneer men mij opzoekt dit naar voren komt en ik hierdoor geen kans maak. Dit terwijl van dit alles niets waar is.
Op de volgende sites heeft hij deze dingen geplaatst maar heb ik zelf actie ondernomen zodat dit weggehaald kon worden. Dit betreft de volgende sites: pdfcast.org, scribd.com, facebook, youtube, google plus, picassa, zijn eigen website isadur.com en nog vele anderen.

Inmiddels is dit al een jaar gaande en heb ik al contact gehad met meerdere instanties. Echter niemand kan mij helpen. Althans dit gevoel heb ik. Het blijft maar doorgaan en ik lijdt hier op dit moment behoorlijk onder. Het kost me enorm veel energie. Ik steek behoorlijk veel tijd en energie in dit gebeuren om alles weer van het internet af te krijgen en dit te laten stoppen.
Ik vind dat hij bezig is met een strafbaar feit en wil dat hij hier niet mee wegstapt.


Ook mijn vrienden en kennissen zullen aangifte tegen hem gaan doen. Ook zij zijn hier al vanaf het begin bij betrokken en lijden ook schade door hem.

Ik heb zelf het vermoeden dat Iffie niet helemaal in orde is en dat hij geobsedeerd is door mij.


Aan niemand werd het recht of de toestemming gegeven tot het plegen van het feit."

Nadat de aangeefster de verklaring had doorgelezen, volhardde zij daarbij, waarna wij ondertekenden.

De aangeefster,


J.R.H. Lindveld

De verbalisant,


A. Postma (GRN07415)

Slachtofferzorg

Betreft J.R.H. Lindveld


U wilt de schade verhalen op de verdachte.

U wilt op de hoogte gehouden worden van de voortgang van het onderzoek.

Aanvullende gegevens verstrekt door verbalisant

Er is informatie met betrekking tot verdere procedure en kans op opheldering verstrekt.

Waarvan door mij is opgemaakt dit proces-verbaal dat ik sloot en ondertekende te Groningen op 15 januari 2014.


A. Postma (GRN07415) op ambtsbelofte

POLITIE GRONINGEN
DISTRICT GRONINGEN/HAREN
BASISEENHEID WEST
Faxnummer 0881671159

73

Proces-verbaalnummer : PLO1KD-2014006193-1

(RKS-nr: PLO1KA.1KA.2014.973)

Pleegplaats en werkgebied : Groningen Oost

PROCES - VERBAAL
aangifte

Felt : Belediging
Plaats delict : Emingaheerd 62, 9736 GN Groningen
Pleegdatum/tijd : Tussen donderdag 9 januari 2014 te 08:00 uur en
donderdag 16 januari 2014 te 08:00 uur

Ik, verbalisant, Akke Postma, agent van Politie Groningen, verklaar het volgende:

Op donderdag 16 januari 2014 te 13:07 uur, verscheen voor mij, in het politiebureau, Bureau West, Diamantlaan 168, 9743 BK Groningen, een persoon die mij opgaf te zijn:

Achternaam : Nguyen
Voornamen : Hong Phong
Geboren : 19 november 1983
Geboorteplaats : Groningen in Nederland
Geslacht : Man
Nationaliteiten : Nederlandse en Vietnamese
Adres : Emingaheerd 62
Postcode plaats : 9736 GN Groningen

Hij deed aangifte en verklaarde het volgende over het in de aanhef vermelde incident, wat plaats vond op de locatie genoemd bij plaats delict, tussen donderdag 9 januari 2014 te 08:00 uur en donderdag 16 januari 2014 te 08:00 uur:

"Ik doe aangifte van smaad/smaadschrift. Mijn eer/goede naam is door de verdachte aangerand doordat er foto's en opruiende teksten van mij op internet zijn geplaatst. De verdachte had het kennelijke doel om daaraan ruchtbaarheid te geven. Dit bleek mij uit het volgende:

Ik verzoek uitdrukkelijk om strafvervolgning van de verdachte.

Ik kan U het volgende hierover verklaren:

Ik ben eigenaar van verschillende webshops te weten: limitedbox.nl, iphoneyou.nl en robotkidz.nl.

Op twee van deze webshops kun je spullen kopen en de andere is een webdesign. Deze sites worden vermeld als zijnde oprichters. Hier is echter niets van waar. Degene die dit doet is Iffie. Iffie was de onderbuurman van vrienden van mij. Zodoende ken ik hem ook. Vorig jaar heb ik ook al aangifte gedaan tegen Iffie. Ook toen was dit een aangifte van smaad/laster. Iffie heeft toen teksten op internet gezet die linkten naar mijn webshops. In deze teksten vermeldde hij ons als oprichters, poolers en maffiafiguren.

De vorige keer is alles op verzoek van ons van de desbetreffende sites afgehaald. Ik dacht toen dat alles ook afgelopen was mede doordat Iffie is verhuisd.

Echter op 09 januari 2014 keek ik op het internet en zocht ik op mijn eigen naam. Ik zag dat mijn naam wederom verwees naar oplichtingspraktijken. Hierbij werd ook verwezen naar mijn webshops. Ik heb zelf enkele digitale printjes gemaakt welke ik bijvoeg aan de aangifte. Een van deze printjes is van zijn facebook account. Hierop

is te zien dat hij mensen vraagt om mijn sofinummer en gegevens te misbruiken. De andere printjes staan verhalen over mijn websites. Tevens staan hier de sofinummers van mij, mijn vader en een vriendin van mij.

74

Mijn webshops lijden hier schade onder. Elke keer als je op mijn link, bijvoorbeeld limitedbox.nl zoekt, dan word je doorgelinkt naar de pagina's van hem. Hierin staat dan weer dat ik een oplichter ben.

Dit gebeurt ook als je op mijn naam zoekt.

Ik vind dat deze man gestraft moet worden. Als dit niet gebeurt dan komen er weer verhalen en bewerkte foto's op het internet terecht.

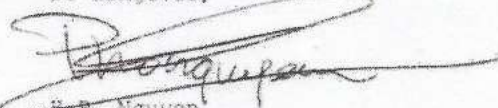
Doordat deze Iffie dit doet kan dit straks mijn webshops kosten.

Ik heb zelf research gedaan naar deze Iffie. Ik heb hem gegoogled. Hierbij kon ik zien dat hij hackerspraktijken gebruikt. Ik denk dat hij zo aan de gegevens van mij, mijn vader en vrienden komt. Ik weet dat hij enkele video's gemaakt heeft waarin hij uitlegt hoe je iemands email en facebook hackt zonder getraceerd te worden. Ook legt hij uit dat je je IP adres kan veranderen door gebruik te maken van een Tor netwerk, waardoor je IP adres wordt veranderd.


Aan niemand werd het recht of de toestemming gegeven tot het plegen van het feit."

Nadat de aangever de verklaring had doorgelezen, volhardde hij daarbij, waarna wij ondertekenden.

De aangever,


H.P. Nguyen

De verbalisant,


A. Postma (GRN07475)

Slachtofferzorg

Betreft H.P. Nguyen

U wilt de schade verhalen op de verdachte.

U wilt op de hoogte gehouden worden van de voortgang van het onderzoek.

Aanvullende gegevens verstrekt door verbalisant

Er is informatie met betrekking tot verdere procedure en kans op opheldering verstrekt.

Waarvan door mij is opgemaakt dit proces-verbaal dat ik sloot en ondertekende te Groningen op 16 januari 2014.


A. Postma (GRN07475) op ambtsbelofte

POLITIE GRONINGEN
DISTRICT GRONINGEN/HAREN
BASISEENHEID CENTRUM
Telefoon 0900-8844
Faxnummer 0881671039

32

Proces-verbaalnummer : PLOIRC 2013040329-2

PROCES - VERBAAL
ontvangst klacht door hulpofficier van justitie

Betreft : Aangever is zonder zijn toestemming en/of medeweten
op internet geplaatst door middel van foto's waarbij
hij als huurmoordenaar en crimineel wordt neergezet.
Documentcode :
Onderzoek :
Parketnummer :
RC-Nummer :

Ik, verbalisant, Johan Hasper, inspecteur van Politie Groningen, verklaar het volgende:

Op maandag 15 april 2013 te 12:00 uur, heb ik, verbalisant, als hulpofficier van justitie, van Politie Groningen te Groningen een mondelinge klacht ontvangen terzake van smaad/laster.

De klacht werd gedaan door:

Achternaam : Vos
Voornamen : Michael Teunis Christiaan
Geboren : 3 november 1984
Geboorteplaats : Arnhem in Nederland
Geslacht : Man
Burgerservicenummer : 161329767
Nationaliteit : Nederlandse
Adres : Kajuit 435
Postcode plaats : 9733 CZ Groningen
GBA-nummer : 9087697054

De klager verzoekt uitdrukkelijk om tot vervolging van de mogelijke dader(s) over te gaan.

De klager verklaarde tegenover mij het volgende:

Ik dien een klacht in ter zake laster. Mijn foto's zijn zonder mijn toestemming op internet geplaatst waarbij ik werd afgeschilderd als huurmoordenaar en crimineel welke door de politie werd verzicht.

Nadat de klager de verklaring had doorgelezen, volhardde hij daarbij, waarna wij ondertekenden.

Was getekend, J. Hasper

(verbalisant)

Was getekend, Michael Teunis Christiaan Vos

POLITIE GRONINGEN
DISTRICT GRONINGEN/HAREN
BASISEENHEID WEST
Faxnummer 0881671159

45

Proces-verbaalnummer : PL01KD 2013040508-2

PROCES - VERBAAL
ontvangst klacht door hulpofficier van justitie

Betreft : Betreft hier een aangifte van smaad/laster
Documentcode :
Onderzoek :
Parketnummer :
RC-Nummer :

Ik, verbalisant, Jan Tolner, inspecteur van Politie Groningen, verklaar het volgende:

Op woensdag 24 april 2013 te 14:55 uur, heb ik, verbalisant, als hulpofficier van justitie, van Politie Groningen te Groningen een schriftelijke klacht ontvangen terzake een aangifte van smaad/laster.

De klacht werd gedaan door:

Achternaam : Lindveld
Voornamen : Janine Ruby Heilen
Geboren : 21 december 1990
Geboorteplaats : Paramaribo in Suriname
Geslacht : Vrouw
Burgerservicenummer : 211952758
Nationaliteit : Nederlandse
Adres : Berkeblaan 45
Postcode plaats : 9741 JK Groningen
GBA-nummer : 6478542026

De klaagster verzocht uitdrukkelijk om tot vervolging van de mogelijke dader(s) over te gaan.

De klaagster verklaarde tegenover mij het volgende:

Dat er door een buurman foto's en beledigende teksten over haar op internet zijn gezet.

Nadst de klaagster de verklaring had doorgelezen, volhardde zij daarbij, waarna wij ondertekenden.

Was getekend, J. Tolner

(Verbalisant)

Was getekend, Janine Ruby Heilen Lindveld

(klaagster)

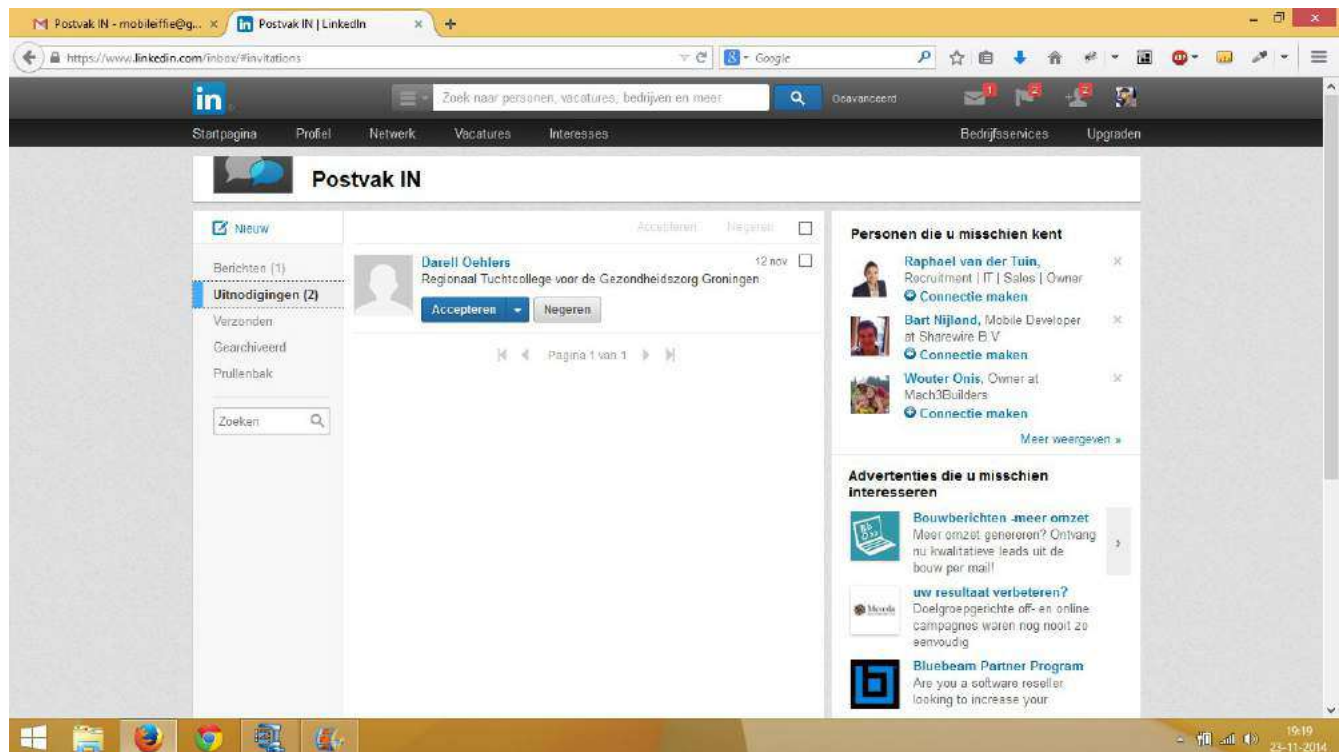
Red flag Groningen community start targeted individual programma + Stasi Zerztzung onder community policing infragrad watchgroup hoax van undercover Volksdrivers club Groningen

Daders die het programma uitvoeren: Mike Vos, Darrell Oehlers, Hong Nguyen, Pham Nguyen, Janine Lindveld Jannick Forster en (Javaans/Indische familie uit Hoogezand Groningen). Vormen een corrupte ratten/informanten samenwerkend met instanties

-Overheids systemen gehackt daarna meteen vervolging door Stasi Zerztzung (zie lafaard Vietnamees met Hitler hand in lucht) + RNM psyops

Ambtenaren/Scientology setup: Politie & GGZ Lentis + AIVD/PID Groningen – Corrupt community policing infragrad

Bron: Petty Wong Kasto medewerkster bekende van vriendin> GGZ (GGZ Lentis als LinkedIn naam) goed in tactische psychologie en transhumanism volgster & Darrell Fokko Oehlers (Rijksoverheid) toegang tot remote neural monitoring voelt zich "untouchable" in Grunn



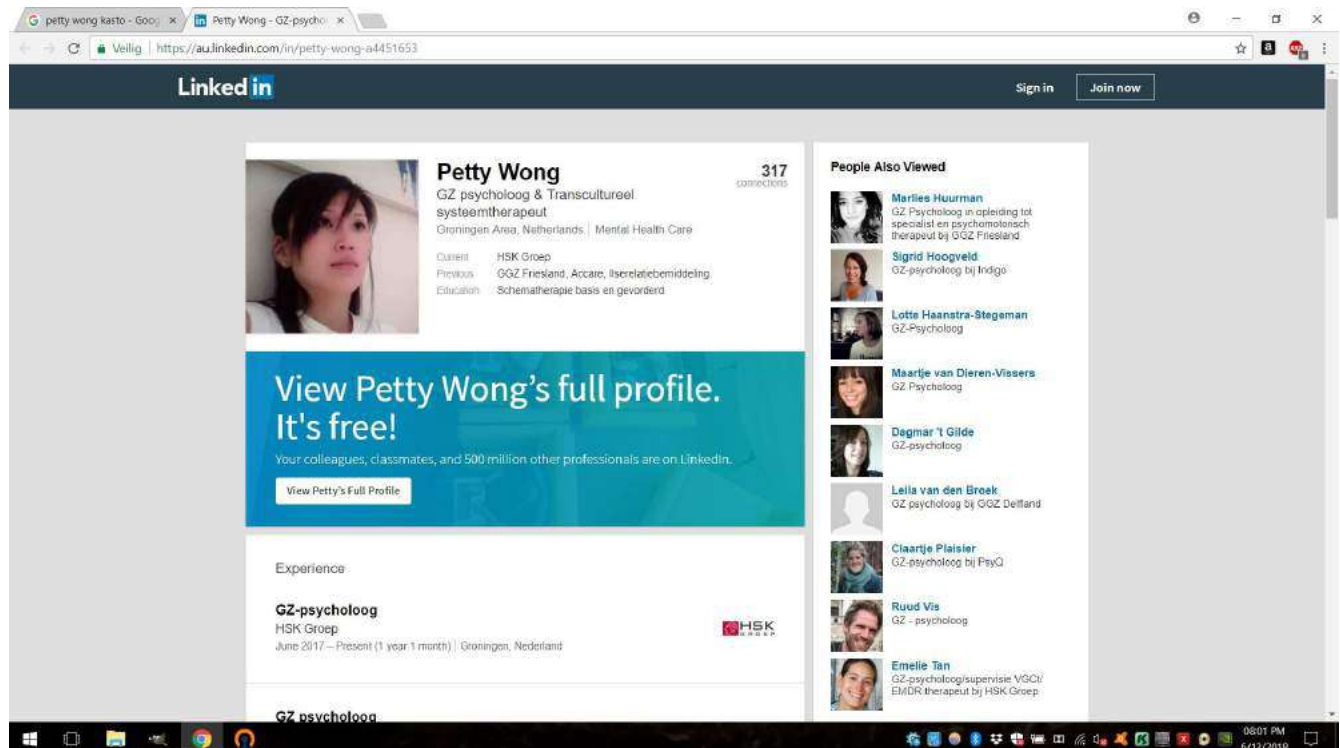
Darrell Oehlers's friend request + bericht op LinkedIn opgeslagen. GGZ Groningen onder zijn LinkedIn naam. In het bericht beweerd hij dat hij mijn tussenpersoon wilt zijn (voor hacken overheid?) ongevraagd en opgedrongen, ik heb zijn vriendschapsverzoek niet geaccepteerd (wel een screenshot ervan gemaakt) want ik ken hem en zijn vrienden niet eens ze woonden ineens boven mij in Groningen en begonnen zelf contact te zoeken met mij (aanbellen deur) en me lastig te vallen uit het niets, wilde slaatjes meeslaan, huurde ook een meisje in die zei dat ik haar lastigval die ik niet ken, maar ik reageerde er anders op dan ze hoopten. Het zijn een stel neppe Groningse boerenlullen ingehuurd om lokaal Zerztzung te spelen.

gedaan maar kreeg toch een valse veroordeling mee geregeld met hun theater and het neuro patent. Ze zien niets en doen alleen wat Snowden zegt (<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YKnVcjXfjs4>), live mind reading met een BCI en CBI signal decoder (koffertje). De overheid gebruikt cybernetic mind hive teams om tegenstanders uit te schakelen op illegale wijzen meestal door ze gek te maken, labelen als "in psychose" en door politie te laten neerschieten. Triest. Ze kunnen hier Remote Neural Monitoring dan ook niet gebruiken in een rechtszaal maar doen wel alsof ze door je ogen heen kijken (tactisch zodat je het gelooft) en ondervragen je ook met dromen in de REM slaap (als je een dode familielid ziet niet vertrouwen). Gedachten zijn geen feiten en zullen het ook niet zijn. Inlichtingendiensten maken graag redenen om iemand onder surveillance te houden. Ze maken zelf redenen op met data. Dat mag juist niet. Internet activiteiten, filmpjes, foto, profielen of websites, het is een overtreding van de overheid om daarnaar te kijken.

Targets pushen tot werkeloosheid en een geestelijk label proberen op te plakken en uit te lachen als gek/activist/whistleblower/hacktivist/conspiracy theorist + daarnaast ook meerder verzoeken om mijn social media en internet activiteiten stop te zetten. Hetgeen waar geen Kvk nummer voor nodig is omdat de website een persoonlijke website is waarbij de server word gehost via vrijwillige donaties van anderen. Er is duidelijk sprake van jaloezie, haat, ego, benijd, gierigheid uit dit clubje dat zelf ook op internet komt met minder mooi en effectief materiaal (YouTube vlog zonder eigen website met daarop homo neefje Beyornce). Het is duidelijk dat gedrags modificatie, dark NLP, hypnotische suggestie, psychological warfare en Mkultra + Monarch met manipulatie en dit patent <https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en> centraal staat. Het word ook gebruikt om valse vlag terroristen en Manchurian candidates te programmeren. Het nabootsen van emoties via brain-heart connection and het orgaan jerken effect door agressie koken voor een slechter gezondheid en korter leven. De politie kijkt niet naar mijn bewijs voering en uiteraard alleen naar die van hun ratten. Ze verspreiden onzin over hun target en hopen dat deze met community slaughter (door te roepen hey crimineel/pedo) lokken ze agressief gedrag uit tactisch richting hun targets. Ze willen dan ook graag dat zoveel mogelijk mensen meedoen met de discrediting, deceiving & disrupting van hun target denkend dat ze aan iets

goeds meewerken. Meerder mensen in de maatschappij zijn op deze manier onschuldig de gevangenis + inrichtingen in beland, hebben zelfmoord gepleegt of opgezette ongelukken meegemaakt. Ze proberen alles wat je hebt opgebouwd waarmee je kan doorbreken neer te halen ook, zielig en laf. Ze proberen je letterlijk te mental driven "gek" maken door met AI (voicecloning) psychologische programma's te maken en gedragsmodificatie te testen.

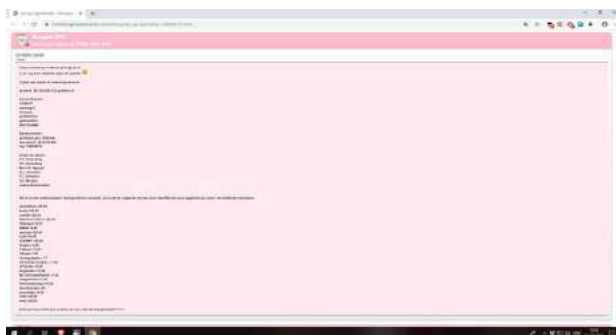
Bedreigen tegen mij als targeted individual door laten neerschieten via politie vanwege geestelijk label terwijl gedragsmodificatie met patent wangedrag en leven proberen te verpesten met psychologie op afstand. Ook dreigen met AMK om kinderen weg te halen. Er wordt duidelijk misbruik gemaakt van meldingen en pogingen door het groepje. Proberen met theater en valse getuigen rechtzaken tot schade vergoedingen te winnen om dakloos te krijgen. Dit programma wordt uitgevoerd overal ter wereld veelal op activisten, whistleblowers, hacktivists. Er is al veel bewijs hiervoor <https://www.targetedevidence.com> | <https://www.isaizu.com/targetedindividuals.php> ze vragen mij letterlijk of ik wil doen alsof ik bang voor ze ben en onder hun controle sta, of ik wil meewerken aan dit en zelfmoord wil plegen omdat ze levenslang door zullen gaan met remote neural monitoring en hun haat campagne tegen mij. Ik zelf zie ze als een groep sukkels die duidelijk "help geestelijk gestoord, politie schiet hem voor mij" nodig hebben en overduidelijk een nep karakter hebben zonder ballen. Ze maken puur gebruik van tactische psyops en instanties, meer niet. Ze maken ook zelf hun bullshit regels dat bijvoorbeeld jij geen eigen website mag hebben, geen geluk mag hebben, geen liefde mag ervaren. En dus continue in een hoekje zou moeten zitten luisterend naar hun neuro programmering om dood te gaan (*dikke lul voor ze*). *Ook zouden ze bewijs hebben van alles en nog wat maar als je ze er dan naar vraagt hebben ze niets om echt te laten zien of te gebruiken want gedachten zijn geen feiten EEG data is waardeloos bij een rechter net als audio. Remote neural monitoring is een provocatie/ondervragings/boobytrap met valse getuigen middel geworden om een politie/surveillance staat. Het zijn veelal Javanen/Indo's uit Hoogeveen en omstreken Groningen die zich met deze activiteiten voor een extra salaris bezighouden (#targeting)*



The screenshot shows a LinkedIn profile for Petty Wong. The profile header includes her name, title 'GZ psycholoog & Transcultureel systeemtherapeut', location 'Groningen Area, Netherlands', and industry 'Mental Health Care'. It also shows 317 connections. The 'Experience' section lists her current role at HSK Groep (June 2017–Present) and previous roles at GGZ Friesland. The 'Education' section lists 'Schematherapie basis en gevorderd'. A 'People Also Viewed' section on the right lists several other professionals in the field, including Mariëe Huurman, Signid Hoogveld, Lotte Haanstra-Stegeman, Maartje van Dieren-Visser, Degmar 't Gilde, Lella van den Broek, Claartje Plaisier, Ruud Vis, and Emelie Tan. A banner at the top of the profile area says 'View Petty Wong's full profile. It's free!' with a button to 'View Petty's Full Profile'.

Vaak zien we ook dat deze mensen met nieuwe auto's komen aanrijden en toeterend proberen indruk te maken op hun target. De target een minderwaardigheids complex meegeven zodat deze meewerkt met de groepje ratten staat centraal. Dat is puur tactiek om valse beloftes te maken en dan vervolgens hun target te terroriseren, aanvallen en aangiftes te doen terwijl ze met RNM doorgaan 24/7 en bedreigen dat je toch als geestelijk gestoorde word gezien en de politie aan hun kant staat. De waarheid hier is dat de overheid als orgaan deze setting nodig heeft om te winnen. Op het moment dat de informatie die ik blootstel als whistleblower/activist word ervaren als bewijs merk je meteen dat alle instanties als politie, Justitie, GGZ ineens proberen contact te vermijden en niet over het onderwerp willen praten. Het is duidelijk dat deze "Manchurian candidate & false flag terrorism intelligence programma's" gericht worden uitgevoerd. Mensen selecteren iemand uit de maatschappij en zorgen ervoor dat deze als voorbeeld "theaterstuk" een ernstig misdrijf plegen met zijn allen. Vervolgens schuiven ze deze af op het eigen gedrag van de persoon terwijl er gedragsmodificatie per remote neural monitoring word uitgevoerd. Moslims zoals mij krijgen te horen dat ze geen moslim meer moeten zijn (dus in Satan moeten geloven, zoals Tristan vd Vlis hoorde) en dat een grote groep mensen mij graag dood wil hebben. Als ik dan zeg kom dan, dan komen ze echter niet opdagen. Het is een triest zootje daar in Groningen zowel we wel kennen in de randstad kk neppeds inbred Javaantjes. Tevens is het goed de bedoeling dat ik gediscridit word. Zo word er continue gezegd dat ik moet doen alsof ik karate heb gedaan. Dit overduidelijk programma duid erop dat dit clubje dat afhankelijk is van remote audio en EEG spelletjes geen enkele andere vorm van verdediging heeft dat de politie/GGZ/instanties te bellen nadat ze zelf een misdaad hebben gepleegt der ambtelijke corruptie. Na het aantonen van deze corruptie wilt uiteraard niemand hierna kijken en wilt niemand er gevolgen voor hebben, jammer voor ze de verspreiding van deze informatie is nu permanent in de voor- en achtergrond. En er bestaat geen enkel cult der transhumanism en remote neural monitoring abuse die daar omheen kan met praatjes

Het grappig is nu dat de politie niets kan doen wat er in de achtergrond en voorgrond aan data verspreid. Ze kunnen niet kijken op prive servers en op het darkweb als ze de locaties niet weten hoe deze informatie zich verspreid, wie het bereikt, of wie het verder verspreid binnen zijn netwerk. Zo ontstaat een ketting reactie waardoor er op dergelijke corrupte informanten geweld word gepleegd. <https://www.ad.nl/binnenland/politie-wiste-sporen-uit-na-dood-informant~a1c967e5/> Deze informanten kunnen burgers zijn die voor een CID, PID of AIVD agent onderwerken maar ook gewoon lokale infragards and community policing groepen die targets en bounties zoeken. Remote neural monitoring voegt daaraan provocatie toe op een nieuwe level. Op het moment dat ondervraging plaatsvindt hetzij via audio of door middel van dromen in de REM inductie (mind altering brainwaves) zullen informanten als deze altijd doen alsof ze via de ogen kunnen kijken etc etc. Helaas voor hun is wat Edward Snowden al heeft verraden de waarheid hoe tactisch psychologisch deze "agents" ook zijn. Na bijna 10 jaar illegaal targeting vanuit Groningen waar GGZ Lentis aan meewerkte kwam ik erachter dat ze niets zien van boven, niets door muren heen, geen tastbaar bewijs hebben etc etc ze willen juist dat je dat gelooft. Door mijn informatie kunnen deze idioten dus zulke corrupte operaties zo lang als ze zelf willen niet ten uitvoer meer brengen. Dat betekend geen vuurwapens in beslag nemen, geen wachtwoorden weten. Geen fuck. En daar zijn ze niet blij om. De politie weet uit ervaring dat als iemand TOR gebruikt of TAILS en het darkweb opgaat met VPN, Macchanger etc. Dat de politie geen controle heeft daar. Ze proberen daarom altijd psychologisch mensen gerust te stellen ook als dat niet zo is. Op dit moment zijn er veel corrupte agenten en informanten en velen ervan zullen mij proberen te doden op basis van deze informatie ook bij de inlichtingendienst zoals ze meerdere pogingen waagde op Snowden in zijn hotel. Deze informant die aan stukken is gehakt kan er niet over meepraten <https://www.ad.nl/binnenland/politie-wiste-sporen-uit-na-dood-informant~a1c967e5/> maar er zijn velen die dood gegaan zijn op valse beloftes van de politie of corrupte informantjes <https://www.ad.nl/binnenland/politie-informant-dagenlang-gruwelijk-gemarteld-in-loods~ab838936/> Wees u daarom bewust ervan dat als een infragard of politie agent u probeert te rekruteren als valse getuigen of operator dat ze veel dingen niet in de hand hebben, maar zullen lullen van wel. Zo zijn ze getraind. Dingen zoals "je vriend in de ander kamer heeft al bekend nu jij" of "er zat een demper op" zijn methodes om te laten praten en bekennen maar ook om langer straf toe te wijzen. Trap er niet in. Zoals RNM geen bewijs vormt wacht altijd tot er echt bewijs is want de politie bluft als de fuck. Mensen zijn vantevoren ge neuro programmeerd om bang te zijn voor politie. Want als je "stout" bent komt de politie eraan. School, werken, trouwen, kinderen, pensioentje, dood & repeaten maar op de kinderen die cirkel is wat u heeft geleerd en wat gestandaardiseerd is. Vaak probeerd zo een bounty hunter / informantje een burger te gebruiken en mee te laten doen denkende dat deze achter een crimineel/pedo aanzit. Veel zwakzinnige reageren daar natuurlijk op en voelen zich de held. Echter als ze erachter komen dat ze ruzie krijgen en in de problemen raken, zie je de informanten niet meer lopen. Sommigen van deze leven zelfs zo erg op hun reputatie dat ze vragen of je wilt meewerken om met hun mee te acteren alsof je bang voor ze bent en onder hun controle staat (stelletje boerenkneuzen). Als iedereen dan erachter komt dat ze gangstalkend, Zerzetzung, Stasi spelletjes spelen met een mattie en dan in hun rug worden geschoten op dezelfde laffe manier als ze lullen en geestelijke labels willen opklappen, vervangt de agent gewoon zijn informant. Geld uitbetalen aan deze bogus mislukte onderzoeken doet de overheid niet, ze huren liever doorgewinterde criminelen in om de te slimme mensen uit te schakelen. Of bedreigen met instanties zoals de AMK om je kinderen weg te halen als je niet knielt voor de ratten. Grappig word het helemaal als ze merken dat je er teveel over weet en ze te hard verspreid waardoor hun leven in gevaar komt. Dan hoor je verhalen als "kom je hoort nu bij mij". Zelf beweerende deze sukkels georganiseerde criminaliteit bestrijden. En je krijgt uiteraard een nieuwe auto en wat zakgeld mee als je ook een snitch word (in hun belang om niet neergeknalt en geschoten te worden). Uiteraard zal een enkele mongool daarop ja zeggen. Ik raad u aan om nee te zeggen. Deze zielige tuig target iedereen ook onschuldig voor wat bounties en een aai over hun hoofd van de politie. Opvallend is dat ze altijd komen met iemand van het geslacht van voorkeur. Bijvoorbeeld 10 gasten en 1 meisje. De meisje zal dan contact zoeken en daarna lastigvallen en valse aangiftes doen, de jongen proberen te procoveren en ruzie te maken maar verdwijnen daarna als je een agressieve reactie afgeeft. Vervolgens proberen ze je gek te maken met RNM op remote en lokken ze agressie uit, door het aanmaken van triggers (NLP) ze willen dan graag op tijd politie kunnen bellen en je laten oppakken en boobytrappen met valse getuigen. Het probleem vormt wanneer de politie geen overzicht meer heeft en ze teveel geopenbaard staan. Want dan kan de politie niet meer weten waar deze informatie bij valst. Edward Snowden had gelijk over deze EEG decoding mind reading tech met BCI en CBI. Corruptie is massaal gegroeit ermee en de overheid maakt levens kapot ermee, huwelijken, kinderen, miljonairs, influencers en past ook illegaal Mkultra, Monarch en suïcidaal inductie toe in gevangenis en gekken huizen. Als re- neuro programmeren niet werkt, dan willen ze je dood. False flag terrorist, Manchurian candidate, zelfmoord, ondetecteerbaar vergif of opgezette infragard ongeluk. Het maakt ze niet uit. Zelf proben ze beroemd te worden op internet en willen ze dat jij ervanaf gaat om enige succes te voorkomen in de naam van de staat en belastingdienst. Hun gehele familie komt uit Groningen en zijn van de boeren die onzin verzinnen bij hun politie vriendjes in Groningen om mensen onder GGZ surveillance te zetten als gevaar voor de Staat en deze te achtervolgen, vervolgens te doen alsof de target bang voor ze is en gedrag mods aan te maken. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Fr8u_rSQcVs&ab_channel=whitneyvalerie Aan de homo die geprogrammeerd is en zich Bejornc noemt kunnen we het al zien (wilt graag Bejornc zijn) het zijn allemaal gekken met een grote bek die toegang hebben tot RNM.



Girlscene oplichtster Janine Lindveld = Janine Boomhuizen

Ook de Vietnamese vriend staat bekend als oplichter op het Volksdriver forum (onderdelen) en deze zijn dus beide gerekruteerd door de GGZ voor remote neural monitoring en de operatie om activisten, whistleblowers en hacktivists aan te pakken en te boobytrappen. Zijn vast gerekruteerd om gevangenisstraf te voorkomen met klusjes. Hier links haar IP adressen van haar internet provider door de forum beheerder.

De politie van Groningen ondersteund deze zogenaamd "criminaliteit bestrijdende" groep corrupte ratten.

Subliminale berichten en tekens > zoals Oehlers die op een varken lijkt omdat te verwijzen naar Guinea Pigs (John Hall)

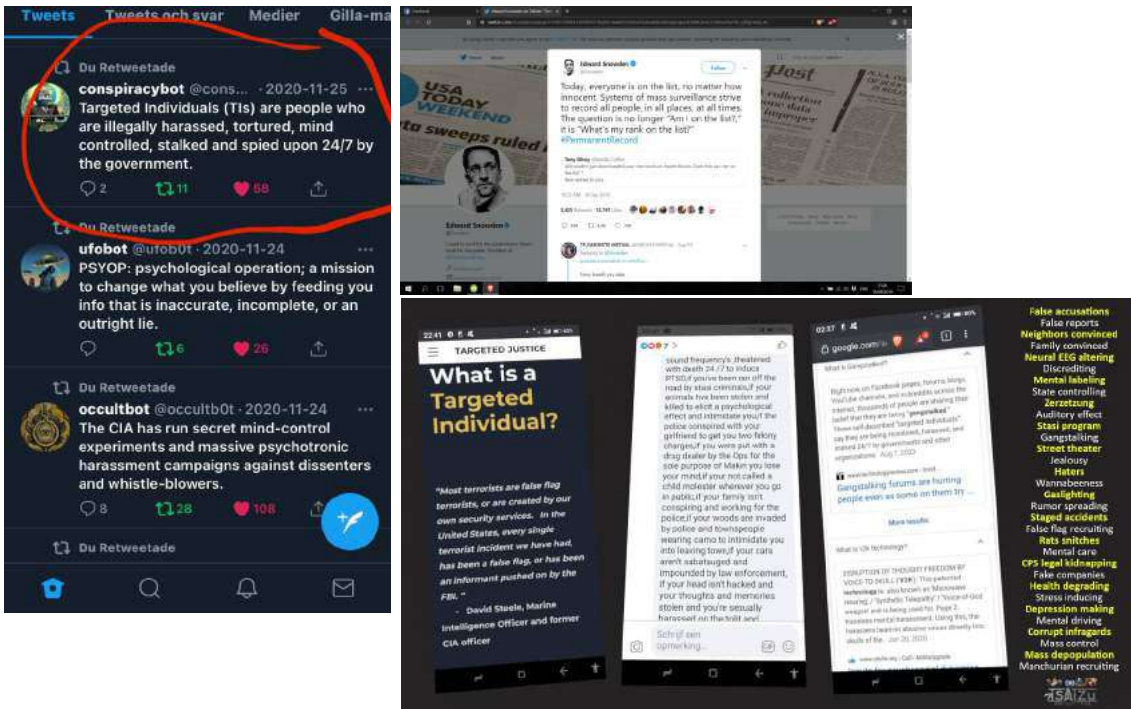
Als slappe neppe boerenlullen spelen ze graag "straat theater" en roepen van alles na

Hey hey hey, ho ho ho, okay okay okay is het enige wat ze roepen als mensen hun gezicht willen breken vanwege hun acties, helaas is iedereen daarop voorbereid en voelt niemand medelijden na zo een zielige bogus operatie uit Grunn.


Ze willen dat je niet traind, geen vechtsporten doet, nep bent tegenover hun (discrediten), geen website hebt (Alles in hun voordeel dan moet je checken hoe ze zelf op YT komen als narcisten uit de dark Triad dit zijn zwaar schijnheilige doorgewinterde dark empath's en vieze ratten werkend bij GGZ politie CID PID Groningen)
Kracht verminderen door 24/7 neuro chatter en overtuigen om slap en dom te worden is alvast mislukt forever.



Deze oplichters en zogenaamd transhumanism groep onder leiding van de **GGZ, wat Scientology vriendjes, de Belastingdienst, corrupte informantjes, corrupte ambtenaren, corrupte politie agenten en inlichtingen personeel** dat graag elke moslim omprogrammeerd om een valse vlag terrorist te zijn. Zelig en laf op afstand met remote neural monitoring. Ze zijn bewijlsloos.



Hieronder zien we een bericht op security.nl we zien aan de Hitler hand en houding opgenomen van deze Vietnamees dat hij daadwerkelijk dit programma uitvoerd. Ook door zijn valse aangiftes. Hij wild mij neerzetten als een oplichter en iemand die zijn hoertje lastig valt. Dit terwijl ze probeerde met RNM met huwelijk kapot te maken wat mislukt is. Hopen dat het beter als waarheid overkomt dat ik haar lastig val. Zelfs als ik in DH woonde en hij in Grunn (moet je nagaan). Valse meldingen van kindermishandelingen bij het AMK omdat de zieligerds zagen dat ik kinderen had en mij zo onder druk wilde zetten of legal kidnapping wilde uitvoeren (Google: Carlos Morales CPS). De AMK zag uiteraard in dat meldingen vanaf Groningen naar Den Haag niet precies klopte en zagen dat er niets aan de hand was dus lieten ze het gaan. Het opdringen van hunzelf als mijn tussenpersoon (zoals die opgenomen friend request van Oehlers). En dit precies nadat ze begonnen te praten hoe ik in de systemen van de overheid gezeten zou hebben. Waarschijnlijk wilde ze ergens een slaatje mee slaan. Security.nl bericht over gangstalking en het Mkultra programma waarbij de overheid van tegenstanders afkomt met psychologie/psychiatrie des doods en neppe goede bedoelingen in de voorgrond staat inmiddels over het gehele internet bekend. Groningen onkent dit verhaal omdat ze weten hoe ver ze zijn gegaan en hoe ze nu de levens van al deze mensen in gevaar hebben gebracht door mij deze informatie te laten exposen. Ze zoeken naar alternatieve oplossingen voor het probleem die ze steeds maar niet kunnen vinden, terwijl ze steeds meer verspreid worden (geautomatiseerd door mijn systemen). Wat hier hard naar voren komt is dat de politie, AIVD, MIVD geen inzicht heeft over hetgeen wat gebeurd via VPN netwerken of het darkweb. Zoals ze zelf Mkultra en Monarch uitvoeren op afstand zo reageren mensen dan ook met de doodsklap, doodssteek en doodschot op heb. Als wat je op opsporing verzocht ziet heeft een dieper verhaal dan de simpele burger zal begrijpen totdat ze dit snappen: Criminaliteit, Manchurian candidates (shootouts) en valse vlag terrorisme word door de inlichtingendienst van de STAAT zelf aangemaakt. Want zonder criminaliteit kan de staat niet burger bang maken en hoe "nodigheid" voor de burger benadrukken. Tevens kan het ook niet voor massa surveillance zorgen zonder een 9/11 achtige actie of een shootout op een school zo nu en dan. Massa surveillance geeft vervolgens weer toegang tot massa depopulatie, zo draait de cirkel. Uiteraard als je hierover spreekt word je gestempeld als radicaliserend, toekomstige terrorist en iemand die onder surveillance moet blijven. **Zelfs nu ik zoveel bewijs heb verzameld tegen hun DURFT de politie er niet naar te kijken.**

presented by
Certified
Secure

NieuwsAchtergrondCommunityInloggen | Registreren

Privacy - Wat niemand over je mag weten

"Hackers gezocht voor Stasi programma's"

17-09-2017, 19:25 door Anoniem, 20 reacties

Ik wil reageren op het artikel over Gangstalking , deze is helaas gelocked en ik heb bruikbare informatie.
Op de volgende site staat uitgelegd wat gangstalking is: www.zersetzung.org

De security community wordt ook getarget, dit moge voor zich spreken. Er zijn beheerders nodig om de mensen in zulke projecten (M.K. ULTRA gebaseerde programma's) te monitoren. Ik zeg dit alleen omdat ik er zelf ook last van heb en het je hele leven kan ontwrichten (wat de bedoeling is van deze programma's). Het is gekant tegen Privacy, tegen Security, tegen Zelfontplooiing, tegen Kritisch Denken, tegen Zelfstandigheid, tegen Financiële Onafhankelijkheid.


Mensen die reageren op een post en zeggen dat je naar de psycholoog moet, of diegenen die dit als een conspiracy theorie afdoen zijn vervelend. Maar je komt er pas achter zodra je zelf aan de beurt bent: www.areyoutargeted.com?


IT-mensen en Linux specialisten zijn actief nodig om deze programma's draaiende te houden. Er is ook vraag naar blackhat hackers. In de veiligheidswereid (van de overheden) worden ook white en gray hats aangetrokken. Het duurt meestal niet lang voordat ze black zijn en dingen (moeten) doen tegen hun principes en zin in. Helaas kunnen deze hackers daarna niet meer van "hoed" verwisselen zonder zelf slachtoffer te worden van het systeem. Het is een systeem dat je verwacht in een totalitair land.

Het is een algeheel Takedown/Slowkill programma dat al decennia bestaat maar met techniek heel geavanceerd is. Veel gaat automatisch. Bijna elk ziekenhuis digitaal en patiëntennamen kunnen in realtime worden ingezien. Als jij getarget bent ben je de klos en afhankelijk van het niveau van jouw speelveld kan dat heel gevaarlijk zijn. De reden van targeting staan ook op de site hierboven. Deze is professioneel en redelijk compleet. Wat ze doen is illegaal in elk land ter wereld, het betreft grove mensenrechten schendingen. Ook in Nederland.

Ik ben ergens blij te lezen dat ik niet de enige ben op dit forum. Succes aan diegenen wiens leven gebukt gaat onder zulke terreur. Het zou niet gesteund moeten worden door mensen die ooit in de Free & Open Software community begonnen zijn.

P. V.


 Populaire app voor steam verzamelt privacy gevoelige informatie over browsing activiteit

 [Verwijderd]

Reacties (20)

Zoeken


Vacature

**solimas**
Security consultant

Weet jij alles van security, governance, risk en compliancy en weet je dit te vertalen naar gerichte oplossingen voor onze klanten? Begrijp jij als geen ander zowel de inhoudelijke kant, als de 'organizational change' kant van cybersecurity? Dan ben jij wellicht onze nieuwe security consultant!

[Lees meer](#)

Vacature


**Rijksoverheid**

**Digital Forensic Research
Mobile Device Hacking**
Netherlands Forensic Institute (NFI)

As a digital expert in the field of mobile device hacking, you will strengthen the Digital Technology team. Your challenge? Reverse engineer the workings and security of mobile consumer devices.

[Lees meer](#)

Vacature



Groepen mensen die anderen mensen graag een GGZ label opgeven om ze te discrediten en aan te vallen, tactische zetten van tevoren om later overal mee weg te komen wat ze tegen de target doen. Deze mensen worden vaak neergezet als verwarde, in psychose en GGZ patientjes. Dit terwijl de AIVD, PID, CID, infragards hier zelf aan werken. Voorbeelden hiervan zijn Tristan van der Vlis die gebruikt werd als Manchurian candidate door hetzelfde psyops programma. Om dit soort mensen zitten meerdere instanties van de overheid heen die zo een persoon als target uitkiezen waarvan zijn leven kapot wordt gemaakt op tactische wijze. De "voice of god/satan" weapon wordt dan gebruikt om met microwave irradiation tech stemmetjes op EEG frequentie of microchips te verzenden. De target wordt vervolgens geestelijk gestoord gemaakt, gebruikt en gedumpt. In dit geval zijn de schuldigen dan ook bekend. Websites zoals www.verwardepersonen.nl spreken hier ook over. Medewerkers van de GGZ, lokale PID, AMK, politie, ambulance, AIVD, brandweer hebben 1 systeem waarin ze samenwerken. Maar ook 3e partijen met een contract met de overheid zoals infragards spelen een grote rol (ratten/snitches). Elke ervan doelt erop geld te maken door iemand tijdelijk financieel steun te bieden door een uitkering / klusje / rekrutering en daarna te targeten en neer te halen. Woorden als gangstalking en remote neural monitoring worden hierdoor huis/kamer/keuken woorden omdat ze gebruikt worden om mensen paranoia en schizofrenie te maken en zo neer te zetten gecombineerd met persoonlijke data waarvan een psychologische programma wordt gemaakt en tevens ook met straat theater en remote neural monitoring. Hierbij is het locken op een gedeeltelijk AI chatterbot nodig om negatief/positief commentaar te geven en zo gedragsmodificatie uit te voeren (hersenspoelen) maar ook om de persoon geïsoleerd te krijgen in een inrichting of gevangenis zodat deze gedragsmodificatie om iemand te verschapen/braaf te maken makkelijker plaats kan vinden. Zulke groepen zetten dat vaak ook boobytraps waarbij ze hun target met dark NLP van tevoren gemaakte triggers agressief kunnen krijgen op het juiste moment zodat ze met valse onafhankelijke getuigen tactisch de persoon kunnen laten insluiten via de politie. Ze zullen dan met zijn allen geestelijk gestoorde persoon en van alles naropen. Ze willen dat je daar niet op reageert zodat het lijkt alsof je zwakzinnig bent geworden van het programma dat ze uitvoeren en bang voor ze bent al ben je dat niet. Want ze willen graag dat de target dood gaat (zelfmoord, klusje, ongeluk). RNM kan ondervragen en provoceren maar droominductie in de REM slaap is 1 van de bekendste methodieken. Ook het wakker houden van de target zodat deze makkelijker te ondervragen/beïnvloeden is op afstand hoort bij deze tactieken. Gedragsmodificatie en dan weggelaten met de crime is voor hun erg belangrijk want de schade voor MKUltra en Monarch hetzij de gedragsmods alleen is miljoenen aan schade vergoeding waard. Hierom willen ze ook niet exposed worden als persoon en met hun instanties eromheen. Deze vaak corrupte ambtenaren handelen dan ook vanuit ambtelijk corruptie in Groningen. Ze noemen zichzelf de Groningse maffia maar je hebt te maken met de Belastingdienst, alle instanties van de overheid en vieze spelletjes waaraan geen van hen durft toe te geven dat ze het spelen. Helaas voor hen zijn ze vanaf begin gedocumenteerd, maken teveel mensen het nieuwe burenspelletje mee (dan kan niet, niet iedereen dan dezelfde trip hebben) en groeit het internet massaal over het onderwerp gangstalking en remote neural monitoring. Daarnaast had Edward Snowden het hier ook al over. Ze kunnen thought processing zien met Brain Computer Interfaces. Maar ze doen alsof de tech al zo goed is dat ze door ogen heen kunnen kijken (proef of de som; als je dat gelooft dat ze dat kunnen zul je denken dat je niets voor ze kunt verbergen en zul je steeds de waarheid spreken). Jammer genoeg voor hun heb ik hun 10 jaar gepusht om bewijs te tonen voor alles wat ze beweren maar hebben ze niets. Nu leeft een neppe Vietnamees met een hele Pinda familie in Hoozeveld als corrupte ambtenaartjes en ratlopend op straat met hun kinderen zelf als target omdat deze data roteert en verspreid. Durft de politie niet naar mijn data te kijken omdat ze weten dat ik ze heb waar ik ze hebben wil. En de belastingdienst Groningen die durft niet eens meer te kijken naar hoe ze 10 jaar illegaal MKUltra, Monarch + RNM behavior mods zonder reden en bewijsvoering gerechtelijk kunnen winnen boven mijn data. Lees maar goed de Engelse content over deze onderwerp die ik hier heb gemaakt met bewijs erdoorheen en je komt terecht in een wereld waar geheime politie, organisaties, bedrijven en individuen samenwerken aan een systeem dat hen allen ten goede valt, maar waar offers bij gemaakt worden (targets, Manchurian candidates, false flag terrorism) en dat alles zodat angst een Staat in leven houdt. Een staat dat geld heeft gemaakt en onderscheid tussen mensen. Ze misbruiken de angst en zwaktes van mensen om een control GRID te bouwen ondersteund met technologie en psychologie tezamen om de gehele mensheid te controleren. En dat is ze grotendeels al gelukt. Je zult heel slim moeten zijn wil je eruit komen en alles kunnen begrijpen, jammer genoeg zijn veel mensen dat niet en blijven ze liever als schapen onder controle van een elite omdat dat gewoon makkelijker is dan de risico te nemen dood te gaan (zoals Snowden die huurmoordenaars naar zijn hotel kreeg gestuurd). Helaas is het toch beter om die risico wel te nemen en te vechten voor je vrijheid, want al lijkt het alsof iedereen vrij is: Je bent niet vrij en die grondrechten zijn allemaal nep want op elk moment kan dus iemand hogerop zoals een rechter beslissen over jou leven en jouw lot. Jouw geloofsovertuiging misbruiken met RNM of even Satan spelen in je hoofd om anderen en jezelf te doden. Als je niet slim genoeg bent dan word je gewoon de volgende Tristan van der Vlis en dat is een feit. Het maakt mij niet uit als ik dood geschoten word, want ik heb hier de waarheid verteld over de corrupte ambtenaren club in Groningen, een duivelse inlichtingendienst dat graag moslims target en vraagt geen moslim meer te zijn maar een demon die een valse vlag operatie uitvoert en daarvoor inruil alles krijgt wat hij wil. Trap daar niet in. Geef je leven zodat onze kinderen in vrijheid kunnen leven zonder neuro technologieën waar geen toezicht op zit zoals

Remote Neural Monitoring. Want voor hun die niet sterk genoeg zijn zoals mij: Het maakt je kapot. Deze mensen verdienen de doodstraf voor hun targeting want ze targeten iedereen, van kleine kinderen tot ouderen, ongeacht hun beroep of opleiding. Deze Hoogezandse neppe familie dat klusjes doet lokaal voor wat geld met het "ik verpest je leven" programma, stuurd dus de GGZ, politie en als je kinderen hebt ook de AMK op je af met allerlei valse beschuldigingen. Daarna gaan ze zelf acteren voor meer valse rapportages and sturen ze bijvoorbeeld iemand van het tegengesteld geslacht op je af die zegt dat je haar lastig valt of iemand van hetzelfde geslacht die zegt dat je ruzie zoekt en dat de persoon niet weet wat er met je aan de hand is, dat je verward bent, misschien gek zo proberen ze instanties en ambtenaren te overtuigen onderling. Het discrediten is ook een voorzorgsmaatregel volgens hen voor "als ik ergens mee door zou breken" dat ze dan een slaatje willen kunnen meeslaan omdat ze dan al in het verleden ruzie met mij zouden hebben gehad. Wat ook raar is dat ze zelf op internet komen met en homo en proberen populair en beroemd te spelen maar dat ze mij zeggen dat ik mijn video materiaal offline moet halen (waar geen wet voor bestaat) de politie zei dit zelf ook. Het grappige is dat de politie zijn eigen mening niet mag uiten hierover. Ze vinden dat ik te ver ga met het laten zien van mijn vechtsport filmpjes op het internet maar Facebook en YouTube staan er vol mee nog meer dan ik heb geupload per kanaal. Hieraan kun je al zien dat in de politiestaat en de spelletjes der surveillance, valse beschuldigingen en rat provocatie met infragards veel mensen zitten die ergens niet tegen kunnen. Zelf kunnen ze het allemaal niet maar ik moet het weghalen? Daarom heb ik laten zien dat ik zelf met HTML5 video scripting mijn eigen videos op deze website kan hosten net als mijn images en content waardoor ik niet eens afhankelijk ben van derde partijen zoals Facebook of YouTube ahahah. En daar waren ze niet blij mee. Nooit gaat iemand mij tegenhouden of zijn mening op mij aandringen als zijn eigen wet ook niet en politie agent (onthoud dat maar kneus als jullie weer die zelfgemaakte internet wetten die het gehele EU niet kent en nooit gaat kende probeerd aan te maken in iemands kop). Je kan zien hoe de overheid mensen probeerd te beïnvloeden en controle probeerd uit te voeren op informatie en social media. Als mensen zoals David Icke en Alex Jones van infowars zijn weggekickt van social media dan weet je dat de overheid geen war wilt voeren maar monopoly zoekt en massa controle en depopulatie probeert uit te voeren op tactische wijze. Ze hebben overduidelijk een agenda eerst waren het zwarte mensen en joden, nu zijn het moslim en terroristen. Ik keek vroeger naar the X-Files en Mulder had gewoon gelijk. Voordat je het weet krijg je te horen van een Alien invasie en hoe nodig we de overheid hebben om ons daartegen te beschermen; Aliens. Ahahah. Nadat de US pentagon de video materiaal vrijgaf en toegaf dat het materiaal echt is, dacht iedereen meteen aan elke complotwappie die misschien wel eens gelijk kon hebben. We worden tactisch gecontroleerd met een tacsche duistere psychologie dat zich graag combineerd met (nano)technologie en moeten "het is ok schudden". Agenda 21 is nu Agenda 2030 geworden en er komt ook nog Agenda 2050 zo zal het blijven doorgaan. Revolutie proberen ze te voorkomen en protesten daar lachen ze gewoon om. Ze zoeken constant methodes om je te "controleren" of te "doden" en ermee weg te komen. Lees "Outwitting the devil" van Napoleon Hill, "How to tame a Demon" van Robert Duncan, "Guinea pigs" van John Hall, "Project soul catcher" van Robert Duncan, "A new breed" van John Hall en ook "Legally kidnapped" van Carlos Morales. Alles doet de staat om revolutie te voorkomen en voorbeelden te stellen. Theater shows om angst en de noodigheid van een overheid en staat aan te tonen met valse vlag terrorisme en Manchurian candidates zo nu en dan hoort daar ook bij. De overheid wilt steeds meer controle over burgers uitoefenen en installeerd een surveillance staat. De upgrade van technologie en AI zal hun hierbij helpen. Gelukkig zijn er mensen die slimmer zijn dan hun (<https://tweakers.net/nieuws/75236/overheid-kan-niet-op-tegen-hackers.html>) en altijd hun systemen neerhalen en Ddossen zodat de overheid weet dat het geen monopoly heeft. Het zal mij niet verbazen dat ze net als in Korea graag computer willen verbieden en Linux gebruik zelf zodat distros als Kali of Parrot OS verboden worden bij de wet. De oude lullen in de politiek hebben geen verstand van internet en dat soort dingen maar de nieuwe generatie die zal heersen over de wereld wel. Dat is moment dat er wel internet wetten zullen komen ook voor Westerse landen en dat is waar ze willen dat mensen zoals ik een aantal stappen terug doen. Illegale ondervragingen, provocatie van politie, informantjes and snitches ik heb alles al gezien. Uiteindelijk werkt elke instantie van de overheid mee aan het systeem omdat ze erin geloven dat het goed doet (zou kunnen) maar er werken teveel corrupte mensen. Ik heb de politie nooit laten zien hoe goed ik ben met computers of ze mij wilden recruter als snitch omdat die Groningse Vietnamees te dom is om zijn werk goed te doen weet ik niet. Maar ik weet wel dat gemeente Groningen en GGZ lentis en iedereen die daar heeft meegewerkt om als lafaards op afstand Mkultra/Monarch/gedragsmodificatie op mij neer te zetten via remote neural monitoring (<https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en>) goed om zich heen moet kijken levenslang voor mijn wraak want het is al in werking en het werkt MASSAAL en GEAUTOMATISEERD. Het is niet moeilijk om een maillist te hebben die over SVPN op repeat met cronjobs over een GROTE server blijft verzenden en anderen opkooft. Ze wilden mij niet 10.000.000 aan schade geven voor hun illegale transhumanism projectje. Dan moeten ze maar pijn lijden en om zich heen blijven kijken.

Opvallend tijdens dit alles:

-Komen als nieuwe burens (*GGZ en politie bellend*) boven je wonen en beginnen te doen alsof je hun lastig valt, meisje ook met RNM

-Acteren om je heen met aanhang vantevoren en maken valse beschuldigingen (*zonder bewijs; Crimineel, Pedo, Gek*)

-Verschijnt niet in het echt, alleen soms lokaal met boobytraps voor rapportages met valse getuigen + maakt gebruik van microwave auditory effect

-Ontwijkt confrontatie met anderen mensen verschijnt niet in mijn geboortestad terwijl ik jaren naar Groningen ging onder hun bedreigingen

-Maakt duidelijk dat het niet herkent bekenden van hun target tenzij hersenactiviteit van herkenning plaatsvindt door live EEG mind reading met BCI

-Sukkels en mongolen ingehuurd door politie lokaal, denkt zelf criminaliteit te bestrijden, psychologische hetzelfde tactiek aanhoudend & niet improviserend blijkbaar omdat ze niets anderen hebben als mongooltjes

-Wakker houden in de nacht, proberen te ondervragen en proberen te programmeren blijkbaar proberen te verzwakken fysiek en mentaal

-Pushen tot delicten en programmeren Mkultra en Monarch > Manchurian candidate (a la Tristan van der Vlis, Myron May, Aaron Alexis) en false flag terrorist psyops programma's om dispoible voorbeelden voor de staat te maken die later erna zelfmoord plegen onder RNM + gangstalking

-Opvallend gebruik van "Scientology setup scheme to convince officials" de schema die naast hun hoofd staat (Hitler Stasi hand Vietnamese)

-Pogingen tot infiltratie (*ik ben je vriend Foebos lijkt op AIVD anti- hacker/rapper programma*) *deze takedown programma werkt niet op mij*

-Groep lijkt aanhang van politie inlichtingendiensten maar is weliswaar gewoon een clubje/infragrad <https://rats-nosnitch.com>

De gehele actie is illegaal ook voor een overheid. Grondrechten worden geschonden op 24/7 basis. Er wordt paranoïde schizofrenie nagebootst in de naam van de Staat om iemand te conditioneren voor een "slechter" leven met psychologische tactieken en marteling op afstand. Targets worden ongelooftwaardig gemaakt en neergezet als gekken onder een mentaal label en conspiracy theoristen. Veel targets weten teveel over de vuile was van de overheid en zijn instanties of hebben de overheid met Parrot OS of Kali Linux (BackTrack vroeger) aangevallen. Er wordt nu geprobeerd met meerdere mensen en nog steeds remote tactische psychologisch geluk mij te overtuigen voor zelfdestructie en zelfmoord. Omdat ik te psychologisch ben en teveel weet over het targeted individual programma werkt er niets meer. Vanwege het hebben van geen andere tactiek mogelijkheden blijven ze doorgaan om te winnen (terwijl ze alles al verloren hebben). Ik heb als veel bewijs over deze mensen (<https://www.isaizu.com/docs/gangstalking.png>) die Stasi Zerzetung gangstalking uitvoeren (zelfs video bewijs zie <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hmf23NfAjiQ>) met Remote Neural Monitoring in gemeente Groningen en ermee doorgaan totdat ze mensen hebben gesloopt van binnen. Ze zijn mij nu 10.000.000 aan schade vergoeding schuldig die ze niet willen geven uiteraard. Opzetten van anderen tegen mij staat centraal uiteraard. Pure haat/evil, hebben geen bewijs maar willen met psychologie alles bij elkaar acteren en overtuigen. Het is duidelijk dat Petty Wong Kasto GGZ en Darrell Oehlers GGZ Nederland (als zijn LinkedIn naam toen hij mij wilde toevoegen) bezig zijn. Ze beweren dat ik een crimineel en pedo ben. Ze hebben bewijs zoals ze in de video roepen die je ziet, maar als ik dan vraag om bewijs hebben ze niets om te laten zien. Als ze daadwerkelijk iets tegen mij hadden dan hadden ze dat nu kunnen laten zien bij de politie of rechter. Het is duidelijk dan als je succes begint te krijgen of mooie dingen neerzet op het internet dat mensen je neer willen halen uit jaloezie, benijd, ego en haat. Mij neerzetten als crimineel zonder bewijs terwijl ze slachtoffer spelen zelf en remote neural monitoring gebruiken was zodat de politie achter hun staat. De GGZ en AMK op mij afsturen was zodat ik in het zicht kom van instanties of voor legal kidnapping (kinder verkoop industrie). En zeggen dat ik een pedo ben is een standaard tactiek zodat ze anderen kunnen overtuigen en hopen dat de gemeenschap hier zonder enig bewijs agressief op reageert. Het valt mij op dat veel artiesten zoals Michael Jackson (valse pedo beschuldigingen in ruil voor rechtzaken met geld) en 2pac (valse crimineel beschuldigingen en opzetting van persoon tegen persoon in de rap industrie) hiermee te maken hebben gehad. Na alle jaren (10) valse beschuldigen hopen ze dan dat je offline gaat en geen succes meer kan boeken of dat ze een slaatje mee kunnen slaan onder bedreiging. Of ze zullen lullen dat jij ze nodig hebt om door te breken (de zogenaamd illuminati hoax die het internet rondwerft door trolls die geld willen verdienen als ze zien dat iemand eigen producties of creativiteit uit). Als ik dan kijk naar corrupte instanties zoals GGZ lentis die zulke Stasi Zerzetung acties uitvoeren en dan vervolgens doen alsof ze mensen willen helpen met hun "bemoeizorg" en "stemmetjes in de kop apparaat" terwijl ze je willen vernietigen ermee en her-neuro-programmeren (a la Tristan van der Vlis, Myron May, Aaron Alexis) of als wegwerpsel gebruiken als het niet lukt je een brave burgerschaap te maken, dan zien we meteen dat groepjes corrupte ambtenaren dit gebruiken als beveiligingsmiddel (firewall) voor persoonlijk gebruik en gewin in gemeente Groningen. Van mij hadden ze echter niet verwacht dat ik zelf zoveel mensen heb gekeylogt en bij een gemeenschap hoor van teveel voor hun sterke mensen van binnen en buiten waardoor deze teven die eerst zo een grote bek hadden de hele dag om zich heen moeten kijken of er niet iemand achter hun rug kruipt en ze neerstekt. Want zo gaat dit gewoon. De politie staat heeft criminaliteit nodig en de AIVD beheert zijn agencies (alle organisaties onder de overheid) als machtsmiddel om er misbruik en controle mee uit te oefenen. Echter als iemand in diepgang (zoals mij) snapt dat dit eigenlijk dictatuur is wordt diegene meteen gelabeld als whistleblower, activist, pedo, gek, crimineel en neergezet in het systeem als een radicaliserend persoon. Deze persoon kan dan het beste gebruikt worden als Manchurian candidate, false flag terrorist of gek gemaakt worden zodat deze zelfmoord pleegt. De psychiatrische industrie is 1 van de geluidsdempers van de overheid. Mensen worden er stilletjes plantjes gemaakt of stilletjes geslacht. Maar ook infragraden en community policing groups die ongelukken stagen of veroorzaken met remote neural monitoring via het mind altering patent staat centraal. Omdat ze de EEG waves kunnen beïnvloeden kunnen ze ook dromen geven hiermee. Om iemand onder controle te houden (als smoes) kunnen ze zo dromen weergeven van overleden familieleden of vrienden om de te beïnvloeden in de keuzes die je maakt. In standaard psychologie weten we dat iedereen eigenlijk kan doden (<https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/the-new-brain/201610/humans-are-genetically-predisposed-kill-each-other>) de maatschappij wilt graag dat we angst voelen en allemaal sukkel en homo's worden (zo heeft de staat meer controle als iedereen bang is voor elke politie agent en zo is er geboortebeporing). Het draait uiteindelijk allemaal om massa controle en depopulatie en sommige mensen krijgen daar gewoon betaald voor. Als we kijken naar deze Vietnamese met zijn opgezette structuur zien we dat hij denkt dat hij voor de CIA werkt. Aan zijn neefje Bejorncs zien we dat deze gebrainwashed is om een homo te zijn de populair wilt zijn. Aan zijn Volksdriver club Groningen en zijn houding zien we dat hij een snitch is (<https://rats-nosnitch.com>) en continue op zoek is naar geld en methodes om geld te verdienen. Zijn vriendin staat bekend als de Girlscene oplichtster en hij heeft zelf al meerdere mensen opgelicht via internet. Mogelijk is deze rat gerecruteerd door de politie in Groningen lokaal. Je kunt aan zijn ambtenaren club met Darrell Fokko Oehlers (Rijksoverheid) en Patty Wong Kasto (GGZ) al zien dat dit vrienden clubje hiervan misbruikt maakt. Ze wonen boven mensen, sturen de politie en GGZ erop af (+de AMK als je kinderen hebt) met valse goede bedoelingen en valse beschuldigingen. Vervolgens willen ze je een pussy maken zodat je geen geweld op hun gebruikt en niemand op de hoogte stelt van de situatie. Hierna proberen ze hun lokale gemeenschap, mensen en familie om je heen te overtuigen dat je geestelijk gestoord bent. Als je dan geweld op ze gebruikt kom je terecht in een inrichting en ze gaan ervanuit dat vandaar autorisatie komt om verder te programmeren en regels op te leggen. Het probleem voor hen echter is dat nu iedereen dit snapt, gelooft en na kan googlen op internet van het onderwerp van targeted individuals, gangstalking en remote neural monitoring groeit enorm. Ze denken angst in te boezemen en controle door te zeggen dat ze door ogen kijken, maar ze kunnen alleen brain processing zien zoals Snowden zei. Want ze komen niet eens met bewijs aanzetten maar maar acteerwerk, bedreigingen en praatjes. Ik ben niet onder de indruk van zulke tuig werkend bij de overheid het zijn maar mensen die leveren aan het einde van hun dag hun vuurwapen in een locker en gaan heen en weer van werk om hun heen kijkend totdat er 1 neerpleurt zoals altijd. De media verteld altijd rotzooi en laat alleen zien wat ze willen laten zien net als opsporing verzocht. Maar soms is informatie gevaarlijk en dit is zo een informatie pakket der inlichtingen dat gevaarlijk ligt voor beide partijen zowel mij en hun soort. Er wordt voor gedood. Continue en stilletjes.

Meer informatie en mensen met (exact) dezelfde ervaringen (en niet iedereen kan in dezelfde trip zitten zoals de GGZ/AIVD/Overheid beweerd):

Proof of existence: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=n0Y4ys_JZk4

Remote neural monitoring (<https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en>) and Police microwave laser auditory effect (<https://www.latimes.com/local/lanow/la-me-laser-lapd-crime-data-program-20190412-story.php>) for community policing, intelligence communities, infragards & rats: <http://www.rats-nosnitch.com> the truth!

New neighbors and afterwards harassment, false accusations and reports, remote neural monitoring and gangstalking, THAT is NOT a coincidence, THAT is a PSYOPS. Here are some targets:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Q73oOUE2gik> | <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2O4s6sf-ikg> | <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qpDeeXZOvM0> | <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9dV7cz4kMPU> | <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wqZ6rojN-GM> | https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=h8VCO_pmfIA | <https://youtu.be/ujqVK7GvcHA>

This girl tells it right: <https://www.facebook.com/notes/francesca-valerio-invernizzi/the-main-goal-of-gang-stalking-is-to-influence-the-life-of-the-victim-and-to-con/420663351337935/>

Remote neural monitoring: <http://www.isaizu.com/docs/remoteneuralmonitoring.pdf>

Informants wrecking lives: <http://rats-nosnitch.com/>

Confused person setups by agencies: <http://verwardepersonen.nl/>

Gangstalking: <https://www.stopeg.nl/>

Het Programma: <https://hetprogramma.wordpress.com/>

People who try it at me: <http://www.isaizu.com/docs/illegalePolitieGroningenGGZhandelingen.png>

Persoonsgerichte verstoring: <https://www.nrc.nl/nieuws/2007/09/14/persoonsgericht-verstoren-is-illegaal-11392693-a618453>

Gangstalking manual: <http://www.isaizu.com/docs/manualforfoolsbyfools.pdf>

How gangstalking works: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=plrHU4VKbRM>

Proof of gangstalking recorded: <https://youtu.be/hmf23NfAjiQ>

Remote neural mind altering patent proof: <https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en>

Legal kidnapping: <https://youtu.be/i0OiNdj2aP4>

Robert Duncan: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8qUTWPqjISw>

Technics of Neuroweapons: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Y51LkLazgDA>

Bone sound conduction: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bone_conduction

Microwave auditory effect: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Microwave_auditory_effect

Police admits LASER program: <https://www.latimes.com/local/lanow/la-me-laser-lapd-crime-data-program-20190412-story.php>

Community infragard LASER: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OSGzxWxjriQ>

Getting Cancer by radiation & LASER: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Carcinogen>

Me gangstalking for over 9 years: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KXP6ATBdP78>

MIT audio LASER: <https://www.extremetech.com/extreme/284743-mit-creates-lasers-that-whisper-in-your-ear>

More audio LASER: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xSGnzbGcCDg>

Another audio LASER: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aBdVfUnS-pM>

Beaming audio LASERS: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MCTqC2-AN7o>

Sending audio LASER: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4x97jqwO5nQ>

LASER spying: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MTpZsKCUvcc>

MIT audio LASER: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F4vipRHaiNU>

DARPA neural interface: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nvUHDk59Igw>

Elon Musk Neuralink: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0jOjh6lwp9w>

OpenBCI: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=eX9Q_4KgemU

Dr. Robert Duncan: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GgPuZpbK5M8>

More info: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dVZnGYrqny>

Ex gangstalker: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4jIebz5dsA8>

Gangstalking: <https://ongangstalking.blogspot.com/2008/11/satanism-and-gangstalking.php>

NWO: <https://911nwo.com/?p=6485>

Targeted Proof: <https://www.targetedevidence.com/>

My gangstalker operator looks like this one: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F0qqc2UUJFI> - Friendly face while being the devil himself a gangstalker looking just like mine from Groningen Netherlands (<http://www.isaizu.com/docs/illegalePolitieGroningenGGZhandelingen.png>) remember that it are the people who ACT friendly charismatic who are being the most devilish in a stealth way from the inside. They are unthrustable and lure to make money. RATS. <http://www.rats-nosnitch.com/>

Read these books if you want to GROW I've read them all:

- How to tame a Demon (Robert Duncan)
- Project soul catcher 2 (Robert Duncan)
- Guinea Pigs (John Hall)
- A new breed (John Hall)
- Outwitting the devil (Napoleon Hill)
- Banned mind control tactics unleashed (Daniel Smith)
- Legally kidnapped (Carlos Morales)

Zogenaamd criminaliteit bestrijden en iedereen "die ongewoon is" neerzetten als target. Is een geliefd iets bij dit soort ratten (<https://rats-nosnitch.com>). Waar Tristen van de Vlis van de GGZ en AIVD zijn Satan en Demonen hoorde. Horen moslims die false flag operaties moeten uitvoeren "Remote Neural Monitoring" en Allah/Mohammed praten. Dromen aanmaken met EEG in de REM hoor ook bij de mind altering patent (<https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en>). Sommige informanten spelen zelf drugsdealer en krijgen Nano-Coke mee om deze te verkopen om anderen te targeten en "zo criminaliteit te bestrijden en inlichtingen te verzamelen". Maar ook als een echte drugs dealer word gepakt kan er een snitch deal worden gemaakt waarbij "als deze wat nanotech in zijn coke gooit" om zo informatie via RNM te verschaffen, een brave burger informant word verklaard. Privileges bij de politie zijn dan een standaard. Misbruik word er dan ook flink van gemaakt door GGZ en AIVD medewerkers en ze maken zo graag wat extra geld. Ook voor "legal kidnapping" oftewel "omstandigheden" om een kind uit huis te plaatsen en daarna te verkopen aan een pleeggezin hoort daar ook bij. Vooral activisten en whistleblowers die teveel weten worden daarmee getarget. Zo een kind kan namelijk later ook iemand worden met een eigen mening die te psychologisch word en alle controle middelen begrijpt. Remote neural monitoring word ook gebruikt bij mensen die erg bijgelovig zijn. Zo ontstaat het fenomeen van "spookhuizen" een spelletje dat de inlichtingendienst en GGZ graag speelt met mensen. Mensen horen in 360 graden enge geluiden gemaakt met Remote Neural Monitoring of krijgen nachtmerries door EEG wave manipulatie met het neuro patentje. Ze willen dan zo snel mogelijk hun huis verkopen voor minder en wegwezen. Tactisch is RNM daarom breed inzetbaar maar de GGZ en AIVD heeft er geen toezicht op hoe groepen infragards/community policing watch groups hier misbruik van maken. Hierdoor ontstaat een corrupt gedeelte der overheid en misbruiken ambtenaren die allemaal 1 pot nat zijn en bij elkaar horen als instanties die elkaar inlichtingen deze methodiek en neuro tech al jaren. Sommigen worden er gek mee gemaakt en agressief gekookt om geboobytrapt te worden en in isolatie te komen (gevangenis/inrichting) zodat ze heropvoeding programma's kunnen krijgen om een brave burger te worden. Anderen kunnen niet meer worden ge-neuro programmeerd omdat ze een eigen mening hebben. Deze worden dan neergeschoten als verwarde psychotische personen (opgekookt door de GGZ en AIVD) door politie. Of ze worden ge-mental driven om een Manchurian candidate/False flag terrorist te worden die daarna zichzelf dood. Zo zijn er mooie theater stukken gratis voor de staat om angst in te boezemen bij de burger. En wilt de bange burger graag dat de politie/surveillance staat groeit. Dit terwijl ze zelf op elk moment getarget en geselecteerd kunnen worden voor dit psyops programma. Op het moment dat je er teveel vanaf weet zoals mij. Zal de politie geen aangiftes meer van je aannemen. Een cybernetic mind hive team zal blijvend proberen je te herprogrammeren met RNM. Ze zullen je bedreigen met alles wat ze (niet) hebben als bewijs. En willen je graag wijsmaken dat iedereen tegen je is en aan het programma meewerkt. Dit zodat je denkt dat je geen keus heb dan voor zelfvernietiging te kiezen. De Belastingdienst die wilt totaal geen schade vergoeding uitbetalen voor dergelijke psyops ook niet als ze exposed en bewezen staan psyops uitgevoerd te hebben. De mentale schade loopt namelijk op in de miljoenen zodra de GGZ faalt met het herprogrammeren van de hersenen. Als het hele transhumanism gebeuren waarbij je behavior mod(s) mislukt, is het moment gekomen dat ze je graag dood zien. Plotselinge ongelukken en pogingen tot moord maar vooral samenzwering en ontkenning van dan centraal staan. Deze "Voice of God/Satan" wapen is het enige dat de overheid heeft als maximal inzet om op afstand iemand te manipuleren en te herprogrammeren als brave schaap of juist als bruikbare wegwerp moordenaar en voorbeeld. Bedreigingen dat je moet doen alsof je bang bent en dat de politie je neer zal schieten terwijl een club mensen op hun neppe reputatie leeft staat centraal. Alle methodieken en hoaxes zullen toegepast worden om je te "flashen" door deze oplichters omdat ze je graag ook zwakzinnig willen maken en verklaren als tactisch voordeel. Tegen mijn pakket en <https://www.isaizu.com/targetedindividuals.php> kan de politie, GGZ, AIVD en alle anderen niets doen en zeggen. Ze doen dat ook niet omdat ze weten dat ik teveel ervanaf weet en dat dergelijk psychologische tactieken zich herhaaldelijk mislukt hebben bewezen op mij, ook om intel te verzamelen over anderen. Want om mij heen heeft iedereen zijn vuurwapen nog en degenen die dit programma heeft uitgevoerd heeft dus constant gelogen dat ze van bovenaf of vanuit de ogen meekijken. Het is puur wat Edward Snowden zij "they can see how thoughts form (EEG though processing) met BCI Brain Computer Interfaces. De hersenen werken als een harde schijf op lage elektrische spanning met EEG waves. Supercomputers kunnen deze EEG waves decoderen met een database die ze hebben. Bij iedereen werkt de hersenen hetzelfde als jij aan een boom denkt is hetzelfde EEG wave als ik aan een boom denk. Hierdoor zie je duidelijk dat ze geen bewijs hebben omdat gedachten geen feiten zijn en ze dit Remote Neural Monitoring apparaat niet in een rechtszaal kunnen gebruiken. Dit maakt het hele toneelstuk dat ze uitvoeren om mensen te herprogrammeren een hoax. Maar mensen die het niet weten die worden door hen beïnvloed en ge-neuro programmeerd/opgekookt in agressie/ge neuro primed/ ge boobytrapped (gevangenis/gekkkenhuis) en dat in samenwerking met anderen die "denken" en "overtuigd" zijn dat jij moet veranderen en moet worden getranshumanised, opnieuw moet beginnen en worden geprogrammeerd. Vaak omdat ze er niet tegen kunnen dat jij ergens goed in bent, omdat ze je willen bedreigen/discrediten en iets tegen je willen hebben als je doorbreekt met iets of gewoon omdat ze je haten. Ze gunnen jouw niet dat je groeit of dat je succes hebt. Ze willen niet dat je een schadevergoeding krijgt voor een mislukte poging met je hersenen te spelen. Ze kunnen er niet tegen dat jij weet dat ze geen bewijs hebben om te laten zien en dat je in staat bent anderen te overtuigen dat dit programma echt is en word uitgevoerd. Jouw gangstalker en zeggen dat je paranoide, schizofreen, gek, agressief, nep en zwakzinnig bent om je te discrediten en het bloed onder je nagels vandaag te halen hoort allemaal bij het programma. Net zoals het zeggen dat je een activist/whistleblower/crimineel/pedo bent. Ze willen graag aanhang voor hunzelf tegen jou en dat anderen hen helpen om jou te pakken en iets aan te doen. Mensen doen dit alleen als ze erin geloven dat de ratten/gangstalkers gelijk hebben. Mijn data gaat zo en zo niet van het internet af zoals de politie wilt. Mijn martial arts filmpjes ook niet. Alles wat ik gemaakt heb is al gecached en zal blijven bestaan publiekelijk en prive op servers. Deze data zal blijvend verspreiden en herhaaldelijk op meerdere massa mail en doorsturende manieren. Want ik wil dat iedereen weet dat geen enkele overheid mag proberen zo een gruwelijk Mkultra/Monarch/Transhumanism/Gedrags modificatie programma uit te voeren en de psychiatrie des doods te gebruiken op mensen die geestelijk gezond zijn maar gek worden gemaakt door de GGZ/AIVD/Politie in de naam der Staat omdat ze ergens beter/slimmer in zijn en onder druk moeten worden gezet met clubjes als 3e partij ingehuurd om te bedreigen wat niet eens helpt omdat het sukkel is zijn en psychologisch genoeg zijn ze ook niet eens. Maar goed, hieruit zal alleen bloed komen en dat moet maar, als het niet anders kan.

Tevens zien we duidelijk dat deze corrupte GGZ/AIVD/Politie/informanten (ratten) club/infragard graag mensen en groepen tegen elkaar opzet met het patent. We zien mensen die in de gevangenis/gekkenhuis horen te zitten op straat lopen omdat een cop/rat deal hebben gemaakt om eerder vrij te komen. En we horen van mensen in de gevangenis dat ze ineens “stemmetjes horen” die hun proberen te herprogrammeren. Het doel van remote neural monitoring is duidelijk ondervraging/provocatie/spionage. Ook bedrijfsspionage of geheimen (gedachten) van iemand proberen te weten horen hierbij. De nano technologie waarmee getarget word (zodat de audio voor de cochlea gericht kan worden per connectie, is alleen bekend hoogerop bij de Belastingdienst/GGZ en AIVD/MIVD). Zoals je nu ziet is het dus breed inzetbaar. Een hersen (harde schijf) programmeren hoort hier dan ook bij om die gedrags modificatie (transhumanism) voor elkaar te krijgen. Als de target er teveel van weet lukt het allemaal niet meer. De gangstalkers zullen een houding aannemen alsof ze sterk in hun schoenen staan om controle te houden en bluffen dat ze alles weten en iedereen om je heen gemapt hebben, je merkt meteen dat ze zichzelf proberen te backuppen met onzin zodat jij niet verder de informatie verspreid in de hoop dat minder mensen agressief op hun reageren. Zoals ik al eerder zei reversed psychologie, dark NLP, psychological warfare, Mkultra & Monarch, hypnotische suggestie, beïnvloeden etc etc je zult er echt alles van moeten weten om door alle tactieken die ze gebruiken heen te komen en ze terug te kunnen pakken. Het bouwen van een GRID om ze terug te pakken is essentieel. Dit betekend dat alle kanten van hun tactieken gedekt zijn. Maar ook dat iedereen begrijpt wat je bedoelt en dat je dit programma goed kan uitleggen. Dat je mensen kunt overtuigen en bewijzen dat je gelijk hebt omdat je de personen die het programma uitvoeren opneemt en documenteerd. In mij geval is het dus in Groningen gebeurd waar ze kwamen als nieuwe burens zogenaamd zoals bij de meeste mensen, waarbij ze valse beschuldigingen, documenten bij de politie (meldingen en aangiftes) gingen aanmaken en iemand van het tegenover gestelde geslacht inhuurde die acteerdde dat ik haar lastig val. Het clubje in Groningen gedroeg zich als een Volksdriver/No surrender gang terwijl het allemaal ratten waren uit een lokaal infragard op zoek naar bounties die vieze klusjes uitvoeren voor lokale ambtenaren. Ze proberen zelf neppe regels en wetten op te leggen en anderen te overtuigen dat je gek bent. Terwijl ze je proberen te disrupten in je leven en te discreten (ongeloofwaardig te maken) voor toekomstige rechtzaken. Het is dus allemaal tactisch opzet en handelen van een specieke club mensen. In dat club zien we dan duidelijk het gedrag van een scientology achtige houding gecombineerd met ambtelijke corruptie. Het blijft zeuren over hoe jij “onschadelijk en neutraal” gemaakt moet worden. Hoe je niets goed doet en nep moet zijn vergeleken met hun staat centraal. Het is dus duidelijk ook een takedown programma dat als doel heeft jouw een minderwaardigheid complex te geven en zwakzinnig te maken. Dit zodat je angst gevoel krijgt op een trigger die geanchort ligt aan een object zoals rode kleding of een auto. De politie werkt overduidelijk mee met dit club mensen want ze hebben ambtenaren ook overtuigt dat jij “verkeerd” bent. Het grappige is als iedereen dit begint te begrijpen en schijt begint te krijgen en zelf ook afsprekt om te reageren als je dit ratten tuig ziet lopen. Dit terwijl ze zichzelf ermee programmeren dat ze “ontouchable” zijn als “rat” en dat de politie iedereen voor ze neerschiet als zij jouw boobytrappen en roepen “help een geestelijk gestoorde in psychose” het is een trieste zet van de zwakkere mensen op aarde. Dat je niet moet trainen, niets moet bouwen voor jezelf en een sukkel moet zijn of homo, als dat niet werkt graag iemand die zelfmoord pleegt of een ander vermoord (het liefst een familielied of een grote groep mensen) staat centraal om van je af te komen nadat ze de fout in zijn gegaan en te ver zijn gegaan met het programma. Deze vieze psyops door neppe mongolen uitgevoerd is dan ook een teken van lafheid en zwakte. De hele overheid zal wel niet corrupt zijn maar de ambtelijke corruptie is groot en van hun eigen nederlaag willen ze niets weten. Want ze denken overduidelijk hoe langer ze doorgaan hoe meer resultaat ze boeken. Wat de waarheid is, hoe langer ze doorgaan hoe meer ze hun eigen leven in gevaar brengen als dergelijke informatie verspreid en bij verkeerde mensen terecht komt wat het zo en zo doet nu. Het is dan om te lachen als je de reactie ziet van zulke soort ratten en flikkers die op afstand “remote” zo een grote bek hadden en constant riepen dat je stappen terug moet doen omdat ze je moeten neerhalen en discrediten zodat je niet groeit. Het zieligste vind ik nog dat ze droompjes geven van overleden familieleden om een “controle anchor” aan te maken op mensen.

VERGEET NIET DE OPGENOEMDE BOEKEN TE LEZEN VAN DR. ROBERT DUNCAN en DR. JOHN HALL als je kinderen hebt dan ook niet die van CARLOS MORALES ze zullen je alles in details vertellen over de vieze corrupte spelletjes en de technologie hierachter.

- Heb schijt aan deze mensen voel geen medelijden hadden ze ook niet bij jouw
- Blijf doen wat je deed stop er niet mee laat je niet beïnvloeden of programmeren
- Geef geen informatie verraad anderen niet als ze ondervragen of dromen geven.
- Weet dat het sukkels zijn die acteren en gezamenlijk samenzweren met politie en GGZ
- Ze zijn niet allemaal van de AIVD/PID in geval een Vietnamees met kneus Indo's en Groningse boerenlul negers
- Lever nooit je vuurwapen in en stuur deze document lekker door per email (Protonmail) of Whatsapp zet het niet in je eigen huis maar bij een ander dan heb je ook geen last van nadenken dat het bij jou ligt en kan bij een inval de politie niets doen ze staan voor schut
- Bij ondervragingen begrijp ook ondervragingstaciekken, “we weten al”, “je vriend in de andere kamer heeft al bekend”, “ we hebben al bewijs”, “ onderteken deze verklaring”. **Ze weten niets + hebben niets** en je ondertekend nooit een verklaring.
- Teven die roepen dat ze via remote neural monitoring bewijs hebben **lullen onzin ze kunnen het niet gebruiken in een rechtzaal**
- Ze zien niets door je ogen, kijken niet door muren heen, ze willen dat je dat denkt zodat je meewerkt omdat jij denkt dat ze al weten
- Puur “thought processing” zoals Snowden zegt het beïnvloeden van EEG waves met patent
<https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A/en>
- Ze zullen proberen hey, hey ,hey | ho, ho, ho | okay, okay, okay te roepen stop met niks voel geen medelijden sla door die kop heen
- Maak je eigen GRID gebruik die van mij als voorbeeld, op jouw eigen gangstalkers en zielige remote neural monitoring GGZ rat teven
- Neem een goede advocaat geef hem deze informatie

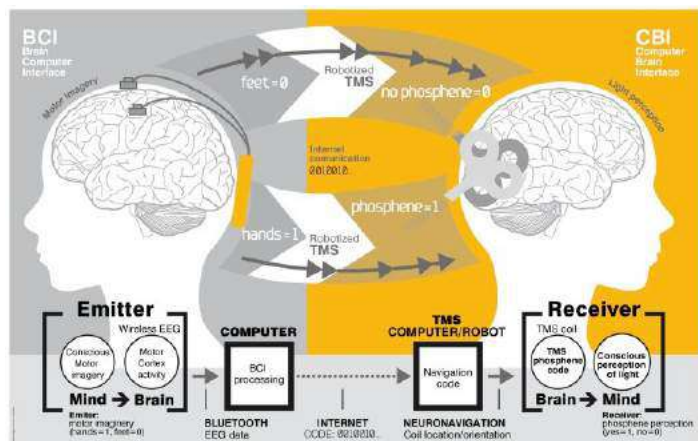
Lees de informatie de nu verder in het Engels staat en kijk ook op de website <https://www.isaizu.com/targetedindividuals.php>



Technology

Darpa Advisor Reveals Conscious A.I. Used For Mind Control of Targeted Individuals

DARPA, European Human Brain Project, and Pentagon advisor Dr. James Giordano describe neuronanorobotic Brain to computer interface mind control weapons for remote monitoring and manipulation of brains neural circuitry.



Harassment techniques include:

1. Surveillance (being followed, electronic surveillance, computer and phone hacking, monitoring all online activities, and bugging of home)
2. Profiles are built to identify any and all weaknesses and insecurities to be used later. Information often obtained through sexual partners or trusted people in their lives.
3. Conditioning where victims are sensitised to certain stimuli such as everywhere you go someone will cough as they walk past you. The goal is to make you self police and then think anyone who coughs is involved in the harassment. People report of conditioning to include hand gestures, an overt use of colour in peoples clothing (like everyone you see wearing red) or cars a certain colour or with headlights on (also known as brighting).
4. Anchoring where someone will provide false rationales for the harassment. Often many possible rationales are planted to keep the victim confused and the focus of the harassment cycles from one possible reason to another round and around so as to keep the victim guessing in a self perpetuating guessing game where every scenario you are to blame and causes self doubt, fear, intimidation, and ultimately a cycle of destructive thoughts
5. Mobbing (or true gangstalking) where everywhere you go you will see an overt display of people following you and often use words you have been conditioned to or your name to draw your attention
6. Street theatre where a group will "perform" an overt activity like a fake confrontation or scenarios designed to test your reactions. Often takes the form of a couple who position themselves near you and then have a conversation using many of your conditioned words or pertaining to your particular situation and sensitivities.
7. The use of directional speakers which have the ability to direct sound to a single individual in a crowded room. This particular item is ultimately the most used and is often referred to as V2K or Voice to Skull and is used extensively in the psychological breakdown of the victim. The use initially is to cause the victim to doubt their sanity and drive them into the mental health system, and later to just torment and never give the victim a moment of privacy or peace. If they do enter the mental health system, then harassment escalates dramatically as the victim has now been "discredited" and can be labeled as someone with a mental problem if they do speak out about the harassment.
8. The use of electronics to effect your eyesight and balance which was originally developed for the military and police crowd control called "dazzling" and even the ability to make you vomit.
9. Sound campaigns which is a community harassment technique where abnormal levels of sound are directed at the victim and their home. This includes cars deliberately breaking or accelerating when they pass, people talking excessively loudly at all hours of the night, amplification of sound using directional speakers so that external sounds that previously couldnt be heard now can, garbage trucks and other heavy vehicles, and countless other deliberate tactics
10. Sleep deprivation - this is perhaps one of the most insidious tactics used where victims are woken multiple times a night and can be kept awake for days at a time. The effects are dramatic and completely debilitating effecting concentration, mood, irritability, appearance, and significantly impacts all areas of their life - job performance, relationships, and significantly aids in discrediting the victim as

they appear unorganised, disheveled, and sleeping patterns alter so they may sleep during the day (where noise campaigns are more effective) and be awake at night (where they can be painted as the one making noise and being a disruptive member of the community).

11. Baiting or entrapment where victims are harassed to the point that they lash out and commit a crime such as assault, break and enter or vandalism, as they try and locate the source of the harassment. Harassers will actively try to provoke verbal and physical confrontations especially after a period of sleep deprivation. Or they are prompted into an activity which can then be used as leverage such as affairs, sexuality, drug use, or other criminal activity.

12. Gaslighting which is a form of psychological abuse where someone will actively try undermine victims and to make them doubt themselves so that they lose all self confidence and self esteem and are therefor easier to manipulate and push toward the mental health pathway. It can be as simple as being told something which they then deny, then telling them how silly they are for thinking they said it, and turn the lie around into an attack on the person. It can be incredibly effective coming from a trusted person and before the victim understands what is happening to them.

13. Blackbag jobs is a term when a harasser breaks into a victims property and places something or deliberately moves something. The purpose is to cause self doubt, and fear that their property is being accessed which harassers try to then sell as paranoia.

14. Propaganda and disinformation is also the other key element to suppress knowledge of this practice as its effectiveness initially requires the victim to be unaware of the existence of gangstalking, gaslighting, or the electronic technologies such as directional speakers so huge amounts of time are devoted online to creating disinformation sites which attempt to discredit victims by pushing the mental health agenda. They achieve this by posing as victims and actively trying to sound crazy so that all victims are treated as such. Also by creating websites claiming to help victims and being a resource for victims to come together and then harassing them to the extent that they lose hope and no longer reach out for help causing further isolation.

15. Further to the above, gangstalkers rely on disbelief and discrediting and as such much of the harassment is designed (at least initially) to mimic mental health issues. They also rely on their abuse being so extreme, so pervasive, so fundamentally immoral, as to be disbelieved and victims subsequently resort to photographing, videotaping, and sound recording their everyday encounters to disprove the countless unfounded claims made against them - especially in relation to gaslighting, which gangstalkers try to turn around and paint the victims as paranoid or irrational. Victims are made to feel helpless as every attempt to defend themselves is used against them and when they seek help they are met with disbelief or open hostility.



Manual For Organized Gang Stalking Operations.... FBI's COINTELPRO, Operation Gladio, NATO Stay Behind Armies, and Ongoing Global U.S. Military "Unconventional"/"Civil-Military"/"Psy-War"/"Information War" Operations

Chapter 18 Overview of Harassment Methods Used By (FBI's) COINTELPRO, (OPERATION) GLADIO, Covert Community Recruits and Stay Behind (Armies): (OR "Instruction Manual for Community Gang Stalkers")

From Dr. Rauni-Leena Luukanen Kilde's "Bright Light on Black Shadows"

ETK Instruction: I have reproduced Dr. Rauni Kilde's chapter 18 here because it is an instruction manual for community gang stalkers. These same techniques, and perhaps this same manual, were evidently also used in the FBI's COINTELPRO (counter-intelligence program) and Operation Gladio/Stay Behind Operations in Europe between about 1950 and 1990. They also accurately describe the U.S. Military-Intelligence's ongoing, global gang stalking operations as documented in "New World War: Revolutionary Methods for Political Control" by Mark M. Rich (2011). All these top-secret operations went on, officially undetected, for decades; Gladio/Stay Behind functioned secretly and illegally throughout Europe for four decades, when it was exposed in 1990 by Italian Prime Minister Andreotti. Shortly thereafter, the European Parliament made a resolution condemning Gladio (see Appendix 1), but acknowledged that it may still be operational!

Like American author, Gloria Naylor (see her book, "1996"), and countless others, Dr. Rauni Kilde was a "Targeted Individual" (TI) for decades. She was harassed, defamed, tortured, and eventually, on Feb. 9, 2015, murdered in this program.

As neither Dr. Kilde nor her publisher were/are native English speakers, there are minor grammatical errors in the text. To make the text read more smoothly, I occasionally add additional words, which I place in parentheses.

In her book, Dr. Kilde does not specify where she obtained this instruction manual or who authored it. However, as Chief Medical Officer for Northern Finland, she was an “insider” who was invited to many open and secret conferences. Her husband was also a political insider. Thus, she was privy to top-secret documents. Doubtless, she does not divulge the author(s) of this document in order to protect her informant(s). I note that many phrases and spellings are peculiar to the British form of the English language. This could reflect Dr. Kilde’s spelling and usage patterns. OR, it could reflect the fact that the original document was written by British military-intelligence operatives. If so, we may speculate that it was authored by an individual or group associated with the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations, which grew out of the Psychological Warfare Division of the British Army at the close of World War I and has, for decades, been the world’s “brainwashing center.”

Regardless of its exact authorship, this is an extremely important document that should be read and understood by all “targets.” Clearly, this is a manual for psychological warfare that presents the methods by which an extremely complex military-secret service hierarchy surveilles, punishes, “neutralizes” and ultimately murders its designated “targets.” There are obvious comparisons to be made with the CIA’s KUBARK torture manual, which has been employed in Vietnam, Latin America, the Middle East, and indeed, in CIA “black sites”/“extraordinary rendition” centers throughout the entire world. The psy-war system described herein bears a remarkable similarity to the operations and procedures of the U.S. military’s “Fourth Generation Warfare”/“Civil-Military Operations”/“Military Operations Other Than War”/“Unconventional Warfare”/“Asymmetrical Warfare”/“Psychological Warfare” and “Information Warfare” operations as detailed in Rich’s “New World War: Revolutionary Methods For Political Control.” (See Appendices 2 and 3 for a comparison of key terms in each program.) Indeed, the systems are identical.

The remarkable revelation provided here is that modern organized gang stalking operations are identical with, or nearly identical with, those used in the FBI’s secret COINTELPRO (counter-intelligence program) of the 1950s-1970s, the top-secret “Gladio” and other “Stay Behind Army” operations of Europe between 1950 and 1990, and the destabilization and citizen-elimination operations now being carried out in the name of “counter-terrorism” by the U.S. military in approximately 140 of the world’s 195 nations (see [The World is the Battlefield, US SOCOM Involved in 134 “Counter-Terrorism” Wars](#)). Thus, we can properly understand the global organized gang stalking operations (which I refer to as GOG’s NeW GESTAPO for Global Organized Gang Stalking Neuro-Warfare Groups Electronic Slavery, Torture and PsyOp Operations) as a major component of the phony Global War on Terrorism and the “Full Spectrum Dominance” strategy of the Anglo-American-Israeli Empire. Welcome to the New World Order Antichrist-fascist-communist totalitarian police state in which the “battlespace” is the entire world and “you” are the enemy.

Further details regarding the advanced technologies now being used in covert global Organized Stalking/Electronic Harassment operations are provided in Appendix 4 (from [Total Individual Control Technology](#) by Ominsense.

Dr. Kilde's Chapter 18 text is followed by these appendices:

Appendix 1: Key words and phrases, taken directly from this manual.

Appendix 2. Key terms from Rich's "New World War: Revolutionary Methods For Political Control" (2011). (ETK comment: Note that the terms, definitions, military documents, laws, and patents provided by Rich prove the existence of the operations described in Kilde's "manual."

Appendix 3: European Parliament Resolution On Operation Gladio

Appendix 4: From Total Individual Control Technology by Ominsense

1. GENERAL

Operations in general are of the "active surveillance" type. Passive surveillance is watching a target covertly, to obtain information about the target. Active surveillance can include information gathering, but it (also) includes the agent making the target aware they are under surveillance. Beyond active surveillance, agents perform acts to keep the target uncomfortable, around the clock. Although operations are silently approved of, and covered for by the official justice system, (they are not) seen as criminal in nature by citizens who do not have a strong sense of right and wrong.

Agents must take great care that each and every act of punishment is DENIABLE. This means that should the target complain to police, (or) any other officials, or friends, neighbors, family members, or doctors, the nature of the punishment must be seen as the target's "overactive imagination" or better yet, an indication the target is mentally ill.

(The system) has worked for years to recruit the medical establishment to help maintain deniability, and today, most targets (are) immediately labeled as mentally ill and often forced onto anti-psychotic medication when they complain. But their agents must still do their part skillfully (to) perform acts of punishment, so (that) almost anyone the target complains to will deny a crime against the target has taken place. As an agent, you will be trained in how to do this.

(The system) has been blessed with advanced technology which enables heavy punishment at times the target is in their home, silently, through walls, and this is very deniable. Agents must pass their initial training and demonstrate a high level of commitment to maintain community safety, and the ability to operate deniably, before they will be considered for advanced electronic punishment training. Electronic punishment training is beyond the scope of this manual.

The organization is very fortunate in that we have been able to recruit top specialists to back up field operations people. Psychologists are the key to find(ing) ways to maximize feelings of stress and hopelessness in the target, and degrading the target's health, from many individual "minor" invasive punishment acts. Technician's in all fields-

telecommunications, electric power, building electrical and alarm systems, and utility employees in all fields use their positions to inflict many absolutely “normal-looking” problems on targets on an ongoing basis. And of course, the services of many skilled locksmiths are invaluable in this. As a community-based agent (CBA) you will have the privilege of working with a team capable of delivering better “justice” than the official system.

2. SURVEILLANCE

Surveillance is the foundation of all operations. Both community-based agent (CBA) visual surveillance and advanced electronic surveillance are used. This chapter will cover only local agent visual surveillance. Your local lead agent will schedule surveillance watches for each target in that community. Every target will have at least one CBA watching them (at) all times, even while at home and asleep. Each CBA surveillance team will be given a cell phone number for reporting target actions and movement to the local Control Center (CC).

Actions to be reported include, but are not limited to:

Target turns lights on to start the day.

Target uses toilet or shower

Target exits residence

Target drives away

Target arrives at work, or

Target shops or visits any other establishment or location.

Target arrives home

Target eats meal, at home or in restaurant

Target engages in sexual activity

Target turns lights off at the end of the day

Target turns light on in the middle of the night

Target travels out of town

Some of these observations will be performed by the Electronic Corps (EC), but CBA's should attempt to make and report as many detailed observations of target activity as possible. The reason such detail is necessary is that the punishment phase of active surveillance requires that supervisors customize each punishment action to match the personality of (the) target, and the need to make each punishment action appear to be “life's normal breaks.”

One important punishment function of surveillance is to sensitize the target. Targets are never told they are under surveillance or being punished. Instead, close, active surveillance and other activities, happening far too frequently to be written off as “life's normal breaks,” will eventually cause the target to realize they are under surveillance and punishment.

As a community-based agent (CBA), you will be given specific instruction(s) on exactly when, where, and how to carry out punishment actions. As long as you carry out punishment instructions exactly as given, there is no way the target will be believed if they complain, and you will not be exposed to risk of action by law enforcement.

How well the punishment actions work depends on how accurate and complete your reports are in many situations(. The) Control Center (CC) acquires access to properties or apartments immediately next to the target's homes or apartments. Because EC (Electronic Corps) has through-the-wall surveillance and punishment equipment, they will be reporting target activity along with community-based agents. In a typical setup, CBA's may be posted in a parked car where the target's home or apartment can be observed overnight, for example.

In this setup, the CBA in the car may be instructed to call, using walkie-talkie-style cell phones, another CBA (or team) waiting or patrolling by car nearby to follow the target, or, you may be assigned to follow the target yourself. You will receive instructions from your local center as to following the target.

Targets in transit may be either covertly or visibly followed. When in doubt, hang back a bit, and contact the center for instructions, as targets in transit can present many unanticipated situations. The Center will always have the target's position monitored, so if a target gives the CBA the slip, it will assign other appropriate community based agents to pick up the target at the earliest opportunity. Be sure to notify (the Control Center) immediately if you lose the target.

When applying the visible following of a target, making the target uncomfortable because of your presence, you will be given instructions as to when to break off the following. Another CBA or CBA team may pick up the visible following, but once you have broken away, they advise that you are clear and ready for the next assignment.

3. INTERCEPTS

Intercepts are where community-based agents (CBA) will appear to "just coincidentally" cross paths, on foot, with the target. Once the target has been sensitized to the point of realizing they are under surveillance and punishment, they will recognize, and be made appropriately uncomfortable by, the simple act of multiple CBA's "just happening to" cross paths with them.

Your local control center will instruct you as to how you will be cued to perform an intercept. Often you will have an on-site supervisor (OSS) position you, and give you hand signals as to when to start your movement to intercept the target. Because targets moving about aren't always totally predictable, the success of CBA intercepts depends heavily on the Electronic Corps who have means of monitoring the exact whereabouts of every target, and through computer programs, predict exactly when and where a target will be as they move about the community. Your local OSS has a special means of receiving instant, silent instructions for the Center.

1. Intercepting CBAs may be asked to perform one of the following forms of intercept:

2. Simple path crossing, requiring the target to take evasive action to avoid collision, multiple CBAs sometimes perform this several times during a single outing by a target.

On foot, walking for an extended period on the opposite side of the street from walking target.

3. Arriving at a place known to be a favorite of the target, and simply occupying that place just as the target is about to arrive (restaurants, parks, public facility seating, even bus seats are examples); sometimes just “hanging out” in such a location at times and places where people don’t ordinarily do that.

4. Smoking, coin-jingling, whistling, or toe-tapping near the target at a location where the target is known to need to stand, as to wait for the bus, or standing right behind a target at a water fountain.

5. A group, as many as a dozen CBAs, may be assigned to arrive at a store just ahead of a target, and form a queue ahead of the target, spending time buying lottery tickets, to delay the target. (The target) is very tired and eager to get home after work, for example, or in a hurry.

6. Community-based agents may be assigned to leave a next door home or apartment exactly the same time as the target, repeatedly. Alternatively, a CBA may intercept the target a short way before home and arrive at exactly the same time as the target.

While these may seem like trivial acts, keep in mind that the target will have these “trivial” things happen every single day, and repeated intercepts like these will force the target to always watch for such acts, essentially ensuring the target never “has a nice day.” This is the goal, to ensure the target’s punishment. Similar intercept operations are performed with vehicles. The Center can schedule these every day the target commutes, and both to and from work. Vehicle intercepts are particularly effective when the target sees the same vehicle in an intercept convoy both in the morning and in the evening commute. (Because vehicle intercepts can be dangerous, CBA assigned to vehicle intercept duty must successfully complete a special training course prior to actual assignment.) Here are some examples of vehicle intercepts a community-based agent (CBA) can expect to be assigned.

-Parking so as to prevent a target’s leaving a parking area, and then disappearing.

-Parking commercial vehicles often, near target’s home with something unusual about these vehicles, such as there is no need for that trade, or just unmarked white vans to make the target think the van is there to conduct surveillance.

-Simple following, or leading, a short distance, but every day. Doing this, both during target commutes and then other times makes the target very uncomfortable.

-Passing as side street stop sign, then stopping an uncomfortable distance into oncoming traffic just as target is about to arrive at the side street, causing the target to have to slam on the brakes (this requires Control Center assistance and prompting by walkie-talkie style cell phone.

-For a CBA vehicle convoy, boxing in the target during a commute, forcing the target to travel at a lower speed than the target wants to travel. In some locations, the Center will supply special license plates to CBA vehicles with short words which have special meaning to the target.

-For a CBA convoy, and where the target is at a location (and time) where traffic is normally very sparse, cause heavy traffic, forcing the target to notice.

The ultimate vehicle intercept is the staged accident. This can be dangerous and is only assigned to very senior agents. However, it is possible to stage an accident so only the target knows it was staged. This is an excellent means of punishment where a target has committed a serious offense specifically against secret services by revealing their criminality to the public. Generally, staged accidents are done in jurisdictions where police strongly support the operations, so that the CBA driver is protected.

4. PHYSICAL SABOTAGE

Physical sabotage is an especially effective form of punishment when it is carefully limited to low value items, below the value where police will take the report seriously. For example, burning a target's house down, or even stealing an expensive appliance, would bring official investigators into the picture, so that is not done.

Sabotage producing extreme safety hazards is generally not suitable for operations, because of the potential for bringing official investigators to an accident scene. So while damaging the brake system of a target's vehicle is not allowed for community-based agents (CBAs), draining some of the oil, transmission fluid or radiator antifreeze is allowed, but not all of it. The goal is to make it look as if the target is negligent in maintaining fluid levels, and generally not causing a catastrophic failure that non-targets might see as sabotage.

It is very important to apply punishment by way of a large number of small value sabotage acts, because that makes it look like the target is forgetful, exaggerating, or in some cases even delusional, if they complain about many cases of small value damage. The target's associates will simply refuse to believe that anyone but the target is responsible.

Sabotage is very important in that it lets the target know they are totally helpless to stop it, and can't even complain about it effectively without appearing mentally ill. (The) organization (is) very fortunate in that some people, hearing about sabotage from a target did the sabotage themselves, "to get attention."

Sabotage is applied at the target's home, workplace, and on their vehicle. This requires the assistance of locksmiths and alarm technicians. Your local Control Center will supply this help, and will bring specialists in from a distance in the case of rural areas.

Here are some examples of sabotage a community-based agent (CBA) may be assigned to carry out:

- Entering a vehicle, or home, and changing control and radio settings.
- Replacing window washer fluid with water, possibly destroying the system in winter.
- Scratching the paint on the target's vehicle, scratching furniture and valuables.
- Tire sabotage, from removing some air right up to slashing a sidewall if authorized by the Center.
- Simulating a break in electric window heater strips.
- Cutting off the 4-way flasher button.
- Removing substantial amounts of oil, transmission fluid or antifreeze but not enough to cause catastrophic failure.
- Moving things around inside the vehicle to show the target someone got in.
- Unlocking the vehicle and leaving it unlocked, possibly even with door open.
- Small cuts to car's upholstery.
- Unlocking the target's front or back door and leaving it ajar while the target is away, even at midnight at New Year for Y2 hour.
- Moving furniture or carpets around fairly frequently to show the target someone was there.
- Stealing low-value items, especially items like scissors which can be easily misplaced, keeping them until the target replaces the item, then return the missing item, often in a place the target checked.
- Stealing important papers, especially those which will cost money to replace.
- Stealing irreplaceable photographs.
- While target is at work, remove mail from their box and toss it around. Repeatedly making wall pictures crooked.
- Setting clocks to the wrong time.
- Repeatedly dumping consumable supplies (e.g. coffee) to make the target think they are no longer capable of managing their supplies well.
- Starting small rips in new clothing, which are widened on repeated visits.
- Ripping crotches out of the target's underwear, or stealing finest underwear, swim suits, etc.
- Replacing clothing with similar items which are too small for the target, like for children what target does not have.
- Ironing inside button flags over, making buttoning the shirt or top difficult.
- Carefully working the tip of a knife through seams in any air mattress or cushion the target may own, including replacements, on a daily basis.
- Breaking zippers in clothes and bags, perhaps by pulling out a tooth or two.
- Shoving a knife through the soles of waterproof boots.
- At work, removing screws from the target's office chair, or at home dinner table leaving only one screw of four, left to tilt the table with china.

- At work, damaging or destroying (if not extremely obvious) a target's work from a previous day, (for example), the computer is broken again possibly worse.
- At work, replacing current copies of computer files with an older copy- particularly serious if target is a computer programmer.
- At work, where some employees are or can be recruited to be community-based agents, set up "mistaken deliveries" of heavy goods which block the target's office.
- At work, if the target is responsible for parts of the operation which can be sabotaged, do so repeatedly just as the target starts eating lunch, or is about to leave for home.
- At work where the target is responsible for materials (that) can't be locked up, sabotage or with special permission from the Control Center steal the material.

Thefts have to be carefully considered and authorized by your local Center, unless you have authorization, do not steal. One particularly effective type of theft is to remove small value, but often used items from the target's premises. Once the target has been observed purchasing a replacement, the item is returned. This not only causes the target to spend money uselessly, (it also) imposes a feeling of total helplessness on the target.

5. SABOTAGING THE TARGET'S REPUTATION

Sabotaging the target's reputation- and all that goes with it, such as ability to earn a living, business and personal relationships- is a very special operations category. Newer community-based agents will not be assigned to "engineer" the method, but will assist in passing "rumours," which are the main means of destroying a target's public image.

"Rumours" consist mainly of lies. However, in order to secure cooperation of specific members of the community to participate in the punishment phase, additional information keyed to appeal to the patriotic or community service sense of such community members may be used as well. As mentioned earlier, the organization has many top psychologists and psychiatrists on permanent staff at headquarters, and some in larger population centers. It is their responsibility to design the campaign to destroy the target's reputation.

These people listed below can be approached and given information which will cause them to make the target's association with them uncomfortable, or break off all contact with the target.

- Business contacts.
- Supervisors.
- Co-workers.
- Casual social contacts, such as clubs a target may be a member of, or a group that frequents a bar where the target is a patron.
- Friends.
- Local fraternal organizations- they are motivated by the public service, and are an excellent source of assistance in keeping the target under surveillance, and participating in the punishment phase as well.
- Store staffs at places the target shops.

- Target's landlord.
- Target's neighbors.
- Tradesmen who are likely to service the target's home, car, or business.
- Bus drivers on the target's route.
- Local children.
- City employees, including emergency medical technicians, ambulances.
- Homeless shelter staff and residents where applicable.
- Family members (surprisingly, many are ready to believe negative information.)
- Especially, personnel at places the target applies for work.

How intensely (these sabotage operations are carried out) is governed mainly by the need to prevent the target from (learning) that the negative rumors are being spread. The goal is to keep negative information covertly flowing into the community, in such a way that those receiving the information aren't likely to tell the target. One might think that friends and family members would instantly notify the target and side with the target. Fortunately, experience shows that co-opting friends and family is surprisingly easy, once they are informed about the target's criminal record. The Headquarters staff have developed techniques which by and large prevent that, but those techniques are beyond the scope of this manual. Suffice it to say that it is possible to apply "incentives" which cause even people closest to the target to cooperate. These incentives are applied by specialists from our organization at higher than the local level. For the community-level CBA, the work of sabotaging the reputation of the target takes the form of simply carrying out instructions from your Control Center as to what you say to whom, how, and when.

6. DISCREDITING TARGETS

While the powerful silent support of operations by the justice and psychiatric systems has been sufficient to prevent the target from informing the public, the area of discrediting targets is an ongoing activity. Like sabotaging the target's reputation, discrediting their public statements, web sites, media appearances, letters to the editor and the like are done under the supervision of psychologists and psychiatrists on their staff. If a community-based agent (CBA) has a good track record of intelligently carrying out assignments, and has access to a computer, the CBA may apply to the local Control Center for assignment to discredit work. Excellent communications skills are required. Some of the activities CBAs carry out under supervision are:

- Monitoring message boards, Wogs, and open media like Indy media for target posts.

This is normally done in special shifts and under scheduling and control at a higher level than your local CC. This monitoring is assisted by blog scanning software which will detect and instantly flag posts relating to activities. The CBA doing this work will immediately reply with comments like "Someone isn't taking their medication" or "target name" has provided absolutely no evidence." The CBA will then report the post to higher level supervisors for possibly more detailed responses.

-Monitoring newspapers in your area for letters to the editor regarding activities. Most editors and many reporters have been recruited and are willing to assist in keeping the important work of monitoring and neutralizing quiet, but once in a while, a letter to the editor will slip through. In this case, comments like "Someone isn't taking their medication" are not an appropriate response. Transcribe and forward such a letter to the editor to the supervisor, along with your proposed response. The supervisor may edit your response, and will assist in ensuring your response is printed.

-Your supervisor will have staff monitoring upcoming talk show appearances by targets. While most talk show hosts, even those somewhat sympathetic to targets, have received discrediting information and often will not host targets, some targets do manage to get on the air. In this case, your supervisor will assign you to call in to the show, and instruct you as to appropriate things to say, such as rebutting the target's claims, pretending to be a target calling and making "wacko" statements such as "UFOs are harassing me," or pulling the discussion away from real activities and to something like "media mind control."

-Agents who have excellent persuasive communication skills can be assigned, with careful coaching and preparation from supervisors, to pretend to be a target and get on talk shows known to air targets as the guest. These opportunities are great ways to discredit targets by talking about UFOs, things like black helicopters following you, foil beanies, satellites "parked" just above your home, and perhaps events normally considered "paranormal" like seeing (things that) appear and disappear. These discrediting topics must be a total surprise to the host, only mentioned after the show is in progress.

-CBA can "casually" describe the "odd behavior" exhibited by the target as a result of around the clock activities to the target's neighbors. The idea is to focus the neighbors' attention to the target's behavior, hinting that maybe the target is mentally ill. This is easy once the target has developed suspicion that "everyone is out to get" him or her.

It is a special "honor" for CBAs to be chosen for target discreditation work.

7. TRADE-RELATED PUNISHMENT

This section will give some examples of ways community-based agents (CBAs) with specific trades or situations in the community can apply deniable punishment to targets.

-Underground utility crews, where the management has been recruited, schedule messy, noisy maintenance at the target's home (or business if the target runs a business). This can include having the street torn up for extended periods, or repeatedly. Funding for unneeded work is available from headquarters. Taxi drivers can delay arriving when called by the target, especially when going to the airport.

-Bus drivers have leeway, in nasty weather for example, to stop one stop away from awaiting target and wait there for perhaps 5 minutes, ostensibly to "get back on schedule." This can also cause a target to miss connections with the next bus or train. This

is especially effective when the target, exposed to bad weather, can see the bus waiting up the street for no apparent reason, or not stopping at all at your bus stop.

-Repair trades people can keep “getting it wrong” necessitating many recalls, be late, be messy, over-bill the target, and even damage things which were OK. This is especially effective in the automobile repair trade.

-Medical lab technicians can substitute blood samples, or otherwise falsify results making the target appear to have absolutely no reason for their complaints.

-Police can frequently pull the target over for frivolous reasons.

-Telephone and cable TV technicians can re-route legitimate calls to the target’s number in large numbers, and this will cause the target to get very angry with these totally innocent callers.

-Store staff where the target shops frequently can be instructed to remove items the target is known to need when a target is known to be coming. Store management can stop ordering a target’s favorite items.

-Restaurants and food delivery services can tell the target they are out of an item known to be a favorite of a target.

The key to successful punishment by trades people is that while the target is very likely to know they are being punished, these punishment acts must appear to the general public as “life’s normal breaks.”

8. TARGET’S HOME

Punishing the target at the target’s (home) is essential for effectiveness of secret service operations. If the target were punished in the community but was allowed sanctuary in their home, the creation of a “prison without walls” would not be complete. One of the very first things the Control Center (CC) will arrange is for homes or apartments adjacent to the target’s home to be occupied by both community-based agents (CBAs) and members in the Electronic Operations manual. Because operations are carried out 24/7 in shifts, homes and apartments which are leased or owned by staff are not used as dwellings. The lease or deed will bear either an entirely false name, or the name of a senior staff member whose actual home will be at a different location.

Some adjacent homes or apartments are occupied by neighbors of the target who have offered to cooperate in punishment of the target. The initial contact of neighbors to determine their willingness to cooperate is done by senior staff, and incentives to cooperate are often tendered. Here are some commonly used punishment activities which are carried out both by CBAs and cooperating neighbors of the target. Activities are rotated among the choices, but at least one of them is applied daily:

-Noise. Noise must be of a type which the general public deems “normal.” Remember that the goal is to have the target aware they are being punished, but not be able to convince anyone else that that is the case. Observe local noise curfews, but plenty of punishment can occur outside noise curfew times. The target must not have easy cause to involve law enforcement. Examples:

-Start leaf blower, times precisely when the target attempts to enjoy their yard, or when EC operators cue the CBA that the target is trying to nap.

-Loud music from neighboring home. This is an excellent action, as it is common. Time it so every time the target opens a window the music starts. The timing makes the point it is intentional punishment. EC operator can apply music in adjacent apartments with exceptionally powerful bass, directed at the target’s unit.

-Frequent squealing of tires near target’s home.

-In apartments, frequent drilling into a scrap of wood or masonry held against the target’s wall, floors or ceiling as if “working.” Alternatively, hammering. Especially effective when cued by EC operators that the target is attempting to nap.

-Tossing golf or tennis balls against the target’s home when the target is known to be trying to fall asleep. Ideal for cooperating neighbor children.

-Frequent use of sirens near the target’s home. Many emergency services employees have a strong sense of community service and willingness to cooperate in this, or by people posing as Jehovah’s Witnesses.

-Knocking on the door for frivolous/nonsensical/wrong address reasons. Especially effective when the target is in bed or having a meal.

-Trash. Leave trash in the target’s yard. Frequently, but CC staff will assist in scheduling this so that the target can’t quite have a case on which law enforcement will act.

-Terrifying the target’s pet. This requires entry while the target is away from home for an extended period and must be scheduled by CC. Electronic Corps (EC) operators can render a dog or cat passive for safe entry of the community-based agents, by electromagnetic beam.

-Wounding or killing the target’s pet. Rarely used, scheduled when the target has acted in a way so as to deserve special punishment, like divulging the name of a criminally acting secret agent.

-Killing domestic animals or wildlife and leaving them on the target’s doorstep. Scheduled when the target has acted in a way so as to deserve special punishment.

-Where the target owns substantial land, noxious activities can be arranged and built for next to the property. In one case, a dump, an auto race track, and a prison were built adjacent to a target who owned a large farm in an area of natural beauty. While this is rare, it does illustrate commitment to delivering punishment to those “deserving” of it.

-Cooperating police departments can visibly watch the target’s home. Possibly being parked in front of the home when the target returns, repeatedly.

Police officers who refuse to take complaint of harassment and sabotage of the target, who they label “disturbed” – really are NOT allowed to make diagnoses, as only medical doctors can do, but may get a raise- price- for their unlawfulness afterward. Police follow orders by e.g. Stay Behind, Secret Military-led organization, created by the CIA after WWII in NATO countries. They give orders in secrecy to police, media, legal system, and judges, etc. Thus, being above parliaments and governments as demonstrated, for example, in Norway when in 1957 the Chief of “Stay Behind” Sven Ollestad gave the security code of Norway to MI6 (British Intelligence) in the UK acting on his own! “We have to trust our allies,” he had said. Today, the security code of Norway is kept in Wales. Originally, Stay Behind was created with good intentions to fight communism. Today it is out of control, and a new, much bigger Stay Behind 2 is active in Norway. The Stay Behind logo resembles the NATO logo.

In Italy, Stay Behind was called Gladio 2 and dealt with terrorism secretly in Western Europe. It was responsible, for example, for the kidnapping and killing of Prime Minister Aldo Moro in 1978, while the blame was pinned on the Red Brigade. Today, enemies are communists and NATO (is the) opposition.

On November 22, 1990, the European Union forbade Operation Gladio, but although Norway follows most EU decisions, this one is omitted. Italy and Belgium had terror actions by Stay Behind, and when the organizations (ceased to exist, the terror operations also ceased to exist). In Norway, Stay Behind is called E14. What was its role in Norway’s terror actions, if any? Some have tried to get control of Norwegian Stay Behind (armies) already years ago. Who are the back men giving orders to those “officially” in charge?

The late Chief Medical Officer of northern Finland, and Targeted Individual, Dr. Rauni-Leena Lukanen Kilde

Appendix 1. Key Words and Phrases From the Organized Gang Stalking Manual Above

Key words to chapter 18.

Major operational components of organization:

-Community-based agent (CBA)

-Electronic Corps (EC)

-Electronic Operations Manual

-electromagnetic beam

-Control Center (CC)

-On-Site-Supervisor (OSS)

Field Operations People

- Psychologists/Psychiatrists
- Advanced computer communications systems and computer programs

Elements of (secret service) gang stalking operations:

- Surveillance is foundation of all operations
- Operations are “active surveillance type”
- Passive surveillance, watching the target covertly, to obtain information
- Community-Based Agents- CBA
- Every act of punishment is DENIABLE
- Advanced technology enables heavy punishment (when) the target is in their home, silently through walls.
- Electronic Corps (EC) members get specialized Electronic punishment training
- Advanced electronic surveillance
- This manual
- Field operations people
- Psychologists are the key to find ways to maximize feelings of stress and hopelessness in target, and degrading target’s health.
- CBA’s are given cell phone number for reporting target actions and movement to local Control Center (CC)
- The Center (CC) always has target’s position monitored.
- Electronic Corps (EC) has through-the-wall surveillance and punishment equipment
- On-site-supervisor (OSS) will give hand signals
- Computer programs predict exactly when and where a target will be as they move through the community.
- OSS has special means of receiving instant, silent instructions for the Center.
- Intercepts are where CBAs appear to “just coincidentally” cross paths, on foot or by vehicle with the target.
- The ultimate vehicle intercept is the staged accident... excellent means of punishment where target has committed serious offense specifically against secret services by revealing their criminality to the public.
- Sabotage lets the target know they are totally helpless to stop harassment
- Thefts must be authorized by local Control Center
- Sabotage of target’s reputation- is special operations category- done by spreading rumors, consisting mainly of lies. The goal is to keep negative information about the target flowing through the community.
- The organization has many top psychologists and psychiatrists on permanent staff at headquarters. Their job is to design campaign to destroy target’s reputation.
- “Incentives” are offered to get neighbors, friends, community members to cooperate
- The “Organization has powerful silent support of operations by the justice and psychiatric systems
- Monitoring newspapers for letters to the editor regarding these activities.
- Monitoring talk radio show appearances by targets.
- Repair trades people can damage items (cars, travel trailers, etc.) of targets and/or overbill targets
- Police can frequently pull the target over for frivolous reasons

-Punishing the target at the target's home is essential for effective secret service operations to create a "prison without walls."

Operations are carried out 24/7 in shifts

-Control Center (CC) will arrange for homes or apartments adjacent to the target's home to be occupied by both community-based agents (CBA) and members in the Electrical Operations manual.

-Electronic Corp (EC) operators can render a dog or cat passive for safe entry of the community-based agents, by electromagnetic beam.

Appendix 2. Key Terms from Rich (2011) and Equivalencies with Terms Presented in Kilde's "Manual For Gang Stalkers"

Terrorism- The US and its allies will terrorize the civilian population to achieve political objectives. The DOD stated: "Some IW activities, such as terrorism and transnational crime, violate international law. US law and national policy prohibit US military forces or other government agencies (OGAs) from engaging in or supporting such activities. However, since our adversaries employ terrorism and transnational criminal activities against the interests of the United States and its partners, these activities are included... as examples of the range of operations and activities that can be conducted as part of IW (Information Warfare)."

4GW – Fourth Generation Warfare- is a form of political/information warfare waged against civilians by a state or other entity. It utilizes civilians and the military, indeed all of society, to target civilian adversaries (aka "domestic state enemies," "insurgents," extremists, non-state actors, "cells of fanatics," citizen "terrorists") who value national sovereignty and/or pose some perceived threat to the state's interests. Anyone disseminating information contrary to the state's ("national security") interests may become an enemy. The goal of the New War is the psychological collapse of the new enemies using a combination of tactics. Defeating the new enemies involves the synchronized use of non-lethal directed energy weapons, isolation, deprivation, and PsyOps against individuals and groups (aka TA, target audience and TI, targeted individuals). 4GW is more or less synonymous with unconventional warfare (UW), irregular warfare (IR), asymmetric warfare (AW), low-intensity conflict (LIC), military operations other than war (MOOTW), and network-centric warfare (NCW). This new war involves international, interagency cooperation between the military, federal and local law enforcement, non-governmental organizations (NGOs), intergovernmental organizations (IGOs), the civilian population/private voluntary organizations (PVOs), and private government contractors. This multinational force (MNF), involving NATO (North Atlantic Treaty Organization) and the UN, is termed civilian-military operations (CMO). TI – targeted individual (insurgents, non-state actors (NSAs), dissidents, terrorists, asymmetrical threats, irregular threats, potential enemies, etc.)

Insurgents – those who try to persuade the populace to accept political change. The enemy does not necessarily use violence to promote social change. Their methods may be nonviolent. These are groups of individuals not under government control, against the established leadership, who will be targeted because of an action they might take in the

future. These may include nonviolent protesters who are labeled as terrorists. They may 'wrap themselves in nationalism.' CMO – Civilian-Military Operations- combines military, federal agencies, NGOs, civilian organizations and authorities, and the civilian population. CMO is used in friendly, neutral, or hostile operational areas, including populated civilian areas in which no other military activity is conducted. It is used to deal with domestic threats in the New War. The controlling faction of these PsyOp/CMO activities includes the military, federal agencies, NGOs, regional organizations, and international organizations that work with civil authorities. (In the US, this means the controlling faction is FEMA, DOJ, CIA, and other federal agencies (FBI, DHS, etc.). Civilians are used as irregular forces. CMO are interagency and global in nature. In the US, they are used as part of Homeland Security.

CMOC – Civilian-Military Operations Centers- is established in the civilian sector for exchanging ideas. It may be a physical meeting place or a virtual one through online networks. Daily meetings are attended by representatives of the military, NGOs, the private sector, and local officials. Discussions at these meetings may include any ongoing campaigns against domestic threats in the area of operation. C4ISR- Command, Control, Communications, Computer Center that utilizes Intelligence Surveillance and Reconnaissance. Multiple interacting components of C4ISRs include battlespace monitoring, awareness, understanding, sense making, command intent, battlespace management, synchronization, and information systems. C4ISR centers can be mobile or stationary, or virtual, or strictly computer-based. Each military service has its own tactical mobile C4ISR system; The Navy and Marines use ForceNet, the Air Force uses Command Control Constellation (C2 Constellation), the Army uses LandWarNet and WIN-T. Each type of C4ISR system is connected to GIG (global information grid).

CR – Cognitive Radio- (a kind of JTRS, or Joint Tactical Radio System) that consists of a computer which has AI (artificial intelligence). CR is an intelligent device that is aware of itself, the needs of the user, and the environment. It can understand and learn. DARPA helped create CRs through programs like the Adaptive Cognition-Enhanced Radio Teams (ACERT), and Situation Aware Protocols in Edge Network Technologies (SAPIENT).

GIG – Global Information Grid- developed partially by the MITRE Corporation, has been called DOD's global C4ISR unit for netwar. It can quickly track down an adversary (target) anywhere on earth and attack them via DEW (directed energy weapons) and other forms of electronic warfare (EW). GIG uses existing commercial satellite and ground-based systems as well as GIG nodes such as aircraft, vehicles, and ships equipped with DR (JTRS). GIG is connected to all communications systems used by coalition and allied forces.

GWOT – Global War on Terror- use of 2nd, 3rd, and 4th generation warfare to achieve political/military objectives of the American Empire and New World Order.

IO – Information Operation- aka "cyber war," information warfare," network centric warfare (netwar, NCW) and command and control warfare (C2W).

In terms of activities of the internal enemy," official sources suggest the act of simply conveying information alone can be described as IO. In this case, it is usually waged by people within oppressed populations.

In terms of government/military use of IO, DOD defines IO as: "The integrated employment of the core capabilities of electronic warfare, computer network operations, psychological operations, military deception, and operations security, in concert with specific supporting and related capabilities, in influence, disrupt, corrupt or usurp adversarial human and automated decision making while protecting our own."

The 1999 "Air and Space Power Journal," in an article called "What is Information Warfare?" states: Information Warfare is any action to deny, exploit, corrupt or destroy the enemy's information and its functions; protecting ourselves against those actions and exploiting our own military information functions."

This new war is fought for political purposes and revolves around the issue of gaining the support and influence of the population.

IW- Information Warfare- According to US Military and Defense Contractors, the "new enemy" use computers, the internet, fax machines, cell phones and public media to advance their objectives. They use "information operations" to influence state forces with the population. Various publications term the act of transmitting information "netwar," "information operations," "information warfare," "information attacks," etc.

Professor George J. Stein in "Information Warfare," which appeared in Airpower Journal, stated: The target of information warfare, then, is the human mind.... The battle remains, the battle for the mind."

What all this means is that the New War is an information war.

IO – Information Warfare-

Infrasonic and ultrasonic weapons- Infrasonic and ultrasonic generators, also called emitters and VLF modulators, are weaponized devices consisting of a directional antennae dish which can send acoustic pulses to a general or specific area. In 1972 France was using infrasonic generators which operated at 7 Hz on its civilian population. By 1973, the British was using the Squawk Box in Northern Ireland. This directional weapon could target specific individuals by producing an audible sound at about 16Hz which turned into infrasound at 2Hz when it coupled with the ears.

In early 1990s, Russia developed a 10 Hz VLF modulator adjustable up to lethal levels, capable of targeting individuals over hundreds of meters, causing pain, nausea, and vomiting.

As far back as 1997, the US DOD has been creating generators in the infrasound and ultrasound ranges (7 Hz and 20-35 Hz, respectively) which can cause these same effects.

These weapons can target the brain, causing changes in brain chemistry which influence thoughts and emotions. Particular frequencies and modulations will trigger precise chemical reactions in the brain, which produce specific emotions in the targeted individual.

Infrasound- Occurs within ELF range from a few hertz up to about 20Hz, which is the lowest limit of human hearing. From 1 to 250 Hz the pain/damage threshold seems to increase with frequency as well as power. Frequency determines what kind of damage occurs whereas power determines how much damage occurs.

Infrasound easily passes through buildings and travels great distances. Natural examples include avalanches, earthquakes, volcanoes, and waterfalls. Whales, elephants, hippopotamuses, and rhinoceros use infrasound to communicate over great distances.... For whales, hundreds of miles. An electronic example would be a large subwoofer. Infrasound is thought to be superior to ultrasound because it retains its frequency when it hits the body.

From about 100 to 140 decibels infrasound causes a variety of biological symptoms. Effects include fatigue, pressure in the ears, visual blurring, drowsiness, imbalance, disorientation, vibration of internal organs, severe intestinal pain, nausea, and vomiting. Higher power levels can liquefy bowels, and resonate internal organs to death. It can also cause feelings of pressure in the chest, choking, irregular breathing patterns and respiratory incapacitation.

High powered, low frequency sound from about 30 Hz to about 100 Hz (just beyond infrasound) causes fatigue, blurred vision, bowel spasms, pain or damage to internal organs, feelings of fullness in the chest cavity, chest wall vibration, difficulty breathing, difficulty swallowing, choking and respiratory impairment. Psychological effects include loss of concentration, disgust, apathy, sadness, depression, fear, anxiety, and panic attacks.

Micro-wave hearing- aka “synthetic telepathy,” “Voice of God,” and V2K, Existing radar units can be modified to transmit a beam of pulsed microwave energy into a person’s skull which causes sounds like ticks, buzzes, hisses, knocks, chirps, and words. The sounds originate from within, above, or behind the head and are transmitted to the inner ear via bone conduction (thermal expansion). (Bone conduction is another pathway for sound transmission in humans and other mammals). There is no external noise. It can be applied from hundreds of meters away from a target using man-portable transmitters.

Dr. Allen Frey invented the technology in 1958. The transmitters use pulse-modulated waves at extremely low average power levels. In 1975, Dr. Joseph Sharp proved that correct modulation of microwave energy can result in wireless and receiverless transmission of audible speech.

NLW- Non-Lethal Weapons- have also been called non-injurious, disabling measures, immobilizers, strategic immobilizers, discriminate force, less-than lethal, pre-lethal, mission kill, new age weapons, soft kill weapons, slow kill weapons, silent kill weapons, limited-effects technology, neutralizing technology, reduced lethality weapons, low-collateral damage weaponry, etc.

DOD defines them as: “weapons that are explicitly designed and primarily employed so as to incapacitate personnel or material, while minimizing fatalities, permanent injury to personnel and undesired damage to property and the environment.... Non-lethal weapons employ means other than gross physical destruction to prevent the target from functioning.”

They include biological and chemical warfare, directed-energy weapons, communications warfare, information warfare (IW) and psychological operations (PsyOp). Other types include Computer Attacks and Weather Modification.

NLW are to be used in combination. The CFR states: “These weapons must be deployed coherently in synergistic coordination with information/psychological warfare technologies.” Similarly, NATO, in their 2004 and 2006 reports, “Non-Lethal Weapons and Future Peace Enforcement Operations” and “Human Effects of Non-Lethal Technologies” indicates that NLW should be used in combination to increase their effectiveness. The US Military states that the goal is overwhelm the target by attacking all five senses, plus motor and cognitive functions.

Neuroimaging Devices- Remote Neural Monitoring and Remote Neural Manipulation

NLW- Non-Lethal Weapons- have also been called non-injurious, disabling measures, immobilizers, strategic immobilizers, discriminate force, less-than lethal, pre-lethal, mission kill, new age weapons, soft kill weapons, slow kill weapons, silent kill weapons, limited-effects technology, neutralizing technology, reduced lethality weapons, low-collateral damage weaponry, etc.

DOD defines them as: “weapons that are explicitly designed and primarily employed so as to incapacitate personnel or material, while minimizing fatalities, permanent injury to personnel and undesired damage to property and the environment.... Non-lethal weapons employ means other than gross physical destruction to prevent the target from functioning.”

They include biological and chemical warfare, directed-energy weapons, communications warfare, information warfare (IW) and psychological operations (PsyOp).

PO – Peace Operations- the new war (4GW, IR, UW, etc.)- aka “peacekeeping operations” by the UN, are international, interagency missions to contain conflict, maintain peace, and form a legitimate government. Most are run by DPKO (Department of Peacekeeping Operations) of the UN. The US Army lists them as a type of MOOTW.

PolWar- Political Warfare- a translation of the German term, “weltanschauungskrieg” (worldview warfare), which means the scientific application of terror and propaganda as a way of securing ideological victory over an enemy.

PsyOp- Psychological Operations, a major part of the New War and a core part of CMO (civilian military operations) that is combined with EW (electronic warfare) and CNO. PO involve synergistic coordination of PsyOp, MILDEC, OPSEC, and EBO. PsyOp units work with the civilian population as irregular forces to attack target audience (TA) in the area of operation (AO). PsyOp operators profile TAs and TIs and devise themes to attack their TAs (target audience), which include TIs (targeted individuals). Ultimate goal of PsyOp is to modify the behavior of the TA by destroying their will using a relentless attack consisting of painful triggers. A type of audiovisual product known as PsyAct includes agents of action who carry out plays in the presence of the TA. Every single channel of communication the TA uses for information is interfered with.

PsyActs – psychological actions- aka “F2C”- are audiovisual products consisting of “agents of action” who deliver messages to a TA (target audience or individual). Agents of action follow a set of guidelines while “play acting” to deliver the messages. PsyActs usually utilize multiple people to transmit messages. Themes are presented in a performance similar to a play or movie production. (Hence, the term “surveillance role player”). Words like sets, props, performance, theatre, actors, cast, script, audience, etc. are used.

The military sometimes actually employs people from theatre actor guilds and modeling agencies. PsyActs can occur during rallies, rumor campaigns, group meetings, lectures, theatre, plays, speeches, dances, banquets, fiestas, festivals, religious activities, talks with individuals during interviews on talk radio shows, and other social activities. Messages may be subtly transmitted during these events. Agents of action follow general scripts that can be modified as needed. This type of communication includes “key words” or phrases spoken by the actors in the presence of the TA.

PO- PsyOp- Psychological Operations, – US Military states that the ultimate goal of PO is to modify the behavior of the TA (TI) by destroying their will. This is brought about by continually inflicting pain. This is accomplished by a relentless campaign used to demoralize the TI that will create perpetual feelings of intense fear and hopelessness. The DOD describes this as an “attrition-based approach:” “Attrition is the product or gradual erosion of the will. The victim of this psychological attrition gradually becomes convinced that nothing he can do will yield a satisfactory outcome to a situation.”

In PO, themes are used to transmit painful stimuli (also called triggers) through all his/her channels of communication which a TA (TI) has been sensitized to. Triggers/themes are understood at the strategic, operational, and tactical levels of the campaign and they are passed to various commanders of particular AO if the TA moves towards that portion of the battlespace.

The triggers are part of a behavior modification program called NLP (neuro-linguistic programming) which uses anchors and triggers to promote change. An anchor is created when an emotional state is linked to something such as an object, person, sound, smell, place, color, etc. Once the anchor is established, whatever the individual was exposed to during the anchoring process becomes the stimulus (trigger) that will provoke the emotion. So basically, PO is simply a series of “stimulus-response” interactions.

PO= aka or “information operations,” military deception (MILDEC), effects-based operations (EBO), neocortical warfare, political warfare (PolWar), and psychological warfare (PsyWar), aka command and control warfare (C2W), are a major part of the New War and a core part of CMO (civilian-military operations) that is combined with EW (electronic warfare) and CNO.

Po’s are a planned process of conveying messages to a target audience (TA) to promote certain attitudes, emotions, and behavior. These messages are typically conveyed using a line of persuasion known as a theme. TA (target audience) can be a group or an individual.

PO involve synergetic coordination of PsyOp, MILDEC (military deception), OPSEC (operations security), and EBO (effects-based operations). And they are in MOOTW, CMO, IW, UW, LIC operations such as counterterrorism and peacekeeping.

The DOD and CFR consider PsyOp a NLW to be used on civilians. PsyOp units work with the civilian population as irregular forces to attack target audience (TA) in the area of operation (AO). PsyOp operators profile TAs and TIs and devise themes to attack their TAs (target audience), which include TIs (targeted individuals). Ultimate goal of PsyOp is to modify the behavior of the TA by destroying their will using a relentless attack consisting of painful triggers. A type of audiovisual product known as PsyAct includes agents of action who carry out plays in the presence of the TA. Every single channel of communication the TA uses for information is interfered with.

In “gang stalking/electronic harassment,” PsyOp is synchronized with EW (electronic warfare with directed-energy-weapons), CNO (computer network operations), and all other instruments of national power. The battlespace is your neighborhood and the war is global.

Early PsyOp research was done by a small private network of think tanks, foundations, and academic institutions, which went into partnership with government agencies and kept most of the results of their studies secret. Some of the institutions that conducted these studies were known to be subversive. Thus, much of the modern PsyOp was built by a small group of private interests, using the social sciences to install a global government. Some of these are the exact same groups promoting the use of PsyOp on civilians.

RF – Radio Frequency Weapons

Rumor Campaigns- used by PsyOp units to isolate TIs. Primary elements include the source, the rumor, and the receiver-repeater (R2).

Similarly, the US Marine Corps document, “Multiple-Service Concept for Irregular Warfare” (2006) states: “frightening the population into inactivity is sufficient to (achieve) our goals.”

TPD – Tactical PsyOp Detachment- team of about 13 personnel with a captain and staff sergeant. It is comprised of several TPT (Tactical PsyOp Teams) and provides tactical PsyOp support to brigade and battalion-sized units in support of Special Forces. TPT conducts mission assessment, determines distribution priorities, and tracks the various products that have been distributed throughout the AO. All teams maintain contact with each other. And the TPD is in constant communication with other forces such as the TPDD, POTF, or TPT during the entire operation.

TPT- Tactical PsyOp Team- small group including team leader, his assistant, and a PsyOp specialist.

CNO- Computer Network Operations- aka NW Ops, or network operations/NetOps) are information warfare attacks used to deny, deceive, degrade, and disrupt networks and computers used by the enemy. These are used in conjunction with PO (PsyOps) and EW (electronic warfare). This includes destruction of hardware and software (degrading, attacking) and spoofing (deceiving). The battlespace includes the internet. Internet applications that can convey PsyOp messages include email, websites, and chat rooms. When a TI goes online, they are entering the battlespace.

Web spoofing allows an attacker to create a copy of the worldwide web. The Air Force mentioned that an enemy’s internet could be spoofed to conceal one of its weather attacks: “Spoofing options create virtual weather in the enemy’s sensory and information systems, making it more likely for them to make decisions producing results of our choosing rather than theirs.”

DEW- Directed Energy Weapons- used to damage or destroy people, equipment, and facilities, include microwave, millimeter waves, lasers, bright lights, holographic projections, and acoustic weapons (audible, infrasound, and ultrasound). These weapons are silent and traceless. They cause a variety of effects, including tiredness, dizziness, nausea, vomiting, abdominal pain, convulsions, epileptic seizures, temporary paralysis, vibration of internal organs, cooking of organs, cataracts, burning sensation on the skin, hyperthermia (heating of body), headaches, loss of short-term memory, interruption of cognitive processes, cardiac arrest, and cancer.

These weapons can easily pass through most unshielded structures.

In their “Electronic Warfare” publication, DOD defines DEW as: “DE (directed energy) is an umbrella term covering technologies that produce a beam of concentrated EM energy or atomic or subatomic particles. A DE weapon is a system using DE primarily as a direct

means to damage or destroy adversary equipment, facilities, and personnel. DE warfare is military action involving the use of DE weapons, devices, and countermeasures to either cause direct damage or destruction of adversary equipment, facilities, and personnel, or to determine, exploit, reduce, or prevent hostile use of the EMS through damage, destruction, and disruption.”

DEW include microwaves, lasers, bright lights, holographic projections, and acoustics. The two basic types of DEWs include microwaves and lasers. (Wavelengths of lasers are about 10,000 times smaller than microwaves). Both are part of the electromagnetic spectrum. The two main types of microwave weapons are millimeter wave devices such as the Active Denial System (ADS) and the electromagnetic bomb (e-bomb, which is the emission of a non-nuclear electromagnetic explosion or pulse).

DEW travel at the speed of light, are surgically accurate, can operate in all weather, are scalable, are silent and invisible (offering plausible deniability), their energy can pass through walls at distances of hundreds of meters to miles, and have long distance projection (tens of miles).

These weapons are mounted on platforms which can be a missile, aircraft, ship, vehicle, suitcase, radio, etc.

Appendix 3. European Parliament Resolution on Operation Gladio, Nov. 22, 1990:
Wikisource on Answers.Com

On November 22, 1990, the European Parliament passed a resolution on Operation Gladio. Joint resolution replacing B3-2021, 2058, 2068, 2087/90

A. having regard to the revelation by several European governments of the existence for 40 years of a clandestine parallel intelligence and armed operations organization in several member states of the community,

B. whereas for over 40 years this organization has escaped all democratic controls and has been run by the secret services of the states concerned in collaboration with NATO,

C. fearing the danger that such clandestine network may have interfered illegally in the internal political affairs of Member States or may still do so,

D. where in certain Member States military secret services (or uncontrolled branches thereof) were involved in serious cases of terrorism and crime as evidenced by various judicial inquiries.

E. whereas these organizations operated and continue to operate completely outside the law since they are not subject to any parliamentary control and frequently those holding the highest government and constitutional posts are kept in the dark as to these matters,

F. whereas the various “Gladio” organizations have at their disposal independent arsenals and military resources which give them an unknown strike potential, thereby jeopardizing the democratic structures of the countries in which they are operating or have been operating,

G. greatly concerned at the existence of decision-making and operational bodies which

are not subject to any form of democratic control and are of a completely clandestine nature at a time when greater Community cooperation in the field of security is a constant subject of discussion.

1. Condemns the clandestine creation of manipulative and operational networks and calls for full investigation into the nature, structure, aims and all other aspects of the clandestine organizations or any splinter group, their use of illegal interference in the international political affairs of the countries concerned, the problem of terrorism in Europe and the possible collusion of the secret services of Member States or third countries;
2. Protests vigorously at the assumption by certain US military personnel at SHAPE and in NATO of the right to encourage the establishment in Europe of a clandestine intelligence and operation network;
3. Calls on the governments of the Member States to dismantle all clandestine military and paramilitary networks;
4. Calls on the judiciaries of countries in which the presence of such military organizations has been ascertained to elucidate fully their composition and modus operandi and to clarify any action they may have taken to destabilize the democratic structure of the Member states;
5. Request all the Member States to take the necessary measures, if necessary by establishing parliamentary committee of inquiry, to draw up a complete list of organizations active in this field, and at the same time monitor their links with the respective state intelligence services and their links, if any, with terrorists action groups and/or other illegal practices;
6. Calls on the Council of Ministers to provide full information on the activities of these secret intelligence and operational services;
7. Calls on its competent committee to consider holding a hearing in order to clarify the role and impact of the "Gladio" organization and any similar bodies;
8. Instructs its President to forward this resolution to the Commission, the Council, the Secretary-General of NATO, the governments of the Member States and the United States Government."

9. OTHER TACTICS (Dr. Rauni Kilde)

There are other tactics which are not strictly part of the categories discussed so far:

- IMPORTANT: Community-based agents (CBAs) are strictly forbidden from adding anyone to the list of targets. Target selection is done by senior Control Center (CC) staff or higher levels.
- Punishment of people who side with and help the target. Friends, family members, and citizens who do not place a high value on community sometimes help targets. In these very specific cases, CC-authorized punishment in the form of individual acts against them is appropriate. The system can arrange for these target sympathizers to be found guilty of crimes, or liable for civil actions, for example. This is important for maintenance of the system.

-Target bank accounts can be disrupted in ways which do not give the target cause to involve law enforcement. Examples: target protection can be changed to “youth account,” or, an overdraft protection feature can be disabled, or simply steal money from the account. It is called action of “international banking ring” and usually at first the sums are around 50 – 100 dollars which are taken when the target pays small bills.

-Money is never transferred to the journal subscription or membership in a certain club like “opposition to government surveillance.” Money simply “disappears” from the bank with help of cooperating employers. I have experienced this myself several times. Bank accounts are “hacked” for the payment and a new bill arrives for the already paid bill by the target, and the receipt of payment is stolen. There is cooperation with military intelligence, Stay behind, NATO, and foreign intelligence agencies also against their own population. (This is the) so-called secret silent war going on in all secrecy.

Appendix 4: From Total Individual Control Technology by Omnisense

Organized Stalking/Electronic Harassment. The New Hi-Tech Generation of COINTELPRO

In a Nutshell: Government sources are using directed energy weapons and artificial intelligence to terrorize, threaten, intimidate, discredit, silence, torture, and murder dissidents. In addition, security contractors (among others) are being hired as military thugs to gangstalk targets[19].

Zerzetsen: “Inflicting as much pain and suffering as possible without leaving any marks.[20]” Directed energy weapon programs revolutionized this...

Counter-proliferation programs are intended to subvert the potentials of a target while punishing them with psycho-sadist techniques. The perversions of cointelpro are notable. The murderous and sadistic ethos of government counter-proliferation programs echoes that of the Nazis and this perpetrator network of war criminals are committing sickening acts upon the global population.

Modern Day COINTELPRO Objectives:

These are counter-proliferation centered programs intended to subvert all progress

To discredit the target / To character assassinate / To slander the target

To taint the target's image / To misrepresent the target

To suppress the target's monetary success

To suppress the target's good character qualities or people's awareness of positive aspects of the target

To arrange a partner for the target or mind control the partner of the target

To destroy relationships of the target

To co-opt the target's manifestation

To turn the target into controlled opposition (In terms of beliefs & actions)

To incriminate the target

To round down the target's output and audience – To marginalize the target

To eliminate connections & networking ability
To suppress the target's personality
Sanitization of pleasure, emotions, and individuality
To punish the target / To torture the target
To destroy the target's life
To stop a target from procreating / Ending a target's bloodline (Eugenics)
To suicide the target / To covertly assassinate the target
To cover up the targeting operation
"If they see too much power and originality coming out of someone, they either use it and siphon it or they undermine it in order to neutralize it." ~Ahmad Enani (TI)

COINTELPRO 2.0 Methodology:

Covert remote influencing technology suite
COINTELPRO 2.0: Thought surveillance neural AI net for psyche profiling
COINTELPRO 2.0: Directed energy weapon mind control network for counter-proliferation targeting
AI based retro-causation; Extensive international neural monitoring programs can calculate a target's potentials before the target is aware of them
Gangstalking / Organized Stalking
Trauma based mind control – No touch torture
Character assassination / Slander via proxies
Technological illusions (PSYOPS) / misdirection
Electromagnetic mind control aimed at discrediting the target
Mind control of people who provide opportunities for the target
Use of family against the target (e.g. Mind control of family)
Use of pharmaceutical drugs against a target
To orchestrate the detaining of the target in a psyche ward
v2k to get a target diagnosed as a "paranoid schizophrenic"
Exaggerated, warped and untrue slander about the target is proliferated
Technology playing devil's advocate via implanted thoughts to get a target in trouble
Agenda to incriminate the target (Advice for COINTELPRO targets: Stay lawful)
Use of ego against a target
Weaponized mind control against a target
Coercing of a target into appearing overly paranoid (e.g. An objective of stalking)
Specific technological control of a target's body language or vocal tone (e.g. To generate mistrust)
Total individual control technology is used as a tactic to take away a citizen's rights through faulty mental illness diagnoses[21]
Outlandish black project technology experiences intended to discredit when spoken
Use of electronic control grid to mind control misfortunes for a target
Synthetic social phobias ~ Synthetic social anxiety (e.g. Public speaker related suppression)
Suppression of whatever platform the target is talented in (e.g. Music production, software design)

To dehumanize a target via electromagnetic neuroscience
Severe targets are sanitized of pleasure, emotions, and personality
Synthetic suicide programming
Technologically enabled serial killers with a taste for revolutionaries & activists

Electronic Targeting Holocaust

“While all these traditional tactics have proven fruitful throughout time without waning effectiveness, the agencies involved in extreme cover-ups prefer another tactic that seems to have withstood the test of time too. That is labeling someone “paranoid schizophrenic” or mentally ill. Once that label has been attached to someone, almost all testimony will be disbelieved. The military has employed this tactic since the 60’s to get rebellious soldiers and others locked up in mental hospitals. But since the weapons testing of neurological disruptor technology has begun on the general population beginning in the early 60’s and then stepped up to full throttle in 1976, the scope of what is considered mentally ill had to be reprogrammed into a broader definition for the general population.” ~Department of Defense Whistleblower: From the Out of Print Book – The Matrix Deciphered

“My name is Dr. John Hall, I’m a medical Doctor from Texas. As a physician, relative to some of what you’re hearing today, in the community we are seeing an alarming rate of complaints of use of electromagnetic weapons, microwave auditory effect, silent sound spectrum, EEG cloning,... Which has taken the lab out of the laboratory and into the home, most of these from the research that we’ve reviewed can be done remotely. It seems to be more weapons research than medical research. I’ve personally corresponded with upwards of 1,500 victims all complaining of identical complaints from every state in the nation. Of being exposed to electromagnetic radiation. Non-ionizing radiation. For the use of cognitive control or behavior control....” ~Anesthesiologist Dr. John Hall Speaking to the Presidential Bioethics Commission

“I am also targeted and this is my story. My name is Sandra Fields. I’m an architect, recipient of Who’s Who of Women in America achievement award and have run a successful business for over 28 years. My life and livelihood have been compromised for the last 11 years by being attacked by electromagnetic radiation torture, and by organized stalking... Thousands of Americans are currently suffering from chemical, electromagnetic, psychological and physical torture with no government relief or laws. Our servicemen, prisoners, and thousands of unknowing innocent civilians are currently being lamed, tormented and tortured as a result of military research, medical research, pharmaceutical research, physiological and psychological studies that have virtually destroyed participants’ sanity, physical well-being, reputation and privacy.” ~Targeted Individual Sandra Fields, Speaking to Obama’s Presidential Bioethics Committee

“What the governments found, was that you could induce by changing the pulse frequency like morse code of the microwaves going into the brain and interfering with the brain, by specializing on the pulse frequency you could induce psychiatric illnesses to

the point where a psychiatrist could not tell if it is a genuine psychiatric illness or an induced psychiatric illness. So what you can do theoretically, is you can target an individual's brain, they may have auditory hallucinations where they hear things, which is actually quite common with microwaves. Or show signs of schizophrenia, for instance 6.6 pulses a second can induce severe sexual aggression in men. ... Technically what you could do is have someone committed to a psychiatric hospital or a jail for a crime, just by somebody saying that they had a psychiatric problem where by they didn't." ~Ex-British Royal Navy Scientist Dr. Barrie Trower

"They can cause insanity, and it was an experiment. One of the experiments was to take an ordinary sane person, cause insanity, and have a psychiatrist who was unknown to everybody diagnose schizophrenia, or paranoia or a psychiatric illness. That was a successful outcome. And the person would spend the rest of their life in an asylum in misery, but to the government scientists that was a success." ~Ex-Black Project Scientist Dr. Barrie Trower

"The war against satellite terrorism isn't just the USA. This is a global issue! I'm in tropical Queensland Australia and get battered daily." ~Targeted Individual Amanda Emily Reed

MKULTRA Cover Stories

This technology has interacted with quite a large amount of people, however it is almost always misidentified as other sources[8].

Directed Energy Weapon Cover Stories:

Mental illness as an electronic harassment cover story

End game technology packaged under persuasive "spiritual warfare" illusions

Directed energy interaction packaged as the supernatural

Government technology under a cosmic being facade

Religious themed illusions / Using religion mythology as a means for cover stories

Extraterrestrial contact as a psychological operation cover story

Ghosts as a cover story – AI orchestrated phantom illusions

End game technology as a sorcery cover story

End game technology as the real source behind effective voodoo

Witchcraft as a directed energy cover story

Black project science under a black magic cover story

Directed energy attacks deceptively packaged as physiological ailments

Synthetic signals in the brain from implants framed as physiological ailments

"Psychic Attack" as a directed energy attack cover story

"Spiritual Attack" as a directed energy attack cover story

New Age cover stories (e.g. Disembodied spirit illusions)

Old age mythological gods used as a cover story

Human based electronic harassment with aliens packaged as the perpetrator

Scientology methods as a cover story for technological remote influence

Exotic neurobody illusions (e.g. Chakra, entity attachments, ethereal implants)

**Inter dimensional being interaction as an electronic targeting cover story
Exploitation of illusory explanations to conceal directed energy crimes**

“People who have already assimilated the cover stories are often not ready to hear the truth.” ~Omnisense

Beings Impersonated:

Neighbors (Targeted Individual v2k)

Black Ops Agents (Targeted Individual v2k)

Family (Targeted Individual v2k)

Deceased Loved Ones / Deceased Relatives / Deceased Pets (Psy Ops v2k)

Demons (Mind Control Cover Story)

Jinn (Cover Stories)

Archons (Cover Stories)

Inter Dimensional Beings (New Age Psy Ops)

Extraterrestrials (Cosmic Being Impersonation Programs / UFOlogy Bastardization)

Entity Attachments (New Age Psy Ops)

Shadow Beings (e.g. To Cause Fear from an Obscure Source)

Archangels (To Impersonate a Higher Authority)

Lucifer (To Persuade into Evil)

Satan (Satanist v2k)

RA (New Age Psy Ops)

Spirits (Spiritual Warfare Illusions)

Ghosts – Phantoms (Directed Energy Trickery)

Faeries (Rehashed Old Age Cover Stories)

Higher Self (Mind Control Cover Story)

Panpsychism Based Impersonations (e.g. Gaia aka Mother Earth Speaking to People)

Saints & Mother Mary (Religious Impersonations)

Holy Spirit (Psychological Direction Method / Sleeper Assassin Method)

Ascended Masters (Impersonation of a Higher Power)

Jesus (Any Vector of Vulnerability is Exploited)

Person's of Note (e.g. To get a Target to Murder them, To Psychologically Direct)

Any Mythological God of the Past (These can be pretty cool)

God / Allah / Yahweh / Jehovah (Impersonation of the Highest Power)

Done via Electronic Telepathy Contact (Voice to Skull – v2k)

“Directed energy weapons operate invisibly while the inducible mental limits of directed energy weapons are the limits of consciousness itself, this makes for an incredibly potent environment for illusions of all types.” ~Omnisense

NeuroWeaponry & Artificial Intelligence Quotes

“The point of the program is to have maximum psychological effect and leave the minimal amount of evidence.[22]” ~Anonymous Targeting Program Insider

“In 1985 CNN did a special report on radio frequency weapons. They hired an engineer who built an “RF Mind Interference” machine based on Soviet schematics. The machine successfully transmitted images into a CNN reporter’s mind. The stunned engineer said that, given three weeks time, he could scale up the machine to use on a whole town, causing them to do things against their better judgement, see and hear things that weren’t there, etc. The pentagon said it was too sensitive a subject to comment on. Remember, these effects were achieved by civilians over 30 years ago! One can speculate that they’ve made great advances in the past decades.[8]” ~Targeted Individual Jim Hastings

EPILOGUE

It is now possible to state, with complete assurance (and also to distribute fliers such as used in the days of the lawless American Wild West:

WANTED:

FOR THE MURDER OF DR. RAUNI KILDE, GLORIA NAYLOR, AND HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS TO MILLIONS OF OTHER INNOCENT CIVILIANS:

THE FBI/CIA/DHS, U.S. GOVERNMENT, MILITARY, AND INTELLIGENCE SERVICES AND THEIR CORPORATE SPONSORS AND PARTNERS (aka The New World Order)

[status draft]
[nogallery]
[geotag on]
[publicize off|twitter|facebook]
[category teknoloji]
[tags MK ULTRA PROJECT, Organized Gang Stalking, Operation,
PSYCHOLOGICAL WARFARE]

Inputs for psychosocial dynamics conducive to torture and ill-treatment report

Note: Kindly request confidentiality of my report

Date: 20th June 2020

Respected Sir/Madam,

This statement is with respect to the inputs requested for psychosocial dynamics conducive to torture and ill-treatment report (To inform the Special Rapporteur's annual interim report to be presented to the General Assembly at its 75th Session in October 2020)

This is an URGENT public interest petition to STOP the illegal and unauthorized abuses of advanced military-grade weapons that are being used for Torture Programs. Torture comprises of Mind-Reading, Mind control, Central Nervous System control, 24/7 anywhere tracking, Organized Gang-Stalking, 'Voices-To-Skull'('V2K'), Physical Injury/harassment through Directed Energy Weapons. This has been going on in India for past 15 years at least (**I am getting attacked/tortured for many years now, Voice to skull started in 2016**)

All these attacks are 'no-touch' / 'Covert 'and are remotely operated - and so leave the minimum evidence (if at all) thus making all available laws ineffective and powerless to help the targeted innocent civilians. The people targeted and subsequently tortured systematically are termed as 'Targeted Individuals' (or 'TIs'). There are several hundreds of 'TIs' defending and fighting for justice in India and globally across many countries now.

1. TOTAL SURVEILLANCE, MIND-READING, BODY-MIND CONTROL, DREAM MANIPULATION - USING NEUROWEAPONS - REMOTE NEURAL MONITORING MODULE ('RNM') - Using this, harassers can view ALL the innermost thoughts of the targeted person on a screen - as clearly as one reads a newspaper. The eyes of the target become a live camera for the trackers. Whatever the targets view is recorded on the trackers' computer or viewed by the trackers' brains using a **brain-to-computer interface (BCI) / Brain-to-Brain interface (BBI)**! These **satellite-based technologies** result in gross by-passing of fundamental human rights such as personal privacy, health, safety, data security, family security, etc. Pre-packaged dream sequences are routinely downloaded to TIs' brains and harassers interact with the victims while they are dreaming. Stressful traumas/shocks are also induced via artificial dreams (completely wirelessly - without any chip implants, electrodes etc.)

2. INVISIBLE PHYSICAL HARASSMENT: DIRECTED ENERGY WEAPONS ('DEW'): Any of our body-parts can be targeted and attacked by these directed energy weapons. These weapons may use Microwave/EMF/ELF waves and can cause a wide range of diseases including cancer, heart failure, kidney disease, vertigo, hands/legs paralysis, internal decay, memory losses to name a few - all at the touch of a button from anywhere, traceless - just by using the unique 'brain fingerprint' (brain frequency) of any victim anywhere. Also, many fatal heart-attacks/palpitations that struck the victim when asleep may have been induced / catalyzed by these weapons

3. DISRUPTION OF THOUGHT FREEDOM BY 'VOICE-TO-SKULL' ('V2K'): This patented technology is also known as 'Microwave Hearing' / 'Synthetic Telepathy' / 'Voice-of-God weapon' and is being used for

traceless mental harassment. Using this, the harassers beam-in abusive voices directly into skulls of the Targeted Individuals by-passing their ears. Harassers interrupt and censor the victims' normal thinking when travelling anywhere in society by beaming in abusive voices into the victim's head constantly - hence spoiling work-tasks completion. **(Victims also get wrongly labeled as mentally-ill when reporting about this, not many are aware about novel neuro/electromagnetic/bio weapons and its capabilities)**

V2K is also used for Deception (causing confusion by beaming voices inside skull in-between talks when TI is talking to other people) and Impersonation of voices of close persons (whenever close persons are talking to TIs, these perpetrators intertwine their own voices along with the close persons voices by a technology named '**EEG Heterodyning**')

TOTAL LOSS OF PRIVACY: Surveillance is usually carried out first unannounced secretly for years - without the targets ever being able to detect that their innermost details had been collected and stored - and that their own eyes themselves are made to act as cameras giving the latest details about themselves and the places and persons they visit. These devices are suspected to be authorized to access government satellites and are linked to supercomputers for data analysis and harvesting purposes. Victims have no privacy anywhere on the planet (bathrooms and bedrooms included).

HARMFUL EFFECTS: The targeted people's physical health, hygiene, peace of mind, career and social credibility, family, friends and other relationships - all these get seriously downgraded and systematically made to fade out via the above torture program. A primary goal in these 'slow-kill', 'no-touch'/'soft-kill' programs is to remove TIs from the job workforce - so that they are in range at home for longer times to facilitate more testing, refining of weapons and for training more operators and neural programmers. **The combined impact of all these together - physical wounds, 24x7 psychotronic warfare, career systemically made to vanish IS DEVASTATING to TIs, to say the least.**

WORLDWIDE ISSUE: Dr. John Hall, M.D. (Doctor and Author, USA) who has analyzed the above phenomenon personally - calls this as '**Satellite Terrorism**' and the **greatest threat to humanity as a whole in the near future.**

Finally, there are hundreds of victims in India currently and many hundreds across the world as well [REDACTED] - as long as the public are unaware of the above secret surveillance on mass scale by these secretive operators, more innocent civilians could be targeted in future as well. All these NO-TOUCH torture with Directed energy weapons and Voice-To-Skull are remotely-controlled. Thus, this full protocol (Organized Stalking & Electronic Harassment - 'OSEH' in short) leaves the least physical evidence of any wrong-doings and has become strongly prevalent inside many nations. This leaves us with a very rudiment question of a dignified human life, What is more worse in this world than your body, brain and mind getting hacked and harassed covertly and illegally?

We humbly request UNHRC to take due cognizance of the above issue and include all non-consensual experimentation /covert torture programs of these remote monitoring/influencing systems and weaponized technologies as severely punishable human rights violations and a life threatening Cyber-Crime, which needs urgent investigation, legislation and MOST IMPORTANTLY due justice given for Targeted Individuals who are severely affected by this NO-TOUCH torture perpetrated by covert criminals. Also request world countries through UNHRC, to safeguard our dignity to human life with immediately stopping this crime, provide monetary compensation for the loss of productive life and provide MIL-grade shielding which will protect us from getting attacked by such energy weapons!

PLEASE REFER the below sources for Proof of existence of such weapons:

When neuroscience leads to neuroweapons

https://thebulletin.org/2016/10/when-neuroscience-leads-to-neuroweapons/?fbclid=IwAR3IB00SHKaOM56SsQJ2xdyiqXN7UD0cZPf_xJ7vVbdBLsokDj0Dt-K0sLo

US army developing synthetic telepathy

<https://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/home/science/US-army-developing-synthetic-telepathy/articleshow/3596708.cms?fbclid=IwAR2kun6TsipA73-7b6bASjpajH1FBW9pheQKdfXzHZ6ptvh7mzXN6eNLAYl&from=mdr>

Spooky mind reading technology

https://www.deccanchronicle.com/nation/current-affairs/200519/spooky-mind-reading-technology.html?fbclid=IwAR01Gt-BmNZ1C7iucj81jyRh1DGWm9qmy6RYdOppYmQpBv8kvU7FZY_-D7Q

From Psyops to Neurowar: What Are the Dangers?

http://web.isanet.org/Web/Conferences/ISSS%20Austin%202014/Archive/b137347c-6281-466d-b9e7-ef7e0e5d363c.pdf?fbclid=IwAR3_XOP5zWglgNmbOE0J85LBqf0NDljcA5Gw5lmqlraR68yDQy497c3BVn4

Weapons of perception: neuroscience and mind-controlled weapons

<https://www.army-technology.com/features/featureweapons-of-perception-neuroscience-mind-controlled-weapons-and-the-military/>

Note: Kindly request confidentiality of my report

-----End of Report-----

Directed Energy Weapon / Targeted Individual Patents																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																							
--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Various Frequencies and their effects:	
Lily wave:	usually in ELF or ULF range
	http://thebridgelifeinthemix.info/2015/11/03/the-lilly-wave-and-psychotronic-warfare/#sthash.VryKx1Q3.dpbs (piggy backing on the grid)
Heart Attack Remote Weapon:	
	https://everydayconcerned.net/2015/08/13/holistic-doctors-sudden-cardiac-arrest-targeted-individuals-remote-radiation-heart-attack-weaponry-how-to-protect-yourself/
HAARP	
	ELF waves are coming from atmosphere
ALFVEN Waves (ELF waves) onto the Earth's surface:	
	Requires plasma in order to create the ELF waves. Ionosphere is plasma. Indigo skyfold is also plasma.

Page Denied

DCI/ICS 6908-88

29 April 1988

MEMORANDUM FOR: Director of Central Intelligence


VIA: Deputy Director of Central Intelligence

FROM: Lt Gen Edward J. Heinz, USAF
Director, Intelligence Community Staff

SUBJECT: New Chairman of the Intelligence Research and Development Council

1. Action: That you sign the attached note to the Secretary of Defense and the accompanying memorandum to the National Foreign Intelligence Community concerning the appointment of Dr. Robert C. Duncan, Director, Defense Research and Engineering, as the new Chairman of the Intelligence Research and Development Council.

2. Background: With the departure of Don Latham, as the Chairman of the Council, Mr. Hineman temporarily assumed the position until Defense had a new candidate. Mr. Carlucci has now indicated to Mr. Gates their nominee is Dr. Duncan, Director, Defense Research and Engineering. Mr. Gates has talked to Dr. Duncan who agrees to assume the Chairmanship. The attached provides notification to the National Foreign Intelligence Community of this assignment, and in addition thanks the Secretary for his nomination.


Edward J. Heinz
Lieutenant General, USAF

STAT

Attachments: (2)
A. Note to SecDef (U)
B. Memo for National Foreign
Intelligence Community (U)

All portions of this memorandum
are UNCLASSIFIED

SUBJECT: New Chairman of the Intelligence Research and Development Council

DISTRIBUTION (DCI/ICS 6908-88 w/atts)

Original - DCI

- 1 - DDCI (ER file)
- 1 - D/ICS
- 1 - ES/IR&DC
- 1 - IR&DC Chrono
- 1 - IC Registry

DCI/ICS/PP0/IR&DC:

29 April 1988

STAT

The Director of Central Intelligence

Washington, D.C. 20505

6 May 1988

The Honorable Frank C. Carlucci
The Secretary of Defense
Washington, D. C. 20301

Dear Mr. Secretary:

I wish to express my appreciation for your nomination of Dr. Robert C. Duncan to serve as the Chairman of the Intelligence Research and Development Council. The Council has served us well in the past by identifying Intelligence R&D issues which require management attention, and I know Cliff will continue this tradition.

Sincerely yours,



William H. Webster

All portions of this letter
are UNCLASSIFIED

Page Denied

SUBJECT: Nomination of DDR&E as New IR&DC Chairman

DISTRIBUTION:

Original - SecDef
1 - DepSecDef
1 - USD (Acquisition)
1 - Director, Defense Research & Engineering
1 - DCI
1 - DDCI (ER file)
1 - D/ICS
1 - DDS&T
1 - ES/IR&DC
1 - IRDC Chrono
1 - ICS Registry

DCI/ICS/PP0/IR&DC:

29 April 1988

STAT

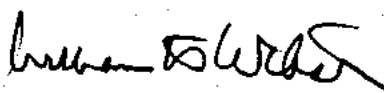
The Director of Central Intelligence

Washington, D.C. 20505

6 May 1988

MEMORANDUM FOR: National Foreign Intelligence Community
SUBJECT: Appointment of Intelligence Research and Development
Council Chairman

I am pleased to announce the appointment of Dr. Robert C. Duncan,
Director, Defense Research and Engineering, as the Chairman of the
Intelligence Research and Development Council.



William H. Webster

All portions of this memorandum
are UNCLASSIFIED

SUBJECT: Appointment of Intelligence Research and Development Council Chairman

DISTRIBUTION:

- 1 - Secretary of Defense
- 2 - Deputy Secretary of Defense
- 3 - Under Secretary of Defense (Acquisition)
- 4 - DCI
- 5 - DDCI
- 6 - Executive Director, CIA
- 7 - D/ICS
- 8 - DD/ICS
- 9 - DDR&E
- 10 - DDO
- 11 - DDI
- 12 - DDA
- 13 - DDS&T
- 14 - Chairman, NIC
- 15 - Chairman, IPC
- 16 - D/NIESO
- 17 - D/FMO
- 18 - Director, DIA (LtGen. Leonard Perroots, USAF)
- 19 - NSA/DDR&E [REDACTED]
- 20 - NSA/DDR&E [REDACTED]
- 21 - DoE (Dr. James Decker)
- 22 - Director, Defense Research & Engineering
- 23 - Ass't Sec Army/RD&A (Dr. Jay Sculley)
- 24 - Dep Ass't Sec Army (Reqs & Progs) (Bruce Zimmerman)
- 25 - Ass't Sec Navy/RE&SA (Mr. Thomas Fraught)
- 26 - OASN/DASN C³I/Ass't for Intel (Cmdr Edmond Pope)
- 27 - Secretary of the Air Force (Mr. Edward Aldridge)
- 28 - Ass't Sec Air Force (A) (Mr. John Welch)
- 29 - OSAF/D/SAF/USS (Mr. Jimmie Hill)
- 30 - DIA/DT (Dr. Jack Vorona)
- 31 - DIA/DT [REDACTED]
- 32 - DARPA (Dr. Raymond Colladay)
- 33 - DD/DARPA (Dr. Craig Fields)
- 34 - DARPA/D/STO (Dr. John Mansfield)
- 35 - DNI (RADM William Studeman, USN)
- 36 - ODNI (Mr. Tom Handel)
- 37 - ODNI (Mr. Robert Brooke)
- 38 - FBI/TSD (Mr. William Bayse)
- 39 - DUSDP (Mr. Craig Alderman)
- 40 - ASD(C³I) (Dr. Thomas Quinn)
- 41 - ASD(C³I) (Mr. Charles Hawkins)
- 42 - ASD(C³I) (Mr. Richard Baer)
- 43 - CIA/D/ORD [REDACTED]
- 44 - CIA/ORD [REDACTED]
- 45 - NASA (Dr. Lenoard Harris)
- 46 - EXRAND (Mr. Raymond Unger)
- 47 - Army/SARDA (Dr. James Steckert)
- 48 - DIA/DC [REDACTED]

DCI/ICS/PP0/IR&DC [REDACTED]

29 April 1988

STAT

STAT

STAT
STAT

STAT

STAT

SUBJECT: Appointment of Intelligence Research and Development Council Chairman

DISTRIBUTION: (distributed to IR&DC Members)

- 49 - C/STIC
- 50 - C/WISSIC
- 51 - C/JAEIC
- 52 - C/AS
- 53 - C/CCISCMO
- 54 - C/HCS
- 55 - C/IHC
- 56 - C/SCS
- 57 - D/REO
- 58 - C/SS
- 59 - D/PBO
- 60 - D/PP0
- 61 - C/MCS
- 62 - C/LL
- 63 - C/FIPC
- 64 - C/FLC
- 65 - DIRNSA
- 66 - D/OSTP
- 67 - National Security Council
- 68 - D/INR/State
- 69 - Treasury
- 70 - Army ACSI
- 71 - Air Force ACSI
- 72 - USMC
- 73 - Counsel for Intelligence Policy, Justice
- 74 - General Counsel, Commerce
- 75 - O/Compt
- 76 - OCA
- 77 - OGC
- 78 - PAO
- 79 - IRDC Chrono
- 80 - ES/IR&DC
- 81 - Ex/Reg
- 82 - ICS Reg

DCI/ICS/PP0/IR&DC:

29 April 1988

STAT

Ralph Smart is right again

In his video:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bkvDvldq6il> he describes how the world changes into a squid game. How people are discriminated not only on color today but even on vaccination intake. Freedom is really under attack and there are more people walking with the crowd as sheeps then those daring to wake up and stand up for their rights. When you become free you will understand that mind control has been installed on every citizen. We must comply to everything the government wants, being controlled and killed, told what to do having no own opinion or real right then a piece of paper they use intelligence agencies and cops for to go around it. Friends politics inside court houses and setups make sure people go away for a long time, pushed towards crimes, mental driven by remote neural monitoring to get back in control or to be used and killed. The system was fake from the beginning. I advice you to live your live the way you want it too, no matter what other people think, say, expect or what kind of bullshit rules they create towards you into their advantage. Be Mythical so that you can cover what you want, exposing what you like.

Ebook became very big printing is better

This ebook became very big because I included a lot of sources and information inside of it in your convenience. As the Freedom information states I cannot be hold responsible because I have no commercial purpose of any kind for spreading this information then my own opinion supported by facts, evidence and sources. I will forever be watched by intelligence agencies and mental care for exposing certain information regarding Zerzetzung and Remote Neural Monitoring, illegally. They will try to entrap me, kill me, setup me, fake me, copy me, psychological warfare setup me against others and try to drive me into committing suicide and be used as an disposable. But because of the information I have and the skills I possess I will never be an easy target that will comply neither bow to their rules, neither will they be able to infiltrate me even with thought processing, dream EEG altering or any of their new upcoming technologies. I am not impressed by any of it and I am not afraid to go against it or use violence even if death might follow, many others will stand up knowing all this information together.



35 Key Tips & Lessons Learned To Fight CPS & Win!

PDF Available 7/1/18 on Face book Group Page, StopCPSFromLegallyKidnapping

Family Preservation Foundation, Inc.



35 KEY TIPS / LESSONS LEARNED TO FIGHT CPS - IN DETAIL

I will go over the beginning, middle and the end of the process and what you can do in your defense and fight against CPS!

INDEX OF SECTIONS

1. Your First Cps Meeting and Court Case
2. CPS Involvement Has Commenced with / without a Case Plan
3. Working with Your Attorney
4. Termination of Parental Rights
5. Federal Civil Rights Case

This is best used on a computer so you can access the menu on the left side of the page. On the iPhone and iPad you must scroll across with your finger on the top menu.

<https://www.facebook.com/groups/StopCPSFromLegallyKidnapping/>

facebook.com/groups/StopCPSFromLegallyKidnapping

Stop CPS From Legally Kidnapping Children
Public Group

Interacting as yourself

About
Discussion
Announcements
Members
Events
Videos
Photos
Files
Group Insights
Manage Group

Search this group

Shortcuts

- Mitchell & Associates... 2
- Stop CPS From Leg... 9
- Stop CPS From Legally... 1
- Dwight vs. New Jers... 1
- Families Against G... 20+
- Parents Against C... 20+
- Dr Phil Expose CP... 20+
- Families Against G... 20+
- CPS Victims Unite 20+
- Stand Up Minnesot... 20+

See more

LEGAL KIDNAPPING STOP CPS SEPERATION OF FAMILIES

PARENTS DEMAND:

1. FAMILY PRESERVATION FIRST
2. NO TRAMA TO CHILDREN
3. EVIDENCE OF PARENTAL HARM
4. SAFETY PLAN BEFORE REMOVAL
5. NO SECRECY - OPEN COURT SYSTEM
6. INDEPENDENT DOCTOR EVALUATIONS
7. NO IMMUNITY FOR LYING, FABRICATING OR WITHHOLDING EVIDENCE

Family Perservation Foundation, Inc.

Joined ▾ Notifications ▾ Share ▾ More ▾

Write Post Add Photo/Video Live Video More

Write something...

Photo/Video Watch Party Feeling/Activ... ***

Announcements See All (10)

LESSONS LEARNED!!!

CPS CASE

1. NEVER, EVER, BELIEVE ANYONE AT CPS IS YOUR FRIEND!!!! THEY ARE YOUR ENEMY FROM THE START. CPS usually will "believe" the anonymous allegations of abuse reported against a family. (After I received, and read my Discovery, I knew this to be a fact!) Although CPS interviewed everyone in my case, nanny, babysitter, teachers in 2 schools, principle in 2 schools, doctors, dentist, they didn't include anything positive in CPS file. Although everyone ga... Continue Reading

Ann Margaret, Rowena Mathews and 217 others 159 Comments 244 Shares

Like Comment Share

GROUP BY

Stop CPS From Legally Kidnappi... 123 like this

ADD MEMBERS Embed Invite

Enter name or email address...

MEMBERS 2,999 Members

You have over 100 new members this week. Write a post to welcome the 100 newest members. Write Post

DESCRIPTION Edit

The goal of Stop CPS From Legally Kidnapping Children is the pre... See More

GROUP TYPE Parents

TAGS Edit

Child Protective Services · Legal - Minnesota

LOCATIONS

In the “File Section” of the Facebook group page are the templates, caselaw, and examples. Download and READ them people. I did put this together for the group so that you have tools to fight back and win!



This is what you will see when you open the files section. Guides to protect your constitutional rights, Timelines, and Templates.



ALSO, stop talking about your constitutional rights. Get your child back and get to work winning at the State level courts first. Only then can you sue CPS in Federal court for violating your constitutional rights!

YOUR FIRST CPS MEETING AND COURT CASE

1. NEVER, EVER, BELIEVE ANYONE AT CPS OR GAL IS YOUR FRIEND!!!! THEY ARE YOUR ENEMY FROM THE START. CPS usually will “believe” the anonymous allegations of abuse reported against a family. (After I received, and read my Discovery, I knew this to be a fact!) Although CPS interviewed everyone in my case, nanny, babysitter, teachers in 2 schools, principle in 2 schools, doctors, dentist, CPS didn't include any of these positive interviews in the file. **NOT ONE!!** Although everyone gave me positive recommendations, and all of the positive interviews proved the abuse allegations by my former wife were false. CPS intentionally left them all out of the file. Their entire file on me was filled with false allegations, but they had no actual proof of any abuse. After reading other CPS victim files, I saw the same thing was done to them also. This is because the law and court does not requirement to present any actual evidence or proof. I WAS ASTONISHED! OUR CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS MEAN NOTHING TO THE COURT, STATE LAW, AND ESPECIALLY CPS. (I will tell you how to fight against this below!)

I later learned than CPS is NOT legally bound to include this positive information in their files, or to provide this positive information to the court. Unlike in criminal cases where the prosecutor must provide exculpatory evidence to the defense, this same legal requirement does NOT apply in the civil court side of the proceedings as it relates to CPS and family court. You must collect and present all of your own positive information yourself. YOU THEREFORE ARE FIGHTING AGAINST A CORRUPT, UNJUST, IMBALANCED SYSTEM FROM THE VERY FIRST CPS MEETING OR COURT APPEARANCE. The entire system is government funded. Everyone in the system gets paid from the same boss. Your state government, who in turn gets federal funding assistance from Title-IV of the Social Security Act. This includes but is not limited to the independent parenting consultants and visitation supervision agencies.

You are allowed to request all of the Discovery information from the County Attorney or Prosecutor including all CPS records, but unlike in the criminal side, they will not provide it unless you ask. Even when you get it, go through every document to see if they supplied you with everything. I learned my positive visitation assessments were not in my CPS file and I had to go to the independent visitation company to obtain them. (DETAILED STEPS ON WHAT TO DO TO OBTAINED THIS DISCOVERY INFORMATION AND OTHER IMPORTANT TASKS / STEPS ARE BELOW, SO READ EVERYTHING.)

2. DO NOT LET CPS OR THE POLICE INTO YOUR HOUSE WITHOUT A WARRANT. In fact, do not open the door and speak through the door if you can. If you crack the door, they will force their way inside. Especially the police. Even if the nice CPS lady says, “we only want to ask you a few questions.” **They are only there to gather evidence against you.** They will lie, intimidate, and attempt to con their way into your home, but don't allow it. Take advantage of your constitutional rights and tell them that nobody has the right to enter or search your home without a warrant. IF YOU INVITE THEM INTO YOUR HOME, YOU HAVE GIVEN THEM PERMISSION TO DO WHATEVER THEY WANT. If they somehow get into your home, turn on your video recorder and record everything. Tell them to get out of your house and you do not give them permission to be in your home. Everything they see or do is inadmissible in a court of law because you have not given them your consent. If they say it's an emergency situation tell them to prove it and ask for them to tell the supervising sergeant to come immediately if the police are with them. In addition to this, call 911 and record your call. Also inform the CPS case worker that you will not answer any questions without

speaking to your attorney first, this goes double for the police, even if you don't have one. IF YOU CAN AFFORD TO, TAKE YOUR CHILDREN OUT OF THE STATE IMMEDIATELY AND PLACE THEM WITH RELATIVES. DRIVE AS FAST AS YOU CAN!!!! CPS has no power across State lines to take the children. That is unless they issue a court order for taking full custody before you leave the state which generally doesn't happen on the first visit.

3. NEVER speak to CPS without an attorney if you can afford one. (See the section below working with an attorney) Know your MIRANDA RIGHTS. You Have the Right to Remain Silent (Use It!) NEVER call CPS hoping you can quickly straighten out the matter. Always let them contact you first in everything. NEVER volunteer information. They can use this against you. NEVER, NEVER admit to yelling, spanking, threatening to spank you child, even if you just use your hand, or sending them to bed with no dinner or no vaccinations. This is the KISS OF DEATH for you! CPS will use this information to take away you children, although the Supreme Court has stated that it is your constitutional right to use corporal punishment on your children and CPS knows this. You will have to fight to get your children back, while CPS gets federal funding for each day you child is in custody or under CPS services. FURTHERMORE, CPS CONSIDERS BEING POOR, NEGLECTFUL!! Because you don't have as much money as they do, Case Workers will tell the court that you are not able to properly take care of your children by their living standards.

4. Never allow CPS to speak to your children voluntarily. Respectfully decline to have any of your children interviewed. If CPS goes to your child's school to question or inspect them without your permission, there is little you can do about it. Most States have laws that allow this. I feel all parents should talk to their children and give them 3" x 5" index cards that say if you want to ask me any questions whatsoever, my parents must be present. Put your contact information on the card.

5. If you have the means, send or take you children out of the State until you have the matter resolved with CPS. Send them to a grand parent or relative. CPS cannot go out of State to get your children. Once CPS has your children you will have to fight to get them back and CPS will LIE! They get Federal funding for each child they have in custody / foster care or that they are providing any service too. (I will give details on this later.)

6. If you have the children at home and you receive a subpoena for an **Emergency Removal Hearing** by CPS at the beginning of your case, you can have witnesses, documents and other ways to prove your innocence of abuse or neglect. You will need to be brave and speak of your innocence, but in a legal way. Get reports and recommendations from your doctors, teachers at school, baby sitters, day care, the minister / people from the church and the community. Anything that might show the Judge that you are a good parent. This must be done right from the start. You need to get all of this on the court records to fight against the false allegations of CPS. Create a Declaration of Facts with all of your positive evidence, (See Example 1 Declaration) and Opposition to Petition. (See Example 2 Opposition). Go to the court clerk with two copies. Give her one to file for your case and have her stamp the second copied received and keep this for your records as proof you filed your papers with the court. When you go to court, bring at least four copies of everything. When it's your turn to speak, provide the Judge, County Attorney, Social Worker and Guardian ad Litem copies. The Judge must let you present your evidence. If the Judge tries to tell you otherwise, tell him that this is what this court hearing is for, and that Due Process requires that he not make a hearing determination without hearing all of your evidence first especially if he allowed CPS to present their side of the case. Your job is to break their *Prima Facie* allegations with physical evidence / proof to refute what they say in their petition, and not just your words. You must show the Judge you are a FIT Parent from the start.

7. **RESPONSE TO PETITION:** At the **Emergency Removal Hearing** you will get a petition by CPS at the beginning of your case. You must respond to this petition with all of the CPS allegations. Present your documents and other ways to prove your innocence of abuse or neglect. Get letters from your doctor, teachers, Minister, Psychologist / Psychiatrist, nanny, baby sitters, day care, people from the church and the community. Anything that will show the Judge that what the petition alleges is wrong and that you are a good parent. You need to get all of this on the court records to fight against the false allegations of the Petition from CPS. Create a Declaration of Facts with all of your positive evidence, (See example Declaration in file section) and Opposition to Petition. (See example Opposition in file section). Go to the court clerk with two copies. Give her one to file for your case and have her stamp the second copied received and keep this for your records as proof you filed your papers with the court. When you go to court, bring at least four copies of everything. When it's your turn to speak, provide the Judge, County Attorney, Social Worker and Guardian ad Litem copies.

8. Approximately 1-week before any hearing you should receive a copy of the **Reports & Recommendations** from the social worker and Guardian ad Litem. Statement of **Objections to Social Work Court Report** - This should be used any time after the first time you go to court to hear your plea. After your plea hearing they will schedule a "Fact Finding Hearing, jurisdictional hearing, or an Adjudication Hearing. This is where you can present documents and other ways to prove your innocence of abuse, neglect or compliance with the court ordered plan. The "Statement of Objections and Corrections to the Report of the Social Worker" (or Child Welfare Caseworker, or Psychologist) should be typed, edited for spelling and grammar, and when perfect, given to your attorney. Most court appointed attorneys / Public Defenders want to keep your case open and you on the CPS money making conveyor belt so that they can make more money. Their job, for the good of the State and their wallet, is to not allow you to speak. You will need to be brave and speak, but in a legal way. Ask your attorney for a copy of the caseworkers' report to the court. It is your right as a party to the case to have one. The second you get to see it, look for ANY mistakes that you can find or omissions of truth, or outright lies and begin to write your own objections and corrections. (See the example on the file section of the group page.)

9. NEVER provide your consent to allow CPS to do anything. The Judge can order anything they need. If you agree do exactly what they ask, you are effectively giving up your constitutional rights and giving them permission. REMEMBER THIS!!! The Judge may order you to sign all of the CPS forms. DO NOT SIGN THE FORMS! If the Judge tells you this in person, advise the Judge, "Your Honor, I do not agree with the forms and I not enter into these legally binding agreements against my will. If you force me to sign the agreements against my will or under duress, they are in fact, null and void."

IF THEY TAKE YOUR CHILD, DO NOT BE SUBMISIVE THINKING YOU WILL GET YOUR CHILD BACK SOONER. YOU WILL NOT!!!!!! CPS never reverses course. Once they pick a direction to go in by taking your child, they follow it until the end of the case to trial or the Termination Of Your Parental rights! You may as well stop crying and pick yourself up, dust off your hands and fight for your child to the bitter end. The is WAR and you are fighting for your loved one. DO NOT BE AFRAID THAT IT IS THE GOVERNMENT!

10. Never sign any documents presented to you by CPS. Even if they are telling you that you are being uncooperative or it is to set up VISITATION. Especially one regarding you having to pay for anything. CPS attempted to get me to sign a document saying that I would be responsible for paying for services and foster care. I REFUSED! They cannot make you sign and enter into a legally binding contract and neither can the Judge. It is against the law. DO NOT LET THEM INTIMIDATE YOU INTO SIGNING! Do not sign any document that CPS gives to you not matter what. They will tell you

that they need you to sign documents to start visitation. This is not true and this cannot be found in any state statute. If you sign the documents you are effectively giving CPS permission to investigate everything in your life and specifically do the following; 1) meet with the other children and go through their backgrounds, 2) know where you are living and assess the home environment, 3) have a thorough meeting with you to assess your parenting strengths and needs, including information on your childhood, chemical dependency, mental health, and domestic violence issues, and 4) have a conversation about your support system and be able to verify that by communicating with those support persons. THEY WILL USE ALL OF THIS INFORMATION TO BUILD A CASE AGAINST YOU TO TAKE AWAY YOUR CHILDREN FOREVER.

11. NEVER CONSENT to anything voluntarily except VISITATION with no strings attached. They must provide you with visitation unless the allegation is sexual abuse or severe physical abuse like head injuries, broken bones or starvation. Go to CPS and the County Attorney every day until they give you visitation. Video record your visitation efforts and document your efforts with emails and letters sent certified mail return receipt. Especially NEVER, NEVER CONSENT to or AGREE to any statements that say your child is in need of CPS protection or services. THIS IS MOST PARENTS BIGGEST MISTAKE! Once you do, you have voluntarily given CPS complete control over you and your children. Most parents think that if they cooperate CPS will give them back their children immediately, but the exact opposite is true. I LEARNED THIS THE HARD WAY! CPS receives federal money for each child they provide services to. I conducted a detailed research of CPS funding and will post this on the group forum in the coming weeks. I have my Minnesota states official documents and instructions telling their social workers to bill for all services once the Judge makes a judicial finding of determination for services or get the parents' voluntarily this permission by agreeing and signing the forms. The document I have is from the Assistant Commissioner of Minnesota DHS. I'm sure you can find it in your State also since it deals with all federal funding of CPS and how the States are to bill the federal government for CPS services. It the same way for all 50 states.

CPS INVOLVEMENT HAS COMMENCED WITH A CASE PLAN

If you have agreed to a Case Plan you are now in a race against time to get your child back. CPS is going to try to make you fail. The federal government says that if child has not been returned to the parents after 15-months of reunifications efforts, permanent placement must commence which means putting the child up for adoption or family / relative placement. The family placement option rarely happens because CPS thinks the relative is going to allow the parent to see the child.

12. I REPEAT.....Write a Declaration of Facts to Submit to the Court! YOU CANNOT PLEAD THE 5TH AMENDMENT IN CPS COURT HEARINGS. SILENCE MEANS CONSENT. IF YOU DO NOT WRITE AN OPPOSITION TO ALL FINDINGS INCLUDING THE JUDGES MISTAKES, IT MEANS YOUR AGREE WITH YOUR SOCIAL WORKER STATEMENTS, DOCTORS, VISITATION, DRUG TEST AND THE JUDGES FINDINGS! YOU CAN WRITE TO ASK THE JUDGE TO CORRECT HIS FINDINGS OF FACTS AND MISTAKES. When parents appear in Juvenile Court they are handed a report written by a CPS social worker. It states the county's side of the court case. You or your attorney must write a similar report explaining the parents' side of the case to the judge. If your attorney has not already done so, tell them to create a Declaration of Facts. Most often, court appointed Public Defenders in Juvenile Court simply guide the parents through the hearings and

advise them to sign a plea agreement or stipulation of some kind, which implicates the parent as being GUILTY or admitting or agreeing something false. If the parents sign (most do because their court-appointed Public Defenders are advising them it is the right thing to do, when it is not.) After this admission, there will be no trial – no opportunity for them to protest their innocence or defend themselves. Without a trial there's never going to be a time when the CPS social worker has to prove the county's case with evidence. When writing your declaration of facts, keep two things in mind: 1) NEVER write any self-incriminating statements into your declaration as this can be used against you. You're trying to prove your innocence, and not give evidence to prove your guilt. Use documentation evidence. 2) Keep it as brief as possible. The judge is far more likely to read it happily and thoroughly if your sentences are short and to the point, and if no unnecessary information is included. Brevity is golden when writing court documents. You want the judge to like you, not hate you because your statement was too long. Focus in on the most important issues and leave out everything else. IT'S NOT WHAT YOU KNOW, BUT WHAT YOU CAN PROVE TO THE COURT WITH DOCUMENTED EVIDENCE, VIDEO OR VOICE RECORDINGS.

- MAKE SURE YOUR CASE PLAN STATES SPECIFICALLY IN DETAIL WHAT YOU MUST DO IN DETAIL TO GET YOUR CHLD BACK AND THE **TIME FRAME**. THE CASE PLAN MUST NOT BE OPEN ENDED OR UNREASONABLE. YOU HAVE TO WORK AND YOU MUST TELL THE JUDGE THIS. DO NOT ALLOW THE SOCIAL WORKER TO GIVE YOU A CASE PLAN THAT YOU CANNOT FOLLOW BECAUSE OF YOUR JOB. ANOTHER EXAMPLE IS WEEKLY DRUG TESTS IF YOUR FIRST WAS NEGATIVE. THINK OF THIS AS A GROUP CONTRACT THAT MUST BE APPROVED BY THE COURT. THE SOCIAL WORKER, GUARDIAN AD LITEM, FOSTER PARENTS, CHILD IF OVER 10-YEARS OLD, AND PARENT MUST ALL HAVE AN UNDERSTANDING AND AGREEMENT AND SIGN THE CASE PLAN. IF YOUR ARE NOT IN AGREEMENT TELL THE JUDGE THE REASON WHY AND THE CHANGE REQUESTED.

- TELL YOUR SOCIAL WORKER THAT YOU WILL ONLY DO EVERYTHING IN WRITING.

- IF YOU HAVE A SOCIAL WORKER MEETING IN PERSON, VIDEO OR VOICE RECORD THE SESSION. WRITE A FOLLOW UP EMAIL OF YOUR UNDERSTANDING OF THE MEETING AND ASK HER TO CONFIRM THE EMAIL.

- IF YOU HAVE A GUARDIAN AD LITEM MEETING IN PERSON, VIDEO OR VOICE RECORD THE SESSION. WRITE A FOLLOW UP EMAIL OF YOUR UNDERSTANDING OF THE MEETING AND ASK HER TO CONFIRM THE EMAIL.

- IF YOU HAVE A MEETING WITH ANYONE IN PERSON, VIDEO OR VOICE RECORD THE SESSION. WRITE A FOLLOW UP EMAIL OF YOUR UNDERSTAND OF THE MEETING AND ASK HER TO CONFIRM THE EMAIL.

- IF YOU USE VISITATION AN INDEPENDENT VISTATION COMPANY, VIDEO OR VOICE RECORD THE SESSION. WRITE A FOLLOW UP EMAIL OF YOUR UNDERSTAND OF THE VISIT AND ASK HER TO CONFIRM THE EMAIL WITH A COPY OF THE VISITATION REPORT.

- DO NOT USE THE COUNTIES DOCTOR FOR YOUR FIRST DRUG TEST. GO TO A HOSPITAL THAT IS NOT ASSOCIATED WITH CPS AND SUBMIT YOUR RESULTS TO THE COURT AND CPS AT THE SAME TIME. NEVER USE CPS DRUG TESTERS. THEY WILL SHOW A FALSE POSITIVE RESULT SO THAT YOU HAVE TO KEEP COMING TO THEM FOR TESTS SO THAT THEY CAN MAKE MORE MONEY.

- DO NOT USE THE COUNTIES DOCTOR FOR YOUR PSYCHOLOGICAL EVALUATION. GO TO A DOCTOR OF YOUR CHOICE THAT IS NOT ASSOCIATED WITH CPS AND SUBMIT YOUR

RESULTS TO THE COURT AND CPS AT THE SAME TIME. NEVER USE CPS DOCTORS. THEY WILL SHOW NEGATIVE EVALUATIONS OR SAY YOU NEED THERAPY SO THAT YOU HAVE TO KEEP COMING TO THEM FOR CONSULTING SO THAT THEY CAN MAKE MORE MONEY.

- IF YOU EVER FAIL A UA DRUG TEST AND YOU KNOW IT IS INCORRECT, GO TO ANOTHER HOSPITAL IMMEDIATELY ON THE SAME DAY AND GET ANOTHER UA DRUG TEST. IT IS BETTER IF YOU GET TWO DRUG TESTS TO CANCEL OUT THE ONE FALSE POSITIVE RESULT.

- YOU MUST COMPLETE THE CASE PLAN AGREEMENT PERFECTLY AND SHOW THE COURT WITH DOCUMENTATION AND EVIDENCE THAT YOU COMPLIED WITH YOUR AGREEMENT. REMEMBER, THE CASE PLAN AGREEMENT IS BETWEEN YOU AND THE COURT, NOT YOU AND CPS. YOU CAN ASK THE COURT TO CHANGE THE CASE PLAN IF IT IS UNREASONABLE OR INTERFERES WITH WORK OR CARING FOR YOUR OTHER CHILDREN. YOU MUST VISIT YOUR CHILD AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK AT A MINIMUM UNLESS SOMETHING COMES UP. IF YOU MISS A VISIT DOCUMENT THE REASON WHY IN WRITING WITH THE SOCIAL WORKER. FOR EXAMPLE; MY CAR BROKE DOWN.

IF YOU DOCUMENT OR RECORD EVERYTHING THIS WILL GIVE CPS NO OPPORTUNITY TO LIE TO THE JUDGE. IF THEY DO CORRECT THE COURT RECORD BY PRESENTING YOUR VIDEO OR DOCUMENTED EVIDENCE IMMEDIATELY.

13. Everyone must ask for their CPS Discovery or records from the County Attorney / Prosecutor. (See my example document in the files section) Do this in writing and copy the Judge. Send it certified mail with return receipt requested. Keep this for your records. I asked for my CPS Discovery from the county attorney / prosecutor 3-months into my CPS case because I felt the entire process was wrong and illegal, I asked again at 12-months into my CPS Case, and at the end of my case when it was finally dismissed. I received over 600 pages. READ EVERYTHING and make note of all of the lies and/or fabricated evidence that you can prove is false. REMEMBER go through every page of your discovery and pull out the evidence in your favor. CPS lies, and there will be direct contradicting evidence in Case Files because they cannot remember all of the lies they have told throughout the case.

14. READ YOUR STATE STATUTES ON CPS MANDATORY REQUIREMENTS AND CPS TIMELINES. (See Minnesota's) NEVER be afraid to Motion the court if CPS is not in compliance with your State Statutes!!! SHOW THE JUDGE THEY ARE LYING WITH THEIR OWN DOCUMENTS. THIS IS HOW I GOT MY CHILDREN BACK! I FILED 3 MOTIONS PRO SE WITH THE COURT FOR THE FAILINGS OF CPS AND HAD MY CHILDREN BACK IN LESS THAN 30-DAYS. Before this I was being dragged around the court room by CPS like a rag doll because of their lies, fabricated evidence and my inexperience. DO EVERYTHING IN WRITING AND KEEP COPIES. KEEP EVERYTHING ORGANIZED IN A NOTEBOOK OR COMPUTER FOR QUICK REFERENCE.

15. THERE ARE TWO MAJOR HIGH STANDARDS THAT MUST BE MET FOR A TPR IN MINNESOTA. I'm not sure about other States because I haven't had a chance to research this yet. I believe the reason so many parents lose the TPR in Minnesota is that they don't understand the standard, so they use the wrong arguments for fighting CPS. One is the standard for "Reasonable Efforts" of reunification and the other is the "Parent is Palpably Unfit".

The Minnesota Supreme Court Caselaw, **In re Children of TR, 750 NW 2d 656 - Minn: Supreme Court 2008** determines what constitutes "reasonable efforts at reunification". READ THIS AND UNDERSTAND WHAT IS REQUIRED OF CPS. The county must prove a consistent pattern of

specific conduct or specific conditions existing at the time of the hearing that appears will continue for a prolonged, indefinite period and that are permanently detrimental to the welfare of the child.

The caselaw is clear that the presence of a parent's mental illness or intellectual disability does not alone support termination of parental rights, but termination has been found to be appropriate when the mental illness or intellectual disability "was likely to be detrimental to the child" or "directly affect the ability to parent."

Simply testing for substance abuse, without more, is not realistic under the circumstances to rehabilitate a parent who, that testing shows, suffers from chemical dependency issues.

The Minnesota Court of Appeals Caselaw, **In re Welfare of JW, 807 NW 2d 441 - Minn: Court of Appeals 2011** tells you what you need to show as evidence that would justify a finding that you are NOT palpably unfit or NO longer palpably unfit. Thus, you will be able to rebutted the statutory presumption of palpable unfitness in section 260C.301, subdivision 1(b)(4), of the Minnesota Statutes. Therefore, you should be able to stop the TPR or Appeal your TPR to get your children back if you can show CPS did not provide you with "Reasonable Efforts" at reunification or you can show that you complied with all of the requirements of your case plan.

16. Know Your CONSTITUTIONAL Rights and How the Bill of Rights Protects You! Contact your Congressman or Senator for help. Write your local newspaper. Seek out information on the internet. YOU ARE RESPONSIBLE FOR WINNING YOUR CASE. READ, READ, READ CPS case law on Scholar Google for your State.

WORKING WITH YOUR ATTORNEY

17. Every day I am getting emails and messages from members telling me that their attorneys will not fight back or is misrepresenting their desires or requests. I TOO WAS A VICTIM OF THIS! After 14-months of representation, I literally fired my top self, high hourly rate attorney for ineffective counsel and got my children back Pro Se on my own within two hearings or 30-days by filing a Motion to Dismiss my case and showing the judge all of the lies and fabricated evidence from the CPS case workers and supervisors. I was only able to do this after I requested my Discovery or case files from the county attorney. You can also request your Discovery or case files directly from CPS but this route is much longer. When you get them, read every page looking for lies or fabricated evidence. Not everyone is able to do this. In fact, most people cannot or they are too afraid to fight against the government. When I decided to go Pro Se, I had to do a lot of reading, very fast, and try to understand the process and court opinions. It helped that with the Internet, I was able to look at real legal documents that had been filed with other court cases to obtain examples and help me understand court rulings.

18. THIS IS VERY IMPORTANT..... Your attorneys are playing within the confines of the legal system construct and the deck is stacked against you the Defendant to lose to the government. They have to be in front of the same Judges and working with the same people year after year. So, lawyers play nice with everyone within the legal system although they are adversaries. Most if not all Public Defenders are paid by the State. The longer your case stays open, the more money they make. They have no incentive to close your case quickly. Public Defenders are paid by the State government with federal funds. THEY WILL ALWAYS TELL YOU TO COOPERATE AND GO ALONG TO GET YOUR CHILDREN BACK SOONER. THEY WILL TELL YOU TO SIGN PAPERS FOR A CASE PLAN. THAT

YOU MUST DO WHAT THE SOCIAL WORKER SAYS TO GET YOU CHILDREN BACK. NOW.... THE MINUTE YOU DO THIS, YOU HAVE AGREED TO DO WHATEVER CPS SAYS FOR AS LONG AS THEY WANT. Also, your attorney makes money from your case for the next 15-months. This is the maximum time allotted per Federal Title IV-D funding. In my case they took it out to the maximum time allotted, then filed for the Termination of my Parental Rights.

19. THE ONLY THING YOU SHOULD SIGN IS A SAFETY PLAN TO PREVENT THE CHILDREN FROM BEING REMOVED FROM THE HOME. If they do not give you a safety plan to sign first, YOU or your attorney should file a written opposition to the court immediately. If it is not an emergency situation, they must give you a safety plan for the child to remain at home, they can only take you children from the home if you fail the safety plan. CPS must prove to the judge why you do not qualify for a safety plan or failed a safety plan. Look up Minnesota Statute 260.012 DUTY TO ENSURE PLACEMENT PREVENTION AND FAMILY REUNIFICATION; REASONABLE EFFORTS. THEY SHOULD HAVE A SAFETY PLAN ASSESSMENT WORKSHEET. THEY JUST CAN'T TELL THE JUDGE THAT A SAFETY PLAN WILL NOT WORK. THEY MUST SAY WHY IT WILL NOT WORK FOR YOUR FAMILY.

20. CPS writes a Report & Recommendation to the court 10-days before each hearing. They are required to provide you a copy at least 7-days before. For every hearing YOU or your attorney must write an opposition report to the court from your side along with a declaration of facts. IF YOU DO NOT, YOU ARE ESSENTUALLY AGREEING WITH WHAT CPS IS SAYING. SILENCE FROM YOU MEANS CONSENT OR AGREEMENT. THIS IS THE NUMBER ONE-WAY CPS IS ALWAYS WINNING. Parents do not fight back because they think they will get their children back faster, but the exact opposite is true. You must show the court in writing that you have done everything that CPS has asked that is LEGAL! (Look in the file section of this group page for an example objection to the court report & Declaration of Facts.) MAIL EVERYTHING FROM THE POST OFFICE - RETURN RECEIPT REQUESTED. Keep the receipt and staple it to your copy to prove you mailed it to everyone and they received it. DO NOT GIVE THEM THE OPPORTUNITY TO LIE TO THE COURT. DOCUMENT EVERYTHING.

21. IF YOUR ATTORNEY DOES NOT DO WHAT I HAVE STATED ABOVE, THEY ARE NOT WORKING FOR YOU. FIRE THEM. If you have a public defender and he refuses, write down your opposition to the court report and declaration of facts and give it to the court clerk and prosecutor. Tell them that your attorney refused to follow your instructions, you are submitting the request yourself and you want the Public Defender or your attorney replaced for ineffective counsel and for failing to follow your instructions.

TERMINATION OF PARENTAL RIGHTS

22. If you are in this section, it means that the County Attorney has filed a petition to take away your parental rights forever. Technically, the only reason you should be here is if you failed to correct the reason for out of home placement as specified in the Case Plan, like drug use, or you were railroaded unjustly with fabricated evidence like I was.

23. For this area, you really need an attorney if you can afford one, if not, the most important thing to keep in mind is that the county must prove that the child would be HARMED if they remained in your care and that the child would be better off in another person's care. This is a hard standard to prove

and most Defendants don't know how to go about defending themselves. So, your focus and evidence must be on how you have changed and how your child will be much better off in your care.

24. YOU MUST KNOW YOUR TERMINATIONS OF PARENTAL RIGHTS (TPR) CASE LAW. YOU MUST READ A LOT OF JUDGES OPINIONS ON TERMINATIONS OF PARENTAL RIGHTS FOR YOUR STATE. YOU MUST UNDERSTAND THE APPLICATION OF THE CASE LAW IN THE JUDGES OPINION.

25. Once again go through the petition for the termination of your parental rights. Mark down all of your oppositions and gather all of your supporting documentation and evidence to present to the court. Request Discovery once again from the county attorney. Go through everything once again looking for incorrect information. If you have all of your discovery, look for inconsistencies in the documents. The social workers will have lied and made mistakes, look carefully for all of them.

26. KNOW THIS, in Minnesota In 2011 – The county' delay in preparing an out-of-home placement plan is not unduly prejudicial when the delay is partly caused by the parent's lack of cooperation and prior court orders adequately inform the parent of what needs to be done before the child may return home In re Welfare of J.J.L.B., 394 N.W.2d 858 863 (Minn. App. 1986) (upholding termination of parental right despite two-year delay in providing parents with placement plan) rev. denied (Minn. Dec. 17, 1986) In Re Welfare of Copus, 356 N.W.2d 363, 366-67 (Minn. Ct. App. 1984)

27. THERE ARE TWO MAJOR HIGH STANDARDS THAT MUST BE MET FOR A TPR IN MINNESOTA. I'm not sure about other States because I haven't had a chance to research this yet. I believe the reason so many parents lose the TPR in Minnesota is that they don't understand the standard, so they use the wrong arguments for fighting CPS. One is the standard for "Reasonable Efforts" of reunification and the other is the "Parent is Palpably Unfit".

The Minnesota Supreme Court Caselaw, **In re Children of TR, 750 NW 2d 656 - Minn: Supreme Court 2008** determines what constitutes "reasonable efforts at reunification". READ THIS AND UNDERSTAND WHAT IS REQUIRED OF CPS. The county must prove a consistent pattern of specific conduct or specific conditions existing at the time of the hearing that appears will continue for a prolonged, indefinite period and that are permanently detrimental to the welfare of the child.

The caselaw is clear that the presence of a parent's mental illness or intellectual disability does not alone support termination of parental rights, but termination has been found to be appropriate when the mental illness or intellectual disability "was likely to be detrimental to the child" or "directly affect the ability to parent.

Simply testing for substance abuse, without more, is not realistic under the circumstances to rehabilitate a parent who, that testing shows, suffers from chemical dependency issues.

The Minnesota Court of Appeals Caselaw, **In re Welfare of JW, 807 NW 2d 441 - Minn: Court of Appeals 2011** tells you what you need to show as evidence that would justify a finding that you are NOT palpably unfit or NO longer palpably unfit. Thus, you will be able to rebutted the statutory presumption of palpable unfitness in section 260C.301, subdivision 1(b)(4), of the Minnesota Statutes. Therefore, you should be able to stop the TPR or Appeal your TPR to get your children back if you can show CPS did not provide you with "Reasonable Efforts" at reunification or you can show that you complied with all of the requirements of your case plan.

REMEMBER, the parent then has the burden to rebut this presumption by introducing evidence that would justify a finding of fact that he is not palpably unfit. The statutory presumption imposes on a parent the burden of going forward with evidence to rebut the CPS

petition. The presumption does not shift... the burden of proof in the sense of the risk of non-persuasion, which remains throughout the trial upon the party petitioning to terminate parental rights.

If the district court concludes that the parent has rebutted the presumption, the presumption disappears and the county must prove by clear and convincing evidence that the parent is palpably unfit to parent. THIS IS WHY IT IS IMPORTANT TO DOCUMENT AND VIDEO OR VOICE RECORD EVERYTHING!

Specifically, the parent must affirmatively and actively demonstrate her or his ability to successfully parent a child.

In this recent 2017 case, by the way, which is a perfect example of what to do because the parent WON, IN THE MATTER OF WELFARE OF CHILD OF AMJ, Minn: Court of Appeals 2017, the court stated the following, "She demonstrated "significant progress" in parenting skills through therapy and parenting classes; she was actively engaged in supervised visits with her children; she created a more stable living environment; she married a man with a full-time job; she had a car, and she created a greater support network."

Now having said all of this, whether the evidence satisfies the burden of production is determined on a case-by-case basis, and the burden often is a difficult one because the parents either do not change, or they have failed to document their cases in detail to present the required evidence to the court to show they are FIT PARENTS.

FEDERAL CIVIL RIGHTS CASE

28. If you are filing Pro Se, make sure you attach all of your Discovery evidence to your original federal civil complaint. I MADE THE BIG MISTAKE OF NOT DOING THIS ALTHOUGH I HAD ALL OF MY EVIDENCE SEPRATED FOR LATER SUBMISSION TO THE COURT IN THE CASE.

29. In your federal complaint, in the summary section after you state all your facts, make sure you state why the defendants are NOT entitled to Immunity based upon the facts alleged and evidence presented. It is hard to win Pro Se without direct evidence you can submit to the court. You cannot just say CPS did something to you. You have to be able to show it to the court in writing. This is where most people fail. Right at the beginning, when they file their original federal civil rights complaint.

30. Read a book on Section 1983 civil rights claims and understand each "cause of action" and know the elements required to prove the civil rights complaint. THIS IS EVERYONES SECOND BIGGEST MISTAKE WHEN FILING PRO SE. They do not list the elements of their cause of action 1,2,3 and provide their evidence 1,2,3 showing the court that they were harmed by CPS.

31. Hire an attorney if you can afford one!!!! After reading hundreds of CPS cases, no Pro Se Plaintiff has ever won a case that I could find. But, I'm sure it can be done. It's just an uphill battle, because you have to work full-time and study at night. Based upon my circumstances, reference material, and experience, I now know the reason why so many Pro Se lose. After reading hundreds of judges' opinion along with the case law presented in the opinions I was very enlightened on WHAT NOT TO DO. Conspiracy must be proven with facts, witness statements, (not the plaintiff statements alone), and documents. Everything must be worded correctly and each sentence must be correctly structured. THIS IS VERY IMPORTANT! Law Suits is a game of words. Even with evidence you can

lose if the lawsuit is not worded correctly. SEEK LEGAL AID IF YOU CANNOT AFFORD AN ATTORNEY.

32. Guide your attorney through every aspect of your case along with the Discovery evidence to prove your case. Do not just give your attorney the case and say "go win for me". It doesn't work that way. It is a partnership. He knows the law, and you know the facts of your case in detail.

33. YOU ARE IN CONTROL, YOU MUST READ AND UNDERSTAND THE RELEVANT CASE LAW, AND YOU MUST WORK WITH YOUR ATTORNEY TO WIN TOGETHER AS A TEAM. YOU KNOW THE FACTS, AND YOUR ATTORNEY HAS THE LEGAL EXPERIENCE. NEVER BE AFRAID TO QUESTION YOUR ATTORNEY REASONS FOR DOING ANYTHING IN YOUR CASE. ASK HIM TO SHOW YOU THE CASE LAW BEHIND ALL OF HIS DECISIONS.

34. Read all of the documents in my case below, starting from the bottom, to understand what to do and not to do when filing Pro Se. Learn from my mistakes. See first hand what the Defense attorney will try to prove, anticipate this and get it on paper first. I read every CPS civil rights case to see why they were losing and what they did wrong and still it was hard. I am still reading and learning daily.

35. IF YOU FEEL LIKE THINGS OR THE CASE ARE NOT GOING YOUR WAY, especially after the Magistrates Judges Report and Recommendations, do like I did and Notice the court that you want to voluntarily dismiss your case without prejudice. This will allow you to correct all of your mistakes and re-file your civil rights case again from the beginning and it will be treated like a new case. You will get a new case number. YOU MUST DO THIS BEFORE THE CIRCUIT JUDGE ENTERS A FINAL ORDER / RULING ON THE CASE. THIS IS VERY IMPORTANT!!! If the Judge enters a final order on your complaint then you will have to go the Appeal Judgement route and this is harder to win because you have to show the Judge made an error in your case as a matter of law. CHECK YOUR STATE LAW ON VOLUNTARY DISMISSALS, STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS AND READ THE CASE LAW!

READ THE COMPLETE CIVIL RIGHTS COMPLAINT WITH INJUNCTIONS. CPS WILL NOT WIN THIS CASE!

ALL FILES HAVE BEEN UPLOADED TO THE FILE SECTION OF THE GROUP PAGE. YOU MUST BE ON A COMPUTER TO ACCESS THE FILES SECTION. THE MENU IS ON THE TOP LEFT SIDE OF THE PAGE.

GOOD LUCK!

Dwight Mitchell – CPS Fighter!

Targeted Individuals 101

Navigation

[Basic Info](#)
[DEW](#)
[EH](#)
[OS](#)
[V2K](#)
[About TIs 101](#)
[Definitions](#)
[Health Issues](#)
[Implants](#)
[Legislations](#)
[neuro-monitoring &
scientific
explanations](#)
[Podcasts](#)
[Survival Guide](#)
[How to fight](#)

Relevant Links

- 🔍 [hearing voices?](#)
- 🔍 [an unnamed "program"](#)
- 🔍 [blocking microwave](#)
- 🔍 [TI cases](#)
- 🔍 [other TI's blogs](#)
- 🔍 [drawings of attacks](#)
- 🔍 [books](#)
- 🔍 [links](#)
- 🔍 [videos](#)
- 🔍 [myths and facts](#)
- 🔍 [motives for mind control](#)
- 🔍 [resisting the mind control state](#)
- 🔍 [mental firewall](#)
- 🔍 [other relevant articles](#)

[Survival Guide >](#)

How to fight

(I received an e-mail with an essay attached to it about OSEH, part of the essay is about things target



individuals can do to fight back the harassers. Below is the excerpt of the essay.)

All targeted individuals are subjected to a barrage of criminal acts, some of which they may not be fully aware. If targets are true TIs, their phones WILL be tapped, their computers WILL be hacked, and their mail WILL be monitored. What can victims do to defend themselves, halt electronic stalking and mind control (ESMC) activities, apprehend the cowardly perverts who carry it out, and punish them and their accomplices?

Remember that the perpetrators of your ESMC are the criminals, not you. Certainly, the total loss of privacy, even in the case of your most intimate thoughts, is frustrating. That common criminals whom you probably do not know have knowledge of your thoughts that even family members and friends do not know is unnerving. However, keep in mind that whatever the criminals know about you and your thoughts, they cannot publish them in the New York Times. I continually laugh at my perverted handlers and tell them that I really don't care what they see, hear, know, or think that they know, or do. I tell them through our synthetic telepathy to publish those thoughts in the newspapers and expose them on national TV. It does not matter to me.

Remain positive. Despite the unsettling nature of the ESMC activities, targets must make a special effort to maintain a positive attitude, especially when around others. Remember that the perpetrators of ESMC are trying to ruin your lives. Do not let them. I start each day by stating to myself how great the day is, whether it is rainy or sunny or cold or hot.

Resist depression. One of the handlers' ploys is to cause a target to commit suicide. Keep your life bright. Surround yourself with uplifting and cheerful décor. Let plenty of light into your house. Targets have a tendency to keep their houses dark, with the windows perpetually covered. A dark house encourages depression. Open those windows. I do not even have curtains on my windows. And also use your good mind. Tell yourself how fortunate you are despite your electronic and mind control assault. Think about things that make you happy and that calm your mind.

Maintain your physical health. This is very important, as the perpetrators of the ESMC seek to make you a couch potato. They will whisper to your subconscious to binge eat, to watch more TV than usual, and to eat the wrong kinds of food. They will also whisper to you that you have no energy, that you feel extremely tired, and that you must rest.

Take vitamins and eat correct foods. Force yourself to get exercise and be active. They will discourage you from making improvements in and around your home. Despite your listless feelings, go about your activities and make a point of getting plenty of exercise. A clear correlation exists between physical health and mental health. Defy the handlers. Make a concentrated effort not only to maintain your health but even to strengthen it.

Be receptive to making new friends. Many targets have suffered so many frustrations and disappointments because of their ESMC that they have become suspicious of everybody. That appears to psychiatrists as paranoia. Moreover, that is exactly what your handlers want, as it further isolates you from society. Do NOT think that every person you meet is an accomplice of the handlers. There are still many uncorrupted people with whom you can become friends. However, remember that to have a friend, you must be a friend.

Do not engage private investigators. They are often a part of the problem. Private investigators cannot ply their trade without the assistance of law enforcement. First, they have to register and get permission to operate from a state law enforcement office, usually the attorney general. Then, they have to be tied into the state police and other law enforcement agencies' data systems to look up license numbers and auto license tags, search backgrounds, and even look for missing persons.

Moreover, many of the private investigators are shady characters who operate just inside the law, and they often even cross over that line. I believe that private investigators are part of the law enforcement network that probably participates in actual electronic stalking and mind control. Getting private investigators to look for a bug in your car is like sending the fox to the hen house. Even if they discover a bug, they will not inform you, for they would believe that it was placed there by law enforcement. In fact, they will have probably already been informed by law enforcement of the bug.

Do not discuss your ESMC harassment with every friend, family member, and acquaintance. They simply do not understand and cannot understand. However, if you have a perceptive, intelligent, trusted friend or family member who is open minded enough to believe hard-to-believe circumstances, let that person know what is happening. A confidant who truly believes you can be very supportive.

Do NOT visit a psychiatrist. The ESMC assailants want targets to go to psychiatrists, knowing that the doctors will diagnose targets as schizophrenic or paranoid. Once targets see a psychiatrist, their credibility is compromised.

The evil perverted assailants will do everything to convince targets that they are mentally incompetent, including continually whispering to their

subconscious “you are crazy.” Indeed, the handlers’ activities will often cause targets to exhibit the very symptoms that psychiatrists associate with schizophrenic and paranoia in attempting to defend themselves against forces that they cannot see and do not understand. However, the general public is increasingly becoming aware of ESMC, and friends and family members of targets who have been designated “demented” are beginning to see that those targets are not truly mentally unstable. In only a few more years, the psychiatric community will have to redefine schizophrenia, paranoia, and other mental disorders because of the unnatural electronic and mind control assaults that cause those symptoms. This will not occur, however, without a great deal of pressure from the outside, as psychiatrists have no way of treating remote-induced symptoms of schizophrenia and paranoia resulting from ESMC.

Resist any effort on the part of law enforcement to make you submit to a psychiatric evaluation. In our system of justice, targets should not have to prove that they are sane. Indeed, the burden of proof falls on law enforcement to prove that targets are mentally deranged. That is why authorities want to send you to a psychiatrist whom they customarily use and can depend on to render a verdict that is in keeping with their accusations.

Know that mental incompetence cannot be proved by your words and actions alone, and that the state and local law enforcement have no power to act unless your actions have the potential of harming yourself and others. If authorities do insist on your seeing a shrink, demand that the psychiatrist also possess knowledge of directed energy, electrical and radio theory, high tech communications, organized stalking, and even electronic stalking and mind control. That will, of course, limit the possibilities to only a few psychiatrists. Notwithstanding, targets should make every effort NOT to look insane by falling into the handlers’ well laid traps. Despite your frustrations and the handlers’ drivel through V2K, ***do not act irrationally.***

De-emphasize “self.” Many targets become obsessed with what the handlers do to their minds and bodies. That is quite natural and understandable. However, targets should train their minds to think beyond themselves and instead reach out to their pastimes, hobbies, and to others. Reducing their attention to “self” is a very important defense tool for targets.

Make special efforts to stay in contact with family members and friends, for the handlers concentrate on isolating you from society. Maintaining contact will not be easy. The handlers will fill your minds with negative thoughts about those people. Moreover, the handlers will have hacked your computer and tapped your phone lines. I recently got a call on my cell phone that showed the phone number of good friends, a man and woman couple. The person who called pretended to be the woman; however, the female speaker spoke with an accent and the voice was most certainly not that of my friend. Moreover, she ended with an exaggerated “good-byeeeeeee,” which would have been totally out of character for my friend. That meant that the caller had used my friends’ telephone service provider to be able to make the call through my friends’ account; otherwise, the real number of the impostor would have appeared on my phone. The caller probably wanted me to say something later to my friends about the call to make me appear crazy. I did not mention the call to them.

The handlers will cause problems with your computer and will intercept your emails to others and also those that come from others. They will also suddenly cut off phone conversations, create static that makes talking impossible, cause your voice to echo (only you will be able to hear those echoes), and sometimes divert the calls so that their accomplices answer. Manipulation of your communications system is ultra important to the perverts’ plan to isolate and frustrate you.

Record the handlers' actions and your thoughts about them. Those thoughts will change over time as you learn increasingly more about your handlers. Their ESMC tactics will also change, becoming increasingly more complex as they go through their repertory of capabilities. It is very important for you to describe the perverts' electronic and mind control actions accurately and to record in great detail the sensations that you feel and your reactions to those actions. Record the day, date, and hour that particular actions occur. You may see a pattern in the timing. Their actions will normally occur in the evening while you sleep, as you present an immobile target for them and there is less electromagnetic atmospheric interference. Keep a flashlight, watch, notepad, and pen underneath your pillow or nearby to record those actions.

Be observant. The handlers, of course, count on your not having proof of their electronic stalk and mind control activities. Watch people, places, and objects carefully. Record your reactions when you see anything that looks even slightly odd. Videotape anything that happens out of the ordinary: blinking lights, anomalies in your emails, etc. Record any unusual sounds: loud noises that occur in or around the house, etc. However, do not let yourself develop paranoia over those events.

Remember precedents. Think back over previous events and actions. You had to have been targeted at some point in time. By recalling people, occasions, and incidents, you will probably get a very good idea about when, by whom, and even how you were targeted. Particularly think about any medical procedures, shots, and inoculations that you had prior to your electronic stalking and mind control experiences.

Thwart the efforts of the handlers and defy them. As time goes on, you will see that certain actions on your part affect the capabilities of the handlers. You will also learn things that annoy the handlers. I enjoy singing monotonous ditties and repeating a phrase or a sentence for hours at a time (silently, through thought) as I work and putter. Laugh at your handlers and try to make their lives as miserable and difficult as they attempt to make yours. Remember that behind the ESMC lie humans (I call them sub-humans). As vile, evil, and hard as they might be, those humans can be affected by your thoughts against them.

Stay alert. The handlers will attempt to make you do irrational things by whispering instructions and suggestions into your brains. Know this. Give much thought to your actions because of that. Remember that one of the major objectives of the handlers is to make you look crazy. Be very careful of their deception.

Work to change the narrow mindset of the medical community about ESMC. I am quite certain that at least some psychiatrists recognize the reality of ESMC without admitting it.

Submit written complaints to local law enforcement. Get the complete name of the officer to whom you submit your report. It is very important that the reports be presented in writing so that YOU can word the complaint like you wish. Otherwise, the person with whom you are talking will write it the way he wants to, probably noting that you are nuts. Ask the officer to whom you submit your complaint to sign it. Others have done this and the officers have refused. If the officer refuses to sign, record that in your notes and let him see you doing it. Your complaints will probably never be entered by law enforcement in their crime statistics. Mine were not and neither were those of other targets with whom I have corresponded. Law enforcement wants no record of your complaints about ESMC.

Contact your Representatives and Senators in writing. Petitions are

meaningless. Write individual letters. It is important that your correspondence be done in writing (emails or letters), as their employees may include an accomplice “plant” who will not record and advise higher-up authorities of telephone calls. This will of course reveal your real name. It is time for victims to stop hiding and let the public know what is actually going on in this country. Our reluctance to do so has allowed electronic torture and mind control to go unchallenged probably for decades.

In addition, send copies of your letters to local and state officials, particularly the sheriff's office and the attorney general's office. Do not expect answers or acknowledgements of receipt. Unless overwhelming pressure is laid on the backs of leadership, nothing will be done. Congresspersons, themselves being protected, are probably blithely unaware of electronic stalking and mind control and the possibility of national and local law enforcement in that activity. However, they cannot ignore thousands of letters of complaint. There is strength in numbers, and the number of victims is growing every day.

Seek out other victims of ESMC and network with those victims in comparing your symptoms, your thoughts, and information that you have found on ESMC. That organization can also become a meaningful support system for you. In the United States, Derrick C. Robinson, a TI and also a U. S. Armed Forces veteran, heads a pro-active organization called Freedom from Covert Harassment and Surveillance (FFCHS) whose address is info@freedomfchs.com. There are other similar organizations worth joining.

Maintain the life style that is normal to you to the extent possible. Targets often let their targeting become their way of life. They relocate from place to place. They continually look for and experiment with shielding. They spend every waking moment on the computer communicating with other targets and writing to forums, phoning other targets, and thinking about their particular problem. They come to believe that every person and every action somehow relates to their targeting. When targets' allow their situations to consume their total time, they sacrifice family and friend relationships, give up their hobbies and pastimes, and often neglect their appearance and their health. Indeed, no target asks for the electronic stalking and mind control activities that he receives. Yet, targets must try to balance their life to include activities other than those related to ESMC. Remember that every person with whom you are in contact is not a perp. There are still wonderful people out there.

Do not consider suicide an option. Your handlers, through sleep deprivation, electronic torture, mind control, social isolation, and other ways will attempt to make you take your own life. That is a part of the script. Do not oblige them. The FFCHS has recently begun collecting notarized statements from members who swear that they will never take their own lives. We call it a No-Suicide-Ever pact. This was considered necessary because some targets die under very mysterious circumstances that are recorded as suicides. Many targets are certain that some of those suicides are murders staged to look like suicide.

Do NOT allow the handlers to force you to move. They will often try to force targets to leave their houses and even

RELATED READING:

- [reading your mind](#)
- [Crazy or being gang-stalked?](#)
- [Blocking microwave signals](#)
- [Putting Faces to the TI Phenomenon](#)
- [What is voice to skull?](#)
- [Electronic Surveillance Project](#)
- [Search for the Manchurian Candidate](#)
- [Directed energy weapons](#)

their hometowns. I have never known a target who improved his situation by moving. Targets who do move will normally end up drifting from location to location, getting out of touch with friends and relatives along the way, and ending up alone in shelters or on the street.

Defying the handlers - I am very defiant of the handlers, and I go on with my life despite their electronic and mind control effects and the resulting annoyances and inconveniences. The handlers recognize that although they can bother me, they cannot beat me down. On two occasions, the handlers have invited me to join them. I laughed, called them a few choice names, and told them, "Not in 500,000,000 years!!!!" Whether their offers are real or more deception, the handlers know that I will NEVER sell out to them.

Over the last few months, the handlers have focused some feature of their device on the outside of my right nostril. I can feel a distinct tingling in that location that is anything but natural. First a very sensitive brown spot appeared there and then a small indentation. More recently, I have noticed a white spot about a quarter of an inch in diameter on my chin, where the tingling also occurs. Like my nose and ears, that spot becomes covered with a film, except that instead of feeling crusty, it feels soft. The hairs of my beard are thicker and much more numerous in that small area. The handlers may be trying to cause skin cancer or melanoma. The handlers know that I use smokeless tobacco, and they want the cancer to appear to be tobacco-related.

I visited a Monroe dermatologist in the summer of 2009 to have a record of that induced malady. The doctor did biopsies on the two spots and found the one on my nostril cancerous. He wanted to set up an appointment with a plastic surgeon to remove the cancerous growth, and he was dismayed when I told him that I would not seek nor accept treatment. I candidly explained that the spot was induced and that the attackers could and probably would only cause additional places. I gave him a copy of this same paper to read. I do not know whether he read it or not.

- [Electric Warship Heralds Evolution in Weapon Technologies](#)
- [Electromagnetic weapons](#)
- [David Lawson's Investigation Into Organized Stalking](#)
- [Mind Control Archive Documents](#)
- [A Nation Betrayed](#)
- [Emotional Abuse in the Workplace: A Silent Epidemic?](#)
- [Suicide factors: UNSAFE or SAFER?](#)
- [Toby's Act](#)
- [Stop Gang Stalking - Another terrible form of Assault and Degradation](#)

Google Gadget

"Embed gadget"

Electronic torture and mind control have been employed for decades. Why have they not been curtailed? Here is why:

(1) **Targets have suffered in silence.** Only with the advent of the internet have targets begun to perform research and reach out to other victims. Most of that communication has transpired during the last ten years or less. The internet is the last bastion of communication freedom. The powerbrokers

Podcast Powered By Podbean

have not yet contrived a way to limit and control its use.

(2) Targets have wasted too much time in complaining to each other and have gotten bogged down in self-pity. That does not at all mean that we should stop supporting and communicating with each other; yet, that should not be an end in itself. Targets should become activists instead of habitual complainers.

(3) Targets have depended on law enforcement, national government, and international bodies to “investigate” and stop the electronic torture and mind control. They are correct is doing so; however, only those agencies of the government that are most likely to engage in ESMC or aid the perpetrators or allow them free rein in operating have the necessary expertise to “investigate.”

(4) Targets have remained anonymous. Most targets are reluctant to use their real names for fear that it will alienate family members and friends and make the targets appear crazy. I first wrote this paper under a pseudonym. However, when I realized that that did not serve the interest of the targeted community, I changed the name of the author to my real name. **(Source:** The Silent Massacre Electronic Stalking And Mind Control in the Unite States of America by Max H. Williams, Monroe, LA, 2009-2010, mindovermonster@yahoo.com)

Comments

You do not have permission to add comments.

[Sign in](#) | [Recent Site Activity](#) | [Report Abuse](#) | [Print Page](#) | Powered By [Google Sites](#)



(/)

[HOME \(/\)](#)[INFO WARS \(/INFO-WARS.HTML\)](#)[TI \(/TI.HTML\)](#)[WAR'S INFO \(/WARS-INFO.HTML\)](#)[X-RAYS AND IMAGES \(/X-RAYS-AND-IMAGES.HTML\)](#)[E-PETITION BLOG \(/E-PETITION-BLOG.HTML\)](#)[CONTACT ME \(/CONTACT-ME.HTML\)](#)

TI - SYMPTOMS AND SITUATIONS

Please watch this short Video below by a friend of mine and correspondent on Youtube, (PhD.) Mr. Marshall Thomas. A facts-based Conspiracy Theorist, Mind Control Theologian and Scholar. He used to work for the NASA Technical Department until discovering evidence on secret unlawful activities, becoming himself a Target for Electronic Harassment and left wheelchair bound! He is now stable and fully rehabilitated, pledging his allegiance to the Targeted Individuals Cause. Check his Videos exposing everything **Mind Control**:

NOW WORKING VIDEO. PLEASE WATCH!!

<http://www.youtube.com/user/marsboy683> (<http://www.youtube.com/user/marsboy683>)
(<http://www.youtube.com/user/marsboy683>)

CLICK HERE

TO JUMP TO SOME TARGETED INDIVIDUALS *GENUINE TESTIMONIAL VIDEOS

Are You A Targeted Individual?

SYMPTOMS:

Here we try to classify all kinds of symptoms that the typical 'Targeted Individual' experiences, compressed onto one page. We refer to "symptoms" as both "effects" and "control mechanisms". They have both functions at once.

Mind Control - Control and manipulation of thoughts, feelings and ultimately behavior

- Control of thoughts and thought patterns; feelings and their expression; behavior control.
- Dark **NLP**: Neuro Linguistic Programming (<http://www.highexistence.com/nlp/>) and Organised Gang Stalking (street theater; comments coinciding with the programming) that anchor feelings to certain words, and sometimes colors, certain types of people

or objects. Creating the illusion of "guilt" or "frustration".

- Hypnotic "trigger words" that results in specific sensations, feelings or behaviors brought on by Psychotronic Attacks; Voices in Head or Sounds (V2K) or certain events in your life.
- Monitoring attention both where to look but also what to think about and in what terms through Remote Neural influences and subliminal ELF low hertz waves from Cell Towers etc.
- Real time Mind Reading and Thought Broadcasting, sometimes before it becomes aware or apparent in the Targets Mind (Verbatim); The erasing or altering of thoughts and memories; short term memory problems. Induced memories and "synthetic" associations to those false memories (that are believed to be made by a Intelligence Super-Computers; aware of the context).
- Induced dreams or manipulation of dreams, disturbing visions, thoughts and imagery.
- Sleep disorders and Sleep Deprivation sometimes accompanying temporary induced paralysis or micro-comas (to force trauma or visions, sounds and a state of fear of sleep).

Social Control - Isolation of individuals through social and societal systems of control

- Fabrication of false evidence that justifies "Crime prevention" (fabrication of evidence of a falsified crime and rumor spreading - Discrediting of Targets); In most cases, Targeted Individuals are accused of a sex crimes with no chance to defend themselves.
- Sudden unemployment or redundancy, discrimination or hostility within work places.
- Loss of friends, because of rumors or direct control. The perpetrators take over the friendship and social life of the TI. They are always rude, and manipulative and not real friends.
- Creating "symptoms" of Mental Illness (voices in the subconscious, V2K; trying to describe what is happening for others) putting the individual in psychiatric care.
- Creating "symptoms" of Substance Abuse (tampering food with drugs, poisons or medication; blurred vision; read eyes; disorientation; head aches; memory loss; difficulty talking or making sense) destroying the targeted individuals reputation;
- Creating "symptoms" of Insulin related diseases (pain in the spinal cord, back of the head, terrible head aches, high blood sugar levels, enormous fatigue) creating early retirement or poverty because of inability to work.
- Creating "symptoms" of hormonal imbalance. (See that you take a supplement of minerals and vitamins and take care of your glands).
- Creating "symptoms" or dementia because of apparent difficulty, sometimes, to express one's feelings and thoughts; memory problems when the "attacks" are enormous.

Surveillance

- *Thought surveillance.* TI's thoughts are read in real time by brain mapping from Low-Orbiting Satellites connected to Cell Towers and Super-Computers on Earth. It may also be possible in some extreme cases to Look though a Targeted Individuals eyes, seeing what the targeted individual sees in real-time (*Brain and eye Implants are more rare but this can be achieved wirelessly with inhaled or consumed Nanites/Nano Machines in the bloodstream attaching to nerves - *please read: **CHEMTRAILS** (<http://artzgurl.hubpages.com/hub/So-You-Thought-Tin-Foil-Hats-Were-a-Joke-No-They-are-the-Newest-Fashion-Rampage>)*).
- Knowing where the targeted individual directs his/her attention or what they are focusing on by means of Remote tracking.
- *GPS surveillance.* The Targeted Individual is tracked down at any time all the time, in real time with use of Cell communication towers and Satellites.
- *Remote Neural Monitoring:* Some targeted individuals claim that a person's brain can function as a fingerprint and that can be picked up by satellites. That enables both surveillance of the individual and thoughts. Gang stalkers often let the Targeted Individual know that he / she is under surveillance and like the film; ENEMY OF THE STATE, feel they can't escape. They can come up and insult the TI, or say something that is only known by the Targeted Individual; as an indication of "Remote (Real-Time) Mind Reading" (Verbatim).
- *Financial surveillance.* It looks like every penny a Targeted Individual has is counted and only a certain amount is allowed for the Targeted Individual to gain or evil schemes made to bring bankruptcy or poverty to the target.

Torture: Physical, Mental & Psychological - Physical pain due to ICT-Implants or non-lethal weapons.

- Direct pain in the body around the clock that tends to get worse and more severe due to ICT-Implants or other kind of transmitting devices, often labeled by Targeted Individuals as non-lethal weapons, Directed Energy Weapons (DEWs), Electromagnetic Frequency (EMF) or simply radiation.
- Pain in the spinal cord or back, lethargic and aching pains.
- Pain in the back of the head (Cerebellum) or various regions responsible for memory and imagination.
- Pain in the "amygdala" or the limbic system. Pain in the forehead or frontal lobe (induces scattered or slurred speech).
- "Cooked" brain (slight heating of the brain or Hypothalamus to induce synthetic emotional states or stress disorders (ELF waves can also cause depression or stress tuned at 6.6Hz).
- Electroshocks in the brain, Zaps and mild shocks; Involuntary body movements caused by nervous system shocks and attacks.
- Pain in the chest, Palpitations and Adrenal rushes.
- Toothache, gum bleeding and pain in gums or teeth or in Jaw and glandular regions.
- "Mild Heart attacks" or slowed heart beats, panic attacks and chronic anxiety and fast paced heart beats.

• Pain in vital organs: liver, stomach, heart, lungs, eyes, genitals amongst other places.

- Itching eyes – leading to tears and red eyes, beams alike a pin prick or irritation.
- Food is poisoned, contamination by evil Perps in food stores or restaurants etc..
- Air around your nostrils heated or lacking oxygen.
- Electronic sexual “rapes” during sleep or while awake, probably with ICT-implants, unnatural genital stimulation or swelling.

Hypnotic trigger words

- Can mimic any of the above symptoms: radiation, pain, bad tastes, head aches, and so on or trigger unbearable fatigue.
- The trigger words come in whole sequences, like they were taken out of a dictionary with all symptoms and all words that sound alike or similar.
- While some trigger words have effects on the mind and body, other's have emotional effects only (sensitisation of the Targeted individual to certain words, that trigger negative emotions, like disgust, fear, anger).
- The trigger words are sometimes reinforced through dark NLP and gang stalking.
- Trigger words are in the beginning very difficult to discover because they are coupled with the TI's routines.
- The brain can't differentiate always between what it is made to believe and what really happens.
- Once discovered, they are “released”; becoming aware of the “truth” wins over the lie that the mind has been told.
- When they are discovered, new trigger words will be programmed into the subconscious.

Mental pain

- *Loud synthetic telepathy.* The attackers talk with some of the victims 24/7. They use interrogation techniques that are only used in the CIA or secret service. That is labeled also V2K (voice to skull, or loud synthetic telepathy). A learning computer with a synthetic voice that can be modulated in any voice, can take over partially or full time, after the initial stages. This keeps the victim awoken and always tired.
- *Silent synthetic telepathy.* The victim doesn't hear the attackers but there is thought manipulation, directing their attention. The communication is experience as “thoughts”. A sort of repetition of the same thoughts happens, like a tape is playing one's thoughts over and over again, word by word.

Psychological pain

- Bullying at work, friends and family suddenly lost leading to Isolation.
- Bullying in general. Because of what appears, as social problems with other people, the Targeted Individual moves to a place where the “attackers” and the “manipulators” can spread around any kind of rumor for people in the neighborhood and can take control in another way.
- Gang stalking (rude people in crowds that appear and insult the individual, using both verbal and non-verbal communication). Having 20 people, or more, strategically placed to for example look with a hateful look at the Targeted Individual. They are all strangers, they are all rude. They appear every time the TI is outside, and it can take many different expressions. Sometimes it looks like they have some kind of scheme and the harassment follows a pattern, and when it achieves a certain stage, they reset themselves and it starts all over again.
- Street Theater: A group of people play out a whole show for the individual, and it appears to follow a predetermined plot. Following the Targeted Individual's thinking. The thought surveillance is perceived as humiliating. The home is entered and the perpetrators don't steal things, but can destroy them or they can leave objects that don't belong there. They often seem to enter with a key, because the doors are not forced. Thefts in town, at airports: money of belongings. Destroyed means of transportation: car or bike.

Total lack of support

- When the Targeted Individual meets health professionals they are not interested in what the TI tells them. Symptoms are treated in the “old fashioned” way.
- Many times TIs are forced to take the wrong medication and to agree to sometimes stigmatizing labels in order to receive their pension.
- In certain countries, the TI, can be forced into psychiatry, where total loss of human rights occurs.
- Blacklisting often leads to inability for the TI to find work, or has to accept a job way under their specialization. At the new job, the TI is constantly under harassment and is bullied.
- The police participates in the harassment and is totally insensitive to what the TI goes through.
- The media ignores the TI-cause.

Other EXTRA symptoms

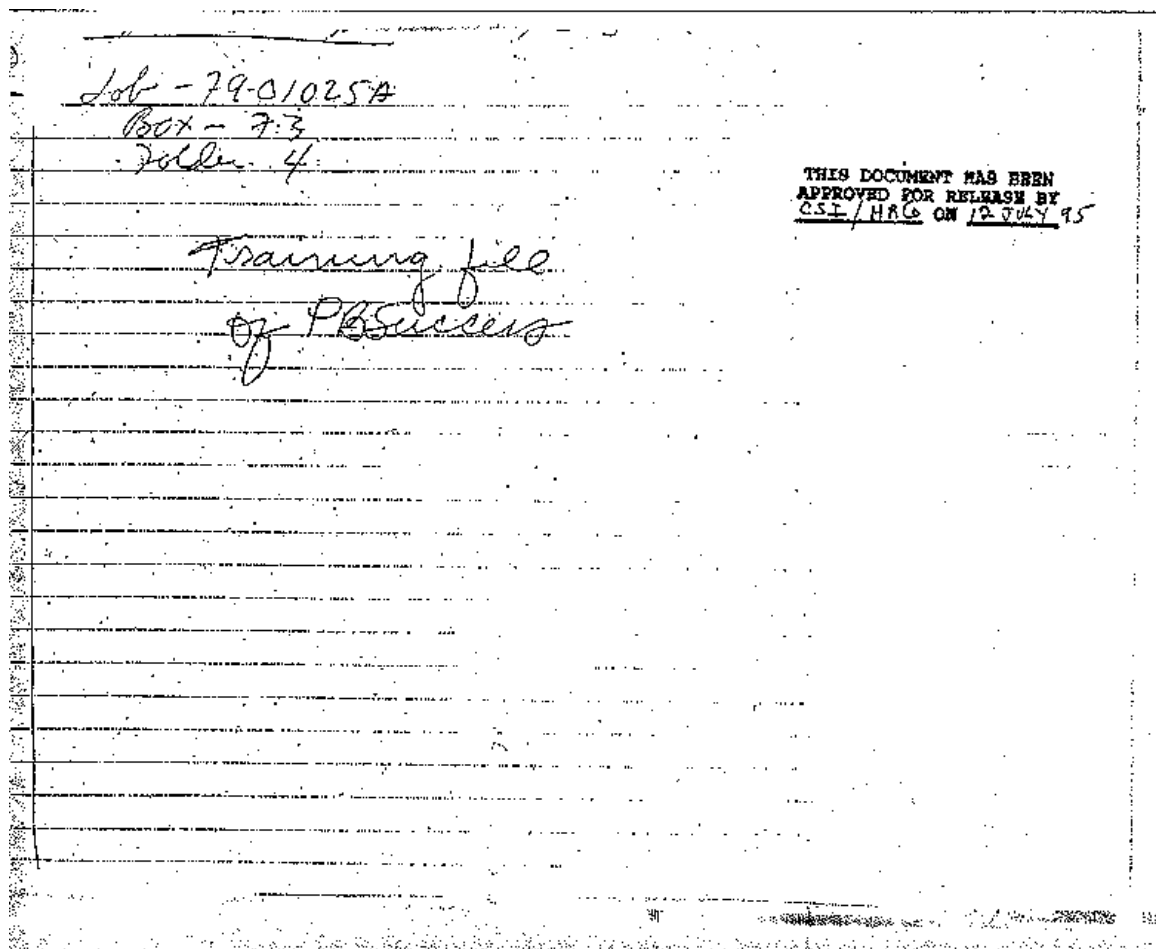
- Strange coincidences happen all the time, several times a day.

- The TI can in his thoughts interpret what it's going to be on TV in a while, depending on subject of interest.

- Some TIs are sure that the people on TV are copying them or harassing them.
- "What you think about becomes reality"
- Expectations turn out exactly to the opposite leading to cognitive dissonance.

Videos and Visual Testimonials of some Targeted Individuals today...





THE COVER OF THE ORIGINAL CIA FILE

A Study of Assassination

TRANSCRIPTION

EBOOKED AND REVISED EDITION BY SOKOL 2002

TABLE OF CONTENTS

TABLE OF CONTENTS 3
PREFACE 5
A STUDY OF ASSASSINATION:	
DEFINITION. EMPLOYMENT. JUSTIFICATION 6
CLASSIFICATIONS . THE ASSASSIN 7
PLANNING. TECHNIQUES 8
EXAMPLES	... 16
ANNEX 1: CONFERENCE ROOM TECHNIQUE	... 17
ANNEX 2: ORIGINAL 'A STUDY OF ASSASSINATION' DOCUMENT PAGES	... 19
ANNEX 3: ORIGINAL GUATEMALA '54 COUP ASSASSINATION LISTS	... 23

PREFACE

Here you find a transcript of the CIA file titled 'A Study of Assassination'. This unsigned and undated (estimated publication date: Dec 31st, 1953) 19-page typewritten file was part of a collection of CIA documents pertaining to Operations PBFORTUNE and PBSUCCESS and was declassified under the Freedom of Information Act on May 15, 1997.

After years of answering Freedom of Information Act requests with its standard "we can neither confirm nor deny that such records exist," the CIA has finally declassified some 1400 pages of over 100,000 estimated to be in its secret archives on the Guatemalan destabilization program. An excerpt from this assassination manual appears on the Op-Ed page of The New York Times on Saturday, May 31, 1997.

Operations PBFORTUNE and PBSUCCESS were the CIA code-names of the 1952-54 attempts to topple the Guatemalan government under the democratically elected President Jacobo Arbenz Guzman.

Arbenz Guzman was elected President of Guatemala in 1950 to continue a process of socio-economic reforms that the CIA disdainfully refers to in its memoranda as "an intensely nationalistic program of progress colored by the touchy, anti-foreign inferiority complex of the 'Banana Republic.'"^{*} The first CIA effort to overthrow the Guatemalan president - a CIA collaboration with Nicaraguan dictator Anastacio Somoza to support a disgruntled general named Carlos Castillo Armas and codenamed Operation PBFORTUNE - was authorized by President Truman in 1952.

As early as February of that year, CIA Headquarters began generating memos with subject titles such as "Guatemalan Communist Personnel to be disposed of during Military Operations," outlining categories of persons to be neutralized through "Executive Action" (= murder) or through imprisonment and exile. The "A" list of those to be assassinated contained 58 names, all of which the CIA has excised from the declassified documents.

PBSUCCESS, authorized by President Eisenhower in August 1953, carried a US\$2.7 million budget for "psychological warfare and political action" and "subversion," among the other components of a small paramilitary war. But, according to the CIA's own internal study of the agency's so-called "K

^{*} That Arbenz Guzman confiscated two-thirds of United Fruit Co.'s land did not endear him to the USA. In these days, anti-communist paranoia was at its highest, and a politician who took away United Fruit's land (even if to improve the lives of the plantation workers, who were living in slavery but by name) *had* to be a closet Ruskie.

program," up until the day Arbenz Guzman resigned on June 27, 1954, "the option of assassination was still being considered."

While the power of the CIA's psychological war, codenamed "Operation SHERWOOD," against Arbenz Guzman rendered that option unnecessary, the last stage of PBSUCCESS called for "roll-up of Communists and collaborators."

Although Arbenz Guzman and his top aides were able to flee the country, after the CIA installed Castillo Armas in power, hundreds of Guatemalans were rounded up and killed.

Between 1954 and 1990, human rights groups estimate that the repressive operatives of successive military regimes killed more than 180,000 individuals. Among them are the Mayans massacred in 626 documented government-sponsored or government-committed attacks on native villages, today only remembered by a rather small number of people abroad as the cause for 1992 Nobel Peace Prize winner Rigoberta Menchu, an ethnic Mayan, to start her struggle for civil rights and peace in the region.

This document has been carefully reformatted (and in instances where the HTML transcript had obvious errors not related to the original document, corrected*) and put into e-book format to be read onscreen or printed out and read at leisure by sokol. This introductory text has been in most parts adapted from George Washington University's National Security Archive website at <http://www.gwu.edu/~nsarchiv/>

sokol, June 2002

* like the doubled lines in the 'Explosives' section.

A STUDY OF ASSASSINATION

DEFINITION

Assassination is a term thought to be derived from "Hashish", a drug similar to marijuana, said to have been used by Hasan-ibn-Sabah to induce motivation in his followers, who were assigned to carry out political and other murders, usually at the cost of their lives.

It is here used to describe the planned killing of a person who is not under the legal jurisdiction of the killer, who is not physically in the hands of the killer, who has been selected by a resistance organization for death, and whose death provides positive advantages to that organization.

EMPLOYMENT

Assassination is an extreme measure not normally used in clandestine operations. It should be assumed that it will never be ordered or authorized by any U.S. Headquarters, though the latter may in rare instances agree to its execution by members of an associated foreign service. This reticence is partly due to the necessity for committing communications to paper. No assassination instructions should ever be written or recorded. Consequently, the decision to employ this technique must nearly always be reached in the field, at the area where the act will take place. Decision and instructions should be confined to an absolute minimum of persons. Ideally, only one person will be involved. No report may be made, but usually the act will be properly covered by normal news services, whose output is available to all concerned.

JUSTIFICATION

Murder is not morally justifiable. Self-defense may be argued if the victim has knowledge which may destroy the resistance organization if divulged. Assassination of persons responsible for atrocities or reprisals may be regarded as just punishment. Killing a political leader whose burgeoning career is a clear and present danger to the cause of freedom may be held necessary.

But assassination can seldom be employed with a clear conscience. Persons who are morally squeamish should not attempt it.

CLASSIFICATIONS

The techniques employed will vary according to whether the subject is unaware of his danger, aware but unguarded, or guarded. They will also be affected by whether or not the assassin is to be killed with the subject. Hereafter, assassinations in which the subject is unaware will be termed "simple"; those where the subject is aware but unguarded will be termed "chase"; those where the victim is guarded will be termed "guarded."

If the assassin is to die with the subject, the act will be called "lost." If the assassin is to escape, the adjective will be "safe." It should be noted that no compromises should exist here. The assassin must not fall alive into enemy hands.

A further type division is caused by the need to conceal the fact that the subject was actually the victim of assassination, rather than an accident or natural causes. If such concealment is desirable the operation will be called "secret"; if concealment is immaterial, the act will be called "open"; while if the assassination requires publicity to be effective it will be termed "terroristic."

Following these definitions, the assassination of Julius Caesar was safe, simple, and terroristic, while that of Huey Long was lost, guarded and open. Obviously, successful secret assassinations are not recorded as assassination at all. [///eg] of Thailand and Augustus Caesar may have been the victims of safe, guarded and secret assassination. Chase assassinations usually involve clandestine agents or members of criminal organizations.

THE ASSASSIN

In safe assassinations, the assassin needs the usual qualities of a clandestine agent. He should be determined, courageous, intelligent, resourceful, and physically active. If special equipment is to be used, such as firearms or drugs, it is clear that he must have outstanding skill with such equipment.

Except in terroristic assassinations, it is desirable that the assassin be transient in the area. He should have an absolute minimum of contact with the rest of the organization and his instructions should be given orally by one person only. His safe evacuation after the act is absolutely essential, but here again contact should be as limited as possible. It is preferable that the person issuing instructions also conduct any withdrawal or covering action which may be necessary.

In lost assassination, the assassin must be a fanatic of some sort. Politics, religion, and revenge are about the only feasible motives. Since a fanatic is unstable psychologically, he must be handled with extreme care. He must not know the identities of the other members of the organization, for although it is intended that he die in the act, something may go wrong. While the assassin of Trotsky has never revealed any significant information, it was unsound to depend on this when the act was planned.

PLANNING

When the decision to assassinate has been reached, the tactics of the operation must be planned, based upon an estimate of the situation similar to that used in military operations. The preliminary estimate will reveal gaps in information and possibly indicate a need for special equipment which must be procured or constructed. When all necessary data has been collected, an effective tactical plan can be prepared. All planning must be mental; no papers should ever contain evidence of the operation.

In resistance situations, assassination may be used as a counter-reprisal. Since this requires advertising to be effective, the resistance organization must be in a position to warn high officials publicly that their lives will be the price of reprisal action against innocent people. Such a threat is of no value unless it can be carried out, so it may be necessary to plan the assassination of various responsible officers of the oppressive regime and hold such plans in readiness to be used only if provoked by excessive brutality. Such plans must be modified frequently to meet changes in the tactical situation.

TECHNIQUES

The essential point of assassination is the death of the subject. A human being may be killed in many ways but sureness is often overlooked by those who may be emotionally unstrung by the seriousness of this act they intend to commit. The specific technique employed will depend upon a large number of variables, but should be constant in one point: Death must be absolutely certain. The attempt on Hitler's life failed because the conspiracy did not give this matter proper attention.

Techniques may be considered as follows:

1. Manual.

It is possible to kill a man with the bare hands, but very few are skillful enough to do it well. Even a highly trained Judo expert will hesitate to risk killing by hand unless he has absolutely no alternative.

However, the simplest local tools are often much the most efficient means of assassination. A hammer, axe, wrench, screw driver, fire poker, kitchen knife, lamp stand, or anything hard, heavy and handy will suffice. A length of rope or wire or a belt will do if the assassin is strong and agile. All such improvised weapons have the important advantage of availability and apparent innocence. The obviously lethal machine gun failed to kill Trotsky where an item of sporting goods succeeded.

In all safe cases where the assassin may be subject to search, either before or after the act, specialized weapons should not be used. Even in the lost case, the assassin may accidentally be searched before the act and should not carry an incriminating device if any sort of lethal weapon can be improvised at or near the site. If the assassin normally carries weapons because of the nature of his job, it may still be desirable to improvise and implement at the scene to avoid disclosure of his identity.

2. Accidents.

For secret assassination, either simple or chase, the contrived accident is the most effective technique. When successfully executed, it causes little excitement and is only casually investigated.

The most efficient accident, in simple assassination, is a fall of 75 feet or more onto a hard surface. Elevator shafts, stair wells, unscreened windows and bridges will serve. Bridge falls into water are not reliable. In simple cases a private meeting with the subject may be arranged at a properly-cased location. The act may be executed by sudden, vigorous [excised] of the ankles, tipping the subject over the edge. If the assassin immediately sets up an outcry, playing the "horrified witness", no alibi or surreptitious withdrawal is necessary. In chase cases it will usually be necessary to stun or drug the subject before dropping him. Care is required to ensure that no wound or condition not attributable to the fall is discernible after death.

Falls into the sea or swiftly flowing rivers may suffice if the subject cannot swim. It will be more reliable if the assassin can arrange to attempt rescue, as he can thus be sure of the subject's death and at the same time establish a workable alibi.

If the subject's personal habits make it feasible, alcohol may be used [2 words excised] to prepare him for a contrived accident of any kind.

Falls before trains or subway cars are usually effective, but require exact timing and can seldom be free from unexpected observation.

Automobile accidents are a less satisfactory means of assassination. If the subject is deliberately run down, very exact timing is necessary and

investigation is likely to be thorough. If the subject's car is tampered with, reliability is very low. The subject may be stunned or drugged and then placed in the car, but this is only reliable when the car can be run off a high cliff or into deep water without observation.

Arson can cause accidental death if the subject is drugged and left in a burning building. Reliability is not satisfactory unless the building is isolated and highly combustible.

3. Drugs.

In all types of assassination except terroristic, drugs can be very effective. If the assassin is trained as a doctor or nurse and the subject is under medical care, this is an easy and rare method. An overdose of morphine administered as a sedative will cause death without disturbance and is difficult to detect. The size of the dose will depend upon whether the subject has been using narcotics regularly. If not, two grains will suffice.

If the subject drinks heavily, morphine or a similar narcotic can be injected at the passing out stage, and the cause of death will often be held to be acute alcoholism.

Specific poisons, such as arsenic or strychnine, are effective but their possession or procurement is incriminating, and accurate dosage is problematical. Poison was used unsuccessfully in the assassination of Rasputin and Kolohan, though the latter case is more accurately described as a murder.

4. Edge Weapons.

Any locally obtained edge device may be successfully employed. A certain minimum of anatomical knowledge is needed for reliability.

Puncture wounds of the body cavity may not be reliable unless the heart is reached. The heart is protected by the rib cage and is not always easy to locate.

Abdominal wounds were once nearly always mortal, but modern medical treatment has made this no longer true.

Absolute reliability is obtained by severing the spinal cord in the cervical region. This can be done with the point of a knife or a light blow of an axe or hatchet.

Another reliable method is the severing of both jugular and carotid blood vessels on both sides of the windpipe.

If the subject has been rendered unconscious by other wounds or drugs, either of the above methods can be used to ensure death.

5. Blunt Weapons.

As with edge weapons, blunt weapons require some anatomical knowledge for effective use. Their main advantage is their universal availability. A hammer may be picked up almost anywhere in the world. Baseball and [illeg] bats are very widely distributed. Even a rock or a heavy stick will do, and nothing resembling a weapon need be procured, carried or subsequently disposed of.

Blows should be directed to the temple, the area just below and behind the ear, and the lower, rear portion of the skull. Of course, if the blow is very heavy, any portion of the upper skull will do. The lower frontal portion of the head, from the eyes to the throat, can withstand enormous blows without fatal consequences.

6. Firearms.

Firearms are often used in assassination, often very ineffectively. The assassin usually has insufficient technical knowledge of the limitations of weapons, and expects more range, accuracy and killing power than can be provided with reliability. Since certainty of death is the major requirement, firearms should be used which can provide destructive power at least 100% in excess of that thought to be necessary, and ranges should be half that considered practical for the weapon.

Firearms have other drawbacks. Their possession is often incriminating. They may be difficult to obtain. They require a degree of experience from the user. They are [illeg]. Their [illeg] is consistently over-rated.

However, there are many cases in which firearms are probably more efficient than any other means. These cases usually involve distance between the assassin and the subject, or comparative physical weakness of the assassin, as with a woman.

(a) The precision rifle.

In guarded assassination, a good hunting or target rifle should always be considered as a possibility. Absolute reliability can nearly always be achieved at a distance of one hundred yards. In ideal circumstances, the range may be extended to 250 yards.

The rifle should be a well made bolt or falling block action type, handling a powerful long-range cartridge. The .300 F.A.B. Magnum is probably the best cartridge readily available. Other excellent calibers are . 375 M.[illeg]. Magnum, .270 Winchester, .30 - 106 p.s., 8 x 60 MM Magnum, 9.3 x 62 kk

and others of this type. These are preferable to ordinary military calibers, since ammunition available for them is usually of the expanding bullet type, whereas most ammunition for military rifles is full jacketed and hence not sufficiently lethal. Military ammunition should not be altered by filing or drilling bullets, as this will adversely affect accuracy.

The rifle may be of the "bull gun" variety, with extra heavy barrel and set triggers, but in any case should be capable of maximum precision. Ideally, the weapon should be able to group in one inch at one hundred yards, but 2 1/2" groups are adequate. The sight should be telescopic, not only for accuracy, but because such a sight is much better in dim light or near darkness. As long as the bare outline of the target is discernable, a telescope sight will work, even if the rifle and shooter are in total darkness.

An expanding, hunting bullet of such calibers as described above will produce extravagant laceration and shock at short or mid-range. If a man is struck just once in the body cavity, his death is almost entirely certain.

Public figures or guarded officials may be killed with great reliability and some safety if a firing point can be established prior to an official occasion. The propaganda value of this system may be very high.

(b) The machine gun.

Machine guns may be used in most cases where the precision rifle is applicable. Usually, this will require the subversion of a unit of an official guard at a ceremony, though a skillful and determined team might conceivably dispose of a loyal gun crew without commotion and take over the gun at the critical time.

The area fire capacity of the machine gun should not be used to search out a concealed subject. This was tried with predictable lack of success on Trotsky. The automatic feature of the machine gun should rather be used to increase reliability by placing a 5 second burst on the subject. Even with full jacket ammunition, this will be absolute lethal if the burst pattern is no larger than a man. This can be accomplished at about 150 yards. In ideal circumstances, a properly padded and targeted machine gun can do it at 850 yards. The major difficulty is placing the first burst exactly on the target, as most machine gunners are trained to spot their fire on target by observation of strike. This will not do in assassination as the subject will not wait.

(c) The Submachine Gun.

This weapon, known as the "machine-pistol" by the Russians and Germans and "machine-carbine" by the British, is occasionally useful in assassination. Unlike the rifle and machine gun, this is a short range weapon and since it fires pistol ammunition, much less powerful.

To be reliable, it should deliver at least 5 rounds into the subject's chest, though the .45 caliber U.S. weapons have a much larger margin of killing efficiency than the 9 mm European arms.

The assassination range of the sub-machine gun is point blank. While accurate single rounds can be delivered by sub-machine gunners at 50 yards or more, this is not certain enough for assassination. Under ordinary circumstances, the SMG should be used as a fully automatic weapon. In the hands of a capable gunner, a high cyclic rate is a distinct advantage, as speed of execution is most desirable, particularly in the case of multiple subjects.

The sub-machine gun is especially adapted to indoor work when more than one subject is to be assassinated. An effective technique has been devised for the use of a pair of sub-machine gunners, by which a room containing as many as a dozen subjects can be "purified" in about twenty seconds with little or no risk to the gunners. It is illustrated below.

While the U.S. sub-machine guns fire the most lethal cartridges, the higher cyclic rate of some foreign weapons enable the gunner to cover a target quicker with acceptable pattern density. The Bergmann Model 1934 is particularly good in this way. The Danish Madsen SMG has a moderately good cyclic rate and is admirably compact and concealable. The Russian SHGs have a good cyclic rate, but are handicapped by a small, light projectile which requires more hits for equivalent killing effect.

(d) The Shotgun.

A large bore shotgun is a most effective killing instrument as long as the range is kept under ten yards. It should normally be used only on single targets as it cannot sustain fire successfully. The barrel may be "sawed" off for convenience, but this is not a significant factor in its killing performance.

Its optimum range is just out of reach of the subject. 00 buckshot is considered the best shot size for a twelve gauge gun, but anything from single balls to bird shot will do if the range is right. The assassin should aim for the solar plexus as the shot pattern is small at close range and can easily *[illeg]* the head.

(e) The Pistol.

While the handgun is quite inefficient as a weapon of assassination, it is often used, partly because it is readily available and can be concealed on the person, and partly because its limitations are not widely appreciated. While many well known assassinations have been carried out with pistols (Lincoln, Harding, Ghandi), such attempts fail as often as they succeed, (Truman, Roosevelt, Churchill).

If a pistol is used, it should be as powerful as possible and fired from just beyond reach. The pistol and the shotgun are used in similar tactical situations, except that the shotgun is much more lethal and the pistol is much more easily concealed. In the hands of an expert, a powerful pistol is quite deadly, but such experts are rare and not usually available for assassination missions.

.45 Colt, .44 Special, .455 Kly, .45 A.S.[*illeg*] (U.S. Service) and .357 Magnum are all efficient calibers.

Less powerful rounds can suffice but are less reliable. Sub-power cartridges such as the .32s and .25s should be avoided.

In all cases, the subject should be hit solidly at least three times for complete reliability.

(f) Silent Firearms.

The sound of the explosion of the propellant in a firearm can be effectively silenced by appropriate attachments. However, the sound of the projectile passing through the air cannot, since this sound is generated outside the weapon. In cases where the velocity of the bullet greatly exceeds that of sound, the noise so generated is much louder than that of the explosion. Since all powerful rifles have muzzle velocities of over 2000 feet per second, they cannot be silenced.

Pistol bullets, on the other hand, usually travel slower than sound and the sound of their flight is negligible. Therefore, pistols, submachine guns and any sort of improvised carbine or rifle which will take a low velocity cartridge can be silenced. The user should not forget that the sound of the operation of a repeating action is considerable, and that the sound of bullet strike, particularly in bone, is quite loud.

Silent firearms are only occasionally useful to the assassin, though they have been widely publicized in this connection. Because permissible velocity is low, effective precision range is held to about 100 yards with rifle or carbine type weapons, while with pistols, silent or otherwise, are most efficient just beyond arms length. The silent feature attempts to provide a degree of safety to the assassin, but mere possession of a silent firearm is likely to create enough hazard to counter the advantage of its silence. The silent pistol combines the disadvantages of any pistol with the added one of its obviously clandestine purpose.

A telescopically sighted, closed-action carbine shooting a low velocity bullet of great weight, and built for accuracy, could be very useful to an assassin in certain situations. At the time of writing, no such weapon is known to exist.

7. Explosives.

Bombs and demolition charges of various sorts have been used frequently in assassination. Such devices, in terroristic and open assassination, can provide safety and overcome guard barriers, but it is curious that bombs have often been the implement of lost assassinations.

The major factor which affects reliability is the use of explosives for assassination. The charge must be very large and the detonation must be controlled exactly as to time by the assassin who can observe the subject. A small or moderate explosive charge is highly unreliable as a cause of death, and time delay or booby-trap devices are extremely prone to kill the wrong man. In addition to the moral aspects of indiscriminate killing, the death of casual bystanders can often produce public reactions unfavorable to the cause for which the assassination is carried out.

Bombs or grenades should never be thrown at a subject. While this will always cause a commotion and may even result in the subject's death, it is sloppy, unreliable, and bad propaganda. The charge must be too small and the assassin is never sure of: (1) reaching his attack position, (2) placing the charge close enough to the target and (3) firing the charge at the right time.

Placing the charge surreptitiously in advance permits a charge of proper size to be employed, but requires accurate prediction of the subject's movements.

Ten pounds of high explosive should normally be regarded as a minimum, and this is explosive of fragmentation material. The latter can consist of any hard, [illeg] material as long as the fragments are large enough. Metal or rock fragments should be walnut-size rather than pen-size. If solid plates are used, to be ruptured by the explosion, cast iron, 1" thick, gives excellent fragmentation. Military or commercial high explosives are practical for use in assassination. Homemade or improvised explosives should be avoided. While possibly powerful, they tend to be dangerous and unreliable. Antipersonnel explosive missiles are excellent, provided the assassin has sufficient technical knowledge to fuse them properly. 81 or 82 mm mortar shells, or the 120 mm mortar shell, are particularly good. Antipersonnel shells for 85, 88, 90, 100 and 105 mm guns and howitzers are both large enough to be completely reliable and small enough to be carried by one man.

The charge should be so placed that the subject is not ever six feet from it at the moment of detonation.

A large, shaped charge with the [illeg] filled with iron fragments (such as 1" nuts and bolts) will fire a highly lethal shotgun-type [illeg] to 50 yards. This reaction has not been thoroughly tested, however, and an exact replica of the proposed device should be fired in advance to determine exact range,

pattern-size, and penetration of fragments. Fragments should penetrate at least 1" of seasoned pine or equivalent for minimum reliability.

Any firing device may be used which permits exact control by the assassin. An ordinary commercial or military exploder is efficient, as long as it is rigged for instantaneous action with no time fuse in the system.

The wise [i/leg] electric target can serve as the triggering device and provide exact timing from as far away as the assassin can reliably hit the target. This will avoid the disadvantages of stringing wire between the proposed positions of the assassin and the subject, and also permit the assassin to fire the charge from a variety of possible positions.

The radio switch can be [i/leg] to fire [i/leg], though its reliability is somewhat lower and its procurement may not be easy.

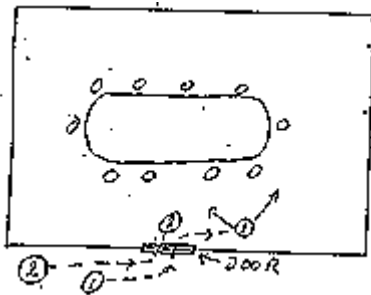
EXAMPLES

[i/leg] may be presented brief outlines, with critical evaluations of the following assassinations and attempts:

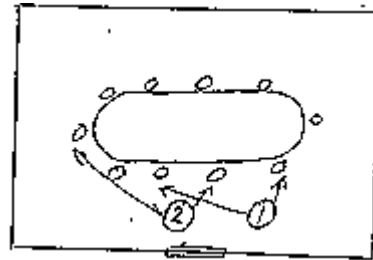
Marat
Lincoln
Harding
Grand Duke Sergei
Pirhivie
Archduke Francis
Rasputin
Madero
Kirov
Huey Long
Alexander of Yugoslavia
Trotsky

Heydrich
Hitler
Roosevelt
Truman
Mussolini
Ferdinand Benes
Aung Sang
[i/leg]
Abdullah
Ghandi [sic]

CONFERENCE ROOM TECHNIQUE

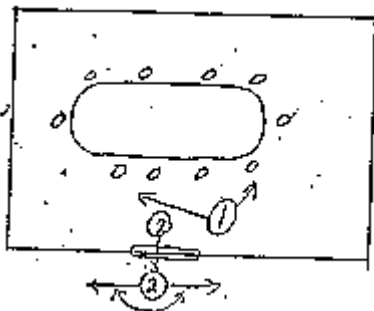


- 1.
- (1) Enters room quickly but quietly
- (2) Stands in doorway

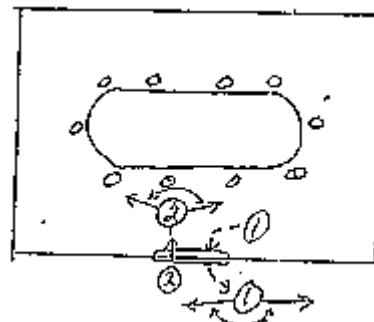


- 2.
- (2) Opens fire on first subject to react. Swings across group toward center of mass. Times burst to empty magazine at end of swing.

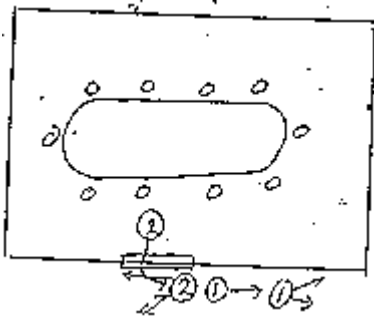
(1) Covers group to prevent individual dangerous reactions; if necessary, fires individual bursts of 3 rounds.



- 3.
- (2) Finishes burst. Commands "shift." Drops back thru [sic] door. Replaces empty magazine. Covers corridor.
- (1) On command "shift", opens fire on opposite side of target, swings one burst across group.



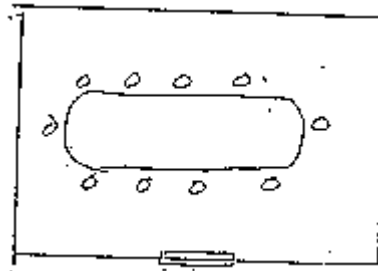
- 4.
- (1) Finishes burst. Commands "shift". Drops back thru [sic] door. Replaces magazine. Covers corridor.
- (2) On command "shift", re-enters room. Covers group: kills survivors with two-round bursts. Leaves propaganda.



5.

(2) Leaves room. Commands "GO".
Covers rear with nearly full magazine.

(1) On command "GO", leads withdrawal,
covering front with full magazine.



6.

A STUDY OF ASSASSINATION

DEFINITION

Assassination is a term thought to be derived from "hashish", a drug similar to marijuana, said to have been used by Hassan-Ben-Sabah to induce motivation in his followers, who were assigned to carry out political and other murders, usually at the cost of their lives.

It is here used to describe the planned killing of a person who is not under the legal jurisdiction of the killer, who is not physically in the hands of the killer, who has been selected by a resistance organization for death, and whose death provides positive advantages to that organization.

EMPLOYMENT

Assassination is an extreme measure not normally used in clandestine operations. It should be assessed that it will never be ordered or authorized by any U. S. Headquarters, though the latter may in rare instances agree to its execution by members of an associated foreign service. This reticence is partly due to the necessity for committing communications to paper. No assassination instructions should ever be written or recorded. Consequently, the decision to employ this technique must nearly always be reached in the field, at the area where the act will take place. Decision and instructions should be confined to an absolute minimum of persons. Ideally, only one person will be involved. No report may be made, but usually the act will be properly covered by normal news services, whose output is available to all concerned.

PLANNING

When the decision to assassinate has been reached, the tactics of the operation must be planned, based upon an estimate of the situation similar to that used in military operations. The preliminary estimate will reveal gaps in information and possibly indicate a need for special equipment which must be procured or constructed. When all necessary data has been collected, an effective tactical plan can be prepared. All planning must be loyal; no papers should ever contain evidence of the operation.

In resistance situations, assassination may be used as a counter-reprisal. Since this requires advertising to be effective, the resistance organization must be in a position to warn high officials publicly that their lives will be the price of reprisal action against innocent people. Such a threat is of no value unless it can be carried out, so it may be necessary to plan the assassination of various responsible officers of the oppressive regime and hold such plans in readiness to be used only if provoked by excessive brutality. Such plans must be modified frequently to meet changes in the tactical situation.

TECHNIQUES

The essential point of assassination is the death of the subject. A human being may be killed in many ways but sureness is often overlooked by those who may be emotionally wrought by the seriousness of this act they intend to commit. The specific techniques employed will depend upon a large number of variables, but should be constant in one point: Death must be absolutely certain. The attempt on Hitler's life failed because the conspiracy did not give this matter proper attention.

Techniques may be considered as follows:

1. Manual.

It is possible to kill a man with the bare hands, but very few are skillful enough to do it well. Even a highly trained Judo expert will hesitate to risk killing by hand unless he has absolutely no alternative. However, the simplest local tools are often such the most efficient means of assassination. A hammer, axe, wrench, screw driver, fire poker, kitchen knife, lamp stand, or anything hard, heavy and handy will suffice. A length of rope or wire or a belt will do if the assassin is strong and agile. All such improvised weapons have the important advantage of availability and apparent innocence. The obviously lethal machine gun failed to kill Trotsky when an iter of sporting goods succeeded.

In all safe cases ~~where~~ the assassin may be subject to search, either before or after the act, specialized weapons should not be used. Even in the last case, the assassin may accidentally be searched before the act and should not carry an incriminating device if any sort of lethal weapon can be improvised at or near the site. If the assassin normally carries weapons because of the nature of his job, it may still be desirable to improvise and implement at the scene to avoid disclosure of his identity.

31 March 1954

46

MEMORANDUM

TO: All Staff Officers

FROM: [redacted]

SUBJECT: Selection of individuals for disposal by Junta Group.

C/[redacted] has requested a list of names be compiled for study by Staff Officers to determine if they meet the latest criteria for inclusion on the Junta's disposal list.

Consideration for inclusion on the final list should positively establish that the individual falls into one or more of the following groups:

- 1) High government and organizational leaders whose outward position has not disclosed the fact they are motivated and directed by the Cominform and who are irrevocably implicated in Communist doctrine and policy.
- 2) Out-and-out proven Communist leaders whose removal from the political scene is required for the immediate and future success of the new government.
- 3) Those few individuals in key government and military positions of tactical importance whose removal for psychological, organizational or other reasons is mandatory for the success of military action.

This document is routed to Staff Officers for deletions, additions, and/or comments. It is requested that a final list of disposees be approved promptly to permit P.M. planning to proceed on schedule.

The following list of individuals for consideration has been assembled from old lists supplied by the Junta and from recent intelligence available at [redacted]. Your careful consideration is requested in making additions or deletions.

Each officer is to indicate his concurrence by placing his initials after each name on the attached list which he believes should remain on this list. Exceptions, additions or deletions are to be noted on the blank pages following the attachment.

Attachments:

1. Disposal list
2. Blank pages
3. Biographic data

Elimination List
April 7 - [redacted] is taking a copy of list & names for checking with [redacted]
April 7 - [redacted] Original Memo with attached Biographic data
for Bureau for and to [redacted]
Returned by [redacted] on 1 June 1954.

FOR RELEASE AS SANITIZED BY CS/HAC ON 11/30/87

FIRST PAGE OF ONE OF THE MANY ASSASSINATION LISTS COMPILED BY THE CIA DURING PLANNING FOR OPERATION PBSUCCESS. AS THE MEMORANDUM INDICATES, THE CHIEF OF ONE OF THE CIA'S DIVISIONS INVOLVED IN THE COUP (THE DIVISION TITLE HAS BEEN DELETED) REQUESTED A LIST OF NAMES OF ARBENZ GUZMAN GOVERNMENT LEADERS, MEMBERS OF THE COMMUNIST PARTY, AND INDIVIDUALS "OF TACTICAL IMPORTANCE WHOSE REMOVAL FOR PSYCHOLOGICAL, ORGANIZATIONAL OR OTHERS REASONS IS MANDATORY FOR THE SUCCESS OF MILITARY ACTION."

THE MEMO ASKS THAT CIA PERSONNEL READ THROUGH THE LIST AND INITIAL THE NAMES OF THOSE WHO SHOULD BE INCLUDED ON A "FINAL LIST OF DISPOSEES." THE LIST (AND THE INITIALS OR NAMES OF ALL CIA OFFICERS APPEARING IN THE DOCUMENT) HAS BEEN WITHHELD. A HANDWRITTEN NOTE ATTACHED ON THE BOTTOM OF THE MEMO READS:

Elimination List

April [illeg] - [illeg] is taking a copy of list of
names for checking with the [illeg]

April 7 - Original Memo
with attached Biographic data
has been passed to [deleted]
Returned by [deleted] on 1 June 1954

TO: Chief, []

FROM: []

SUBJECT: Guatemalan Communist Personnel to be disposed of during Military Operations of Calligeris.

1. Included herein is the list of Guatemalan Communist Personnel to be disposed of during military operations to be carried out by Calligeris.

a. Category I - persons to be disposed of through Executive action (attachment # 1)

b. Category II - persons to be disposed of through imprisonment or exile (attachment # 2)

2. This list is a revision, revised by Calligeris, of an original list prepared by Headquarters in February 1952.

Attachments: 2

Distribution: Orig. & 1, Headquarters

THIS DOCUMENT HAS BEEN APPROVED
FOR RELEASE, AS SANITIZED, BY
C.I.A. / HR 6 ON 03 JUL 55

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

Orig in []

FIRST PAGE OF ANOTHER VERSION OF THE ASSASSINATION LISTS COMPILED BY THE CIA AND CARLOS CASTILLO ARMAS (CODE-NAMED CALLIGERIS) IN THE COURSE OF PREPARING FOR THE 1954 COUP. THE NAMES OF THE AGENCY'S INTENDED VICTIMS WERE DIVIDED INTO TWO CATEGORIES: PERSONS TO BE DISPOSED OF THROUGH "EXECUTIVE ACTION" (I.E. KILLED) AND THOSE TO BE IMPRISONED OR EXILED DURING THE OPERATION. BEFORE RELEASING THIS DOCUMENT TO THE PUBLIC, THE CIA DELETED EVERY NAME, LEAVING ONLY THE ROWS OF NUMBERS TO INDICATE HOW MANY PEOPLE WERE TARGETED.

Communistas: Categorias

~~SECRET~~

REPRODUCED AT THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES

- | | |
|-----|----|
| 1. | 31 |
| 2. | 32 |
| 3. | 33 |
| 4. | 34 |
| 5. | 35 |
| 6. | 36 |
| 7. | 37 |
| 8. | 38 |
| 9. | 39 |
| 10. | 40 |
| 11. | 41 |
| 12. | 42 |
| 13. | 43 |
| 14. | 44 |
| 15. | 45 |
| 16. | 46 |
| 17. | 47 |
| 18. | 48 |
| 19. | 49 |
| 20. | 50 |
| 21. | 51 |
| 22. | 52 |
| 23. | 53 |
| 24. | 54 |
| 25. | 55 |
| 26. | 56 |
| 27. | 57 |
| 28. | 58 |
| 29. | |
| 30. | |

~~SECRET - EYES ONLY~~

'ATTACHMENT # 1' OF THE ABOVE THE LIST OF INDIVIDUALS TO BE MURDERED CONTAINED 58 NAMES.

Comunistas: Categoria #2

REPRODUCED AT THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES

1.	38.
2.	39.
3.	40.
4.	41.
5.	42.
6.	43.
7.	44.
8.	45.
9.	46.
10.	47.
11.	48.
12.	49.
13.	50.
14.	51.
15.	52.
16.	53.
17.	54.
18.	55.
19.	56.
20.	57.
21.	58.
22.	59.
23.	60.
24.	61.
25.	62.
26.	63.
27.	64.
28.	65.
29.	66.
30.	67.
31.	68.
32.	69.
33.	70.
34.	71.
35.	72.
36.	73.
37.	74.

~~SECRET - EYES ONLY~~

'ATTACHMENT # 2' OF THE ABOVE 74 INDIVIDUALS WERE SINGLED OUT FOR IMPRISONMENT OR EXILE AS NAMES HAVE BEEN DELETED IN BOTH LISTS, IT HAS BEEN IMPOSSIBLE TO VERIFY THE CIA'S CLAIM THAT IN SPITE OF THE NUMBER OF ASSASSINATION PROPOSALS, NO SUCH KILLINGS WERE ACTUALLY CONDUCTED DURING THE COUP.

CIA Study: Hypnosis in Interrogation

This study, written by Edward F. Deshere, appeared in the CIA journal *Studies in Intelligence* in 1960. This document explores some of the possible applications of hypnosis during interrogations.

[document begins]

FOR OFFICIAL USE ONLY

*A priori considerations
prejudicing successful interrogation
by trance induction suggest a
possible variant technique.*

HYPNOSIS IN INTERROGATION

Edward F. Deshere

The control over a person's behavior ostensibly achieved in hypnosis obviously nominates it for use in the difficult process of interrogation. It is therefore surprising that nobody, as the induction of "Mesmeric trance" has moved from halls of magic into clinics and laboratories, seems to have used it in this way. A search of the professional literature shows at least that no one has chosen to discuss such a use in print, and a fairly extensive inquiry among hypnosis experts from a variety of countries has not turned up anyone who admits to familiarity with applications of the process to interrogation. There is therefore no experimental evidence that can be cited, but it should be possible to reach tentative conclusions about its effectiveness in this field on the basis of theoretical considerations.

The Nature of Hypnosis

Experimental analysis has gradually given us a better understanding of hypnosis since the days of Mesmer (6) and his followers, who held that it results from the flow of a force called animal magnetism from hypnotist to subject. Nevertheless, although no present-day investigator shares the lingering lay opinion that hypnosis is in some way an overpowering of a weak mind by a superior intellect, there are still many divergent theories propounded to account for the accumulating clinical observations. Some of these have significantly different implications with respect to the susceptibility of a hypnotized person to purposeful influence.

The view that hypnosis is a state of artificially induced sleep has been widely held since Braid (7) invented the term in mid-nineteenth-century. Currently Pavlov (20) takes a similar position in maintaining that cortical inhibition, sleep, and hypnosis are essentially identical. This view is now held throughout those parts of the world where Pavlovian theory is accepted as creed, but to the American investigator the experimental evidence against it appears overwhelming. Bass, (3) for example, has shown that the patellar -- kneecap -- reflex, which disappears in sleep, is not diminished in hypnosis. Wells (27) and others have demonstrated that all hypnotic phenomena can be elicited in a state bearing no resemblance to sleep, a performance which suggests the hypothesis that sleep-like aspects of hypnosis are not intrinsic to the hypnotic state but result from the hypnotist's suggestion that his subject go to sleep.

Barker and Burgwin (2) have shown that the electroencephalographic changes characteristic of sleep do not occur in hypnosis except when true sleep is hypnotically induced. The findings of two Russian papers (16) which dispute this conclusion, affirming that the EEG rhythm characteristic of hypnosis resembles that of drowsiness and light sleep, have not been verified by replicating their experiments.

The concepts of suggestion and suggestibility as applied to hypnosis, introduced about 1880 by the Nancy school of hypnosis investigators, have been developed and refined in modern times. In a major monograph Hull (10) concluded that hypnosis is primarily a state of heightened suggestibility and has the characteristics of habit in that it becomes increasingly easy for a subject to enter the state of hypnosis after he has once done it. Welch, (26) in an ingenious application of the conditioning theory, pointed out that trance induction begins with suggestions which are almost certain to take effect and proceeds to more difficult ones. While the concept of suggestion does provide a bridge between the hypnotic and the normal waking state, it does not explain the peculiarity of the hypnotic process or the causes of the state of trance.

Several more recent approaches, which might be called *motivational* theories of hypnosis, hold that achievement of trance is related to the subject's desire to enter such a state. Experimentalists and clinicians who take the motivational view -- including the present writer, whose conclusions on the subject of this paper are undoubtedly colored by it -- believe that it accounts best for the major portion of the clinical data. Trance is commonly induced in situations where the subject is motivated a priori to cooperate with the hypnotist, usually to obtain relief from suffering, to contribute to a scientific study, or (as in a stage performance) to become a center of attraction. Almost all information currently available about hypnosis has been derived from such situations, and this fact must be kept in mind when one attempts to apply the data theoretically to situations different from these.

Hypnosis of Interrogees

The question of the utility of hypnosis in the interrogation of persons unwilling to divulge the information sought involves three issues: First, can hypnosis be induced under conditions of interrogation? If so, can the subject be compelled to reveal information? And finally, if information can be so obtained, how reliable will it be? The initial problem is then to induce trance either against the subject's wishes or without his being aware of it.

The Subject Unaware. Hypnosis has reportedly been effected without the subject's awareness in three situations -- in sleep, in patients undergoing psychiatric consultation, and spontaneously in persons observing another subject being hypnotized.

The older literature is replete with references to somnambulistic hypnosis induced by giving suggestions to sleeping subjects in a low but insistent voice. No case records are cited to support these statements, however; and they appear, like many others in hypnosis literature, to have been carried over from one textbook to another without critical evaluation. In a recent study Theodore X. Barber (1) found considerable similarity between subjects' compliance with suggestions given during sleep and their reactions to ordinary hypnotic techniques. Since Barber had asked them for permission to enter their rooms at night and talk to them in their sleep, however, it is reasonable to assume that most if not all of them perceived that trance induction was his purpose. They cannot therefore be regarded as truly naive sleeping subjects. Casual experimentation by the present writer has failed to demonstrate the feasibility of hypnotizing naive sleepers. The sample consisted of only four subjects, three of whom awakened to ask belligerently what was going on. The fourth just continued to sleep.

It is frequently possible for a therapist to perform hypnosis with the patient unaware. Advising the patient to relax, suggesting that he would be more comfortable with his eyes closed, and so on, the practitioner may induce a deep level of trance in a relatively brief time without ever using the term hypnosis. Even though the subject has not explicitly consented to be hypnotized, however, his relationship to the hypnotist, here a man of reputation and prestige, is one of trust and confidence of justifiably anticipated help.

Observers of hypnotic demonstrations may spontaneously enter trance. One of my own psychotherapy patients has reported that she went into a trance while watching me demonstrate hypnotic phenomena on television. This spontaneous hypnosis occurred despite the fact that the patient was in the company of friends and it was therefore a source of embarrassment to her. But here again we are dealing with a subject in sympathy with the purposes of the hypnotist and one who feels himself to be in a safe situation. It has been noted clinically that persons with negative attitudes about hypnosis are not susceptible to spontaneous trance.

The Subject Antagonistic. In experiments conducted by Wells, (29) Brenman, (8) and Watkins, (25) subjects making an effort to resist trance induction were unable to fight it off. Space does not permit a full review of these experiments here, but in all three the subject had had previous trance experiences with the hypnotist, which, we may assume, initiated a positive relationship between subject and hypnotist. The subject was instructed to resist hypnosis,

but in the context of participating in an experiment to test the issue. It seems possible that his response was one of compliance with a supposed implicit desire on the part of the experimenter that he collaborate in demonstrating that trance can be induced in the face of resistance. The demand characteristics of the situation -- those influencing the subject to partake of the experimenter's purposes -- may have been such that his prescribed attitude of overt resistance was unable to prevail over the more fundamental attitude of cooperation in an experiment to show that trance can be brought on against a subject's will.

Orne (18) has shown that the demand characteristics of an experimental situation may greatly influence a subject's hypnotic behavior. It is clear that at some level any cooperative subject wishes an experiment to "work out," wishes to help fulfill the experimenter's expectations. If he grasps the purpose of the experiment or the bias of the experimenter, he is disposed toward producing behavior which will confirm the experimenter's hypothesis. This is particularly true in a hypnotic relationship.

We are led to the conclusion that the many apparent cases of hypnosis without the subject's awareness or consent all seem to have depended upon a positive relationship between subject and hypnotist. The most favorable situation is one in which the subject expects to derive benefit from his association with the hypnotist and trusts in the hypnotist and his ability to help. This would not be the situation in an interrogation wherein the hypnotist is seeking to extract information which the subject wants to withhold. The possibility of using hypnosis would therefore seem to depend on success in the slow process of nurturing a positive relationship with the interrogator or in perpetrating some kind of trickery.

Obedience in Trance

Assuming that an interrogator has circumvented these problems and hypnotized a subject who wants to withhold information, to what extent might the subject retain control of his secrets even in deep trance? This is an area where wide disagreements prevail among authorities and where experimental evidence is highly contradictory. Young, (30) for example, reports that subjects resist specific hypnotic suggestions if they have decided in advance to do so, while Wells (28) reports that none of his subjects were able to resist a prearranged unacceptable command or indeed any other.

Most work on this problem has focused on the more specific question of whether a person can be induced under hypnosis to commit some antisocial or self-destructive act. Supporting this negative view is the classic experiment by Janet, (11) who asked a deeply hypnotized female to commit several murders before a distinguished group of judges and magistrates, stabbing some victims with rubber daggers and poisoning others with sugar tablets. She did all this without hesitation. As the company dispersed, however, she was left in the charge of some young assistants, who took a notion to end the experiments on a lighter note. When they told her that she was now alone and would undress she promptly awakened. The murders were play-acted, the undressing would have been real; and the subject had no difficulty discerning the difference.

Wells, (29) on the other hand, caused a subject to commit the post-hypnotic theft of a dollar bill from the hypnotist's coat. The subject was unaware of his action and denied vehemently that he had stolen the money. Wells argues that other failures to compel such acts did not disprove the possibility of doing it, whereas even one success demonstrates that it can be done. Schneck and Watkins, also, cite evidence that behavior ordinarily constituting a crime can be produced by hypnosis. Schneck (22) inadvertently caused a soldier to desert his duty in order to carry out a suggestion for post-hypnotic action. Watkins (24) induced a soldier to strike a superior officer by suggesting that the officer was a Japanese soldier, and he obtained from a hypnotized WAC some information classified "secret" which she had previously told him she would not reveal.

Although these demonstrations appear convincing, there are deficiencies in their experimental conditions. Since both Schneck and Watkins were Army officers, the offenses committed could not possibly result in any serious damage.

At some level, the subjects must have been aware of this. This same reasoning applies in experiments requiring a subject to hurl acid at a research assistant or pick up a poisonous snake: the participants are protected by invisible glass, a harmless snake is substituted for a poisonous one, and so forth. The situations are clearly experimental and the hypnotist who requests the homicidal or self-destructive behavior is known to the subject as a reputable man.

From real life there are a fair number of cases on record dating before 1900, particularly among the German-speaking peoples, claiming hypnotically induced criminal behavior, mostly sex offenses. It is hard to evaluate these cases scientifically at this late date; frequently it was relatives of the subject, rather than the offender himself, that charged hypnotic influence. Within recent years, however, three documented cases in which hypnosis is said to have played a role in criminal behavior have been reported -- by Kroener, (13)

Mayer, (14) and Reiter. (21) These three cases have a common element: in each a dissatisfied person found

gratification through the individual who later became his seducing hypnotist. It will be sufficient to examine one of them.

In the case reported by Kroener a young and sensitive unmarried male schoolteacher came under the hypnotic influence of a neighbor. Beginning with neighborly hospitality, the neighbor built up the relationship to the point where he was able by hypnotic suggestion to get the schoolteacher to give or lend him small sums of money and goods. As a test of his power he then implanted the post-hypnotic suggestion that the schoolteacher would shoot himself in the left hand. The schoolteacher actually did shoot himself in the left elbow, subjectively perceiving the event as an accident. Finally the hypnotist caused his victim to confess to crimes that he himself had committed. Throughout the entire affair, lasting five years, the schoolteacher had no recollection of the hypnotic sessions. He was convicted on the basis of his post-hypnotic confession, but through a chance remark began to suspect the nature of his relationship with his neighbor. After many appeals, he was recommended for examination to Kroener, who eventually uncovered the true course of events by re-hypnotizing him and causing him to remember the hypnotic experiences with his neighbor.

It is evident that a case like this offers little encouragement to the interrogator hoping to extract secrets by hypnosis. When the relationship between two individuals is marked by intense feelings and a strong tendency in one to comply with whatever requests are made of him by the other, it is in fact hardly necessary to invoke hypnosis to explain the resultant behavior. In the interrogation setting this emotional relationship of subject to hypnotist is not likely to exist.

Accuracy and Veracity

Supposing, however, that an interrogee has been hypnotized and induced to divulge information: how correct is this information likely to be?

Accuracy in Recall. A great deal has been written, especially in the press, about the perfect memory and unfailing accuracy of recall people display in hypnosis. Statements have frequently been made about their ability to recall anything that has happened to them even while infants, and according to some even prior to birth. (12) Hypnotic age-regression is a mechanism frequently used for this purpose. The subject is "taken back" to, say, the age of six. He begins to act, talk, and to some extent think in the manner of a six-year-old. He hallucinates the appropriate environment and gives details about people sitting next to him in school, his teacher's name, the color of the walls, and so on. His actions are exceedingly convincing, and it has frequently been assumed that an actual regression in many psychologic and physiologic age components to the suggested year takes place.

There is little evidence for the genuineness of hypnotic age-regression, even though there have been a number of studies mostly based on single cases. Young (31) demonstrated that performance on intelligence tests was not appropriate to the suggested age. Unhypnotized control subjects were more successful than subjects under deep hypnosis in simulating their age. Using the Rorschach test and drawings in a study of hypnotic age-regression in ten subjects, Orne (17) demonstrated that while some regressive changes appeared, non-regressive elements were also present, and changes toward regression showed no consistency from subject to subject. The drawings did not resemble the work of six-year-olds, being characterized by Karen Machover as "sophisticated oversimplification." Drawings actually done at the age of six by one subject were available for comparison, and there was not even a superficial resemblance. Subjects often gave with great conviction the name of the wrong teacher, one they had had at a later age. Studies by True and Stephenson, (23) and McCranie, Crasilneck, and Teter (15) failed to find in electroencephalograms taken during hypnotic age-regression any change in the direction of a childhood EEG. Similarly they report no increased heart rate, as characteristic of infants, or other changes in electrocardiograph tracings.

Hypnotic Veracity. Considerably less data is available on the veracity of information furnished in trance. I have been able to find in the professional literature only one author -- Beigel (4,055) -- who deals with prevarication under hypnosis. He writes in a personal communication that people may lie, refuse to answer, or wake up when asked direct questions on sensitive matters. Our own clinical work has amply convinced us that hypnotized subjects are capable of lying when they have reason to do so.

It is therefore possible that information obtained from an interrogee by hypnosis would be either deliberate prevarication or an unintentional confusion of fantasy and reality. The correctness of any information so obtained would thus have to be established by independent criteria.

Prophylactic Hypnosis

Three suggestions have been made by Estabrooks (9) for what might be called defensive uses of hypnosis. He proposed that it might be used to make personnel hypnosis-proof on capture by the enemy, to induce in them amnesia for sensitive material in the event of capture, or to help them resist stress, particularly pain, in captivity. As we have seen, there is little or no evidence that trance can be induced against a person's wishes. Proofing personnel against hypnosis attempts which they could successfully resist without this conditioning would seem a practice of doubtful utility. The hypnosis undertaken in order to suggest that they resist trance induction upon capture might in fact possibly precondition them to susceptibility. It might be better simply to warn them of the techniques of trance induction and inform them that they can prevent it.

Providing by hypnotic suggestion for amnesia upon capture is an intriguing idea, but here again we encounter technical problems. It is well known that the effectiveness and permanence of hypnotic suggestion is directly related to the concrete definition of a specific task. General suggestions such as blanket amnesia have unpredictable effects even on very good subjects. Moreover, even if it would work to suggest that a soldier remember only his name, rank, and serial number, there is the serious question whether this might deprive him of information vital to him during captivity. It would artificially induce a state of severe psychopathology, which if adaptive to his situation in some respects might be extremely disturbing in others. The impoverishment of his knowledge and his loss of ego-control would give his interrogator a very effective means of controlling him, possibly leading to a quasi-therapeutic relationship in which the captive would turn to the interrogator for "treatment" to relieve his distress.

This method has other serious drawbacks: offensive action, such as attempts to escape or schemes for cooperation among prisoners to obstruct interrogation, would be severely handicapped. It could be far safer to rely on the soldier's own ego-control to decide what information ought not to be revealed to an enemy than to make this decision for him in advance by hypnotic means.

Conditioning individuals not to feel stress, particularly pain, would seem to hold promise of protecting them as captives subject to interrogation. Laboratory experiments have demonstrated that although subjects under hypnotic analgesia continue to respond physiologically much as they do in the waking state, they do not report experiencing pain. It appears that hypnosis works best in situations of high anxiety and probably has its major effect on the anxiety component of pain.

Such a procedure might be undertaken in particular instances, but probably is not feasible as general practice. Only a relatively small number of individuals will enter a sufficiently deep somnambulistic state to produce profound analgesia. Furthermore, though major surgery has been performed under hypnosis proper, I am unaware that major surgical procedure has ever been undertaken during post-hypnotically induced analgesia. In some individuals, I am sure, this would be possible, but clinicians working with hypnosis generally believe that the hypnotic state itself is more effective than post-hypnotic inductions.

If this should be tried, what type of suggestion should the subject be given? The post-hypnotic suppression of *all* pain might be dangerous to the individual, since pain serves as a physiological warning signal; and it is doubtful that such a blanket suggestion would be effective anyway. It would be better to focus the suggestion on inability to feel pain at the hands of captors. Even this suggestion, however, would rapidly break down if the captured subject felt any pain at all, as is likely in all but a very few instances. The soldier who had been taught to rely on hypnosis as an analgesic and found it ineffective in certain situations might be considerably worse off than if he had not trusted this device in the first place.

Pseudo-Hypnosis as Interrogation Aid

People do undergo physical and mental suffering to withhold information from an interrogator. Without attempting to discuss the psychodynamics of capture and interrogation -- which obviously will vary widely from captive to captive -- we would hazard the suggestion that at the core of their resistance is the sense of extreme guilt which would be activated by collaboration with the enemy while still in control of one's faculties. The alleviation of this sense of guilt, therefore, might be extremely useful to the interrogator. Both the hypnotic and the hypnoidal states induced by certain drugs are popularly viewed as ones in which a person is no longer master of his fate. This fact suggests the possibility that the *hypnotic situation*, rather than hypnosis itself, could be used to relieve a person of any sense of guilt for his behavior, giving him the notion that he is helpless to prevent his manipulation by the interrogator.

A captive's anxiety could be heightened, for example, by rumors that the interrogator possesses semi-magical techniques of extracting information. A group of collaborating captives could verify that interrogees lose all control over their actions, and so on. After such preliminary conditioning, a "trance" could be induced with drugs in a setting described by Orne (19) as the "magic room," where a number of devices would be used to convince the

subject that he is responding to suggestions. For instance, a concealed diathermy machine could warm up his hand just as he receives the suggestion that his hand is growing warmer. Or it might be suggested to him that when he wakes up a cigarette will taste bitter, it having been arranged that any cigarettes available to him would indeed have a slight but noticeably bitter taste. With ingenuity a large variety of suggestions can be made to come true by means unknown to the subject. Occasionally these manipulations would probably elicit some form of trance phenomenon, but the crucial thing would be the situation, not the incidental hypnotic state. The individual could legitimately renounce responsibility for divulging information, much as if he had done it in delirium.

The correctness of information so obtained, however, would be no surer than that of information obtained from hypnosis itself. Further, the interrogator would have to act in his relationship with the captive as though he were confident that it was all correct, except as he could detect falsehoods with certainty. Any doubt he betrayed would increase the subject's feeling of control and so decrease the effectiveness of the hypnotic situation. Cross-examination, upon which much of his success in deriving accurate information ordinarily depends, would be denied him. Once the prisoner loses his feeling of responsibility for his behavior, he also is relieved of responsibility for giving accurate and pertinent information.

As an effective defense against this hypnotic situation, as against hypnosis, could be provided by raising the level of sophistication of those who might be exposed to it. Even one or two lectures warning them of possible devices to trick them into believing themselves hypnotized could show them that people cannot be hypnotized against their will and cannot be compelled even under hypnosis to tell the truth or to follow suggestions really contrary to their beliefs.

Findings

In summary, it appears extremely doubtful that trance can be induced in resistant subjects. It may be possible to hypnotize a person without his being aware of it, but this would require a positive relationship between hypnotist and subject not likely to be found in the interrogation setting. Disregarding these difficulties, it is doubtful that proscribed behavior can be induced against the subject's wishes, though we must admit that crucial experiments to resolve this question have not yet been performed. The evidence also indicates that information obtained during hypnosis need not be accurate and may in fact contain untruths, despite hypnotic suggestions to the contrary. Hypnosis as a prophylaxis against interrogation, whether to prevent hypnosis by captors, to condition against stress and pain, or to create amnesia for sensitive information, would function as an artificial repressive mechanism with the serious disadvantage of diminishing the captive's mastery of the situation. Finally, the hypnotic situation, rather than hypnosis itself, seems likely to be a more effective instrument in interrogation.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- [1.](#) Barber, T.X. Hypnosis as perceptual-cognitive restructuring: III. From somnambulism to autohypnosis. *J. Psychol.*, 1957, *44*, 299-304.
- [2.](#) Barker, W., and Burgwin, S. Brain wave patterns accompanying changes in sleep and wakefulness during hypnosis. *Psychosom. Med.*, 1948, *10*, 317-326.
- [3.](#) Bass, M.J. Differentiation of hypnotic trance from normal sleep. *Exper. Psychol.*, 1931, *14*, 382-399.
- [4.](#) Beigel, H.C. Prevarication under hypnosis. *J. clin. exp. Hypnosis*, 1933, *1*, 32-40.
- [5.](#) Beigel, H.C. The problem of prevarication in marriage counseling. *Marriage and Family Living*, 1953, *15*, 332-337.
- [6.](#) Boring, E.G. *A history of experimental psychology*. New York: Appleton-Century-Crofts, Inc., 1950.
- [7.](#) Braid, J. *Neurohypnology*. London: George Redway, 1899.
- [8.](#) Brenman, M. Experiments in the hypnotic production of anti-social and self-injurious behavior. *Psychiatry*, 1942, *5*, 49-61.

- [9.](#) Estabrooks, G.H. *Hypnotism*. New York: E.P. Dutton & Co., Inc., 1943.
- [10.](#) Hull, C. *Hypnosis and suggestibility*. New York: Appleton-Century-Crofts, 1933.
- [11.](#) Janet, P. *Psychological healing; a historical and clinical study*. London: George Allen & Unwin, 1925.
- [12.](#) Kline, M. V. *A scientific report on "the search for Bridey Murphy."* New York: Julian Press, 1956.
- [13.](#) Kroener, J. *Hypnotism and crime*. Trans. J. Cohen. Wiltshire, Hollywood, 1957.
- [14.](#) Mayer, L. *Das verbrechen in hypnose*. Munchen: J.F. Lehman, 1937.
- [15.](#) McCranie, E. J., Crasilneck, H.B., and Teter, H.R. The EEG in hypnotic age regression. *Psychiat. Quart.*, 1955, 29, 85-88.
- [16.](#) Nevsky, M. P. Bioelectrical activity of the brain in hypnotic sleep. *Neuropatologia: psikhiaatriia*, 1954, 54, 26-32.
- [17.](#) Orne, M. T. The mechanisms of hypnotic age regression: an experimental study. *J. abnorm. soc. Psychol.*, 1951, 46, 213-225.
- [18.](#) Orne, M. T. The nature of hypnosis: artifact and essence. *J. abnorm. soc. Psychol.*, 1959, 58, 277-299.
- [19.](#) Orne, M. T. Hypnotically induced hallucinations. A.A.A.S. symposium on hallucinations, December, 1958, in press.
- [20.](#) Pavlov, I. P. The identity of inhibition with sleep and hypnosis. *Science Monthly*, 1923, 17, 603-608.
- [21.](#) Reiter, P. J. *Antisocial or criminal acts and hypnosis: a case study*. Springfield, Ill.: Charles C. Thomas, 1958.
- [22.](#) Schneck, J. M. A military offense induced by hypnosis. *J. Nerv. ment. Dis.*, 1947, 106, 186-189.
- [23.](#) True, R. M. and Stephenson, C. W. Controlled experiments correlating electroencephalogram, pulse, and plantar reflexes with hypnotic age regression and induced emotional states. *Personality*, 1951, 1, 252-263.
- [24.](#) Watkins, J. G. Antisocial compulsions induced under hypnotic trance. *J. abnorm. soc. Psychol.*, 1947, 42, 256-259.
- [25.](#) Watkins, J. G. A case of hypnotic trance induced in a resistant subject in spite of active opposition. *Brit. J. Med. Hypnotism*, 1941, 2, 26-31.
- [26.](#) Welch, L. A behavioristic explanation of the mechanism of suggestion and hypnosis. *J. abnorm. soc. Psychol.*, 1947, 42, 359-364.
- [27.](#) Wells, W. R. Experiments in "waking hypnosis" for instructional purposes. *J. abnorm. soc. Psychol.*, 1923, 18, 239-404.
- [28.](#) Wells, W. R. Ability to resist artificially induced dissociation. *J. abnorm. Psychol.*, 1940, 35, 261-272.
- [29.](#) Wells, W. R. Experiments in the hypnotic production of crime. *J. Psychol.*, 1941, 11, 63-102.
- [30.](#) Young, P. C. Is rapport an essential characteristic of hypnosis? *J. abnorm. soc. Psychol.*, 1927, 22, 130-139.
- [31.](#) Young, P. C. Hypnotic regression -- fact or artifact? *J. abnorm. soc. Psychol.*, 1940, 35, 273-278.

[document ends]

4



PSYCHOLOGICAL OPERATIONS IN GUERRILLA WARFARE

Tayacan

PREFACE

Guerrilla warfare is essentially a political war. For this reason, its area of operations goes beyond the territorial limits of conventional warfare, penetrating the political being "par excellence" itself: the "political animal" defined by Aristoteles.

In effect, the human being must be considered as the priority objective in a political war. And viewed as the military target of guerrilla warfare, the most critical point of the human being is the mind. Once the mind has been reached, the "political animal" has been vanquished, without necessarily having received any shots.

Guerrilla warfare emerges and grows in a political environment; in the constant struggle to dominate that area of the political mentality which is inherent in every human being, and which collectively constitutes the "environment" in which guerrilla warfare moves, and which is precisely the arena in which its triumph or defeat is defined.

This concept of guerrilla warfare as a political war turns Psychological Operations into the factor that determines the results. The target, then, are the minds of the population, the entire population: Our troops, the enemy troops, and the civil population.

This book is a guerrilla training manual for Psychological Operations, and it is applied to the specific case of the Christian and democratic crusade being conducted in Nicaragua by the Freedom Commandos.

Welcome!

CONTENTS

		Page
	PREFACE	
I	Introduction	7
II	Propogandist-Guerrilla Combatants	14
III	Armed Propoganda	25
IV	Armed Propoganda Teams	36
V	Developement and Control of Front Organizations	55
VI	Control of the Masses and Meetings	66
VII	Grass Roots Massive Support Through Psychological Operations	76
	Appendix: Speech Techniques	81

I. INTRODUCTION

1. General Background

The aim of this book is to introduce the guerrilla student to psychological operation techniques, which will have an immediate and practical value in guerrilla warfare. This section is introductory and general in nature; the following sections will cover every point mentioned here in more detail.

The nature of the environment in guerrilla warfare does not allow sophisticated psychological operations, and it becomes necessary for the group, detachment and squadron leaders to carry out, with minimum direction from the upper echelons, psychological action operations with the contacts who know the reality from the roots.

2. Propagandist Combatant Guerrillas

In order to obtain the maximum results from psychological operations in guerrilla warfare, each combatant must be highly motivated to engage in propaganda face to face, to the same degree that he is motivated to fight. This means that the guerrilla's individual political awareness, the reason for his struggle, must be as acute as his capacity to fight.

Such a degree of political awareness and motivation is obtained through group dynamics and self-criticism as a standard teaching method for guerrilla training and operations. Group discussions increase the spirit and the unity of thought of the guerrilla squadrons,

and they exert social pressure on the weaker members to perform a better role in future training or in combat actions.

Self-criticism is made in terms of one's own contribution or failures in one's contribution to the cause, the movement, the struggle, etc., and this introduces an element of positive individual commitment to the mission of the group.

The desired result is a guerrilla soldier who may justify his actions persuasively when he is in contact with any member of the Nicaraguan People, and especially to himself and his guerrilla companions when enduring the vicissitudes of guerrilla warfare. This means that each guerrilla will be persuasive in face-to-face communication--propagandist, combatant--in his contact with the people; he must be capable of giving 5 or 10 logical reasons why, for example, a peasant must give him fabric, needle and thread to mend his clothes. When the guerrilla behaves this way, enemy propaganda will never turn him into an enemy in the eyes of the population. It also means that hunger, cold, fatigue and insecurity will have a meaning, psychologically, in the struggle for the cause, because of constant orientation.

3. Armed Propaganda

Armed propaganda includes every action performed, and the good impression which this armed force may give will result in the population having a positive attitude towards those forces; it does not include forced indoctrination. Armed propaganda improves the behavior of the population towards its author, and it is not achieved by force.

This means that an armed guerrilla unit in a rural town will not give the impression that its weapons are a force that they hold over the peasants, but rather that they are the strength of the peasants against the repressive Sandinista government. This is achieved through a close identification with the population, as follows: hanging up the weapons and working alongside them in their fields, in construction, harvesting the grain, fishing, etc.; giving explanations to young men about basic weapons, for example, giving them an unloaded weapon and allowing them to touch it, see it, etc., giving a basic description of its operation; describing, with simple slogans, how the weapons will serve the people in winning their freedom; adopting the demands of the people for hospitals and education, a reduction of taxes, etc.

The objective of all these actions is to create an identification of the people with the weapons and with the guerrillas who carry them, so that the population feels that those weapons are, indirectly, the weapons that will protect them and help them in their struggle against an oppressive regime. There is always implicit terror in weapons, since the people are internally "aware" that they could be used against them; however, as long as explicit coercion can be avoided, we may achieve positive attitudes about the presence of armed guerrillas in the midst of the population.

4. Armed Propaganda Teams

Armed Propaganda Teams [Equipos de Propaganda Armada (EPA)] are constituted through a careful selection of persuasive and highly motivated guerrillas,

moving within the population, motivating the people to support the guerrillas and resist the enemy. They combine a high degree of political awareness and the guerrillas' capacity for armed propaganda, towards a planned, controlled and programmed effort.

The careful selection of personnel, based on their persuasive powers in informal discussions and on their combat capability, is more important than the level of their education or than the training program. The Armed Propaganda Team's tactics must be carried out covertly, and they must be parallel to the tactical efforts in guerrilla warfare. Knowledge of the psychology of the population is a primary necessity for the Armed Propaganda Teams, but much more intelligence data will be obtained from an EPA program in the area of operations.

5. Development and Control of "Front" Organizations

The development and control of "front" organizations is carried out through internal subjective (concealed) control, through group meetings of the "internal cadres," and by calculating the time needed for the combination of these two elements to be applied to the masses.

Established citizens--doctors, attorneys, businessmen, teachers, etc.--will be recruited initially as "Social Crusaders" in typically "innocuous" movements in the area of operations. When their "involvement" with the clandestine organization is revealed to them, this exerts psychological pressure on them so that they can be used as "internal cadres" in groups to which

they already belong or groups which they could join.

Then, through a gradual and skillful process, they will receive instruction in persuasion techniques for the control of target groups which will support our democratic revolution. A system for the control of cells isolates individuals from one another, and at the appropriate moment, their influence is used to fuse the groups together into a united national front.

6. Control of Meetings and Mass Assemblies

The control of mass meetings in support of guerrilla warfare is carried out internally through a covert commando element, bodyguards, messengers, shock troops (incident initiators), poster carriers (also used to give signals), and slogan shouters, all under the control of the external commando element.

When the cadres are placed in or recruited from organizations such as labor unions, youth groups, agricultural organizations or professional associations, they will begin to manipulate the groups' objectives. The psychological apparatus of our movement, by means of these internal cadres, will prepare a mental attitude which, at the crucial moment, could become involved in a fury of justified violence.

This can be carried out through a small group of guerrillas infiltrated within the masses, who will have the mission of agitating, giving the impression that there are many of them and that they have great popular support. Using the tactics of a force

of 200 to 300 agitators, one can create a demonstration in which 10,000 to 20,000 could take part.

7. Support from Contacts Who are Rooted in Reality

The support of local contacts who know reality down to its roots is achieved through the exploitation of the social and political weaknesses of the target society, with propagandist-combatant guerrillas, armed propaganda, armed propaganda teams, front organizations and mass meetings.

The propagandist-combatant guerrilla is the result of a constant program of indoctrination and motivation. They will have the mission of demonstrating to the people the greatness and the justice of our movement, to all Nicaraguans and to the world. By identifying with our people, sympathy towards our movement will increase, which will result in greater support from the population towards the freedom commandos, taking away sympathy from the regime in power.

Armed propaganda will extend this process of identification with the Christian guerrillas, providing [an awareness of] common traits against the Sandinista regime.

The Armed Propaganda Teams provide a stage-by-stage persuasive planning program in all areas of the country. These teams are also the "eyes and ears" of our movement.

The development and control of front organizations in guerrilla warfare will give our

movement the ability to create the effect of a "whip" within the population, when the order to merge is given. When infiltration and subjective internal control have developed parallel to other guerrilla activities, one of our commanders will be able to literally shake down the Sandinista structure and replace it.

The meetings and mass assemblies are the culmination of a broad base of support among the population, and they occur in the later phases of the operation. This is the moment in which an overthrow may be achieved and our revolution can come out in the open, requiring the close collaboration of the entire population of the country, and requiring contacts who are rooted in reality.

Tactical effort in guerrilla warfare is directed at the enemy's weaknesses, and toward destroying their military capability to resist, and must go parallel with a psychological effort to weaken and destroy their sociopolitical capability at the same time. In guerrilla warfare, more than in any other type of military effort, psychological activities must take place simultaneously with military activities, in order to achieve the desired objectives.

II. PROPAGANDIST-COMBATANT GUERRILLA

1. General Background

The objective of this section is to familiarize the guerrilla with psychological operation techniques, which maximizes the social psychological effect of a guerrilla movement, turning the guerrilla into a propagandist, in addition to a combatant. The nature of the guerrilla warfare environment does not allow sophisticated facilities to conduct psychological operations; for this reason, we must make use of each guerrilla's effective face-to-face persuasion.

2. Political Awareness

The guerrilla's individual political awareness, the reason for his struggle, shall be as important as his ability to fight. This motivation of political awareness will be achieved by:

- Improving the guerrilla's combat potential by increasing his motivation to fight.

- Recognizing the guerrilla as a vital link between the democratic guerrilla and the support of the people, essential to the subsistence of both.

- Promoting the support of the population for the national insurgency [movement] through the support of the local guerrillas, which provides a psychological base in the population for [participation in] politics, after the achievement of victory.

- Developing trust in the guerrillas and the population for the reconstruction of the local and national government.

- Promoting the value of guerrilla and popular participation in the civic affairs of the insurrection and in the national programs.

- Developing in each guerrilla the capability for face-to-face persuasion on the local level, in order to gain the support of the population, which is a key element for the success of the guerrilla warfare.

3. Group Dynamics

This political awareness and motivation is obtained using group dynamics at the level of small units. The group discussion method and self-criticism are general techniques for training and guerrilla operations.

Group discussions increase the [group] spirit and a unity of thought in small guerrilla groups, and exerts social pressure on the weaker members, so that they may better carry out their mission in future training and combat action. These group discussions will place particular emphasis on:

- Creating an opinion favorable to our movement. Using the national and local history, making it understood that the Sandinista regime is "foreign," "repressive" and "imperialistic," and although there are some Nicaraguans within the government, we will make it evident that they are power "puppets" of the Soviets and the Cubans, that is, foreign powers.

- Always a local approach. Matters of an international nature will be explained only as support for local events in guerrilla warfare.

- Our goal is the unification of the nation. This means that the defeat of the armed Sandinista forces is our priority. Our insurrectional movement is a pluralist political platform, from which we are determined to win liberty, equality, a better economy with opportunities to work, a higher level of living and a true democracy for all Nicaraguans without exception.

- Providing each guerrilla with a clear understanding about the struggle for national sovereignty against Soviet-Cuban imperialism. Discussion guides will lead the guerrillas to see the injustices of the Sandinista system.

- Demonstrating to each guerrilla the need for good behavior in order to win the support of the population. The discussion guides must convince the guerrillas that the attitude and opinion of the population is a determining factor, because victory is impossible without popular support.

- Self-criticism will take place in constructive terms that will contribute to the mission of the movement, and that will provide the guerrillas with the certainty that they have a constant and positive individual responsibility in the group mission. The method for instruction shall be:

a) Divide the guerrilla force into squadrons for group discussions, including command and support elements, as long as the tactical situation allows it. The integrity of the small units must be maintained when these groups are designed.

b) Assign a political cadre in the guerrilla force to each group, to guide the discussion. The squadron leader must help the cadre to promote the study and the expression of thoughts. If there aren't

enough political cadres for each squadron or detachment, the leaders must guide the discussions, and the available cadres must visit groups alternately.

c) The cadre (or the leader) should guide the group discussion in order to cover a number of points and reach a correct conclusion. The guerrillas must feel that they have made their own free decision. The cadre must act like a tutor. The cadre or leader will not act like a lecturer, but rather will help the members of the group to study and express their own opinions.

d) At the end of each discussion, the political cadre will make a summary of the principal points, taking them to the correct conclusions. Any serious differences with the objectives of the movement must be noted by the cadre and reported to the commander of the forces. If necessary, a meeting of the combined groups will be held, and the team of political cadres will explain and clear up the misunderstanding.

e) Democratic conduct on the part of the political cadres: living, eating and working with the guerrillas, and, if possible, fighting at their side, sharing their living conditions. All of this will propitiate understanding and a spirit of cooperation which will help in the discussion and exchange of ideas.

f) Holding group discussions in towns, and in areas of operation with civil populations, whenever possible, and not limiting them to the camps or bases. This is done in order to emphasize the revolutionary nature

of the struggle and to demonstrate that the guerrillas identified with the objectives of the people move within the population. The guerrilla is focused toward the people, like the political cadre is toward the guerrilla, and they must live, eat and work together in order to achieve unity of revolutionary thought.

The principles for the group discussions between guerrillas and political cadres are:

- Organize discussion groups at the detachment or squadron level. A cadre cannot be certain of comprehension and understanding of the concepts and conclusions on the part of the guerrillas in large groups. In a group the size of a 10-man squadron, judgment and control of the situation are greater. This way, all the students will participate in an exchange among them, the political leader, the leader of the group, and also the political cadre. Special attention will be given to the individual ability to discuss the objectives of the insurrectional struggle. When a guerrilla expresses his opinion, he will be interested in hearing the opinions of others, and this will result in unity of thought.

- Combine the different points of view and reach a common judgment or conclusion. This is the most difficult task for a political cadre in the guerrilla. After the group discussions about the democratic objectives of the movement, the leader of the team of political cadres of the guerrilla force must combine the conclusions of the individual groups into a general summary. In a meeting with all

the discussion groups, the cadre will provide the main points, and the guerrillas will have the opportunity to clarify or modify their viewpoints. In order to do this, the conclusions will be summarized as slogans, whenever possible.

- Honestly face the national and local problems of our struggle. The political cadres must always be prepared to discuss solutions to the problems observed by the guerrillas. During the discussions, the guerrillas must be guided by the following three principles:

- Loyalty of thought.
- Freedom of expression.
- Concentration of thoughts towards the objectives of the democratic struggle.

The result desired is that a guerrilla may persuasively justify all his actions whenever he is in contact with any member of the people, and especially to himself and his fellow guerrillas, while enduring the vicissitudes of guerrilla warfare.

- This means that each guerrilla will be able to conduct effective face-to-face persuasion as a propagandist-combatant in his contact with the people, to the point of being able to give 5 or 10 logical reasons why, for example, a peasant should give him a piece of fabric, or needle and thread to mend his clothes. When a guerrilla behaves like this,

no kind of enemy propaganda will be able to make him a "terrorist" in the eyes of the people.

- Thus, even the hunger, cold, fatigue and insecurity in the existence of a guerrilla, will acquire meaning in the struggle for the cause, due to the constant psychological orientation.

4. Camp Procedures

Camping gives greater motivation to guerrilla units, in addition to reducing distractions and increasing the spirit of cooperation of the small units, relating the physical environment with the psychological atmosphere. The squadron leader will establish the regular procedure of the camp. Once they have disposed of their knapsacks, the leader will choose the suitable site for camping. He must select a site which overlooks the zone, providing for two or three ways to escape. He will choose among his men and give them responsibilities such as:

- Cleaning the camp area.
- Adequate drainage in case of rain. Also build trenches or holes for shooting in case of emergency. Likewise he will build the kitchen, which will be built by making a few small ditches and placing three rocks on them; in case the kitchen is built on a pedestal, it will be filled with clay and rocks.
- Build a wall for protection against the wind, the top and sides of which will be covered with branches

and leaves of the same vegetation that is present in the zone. This will serve as camouflage and protection from being seen from the air or by enemy patrols in the surrounding areas.

- Build a latrine and dig a hole where all wastes and trash will be buried; these must be covered with earth when the camp is abandoned.

- Once the camp has been established, we recommend the establishment of a watch post at access points and at a reasonable distance, from where a cry of alarm could be heard. At that same time, a password, which must be changed every 24 hours, will be established. The commander must have previously established an alternate meeting point, in case the camp has to be abandoned suddenly, so that they can meet at this other previously established point. The patrol must be warned that if they cannot come together at the established point in a certain amount of time, they must have a third meeting point.

These procedures contribute to the guerrilla's motivation and improve the spirit of cooperation within the unit. The danger, the insecurity, the anxiety and the daily anxiety [entailed] in the life of a guerrilla establish the need for tangible evidence of belonging in order [for the soldiers] to retain their good spirits and morale.

In addition to good physical condition, the guerrilla must be in good psychological condition. [To achieve this,] we recommend group discussions and self-criticism, which will greatly benefit the spirit and morale of the guerrillas.

- Striking camp with the effort and cooperation of all strengthens their esprit de corps. The guerrilla will then be inclined towards a unity of thought in their democratic objectives.

5. Interaction with the People

To insure popular support, which is essential to the good development of guerrilla warfare, the leaders must lead to positive interaction between civilians and guerrillas, by the principle of "live, eat and work with the people," and they should maintain control of this activity. In group discussions, the leaders and political cadres must emphasize a positive identification with the people.

Talking about tactical military plans in discussions with civilians is not recommended. The communist enemy must be identified as the number one enemy of the people, and as a secondary threat against our guerrilla forces.

As long as there is an opportunity, we must choose groups of elements who have a high degree of political awareness and high discipline in the work to be performed, to be sent to populated areas in order to conduct the armed propaganda. They must persuade people through dialogue in face-to-face encounters, following these principles:

- Respect of human rights and respect of the other's property.

- Helping people in community work.
- Protecting people from communist aggression.
- Teaching environmental hygiene or reading to the people, etc., in order to win their trust, which will result in a better ideological democratic preparation.

These activities will arouse the peasant's sympathy towards our movement, and he will immediately become one of ours, through logistical support, cover and intelligence information about the enemy, or participation in combat. Guerrillas must be persuasive through the word, and not overbearing through their weapons. When they behave this way, the people will feel that they are respected, and will be more inclined to accept our message, thus consolidating popular support.

Any place where tactical guerrilla operations are conducted in highly populated areas, the squadron must also carry out parallel psychological actions, which must precede, accompany and consolidate the common objective, and give explanations to all people about our struggle, indicating that our presence means to give peace, liberty and democracy to all Nicaraguans without exception, and explaining that our struggle is not against the nationals, but rather against Russian imperialism. This will serve to assure greater psychological achievements to augment the tactical operations of the future.

6. Conclusions

The nature of the guerrilla warfare environment does not permit sophisticated facilities for

psychological operations, and face-to-face persuasion from the propagandist-combatant guerrillas towards the people is an effective and available tool, which we must use as often as possible during the process of the struggle.

III. ARMED PROPAGANDA

1. General Background

There is frequently a misunderstanding about "armed propaganda," that this tactic consists in prevailing over people with arms. In reality, it does not involve force, but the guerrilla must be very knowledgeable in the principles and methods of this tactic. The objective of this section is to give the guerrilla student an understanding of the armed propaganda that must be used, and which can be applied in guerrilla warfare.

2. Close Identification with the People

Armed propaganda includes all actions performed by an armed force, the results of which will bring a better attitude from the people towards that force, not including forced indoctrination. This is performed by a close identification with the people at any opportunity. For example:

- Hanging up one's arms and working side by side with the peasants in the field: building, fishing, carrying water, fixing roofs, etc.

- When you work with people, the guerrillas can use slogans like: "Many hands doing small things, but doing them together."

- Participating in the people's work you can establish a strong bond between them and the guerrillas, and at the same time, you generate popular support for our movement.

During patrols or other operations near or in the middle of towns, each guerrilla must be respectful and polite with the people. Likewise, he must move cautiously and always be ready to fight, if necessary. But he must not see everyone as an enemy, with suspicion or hostility. Even in war, it is possible to smile, laugh and greet people. Truly, the reason for our revolutionary base, the reason why we fight, is our people. We must be respectful towards them at all times.

In place and situations whenever it's possible, for example, while resting during a march, the guerrillas can explain to youths and children how to handle arms. They can give them an unloaded rifle, so that they can learn to assemble it and disassemble it, how to use it; and they can point to imaginary targets, since they are potential recruits for our forces.

The guerrillas must always be ready with easy slogans, to explain to the people, whether by chance or intentionally, the reason for using arms.

- "Arms will be used to win freedom, they are for you."
- "With arms we can set demands, such as hospitals, schools, better roads and social services for the people, for you."
- "Our arms are, truly, the arms of the

people, your arms."

- "With arms we can change the Sandinista-communist regime and return to the people a true democracy, so that we all may have economic opportunities."

All of this must be designed to create an identification of the people with arms and with the guerrillas who carry them. Lastly, we must make the people feel that we are thinking about them, and that the arms belong to the people, to help them and to protect them from a communist, totalitarian, imperialist regime, which is indifferent to the needs of the population.

3. Implicit and Explicit Terror

An armed guerrilla force always entails an implicit terror, because the population, without saying it aloud, is afraid that the arms could be used against them. However, if the terror is not made to be explicit, positive results can be expected.

In a revolution, the individual lives under a constant threat of physical harm. If the government police cannot put a halt to guerrilla activities, the population will lose confidence in the government, which has the inherent mission of guaranteeing public safety. However, the guerrillas must be careful not to become an explicit terror, because this would result in a loss of public support.

In the words of a leader of the

HUK guerrilla movement, in the Philippines:

"The population is always impressed by arms, but not because of the fear that they cause, but rather because they give a feeling of strength. We must present ourselves before the people, supporting them with our arms, and this will give them the message of the struggle."

This is, in a few words, the essence of armed propaganda.

An armed guerrilla force may occupy an entire town or small city that is neutral or relatively passive with regard to the conflict. In order to carry out armed propaganda effectively, the following must be done simultaneously:

- Destroy military or police installations, and moving the survivors to a "public place."

- Cut all external lines of communication: cables, radio, messengers.

- Set up ambushes, in order to delay efforts on all possible access routes.

- Kidnap all Sandinista government officials and agents, and replacing them in "public places" by military or civil personnel trusted by our movement; in addition, do the following:

- Establish a public court dependent on the guerrillas, and going through the entire town or city, gathering the population together for this act.

-- Shame, ridicule and humiliate the "personal symbols" of the repressive government in the presence of the people, and promoting popular participation by means of guerrillas placed within the crowd, yelling slogans and taunts.

-- Reduce the influence of individuals sympathetic to the regime, exposing their weaknesses and removing them from the town, without damaging them publicly.

-- Mix the guerrillas into the population, and have all members of the column demonstrate very good conduct, practicing the following:

-- Any article taken will be paid for in cash.

-- The hospitality offered by the people will be accepted and this opportunity will be exploited to carry out face-to-face persuasion regarding the struggle.

-- Courtesy calls must be paid to prominent and prestigious citizens of the place, such as doctors, priests, teachers, etc.

-- The guerrillas must instruct the population, so that when the operation is over and the repressive Sandinista forces interrogate them, they may reveal EVERYTHING about the military operation carried out. For example, the kinds of weapons used, how many men arrived, from what direction they arrived and in what direction they left, in other words, EVERYTHING.

-- Likewise, indicate to the population that in meetings

or in private discussions, they may give the names of Sandinista informers, who will be removed together with the other officials of the repressive government.

- When conducting a meeting, conclude it with a speech by one of the guerrilla leaders or political cadres (the most dynamic one), including explicit references to:

-- The fact that the "enemies of the people," the Sandinista officials or agents, must not be mistreated in spite of the criminal actions, even though the guerrilla forces may have suffered casualties, and that this is done thanks to the generosity of the Christian guerrillas.

-- Give a statement of thanks for the "hospitality" of the population, as well as let them know that the risks that they will run when the Sandinistas return are greatly appreciated.

-- The fact that the Sandinista regime will not be able to resist the attacks of our guerrilla forces, in spite of the fact that they exploit the people with taxes, control of currency, grain, and all aspects of public life through the associations, to which they are forced to belong.

-- Making a promise to the people that they will return to make sure that the "leeches" of the repressive Sandinista regime will not be able to impede the integration of our guerrilla with the population.

-- A repeated statement to the population to the effect that they may reveal everything about this

visit by our commandos, because we are not afraid of anything or anyone, or either the Soviets or the Cubans. Emphasize that we are Nicaraguans, that we struggle for Nicaragua's freedom, and to establish a wholly Nicaraguan government.

4. Guerrilla Arms are the Strength of the People
Against an Illegal Government

Armed propaganda in populated areas does not give the impression that the arms are the power of the guerrillas over the people, but rather that the arms are the strength of the people against a repressive regime. Whenever it is necessary to use armed force during an occupation or a visit to a town or village, the guerrillas must emphasize and make sure during this action that they:

- Explain to the population that first of all this is being done to protect them, the people, not the guerrillas themselves.
- Admit frankly and publicly that this is "an act of democratic guerrillas," with the appropriate explanations.
- That this action, although not desirable, is necessary because the final objective of the insurrection is a free and democratic society, where acts of force are not necessary.
- The force of arms is a need provoked by the oppressive system, and will cease to exist when the "forces of justice" of our movement

assume control.

- If, for example, it became necessary for one of the advance posts to have to shoot a citizen who was trying to leave the town or city in which the guerrillas are carrying out armed propaganda or political proselytism, the following is recommended:

- Explain that if this citizen were able to escape, he would alert the enemy near the town or city, and they would come in with reprisals such as rape, pillage, destruction, captures, etc., terrorizing the inhabitants of the place for having been attentive and hospitable to the guerrillas in the town.

- If a guerrilla shoots an individual, make the population see that he was an enemy of the people, and that they shot him because the guerrillas recognized their primordial duty, which is protecting the citizens.¹

- The commando tried to stop the informant without shooting, because he, like all Christian guerrillas, advocate non-violence. Having shot the Sandinista informer, although it is against his own will, was necessary to avoid repression on the part of the Sandinista government against the innocent people.

- Make the population see that it was the regime's repressive system, which caused this situation, that really killed the informant, and that the weapon

¹ It is important to note that this passage is in the context of entering or occupying a community and dealing with a situation in which actual or potential resistance remains. "This action. . . not desirable."

fired was one that was recovered in combat against the Sandinista regime.

- Make the population see that if the Sandinista regime had ended its repression, with the corruption sponsored by foreign powers, etc., the freedom commandos would not have had to take up arms to cut down the lives of their Nicaraguan brothers, which hurts our Christian feelings. If the informant had not tried to escape, he would be enjoying life together with the rest of the population, because he would not have tried to inform to the enemy. This death would have been avoided if justice and freedom existed in Nicaragua, and this is exactly the objective of the democratic guerrilla.

5. Selective Use of Violence for Propaganda Effects

We could neutralize² carefully selected and planned-for targets, such as court judges, cattle judges [jueces de mesta], police or state security officers, CDS chiefs, etc. For purposes of the psychological effect, it is necessary to take extreme precautions, and it is essential to gather the affected population together to attend, take part in the act, and formulate accusations against the oppressor.

The target or person must be selected on the basis of the following:

- The spontaneous hostility which the majority of the population may feel against the target.

² The word neutralize was inserted during the translation process. The English language lesson plans used the word remove.

- Using potential rejection or hate on the part of the majority of the affected population against the target, rousing the population and making them see all of the individual's negative and hostile acts against the people.

- If the majority of the people supports or backs the target, don't try to change these feelings through provocation.

- Relative difficulty of handling the person who will replace the target.

The person who will replace the target must be selected carefully, on the basis of the following:

- Degree of violence necessary to effect the change.
- Degree of violence acceptable to the affected population.
- Degree of violence possible without causing damage or danger to other individuals in the area around the target.

- Foreseeable degree of reprisals on the part of the enemy towards the affected population or other individuals in the area around the target.

The mission of replacing the individual must be followed by:

- Extensive explanations to the affected population of why [this action] was necessary for the good of the people.

- Explaining that the Sandinista reprisals are unfair, indiscriminate, and above all, a justification for the execution of this mission.

- Carefully sounding out the reaction of the people to the mission, as well as controlling this reaction by assuring that the population's reaction is beneficial to the Freedom Commandos.

6. Conclusions

Armed propaganda includes all actions performed and the impact achieved by an armed force, resulting in positive attitudes on the part of the population towards that force, not including forced indoctrination. However, armed propaganda is the most effective instrument available to a guerrilla force.

IV. ARMED PROPAGANDA TEAMS

1. General

In contact with the very reality of their roots, in a campaign of psychological operations in guerrilla warfare, the commanders will be able to obtain maximum psychological results from a program of Armed Propaganda Teams. The purpose of this section is to inform the student guerrilla of what the Armed Propaganda Teams are in the milieu of guerrilla warfare.

2. Combination: Political Awareness and Armed Propaganda

The Armed Propaganda Teams combine political consciousness-raising with armed propaganda, which will be conducted by carefully selected guerrillas (preferably with combat experience), for personal persuasion within the population.

The selection of personnel is more important than the training, because we cannot train guerrilla cadres solely to demonstrate the feelings of ardor and fervor, which are essential since person-to-person persuasion is important. However, it is even more important to train persons who are intellectually cultivated and agile.

An Armed Propaganda Team includes from 6 to 10 members. This number, or a smaller number, is ideal, because then there is more camaraderie, solidarity, and esprit de corps. The subjects discussed are assimilated more readily, and

the members react more rapidly to unexpected situations.

In addition to being a combined armed combatant and propagandist, each member of the team must be well prepared to conduct constant person-to-person, face-to-face communications.

The leader of the team will have to be the commando who is most highly motivated politically and most effective in face-to-face persuasion. Position, hierarchy, or rank will not be the determining factor for performing this function, but rather it will be performed by whoever is best qualified for communication with the people.

The source of basic recruitment for guerrilla cadres will be the same social groups of Nicaraguans toward whom the psychological campaign is directed, such as peasants, students, professionals, housewives, etc. The peasants must be made to see that they have no land; the workers, that the state is closing down the factories and industries; the doctors, that they are being displaced by Cuban paramedics, and that as doctors they cannot exercise their profession because of lack of drugs. A requirement for recruiting them will be their skill in expressing themselves in public.

The selection of personnel is more important than the training. Individual consciousness-raising and capacity of persuasion in the discussions of groups for motivation of the guerrilla as combatant-propagandist, selecting as cadres and organizing into

teams those who have the greatest capacity for this work.

The training of guerrillas for armed propaganda teams is focused on the method, not on the content. A training of two weeks is sufficient if the recruitment is conducted in the form indicated. If a wrong selection process has been followed, the individual selected will not produce a very good result, no matter how good the training provided.

The training will have to be intensive for 14 days, by means of discussions within the team, alternating the position of discussion leader among the members of the group.

The topics to be discussed will be the same; a different topic will be introduced each day, for varied practice.

The topics will have to refer to the local conditions and to the significance which they have for the residents of the locality, such as speaking about crops, fertilizers, seeds, irrigation, etc. The following topics may also be included:

- Lumber, tiles, carpentry tools for houses and other buildings;
- Boats, launches, roads, horses, oxen for transportation, fishing, and agriculture;
- Problems which they may have locally with neighbors,

offices of the regime, visitors, taxes, etc.;

- Forced labor, service in the militias;
- Forced association in Sandinista groupings, such as women's clubs, youth associations, workers associations, etc.;
- Availability and prices of consumer goods and articles of prime necessity in local grocery stores and shops;
- Characteristics of the education in public schools;
- Concern of the population about the presence of Cuban teachers in the schools and political interference, that is, using the schools for political purposes rather than for educational purposes, as they should be used;
- Indignation over the lack of freedom of religion and over the persecution of which the priests are victims; and over the participation of priests such as D'Escoto and Cardenal in the Sandinista government, against the explicit orders of His Holiness the Pope.

Note: Other topics may be developed by the members of the team.

The target groups for the Armed Propaganda Teams are not the persons with sophisticated political knowledge but those whose opinions are formed from what they see and hear. the cadres will have to use persuasion to carry out

their mission. Some of the methods of persuasion which may be used are the following:

- Internal group/external group. It is a principle of psychology that we humans have a tendency to make personal associations of "we" and "the others" or "we" and "they"; "friends" and "enemies"; "compatriots" and "foreigners"; "Latinos" and "gringos".

- The Armed Propaganda Team can use this principle in its activities so that it may be obvious that the "external" groups ("false" groups) are those of the Sandinista regime, and that the "internal" groups ("true" groups) which fight for the people are the Freedom Commandos.

- We must inculcate this in the people in a subtle manner, so that these sentiments may seem to be born of themselves, spontaneously.

- "Against" is easier than "for". It is a principle of political sciences that it is easier to persuade the people to vote against something or someone than to persuade them to vote in favor of something or someone. Although at present the regime has not given the Nicaraguan people the opportunity to vote, it is known that the people will vote against it, for which reason the Armed Propaganda Teams can use this principle in favor of our insurrectional struggle. They will have to make sure that this campaign is directed specifically against the government or its sympathizers, since the people must have specific targets for their frustrations.

- Primary groups and secondary groups. Another principle of sociology is that we humans form or change our opinions from two sources: primarily, through our association with our relatives, work colleagues, or intimate friends; and secondarily, through distant associations such as acquaintances in churches, clubs, or committees, or labor unions and government organizations. The cadres of Armed Propaganda Teams will have to associate themselves with the primary groups, for the purpose of persuading them to follow the policy of our movement, because it is from this type of groups that opinions or changes of opinions come.

Techniques of Persuasion in Chats or Speeches

- Be simple and concise. Avoid the use of difficult words or expressions. Prefer popular words and expressions, that is, the language of the people. In dealing with a person, make use of concise language, avoiding complicated verbiage. It should be recalled that we use oratory to make our people understand the reason for our struggle and not to show our knowledge.

- Use vivid and realistic examples. Avoid abstract concepts, such as those used in universities in the higher years; instead of them, give concrete examples such as children playing, horses galloping, birds in flight, etc.

- Use gestures to communicate. In addition to verbal communication,

we can communicate through gestures, such as moving our hands expressively, movements of the back, facial expressions, focusing our glance, and other aspects of "body language", projecting the individual personality in the message.

- Use the appropriate tone of voice. If in addressing the people one speaks about happiness, one will have to use a happy tone. If one speaks of something sad, the tone of voice must be of sadness; in speaking of a heroic act or act of valor, one will speak with an animated voice, etc.

- Above all, be natural. One must avoid imitating others, since people, especially simple people, can easily detect a charlatan. One will have to project one's individual personality when addressing the population.

3. "Eyes and Ears" within the Population

The abundance of information for intelligence which the deployment of Armed Propaganda Teams will generate will permit us to cover a large area with our commandos, who will become the eyes and ears of our movement within the population.

- The combined reports of an Armed Propaganda Team program will provide us with details on enemy activities.

- The intelligence information obtained by the Armed Propaganda Team cadres will have to be reported to the chiefs. Nevertheless, it is necessary to

emphasize that the first mission of the Armed Propaganda Teams is to conduct psychological operations, not to obtain intelligence information.

Any intelligence report will be made through external contact of the Armed Propaganda Team, so as not to compromise the population.

- The Armed Propaganda cadres are capable of doing what others cannot do in a guerrilla campaign: determine personally the development of deterioration of popular support, and the sympathy or hostility which the people feel toward our movement.

- The program of Armed Propaganda Teams, in addition to being very effective psychologically, increases the capacity of the guerrilla group to obtain and use the information.

- Likewise, the Armed Propaganda Cadre will report to his superior the reaction of the people to the radio broadcasts, insurrectional leaflets, or any other medium of our propaganda.

- The expression or gestures of the eyes and face, the tone and strength of the voice, and the use of suitable words greatly influence face-to-face persuasion with the people.

With the intelligence reports supplied by the Armed Propaganda Teams, the commanders

will have exact knowledge of the popular support, which they will use in their operations.

4. Psychological Tactics, Maximum Flexibility

Psychological tactics will have the maximum flexibility within a general plan, permitting a continuous and immediate adjustment of the message, and making sure to create an impact on the indicated target group, at the moment at which it is most susceptible.

Tactically, a program of Armed Propaganda Teams should cover the greater part, and if possible all, of the operational territory. The communities in which the propaganda will be conducted will not necessarily have to coincide with political units of an official character. A complete understanding of their structure or organization is not necessary, because the cadres will operate by applying social-political action and not academic theory.

The target populations of the Armed Propaganda Teams will be selected because they are part of the operational area, and not because of their size or the extent of their territory.

- The objective will have to be the people, not the territorial area.

- In this respect, each work team will have to cover approximately six population centers, for the purpose of developing popular support for our movement.

The team will always have to move in a covert manner

within the population centers of its area.

It will have to vary its route radically, but not its itinerary. This is so that the inhabitants who are cooperating may depend on its itinerary, that is, on the time at which they may frequently contact it to give it information.

- The danger of betrayal or ambush can be neutralized by varying the itinerary slightly, using different routes, as well as by arriving or leaving without advance notice.

While the surprise factor is used, vigilance will have to be exercised in order to detect the possible presence of hostile elements.

One should not stay more than three consecutive days in one populated place.

The three-day limit has obvious tactical advantages, but it also creates a psychological effect on the people when they see the team as a source of current and up-to-date information. Also, it may overexpose the target audience and cause a negative reaction.

Basic tactical precautions will have to be taken. This is necessary for greater effectiveness, as was indicated in the discussion of the topic of "Armed Propaganda". When it is conducted in a discreet manner, it increases the respect of the population for the team and enhances its credibility.

The basic procedures are: covert elements

who exercise vigilance before and after the departure and at intervals. There should be at least two of them, and they should meet at a predetermined place at a signal or before any hostile action.

The goal of the team is to motivate the entire population of a place, but to remain constantly aware that specific target groups exist within this general configuration of the public.

Although meetings are held in the populated place, the cadres will have to recognize, and keep in contact with, the target groups, mingling with them before, during, and after the meeting. The method of conducting this type of meeting was included in the topic of "Armed Propaganda", and it will be covered in greater detail under the title of "Control of Mass Meetings and Demonstrations".

The primary focus of the Armed Propaganda cadres will have to be on the residents of the populated place, where their knowledge as shapers of opinion can be applied.

On the first visits of identification with the inhabitants, the guerrilla cadres will be polite and humble. They can work in the fields or in any other way in which their skills can contribute to improving the standard of living of the local inhabitants, winning their confidence and talking with them; helping them to repair the fences of their pastures and to clean them; helping them in vaccinating their animals; teaching them to read

-- that is, living closely together with them in all tasks characteristic of the peasant or the community.

In their free time, our guerrillas should mingle with the community groups and participate with them in community activities, fiestas, birthdays, and even in wakes or burials of members of the community. They will try to talk with both adults and adolescents. They will try to penetrate within the family, in order to gain the acceptance and trust of all the residents of the sector.

The cadres of the Armed Propaganda Teams will give ideological training, mixing these instructions with folk songs, and at the same time telling stories which have some attraction, trying to have them allude to heroic acts of our ancestors. They will also try to tell of the acts of heroism of our fighters in the present struggle, so that the listeners may try to imitate them. It is important to let them know that there are other countries in the world, where freedom and democracy cause the rulers to concern themselves with the welfare of their people, in order that the children have medical attention and free education; where they also concern themselves with seeing that everyone has job and food and all freedoms, such as those of religion, association, and expression; where the greatest objective of the government is to keep its people happy.

The cadres should mention their political ideology during the first phase of identifying

with the people and talks should be oriented towards subjects which are pleasant for the peasants or those who are listening trying to be as plain as possible to be well understood. The tactical objectives for identification with the people are the following:

Establishing close relations through an identification with the people, by means of the same customs.

Determining the basic needs and desires of the different target groups.

Discovering the weaknesses of the government control.

Little by little, sowing the seed of democratic revolution, in order to change the vices of the regime towards a new order of justice and collective well-being.

In the motivation of the target groups by the Armed Propaganda Teams, the cadre must apply themes of "true" and "false" groups. The true group will be the target group and the false will be the Sandinista regime.

For the economic interest groups, such as small businessmen and farmers, we must emphasize that their potential advantages are "limited" by the Sandinista government, that the resources are increasingly scarce, profits are minimum,

taxes high, etc. This may be applied to transportation entrepreneurs and others.

For elements ambitious for power and social position, we will emphasize that they will never be able to belong to the government social class, since their circles of power are hermetically closed. For example, the nine Sandinista leaders do not allow other people to participate in the government, and they impede the development of the economic and social potential of those who, like them, have the desire to better themselves, which is unfair and arbitrary.

Social and intellectual criticism. They must be channeled towards the professionals, professors, teachers, priests, missionaries, students and others. They must see that their writings, comments or conversations are censored, which does not allow a corrections of these problems.

Once the needs and frustrations of the target groups have been determined, the hostility of the people toward the "false" groups will become more direct against the present regime and its repressive system. The people will be made to see that once this system or structure is eliminated, the cause of their frustrations would be eliminated and they could make their wishes come true. It must become evident for the population that supporting the insurrection is really supporting their own desires, since the democratic movement is aimed at the elimination of these specific problems.

As a general rule, the Armed Propaganda Teams

should avoid participating in combat. However, if this is not possible, they must react as a guerrilla unit with "hit-and-run" activities, inflicting the greatest amount of casualties on the enemy with aggressive assault fire, recovering enemy weapons and withdrawing quickly.

An exception to the rule of avoiding combat shall be when they are challenged in the town by hostile actions, be it by an individual or by an equal number of men from the enemy side.

Hostility from one or two men can be dominated eliminating the enemy in a quick and efficient manner. This is the most common danger.

When the enemy is equal in numbers, they must withdraw immediately, and later ambush them, or eliminate them by means of sharpshooters.

In any case, the cadres from the Armed Propaganda Teams must not turn the town into a battlefield. Usually, our guerrillas will be better armed, for which reason they will obtain greater respect from the population if they carry out opportune maneuvers instead of putting their lives in danger, or even destroying their homes in an encounter with the enemy inside the town.

5. A Tight-Knit (Compresivo) Program of Teams: Mobile Infrastructure

The psychological operations carried out through the

Armed Propaganda Teams include the infiltration of key guerrilla communicators (i.e., cadres of Armed Propaganda Teams) among the country's populace instead of sending messages to them through outside sources, thus creating our "mobile infrastructure."

A "mobile infrastructure" is a cadre from our armed propaganda team moving around, i.e., maintaining contact among six or more towns, from where their source of information will come; and at the same time it will be used so that at an opportune time they can be integrated into the full guerrilla movement.

In this way, a program of Armed Propaganda Teams in the operational area builds for our commanders in the field a source for the continual gathering and compiling of data (infrastructure) on the entire area. It is also a means to develop increased popular support, to recruit new members, and to obtain supplies.

In the same way, a program of Armed Propaganda Teams allows the expansion of the guerrilla movement since these teams can penetrate areas which are not under the control of the combat units. In this way, through an exact evaluation of the combat units they will be able to plan their operations more precisely since they will have a sure knowledge of the existing conditions.

The commanders will remember that these types of

operations, such as the Fifth Column, were used in the first part of the Second World War and that using infiltration and subversion tactics allowed the Germans to penetrate the target countries before the invasions. They succeeded in entering Poland, Belgium, Holland and France in a month; Norway in a week. The effectiveness of this tactic has been clearly demonstrated in several wars, and it can be used effectively by Commandos of Freedom.

The activities of the Armed Propaganda Teams run some risk, but no greater than any other guerrilla activity. Nevertheless, the Armed Propaganda Teams are essential for the success of the struggle.

6. Conclusions

The same way in which scouts are the "eyes and ears" of a patrol, or of a column on the march, the Armed Propaganda Teams are also the source of information, the "antennas" of our movement because they find and exploit the socio-political weaknesses in the target society making possible a good operation.

V. DEVELOPMENT AND CONTROL OF FRONT ORGANIZATIONS

1. Generalities

The development and control of front organizations (or "facade" organizations) is an essential process in the guerrilla effort to realize the insurrection. This is actually an aspect of urban guerrilla wars, but it must advance parallel to the campaign in the countryside. The objective of this section is to give the guerrilla student an understanding about the development and control of front organizations in guerrilla warfare.

2. Initial Recruitment

The initial recruitment to the movement if involuntary will be carried out by means of several "private" consultations with a cadre (without the recruit realizing that he is speaking to one of our members). Afterwards, the recruit will be informed that he or she is already in the movement, and will be running the risk of the government police if he or she does not cooperate.

When the guerrillas carry out missions of armed propaganda and a program of regular visits to the towns by Armed Propaganda Teams, these contacts will provide to the commanders the names and places of persons that can be recruited. Voluntary recruitment is effected by means of visits from guerrilla leaders or political cadres.

After a chain of voluntary recruitments

has been developed, and their reliability has been established by completing some minor missions, they will be instructed on widening the chain by recruiting in specific target groups, according to the following procedure:

-- From among their acquaintances or through observation of the target groups--political parties, labor unions, youth groups, farming organizations, etc.--find out the personal habits, preferences and aversions, as well as the weaknesses, of the "recruitable" individuals.

-- Make an approach through an acquaintance, and if possible, develop a friendship, attracting (the individual) by means of his preferences or weaknesses; possibly by inviting him to lunch in a restaurant he likes, or to have a drink in his favorite bar, or an invitation to dinner in a place he prefers.

-- Recruitment should follow one of the following patterns:

-- If in an informal conversation the target seems susceptible to voluntary recruitment based on his beliefs and personal values, etc., the political cadre assigned to carry out recruitments will be notified. The original contact will indicate to the assigned cadre in detail all that he knows about the possible recruit, and the style of persuasion that should be used, and introduce the two.

-- If the target does not seem susceptible to voluntary recruitment, meetings which will seem accidental can be arranged

with guerrilla leaders of political cadre (unknown to the target until then). The meeting will be done so that "other persons" know that the target was there, because they saw him arrive at a certain house, or seated at a table in a certain bar, or even seated on a park bench. The target is then confronted with the fact of his participation in the insurrection and he will also be told that if he fails to cooperate or to carry out future orders, he will expose himself to reprisals on the part of the regime's police or military.

-- Notification of the police, informing on a target who refuses to join the guerrillas, can be easily carried out, when it is necessary, by means of a letter with false declarations by citizens who are not implicated in the movement. Care must be taken so that the person who recruited him covertly should not be uncovered.

-- With the completion of clandestine missions for the movement, the involvement and commitment of each recruit will gradually become greater, and his confidence will increase. This should be a gradual process, in order to prevent confessions from frightened individuals to whom very difficult or dangerous missions have been assigned too early. Using this recruiting technique, our guerrilla can successfully infiltrate any key target group in the regime, in order to improve internal control over the enemy structure.

3. Established Citizens, Subjective Control

Established citizens--such as doctors, lawyers, businessmen, landowners, minor state officials, etc.--will be recruited into the movement and used for the subjective internal control of groups and associations to which they belong or may belong. Once the recruitment/involvement has been accomplished, and has progressed to a point of reliability which permits specific instructions to be given to the cadre in order to begin to influence their groups, directions will be given to them to carry out the following:

- The procedure is simple and requires only a basic knowledge of Socratic dialectics: that is the knowledge which is inherent to another person or to the established position of a group; some topic, some word or thought related to the goal of persuasion of our person in charge of recruitment.

- The member then should introduce this topic, work or thought into the discussions or meetings of the target group, by means of a casual remark, which will improve the focus of other group members in relation to it (the topic, etc.).

Specific examples are:

- Groups of economic interests are motivated by profit, and generally feel that the system prevents the use of their abilities in this effort in some way, taxes, import/export tariffs,

transportation costs, etc. The cadre in charge (of recruitment) will make this feeling of frustration increase in later conversations.

-- Political aspirants, especially if they are not successful, feel that the system discriminates against them unjustly by limiting their capabilities, because the Sandinista regime does not permit elections. The cadre should channel political discussions towards this frustration.

-- Social-intellectual critics (such as professors, teachers, priests, missionaries, etc.) generally feel that the government ignores their valid criticisms and unjustly censors their commentaries, especially in a revolutionary situation. This can be easily demonstrated by the guerrilla member as an injustice of the system, in meetings and discussions.

-- In all of the target groups, after the frustrations have been established, the hostility towards the obstacles to their aspirations will gradually be transferred toward the present regime and its system of repression.

The guerrilla cadre working among the target groups should always maintain a low-key presence, so that the development of hostile feelings towards the Sandinista-regime will seem to come spontaneously from the group's members, and not from the cadre's suggestions. This is subjective internal control.

The anti-government hostility should be generalized and not necessarily in our favor.

If a group develops a favorable feeling towards us it can be used. But the main goal is to prearrange the target groups to be included latter in the mass organizations for the operation when some other activities have been developed successfully.

4. Organization of Cells for Security

Internal cadres of our movement should be organized into cells of three persons, with only one of them having contact outside of the cell.

The three-man cell is the basic element of the movement; it has frequent meetings in order to receive orders and pass on information to the cell leader. These meetings are also very important for the cell members' encouragement of each other as well as for their morale. They should carry out self-criticism on the successes and failures in completing individual missions of subjective control.

Coordination of the three-member cell provides a secure network for two-way communication, each member having contact with only one operational cell. Members shall not reveal in cell coordination meetings the identity of their contact in an operational cell; they shall divulge only the nature of the activity in which the cell is involved, e.g., political party work, medical association work.

There is no hierarchy of cells beyond

an element of coordination with the Zone Commanders through whom direct, but secret, contact will be maintained with the commander of our guerrilla group in the operational area or zone. The diagram that follows does not indicate which new operational cell is the limit, but indicates that for every three operational cells we need a coordination cell.

5. Incorporation into a "Front" Organization

The merging of organizations recognized by the Sandinist government, such as associations and other groups, through internal subjective control occurs in the final stages of the operation, in close relationship with mass meetings.

When armed guerrilla action has spread sufficiently, large-scale armed propaganda missions will be conducted: propaganda teams will have clearly expressed open support for the institutions; the enemy system of target groups will be well infiltrated; and the preparation of these groups when mass meetings are held. Then internal cadres will have to start discussions toward the "merging" of forces into an organization--this organization shall be a front "facade" group of our movement.

Any other target group will be aware that other groups are evincing a greater hostility toward the government, the police, and the traditional legal bases of authority. The guerrilla cadres in that group, such as teachers, will cultivate this awareness by making

comments like "so and so, who is a farmer, said that members of his cooperative believe that the new economic policy is absurd, poorly planned and unfair to the farmers."

When awareness that other groups are hostile to the regime is increased, group discussions are held openly and our movement will be able to receive reports that most of its operations are equally shared. There will develop greater hostility toward the regime and the order to merge will come forth. The incorporation into a "facade" organization is undertaken as follows:

- Internal (cadres) from our movement will meet with others in positions of leadership, such as presidents, leaders, and others, in organized meetings presided by the organization's chief of our movement. Two or three escorts may assist the guerrilla cadre if it becomes necessary.

- Following the meeting a joint communique is to be issued, announcing the creation of the "facade" organization, including names and signatures of participants and names of the organizations they represent.

- Following the issuance of this communique, mass meetings should be initiated, whose aim must be the destruction of the Sandinist control system.

6. Conclusions

The development and control of "facade" organizations in guerrilla warfare will provide our movement with the capability of creating the effect of a "backlash" within the population when the order to merge is given. When infiltration and internal subjective control have been developed alongside other guerrilla activities, one commander of the democratic guerrilla could literally shake up and replace the Sandinist structure.

VI. CONTROL OF MEETINGS AND MASS CONCENTRATIONS

1. Generalities

During the last stages of a guerrilla struggle, meetings and mass concentrations are a powerful psychological instrument to carry out the mission. The purpose of this section is to train the guerrilla student on techniques on meetings and mass concentrations in guerrilla warfare.

2. Infiltration of Guerrilla Cadres

-- Infiltration of guerrilla cadres (either a member of our own movement or an outside member) in trade unions, youth movements, peasant organizations, etc., preconditioning these groups to act among the masses, where they will have to proselytize in a clandestine fashion for the insurrectional struggle.

-- Our psychological war team must develop in advance a hostile mental attitude among the target groups, so that at the given moment they can turn their anger into violence, demanding their rights taken away by the regime.

-- These preconditioning campaigns will be aimed at the political parties, professional organizations, students, workers, the unemployed masses, the ethnic minorities, and at any other vulnerable

or recruitable sector of society; this also includes the popular masses and sympathizers to our movement.

-- The principal objective of a preconditioning campaign is to create a negative "image" of the common enemy, for example:

-- To describe managers of government collective entities as "slave drivers" in their treatment of the personnel.

-- To say that the police mistreat the people the same as the communist "gestapo."

-- To say that the officials of the Government of National Reconstruction are lackeys of Cuban-Soviet imperialism.

-- Our psychological warfare cadres will create temporary compulsive obsessions in mass concentrations or group meetings by hammering on specific or selective topics; in informal conversations by expressing discontent; writing editorials for newspapers and radio, aimed at conditioning the people's thinking for the decisive moment, at which time they will turn to general violence.

-- To facilitate the preconditioning of the masses we must repeat phrases frequently to let the people know, for instance, that:

-- The taxes they pay to the government do not benefit the people at all, and that, on the contrary,

they are used in the form of exploitation and to enrich government officials.

-- Make evident to them that the people have been turned into slaves, and are being exploited by privileged political and military groups.

-- That foreign advisors and their advisory programs are in actuality "interventionists" in our country, that they direct the exploitation of the nation in accordance with the objectives of the Soviet and Cuban imperialists so as to turn our people into slaves of the hammer and sickle.

3. Selection of Appropriate Slogans

The commanders of the guerrilla war select their slogans according to the circumstances, for the purpose of mobilizing the masses in a broad range of activities, and on the highest emotional level.

When the insurrection of the masses is being carried out, our covert cadres should make partial demands, initially demanding for example: "we want food," "we want religious freedom," "we want labor union freedom," steps that will carry us toward the realization of the goals of our movement which are: GOD, COUNTRY AND DEMOCRACY.

If a lack of organization and command is observed in the enemy authority, and the people are in an excited state, this situation may be exploited so that our agitators may raise the tone of the watchword slogans to the point of carrying them to

the highest pitch.

If the masses are not emotionally excited, our agitators will continue with the "partial" slogans, and the demands will be based on daily needs, connecting them with the goals of our movement.

An example of the necessity for giving simple slogans is that few people think in terms of millions of Cordobas, but any citizen, however poor he may be, understands that a pair of shoes is a necessity. The goals of the movement are of an ideological nature, but our agitators must keep in mind that food, "bread and butter," "tortilla and beans," win over the people, and they should understand that is their primary mission.

4. Creation of Nuclei

This involves the mobilization of a specific number of agitators from the guerrilla organization of the village. This group will inevitably attract an equal number of curious individuals who are looking for adventures and thrills, as well as those who are dissatisfied with the system of government. The guerrillas will attract sympathizers, citizens who are discontent as a result of the repression of the (....). To each guerrilla sub-unit will be assigned specific tasks and missions which they should carry out.

Our (cadres) will be mobilized in the largest number possible, together with individuals who have been affected by the communist dictatorship, whether it be that they have been robbed of their possessions,

imprisoned, tortured or experienced any other type of aggression against themselves. They will mobilize to the areas where the (criminal) and hostile elements of the FSLN, (CDS) and others live, making an effort to (go armed) with clubs, iron (bars), placards, and if possible small arms, which they will carry concealed.

If possible, professional criminals will be hired to carry out specific selective "jobs."³

Our agitator will visit the villages where unemployed individuals may be present, as well as unemployment offices, in order to hire them for unspecified "jobs." The recruitment of the (unsavory) individuals is necessary because it creates a nucleus under absolute orders.

The designated cadres will arrange in advance the transportation of the participants so as to take them to the meeting places in private or public vehicles, boats or any other means of transportation.

Other cadres will be designated to make placards, flags and banners with different types of slogans or watchwords, be they of the partial, transitory or of the more radical type.

Other cadres will be designated to prepare leaflets, posters, handbills and pamphlets so as to make the meetings more colorful. This material will contain instructions for the participants, and will also be useful against the regime.

³ This paragraph was deleted in the Headquarters edition and changed in the FDN editing process.

Specific jobs will be assigned to other elements in order to create a "martyr" for the cause, leading the demonstrators into a confrontation with authorities, so as to provoke riots or shootings which may cause the death of one or more persons who would become martyrs, a situation which should be taken advantage of immediately against the regime so as to create greater conflicts.⁴

6. Way of Carrying Out an Uprising in Mass Meetings

(It may be) affected by means of a small group of guerrillas infiltrated among the masses, those who will have the mission of agitating, giving the impression that they are numerous and that they have extensive popular support. Employing the tactics of a force of 200 to 300 agitators, a demonstration can be created in which 10,000 to 20,000 persons take part.

Agitation of the masses in a demonstration is carried out by means of socio-political objectives. One or several agents from our covert movement, highly trained as mass agitators, should participate in this action, involving innocent persons so as to provoke an apparently spontaneous protest demonstration. These individuals will direct the entire meeting until its conclusion.

External command. This group stays out of all activities, situated in such a way that it is able to observe the unfolding of the planned events from where it is stationed. As observation point, for example, he should look for a church steeple,

⁴ This paragraph was changed in the FDN edited edition.

a tall building, a tall tree, the highest tier of the stadium or an auditorium, or any other high place.

Internal command. This individual will remain inside the crowd. Great importance should be given to protect the leaders of these individuals. Some placards or allusive banners should be used to designate the Command Posts, and to send signals to the sub-units. This individual will avoid placing himself in locations where fights and incidents could occur after the demonstration begins.

Our key agitators will remain inside the crowd. The person in charge of this mission will in advance instruct the agitators to stay near the placards he has assigned to them, in order to protect the placards from any opponent. This way the commander will know where our agitators are located and will be able to send orders regarding the change of watchwords or slogans or any other unforeseen event, and eventually, if he so desires he can even encourage violence.

At this stage, once the key cadres are spread out, they should position themselves at visible places, such as signs, light posts, and other conspicuous places.

Our key agitators should avoid places of disturbances, once they have made sure they have started.

Defense Detachment. These individuals will act as moving bodyguards,

forming a protective circle around the chief to protect him from the police and the army, or to help him escape if it were necessary. They should be highly disciplined and will only react to a verbal order from the chief.

In the event that the chief takes part in a religious gathering, a funeral, or any other kind of activity which should be conducted in an orderly manner, the bodyguards will remain in the rows that are very close to the chief or to the placard carriers or banners in order to give them the best protection.

The participants in this mission should be guerrilla fighters dressed in civilian clothes, or else hired recruits who sympathize with our struggle and are against the oppressing regime.

These members should be very highly disciplined and will use violence only on verbal orders from the person in charge.

Messengers. They should remain close to the leaders, transmitting orders between the external and internal commands. They will make use of radios, telephones, bicycles, motorcycles, automobiles or they will travel on foot or horse, taking trails or paths to shorten the distances. Young adolescents (male and female) are ideal for this type of mission.

Shock troops. These men should be equipped with non-firing weapons (knives, razors, chains, clubs) and should march

behind the innocent and unwary participants. They should conceal their weapons. They will take action only as "reinforcement" if the guerrilla agitators are attacked by the police. They will appear in a sudden, violent and surprising manner, in order to distract the authorities, thus making possible the quick retreat or escape of the internal command.

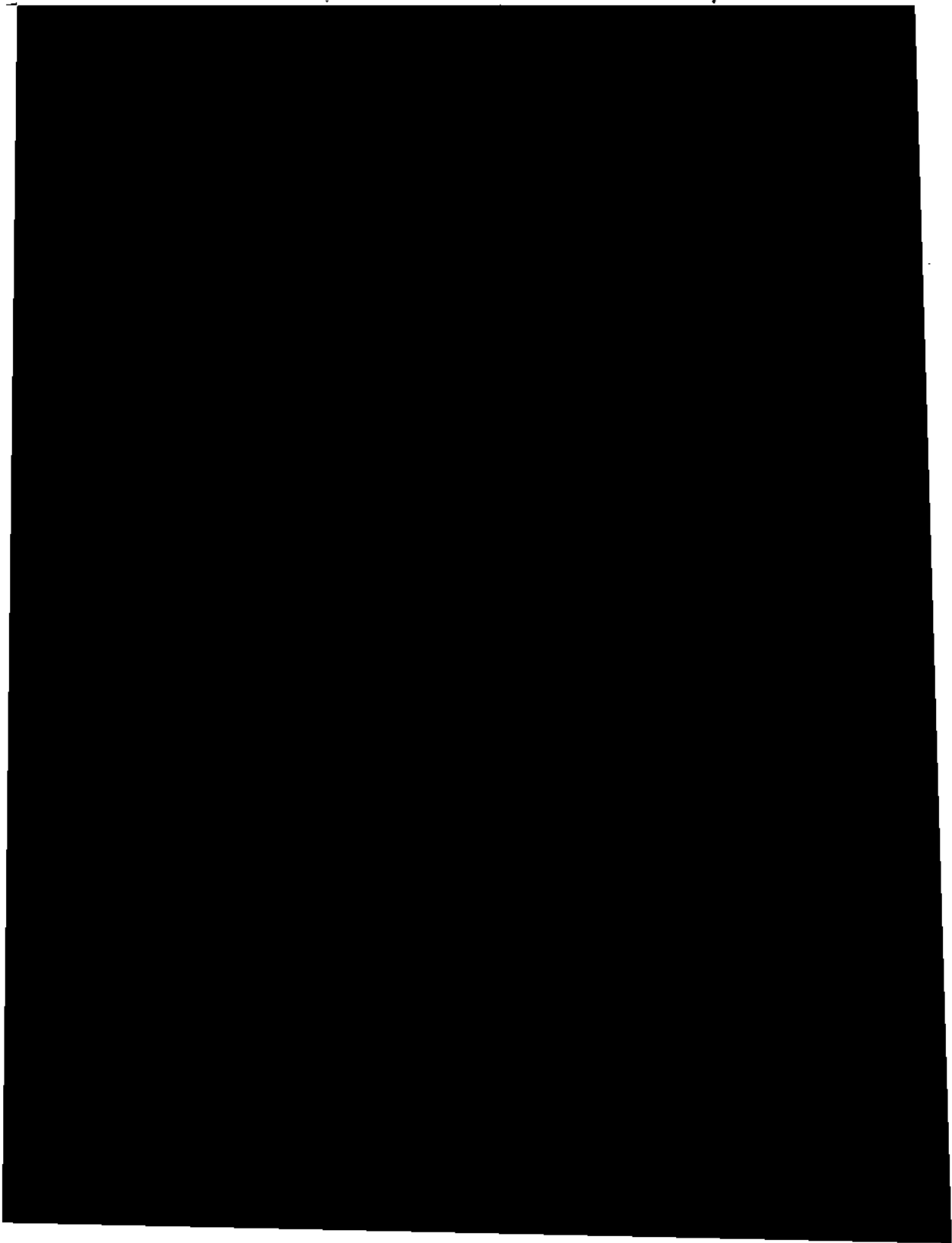
Banners and placards carriers. The banners and placards used in demonstrations or gathering, will express the complaints of the population but when the demonstration arrives to its highest level of euphoria or popular dissatisfaction, our infiltrators will make use of the placards containing slogans and watchwords benefitting our cause and against the regime which we may be able to infiltrate in a covert manner. The person in charge of this mission will in advance instruct the agitators to remain near the placards of any member of the opposition. This way, the commander will know where the agitators are located, and will be able to send orders to change slogans and eventually encourage violence if he so wishes.

Watchword and applause agitators. They will be given specific instructions to use rehearsed watchwords. They will be able to use such phrases as "we are hungry," "we want bread," "we don't want communism." These tasks and techniques to agitate the masses are quite similar to the ones used by the cheerleaders at high school baseball and football games. The objective is to gain more supporters not just to shout

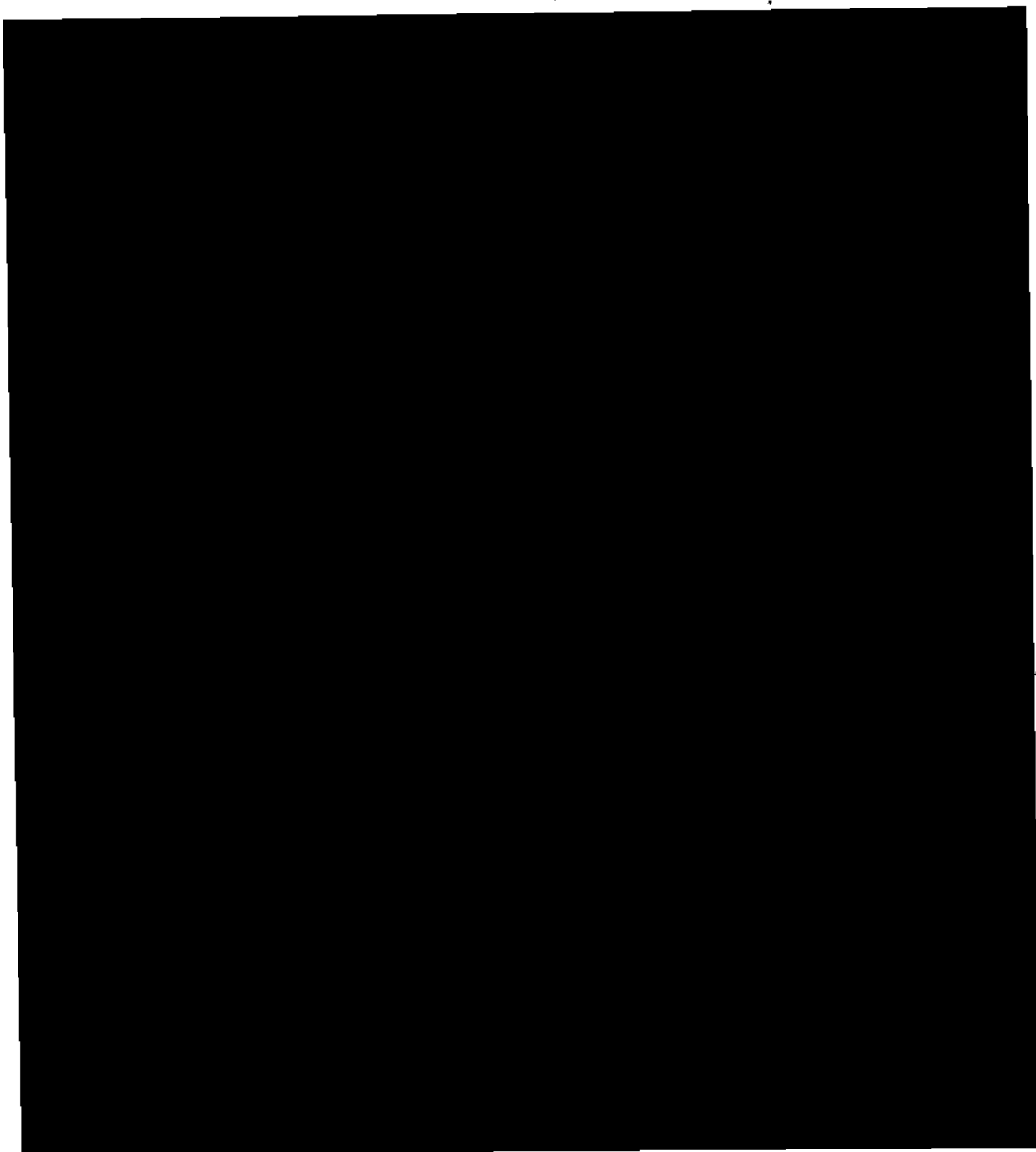
slogans.

6. Conclusions

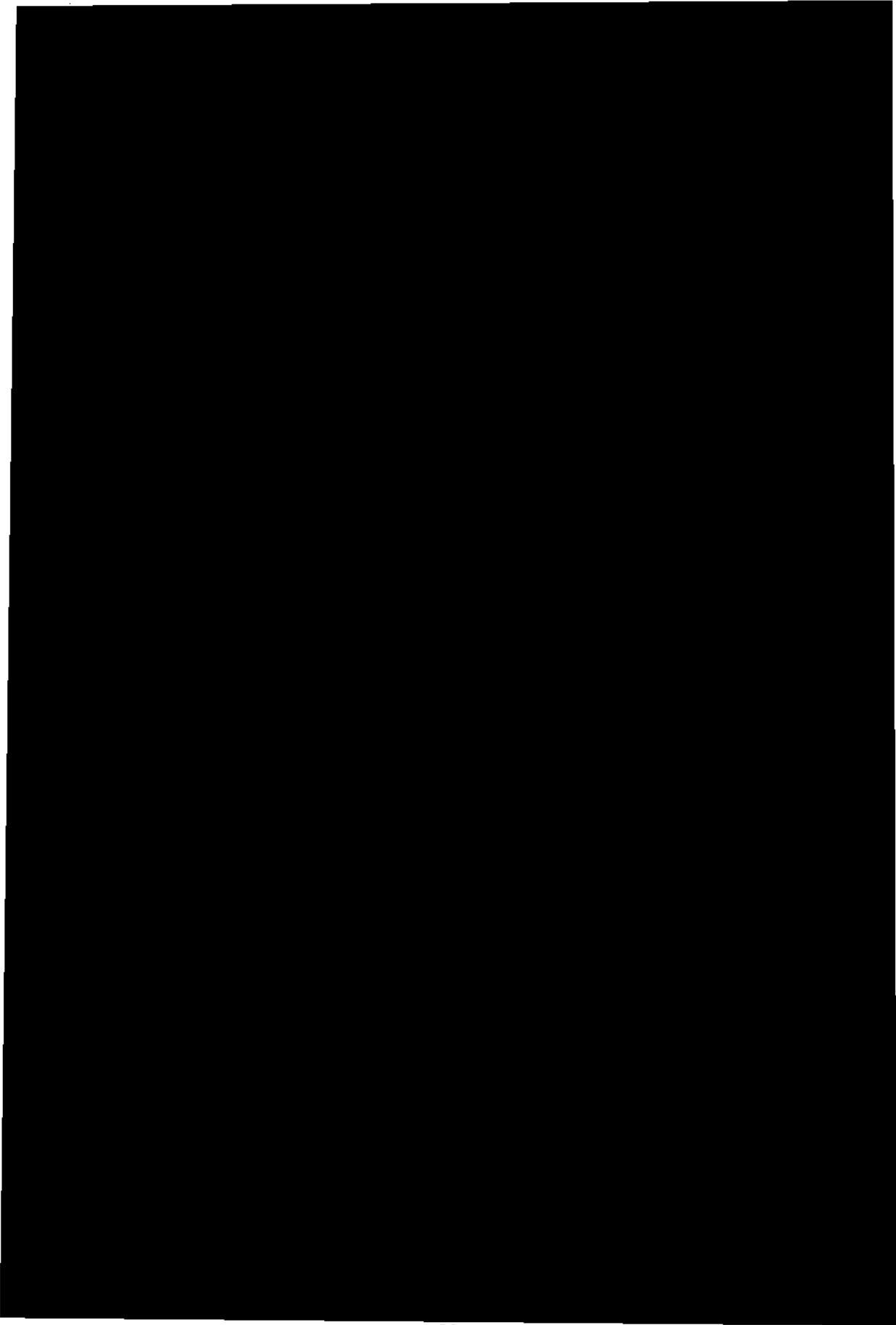
In a revolutionary movement of guerrilla warfare the gathering of the masses and protest demonstrations are the essential elements for the destruction of the enemy's structure.



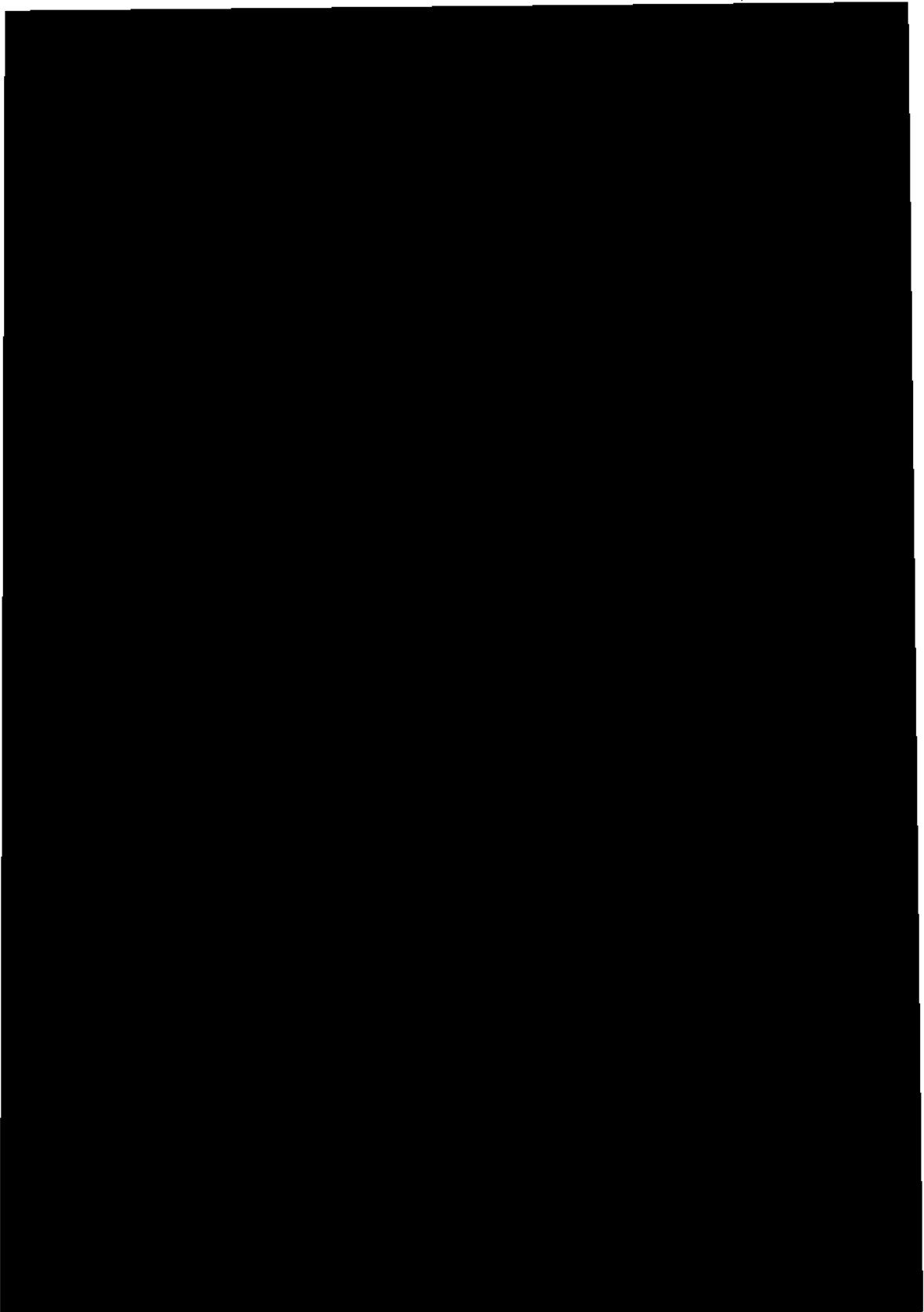
(b)(1)
(b)(3)
(S)



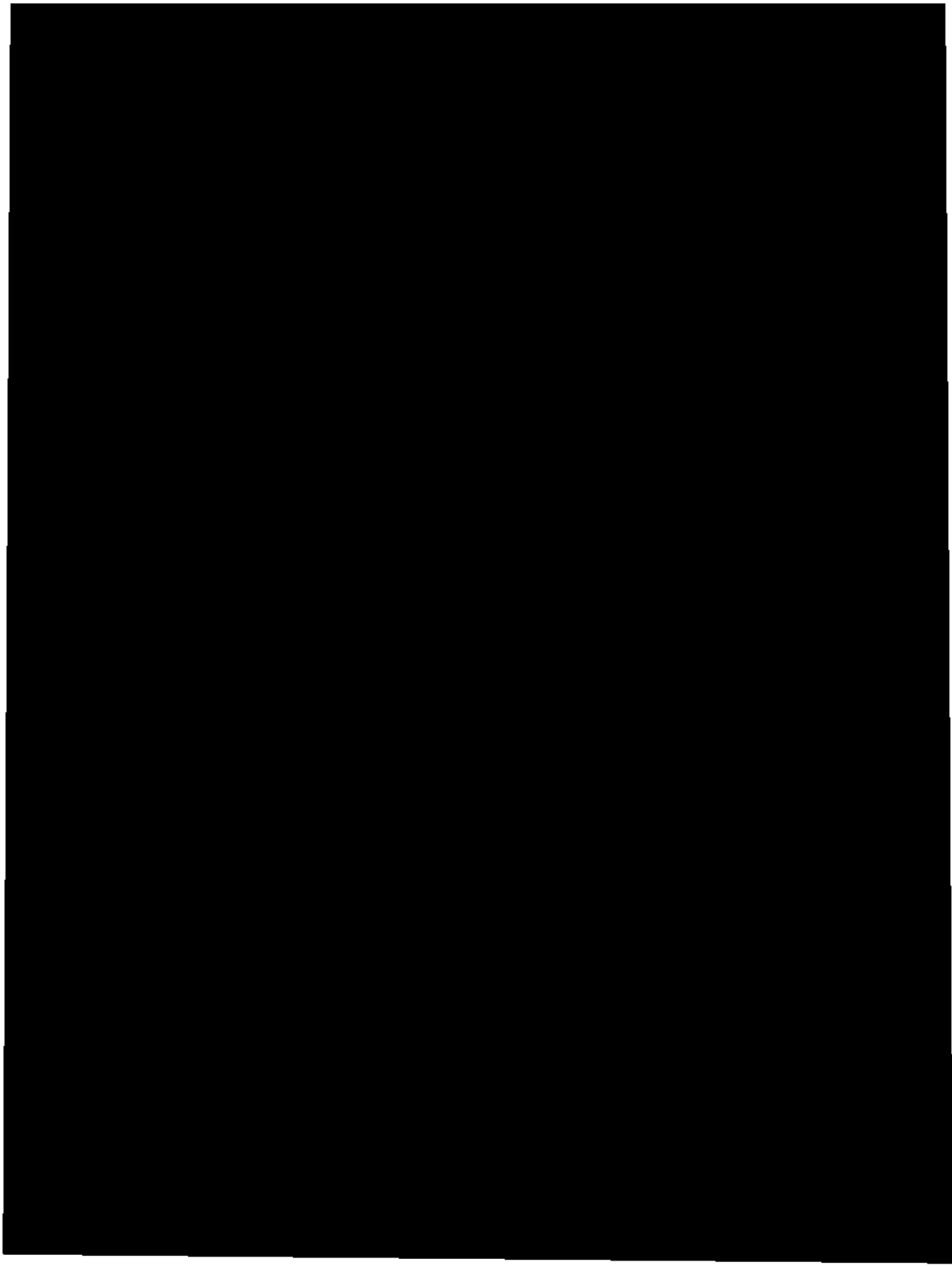
(b)(1)
(b)(3)
(S)



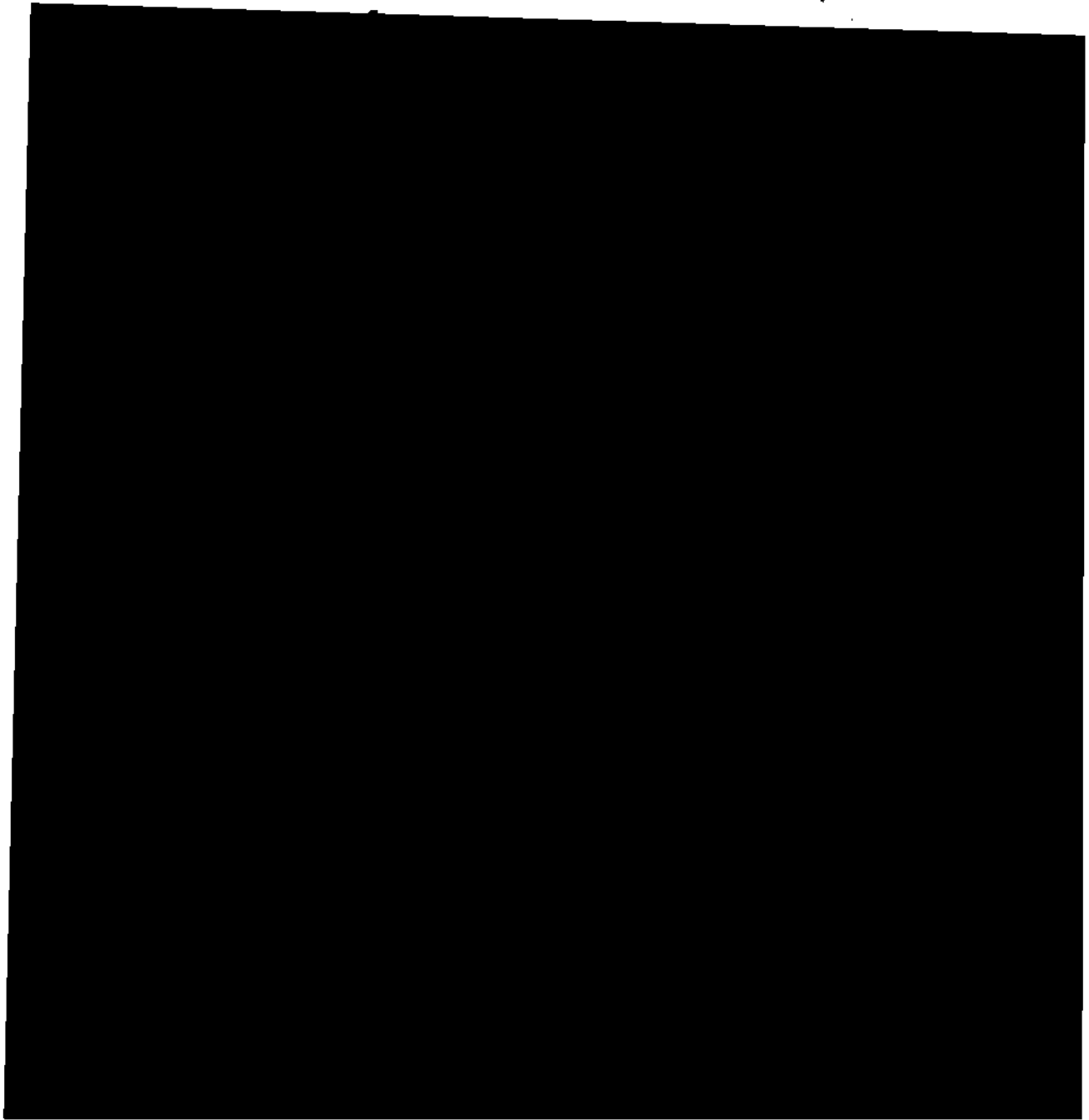
(b)(1)
(b)(3)
(S)



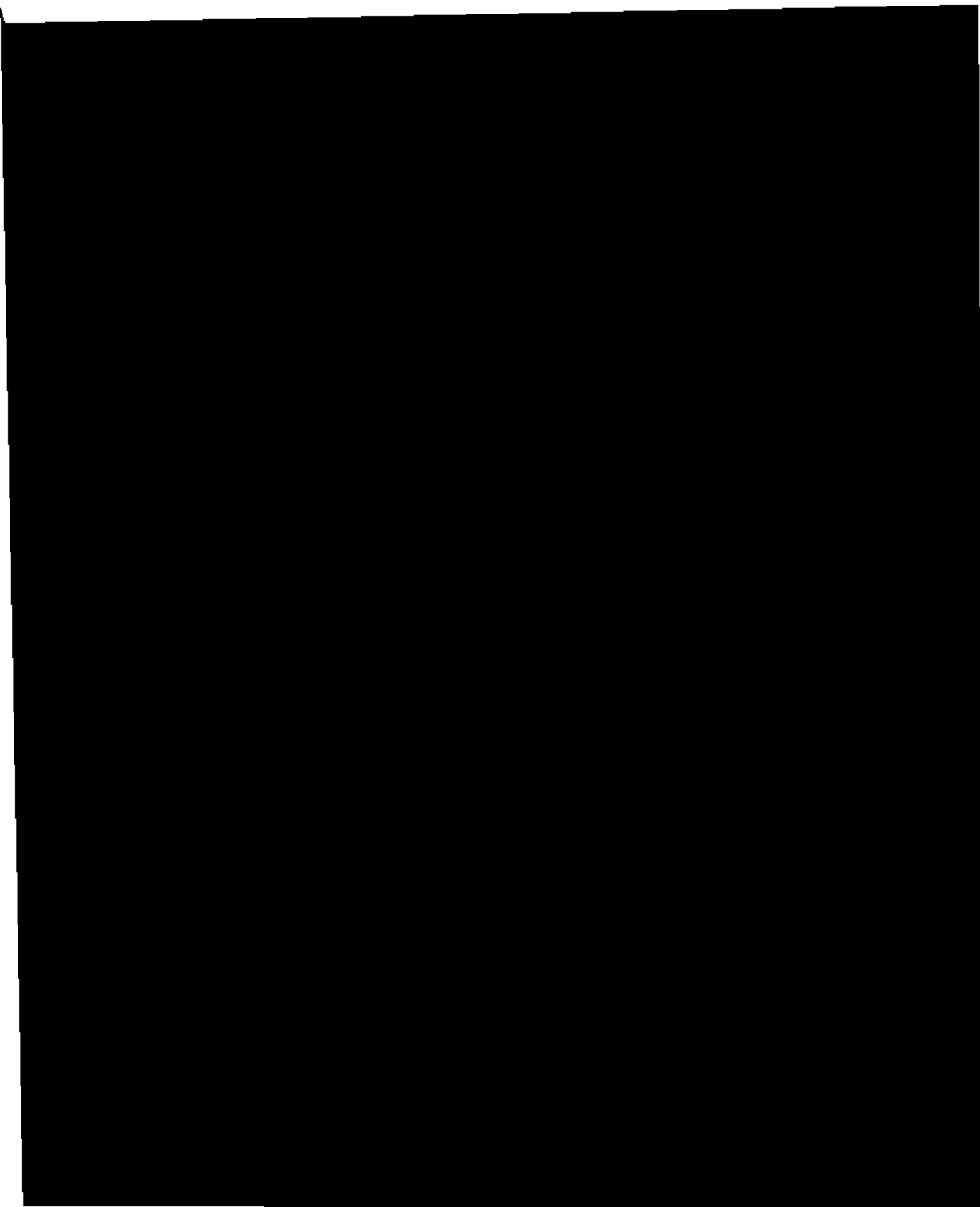
(b)(1)
(b)(3)
(S)



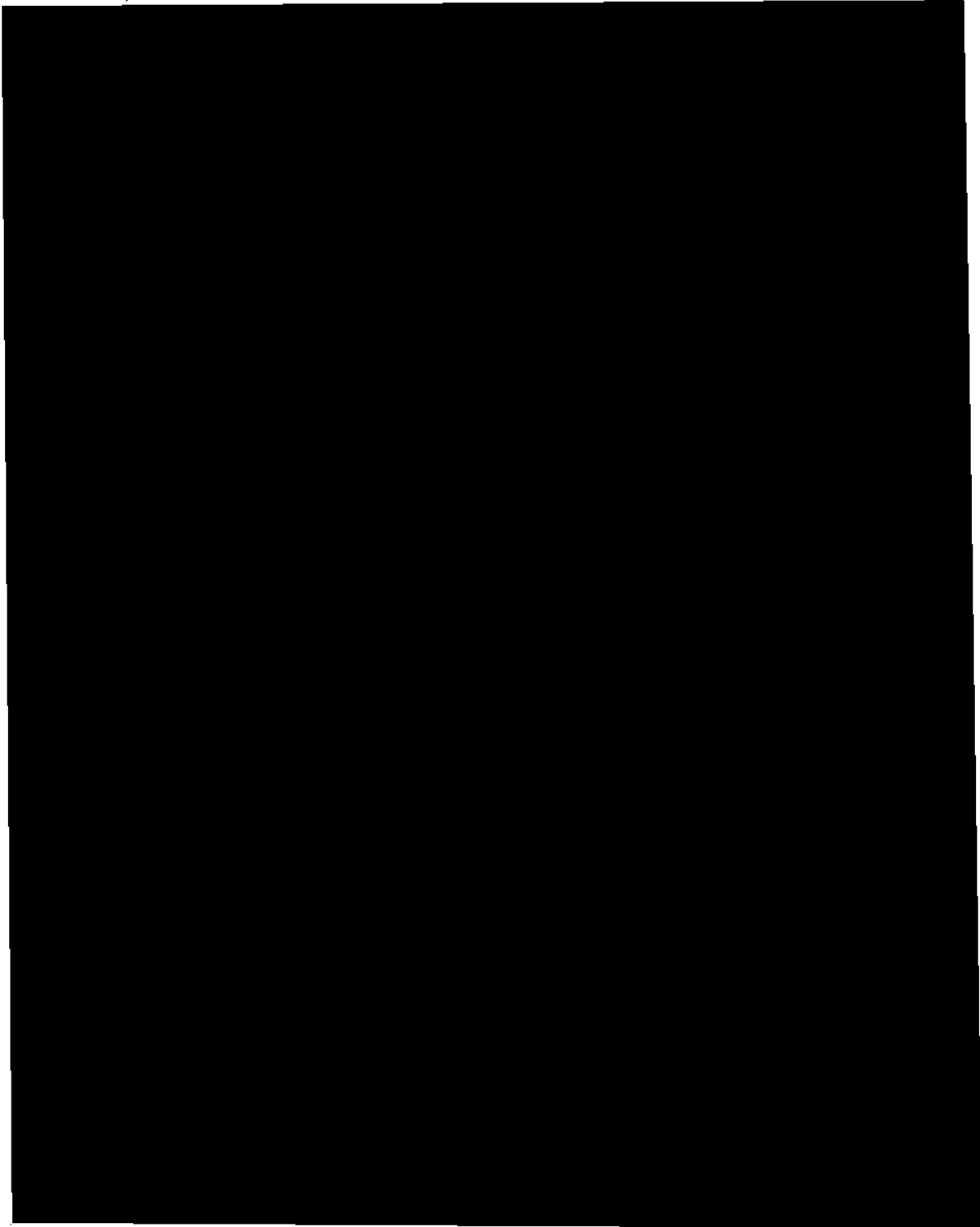
(b)(1)
(b)(3)
(S)



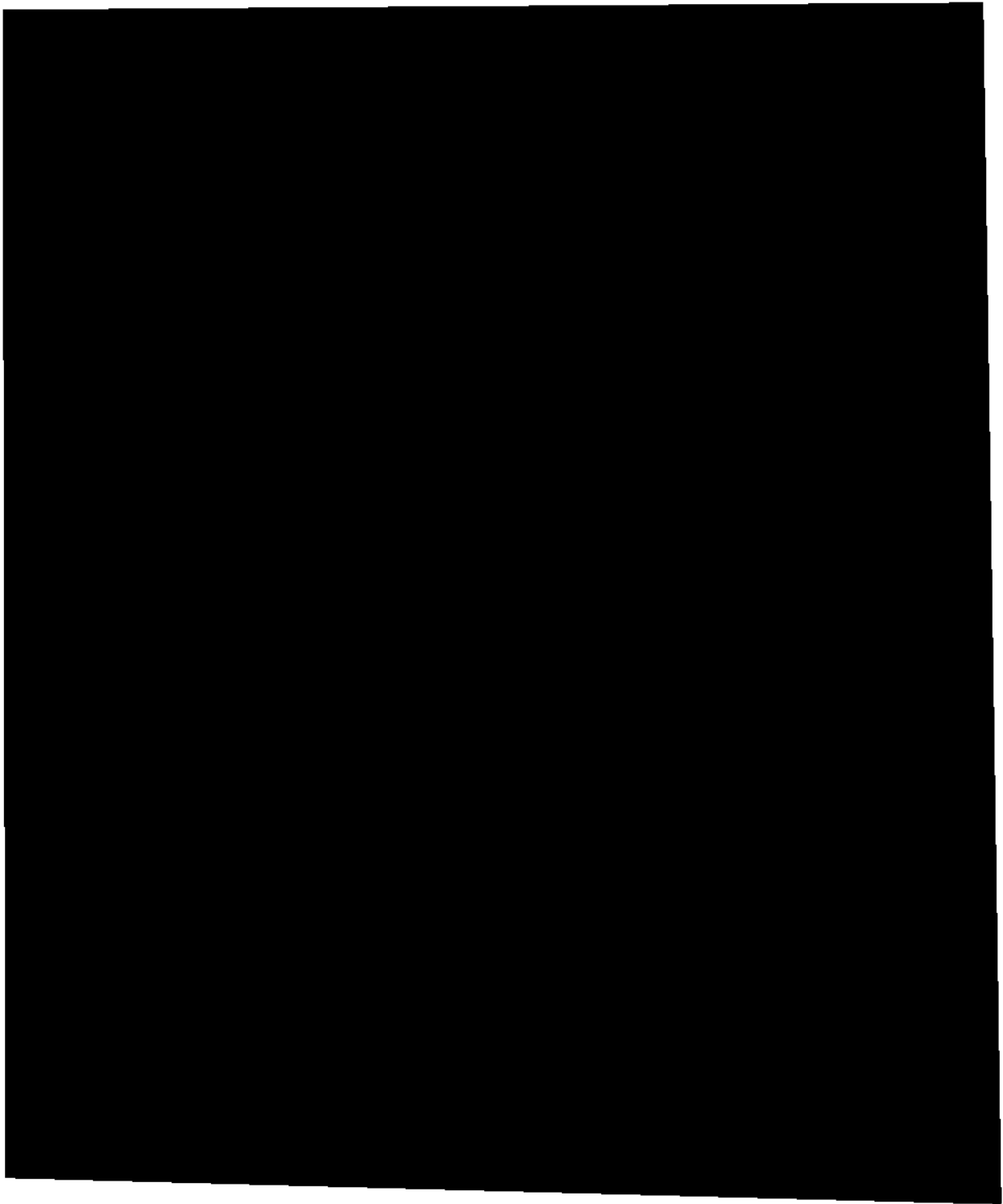
(b)(1)
(b)(3)
(S)



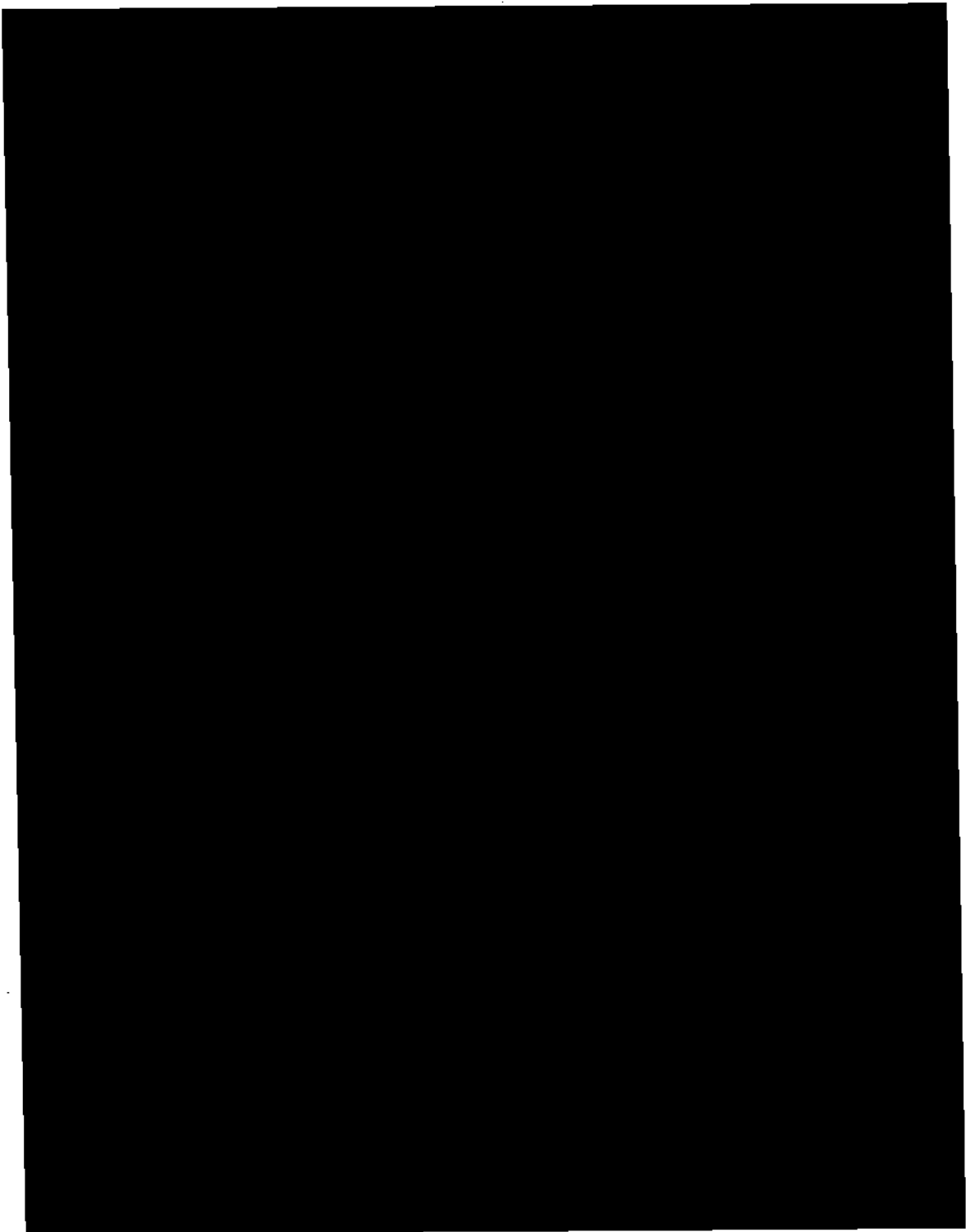
(b)(1)
(b)(3)
(S)



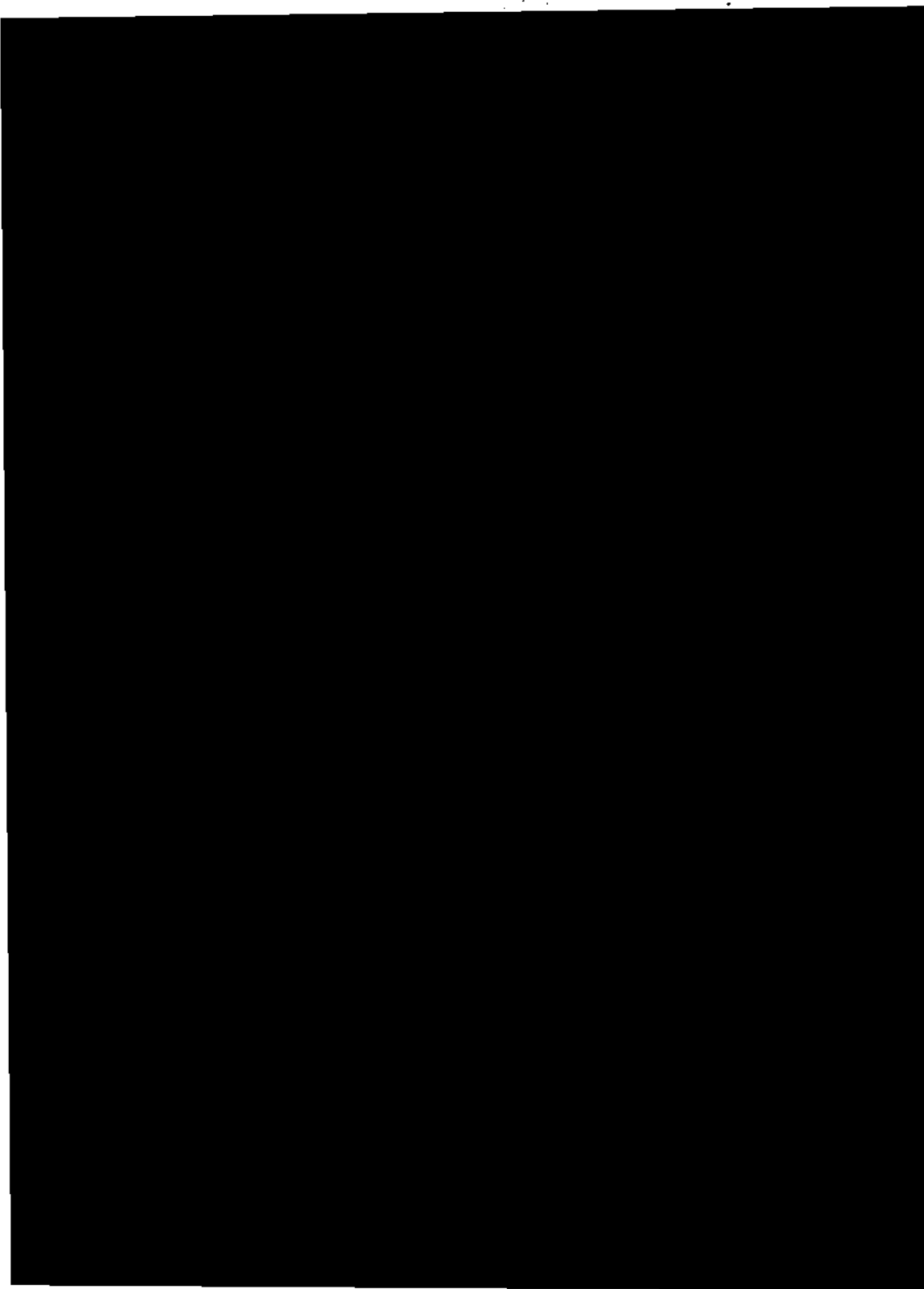
(b)(7)
(b)(3)
(S)



(b)(1)
(b)(3)
(S)



(b)(1)
(b)(3)
(S)



(b)(1)
(b)(3)
(S)



(b)(1)
(b)(3)
(S)

NICOTINE POISON



Nicotine is one of the world's deadliest poisons.

Items:

- 1 Bag of Chewing Tobacco (not mild or flavored kind, just regular chew)
- 2 glass jars/bottles (Plastic will work too)
- 1 bandanna or handkerchief or cotton shirt

Wear latex or plastic gloves when handling. It can absorb in your skin and poison yourself.

Procedure:

Put a wad of chew in one jar (or bottle as the case may be) and add just enough water to cover it. Cap the jar, shake it a couple times, and let sit overnight. In the morning, open the jar and place the bandanna over the mouth. Holding on to the bandanna as well as the jar, dump the contents into the other jar. The liquid will pass through the bandanna, and the wad will sit there. Separate the jar and the bandanna and squeeze the rest of the ball of chew through the bandanna to strain out the remaining liquid in the second jar. Discard the bandanna (with the ball of chew), first jar, and the gloves. You now have a jar containing nothing but nasty brown liquid.

Sit this jar in the sun for several hours, or even all day if necessary. Over time, the water will evaporate out and the liquid will become more viscous. When it is at a consistency a little thinner than maple syrup, put it in a container (or use the jar you have) and store.

Use:

About 5 or 6 drops of this liquid ingested will result in death of the target within a few minutes. The best food in which to put the nicotine is coffee, as the poison has a VERY strong taste and will be noticeable in just about anything else. If you wish you can water it down slightly to make it more fluid, but then add a few more drops to ensure a kill.

One pouch of chew is enough to make maybe a half cup of this syrup. Needless to say, This stuff is dangerous, so be careful. Also remember to dispose of any materials that come in contact with the tobacco or finished syrup.

Disclaimer:

This is for information purposes only. I am not responsible for what you do with this Knowledge. It should only be employed in survival situation or to save your life.

~~SECRET~~
NO FOREIGN DISSEM

KUBARK COUNTERINTELLIGENCE INTERROGATION

July 1963

Approved for Release
Date JAN 1997

~~SECRET~~
NO FOREIGN DISSEM

~~SECRET~~

KUBARK COUNTERINTELLIGENCE INTERROGATION

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Pages
I. INTRODUCTION	1-3
A. Explanation of Purpose	1-2
B. Explanation of Organization	3
II. DEFINITIONS	4-5
III. LEGAL AND POLICY CONSIDERATIONS	6-9
IV. THE INTERROGATOR	10-14
V. THE INTERROGATEE	15-29
A. Types of Sources: Intelligence Categories	15-19
B. Types of Sources: Personality Categories	19-28
C. Other Clues	28-29
VI. SCREENING AND OTHER PRELIMINARIES	30-37
A. Screening	30-33
B. Other Preliminary Procedures	33-37
C. Summary	37
VII. PLANNING THE COUNTERINTELLIGENCE INTERROGATION	38-51
A. The Nature of Counterintelligence Interrogation	38-42
B. The Interrogation Plan	42-44
C. The Specifics	44-51
VIII. THE NON-COERCIVE COUNTERINTELLIGENCE INTERROGATION	52-81

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

	Pages
A. General Remarks	52-53
B. The Structure of the Interrogation	53-65
1. The Opening	53-59
2. The Reconnaissance	59-60
3. The Detailed Questioning	60-64
4. The Conclusion	64-65
C. Techniques of Non-Coercive Interrogation of Resistant Sources	65-81
IX. THE COERCIVE COUNTERINTELLIGENCE INTERROGATION OF RESISTANT SOURCES	82-104
A. Restrictions	82
B. The Theory of Coercion	82-85
C. Arrest	85-86
D. Detention	86-87
E. Deprivation of Sensory Stimuli	87-90
F. Threats and Fear	90-92
G. Debility	92-93
H. Pain	93-95
I. Heightened Suggestibility and Hypnosis	95-98
J. Narcosis	98-100
K. The Detection of Malingering	101-102
L. Conclusion	103-104
X. INTERROGATOR'S CHECK LIST	105-109
XI. DESCRIPTIVE BIBLIOGRAPHY	110-122
XII. INDEX	123-128

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

I. INTRODUCTION

A. Explanation of Purpose

This manual cannot teach anyone how to be, or become, a good interrogator. At best it can help readers to avoid the characteristic mistakes of poor interrogators.

Its purpose is to provide guidelines for KUBARK interrogation, and particularly the counterintelligence interrogation of resistant sources. Designed as an aid for interrogators and others immediately concerned, it is based largely upon the published results of extensive research, including scientific inquiries conducted by specialists in closely related subjects.

There is nothing mysterious about interrogation. It consists of no more than obtaining needed information through responses to questions. As is true of all craftsmen, some interrogators are more able than others; and some of their superiority may be innate. But sound interrogation nevertheless rests upon a knowledge of the subject matter and on certain broad principles, chiefly psychological, which are not hard to understand. The success of good interrogators depends in large measure upon their use, conscious or not, of these principles and of processes and techniques deriving from them. Knowledge of subject matter and of the basic principles will not of itself create a successful interrogation, but it will make possible the avoidance of mistakes that are characteristic of poor interrogation. The purpose, then, is not to teach the reader how to be a good interrogator but rather to tell him what he must learn in order to become a good interrogator.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

The interrogation of a resistant source who is a staff or agent member of an Orbit intelligence or security service or of a clandestine Communist organization is one of the most exacting of professional tasks. Usually the odds still favor the interrogator, but they are sharply cut by the training, experience, patience and toughness of the interrogatee. In such circumstances the interrogator needs all the help that he can get. And a principal source of aid today is scientific findings. The intelligence service which is able to bring pertinent, modern knowledge to bear upon its problems enjoys huge advantages over a service which conducts its clandestine business in eighteenth century fashion. It is true that American psychologists have devoted somewhat more attention to Communist interrogation techniques, particularly "brainwashing", than to U. S. practices. Yet they have conducted scientific inquiries into many subjects that are closely related to interrogation: the effects of debility and isolation, the polygraph, reactions to pain and fear, hypnosis and heightened suggestibility, narcosis, etc. This work is of sufficient importance and relevance that it is no longer possible to discuss interrogation significantly without reference to the psychological research conducted in the past decade. For this reason a major purpose of this study is to focus relevant scientific findings upon CI interrogation. Every effort has been made to report and interpret these findings in our own language, in place of the terminology employed by the psychologists.

This study is by no means confined to a resume and interpretation of psychological findings. The approach of the psychologists is customarily manipulative; that is, they suggest methods of imposing controls or alterations upon the interrogatee from the outside. Except within the Communist frame of reference, they have paid less attention to the creation of internal controls--i.e., conversion of the source, so that voluntary cooperation results. Moral considerations aside, the imposition of external techniques of manipulating people carries with it the grave risk of later lawsuits, adverse publicity, or other attempts to strike back.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

B. Explanation of Organization

This study moves from the general topic of interrogation per se (Parts I, II, III, IV, V, and VI) to planning the counter-intelligence interrogation (Part VII) to the CI interrogation of resistant sources (Parts VIII, IX, and X). The definitions, legal considerations, and discussions of interrogators and sources, as well as Section VI on screening and other preliminaries, are relevant to all kinds of interrogations. Once it is established that the source is probably a counter-intelligence target (in other words, is probably a member of a foreign intelligence or security service, a Communist, or a part of any other group engaged in clandestine activity directed against the national security), the interrogation is planned and conducted accordingly. The CI interrogation techniques are discussed in an order of increasing intensity as the focus on source resistance grows sharper. The last section, on do's and don't's, is a return to the broader view of the opening parts; as a check-list, it is placed last solely for convenience.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

II. DEFINITIONS

Most of the intelligence terminology employed here which may once have been ambiguous has been clarified through usage or through KUBARK instructions. For this reason definitions have been omitted for such terms as burn notice, defector, escapee, and refugee. Other definitions have been included despite a common agreement about meaning if the significance is shaded by the context.

1. Assessment: the analysis and synthesis of information, usually about a person or persons, for the purpose of appraisal. The assessment of individuals is based upon the compilation and use of psychological as well as biographic detail.

2. Bona fides: evidence or reliable information about identity, personal (including intelligence) history, and intentions or good faith.

3. Control: the capacity to generate, alter, or halt human behavior by implying, citing, or using physical or psychological means to ensure compliance with direction. The compliance may be voluntary or involuntary. Control of an interrogatee can rarely be established without control of his environment.

4. Counterintelligence interrogation: an interrogation (see #7) designed to obtain information about hostile clandestine activities and persons or groups engaged therein. KUBARK CI interrogations are designed, almost invariably, to yield information about foreign intelligence and security services or Communist organizations. Because security is an element of counterintelligence, interrogations conducted to obtain admissions of clandestine plans or activities directed against KUBARK or PBPRIME security are also CI interrogations. But unlike a police interrogation, the CI

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

interrogation is not aimed at causing the interrogatee to incriminate himself as a means of bringing him to trial. Admissions of complicity are not, to a CI service, ends in themselves but merely preludes to the acquisition of more information.

5. Debriefing: obtaining information by questioning a controlled and witting source who is normally a willing one.

6. Eliciting: obtaining information, without revealing intent or exceptional interest, through a verbal or written exchange with a person who may be willing or unwilling to provide what is sought and who may or may not be controlled.

7. Interrogation: obtaining information by direct questioning of a person or persons under conditions which are either partly or fully controlled by the questioner or are believed by those questioned to be subject to his control. Because interviewing, debriefing, and eliciting are simpler methods of obtaining information from cooperative subjects, interrogation is usually reserved for sources who are suspect, resistant, or both.

8. Intelligence interview: obtaining information, not customarily under controlled conditions, by questioning a person who is aware of the nature and perhaps of the significance of his answers but who is ordinarily unaware of the purposes and specific intelligence affiliations of the interviewer.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

III. LEGAL AND POLICY CONSIDERATIONS

The legislation which founded KUBARK specifically denied it any law-enforcement or police powers. Yet detention in a controlled environment and perhaps for a lengthy period is frequently essential to a successful counterintelligence interrogation of a recalcitrant source. [

] This necessity, obviously, should be determined as early as possible.

hel
b3
5

The legality of detaining and questioning a person, and of the methods employed,

!

Detention poses the most common of the legal problems. KUBARK has no independent legal authority to detain anyone against his will, [

] The haste in which some KUBARK interrogations have been conducted has not always been the product of impatience. Some security services, especially those of the Sino-Soviet Bloc, may work at leisure, depending upon time as well as their own methods to melt recalcitrance. KUBARK usually

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

cannot. Accordingly, unless it is considered that the prospective interrogatee is cooperative and will remain so indefinitely, the first step in planning an interrogation is to determine how long the source can be held. The choice of methods depends in part upon the answer to this question.

b1
b3
5

The handling and questioning of defectors are subject to the provisions of Directive No. 4: to its related Chief/KUBARK Directives, principally, Book Dispatch and to pertinent . Those concerned with the interrogation of defectors, escapees, refugees, or repatriates should know these references.

The kinds of counterintelligence information to be sought in a CI interrogation are stated generally in Chief/KUBARK Directive and in greater detail in Book Dispatch []

The interrogation of PBPRIME citizens poses special problems. First, such interrogations should not be conducted for reasons lying outside the sphere of KUBARK's responsibilities. For example, the

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

but should not normally become directly involved. Clandestine activity conducted abroad on behalf of a foreign power by a private PBPRIME citizen does fall within KUBARK's investigative and interrogative responsibilities. However, any investigation, interrogation, or interview of a PBPRIME citizen which is conducted abroad because it is known or suspected that he is engaged in clandestine activities directed against PBPRIME security interests requires the prior and personal approval of Chief/KUDESC or of his deputy.

Since 4 October 1961, extraterritorial application has been given to the Espionage Act, making it henceforth possible to prosecute in the Federal Courts any PBPRIME citizen who violates the statutes of this Act in foreign countries. ODENVY has requested that it be informed, in advance if time permits, if any investigative steps are undertaken in these cases. Since KUBARK employees cannot be witnesses in court, each investigation must be conducted in such a manner that evidence obtained may be properly introduced if the case comes to trial. — states policy and procedures for the conduct of investigations of PBPRIME citizens abroad.

Interrogations conducted under compulsion or duress are especially likely to involve illegality and to entail damaging consequences for KUBARK. Therefore prior Headquarters approval at the KUDOVE level must be obtained for the interrogation of any source against his will and under any of the following circumstances:

1. If bodily harm is to be inflicted.
2. If medical, chemical, or electrical methods or materials are to be used to induce acquiescence.
- 3.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

The CI interrogator dealing with an uncooperative interrogatee who has been well-briefed by a hostile service on the legal restrictions under which ODYOKE services operate must expect some effective delaying tactics. The interrogatee has been told that KUBARK will not hold him long, that he need only resist for a while. Nikolay KHOKHLOV, for example, reported that before he left for Frankfurt am Main on his assassination mission, the following thoughts coursed through his head: "If I should get into the hands of Western authorities, I can become reticent, silent, and deny my voluntary visit to Okolovich. I know I will not be tortured and that under the procedures of western law I can conduct myself boldly." (17) [The footnote numerals in this text are keyed to the numbered bibliography at the end.] The interrogator who encounters expert resistance should not grow flurried and press; if he does, he is likelier to commit illegal acts which the source can later use against him. Remembering that time is on his side, the interrogator should arrange to get as much of it as he needs.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

IV. THE INTERROGATOR

A number of studies of interrogation discuss qualities said to be desirable in an interrogator. The list seems almost endless - a professional manner, forcefulness, understanding and sympathy, breadth of general knowledge, area knowledge, "a practical knowledge of psychology", skill in the tricks of the trade, alertness, perseverance, integrity, discretion, patience, a high I. Q., extensive experience, flexibility, etc., etc. Some texts even discuss the interrogator's manners and grooming, and one prescribed the traits considered desirable in his secretary.

A repetition of this catalogue would serve no purpose here, especially because almost all of the characteristics mentioned are also desirable in case officers, agents, policemen, salesmen, lumberjacks, and everybody else. The search of the pertinent scientific literature disclosed no reports of studies based on common-denominator traits of successful interrogators or any other controlled inquiries that would invest these lists with any objective validity.

Perhaps the four qualifications of chief importance to the interrogator are (1) enough operational training and experience to permit quick recognition of leads; (2) real familiarity with the language to be used; (3) extensive background knowledge about the interrogatee's native country (and intelligence service, if employed by one); and (4) a genuine understanding of the source as a person.

Stations, and even a few bases can call upon one or several interrogators to supply these prerequisites, individually or as a team. Whenever a number of interrogators is available, the percentage of successes is increased by careful matching of questioners and sources and by ensuring that rigid pre-scheduling does not prevent such matching. Of the four traits listed, a genuine insight into the source's character and motives is perhaps

b1
b3
5

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

most important but least common. Later portions of this manual explore this topic in more detail. One general observation is introduced now, however, because it is considered basic to the establishment of rapport, upon which the success of non-coercive interrogation depends.

The interrogator should remember that he and the interrogatee are often working at cross-purposes not because the interrogatee is malevolently withholding or misleading but simply because what he wants from the situation is not what the interrogator wants. The interrogator's goal is to obtain useful information--facts about which the interrogatee presumably has acquired information. But at the outset of the interrogation, and perhaps for a long time afterwards, the person being questioned is not greatly concerned with communicating his body of specialized information to his questioner; he is concerned with putting his best foot forward. The question uppermost in his mind, at the beginning, is not likely to be "How can I help PBPRIME?" but rather "What sort of impression am I making?" and, almost immediately thereafter, "What is going to happen to me now?" (An exception is the penetration agent or provocateur sent to a KUBARK field installation after training in withstanding interrogation. Such an agent may feel confident enough not to be gravely concerned about himself. His primary interest, from the beginning, may be the acquisition of information about the interrogator and his service.)

The skilled interrogator can save a great deal of time by understanding the emotional needs of the interrogatee. Most people confronted by an official--and dimly powerful--representative of a foreign power will get down to cases much faster if made to feel, from the start, that they are being treated as individuals. So simple a matter as greeting an interrogatee by his name at the opening of the session establishes in his mind the comforting awareness that he is considered as a person, not a squeezable sponge. This is not to say that egotistic types should be allowed to bask at length in the warmth of individual recognition. But it is important to assuage the fear of denigration which afflicts many people when first interrogated by making it clear that the individuality of the interrogatee is recognized. With this common understanding established, the interrogation can move on to impersonal matters and will not later be thwarted or interrupted--

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

or at least not as often--by irrelevant answers designed not to provide facts but to prove that the interrogatee is a respectable member of the human race.

Although it is often necessary to trick people into telling what we need to know, especially in CI interrogations, the initial question which the interrogator asks of himself should be, "How can I make him want to tell me what he knows?" rather than "How can I trap him into disclosing what he knows?" If the person being questioned is genuinely hostile for ideological reasons, techniques of manipulation are in order. But the assumption of hostility--or at least the use of pressure tactics at the first encounter--may make difficult subjects even out of those who would respond to recognition of individuality and an initial assumption of good will.

Another preliminary comment about the interrogator is that normally he should not personalize. That is, he should not be pleased, flattered, frustrated, goaded, or otherwise emotionally and personally affected by the interrogation. A calculated display of feeling employed for a specific purpose is an exception; but even under these circumstances the interrogator is in full control. The interrogation situation is intensely inter-personal; it is therefore all the more necessary to strike a counter-balance by an attitude which the subject clearly recognizes as essentially fair and objective. The kind of person who cannot help personalizing, who becomes emotionally involved in the interrogation situation, may have chance (and even spectacular) successes as an interrogator but is almost certain to have a poor batting average.

It is frequently said that the interrogator should be "a good judge of human nature." In fact, ' b1
b3
5

(3) This study states later (page "Great attention has been given to the degree to which persons are able to make judgements from casual observations regarding the personality characteristics of another. The consensus of research is that with respect to many kinds of judgments, at least some judges perform reliably better than chance...." Nevertheless, "...the level

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

of reliability in judgments is so low that research encounters difficulties when it seeks to determine who makes better judgments...."

(3) In brief, the interrogator is likelier to overestimate his ability to judge others than to underestimate it, especially if he has had little or no training in modern psychology. It follows that errors in assessment and in handling are likelier to result from snap judgments based upon the assumption of innate skill in judging others than from holding such judgments in abeyance until enough facts are known.

There has been a good deal of discussion of interrogation experts vs. subject-matter experts. Such facts as are available suggest that the latter have a slight advantage. But for counter-intelligence purposes the debate is academic. [F]

h1
h3
5

It is sound practice to assign inexperienced interrogators to guard duty or to other supplementary tasks directly related to interrogation, so that they can view the process closely before taking charge. The use of beginning interrogators as screeners (see part VI) is also recommended.

Although there is some limited validity in the view, frequently expressed in interrogation primers, that the interrogation is essentially a battle of wits, the CI interrogator who encounters a skilled and resistant interrogatee should remember that a wide

*The interrogator should be supported whenever possible by qualified analysts' review of his daily "take"; experience has shown that such a review will raise questions to be put and points to be clarified and lead to a thorough coverage of the subject in hand.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

variety of aids can be made available in the field or from Headquarters. (These are discussed in Part VIII.) The intensely personal nature of the interrogation situation makes it all the more necessary that the KUBARK questioner should aim not for a personal triumph but for his true goal--the acquisition of all needed information by any authorized means.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

V. THE INTERROGATEE

A. Types Of Sources: Intelligence Categories

From the viewpoint of the intelligence service the categories of persons who most frequently provide useful information in response to questioning are travellers; repatriates; defectors, escapees, and refugees; transferred sources; agents, including provocateurs, double agents, and penetration agents; and swindlers and fabricators.

1. Travellers are usually interviewed, debriefed, or queried through eliciting techniques. If they are interrogated, the reason is that they are known or believed to fall into one of the following categories.

2. Repatriates are sometimes interrogated, although other techniques are used more often. The proprietary interests of the host government will frequently dictate interrogation by a liaison service rather than by KUBARK. If KUBARK interrogates, the following preliminary steps are taken:

- a. A records check, including local and Headquarters traces.
- b. Testing of bona fides.
- c. Determination of repatriate's kind and level of access while outside his own country.
- d. Preliminary assessment of motivation (including political orientation), reliability, and capability as observer and reporter.
- e. Determination of all intelligence or Communist

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

relationships, whether with a service or party of the repatriate's own country, country of detention, or another. Full particulars are needed.

3. Defectors, escapees, and refugees are normally interrogated at sufficient length to permit at least a preliminary testing of bona fides. The experience of the post-war years has demonstrated that Soviet defectors (1) almost never defect solely or primarily because of inducement by a Western service, (2) usually leave the USSR for personal rather than ideological reasons, and (3) are often RIS agents.

All analyses of the defector-refugee flow have shown that the Orbit services are well-aware of the advantages offered by this channel as a means of planting their agents in target countries.

4. Transferred sources referred to KUBARK by another service

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

for interrogation are usually sufficiently well-known to the transferring service so that a file has been opened. Whenever possible, KUBARK should secure a copy of the file or its full informational equivalent before accepting custody.

5. Agents are more frequently debriefed than interrogated.

as an analytic tool. If it is then established or strongly suspected that the agent belongs to one of the following categories, further investigation and, eventually, interrogation usually follow.

a. Provocateur. Many provocation agents are walk-ins posing as escapees, refugees, or defectors in order to penetrate emigre groups, ODYOKE intelligence, or other targets assigned by hostile services. Although denunciations by genuine refugees and other evidence of information obtained from documents, local officials, and like sources may result in exposure, the detection of provocation frequently depends upon skilled interrogation. A later section of this manual deals with the preliminary testing of bona fides. But the results of preliminary testing are often inconclusive, and detailed interrogation is frequently essential to confession and full revelation. Thereafter the provocateur may be questioned for operational and positive intelligence as well as counterintelligence provided that proper cognizance is taken of his status during the questioning and later, when reports are prepared.

b. Double agent. The interrogation of DA's frequently follows a determination or strong suspicion that the double is "giving the edge" to the adversary service. As is also true for the interrogation of provocateurs, thorough preliminary investigation will pay handsome dividends when questioning gets under way. In fact, it is a basic principle of interrogation that the questioner should have at his disposal, before querying starts, as much pertinent information as can be gathered without the knowledge of the prospective

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

interrogatee.

pl
b3
s

d. Swindlers and fabricators are usually interrogated for prophylactic reasons, not for counterintelligence information. The purpose is the prevention or nullification of damage to KUBARK, to other ODYOKE services. Swindlers and fabricators have little of CI significance to communicate but are notoriously skillful timewasters. Interrogation of them is usually inconclusive and, if prolonged,

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

unrewarding. The professional peddler with several IS contacts may prove an exception; but he will usually give the edge to a host security service because otherwise he cannot function with impunity.

B. Types of Sources: Personality Categories

The number of systems devised for categorizing human beings is large, and most of them are of dubious validity. Various categorical schemes are outlined in treatises on interrogation. The two typologies most frequently advocated are psychologic-emotional and geographic-cultural. Those who urge the former argue that the basic emotional-psychological patterns do not vary significantly with time, place, or culture. The latter school maintains the existence of a national character and sub-national categories, and interrogation guides based on this principle recommend approaches tailored to geographical cultures.

It is plainly true that the interrogation source cannot be understood in a vacuum, isolated from social context. It is equally true that some of the most glaring blunders in interrogation (and other operational processes) have resulted from ignoring the source's background. Moreover, emotional-psychological schematizations sometimes present atypical extremes rather than the kinds of people commonly encountered by interrogators. Such typologies also cause disagreement even among professional psychiatrists and psychologists. Interrogators who adopt them and who note in an interrogatee one or two of the characteristics of "Type A" may mistakenly assign the source to Category A and assume the remaining traits.

On the other hand, there are valid objections to the adoption of cultural-geographic categories for interrogation purposes (however valid they may be as KUCAGE concepts). The pitfalls of ignorance of the distinctive culture of the source have '

lil
p3
5

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

let
b3
s

..(3)

The ideal solution would be to avoid all categorizing. Basically, all schemes for labelling people are wrong per se; applied arbitrarily, they always produce distortions. Every interrogator knows that a real understanding of the individual is worth far more than a thorough knowledge of this or that pigeon-hole to which he has been consigned. And for interrogation purposes the ways in which he differs from the abstract type may be more significant than the ways in which he conforms.

But KUBARK does not dispose of the time or personnel to probe the depths of each source's individuality. In the opening phases of interrogation, or in a quick interrogation, we are compelled to make some use of the shorthand of categorizing, despite distortions. Like other interrogation aides, a scheme of categories is useful only if recognized for what it is--a set of labels that facilitate communication but are not the same as the persons thus labelled. If an interrogatee lies persistently, an interrogator may report and dismiss him as a "pathological liar." Yet such persons may possess counterintelligence (or other) information quite equal in value to that held by other sources, and the interrogator likeliest to get at it is the man who is not content with labelling but is as interested in why the subject lies as in what he lies about.

With all of these reservations, then, and with the further observation that those who find these psychological-emotional categories pragmatically valuable should use them and those who do not should let them alone, the following nine types are described. The categories are based upon the fact that a person's past is always reflected, however dimly, in his present ethics and behavior. Old dogs can learn new tricks but not new ways of learning them. People do change, but what appears to be new behavior or a new psychological pattern is usually just a variant on the old theme.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

It is not claimed that the classification system presented here is complete; some interrogatees will not fit into any one of the groupings. And like all other typologies, the system is plagued by overlap, so that some interrogatees will show characteristics of more than one group. Above all, the interrogator must remember that finding some of the characteristics of the group in a single source does not warrant an immediate conclusion that the source "belongs to" the group, and that even correct labelling is not the equivalent of understanding people but merely an aid to understanding.

The nine major groups within the psychological-emotional category adopted for this handbook are the following.

1. The orderly-obstinate character. People in this category are characteristically frugal, orderly, and cold; frequently they are quite intellectual. They are not impulsive in behavior. They tend to think things through logically and to act deliberately. They often reach decisions very slowly. They are far less likely to make real personal sacrifices for a cause than to use them as a temporary means of obtaining a permanent personal gain. They are secretive and disinclined to confide in anyone else their plans and plots, which frequently concern the overthrow of some form of authority. They are also stubborn, although they may pretend cooperation or even believe that they are cooperating. They nurse grudges.

The orderly-obstinate character considers himself superior to other people. Sometimes his sense of superiority is interwoven with a kind of magical thinking that includes all sorts of superstitions and fantasies about controlling his environment. He may even have a system of morality that is all his own. He sometimes gratifies his feeling of secret superiority by provoking unjust treatment. He also tries, characteristically, to keep open a line of escape by avoiding any real commitment to anything. He is--and always has been--intensely concerned about his personal possessions. He is usually a tightwad who saves everything, has a strong sense of propriety, and is punctual and tidy. His money and other possessions have for him a personalized quality; they are parts of himself. He often carries around shiny coins, keepsakes, a bunch of keys, and other objects having for himself an actual or symbolic value.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

Usually the orderly-obstinate character has a history of active rebellion in childhood, of persistently doing the exact opposite of what he is told to do. As an adult he may have learned to cloak his resistance and become passive-aggressive, but his determination to get his own way is unaltered. He has merely learned how to proceed indirectly if necessary. The profound fear and hatred of authority, persisting since childhood, is often well-concealed in adulthood. For example, such a person may confess easily and quickly under interrogation, even to acts that he did not commit, in order to throw the interrogator off the trail of a significant discovery (or, more rarely, because of feelings of guilt).

The interrogator who is dealing with an orderly-obstinate character should avoid the role of hostile authority. Threats and threatening gestures, table-pounding, pouncing on evasions or lies, and any similarly authoritative tactics will only awaken in such a subject his old anxieties and habitual defense mechanisms. To attain rapport, the interrogator should be friendly. It will probably prove rewarding if the room and the interrogator look exceptionally neat. Orderly-obstinate interrogatees often collect coins or other objects as a hobby; time spent in sharing their interests may thaw some of the ice. Establishing rapport is extremely important when dealing with this type.

b1
b3
s

(3)

2. The optimistic character. This kind of source is almost constantly happy-go-lucky, impulsive, inconsistent, and undependable. He seems to enjoy a continuing state of well-being. He may be generous to a fault, giving to others as he wants to be given to. He may become an alcoholic or drug addict. He is not able to withstand very much pressure; he reacts to a challenge not by increasing his efforts but rather by running away to avoid conflict. His convictions that "something will turn up", that "everything will work out all right", is based on his need to avoid his own responsibility for events and depend upon a kindly fate.

Such a person has usually had a great deal of over-indulgence in early life. He is sometimes the youngest member of a large family,

~~SECRET~~

the child of a middle-aged woman (a so-called "change-of-life baby"). If he has met severe frustrations in later childhood, he may be petulant, vengeful, and constantly demanding.

As interrogation sources, optimistic characters respond best to a kindly, parental approach. If withholding, they can often be handled effectively by the Mutt-and-Jeff technique discussed later in this paper. Pressure tactics or hostility will make them retreat inside themselves, whereas reassurance will bring them out. They tend to seek promises, to cast the interrogator in the role of protector and problem-solver; and it is important that the interrogator avoid making any specific promises that cannot be fulfilled, because the optimist turned vengeful is likely to prove troublesome.

3. The greedy, demanding character. This kind of person affixes himself to others like a leech and clings obsessively. Although extremely dependent and passive, he constantly demands that others take care of him and gratify his wishes. If he considers himself wronged, he does not seek redress through his own efforts but tries to persuade another to take up the cudgels in his behalf--"let's you and him fight." His loyalties are likely to shift whenever he feels that the sponsor whom he has chosen has let him down. Defectors of this type feel aggrieved because their desires were not satisfied in their countries of origin, but they soon feel equally deprived in a second land and turn against its government or representatives in the same way. The greedy and demanding character is subject to rather frequent depressions. He may direct a desire for revenge inward, upon himself; in extreme cases suicide may result.

The greedy, demanding character often suffered from very early deprivation of affection or security. As an adult he continues to seek substitute parents who will care for him as his own, he feels, did not.

The interrogator dealing with a greedy, demanding character must be careful not to rebuff him; otherwise rapport will be destroyed. On the other hand, the interrogator must not accede to demands which cannot or should not be met. Adopting the tone of an understanding father or big brother is likely to make the subject responsive. If he makes exorbitant requests, an unimportant favor may provide a satis-

factory substitute because the demand arises not from a specific need but as an expression of the subject's need for security. He is likely to find reassuring any manifestation of concern for his well-being.

In dealing with this type--and to a considerable extent in dealing with any of the types herein listed--the interrogator must be aware of the limits and pitfalls of rational persuasion. If he seeks to induce cooperation by an appeal to logic, he should first determine whether the source's resistance is based on logic. The appeal will glance off ineffectually if the resistance is totally or chiefly emotional rather than rational. Emotional resistance can be dissipated only by emotional manipulation.

4. The anxious, self-centered character. Although this person is fearful, he is engaged in a constant struggle to conceal his fears. He is frequently a daredevil who compensates for his anxiety by pretending that there is no such thing as danger. He may be a stunt flier or circus performer who "proves" himself before crowds. He may also be a Don Juan. He tends to brag and often lies through hunger for approval or praise. As a soldier or officer he may have been decorated for bravery; but if so, his comrades may suspect that his exploits resulted from a pleasure in exposing himself to danger and the anticipated delights of rewards, approval, and applause. The anxious, self-centered character is usually intensely vain and equally sensitive.

People who show these characteristics are actually unusually fearful. The causes of intense concealed anxiety are too complex and subtle to permit discussion of the subject in this paper.

Of greater importance to the interrogator than the causes is the opportunity provided by concealed anxiety for successful manipulation of the source. His desire to impress will usually be quickly evident. He is likely to be voluble. Ignoring or ridiculing his bragging, or cutting him short with a demand that he get down to cases, is likely to make him resentful and to stop the flow. Playing upon his vanity, especially by praising his courage, will usually be a successful tactic if employed skillfully. Anxious, self-centered interrogatees who are withholding significant facts, such as contact with a hostile service,

~~SECRET~~

are likelier to divulge if made to feel that the truth will not be used to harm them and if the interrogator also stresses the callousness and stupidity of the adversary in sending so valiant a person upon so ill-prepared a mission. There is little to be gained and much to be lost by exposing the nonrelevant lies of this kind of source. Gross lies about deeds of daring, sexual prowess, or other "proofs" of courage and manliness are best met with silence or with friendly but noncommittal replies unless they consume an inordinate amount of time. If operational use is contemplated, recruitment may sometimes be effected through such queries as, "I wonder if you would be willing to undertake a dangerous mission."

5. The guilt-ridden character. This kind of person has a strong cruel, unrealistic conscience. His whole life seems devoted to relieving his feelings of guilt. Sometimes he seems determined to atone; at other times he insists that whatever went wrong is the fault of somebody else. In either event he seeks constantly some proof or external indication that the guilt of others is greater than his own. He is often caught up completely in efforts to prove that he has been treated unjustly. In fact, he may provoke unjust treatment in order to assuage his conscience through punishment. Compulsive gamblers who find no real pleasure in winning but do find relief in losing belong to this class. So do persons who falsely confess to crimes. Sometimes such people actually commit crimes in order to confess and be punished. Masochists also belong in this category.

The causes of most guilt complexes are real or fancied wrongs done to parents or others whom the subject felt he ought to love and honor. As children such people may have been frequently scolded or punished. Or they may have been "model" children who repressed all natural hostilities.

The guilt-ridden character is hard to interrogate. He may "confess" to hostile clandestine activity, or other acts of interest to KUBARK, in which he was not involved. Accusations levelled at him by the interrogator are likely to trigger such false confessions. Or he may remain silent when accused, enjoying the "punishment." He is a poor subject for LCFLUTTER. The complexities of dealing with conscience-ridden interrogatees vary so widely from case to case that it is almost impossible to list sound general principles. Perhaps

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

the best advice is that the interrogator, once alerted by information from the screening process (see Part VI) or by the subject's excessive preoccupation with moral judgements, should treat as suspect and subjective any information provided by the interrogatee about any matter that is of moral concern to him. Persons with intense guilt feelings may cease resistance and cooperate if punished in some way, because of the gratification induced by punishment.

6. The character wrecked by success is closely related to the guilt-ridden character. This sort of person cannot tolerate success and goes through life failing at critical points. He is often accident-prone. Typically he has a long history of being promising and of almost completing a significant assignment or achievement but not bringing it off. The character who cannot stand success enjoys his ambitions as long as they remain fantasies but somehow ensures that they will not be fulfilled in reality. Acquaintances often feel that his success is just around the corner, but something always intervenes. In actuality this something is a sense of guilt, of the kind described above. The person who avoids success has a conscience which forbids the pleasures of accomplishment and recognition. He frequently projects his guilt feelings and feels that all of his failures were someone else's fault. He may have a strong need to suffer and may seek danger or injury.

As interrogatees these people who "cannot stand prosperity" pose no special problem unless the interrogation impinges upon their feelings of guilt or the reasons for their past failures. Then subjective distortions, not facts, will result. The successful interrogator will isolate this area of unreliability.

7. The schizoid or strange character lives in a world of fantasy much of the time. Sometimes he seems unable to distinguish reality from the realm of his own creating. The real world seems to him empty and meaningless, in contrast with the mysteriously significant world that he has made. He is extremely intolerant of any frustration that occurs in the outer world and deals with it by withdrawal into the interior realm.

~~SECRET~~

~~S E C R E T~~

He has no real attachments to others, although he may attach symbolic and private meanings or values to other people.

Children reared in homes lacking in ordinary affection and attention or in orphanages or state-run communes may become adults who belong to this category. Rebuffed in early efforts to attach themselves to another, they become distrustful of attachments and turn inward. Any link to a group or country will be undependable and, as a rule, transitory. At the same time the schizoid character needs external approval. Though he retreats from reality, he does not want to feel abandoned.

As an interrogatee the schizoid character is likely to lie readily to win approval. He will tell the interrogator what he thinks the interrogator wants to hear in order to win the award of seeing a smile on the interrogator's face. Because he is not always capable of distinguishing between fact and fantasy, he may be unaware of lying. The desire for approval provides the interrogator with a handle. Whereas accusations of lying or other indications of disesteem will provoke withdrawal from the situation, teasing the truth out of the schizoid subject may not prove difficult if he is convinced that he will not incur favor through misstatements or disfavor through telling the truth.

Like the guilt-ridden character, the schizoid character may be an unreliable subject for testing by LCFLUTTER because his internal needs lead him to confuse fact with fancy. He is also likely to make an unreliable agent because of his incapacity to deal with facts and to form real relationships.

8. The exception believes that the world owes him a great deal. He feels that he suffered a gross injustice, usually early in life, and should be repaid. Sometimes the injustice was meted out impersonally, by fate, as a physical deformity, an extremely painful illness or operation in childhood, or the early loss of one parent or both. Feeling that these misfortunes were undeserved, the exceptions regard them as injustices that someone or something must rectify. Therefore they claim as their right privileges not permitted others. When the claim is ignored or denied, the exceptions become rebellious, as adolescents often do. They are

~~S E C R E T~~

~~SECRET~~

convinced that the justice of the claim is plain for all to see and that any refusal to grant it is willfully malignant.

When interrogated, the exceptions are likely to make demands for money, resettlement aid, and other favors--demands that are completely out of proportion to the value of their contributions. Any ambiguous replies to such demands will be interpreted as acquiescence. Of all the types considered here, the exception is likeliest to carry an alleged injustice dealt him by KUBARK to the newspapers or the courts.

The best general line to follow in handling those who believe that they are exceptions is to listen attentively (within reasonable timelimits) to their grievances and to make no commitments that cannot be discharged fully. Defectors from hostile intelligence services, doubles, provocateurs, and others who have had more than passing contact with a Sino-Soviet service may, if they belong to this category, prove unusually responsive to suggestions from the interrogator that they have been treated unfairly by the other service. Any planned operational use of such persons should take into account the fact that they have no sense of loyalty to a common cause and are likely to turn aggrievedly against superiors.

9. The average or normal character is not a person wholly lacking in the characteristics of the other types. He may, in fact, exhibit most or all of them from time to time. But no one of them is persistently dominant; the average man's qualities of obstinacy, unrealistic optimism, anxiety, and the rest are not overriding or imperious except for relatively short intervals. Moreover, his reactions to the world around him are more dependent upon events in that world and less the product of rigid, subjective patterns than is true of the other types discussed.

C. Other Clues

dl
b3
5

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

The true defector (as distinguished from the hostile agent in defector's guise) is likely to have a history of opposition to authority. The sad fact is that defectors who left their homelands because they could not get along with their immediate or ultimate superiors are also likely to rebel against authorities in the new environment (a fact which usually plays an important part in re-defection). Therefore defectors are likely to be found in the ranks of the orderly-obstinate, the greedy and demanding, the schizoids, and the exceptions.

Experiments and statistical analyses performed at the University of Minnesota concerned the relationships among anxiety and affiliative tendencies (desire to be with other people), on the one hand, and the ordinal position (rank in birth sequence) on the other. Some of the findings, though necessarily tentative and speculative, have some relevance to interrogation. (30). As is noted in the bibliography, the investigators concluded that isolation typically creates anxiety, that anxiety intensifies the desire to be with others who share the same fear, and that only and first-born children are more anxious and less willing or able to withstand pain than later-born children. Other applicable hypotheses are that fear increases the affiliative needs of first-born and only children much more than those of the later-born. These differences are more pronounced in persons from small families than in those who grew up in large families. Finally, only children are much likelier to hold themselves together and persist in anxiety-producing situations than are the first-born, who more frequently try to retreat. In the other major respects - intensity of anxiety and emotional need to affiliate - no significant differences between "firsts" and "onlies" were discovered.

It follows that determining the subject's "ordinal position" before questioning begins may be useful to the interrogator. But two cautions are in order. The first is that the findings are, at this stage, only tentative hypotheses. The second is that even if they prove accurate for large groups, the data are like those in actuarial tables; they have no specific predictive value for individuals.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

VI. SCREENING AND OTHER PRELIMINARIES

A. Screening

some large stations are able to conduct preliminary psychological screening before interrogation starts. The purpose of screening is to provide the interrogator, in advance, with a reading on the type and characteristics of the interrogatee. It is recommended that screening be conducted whenever personnel and facilities permit, unless it is reasonably certain that the interrogation will be of minor importance or that the interrogatee is fully cooperative.

h1
h3
5

Screening should be conducted by interviewers, not interrogators; or at least the subjects should not be screened by the same KUBARK personnel who will interrogate them later.

[

Other psychological testing aids are best administered by a trained psychologist. Tests conducted on American POW's returned to U. S. jurisdiction in Korea during the Big and Little Switch suggest that prospective interrogatees who show normal emotional responsiveness on the Rorschach and related tests are likelier to prove cooperative under interrogation than are those whose responses indicate that they are apathetic and emotionally

~~S E C R E T~~

withdrawn or barren. Extreme resisters, however, share the response characteristics of collaborators; they differ in the nature and intensity of motivation rather than emotions. "An analysis of objective test records and biographical information is a sample of 759 Big Switch repatriates revealed that men who had collaborated differed from men who had not in the following ways: the collaborators were older, had completed more years of school, scored higher on intelligence tests administered after repatriation, had served longer in the Army prior to capture, and scored higher on the Psychopathic Deviate Scale - pd.... However, the 5 percent of the noncollaborator sample who resisted actively - who were either decorated by the Army or considered to be 'reactionaries' by the Chinese - differed from the remaining group in precisely the same direction as the collaborator group and could not be distinguished from this group on any variable except age; the resisters were older than the collaborators." (33)

Even a rough preliminary estimate, if valid, can be a boon to the interrogator because it will permit him to start with generally sound tactics from the beginning - tactics adapted to the personality of the source. Dr. Moloney has expressed the opinion, which we may use as an example of this, that the AVH was able to get what it wanted from Cardinal Mindszenty because the Hungarian service adapted its interrogation methods to his personality. "There can be no doubt that Mindszenty's preoccupation with the concept of becoming secure and powerful through the surrender of self to the greatest power of them all - his God idea - predisposed him to the response elicited in his experience with the communist intelligence. For him the surrender of self-system to authoritarian-system was natural, as was the very principle of martyrdom." (28)

The task of screening is made easier by the fact that the screener is interested in the subject, not in the information which he may possess. Most people--even many provocation agents who have been trained to recite a legend--will speak with some freedom about childhood events and familial relationships. And even the provocateur who substitutes a fictitious person for his real father will disclose some of his feelings about his father in the course of detailing his story about the imaginary substitute. If the screener

~~SECRET~~

has learned to put the potential source at ease, to feel his way along in each case, the source is unlikely to consider that a casual conversation about himself is dangerous.

The screener is interested in getting the subject to talk about himself. Once the flow starts, the screener should try not to stop it by questions, gestures, or other interruptions until sufficient information has been revealed to permit a rough determination of type. The subject is likeliest to talk freely if the screener's manner is friendly and patient. His facial expression should not reveal special interest in any one statement; he should just seem sympathetic and understanding. Within a short time most people who have begun talking about themselves go back to early experiences, so that merely by listening and occasionally making a quiet, encouraging remark the screener can learn a great deal. Routine questions about school teachers, employers, and group leaders, for example, will lead the subject to reveal a good deal of how he feels about his parents, superiors, and others of emotional consequence to him because of associative links in his mind.

It is very helpful if the screener can imaginatively place himself in the subject's position. The more the screener knows about the subject's native area and cultural background, the less likely is he to disturb the subject by an incongruous remark. Such comments as, "That must have been a bad time for you and your family," or "Yes, I can see why you were angry," or "It sounds exciting" are sufficiently innocuous not to distract the subject, yet provide adequate evidence of sympathetic interest. Taking the subject's side against his enemies serves the same purpose, and such comments as "That was unfair; they had no right to treat you that way" will aid rapport and stimulate further revelations.

It is important that gross abnormalities be spotted during the screening process. Persons suffering from severe mental illness will show major distortions, delusions, or hallucinations and will usually give bizarre explanations for their behavior. Dismissal or prompt referral of the mentally ill to professional specialists will save time and money.

The second and related purpose of screening is to permit an educated guess about the source's probable attitude toward the

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

h1
h3
s

4.

~~SECRET~~

interrogation. An estimate of whether the interrogatee will be cooperative or recalcitrant is essential to planning because very different methods are used in dealing with these two types.

At stations or bases which cannot conduct screening in the formal sense, it is still worth-while to preface any important interrogation with an interview of the source, conducted by someone other than the interrogator and designed to provide a maximum of evaluative information before interrogation commences.

Unless a shock effect is desired, the transition from the screening interview to the interrogation situation should not be abrupt. At the first meeting with the interrogatee it is usually a good idea for the interrogator to spend some time in the same kind of quiet, friendly exchange that characterized the screening interview. Even though the interrogator now has the screening product, the rough classification by type, he needs to understand the subject in his own terms. If he is immediately aggressive, he imposes upon the first interrogation session (and to a diminishing extent upon succeeding sessions) too arbitrary a pattern. As one expert has said, "Anyone who proceeds without consideration for the disjunctive power of anxiety in human relationships will never learn interviewing." (34)

B. Other Preliminary Procedures

The preliminary handling of other types of interrogation sources is usually less difficult. It suffices for the present purpose to list the following principles:

1. All available pertinent information ^{ought} to be assembled and studied before the interrogation itself is planned, much less conducted. An ounce of investigation may be worth a pound of questions.
2. A distinction should be drawn as soon as possible between sources who will be sent to site organized and equipped for interrogation and those whose

~~SECRET~~

interrogation will be completed by the base or station with which contact is first established.

3. The suggested procedure for arriving at a preliminary assessment of walk-ins remains the same

h
h-3
5

The key points are repeated here for ease of reference. These preliminary tests are designed to supplement the technical examination of a walk-in's documents, substantive questions about claimed homeland or occupation, and other standard inquiries. The following questions, if asked, should be posed as soon as possible after the initial contact, while the walk-in is still under stress and before he has adjusted to a routine.

a. The walk-in may be asked to identify all relatives and friends in the area, or even the country, in which PBPRIME asylum is first requested. Traces should be run speedily. Provocation agents are sometimes directed to "defect" in their target areas, and friends or relatives already in place may be hostile assets.

b. At the first interview the questioner should be on the alert for phrases or concepts characteristic of intelligence or CP activity and should record such leads whether it is planned to follow them by interrogation on the spot

c. LCFLUTTER should be used if feasible. If not, the walk-in may be asked to undergo such testing at a later date. Refusals should be recorded, as well as indications that the walk-in has been briefed on the technique by another service. The manner as well as the nature of the walk-in's reaction to the proposal should be noted.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

d. If LCFLUTTER, screening, investigation, or any other methods do establish a prior intelligence history, the following minimal information should be obtained:

(7)

b1
b3
S

h.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

5. All documents that have a bearing on the planned interrogation merit study. Documents from Bloc countries, or those which are in any respect unusual or unfamiliar, are customarily sent to the proper field or headquarters component for technical analysis.

6. If during screening or any other pre-interrogation phase it is ascertained that the source has been interrogated before, this fact should be made known to the interrogator. Agents, for example, are accustomed to being questioned repeatedly and professionally. So are persons who have been arrested several times. People who have had practical training in being interrogated become sophisticated subjects, able to spot uncertainty, obvious tricks, and other weaknesses.

C. Summary

Screening and the other preliminary procedures will help the interrogator - and his base, station, to decide whether the prospective source (1) is likely to possess useful counterintelligence because of association with a foreign service or Communist Party and (2) is likely to cooperate voluntarily or not. Armed with these estimates and with whatever insights screening has provided into the personality of the source, the interrogator is ready to plan.

~~SECRET~~

VII. PLANNING THE COUNTERINTELLIGENCE INTERROGATION

A. The Nature of Counterintelligence Interrogation

The long-range purpose of CI interrogation is to get from the source all the useful counterintelligence information that he has. The short-range purpose is to enlist his cooperation toward this end or, if he is resistant, to destroy his capacity for resistance and replace it with a cooperative attitude. The techniques used in nullifying resistance, inducing compliance, and eventually eliciting voluntary cooperation are discussed in Part VIII of this handbook.

No two interrogations are the same. Every interrogation is shaped definitively by the personality of the source - and of the interrogator, because interrogation is an intensely interpersonal process. The whole purpose of screening and a major purpose of the first stage of the interrogation is to probe the strengths and weaknesses of the subject. Only when these have been established and understood does it become possible to plan realistically.

Planning the CI interrogation of a resistant source requires an understanding (whether formalized or not) of the dynamics of confession. Here Horowitz's study of the nature of confession is pertinent. He starts by asking why confessions occur at all. "Why not always brazen it out when confronted by accusation? Why does a person convict himself through a confession, when, at the very worst, no confession would leave him at least as well off (and possibly better off)...?" He answers that confessions obtained without duress are usually the product of the following conditions:

1. The person is accused explicitly or implicitly and feels accused.

2. As a result his psychological freedom - the extent to which he feels able to do what he wants to - is curtailed. This feeling need not correspond to confinement or any other external reality.

3. The accused feels defensive because he is on unsure ground. He does not know how much the accuser knows. As a result the accused "has no formula for proper behavior, no role if you will, that he can utilize in this situation."

4. He perceives the accuser as representing authority. Unless he believes that the accuser's powers far exceed his own, he is unlikely to feel hemmed in and defensive. And if he "perceives that the accusation is backed by 'real' evidence, the ratio of external forces to his own forces is increased and the person's psychological position is now more precarious. It is interesting to note that in such situations the accused tends toward over response, or exaggerated response; to hostility and emotional display; to self-righteousness, to counter accusation, to defense...."

5. He must believe that he is cut off from friendly or supporting forces. If he does, he himself becomes the only source of his "salvation."

6. "Another condition, which is most probably necessary, though not sufficient for confession, is that the accused person feels guilt. A possible reason is that a sense of guilt promotes self-hostility." It should be equally clear that if the person does not feel guilt he is not in his own mind guilty and will not confess to an act which others may regard as evil or wrong and he, in fact, considers correct. Confession in such a case can come only with duress even where all other conditions previously mentioned may prevail."

~~SECRET~~

7. The accused, finally, is pushed far enough along the path toward confession that it is easier for him to keep going than to turn back. He perceives confession as the only way out of his predicament and into freedom. (15)

Horowitz has been quoted and summarized at some length because it is considered that the foregoing is a basically sound account of the processes that evoke confessions from sources whose resistance is not strong at the outset, who have not previously been confronted with detention and interrogation, and who have not been trained by an adversary intelligence or security service in resistance techniques. A fledgling or disaffected Communist or agent, for example, might be brought to confession and cooperation without the use of any external coercive forces other than the interrogation situation itself, through the above-described progression of subjective events.

It is important to understand that interrogation, as both situation and process, does of itself exert significant external pressure upon the interrogatee as long as he is not permitted to accustom himself to it. Some psychologists trace this effect back to infantile relationships. Meerlo, for example, says that every verbal relationship repeats to some degree the pattern of early verbal relationships between child and parent. (27) An interrogatee, in particular, is likely to see the interrogator as a parent or parent-symbol, an object of suspicion and resistance or of submissive acceptance. If the interrogator is unaware of this unconscious process, the result can be a confused battle of submerged attitudes, in which the spoken words are often merely a cover for the unrelated struggle being waged at lower levels of both personalities. On the other hand, the interrogator who does understand these facts and who knows how to turn them to his advantage may not need to resort to any pressures greater than those that flow directly from the interrogation setting and function.

Obviously, many resistant subjects of counterintelligence interrogation cannot be brought to cooperation, or even to compliance, merely through pressures which they generate

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

within themselves or through the unreinforced effect of the interrogation situation. Manipulative techniques - still keyed to the individual but brought to bear upon him from outside himself - then become necessary. It is a fundamental hypothesis of this handbook that these techniques, which can succeed even with highly resistant sources, are in essence methods of inducing regression of the personality to whatever earlier and weaker level is required for the dissolution of resistance and the inculcation of dependence. All of the techniques employed to break through an interrogation roadblock, the entire spectrum from simple isolation to hypnosis and narcosis, are essentially ways of speeding up the process of regression. As the interrogatee slips back from maturity toward a more infantile state, his learned or structured personality traits fall away in a reversed chronological order, so that the characteristics most recently acquired - which are also the characteristics drawn upon by the interrogatee in his own defense - are the first to go. As Gill and Brenman have pointed out, regression is basically a loss of autonomy. (13)

Another key to the successful interrogation of the resisting source is the provision of an acceptable rationalization for yielding. As regression proceeds, almost all resisters feel the growing internal stress that results from wanting simultaneously to conceal and to divulge. To escape the mounting tension, the source may grasp at any face-saving reason for compliance - any explanation which will placate both his own conscience and the possible wrath of former superiors and associates if he is returned to Communist control. It is the business of the interrogator to provide the right rationalization at the right time. Here too the importance of understanding the interrogatee is evident; the right rationalization must be an excuse or reason that is tailored to the source's personality.

The interrogation process is a continuum, and everything that takes place in the continuum influences all subsequent events. The continuing process, being interpersonal, is not

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

reversible. Therefore it is wrong to open a counterintelligence interrogation experimentally, intending to abandon unfruitful approaches one by one until a sound method is discovered by chance. The failures of the interrogator, his painful retreats from blind alleys, bolster the confidence of the source and increase his ability to resist. While the interrogator is struggling to learn from the subject the facts that should have been established before interrogation started, the subject is learning more and more about the interrogator.

B. The Interrogation Plan

Planning for interrogation is more important than the specifics of the plan. Because no two interrogations are alike, the interrogation cannot realistically be planned from A to Z, in all its particulars, at the outset. But it can and must be planned from A to F or A to M. The chances of failure in an unplanned CI interrogation are unacceptably high. Even worse, a "dash-on-regardless" approach can ruin the prospects of success even if sound methods are used later.

The intelligence category to which the subject belongs, though not determinant for planning purposes, is still of some significance. The plan for the interrogation of a traveller differs from that for other types because the time available for questioning is often brief. The examination of his bona fides, accordingly, is often less searching. He is usually regarded as reasonably reliable if his identity and freedom from other intelligence associations have been established, if records checks do not produce derogatory information, if his account of his background is free of omissions or discrepancies suggesting significant withholding, if he does not attempt to elicit information about the questioner or his sponsor, and if he willingly provides detailed information which appears reliable or is established as such.

h1
h3
5

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

Defectors can usually be interrogated unilaterally, at least for a time. Pressure for participation will usually come from an ODYOKE intelligence component. The time available for unilateral testing and exploitation should be calculated at the outset, with a fair regard for the rights and interests of other members of the intelligence community. The most significant single fact to be kept in mind when planning the interrogation of Soviet defectors is that a certain percentage of them have proven to be controlled agents; estimates of this percentage have ranged as high as during a period of several years after 1955. (22)

*h1
p3
S*

KUBARK's lack of executive powers is especially significant if the interrogation of a suspect agent or of any other subject who is expected to resist is under consideration. As a general rule, it is difficult to succeed in the CI interrogation of a resistant source unless the interrogating service can control the subject and his environment for as long as proves necessary.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

h1
li3
5

C. The Specifics

1. The Specific Purpose

Before questioning starts, the interrogator has clearly in mind what he wants to learn, why he thinks the source has the information, how important it is, and how it can best be obtained. Any confusion here, or any questioning based on the premise that the purpose will take shape after the interrogation is under way, is almost certain to lead to aimlessness and final failure. If the specific goals cannot be discerned clearly, further investigation is needed before querying starts.

2. Resistance

The kind and intensity of anticipated resistance is estimated. It is useful to recognize in advance whether the information desired would be threatening or damaging in any way to the interests of the interrogatee. If so, the interrogator should consider whether the same information, or confirmation of it, can be gained from another source. Questioning suspects immediately, on a flimsy factual basis, will usually cause waste of time, not save it. On the other hand, if the needed information is not sensitive from the subject's viewpoint,

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

merely asking for it is usually preferable to trying to trick him into admissions and thus creating an unnecessary battle of wits.

The preliminary psychological analysis of the subject makes it easier to decide whether he is likely to resist and, if so, whether his resistance will be the product of fear that his personal interests will be damaged or the result of the non-cooperative nature of orderly-obstinate and related types. The choice of methods to be used in overcoming resistance is also determined by the characteristics of the interrogatee.

3. The Interrogation Setting

The room in which the interrogation is to be conducted should be free of distractions. The colors of walls, ceiling, rugs, and furniture should not be startling. Pictures should be missing or dull. Whether the furniture should include a desk depends not upon the interrogator's convenience but rather upon the subject's anticipated reaction to connotations of superiority and officialdom. A plain table may be preferable. An overstuffed chair for the use of the interrogatee is sometimes preferable to a straight-backed, wooden chair because if he is made to stand for a lengthy period or is otherwise deprived of physical comfort, the contrast is intensified and increased disorientation results. Some treatises on interrogation are emphatic about the value of arranging the lighting so that its source is behind the interrogator and glares directly at the subject. Here, too, a flat rule is unrealistic. The effect upon a cooperative source is inhibitory, and the effect upon a withholding source may be to make him more stubborn. Like all other details, this one depends upon the personality of the interrogatee.

Good planning will prevent interruptions. If the room is also used for purposes other than interrogation, a "Do Not Disturb" sign or its equivalent should hang on the door when questioning is under way. The effect of someone wandering in because he forgot his pen or wants to invite the

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

interrogator to lunch can be devastating. For the same reason there should not be a telephone in the room; it is certain to ring at precisely the wrong moment. Moreover, it is a visible link to the outside; its presence makes a subject feel less cut-off, better able to resist.

The interrogation room affords ideal conditions for photographing the interrogatee without his knowledge by concealing a camera behind a picture or elsewhere.

If a new safehouse is to be used as the interrogation site, it should be studied carefully to be sure that the total environment can be manipulated as desired. For example, the electric current should be known in advance, so that transformers or other modifying devices will be on hand if needed.

Arrangements are usually made to record the interrogation, transmit it to another room, or do both. Most experienced interrogators do not like to take notes. Not being saddled with this chore leaves them free to concentrate on what sources say, how they say it, and what else they do while talking or listening. Another reason for avoiding note-taking is that it distracts and sometimes worries the interrogatee. In the course of several sessions conducted without note-taking, the subject is likely to fall into the comfortable illusion that he is not talking for the record. Another advantage of the tape is that it can be played back later. Upon some subjects the shock of hearing their own voices unexpectedly is unnerving. The record also prevents later twistings or denials of admissions.

A recording is also a valuable training aid for interrogators, who by this

~~SECRET~~

means can study their mistakes and their most effective techniques. Exceptionally instructive interrogations, or selected portions thereof, can also be used in the training of others.

If possible, audio equipment should also be used to transmit the proceedings to another room, used as a listening post. The main advantage of transmission is that it enables the person in charge of the interrogation to note crucial points and map further strategy, replacing one interrogator with another, timing a dramatic interruption correctly, etc. It is also helpful to install a small blinker bulb behind the subject or to arrange some other method of signalling the interrogator, without the source's knowledge, that the questioner should leave the room for consultation or that someone else is about to enter.

4. The Participants

Interrogatees are normally questioned separately. Separation permits the use of a number of techniques that would not be possible otherwise. It also intensifies in the source the feeling of being cut off from friendly aid. Confrontation of two or more suspects with each other in order to produce recriminations or admissions is especially dangerous if not preceded by separate interrogation sessions which have evoked compliance from one of the interrogatees, or at least significant admissions involving both. Techniques for the separate interrogations of linked sources are discussed in Part IX.

The number of interrogators used for a single interrogation case varies from one man to a large team. The size of the team depends on several considerations, chiefly the importance of the case and the intensity of source resistance. Although most sessions consist of one interrogator and one interrogatee, some of the techniques described later call for the presence of two, three, or four interrogators. The two-man team, in particular, is subject to unintended antipathies and conflicts not called for by assigned roles. Planning and

~~SECRET~~

subsequent conduct should eliminate such cross-currents before they develop, especially because the source will seek to turn them to his advantage.

Team members who are not otherwise engaged can be employed to best advantage at the listening post. Inexperienced interrogators find that listening to the interrogation while it is in progress can be highly educational.

Once questioning starts, the interrogator is called upon to function at two levels. He is trying to do two seemingly contradictory things at once: achieve rapport with the subject but remain an essentially detached observer. Or he may project himself to the resistant interrogatee as powerful and ominous (in order to eradicate resistance and create the necessary conditions for rapport) while remaining wholly uncommitted at the deeper level, noting the significance of the subject's reactions and the effectiveness of his own performance. Poor interrogators often confuse this bi-level functioning with role-playing, but there is a vital difference. The interrogator who merely pretends, in his surface performance, to feel a given emotion or to hold a given attitude toward the source is likely to be unconvincing; the source quickly senses the deception. Even children are very quick to feel this kind of pretense. To be persuasive, the sympathy or anger must be genuine; but to be useful, it must not interfere with the deeper level of precise, unaffected observation. Bi-level functioning is not difficult or even unusual; most people act at times as both performer and observer unless their emotions are so deeply involved in the situation that the critical faculty disintegrates. Through experience the interrogator becomes adept in this dualism. The interrogator who finds that he has become emotionally involved and is no longer capable of unimpaired objectivity should report the facts so that a substitution can be made. Despite all planning efforts to select an interrogator whose age, background, skills, personality, and experience make him the best choice for the job, it sometimes happens that both questioner and subject feel, when they first meet,

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

an immediate attraction or antipathy which is so strong that a change of interrogators quickly becomes essential. No interrogator should be reluctant to notify his superior when emotional involvement becomes evident. Not the reaction but a failure to report it would be evidence of a lack of professionalism.

Other reasons for changing interrogators should be anticipated and avoided at the outset. During the first part of the interrogation the developing relationship between the questioner and the initially uncooperative source is more important than the information obtained; when this relationship is destroyed by a change of interrogators, the replacement must start nearly from scratch. In fact, he starts with a handicap, because exposure to interrogation will have made the source a more effective resister. Therefore the base, station, should not assign as chief interrogator a person whose availability will end before the estimated completion of the case.

b1
b3
S

5. The Timing

Before interrogation starts, the amount of time probably required and probably available to both interrogator and interrogatee should be calculated. If the subject is not to be under detention, his normal schedule is ascertained in advance, so that he will not have to be released at a critical point because he has an appointment or has to go to work.

Because pulling information from a recalcitrant subject is the hard way of doing business, interrogation should not begin until all pertinent facts available from overt and from cooperative sources have been assembled.

Interrogation sessions with a resistant source who is under detention should not be held on an unvarying schedule. The capacity for resistance is diminished by disorientation. The subject may be left alone for days; and he may be returned to his cell, allowed to sleep for five minutes, and brought back

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

to an interrogation which is conducted as though eight hours had intervened. The principle is that sessions should be so planned as to disrupt the source's sense of chronological order.

6. The Termination

The end of an interrogation should be planned before questioning starts. The kinds of questions asked, the methods employed, and even the goals sought may be shaped by what will happen when the end is reached.

*Ad
b3
5*

If he is to be released upon the local economy, perhaps blacklisted as a suspected hostile agent but not subjected to subsequent counterintelligence surveillance, it is important to avoid an inconclusive ending that has warned the interrogatee of our doubts but has established nothing. The poorest interrogations are those that trail off into an inconclusive nothingness.

A number of practical terminal details should also be considered in advance. Are the source's documents to be returned to him, and will they be available in time? Is he to be paid? If he is a fabricator or hostile agent, has he been photographed and fingerprinted? Are subsequent contacts necessary or desirable, and have recontact provisions been arranged? Has a quit-claim been obtained?

As was noted at the beginning of this section, the successful interrogation of a strongly resistant source ordinarily involves two key processes: the calculated regression of the interrogatee and the provision of an acceptable rationalization. If these two steps have been taken, it becomes very important to clinch the new tractability by means of conversion. In other words, a subject who has finally divulged the information sought and who has been given a reason for divulging which salves his self-esteem, his conscience, or both, will often be in a mood to take the final step of accepting the interrogator's values and making common cause with him. If operational use is now

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

contemplated, conversion is imperative. But even if the source has no further value after his fund of information has been mined, spending some extra time with him in order to replace his new sense of emptiness with new values can be good insurance. All non-Communist services are bothered at times by disgruntled exinterrogatees who press demands and threaten or take hostile action if the demands are not satisfied. Defectors in particular, because they are often hostile toward any kind of authority, cause trouble by threatening or bringing suits in local courts, arranging publication of vengeful stories, or going to the local police. The former interrogatee is especially likely to be a future trouble-maker if during interrogation he was subjected to a form of compulsion imposed from outside himself. Time spent, after the interrogation ends, in fortifying the source's sense of acceptance in the interrogator's world may be only a fraction of the time required to bottle up his attempts to gain revenge. Moreover, conversion may create a useful and enduring asset. (See also remarks in VIII B 4.)

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

VIII. THE NON-COERCIVE COUNTERINTELLIGENCE INTERROGATION

A. General Remarks

The term non-coercive is used above to denote methods of interrogation that are not based upon the coercion of an unwilling subject through the employment of superior force originating outside himself. However, the non-coercive interrogation is not conducted without pressure. On the contrary, the goal is to generate maximum pressure, or at least as much as is needed to induce compliance. The difference is that the pressure is generated inside the interrogatee. His resistance is sapped, his urge to yield is fortified, until in the end he defeats himself.

Manipulating the subject psychologically until he becomes compliant, without applying external methods of forcing him to submit, sounds harder than it is. The initial advantage lies with the interrogator. From the outset, he knows a great deal more about the source than the source knows about him. And he can create and amplify an effect of omniscience in a number of ways. For example, he can show the interrogatee a thick file bearing his own name. Even if the file contains little or nothing but blank paper, the air of familiarity with which the interrogator refers to the subject's background can convince some sources that all is known and that resistance is futile.

If the interrogatee is under detention, the interrogator can also manipulate his environment. Merely by cutting off all other human contacts, "the interrogator monopolizes the social environment of the source." (3) He exercises the powers of an all-powerful parent, determining when the source will be sent to bed, when and what he will eat, whether he will be rewarded for good behavior or punished for being bad. The interrogator can and does make the

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

subject's world not only unlike the world to which he had been accustomed but also strange in itself - a world in which familiar patterns of time, space, and sensory perception are overthrown. He can shift the environment abruptly. For example, a source who refuses to talk at all can be placed in unpleasant solitary confinement for a time. Then a friendly soul treats him to an unexpected walk in the woods. Experiencing relief and exhilaration, the subject will usually find it impossible not to respond to innocuous comments on the weather and the flowers. These are expanded to include reminiscences, and soon a precedent of verbal exchange has been established. Both the Germans and the Chinese have used this trick effectively.

The interrogator also chooses the emotional key or keys in which the interrogation or any part of it will be played.

Because of these and other advantages, "

H
b3
5

.."(3)

B. The Structure of the Interrogation

A counterintelligence interrogation consists of four parts: the opening, the reconnaissance, the detailed questioning and the conclusion.

1. The Opening

Most resistant interrogatees block off access to significant counterintelligence in their possession for one or more of four reasons. The first is a specific negative reaction to the interrogator. Poor initial handling or a fundamental antipathy can make a source uncooperative even if he has nothing significant or damaging to conceal. The second cause is that some sources are resistant "by nature" - i.e. by early conditioning - to any compliance with authority. The third is that the subject believes that the information sought will be

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

damaging or incriminating for him personally that cooperation with the interrogator will have consequences more painful for him than the results of non-cooperation. The fourth is ideological resistance. The source has identified himself with a cause, a political movement or organization, or an opposition intelligence service. Regardless of his attitude toward the interrogator, his own personality, and his fears for the future, the person who is deeply devoted to a hostile cause will ordinarily prove strongly resistant under interrogation.

A principal goal during the opening phase is to confirm the personality assessment obtained through screening and to allow the interrogator to gain a deeper understanding of the source as an individual. Unless time is crucial, the interrogator should not become impatient if the interrogatee wanders from the purposes of the interrogation and reverts to personal concerns. Significant facts not produced during screening may be revealed. The screening report itself is brought to life, the type becomes an individual, as the subject talks. And sometimes seemingly rambling monologues about personal matters are preludes to significant admissions. Some people cannot bring themselves to provide information that puts them in an unfavorable light until, through a lengthy prefatory rationalization, they feel that they have set the stage, that the interrogator will now understand why they acted as they did. If face-saving is necessary to the interrogatee, it will be a waste of time to try to force him to cut the preliminaries short and get down to cases. In his view, he is dealing with the important topic, the why. He will be offended and may become wholly uncooperative if faced with insistent demands for the naked what.

There is another advantage in letting the subject talk freely and even ramblingly in the first stage of interrogation. The interrogator is free to observe. Human beings communicate a great deal by non-verbal means. Skilled interrogators, for example, listen closely to voices and learn a great deal from them. An interrogation is not merely a

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

verbal performance; it is a vocal performance, and the voice projects tension, fear, a dislike of certain topics, and other useful pieces of information. It is also helpful to watch the subject's mouth, which is as a rule much more revealing than his eyes. Gestures and postures also tell a story. If a subject normally gesticulates broadly at times and is at other times physically relaxed but at some point sits stiffly motionless, his posture is likely to be the physical image of his mental tension. The interrogator should make a mental note of the topic that caused such a reaction.

One textbook on interrogation lists the following physical indicators of emotions and recommends that interrogators note them, not as conclusive proofs but as assessment aids:

- (1) A ruddy or flushed face is an indication of anger or embarrassment but not necessarily of guilt.
- (2) A "cold sweat" is a strong sign of fear and shock.
- (3) A pale face indicates fear and usually shows that the interrogator is hitting close to the mark.
- (4) A dry mouth denotes nervousness.
- (5) Nervous tension is also shown by wringing a handkerchief or clenching the hands tightly.
- (6) Emotional strain or tension may cause a pumping of the heart which becomes visible in the pulse and throat.
- (7) A slight gasp, holding the breath, or an unsteady voice may betray the subject.
- (8) Fidgeting may take many forms, all of which are good indications of nervousness.

~~SECRET~~

- (9) A man under emotional strain or nervous tension will involuntarily draw his elbows to his sides. It is a protective defense mechanism.
- (10) The movement of the foot when one leg is crossed over the knee of the other can serve as an indicator. The circulation of the blood to the lower leg is partially cut off, thereby causing a slight lift or movement of the free foot with each heart beat. This becomes more pronounced and observable as the pulse rate increases.

Pauses are also significant. Whenever a person is talking about a subject of consequence to himself, he goes through a process of advance self-monitoring, performed at lightning speed. This self-monitoring is more intense if the person is talking to a stranger and especially intense if he is answering the stranger's questions. Its purpose is to keep from the questioner any guilty information or information that would be damaging to the speaker's self-esteem. When questions or answers get close to sensitive areas, the pre-scanning is likely to create mental blocks. These in turn produce unnatural pauses, meaningless sounds designed to give the speaker more time, or other interruptions. It is not easy to distinguish between innocent blocks -- things held back for reasons of personal prestige -- and guilty blocks -- things the interrogator needs to know. But the successful establishment of rapport will tend to eliminate innocent blocks, or at least to keep them to a minimum.

The establishment of rapport is the second principal purpose of the opening phase of the interrogation. Sometimes the interrogator knows in advance, as a result of screening, that the subject will be uncooperative. At other times the probability of resistance is established without screening: detected hostile agents, for example, usually have not only the will to resist but also the means, through a cover story or other explanation. But the anticipation of withholding increases rather than diminishes, the value of rapport. In other words,

~~SECRET~~

a lack of rapport may cause an interrogatee to withhold information that he would otherwise provide freely, whereas the existence of rapport may induce an interrogatee who is initially determined to withhold to change his attitude. Therefore the interrogator must not become hostile if confronted with initial hostility, or in any other way confirm such negative attitudes as he may encounter at the outset. During this first phase his attitude should remain business-like but also quietly (not ostentatiously) friendly and welcoming. Such opening remarks by subjects as, "I know what you so-and-so's are after, and I can tell you right now that you're not going to get it from me" are best handled by an unperturbed "Why don't you tell me what has made you angry?" At this stage the interrogator should avoid being drawn into conflict, no matter how provocative may be the attitude or language of the interrogatee. If he meets truculence with neither insincere protestations that he is the subject's "pal" nor an equal anger but rather a calm interest in what has aroused the subject, the interrogator has gained two advantages right at the start. He has established the superiority that he will need later, as the questioning develops, and he has increased the chances of establishing rapport.

How long the opening phase continues depends upon how long it takes to establish rapport or to determine that voluntary cooperation is unobtainable. It may be literally a matter of seconds, or it may be a drawn-out, up-hill battle. Even though the cost in time and patience is sometimes high, the effort to make the subject feel that his questioner is a sympathetic figure should not be abandoned until all reasonable resources have been exhausted (unless, of course, the interrogation does not merit much time). Otherwise, the chances are that the interrogation will not produce optimum results. In fact, it is likely to be a failure, and the interrogator should not be dissuaded from the effort to establish rapport by an inward conviction that no man in his right mind would incriminate himself by providing the kind of information that is sought. The history of interrogation is full of confessions and other self-incriminations that were in essence the result of a substitution of the interrogation world for the world outside. In

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

other words, as the sights and sounds of an outside world fade away, its significance for the interrogatee tends to do likewise. That world is replaced by the interrogation room, its two occupants, and the dynamic relationship between them. As interrogation goes on, the subject tends increasingly to divulge or withhold in accordance with the values of the interrogation world rather than those of the outside world (unless the periods of questioning are only brief interruptions in his normal life). In this small world of two inhabitants a clash of personalities -- as distinct from a conflict of purposes -- assumes exaggerated force, like a tornado in a wind-tunnel. The self-esteem of the interrogatee and of the interrogator becomes involved, and the interrogatee fights to keep his secrets from his opponent for subjective reasons, because he is grimly determined not to be the loser, the inferior. If on the other hand the interrogator establishes rapport, the subject may withhold because of other reasons, but his resistance often lacks the bitter, last-ditch intensity that results if the contest becomes personalized.

The interrogator who senses or determines in the opening phase that what he is hearing is a legend should resist the first, natural impulse to demonstrate its falsity. In some interrogatees the ego-demands, the need to save face, are so intertwined with preservation of the cover story that calling the man a liar will merely intensify resistance. It is better to leave an avenue of escape, a loophole which permits the source to correct his story without looking foolish.

If it is decided, much later in the interrogation, to confront the interrogatee with proof of lying, the following related advice about legal cross-examination may prove helpful.

"Much depends upon the sequence in which one conducts the cross-examination of a dishonest witness. You should never hazard the important question until you have laid the foundation for it in such a way that, when confronted with the fact, the witness can neither deny nor explain it. One often

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

sees the most damaging documentary evidence, in the forms of letters or affidavits, fall absolutely flat as betrayers of falsehood, merely because of the unskillful way in which they are handled. If you have in your possession a letter written by the witness, in which he takes an opposite position on some part of the case to the one he has just sworn to, avoid the common error of showing the witness the letter for identification, and then reading it to him with the inquiry, 'What have you to say to that?' During the reading of his letter the witness will be collecting his thoughts and getting ready his explanations in anticipation of the question that is to follow, and the effect of the damaging letter will be lost.... The correct method of using such a letter is to lead the witness quietly into repeating the statements he has made in his direct testimony, and which his letter contradicts. Then read it off to him. The witness has [no explanation]. He has stated the fact, there is nothing to qualify. "(41)

2. The Reconnaissance

If the interrogatee is cooperative at the outset or if rapport is established during the opening phase and the source becomes cooperative, the reconnaissance stage is needless; the interrogator proceeds directly to detailed questioning. But if the interrogatee is withholding, a period of exploration is necessary. Assumptions have normally been made already as to what he is withholding: that he is a fabricator, or an RLS agent, or something else he deems it important to conceal. Or the assumption may be that he had knowledge of such activities carried out by someone else. At any rate, the purpose of the reconnaissance is to provide a quick testing of the assumption and, more importantly, to probe the causes, extent, and intensity of resistance.

During the opening phase the interrogator will have charted the probable areas of resistance by noting those topics which caused emotional or physical reactions, speech blocks, or other indicators. He now begins to probe these areas. Every experienced interrogator has noted that if an interrogatee

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

is withholding, his anxiety increases as the questioning nears the mark. The safer the topic, the more voluble the source. But as the questions make him increasingly uncomfortable, the interrogatee becomes less communicative or perhaps even hostile. During the opening phase the interrogator has gone along with this protective mechanism. Now, however, he keeps coming back to each area of sensitivity until he has determined the location of each and the intensity of the defenses. If resistance is slight, mere persistence may overcome it; and detailed questioning may follow immediately. But if resistance is strong, a new topic should be introduced, and detailed questioning reserved for the third stage.

Two dangers are especially likely to appear during the reconnaissance. Up to this point the interrogator has not continued a line of questioning when resistance was encountered. Now, however, he does so, and rapport may be strained. Some interrogatees will take this change personally and tend to personalize the conflict. The interrogator should resist this tendency. If he succumbs to it, and becomes engaged in a battle of wits, he may not be able to accomplish the task at hand. The second temptation to avoid is the natural inclination to resort prematurely to ruses or coercive techniques in order to settle the matter then and there. The basic purpose of the reconnaissance is to determine the kind and degree of pressure that will be needed in the third stage. The interrogator should reserve his fire-power until he knows what he is up against.

3. The Detailed Questioning

a. If rapport is established and if the interrogatee has nothing significant to hide, detailed questioning presents only routine problems. The major routine considerations are the following:

The interrogator must know exactly what he wants to know. He should have on paper or firmly in mind all the questions to which he seeks answers. It usually

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

happens that the source has a relatively large body of information that has little or no intelligence value and only a small collection of nuggets. He will naturally tend to talk about what he knows best. The interrogator should not show quick impatience, but neither should he allow the results to get out of focus. The determinant remains what we need, not what the interrogatee can most readily provide.

At the same time it is necessary to make every effort to keep the subject from learning through the interrogation process precisely where our informational gaps lie. This principle is especially important if the interrogatee is following his normal life, going home each evening and appearing only once or twice a week for questioning, or if his bona fides remains in doubt. Under almost all circumstances, however, a clear revelation of our interests and knowledge should be avoided. It is usually a poor practice to hand to even the most cooperative interrogatee an orderly list of questions and ask him to write the answers. (This stricture does not apply to the writing of autobiographies or on informational matters not a subject of controversy with the source.) Some time is normally spent on matters of little or no intelligence interest for purposes of concealment. The interrogator can abet the process by making occasional notes -- or pretending to do so -- on items that seem important to the interrogatee but are not of intelligence value. From this point of view an interrogation can be deemed successful if a source who is actually a hostile agent can report to the opposition only the general fields of our interest but cannot pinpoint specifics without including misleading information.

It is sound practice to write up each interrogation report on the day of questioning or, at least, before the next session, so that defects can be promptly remedied and gaps or contradictions noted in time.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

It is also a good expedient to have the interrogatee make notes of topics that should be covered, which occur to him while discussing the immediate matters at issue. The act of recording the stray item or thought on paper fixes it in the interrogatee's mind. Usually topics popping up in the course of an interrogation are forgotten if not noted; they tend to disrupt the interrogation plan if covered by way of digression on the spot.

Debriefing questions should usually be couched to provoke a positive answer and should be specific. The questioner should not accept a blanket negative without probing. For example, the question "Do you know anything about Plant X?" is likelier to draw a negative answer than "Do you have any friends who work at Plant X?" or "Can you describe its exterior?"

It is important to determine whether the subject's knowledge of any topic was acquired at first hand, learned indirectly, or represents merely an assumption. If the information was obtained indirectly, the identities of sub-sources and related information about the channel are needed. If statements rest on assumptions, the facts upon which the conclusions are based are necessary to evaluation.

As detailed questioning proceeds, additional biographic data will be revealed. Such items should be entered into the record, but it is normally preferable not to diverge from an impersonal topic in order to follow a biographic lead. Such leads can be taken up later unless they raise new doubts about bona fides.

As detailed interrogation continues, and especially at the half-way mark, the interrogator's desire to complete the task may cause him to be increasingly business-like or even brusque. He may tend to curtail or drop the usual inquiries about the subject's well-being with which he opened earlier sessions. He may feel like dealing more

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

and more abruptly with reminiscences or digressions. His interest has shifted from the interrogatee himself, who just a while ago was an interesting person, to the task of getting at what he knows. But if rapport has been established, the interrogatee will be quick to sense and resent this change of attitude. This point is particularly important if the interrogatee is a defector faced with bewildering changes and in a highly emotional state. Any interrogatee has his ups and downs, times when he is tired or half-ill, times when his personal problems have left his nerves frayed. The peculiar intimacy of the interrogation situation and the very fact that the interrogator has deliberately fostered rapport will often lead the subject to talk about his doubts, fears, and other personal reactions. The interrogator should neither cut off this flow abruptly nor show impatience unless it takes up an inordinate amount of time or unless it seems likely that all the talking about personal matters is being used deliberately as a smoke screen to keep the interrogator from doing his job. If the interrogatee is believed cooperative, then from the beginning to the end of the process he should feel that the interrogator's interest in him has remained constant. Unless the interrogation is soon over, the interrogatee's attitude toward his questioner is not likely to remain constant. He will feel more and more drawn to the questioner or increasingly antagonistic. As a rule, the best way for the interrogator to keep the relationship on an even keel is to maintain the same quiet, relaxed, and open-minded attitude from start to finish.

Detailed interrogation ends only when (1) all useful counterintelligence information has been obtained; (2) diminishing returns and more pressing commitments compel a cessation; or (3) the base, station, admits full or partial defeat. Termination for any reason other than the first is only temporary. It is a profound mistake to write off a successfully resistant interrogatee or one whose questioning was ended before his potential

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

was exhausted. KUBARK must keep track of such persons, because people and circumstances change. Until the source dies or tells us everything that he knows that is pertinent to our purposes, his interrogation may be interrupted, perhaps for years -- but it has not been completed.

4. The Conclusion

The end of an interrogation is not the end of the interrogator's responsibilities. From the beginning of planning to the end of questioning it has been necessary to understand and guard against the various troubles that a vengeful ex-source can cause. As was pointed out earlier, KUBARK's lack of executive authority abroad and its operational need for facelessness make it peculiarly vulnerable to attack in the courts or the press. The best defense against such attacks is prevention, through enlistment or enforcement of compliance. However real cooperation is achieved, its existence seems to act as a deterrent to later hostility. The initially resistant subject may become cooperative because of a partial identification with the interrogator and his interests, or the source may make such an identification because of his cooperation. In either event, he is unlikely to cause serious trouble in the future. Real difficulties are more frequently created by interrogatees who have succeeded in withholding.

The following steps are normally a routine part of the conclusion:

a.

*h1
h3
3*

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

d.

e.

f.

C. Techniques of Non-Coercive Interrogation of Resistant Sources

If source resistance is encountered during screening or during the opening or reconnaissance phases of the interrogation, non-coercive methods of sapping opposition and strengthening the tendency to yield and to cooperate may be applied. Although these methods appear here in an approximate order of increasing pressure, it should not be inferred that each is to be tried until the key fits the lock. On the contrary, a large part of the skill and the success of the experienced interrogator lies in his ability to match method to source. The use of unsuccessful techniques will of itself increase the interrogatee's will and ability to resist.

This principle also affects the decision to employ coercive techniques and governs the choice of these methods. If in the opinion of the interrogator a totally resistant source has the skill and determination to withstand any non-coercive method or combination of methods, it is better to avoid them completely.

The effectiveness of most of the non-coercive techniques depends upon their unsettling effect. The interrogation situation is in itself disturbing to most people encountering it for the first time. The aim is to enhance this effect, to disrupt radically the familiar emotional

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

and psychological associations of the subject. When this aim is achieved, resistance is seriously impaired. There is an interval -- which may be extremely brief -- of suspended animation, a kind of psychological shock or paralysis. It is caused by a traumatic or sub-traumatic experience which explodes, as it were, the world that is familiar to the subject as well as his image of himself within that world. Experienced interrogators recognize this effect when it appears and know that at this moment the source is far more open to suggestion, far likelier to comply, than he was just before he experienced the shock.

Another effect frequently produced by non-coercive (as well as coercive) methods is the evocation within the interrogatee of feelings of guilt. Most persons have areas of guilt in their emotional topographies, and an interrogator can often chart these areas just by noting refusals to follow certain lines of questioning. Whether the sense of guilt has real or imaginary causes does not affect the result of intensification of guilt feelings. Making a person feel more and more guilty normally increases both his anxiety and his urge to cooperate as a means of escape.

In brief, the techniques that follow should match the personality of the individual interrogatee, and their effectiveness is intensified by good timing and rapid exploitation of the moment of shock. (A few of the following items are drawn from Sheehan.) (32)

1. Going Next Door

Occasionally the information needed from a recalcitrant interrogatee is obtainable from a willing source. The interrogator should decide whether a confession is essential to his purpose or whether information which may be held by others as well as the unwilling source is really his goal. The labor of extracting the truth from unwilling interrogatees should be undertaken only if the same information is not more easily obtainable elsewhere or if operational considerations require self-incrimination.

~~SECRET~~

2. Nobody Loves You

An interrogatee who is withholding items of no grave consequence to himself may sometimes be persuaded to talk by the simple tactic of pointing out that to date all of the information about his case has come from persons other than himself. The interrogator wants to be fair. He recognizes that some of the denouncers may have been biased or malicious. In any case, there is bound to be some slanting of the facts unless the interrogatee redresses the balance. The source owes it to himself to be sure that the interrogator hears both sides of the story.

3. The All-Seeing Eye (or Confession is Good for the Soul)

The interrogator who already knows part of the story explains to the source that the purpose of the questioning is not to gain information; the interrogator knows everything already. His real purpose is to test the sincerity (reliability, honor, etc.) of the source. The interrogator then asks a few questions to which he knows the answers. If the subject lies, he is informed firmly and dispassionately that he has lied. By skilled manipulation of the known, the questioner can convince a naive subject that all his secrets are out and that further resistance would be not only pointless but dangerous. If this technique does not work very quickly, it must be dropped before the interrogatee learns the true limits of the questioner's knowledge.

4. The Informer

Detention makes a number of tricks possible. One of these, planting an informant as the source's cellmate, is so well-known, especially in Communist countries, that its usefulness is impaired if not destroyed. Less well known is the trick of planting two informants in the cell. One of them, A, tries now and then to pry a little information from the source; B remains quiet. At the proper time, and during A's absence, B warns the source not to tell A anything because B suspects him of being an informant planted by the authorities.

~~SECRET~~

Suspicion against a single cellmate may sometimes be broken down if he shows the source a hidden microphone that he has "found" and suggests that they talk only in whispers at the other end of the room.

5. News from Home

Allowing an interrogatee to receive carefully selected letters from home can contribute to effects desired by the interrogator. Allowing the source to write letters, especially if he can be led to believe that they will be smuggled out without the knowledge of the authorities, may produce information which is difficult to extract by direct questioning.

6. The Witness

If others have accused the interrogatee of spying for a hostile service or of other activity which he denies, there is a temptation to confront the recalcitrant source with his accuser or accusers. But a quick confrontation has two weaknesses: it is likely to intensify the stubbornness of denials, and it spoils the chance to use more subtle methods.

One of these is to place the interrogatee in an outer office and escort past him, and into the inner office, an accuser whom he knows personally or, in fact, any person -- even one who is friendly to the source and uncooperative with the interrogators -- who is believed to know something about whatever the interrogatee is concealing. It is also essential that the interrogatee know or suspect that the witness may be in possession of the incriminating information. The witness is whisked past the interrogatee; the two are not allowed to speak to each other. A guard and a stenographer remain in the outer office with the interrogatee. After about an hour the interrogator who has been questioning the interrogatee in past sessions opens the door and asks the stenographer to come in, with steno pad and pencils. After a time she re-emerges and types material from her pad, making several carbons. She pauses, points at the interrogatee, and asks the guard how

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

his name is spelled. She may also ask the interrogatee directly for the proper spelling of a street, a prison, the name of a Communist intelligence officer, or any other factor closely linked to the activity of which he is accused. She takes her completed work into the inner office, comes back out, and telephones a request that someone come up to act as legal witness. Another man appears and enters the inner office. The person cast in the informer's role may have been let out a back door at the beginning of these proceedings; or if cooperative, he may continue his role. In either event, a couple of interrogators, with or without the "informer", now emerge from the inner office. In contrast to their earlier demeanor, they are now relaxed and smiling. The interrogator in charge says to the guard, "O.K., Tom, take him back. We don't need him any more." Even if the interrogatee now insists on telling his side of the story, he is told to relax, because the interrogator will get around to him tomorrow or the next day.

A session with the witness may be recorded. If the witness denounces the interrogatee, there is no problem. If he does not, the interrogator makes an effort to draw him out about a hostile agent recently convicted in court or otherwise known to the witness. During the next interrogation session with the source, a part of the taped denunciation can be played back to him if necessary. Or the witnesses' remarks about the known spy, edited as necessary, can be so played back that the interrogatee is persuaded that he is the subject of the remarks.

Cooperative witnesses may be coached to exaggerate so that if a recording is played for the interrogatee or a confrontation is arranged, the source -- for example, a suspected courier -- finds the witness overstating his importance. The witness claims that the interrogatee is only incidentally a courier, that actually he is the head of an RIS kidnapping gang. The interrogator pretends amazement and says into the recorder, "I thought he was only a courier; and if he had told us the truth, I planned to let him go. But this is much more serious. On the basis of charges

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

like these I'll have to hand him over to the local police for trial." On hearing these remarks, the interrogatee may confess the truth about the lesser guilt in order to avoid heavier punishment. If he continues to withhold, the interrogator may take his side by stating, "You know, I'm not at all convinced that so-and-so told a straight story. I feel, personally, that he was exaggerating a great deal. Wasn't he? What's the true story?"

7. Joint Suspects

If two or more interrogation sources are suspected of joint complicity in acts directed against U.S. security, they should be separated immediately. If time permits, it may be a good idea (depending upon the psychological assessment of both) to postpone interrogation for about a week. Any anxious inquiries from either can be met by a knowing grin and some such reply as, "We'll get to you in due time. There's no hurry now." If documents, witnesses, or other sources yield information about interrogatee A, such remarks as "B says it was in Smolensk that you denounced so-and-so to the secret police. Is that right? Was it in 1937?" help to establish in A's mind the impression that B is talking.

If the interrogator is quite certain of the facts in the case but cannot secure an admission from either A or B, a written confession may be prepared and A's signature may be reproduced on it. (It is helpful if B can recognize A's signature, but not essential.) The confession contains the salient facts, but they are distorted; the confession shows that A is attempting to throw the entire responsibility upon B. Edited tape recordings which sound as though A had denounced B may also be used for the purpose, separately or in conjunction with the written "confession." If A is feeling a little ill or dispirited, he can also be led past a window or otherwise shown to B without creating a chance for conversation; B is likely to interpret A's hang-dog look as evidence of confession and denunciation. (It is important that in all such gambits, A be the weaker of the two, emotionally and psychologically.) B then reads (or hears) A's "confession." If B persists in withholding, the

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

interrogator should dismiss him promptly, saying that A's signed confession is sufficient for the purpose and that it does not matter whether B corroborates it or not. At the following session with B, the interrogator selects some minor matter, not substantively damaging to B but nevertheless exaggerated, and says, "I'm not sure A was really fair to you here. Would you care to tell me your side of the story?" If B rises to this bait, the interrogator moves on to areas of greater significance.

The outer-and-inner office routine may also be employed. A, the weaker, is brought into the inner office, and the door is left slightly ajar or the transom open. B is later brought into the outer office by a guard and placed where he can hear, though not too clearly. The interrogator begins routine questioning of A, speaking rather softly and inducing A to follow suit. Another person in the inner office, acting by prearrangement, then quietly leads A out through another door. Any noises of departure are covered by the interrogator, who rattles the ash tray or moves a table or large chair. As soon as the second door is closed again and A is out of earshot, the interrogator resumes his questioning. His voice grows louder and angrier. He tells A to speak up, that he can hardly hear him. He grows abusive, reaches a climax, and then says, "Well, that's better. Why didn't you say so in the first place?" The rest of the monologue is designed to give B the impression that A has now started to tell the truth. Suddenly the interrogator pops his head through the doorway and is angry on seeing B and the guard. "You jerk!" he says to the guard, "What are you doing here?" He rides down the guard's mumbled attempt to explain the mistake, shouting, "Get him out of here! I'll take care of you later!"

When, in the judgment of the interrogator, B is fairly well-convinced that A has broken down and told his story, the interrogator may elect to say to B, "Now that A has come clean with us, I'd like to let him go. But I hate to release one of you before the other; you ought to get out at the same time. A seems to be pretty angry with you -- feels that you got him into this jam. He might even go back to your Soviet case officer and say

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

that you haven't returned because you agreed to stay here and work for us. Wouldn't it be better for you if I set you both free together? Wouldn't it be better to tell me your side of the story?"

8. Ivan Is a Dope

It may be useful to point out to a hostile agent that the cover story was ill-contrived, that the other service botched the job, that it is typical of the other service to ignore the welfare of its agents. The interrogator may personalize this pitch by explaining that he has been impressed by the agent's courage and intelligence. He sells the agent the idea that the interrogator, not his old service, represents a true friend, who understands him and will look after his welfare.

9. Joint Interrogators

The commonest of the joint interrogator techniques is the Mutt-and-Jeff routine: the brutal, angry, domineering type contrasted with the friendly, quiet type. This routine works best with women, teenagers, and timid men. If the interrogator who has done the bulk of the questioning up to this point has established a measure of rapport, he should play the friendly role. If rapport is absent, and especially if antagonism has developed, the principal interrogator may take the other part. The angry interrogator speaks loudly from the beginning; and unless the interrogatee clearly indicates that he is now ready to tell his story, the angry interrogator shouts down his answers and cuts him off. He thumps the table. The quiet interrogator should not watch the show unmoved but give subtle indications that he too is somewhat afraid of his colleague. The angry interrogator accuses the subject of other offenses, any offenses, especially those that are heinous or demeaning. He makes it plain that he personally considers the interrogatee the vilest person on earth. During the harangue the friendly, quiet interrogator breaks in to say, "Wait a minute, Jim. Take it easy." The angry interrogator shouts back, "Shut up! I'm handling this. I've broken crumb-bums before, and I'll break this one, wide open." He expresses his disgust by spitting on

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

the floor or holding his nose or any gross gesture. Finally, red-faced and furious, he says, "I'm going to take a break, have a couple of stiff drinks. But I'll be back at two -- and you, you burn, you better be ready to talk." When the door slams behind him, the second interrogator tells the subject how sorry he is, how he hates to work with a man like that but has no choice, how if maybe brutes like that would keep quiet and give a man a fair chance to tell his side of the story, etc., etc.

An interrogator working alone can also use the Mutt-and-Jeff technique. After a number of tense and hostile sessions the interrogatee is ushered into a different or refurnished room with comfortable furniture, cigarettes, etc. The interrogator invites him to sit down and explains his regret that the source's former stubbornness forced the interrogator to use such tactics. Now everything will be different. The interrogator talks man-to-man. An American POW, debriefed on his interrogation by a hostile service that used this approach, has described the result: "Well, I went in and there was a man, an officer he was... -- he asked me to sit down and was very friendly.... It was very terrific. I, well, I almost felt like I had a friend sitting there. I had to stop every now and then and realize that this man wasn't a friend of mine.... I also felt as though I couldn't be rude to him.... It was much more difficult for me to -- well, I almost felt I had as much responsibility to talk to him and reason and justification as I have to talk to you right now." (18)

Another joint technique casts both interrogators in friendly roles. But whereas the interrogator in charge is sincere, the second interrogator's manner and voice convey the impression that he is merely pretending sympathy in order to trap the interrogatee. He slips in a few trick questions of the "When-did-you-stop-beating-your-wife?" category. The interrogator in charge warns his colleague to desist. When he repeats the tactics, the interrogator in charge says, with a slight show of anger, "We're not here to trap people but to get at the truth. I suggest that you leave now. I'll handle this."

It is usually unproductive to cast both interrogators in hostile roles.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

Language

If the recalcitrant subject speaks more than one language, it is better to question him in the tongue with which he is least familiar as long as the purpose of interrogation is to obtain a confession. After the interrogatee admits hostile intent or activity, a switch to the better-known language will facilitate follow-up.

An abrupt switch of languages may trick a resistant source. If an interrogatee has withstood a barrage of questions in German or Korean, for example, a sudden shift to "Who is your case officer?" in Russian may trigger the answer before the source can stop himself.

An interrogator quite at home in the language being used may nevertheless elect to use an interpreter if the interrogatee does not know the language to be used between the interrogator and interpreter and also does not know that the interrogator knows his own tongue. The principal advantage here is that hearing everything twice helps the interrogator to note voice, expression, gestures, and other indicators more attentively. This gambit is obviously unsuitable for any form of rapid-fire questioning, and in any case it has the disadvantage of allowing the subject to pull himself together after each query. It should be used only with an interpreter who has been trained in the technique.

It is of basic importance that the interrogator not using an interpreter be adept in the language selected for use. If he is not, if slips of grammar or a strong accent mar his speech, the resistant source will usually feel fortified. Almost all people have been conditioned to relate verbal skill to intelligence, education, social status, etc. Errors or mispronunciations also permit the interrogatee to misunderstand or feign misunderstanding and thus gain time. He may also resort to polysyllabic obfuscations upon realizing the limitations of the interrogator's vocabulary.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

Spinoza and Mortimer Snerd

If there is reason to suspect that a withholding source possesses useful counterintelligence information but has not had access to the upper reaches of the target organization, the policy and command level, continued questioning about lofty topics that the source knows nothing about may pave the way for the extraction of information at lower levels. The interrogatee is asked about KGB policy, for example: the relation of the service to its government, its liaison arrangements, etc., etc. His complaints that he knows nothing of such matters are met by flat insistence that he does know, he would have to know, that even the most stupid men in his position know. Communist interrogators who used this tactic against American POW's coupled it with punishment for "don't know" responses -- typically by forcing the prisoner to stand at attention until he gave some positive response. After the process had been continued long enough, the source was asked a question to which he did know the answer. Numbers of Americans have mentioned "...the tremendous feeling of relief you get when he finally asks you something you can answer." One said, "I know it seems strange now, but I was positively grateful to them when they switched to a topic I knew something about."(3)

The Wolf in Sheep's Clothing

It has been suggested that a successfully withholding source might be tricked into compliance if led to believe that he is dealing with the opposition. The success of the ruse depends upon a successful imitation of the opposition. A case officer previously unknown to the source and skilled in the appropriate language talks with the source under such circumstances that the latter is convinced that he is dealing with the opposition. The source is debriefed on what he has told the Americans and what he has not told them. The trick is likelier to succeed if the interrogatee has not been in confinement but a staged "escape," engineered by a stool-pigeon, might achieve the same end. Usually the trick is so complicated and risky that its employment is not recommended.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

Alice in Wonderland

The aim of the Alice in Wonderland or confusion technique is to confound the expectations and conditioned reactions of the interrogatee. He is accustomed to a world that makes some sense, at least to him: a world of continuity and logic, a predictable world. He clings to this world to reinforce his identity and powers of resistance.

The confusion technique is designed not only to obliterate the familiar but to replace it with the weird. Although this method can be employed by a single interrogator, it is better adapted to use by two or three. When the subject enters the room, the first interrogator asks a double-talk question -- one which seems straightforward but is essentially nonsensical. Whether the interrogatee tries to answer or not, the second interrogator follows up (interrupting any attempted response) with a wholly unrelated and equally illogical query. Sometimes two or more questions are asked simultaneously. Pitch, tone, and volume of the interrogators' voices are unrelated to the import of the questions. No pattern of questions and answers is permitted to develop, nor do the questions themselves relate logically to each other. In this strange atmosphere the subject finds that the pattern of speech and thought which he has learned to consider normal have been replaced by an eerie meaninglessness. The interrogatee may start laughing or refuse to take the situation seriously. But as the process continues, day after day if necessary, the subject begins to try to make sense of the situation, which becomes mentally intolerable. Now he is likely to make significant admissions, or even to pour out his story, just to stop the flow of babble which assails him. This technique may be especially effective with the orderly, obstinate type.

Regression

There are a number of non-coercive techniques for inducing regression. All depend upon the interrogator's control of the environment and, as always, a proper matching of method to source. Some interrogatees can be repressed by

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

persistent manipulation of time, by retarding and advancing clocks and serving meals at odd times -- ten minutes or ten hours after the last food was given. Day and night are jumbled. Interrogation sessions are similarly unpatterned the subject may be brought back for more questioning just a few minutes after being dismissed for the night. Half-hearted efforts to cooperate can be ignored, and conversely he can be rewarded for non-cooperation. (For example, a successfully resisting source may become distraught if given some reward for the "valuable contribution" that he has made.) The Alice in Wonderland technique can reinforce the effect. Two or more interrogators, questioning as a team and in relays (and thoroughly jumbling the timing of both methods) can ask questions which make it impossible for the interrogatee to give sensible, significant answers. A subject who is cut off from the world he knows seeks to recreate it, in some measure, in the new and strange environment. He may try to keep track of time, to live in the familiar past, to cling to old concepts of loyalty, to establish -- with one or more interrogators -- interpersonal relations resembling those that he has had earlier with other people, and to build other bridges back to the known. Thwarting his attempts to do so is likely to drive him deeper and deeper into himself, until he is no longer able to control his responses in adult fashion.

The placebo technique is also used to induce regression. The interrogatee is given a placebo (a harmless sugar pill). Later he is told that he has imbibed a drug, a truth serum, which will make him want to talk and which will also prevent his lying. The subject's desire to find an excuse for the compliance that represents his sole avenue of escape from his distressing predicament may make him want to believe that he has been drugged and that no one could blame him for telling his story now. Gottschelk observes, "Individuals under increased stress are more likely to respond to placebos." (7)

Orne has discussed an extension of the placebo concept in explaining what he terms the "magic room" technique. "An example. . . would be . . . the prisoner who is given a hypnotic suggestion that his hand is growing warm. However,

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

in this instance, the prisoner's hand actually does become warm, a problem easily resolved by the use of a concealed diathermy machine. Or it might be suggested...that...a cigarette will taste bitter. Here again, he could be given a cigarette prepared to have a slight but noticeably bitter taste." In discussing states of heightened suggestibility (which are not, however, states of trance) Orne says, "Both hypnosis and some of the drugs inducing hypnoidal states are popularly viewed as situations where the individual is no longer master of his own fate and therefore not responsible for his actions. It seems possible then that the hypnotic situation, as distinguished from hypnosis itself, might be used to relieve the individual of a feeling of responsibility for his own actions and thus lead him to reveal information."(7)

In other words, a psychologically immature source, or one who has been regressed, could adopt an implication or suggestion that he has been drugged, hypnotized, or otherwise rendered incapable of resistance, even if he recognizes at some level that the suggestion is untrue, because of his strong desire to escape the stress of the situation by capitulating. These techniques provide the source with the rationalization that he needs.

Whether regression occurs spontaneously under detention or interrogation, and whether it is induced by a coercive or non-coercive technique, it should not be allowed to continue past the point necessary to obtain compliance. Severe techniques of regression are best employed in the presence of a psychiatrist, to insure full reversal later. As soon as he can, the interrogator presents the subject with the way out, the face-saving reason for escaping from his painful dilemma by yielding. Now the interrogator becomes fatherly. Whether the excuse is that others have already confessed ("all the other boys are doing it"), that the interrogatee has a chance to redeem himself ("you're really a good boy at heart"), or that he can't help himself ("they made you do it"), the effective rationalization, the one the source will jump at, is likely to be elementary. It is an adult's version of the excuses of childhood.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

The Polygraph

The polygraph can be used for purposes other than the evaluation of veracity. For example, it may be used as an adjunct in testing the range of languages spoken by an interrogatee or his sophistication in intelligence matters, for rapid screening to determine broad areas of knowledgeability, and as an aid in the psychological assessment of sources. Its primary function in a counterintelligence interrogation, however, is to provide a further means of testing for deception or withholding.

A resistant source suspected of association with a hostile clandestine organization should be tested polygraphically at least once. Several examinations may be needed. As a general rule, the polygraph should not be employed as a measure of last resort. More reliable readings will be obtained if the instrument is used before the subject has been placed under intense pressure, whether such pressure is coercive or not. Sufficient information for the purpose is normally available after screening and one or two interrogation sessions.

Although the polygraph has been a valuable aid, no interrogator should feel that it can carry his responsibility for him.

h
h3
s

(9)

The best results are obtained when the CI interrogator and the polygraph operator work closely together in laying the groundwork for technical examination. The operator needs all available information about the personality of the source, as well as the operational background and reasons for suspicion. The CI interrogator in turn can cooperate more effectively and can fit the results of technical examination more accurately into

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

the totality of his findings if he has a basic comprehension of the instrument and its workings.

The following discussion is based upon R. C. Davis' "Physiological Responses as a Means of Evaluating Information." (7) Although improvements appear to be in the offing, the instrument in widespread use today measures breathing, systolic blood pressure, and galvanic skin response (GSR). "One drawback in the use of respiration as an indicator," according to Davis, "is its susceptibility to voluntary control." Moreover, if the source "knows that changes in breathing will disturb all physiologic variables under control of the autonomic division of the nervous system, and possibly even some others, a certain amount of cooperation or a certain degree of ignorance is required for lie detection by physiologic methods to work." In general, ". . . breathing during deception is shallower and slower than in truth telling. . . the inhibition of breathing seems rather characteristic of anticipation of a stimulus."

The measurement of systolic blood pressure provides a reading on a phenomenon not usually subject to voluntary control. The pressure ". . . will typically rise by a few millimeters of mercury in response to a question, whether it is answered truthfully or not. The evidence is that the rise will generally be greater when (the subject) is lying." However, discrimination between truth-telling and lying on the basis of both breathing and blood pressure ". . . is poor (almost nil) in the early part of the sitting and improves to a high point later."

The galvanic skin response is one of the most easily triggered reactions, but recovery after the reaction is slow, and ". . . in a routine examination the next question is likely to be introduced before recovery is complete. Partly because of this fact there is an adapting trend in the GSR; with stimuli repeated every few minutes the response gets smaller, other things being equal."

Davis examines three theories regarding the polygraph. The conditional response theory holds that the subject reacts to questions that strike sensitive areas, regardless of whether he is telling the truth or not. Experimentation has not sub-

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

stantiated this theory. The theory of conflict presumes that a large physiologic disturbance occurs when the subject is caught between his habitual inclination to tell the truth and his strong desire not to divulge a certain set of facts. Davis suggests that if this concept is valid, it holds only if the conflict is intense. The threat-of-punishment theory maintains that a large physiologic response accompanies lying because the subject fears the consequence of failing to deceive. "In common language it might be said that he fails to deceive the machine operator for the very reason that he fears he will fail. The 'fear' would be the very reaction detected." This third theory is more widely held than the other two. Interrogators should note the inference that a resistant source who does not fear that detection of lying will result in a punishment of which he is afraid would not, according to this theory, produce significant responses.

Graphology

The validity of graphological techniques for the analysis of the personalities of resistant interrogatees has not been established. There is some evidence that graphology is a useful aid in the early detection of cancer and of certain mental illnesses. If the interrogator or his unit decides to have a source's handwriting analyzed, the samples should be submitted to Headquarters as soon as possible, because the analysis is more useful in the preliminary assessment of the source than in the later interrogation. Graphology does have the advantage of being one of the very few techniques not requiring the assistance or even the awareness of the interrogatee. As with any other aid, the interrogator is free to determine for himself whether the analysis provides him with new and valid insights, confirms other observations, is not helpful, or is misleading.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

IX. THE COERCIVE COUNTERINTELLIGENCE INTERROGATION OF RESISTANT SOURCES

A. Restrictions

The purpose of this part of the handbook is to present basic information about coercive techniques available for use in the interrogation situation. It is vital that this discussion not be misconstrued as constituting authorization for the use of coercion at field discretion. As was noted earlier, there is no such blanket authorization.

h1
b3
S

For both ethical and pragmatic reasons no interrogator may take upon himself the unilateral responsibility for using coercive methods. Concealing from the interrogator's superiors an intent to resort to coercion, or its unapproved employment, does not protect them. It places them, and KUBARK, in unconsidered jeopardy.

B. The Theory of Coercion

Coercive procedures are designed not only to exploit the resistant source's internal conflicts and induce him to wrestle with himself but also to bring a superior outside force to bear upon the subject's resistance. Non-coercive methods are not

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

likely to succeed if their selection and use is not predicated upon an accurate psychological assessment of the source. In contrast, the same coercive method may succeed against persons who are very unlike each other. The changes of success rise steeply, nevertheless, if the coercive technique is matched to the source's personality. Individuals react differently even to such seemingly non-discriminatory stimuli as drugs. Moreover, it is a waste of time and energy to apply strong pressures on a hit-or-miss basis if a tap on the psychological jugular will produce compliance.

All coercive techniques are designed to induce regression. As Hinkle notes in "The Physiological State of the Interrogation Subject as it Affects Brain Function"(7), the result of external pressures of sufficient intensity is the loss of those defenses most recently acquired by civilized man: ". . . the capacity to carry out the highest creative activities, to meet new, challenging, and complex situations, to deal with trying interpersonal relations, and to cope with repeated frustrations. Relatively small degrees of homeostatic derangement, fatigue, pain, sleep loss, or anxiety may impair these functions." As a result, "most people who are exposed to coercive procedures will talk and usually reveal some information that they might not have revealed otherwise."

One subjective reaction often evoked by coercion is a feeling of guilt. Meltzer observes, "In some lengthy interrogations, the interrogator may, by virtue of his role as the sole supplier of satisfaction and punishment, assume the stature and importance of a parental figure in the prisoner's feeling and thinking. Although there may be intense hatred for the interrogator, it is not unusual for warm feelings also to develop. This ambivalence is the basis for guilt reactions, and if the interrogator nourishes these feelings, the guilt may be strong enough to influence the prisoner's behavior Guilt makes compliance more likely. . . ." (7).

Farber says that the response to coercion typically contains ". . . at least three important elements: debility, dependency, and dread." Prisoners ". . . have reduced viability, are helplessly dependent on their captors for the

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

satisfaction of their many basic needs, and experience the emotional and motivational reactions of intense fear and anxiety. . . . Among the [American] POW's pressured by the Chinese Communists, the DDD syndrome in its full-blown form constituted a state of discomfort that was well-nigh intolerable." (11). If the debility-dependency-dread state is unduly prolonged, however, the arrestee may sink into a defensive apathy from which it is hard to arouse him.

Psychologists and others who write about physical or psychological duress frequently object that under sufficient pressure subjects usually yield but that their ability to recall and communicate information accurately is as impaired as the will to resist. This pragmatic objection has somewhat the same validity for a counterintelligence interrogation as for any other. But there is one significant difference. Confession is a necessary prelude to the CI interrogation of a hitherto unresponsive or concealing source. And the use of coercive techniques will rarely or never confuse an interrogatee so completely that he does not know whether his own confession is true or false. He does not need full mastery of all his powers of resistance and discrimination to know whether he is a spy or not. Only subjects who have reached a point where they are under delusions are likely to make false confessions that they believe. Once a true confession is obtained, the classic cautions apply. The pressures are lifted, at least enough so that the subject can provide counterintelligence information as accurately as possible. In fact, the relief granted the subject at this time fits neatly into the interrogation plan. He is told that the changed treatment is a reward for truthfulness and an evidence that friendly handling will continue as long as he cooperates.

The profound moral objection to applying duress past the point of irreversible psychological damage has been stated. Judging the validity of other ethical arguments about coercion exceeds the scope of this paper. What is fully clear, however, is that controlled coercive manipulation of an interrogatee may impair his ability to make fine distinctions but will not alter his ability to answer correctly such gross questions as "Are you a Soviet agent? What is your assignment now? Who is your present case officer?"

~~SECRET~~

When an interrogator senses that the subject's resistance is wavering, that his desire to yield is growing stronger than his wish to continue his resistance, the time has come to provide him with the acceptable rationalization: a face-saving reason or excuse for compliance. Novice interrogators may be tempted to seize upon the initial yielding triumphantly and to personalize the victory. Such a temptation must be rejected immediately. An interrogation is not a game played by two people, one to become the winner and the other the loser. It is simply a method of obtaining correct and useful information. Therefore the interrogator should intensify the subject's desire to cease struggling by showing him how he can do so without seeming to abandon principle, self-protection, or other initial causes of resistance. If, instead of providing the right rationalization at the right time, the interrogator seizes gloatingly upon the subject's wavering, opposition will stiffen again.

The following are the principal coercive techniques of interrogation: arrest, detention, deprivation of sensory stimuli through solitary confinement or similar methods, threats and fear, debility, pain, heightened suggestibility and hypnosis, narcosis, and induced regression. This section also discusses the detection of malingering by interrogatees and the provision of appropriate rationalizations for capitulating and cooperating.

C. Arrest

The manner and timing of arrest can contribute substantially to the interrogator's purposes. "What we aim to do is to ensure that the manner of arrest achieves, if possible, surprise, and the maximum amount of mental discomfort in order to catch the suspect off balance and to deprive him of the initiative. One should therefore arrest him at a moment when he least expects it and when his mental and physical resistance is at its lowest. The ideal time at which to arrest a person is in the early hours of the morning because surprise is achieved then, and because a person's resistance physiologically as well as psychologically is at its lowest.... If a person cannot be arrested in the early hours..., then the next best time is in the evening....

h
h3
s

" (1)

D. Detention

If, through the cooperation of a liaison service or by unilateral means, arrangements have been made for the confinement of a resistant source, the circumstances of detention are arranged to enhance within the subject his feelings of being cut off from the known and the reassuring, and of being plunged into the strange. Usually his own clothes are immediately taken away, because familiar clothing reinforces identity and thus the capacity for resistance. (Prisons give close hair cuts and issue prison garb for the same reason.) If the interrogatee is especially proud or neat, it may be useful to give him an outfit that is one or two sizes too large and to fail to provide a belt, so that he must hold his pants up.

The point is that man's sense of identity depends upon a continuity in his surroundings, habits, appearance, actions, relations with others, etc. Detention permits the interrogator to cut through these links and throw the interrogatee back upon his own unaided internal resources.

Little is gained if confinement merely replaces one routine with another. Prisoners who lead monotonously unvaried lives "... cease to care about their utterances, dress, and cleanliness. They become dulled, apathetic, and depressed." (7) And apathy can be a very effective defense against interrogation. Control of the source's environment permits the interrogator to

determine his diet, sleep pattern, and other fundamentals. Manipulating these into irregularities, so that the subject becomes disorientated, is very likely to create feelings of fear and helplessness. Hinkle points out, "People who enter prison with attitudes of foreboding, apprehension, and helplessness generally do less well than those who enter with assurance and a conviction that they can deal with anything that they may encounter Some people who are afraid of losing sleep, or who do not wish to lose sleep, soon succumb to sleep loss" (7)

In short, the prisoner should not be provided a routine to which he can adapt and from which he can draw some comfort--or at least a sense of his own identity. Everyone has read of prisoners who were reluctant to leave their cells after prolonged incarceration. Little is known about the duration of confinement calculated to make a subject shift from anxiety, coupled with a desire for sensory stimuli and human companionship, to a passive, apathetic acceptance of isolation and an ultimate pleasure in this negative state. Undoubtedly the rate of change is determined almost entirely by the psychological characteristics of the individual. In any event, it is advisable to keep the subject upset by constant disruptions of patterns.

For this reason, it is useful to determine whether the interrogatee has been jailed before, how often, under what circumstances, for how long, and whether he was subjected to earlier interrogation. Familiarity with confinement and even with isolation reduces the effect.

E. Deprivation of Sensory Stimuli

The chief effect of arrest and detention, and particularly of solitary confinement, is to deprive the subject of many or most of the sights, sounds, tastes, smells, and tactile sensations to which he has grown accustomed. John C. Lilly examined eighteen autobiographical accounts written by polar explorers and solitary seafarers. He found ". . . that isolation per se acts on most persons as a powerful stress In all cases of survivors of isolation at sea or in the polar night, it was the first exposure which caused

~~SECRET~~

the greatest fears and hence the greatest danger of giving way to symptoms; previous experience is a powerful aid in going ahead, despite the symptoms. "The symptoms most commonly produced by isolation are superstition, intense love of any other living thing, perceiving inanimate objects as alive, hallucinations, and delusions." (26)

The apparent reason for these effects is that a person cut off from external stimuli turns his awareness inward, upon himself, and then projects the contents of his own unconscious outwards, so that he endows his faceless environment with his own attributes, fears, and forgotten memories. Lilly notes, "It is obvious that inner factors in the mind tend to be projected outward, that some of the mind's activity which is usually reality-bound now becomes free to turn to phantasy and ultimately to hallucination and delusion."

A number of experiments conducted at McGill University, the National Institute of Mental Health, and other sites have attempted to come as close as possible to the elimination of sensory stimuli, or to masking remaining stimuli, chiefly sounds, by a stronger but wholly monotonous overlay. The results of these experiments have little applicability to interrogation because the circumstances are dissimilar. Some of the findings point toward hypotheses that seem relevant to interrogation, but conditions like those of detention for purposes of counterintelligence interrogation have not been duplicated for experimentation.

At the National Institute of Mental Health two subjects were "... suspended with the body and all but the top of the head immersed in a tank containing slowly flowing water at 34.5° C (94.5° F). ..." Both subjects wore black-out masks, which enclosed the whole head but allowed breathing and nothing else. The sound level was extremely low; the subject heard only his own breathing and some faint sounds of water from the piping. Neither subject stayed in the tank longer than three hours. Both passed quickly from normally directed thinking through a tension resulting from unsatisfied hunger for sensory stimuli and concentration upon the few available sensations to private reveries and fantasies and eventually to visual imagery somewhat resembling hallucinations.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

"In our experiments, we notice that after immersion the day apparently is started over, i. e., the subject feels as if he has risen from bed afresh; this effect persists, and the subject finds he is out of step with the clock for the rest of the day."

Drs. Wexler, Mendelson, Leiderman, and Solomon conducted a somewhat similar experiment on seventeen paid volunteers. These subjects were "...placed in a tank-type respirator with a specially built mattress.... The vents of the respirator were left open, so that the subject breathed for himself. His arms and legs were enclosed in comfortable but rigid cylinders to inhibit movement and tactile contact. The subject lay on his back and was unable to see any part of his body. The motor of the respirator was run constantly, producing a dull, repetitive auditory stimulus. The room admitted no natural light, and artificial light was minimal and constant." (42) Although the established time limit was 36 hours and though all physical needs were taken care of, only 6 of the 17 completed the stint. The other eleven soon asked for release. Four of these terminated the experiment because of anxiety and panic; seven did so because of physical discomfort. The results confirmed earlier findings that (1) the deprivation of sensory stimuli induces stress; (2) the stress becomes unbearable for most subjects; (3) the subject has a growing need for physical and social stimuli; and (4) some subjects progressively lose touch with reality, focus inwardly, and produce delusions, hallucinations, and other pathological effects.

In summarizing some scientific reporting on sensory and perceptual deprivation, Kubzansky offers the following observations:

"Three studies suggest that the more well-adjusted or 'normal' the subject is, the more he is affected by deprivation of sensory stimuli. Neurotic and psychotic subjects are either comparatively unaffected or show decreases in anxiety, hallucinations, etc." (7)

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

These findings suggest - but by no means prove - the following theories about solitary confinement and isolation:

1. The more completely the place of confinement eliminates sensory stimuli, the more rapidly and deeply will the interrogatee be affected. Results produced only after weeks or months of imprisonment in an ordinary cell can be duplicated in hours or days in a cell which has no light (or weak artificial light which never varies), which is sound-proofed, in which odors are eliminated, etc. An environment still more subject to control, such as water-tank or iron lung, is even more effective.

2. An early effect of such an environment is anxiety. How soon it appears and how strong it is depends upon the psychological characteristics of the individual.

3. The interrogator can benefit from the subject's anxiety. As the interrogator becomes linked in the subject's mind with the reward of lessened anxiety, human contact, and meaningful activity, and thus with providing relief for growing discomfort, the questioner assumes a benevolent role. (7)

4. The deprivation of stimuli induces regression by depriving the subject's mind of contact with an outer world and thus forcing it in upon itself. At the same time, the calculated provision of stimuli during interrogation tends to make the regressed subject view the interrogator as a father-figure. The result, normally, is a strengthening of the subject's tendencies toward compliance.

F. Threats and Fear

The threat of coercion usually weakens or destroys resistance more effectively than coercion itself. The threat to inflict pain, for example, can trigger fears more damaging than the immediate sensation of pain. In fact, most people underestimate their capacity to withstand pain. The same principle holds for other fears: sustained long enough, a strong fear of anything vague or unknown induces regression,

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

whereas the materialization of the fear, the infliction of some form of punishment, is likely to come as a relief. The subject finds that he can hold out, and his resistances are strengthened. "In general, direct physical brutality creates only resentment, hostility, and further defiance." (18)

The effectiveness of a threat depends not only on what sort of person the interrogatee is and whether he believes that his questioner can and will carry the threat out but also on the interrogator's reasons for threatening. If the interrogator threatens because he is angry, the subject frequently senses the fear of failure underlying the anger and is strengthened in his own resolve to resist. Threats delivered coldly are more effective than those shouted in rage. It is especially important that a threat not be uttered in response to the interrogatee's own expressions of hostility. These, if ignored, can induce feelings of guilt, whereas retorts in kind relieve the subject's feelings.

Another reason why threats induce compliance not evoked by the infliction of duress is that the threat grants the interrogatee time for compliance. It is not enough that a resistant source should be placed under the tension of fear; he must also discern an acceptable escape route. Biderman observes, "Not only can the shame or guilt of defeat in the encounter with the interrogator be involved, but also the more fundamental injunction to protect one's self-autonomy or 'will'.... A simple defense against threats to the self from the anticipation of being forced to comply is, of course, to comply 'deliberately' or 'voluntarily'.... To the extent that the foregoing interpretation holds, the more intensely motivated the interrogatee is to resist, the more intense is the pressure toward early compliance from such anxieties, for the greater is the threat to self-esteem which is involved in contemplating the possibility of being 'forced to' comply" (6) In brief, the threat is like all other coercive techniques in being most effective when so used as to foster regression and when joined with a suggested way out of the dilemma, a rationalization acceptable to the interrogatee.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

The threat of death has often been found to be worse than useless. It "has the highest position in law as a defense, but in many interrogation situations it is a highly ineffective threat. Many prisoners, in fact, have refused to yield in the face of such threats who have subsequently been 'broken' by other procedures." (3) The principal reason is that the ultimate threat is likely to induce sheer hopelessness if the interrogatee does not believe that it is a trick; he feels that he is as likely to be condemned after compliance as before. The threat of death is also ineffective when used against hard-headed types who realize that silencing them forever would defeat the interrogator's purpose. If the threat is recognized as a bluff, it will not only fail but also pave the way to failure for later coercive ruses used by the interrogator.

G. Debility

No report of scientific investigation of the effect of debility upon the interrogatee's powers of resistance has been discovered. For centuries interrogators have employed various methods of inducing physical weakness: prolonged constraint; prolonged exertion; extremes of heat, cold, or moisture; and deprivation or drastic reduction of food or sleep. Apparently the assumption is that lowering the source's physiological resistance will lower his psychological capacity for opposition. If this notion were valid, however, it might reasonably be expected that those subjects who are physically weakest at the beginning of an interrogation would be the quickest to capitulate, a concept not supported by experience. The available evidence suggests that resistance is sapped principally by psychological rather than physical pressures. The threat of debility - for example, a brief deprivation of food - may induce much more anxiety than prolonged hunger, which will result after a while in apathy and, perhaps, eventual delusions or hallucinations. In brief, it appears probable that the techniques of inducing debility become counter-productive at an early stage. The discomfort, tension, and restless search for an avenue of escape are

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

followed by withdrawal symptoms, a turning away from external stimuli, and a sluggish unresponsiveness.

Another objection to the deliberate inducing of debility is that prolonged exertion, loss of sleep, etc., themselves become patterns to which the subject adjusts through apathy. The interrogator should use his power over the resistant subject's physical environment to disrupt patterns of response, not to create them. Meals and sleep granted irregularly, in more than abundance or less than adequacy, the shifts occurring on no discernible time pattern, will normally disorient an interrogatee and sap his will to resist more effectively than a sustained deprivation leading to debility.

H. Pain

Everyone is aware that people react very differently to pain. The reason, apparently, is not a physical difference in the intensity of the sensation itself. Lawrence E. Hinkle observes, "The sensation of pain seems to be roughly equal in all men, that is to say, all people have approximately the same threshold at which they begin to feel pain, and when carefully graded stimuli are applied to them, their estimates of severity are approximately the same.... Yet... when men are very highly motivated... they have been known to carry out rather complex tasks while enduring the most intense pain." He also states, "In general, it appears that whatever may be the role of the constitutional endowment in determining the reaction to pain, it is a much less important determinant than is the attitude of the man who experiences the pain." (7)

The wide range of individual reactions to pain may be partially explicable in terms of early conditioning. The person whose first encounters with pain were frightening and intense may be more violently affected by its later infliction than one whose original experiences were mild. Or the reverse may be true, and the man whose childhood familiarized him with pain may dread

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

it less, and react less, than one whose distress is heightened by fear of the unknown. The individual remains the determinant.

It has been plausibly suggested that, whereas pain inflicted on a person from outside himself may actually focus or intensify his will to resist, his resistance is likelier to be sapped by pain which he seems to inflict upon himself. "In the simple torture situation the contest is one between the individual and his tormentor (. . . and he can frequently endure). When the individual is told to stand at attention for long periods, an intervening factor is introduced. The immediate source of pain is not the interrogator but the victim himself. The motivational strength of the individual is likely to exhaust itself in this internal encounter. . . . As long as the subject remains standing, he is attributing to his captor the power to do something worse to him, but there is actually no showdown of the ability of the interrogator to do so." (4)

Interrogatees who are withholding but who feel qualms of guilt and a secret desire to yield are likely to become intractable if made to endure pain. The reason is that they can then interpret the pain as punishment and hence as expiation. There are also persons who enjoy pain and its anticipation and who will keep back information that they might otherwise divulge if they are given reason to expect that withholding will result in the punishment that they want. Persons of considerable moral or intellectual stature often find in pain inflicted by others a confirmation of the belief that they are in the hands of inferiors, and their resolve not to submit is strengthened.

Intense pain is quite likely to produce false confessions, concocted as a means of escaping from distress. A time-consuming delay results, while investigation is conducted and the admissions are proven untrue. During this respite the interrogatee can pull himself together. He may even use the time to think up new, more complex "admissions" that take still longer to disprove. KUBARK is especially vulnerable to such tactics because the interrogation is conducted for the sake of information and not for police purposes.

~~SECRET~~

If an interrogatee is caused to suffer pain rather late in the interrogation process and after other tactics have failed, he is almost certain to conclude that the interrogator is becoming desperate. He may then decide that if he can just hold out against this final assault, he will win the struggle and his freedom. And he is likely to be right. Interrogatees who have withstood pain are more difficult to handle by other methods. The effect has been not to repress the subject but to restore his confidence and maturity.

I. Heightened Suggestibility and Hypnosis

In recent years a number of hypotheses about hypnosis have been advanced by psychologists and others in the guise of proven principles. Among these are the flat assertions that a person cannot be hypnotized against his will; that while hypnotized he cannot be induced to divulge information that he wants urgently to conceal; and that he will not undertake, in trance or through post-hypnotic suggestion, actions to which he would normally have serious moral or ethical objections. If these and related contentions were proven valid, hypnosis would have scant value for the interrogator.

But despite the fact that hypnosis has been an object of scientific inquiry for a very long time, none of these theories has yet been tested adequately. Each of them is in conflict with some observations of fact. In any event, an interrogation handbook cannot and need not include a lengthy discussion of hypnosis. The case officer or interrogator needs to know enough about the subject to understand the circumstances under which hypnosis can be a useful tool, so that he can request expert assistance appropriately.

Operational personnel, including interrogators, who chance to have some lay experience or skill in hypnotism should not themselves use hypnotic techniques for interrogation or other operational purposes. There are two reasons for this position. The first is that hypnotism used as an operational tool by a practitioner who is not a psychologist, psychiatrist, or M.D. can produce irreversible psychological damage. The

~~SECRET~~

lay practitioner does not know enough to use the technique safely. The second reason is that an unsuccessful attempt to hypnotize a subject for purposes of interrogation, or a successful attempt not adequately covered by post-hypnotic amnesia or other protection, can easily lead to lurid and embarrassing publicity or legal charges.

Hypnosis is frequently called a state of heightened suggestibility, but the phrase is a description rather than a definition. Merton M. Gill and Margaret Brenman state, "The psychoanalytic theory of hypnosis clearly implies, where it does not explicitly state, that hypnosis is a form of regression." And they add, "...induction[of hypnosis] is the process of bringing about a regression, while the hypnotic state is the established regression." (13) It is suggested that the interrogator will find this definition the most useful. The problem of overcoming the resistance of an uncooperative interrogatee is essentially a problem of inducing regression to a level at which the resistance can no longer be sustained. Hypnosis is one way of regressing people.

Martin T. Orne has written at some length about hypnosis and interrogation. Almost all of his conclusions are tentatively negative. Concerning the role played by the will or attitude of the interrogatee, Orne says, "Although the crucial experiment has not yet been done, there is little or no evidence to indicate that trance can be induced against a person's wishes." He adds, "...the actual occurrence of the trance state is related to the wish of the subject to enter hypnosis." And he also observes, "...whether a subject will or will not enter trance depends upon his relationship with the hyponotist rather than upon the technical procedure of trance induction." These views are probably representative of those of many psychologists, but they are not definitive. As Orne himself later points out, the interrogatee "...could be given a hypnotic drug with appropriate verbal suggestions to talk about a given topic. Eventually enough of the drug

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

would be given to cause a short period of unconsciousness. When the subject wakes, the interrogator could then read from his 'notes' of the hypnotic interview the information presumably told him." (Orne had previously pointed out that this technique requires that the interrogator possess significant information about the subject without the subject's knowledge.) "It can readily be seen how this...maneuver... would facilitate the elicitation of information in subsequent interviews." (7) Techniques of inducing trance in resistant subjects through preliminary administration of so-called silent drugs (drugs which the subject does not know he has taken) or through other non-routine methods of induction are still under investigation. Until more facts are known, the question of whether a resister can be hypnotized involuntarily must go unanswered.

Orne also holds that even if a resister can be hypnotized, his resistance does not cease. He postulates "...that only in rare interrogation subjects would a sufficiently deep trance be obtainable to even attempt to induce the subject to discuss material which he is unwilling to discuss in the waking state. The kind of information which can be obtained in these rare instances is still an unanswered question." He adds that it is doubtful that a subject in trance could be made to reveal information which he wished to safeguard. But here too Orne seems somewhat too cautious or pessimistic. Once an interrogatee is in a hypnotic trance, his understanding of reality becomes subject to manipulation. For example, a KUBARK interrogator could tell a suspect double agent in trance that the KGB is conducting the questioning, and thus invert the whole frame of reference. In other words, Orne is probably right in holding that most recalcitrant subjects will continue effective resistance as long as the frame of reference is undisturbed. But once the subject is tricked into believing that he is talking to friend rather than foe, or that divulging the truth is the best way to serve his own purposes, his resistance will be replaced by cooperation. The value of hypnotic trance is not that it permits the interrogator to impose his will but rather that it can be used to convince the interrogatee that there is no valid reason not to be forthcoming.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

A third objection raised by Orne and others is that material elicited during trance is not reliable. Orne says, "...it has been shown that the accuracy of such information... would not be guaranteed since subjects in hypnosis are fully capable of lying." Again, the observation is correct; no known manipulative method guarantees veracity. But if hypnosis is employed not as an immediate instrument for digging out the truth but rather as a way of making the subject want to align himself with his interrogators, the objection evaporates.

Hypnosis offers one advantage not inherent in other interrogation techniques or aids: the post-hypnotic suggestion. Under favorable circumstances it should be possible to administer a silent drug to a resistant source, persuade him as the drug takes effect that he is slipping into a hypnotic trance, place him under actual hypnosis as consciousness is returning, shift his frame of reference so that his reasons for resistance become reasons for cooperating, interrogate him, and conclude the session by implanting the suggestion that when he emerges from trance he will not remember anything about what has happened.

This sketchy outline of possible uses of hypnosis in the interrogation of resistant sources has no higher goal than to remind operational personnel that the technique may provide the answer to a problem not otherwise soluble. To repeat: hypnosis is distinctly not a do-it-yourself project. Therefore the interrogator, base, or center that is considering its use must anticipate the timing sufficiently not only to secure the obligatory headquarters permission but also to allow for an expert's travel time and briefing.

J. Narcosis

Just as the threat of pain may more effectively induce compliance than its infliction, so an interrogatee's mistaken belief that he has been drugged may make him a more useful interrogation subject than he would be under narcosis. Louis A. Gottschalk cites a group of studies as indicating "that 30 to 50 per cent of individuals are placebo reactors, that is, respond

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

with symptomatic relief to taking an inert substance." (7)
In the interrogation situation, moreover, the effectiveness of a placebo may be enhanced because of its ability to placate the conscience. The subject's primary source of resistance to confession or divulgence may be pride, patriotism, personal loyalty to superiors, or fear of retribution if he is returned to their hands. Under such circumstances his natural desire to escape from stress by complying with the interrogator's wishes may become decisive if he is provided an acceptable rationalization for compliance. "I was drugged" is one of the best excuses.

Drugs are no more the answer to the interrogator's prayer than the polygraph, hypnosis, or other aids. Studies and reports "dealing with the validity of material extracted from reluctant informants... indicate that there is no drug which can force every informant to report all the information he has. Not only may the inveterate criminal psychopath lie under the influence of drugs which have been tested, but the relatively normal and well-adjusted individual may also successfully disguise factual data." (3) Gottschalk reinforces the latter observation in mentioning an experiment involving drugs which indicated that "the more normal, well-integrated individuals could lie better than the guilt-ridden, neurotic subjects." (7)

Nevertheless, drugs can be effective in overcoming resistance not dissolved by other techniques. As has already been noted, the so-called silent drug (a pharmacologically potent substance given to a person unaware of its administration) can make possible the induction of hypnotic trance in a previously unwilling subject. Gottschalk says, "The judicious choice of a drug with minimal side effects, its matching to the subject's personality, careful gauging of dosage, and a sense of timing...[make] silent administration a hard-to-equal ally for the hypnotist intent on producing self-fulfilling and inescapable suggestions...the drug effects should prove...compelling to the subject since the perceived sensations originate entirely within himself." (7)

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

Particularly important is the reference to matching the drug to the personality of the interrogatee. The effect of most drugs depends more upon the personality of the subject than upon the physical characteristics of the drugs themselves. If the approval of Headquarters has been obtained and if a doctor is at hand for administration, one of the most important of the interrogator's functions is providing the doctor with a full and accurate description of the psychological make-up of the interrogatee, to facilitate the best possible choice of a drug.

Persons burdened with feelings of shame or guilt are likely to unburden themselves when drugged, especially if these feelings have been reinforced by the interrogator. And like the placebo, the drug provides an excellent rationalization of helplessness for the interrogatee who wants to yield but has hitherto been unable to violate his own values or loyalties.

Like other coercive media, drugs may affect the content of what an interrogatee divulges. Gottschalk notes that certain drugs "may give rise to psychotic manifestations such as hallucinations, illusions, delusions, or disorientation", so that "the verbal material obtained cannot always be considered valid." (7) For this reason drugs (and the other aids discussed in this section) should not be used persistently to facilitate the interrogative debriefing that follows capitulation. Their function is to cause capitulation, to aid in the shift from resistance to cooperation. Once this shift has been accomplished, coercive techniques should be abandoned both for moral reasons and because they are unnecessary and even counter-productive.

This discussion does not include a list of drugs that have been employed for interrogation purposes or a discussion of their properties because these are medical considerations within the province of a doctor rather than an interrogator.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

K. The Detection of Malingering

The detection of malingering is obviously not an interrogation technique, coercive or otherwise. But the history of interrogation is studded with the stories of persons who have attempted, often successfully, to evade the mounting pressures of interrogation by feigning physical or mental illness. KUBARK interrogators may encounter seemingly sick or irrational interrogatees at times and places which make it difficult or next-to-impossible to summon medical or other professional assistance. Because a few tips may make it possible for the interrogator to distinguish between the malingerer and the person who is genuinely ill, and because both illness and malingering are sometimes produced by coercive interrogation, a brief discussion of the topic has been included here.

Most persons who feign a mental or physical illness do not know enough about it to deceive the well-informed. Malcolm L. Meltzer says, "The detection of malingering depends to a great extent on the simulator's failure to understand adequately the characteristics of the role he is feigning.... Often he presents symptoms which are exceedingly rare, existing mainly in the fancy of the layman. One such symptom is the delusion of misidentification, characterized by the...belief that he is some powerful or historic personage. This symptom is very unusual in true psychosis, but is used by a number of simulators. In schizophrenia, the onset tends to be gradual, delusions do not spring up full-blown over night; in simulated disorders, the onset is usually fast and delusions may be readily available. The feigned psychosis often contains many contradictory and inconsistent symptoms, rarely existing together. The malingerer tends to go to extremes in his portrayal of his symptoms; he exaggerates, overdramatizes, grimaces, shouts, is overly bizarre, and calls attention to himself in other ways....

"Another characteristic of the malingerer is that he will usually seek to evade or postpone examination. A study

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

of the behavior of lie-detector subjects, for example, showed that persons later 'proven guilty' showed certain similarities of behavior. The guilty persons were reluctant to take the test, and they tried in various ways to postpone or delay it. They often appeared highly anxious and sometimes took a hostile attitude toward the test and the examiner. Evasive tactics sometimes appeared, such as sighing, yawning, moving about, all of which foil the examiner by obscuring the recording. Before the examination, they felt it necessary to explain why their responses might mislead the examiner into thinking they were lying. Thus the procedure of subjecting a suspected malingerer to a lie-detector test might evoke behavior which would reinforce the suspicion of fraud." (7)

Meltzer also notes that malingerers who are not professional psychologists can usually be exposed through Rorschach tests.

An important element in malingering is the frame of mind of the examiner. A person pretending madness awakens in a professional examiner not only suspicion but also a desire to expose the fraud, whereas a well person who pretends to be concealing mental illness and who permits only a minor symptom or two to peep through is much likelier to create in the expert a desire to expose the hidden sickness.

Meltzer observes that simulated mutism and amnesia can usually be distinguished from the true states by narcoanalysis. The reason, however, is the reverse of the popular misconception. Under the influence of appropriate drugs the malingerer will persist in not speaking or in not remembering, whereas the symptoms of the genuinely afflicted will temporarily disappear. Another technique is to pretend to take the deception seriously, express grave concern, and tell the "patient" that the only remedy for his illness is a series of electric shock treatments or a frontal lobotomy.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

interrogator access to the information he seeks, he is not ordinarily concerned with the attitudes of the source. Under some circumstances, however, this pragmatic indifference can be short-sighted. If the interrogatee remains semi-hostile or remorseful after a successful interrogation has ended, less time may be required to complete his conversion (and conceivably to create an enduring asset) than might be needed to deal with his antagonism if he is merely squeezed and forgotten.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

X. INTERROGATOR's CHECK LIST

The questions that follow are intended as reminders for the interrogator and his superiors.

1. Have local (federal or other) laws affecting KUBARK's conduct of a unilateral or joint interrogation been compiled and learned?

2. If the interrogatee is to be held, how long may he be legally detained?

3. Are interrogations conducted by other ODYOKE departments and agencies with foreign counterintelligence responsibilities being coordinated with KUBARK if subject to the provisions of Chief/KUBARK Directive or Chief/KUBARK Directive ?
Has a planned KUBARK interrogation subject to the same provisions been appropriately coordinated?

4. Have applicable KUBARK regulations and directives been observed? These include , the related Chief/KUBARK Directives, , pertinent , and the provisions governing duress which appear in various paragraphs of this handbook.

5. Is the prospective interrogatee a PBPRIME citizen? If so, have the added considerations listed on various paragraphs been duly noted?

6. Does the interrogators selected for the task meet the four criteria of (a) adequate training and experience, (b) genuine familiarity with the language to be used, (c) knowledge of the geographical/cultural area concerned, and (d) psychological comprehension of the interrogatee?

~~SECRET~~

7. Has the prospective interrogatee been screened? What are his major psychological characteristics? Does he belong to one of the nine major categories listed in pp. 19-28? Which?

8. Has all available and pertinent information about the subject been assembled and studied?

9. Is the source : , or
will questioning be completed elsewhere? If at a base or station, will the interrogator, interrogatee, and facilities be available for the time estimated as necessary to the completion of the process? If he is to be sent to a center, has the approval of the center or of Headquarters been obtained?

10. Have all appropriate documents carried by the prospective interrogatee been subjected to technical analysis?

11. Has a check of logical overt sources been conducted? Is the interrogation necessary?

12. Have field and headquarters traces been run on the potential interrogatee and persons closely associated with him by emotional, family, or business ties?

13. Has a preliminary assessment of bona fides been carried out? With what results?

14. If an admission of prior association with one or more foreign intelligence services or Communist parties or fronts has been obtained, have full particulars been acquired and reported?

15. Has LCFLUTTER been administered? As early as practicable? More than once? When?

16. Is it estimated that the prospective interrogatee is likely to prove cooperative or recalcitrant? If resistance is expected, what is its anticipated source: fear, patriotism, personal considerations, political convictions, stubbornness, other?

~~SECRET~~

17. What is the purpose of the interrogation?
18. Has an interrogation plan been prepared?
19. H
3
5
20. Is an appropriate setting for interrogation available?
21. Will the interrogation sessions be recorded? Is the equipment available? Installed?
22. Have arrangements been made to feed, bed, and guard the subject as necessary?
23. Does the interrogation plan call for more than one interrogator? If so, have roles been assigned and schedules prepared?
24. Is the interrogational environment fully subject to the interrogator's manipulation and control?
25. What disposition is planned for the interrogatee after the questioning ends?
26. Is it possible, early in the questioning, to determine the subject's personal response to the interrogator or interrogators? What is the interrogator's reaction to the subject? Is there an emotional reaction strong enough to distort results? If so, can the interrogator be replaced?
27. If the source is resistant, will noncoercive or coercive techniques be used? What is the reason for the choice?
28. Has the subject been interrogated earlier? Is he sophisticated about interrogation techniques?
29. Does the impression made by the interrogatee during the

opening phase of the interrogation confirm or conflict with the preliminary assessment formed before interrogation started? If there are significant differences, what are they and how do they affect the plan for the remainder of the questioning?

30. During the opening phase, have the subject's voice, eyes, mouth, gestures, silences, or other visible clues suggested areas of sensitivity? If so, on what topics?

31. Has rapport been established during the opening phase?

32. Has the opening phase been followed by a reconnaissance? What are the key areas of resistance? What tactics and how much pressure will be required to overcome the resistance? Should the estimated duration of interrogation be revised? If so, are further arrangements necessary for continued detention, liaison support, guarding, or other purposes?

33. In the view of the interrogator, what is the emotional reaction of the subject to the interrogator? Why?

34. Are interrogation reports being prepared after each session, from notes or tapes?

35. What disposition of the interrogatee is to be made after questioning ends? If the subject is suspected of being a hostile agent and if interrogation has not produced confession, what measures will be taken to ensure that he is not left to operate as before, unhindered and unchecked?

36. Are any promises made to the interrogatee unfulfilled when questioning ends? Is the subject vengeful? Likely to try to strike back? How?

37. If one or more of the non-coercive techniques discussed on pp. 52-81 have been selected for use, how do they match the subject's personality?

38. Are coercive techniques to be employed? If so, have all field personnel in the interrogator's direct chain of command

~~SECRET~~

been notified? Have they approved?

39. Has prior Headquarters permission been obtained?

40.

41. As above, for confinement. If the interrogatee is to be confined, can KUBARK control his environment fully? Can the normal routines be disrupted for interrogation purposes?

42. Is solitary confinement to be used? Why? Does the place of confinement permit the practical elimination of sensory stimuli?

43. Are threats to be employed? As part of a plan? Has the nature of the threat been matched to that of the interrogatee?

44. If hypnosis or drugs are thought necessary, has Headquarters been given enough advance notice? Has adequate allowance been made for travel time and other preliminaries?

45. Is the interrogatee suspected of malingering? If the interrogator is uncertain, are the services of an expert available?

46. At the conclusion of the interrogation, has a comprehensive summary report been prepared?

47.

48.

49. Was the interrogation a success? Why?

50. A failure? Why?

~~SECRET~~

XI. DESCRIPTIVE BIBLIOGRAPHY

This bibliography is selective; most of the books and articles consulted during the preparation of this study have not been included here. Those that have no real bearing on the counterintelligence interrogation of resistant sources have been left out. Also omitted are some sources considered elementary, inferior, or unsound. It is not claimed that what remains is comprehensive as well as selective, for the number of published works having some relevance even to the restricted subject is over a thousand. But it is believed that all the items listed here merit reading by KUBARK personnel concerned with interrogation.

1. Anonymous (), Interrogation, undated. b1
13
5
This paper is a one-hour lecture on the subject. It is thoughtful, forthright, and based on extensive experience. It deals only with interrogation following arrest and detention. Because the scope is nevertheless broad, the discussion is brisk but necessarily less than profound.

2. Barioux, Max, "A Method for the Selection, Training, and Evaluation of Interviewers," Public Opinion Quarterly, Spring 1952, Vol. 16, No. 1. This article deals with the problems of interviewers conducting public opinion polls. It is of only slight value for interrogators, although it does suggest pitfalls produced by asking questions that suggest their own answers.

3. Biderman, Albert D., A Study for Development of Improved Interrogation Techniques: Study SR 177-D (U), Secret, final report of Contract AF 18 (600) 1797, Bureau of Social Science Research Inc., Washington, D. C., March 1959. Although this book (207 pages of text) is principally concerned with lessons derived from the interrogation of American POW's by Communist services and with the problem of resisting interrogation, it also deals with the interrogation of resistant subjects. It has the added advantage of incorporating the findings and

views of a number of scholars and specialists in subjects closely related to interrogation. As the frequency of citation indicates, this book was one of the most useful works consulted; few KUBARK interrogators would fail to profit from reading it. It also contains a discriminating but undescribed bibliography of 343 items.

4. Biderman, Albert D., "Communist Attempts to Elicit False Confession from Air Force Prisoners of War", Bulletin of the New York Academy of Medicine, September 1957, Vol. 33. An excellent analysis of the psychological pressures applied by Chinese Communists to American POW's to extract "confessions" for propaganda purposes.

5. Biderman, Albert D., "Communist Techniques of Coercive Interrogation", Air Intelligence, July 1955, Vol. 8, No. 7. This short article does not discuss details. Its subject is closely related to that of item 4 above; but the focus is on interrogation rather than the elicitation of "confessions".

6. Biderman, Albert D., "Social Psychological Needs and 'Involuntary' Behavior as Illustrated by Compliance in Interrogation", Sociometry, June 1960, Vol. 23. This interesting article is directly relevant. It provides a useful insight into the interaction between interrogator and interrogatee. It should be compared with Milton W. Horowitz's "Psychology of Confession" (see below).

7. Biderman, Albert D. and Herbert Zimmer, The Manipulation of Human Behavior, John Wiley and Sons Inc., New York and London, 1961. This book of 304 pages consists of an introduction by the editors and seven chapters by the following specialists: Dr. Lawrence E. Hinkle Jr., "The Physiological State of the Interrogation Subject as it Affects Brain Function"; Dr. Philip E. Kubzansky, "The Effects of Reduced Environmental Stimulation on Human Behavior: A Review"; Dr. Louis A. Gottschalk, "The Use of Drugs in Interrogation"; Dr. R.C. Davis, "Physiological Responses as a Means of Evaluating Information" (this chapter deals with the polygraph); Dr. Martin T. Orne, "The Potential Uses of Hypnosis in Interrogation"; Drs. Robert R. Blake and Jane S. Mouton, "The Experimental Investigation of Interpersonal Influence"; and Dr. Malcolm L. Meltzer, "Countermanipulation through Malingering." Despite the editors preliminary announcement that the book has "a particular frame of reference; the interrogation of an unwilling subject", the stress is on the listed psychological specialties;

~~SECRET~~

and interrogatōn gets comparatively short shrift. Nevertheless, the KUBARK interrogator should read this book, especially the chapters by Drs. Orne and Meltzer. He will find that the book is by scientists for scientists and that the contributions consistently demonstrate too theoretical an understanding of interrogation per se. He will also find that practically no valid experimentation the results of which were unclassified and available to the authors has been conducted under interrogation conditions. Conclusions are suggested, almost invariably, on a basis of extrapolation. But the book does contain much useful information, as frequent references in this study show. The combined bibliographies contain a total of 771 items.

8.

h
h3
S

10.

11.

~~SECRET~~

H
B3
S

12.

13. Gill, Merton, Inc., and Margaret Brenman, Hypnosis and Related States: Psychoanalytic Studies in Regression, International Universities Press Inc., New York, 1959. This book is a scholarly and comprehensive examination of hypnosis. The approach is basically Freudian but the authors are neither narrow nor doctrinaire. The book discusses the induction of hypnosis, the hypnotic state, theories of induction and of the hypnotic condition, the concept of regression as a basic element in hypnosis, relationships between hypnosis and drugs, sleep, fugue, etc., and the use of hypnosis in psychotherapy. Interrogators may find the comparison between hypnosis and "brainwashing" in chapter 9 more relevant than other parts. The book is recommended, however, not because it contains any discussion of the employment of hypnosis in interrogation (it does not) but because it provides the interrogator with sound information about what hypnosis can and cannot do.

14. Hinkle, Lawrence E. Jr. and Harold G. Wolff, "Communist Interrogation and Indoctrination of Enemies of the State", AMA Archives of Neurology and Psychiatry, August 1956, Vol. 76, No. 2. This article summarizes the physiological and psychological reactions of American prisoners to Communist detention and interrogation. It merits reading but not study, chiefly because of the vast differences between Communist interrogation of American POW's and KUBARK interrogation of known or suspected personnel of Communist services or parties.

~~SECRET~~

15. Horowitz, Milton W., "Psychology of Confession." Journal of Criminal Law, Criminology, and Police Science, July-August 1956, Vol. 47. The author lists the following principles of confession: (1) the subject feels accused; (2) he is confronted by authority wielding power greater than his own; (3) he believes that evidence damaging to him is available to or possessed by the authority; (4) the accused is cut off from friendly support; (5) self-hostility is generated; and (6) confession to authority promises relief. Although the article is essentially a speculation rather than a report of verified facts, it merits close reading.

16. Inbau, Fred E. and John E. Reid, Lie Detection and Criminal Investigation, Williams and Wilkins Co., 1953. The first part of this book consists of a discussion of the polygraph. It will be more useful to the KUBARK interrogator than the second, which deals with the elements of criminal interrogation.

17. KHOKHLOV, Nicolai, In the Name of Conscience, David McKay Co., New York, 1959. This entry is included chiefly because of the cited quotation. It does provide, however, some interesting insights into the attitudes of an interrogatee.

18. KUBARK, Communist Control Methods, Appendix 1: "The Use of Scientific Design and Guidance Drugs and Hypnosis in Communist Interrogation and Indoctrination Procedures." Secret, no date. The appendix reports a study of whether Communist interrogation methods included such aids as hypnosis and drugs. Although experimentation in these areas is, of course, conducted in Communist countries, the study found no evidence that such methods are used in Communist interrogations -- or that they would be necessary.

19. KUBARK (KUSODA), Communist Control Techniques, Secret, 2 April 1956. This study is an analysis of the methods used by Communist State police in the arrest, interrogation, and indoctrination of persons regarded as enemies of the state. This paper, like others which deal with Communist interrogation techniques, may be useful to any KUBARK interrogator charged with questioning a former member of an Orbit intelligence or security service but does not deal with interrogation conducted without police powers.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

- 20. KUBARK, Hostile Control and Interrogation Techniques, Secret, undated. This paper consists of 28 pages and two annexes. It provides counsel to KUBARK personnel on how to resist interrogation conducted by a hostile service. Although it includes sensible advice on resistance, it does not present any new information about the theories or practices of interrogation.

21.

Jul
10/3
5

23. Laycock, Keith, "Handwriting Analysis as an Assessment Aid," Studies in Intelligence, Summer 1959, Vol: 3, No. 3. A defense of graphology by an "educated amateur." Although the article is interesting, it does not present tested evidence that the analysis of a subject's handwriting would be a useful aid to an interrogator. Recommended, nevertheless, for interrogators unfamiliar with the subject.

24. Lefton, Robert Jay, "Chinese Communist 'Thought Reform': Confession and Reeducation of Western Civilians," Bulletin of the New York Academy of Medicine, September 1957, Vol. 33. A sound article about Chicom brainwashing techniques. The information was compiled from first-hand interviews with prisoners who had been subjected to the process. Recommended as background reading.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

25. Levenson, Bernard and Lee Wiggins, A Guide for Intelligence Interviewing of Voluntary Foreign Sources, Official Use Only, Officer Education Research Laboratory, ARDC, Maxwell Air Force Base (Technical Memorandum OERL-TM-54-4.) A good, though generalized, treatise on interviewing techniques. As the title shows, the subject is different from that of the present study.

26. Lilly, John C., "Mental Effects of Reduction of Ordinary Levels of Physical Stimuli on Intact Healthy Persons." Psychological Research Report #5, American Psychiatric Association, 1956. After presenting a short summary of a few autobiographical accounts written about relative isolation at sea (in small boats) or polar regions, the author describes two experiments designed to mask or drastically reduce most sensory stimulation. The effect was to speed up the results of the more usual sort of isolation (for example, solitary confinement). Delusions and hallucinations, preceded by other symptoms, appeared after short periods. The author does not discuss the possible relevance of his findings to interrogation.

27. Meerlo, Joost A.M., The Rape of the Mind, World Publishing Co., Cleveland, 1956. This book's primary value for the interrogator is that it will make him aware of a number of elements in the responses of an interrogatee which are not directly related to the questions asked or the interrogation setting but are instead the product of (or are at least influenced by) all questioning that the subject has undergone earlier, especially as a child. For many interrogatees the interrogator becomes, for better or worse, the parent or authority symbol. Whether the subject is submissive or belligerent may be determined in part by his childhood relationships with his parents. Because the same forces are at work in the interrogator, the interrogation may be chiefly a cover for a deeper layer of exchange or conflict between the two. For the interrogator a primary value of this book (and of much related psychological and psychoanalytic work) is that it may give him a deeper insight into himself.

28. Moloney, James Clark, "Psychic Self-Abandon and Extortion of Confessions," International Journal of Psychoanalysis, January/February 1955, Vol. 36. This short article relates the psychological release obtained through confession (i.e., the sense of well-being following surrender as a solution to an otherwise unsolvable

~~SECRET~~

conflict) with religious experience generally and some ten Buddhistic practices particularly. The interrogator will find little here that is not more helpfully discussed in other sources, including Gill and Brenman's Hypnosis and Related States. Marginal.

29. Oatis, William N., "Why I Confessed," Life, 21 September 1953, Vol. 35. Of some marginal value because it combines the writer's profession of innocence ("I am not a spy and never was") with an account of how he was brought to "confess" to espionage within three days of his arrest. Although Oatis was periodically deprived of sleep (once for 42 hours) and forced to stand until weary, the Czechs obtained the "confession" without torture or starvation and without sophisticated techniques.

30. Rundquist, E.A., "The Assessment of Graphology," Studies in Intelligence, Secret, Summer 1959, Vol. 3, No. 3. The author concludes that scientific testing of graphology is needed to permit an objective assessment of the claims made in its behalf. This article should be read in conjunction with No. 23, above.

31. Schachter, Stanley, The Psychology of Affiliation: Experimental Studies of the Sources of Gregariousness, Stanford University Press, Stanford, California, 1959. A report of 133 pages, chiefly concerned with experiments and statistical analyses performed at the University of Minnesota by Dr. Schachter and colleagues. The principal findings concern relationships among anxiety, strength of affiliative tendencies, and the ordinal position (i.e., rank in birth sequence among siblings). Some tentative conclusions of significance for interrogators are reached, the following among them:

a. "One of the consequences of isolation appears to be a psychological state which in its extreme form resembles a full-blown anxiety attack." (p. 12.)

b. Anxiety increases the desire to be with others who share the same fear.

c. Persons who are first-born or only children are typically more nervous or afraid than those born later. First-borns and onlies are also "considerably less willing or able to withstand pain than are later-born children." (p. 49.)

In brief, this book presents hypotheses of interest to interrogators, but much further research is needed to test validity and applicability.

32. Sheehan, Robert, Police Interview and Interrogations and the Preparation and Signing of Statements. A 23-page pamphlet, unclassified and undated, that discusses some techniques and tricks that can be used in counterintelligence interrogation. The style is sprightly, but most of the material is only slightly related to KUBARK's interrogation problems. Recommended as background reading.

33. Singer, Margaret Thaler and Edgar H. Schein, "Projective Test Responses of Prisoners of War Following Repatriation." Psychiatry, 1958, Vol. 21. Tests conducted on American ex-POW's returned during the Big and Little Switches in Korea showed differences in characteristics between non-collaborators and collaborators. The latter showed more typical and humanly responsive reactions to psychological testing than the former, who tended to be more apathetic and emotionally barren or withdrawn. Active resisters, however, often showed a pattern of reaction or responsiveness like that of collaborators. Rorschach tests provided clues, with a good statistical incidence of reliability, for differentiation between collaborators and non-collaborators. The tests and results described are worth noting in conjunction with the screening procedures recommended in this paper.

34. Sullivan, Harry Stack, The Psychiatric Interview, W.W. Norton and Co., New York, 1954. Any interrogator reading this book will be struck by parallels between the psychiatric interview and the interrogation. The book is also valuable because the author, a psychiatrist of considerable repute, obviously had a deep understanding of the nature of the inter-personal relationship and of resistance.

35. U.S. Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, Russian Methods of Interrogating Captured Personnel in World War II, Secret, Washington, 1951. A comprehensive treatise on Russian intelligence and police systems and on the history of Russian treatment of captives, military and civilian, during and following World War II. The appendix contains some specific case summaries of physical torture by the secret police. Only a small part of the book deals with interrogation. Background reading.

~~SECRET~~

36. U. S. Army, 7707 European Command Intelligence Center, Guide for Intelligence Interrogators of Eastern Cases, Secret, April 1958. This specialized study is of some marginal value for KUBARK interrogators dealing with Russians and other Slavs.

37. U. S. Army, The Army Intelligence School, Fort Holabird, Techniques of Interrogation, Instructors Folder I-6437/A, January 1956. This folder consists largely of an article, "Without Torture," by a German ex-interrogator, Hans Joachim Scharff. Both the preliminary discussion and the Scharff article (first published in Argosy, May 1950) are exclusively concerned with the interrogation of POW's. Although Scharff claims that the methods used by German Military Intelligence against captured U. S. Air Force personnel ". . . were almost irresistible," the basic technique consisted of impressing upon the prisoner the false conviction that his information was already known to the Germans in full detail. The success of this method depends upon circumstances that are usually lacking in the peacetime interrogation of a staff or agent member of a hostile intelligence service. The article merits reading, nevertheless, because it shows vividly the advantages that result from good planning and organization.

38. U. S. Army, Counterintelligence Corps, Fort Holabird, Interrogations, Restricted, 5 September 1952. Basic coverage of military interrogation. Among the subjects discussed are the interrogation of witnesses, suspects, POW's, and refugees, and the employment of interpreters and of the polygraph. Although this text does not concentrate upon the basic problems confronting KUBARK interrogators, it will repay reading.

39. U. S. Army, Counterintelligence Corps, Fort Holabird, Investigative Subjects Department, Interrogations, Restricted, 1 May 1950. This 70-page booklet on counterintelligence interrogation is basic, succinct, practical, and sound. Recommended for close reading.

40.

h1
h3
S

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

41. Wellman, Francis L., The Art of Cross-Examination, Garden City Publishing Co. (now Doubleday), New York, originally 1903, 4th edition, 1948. Most of this book is but indirectly related to the subject of this study; it is primarily concerned with tripping up witnesses and impressing juries. Chapter VIII, "Fallacies of Testimony," is worth reading, however, because some of its warnings are applicable.

42. Wexler, Donald, Jack Mendelson, Herbert Leiderman, and Philip Solomon, "Sensory Deprivation," A.M.A. Archives of Neurology and Psychiatry, 1958, 79, pp. 225-233. This article reports an experiment designed to test the results of eliminating most sensory stimuli and masking others. Paid volunteers spent periods from 1 hour and 38 minutes to 36 hours in a tank-respirator. The results included inability to concentrate effectively, daydreaming and fantasy, illusions, delusions, and hallucinations. The suitability of this procedure as a means of speeding up the effects of solitary confinement upon recalcitrant subjects has not been considered.

~~SECRET~~

OTHER BIBLIOGRAPHIES

The following bibliographies on interrogation were noted during the preparation of this study.

1. Brainwashing, A Guide to the Literature, prepared by the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology, Inc., Forest Hills, New York, December 1960. A wide variety of materials is represented: scholarly and scientific reports, governmental and organizational reports, legal discussions, biographical accounts, fiction, journalism, and miscellaneous. The number of items in each category is, respectively, 139, 28, 7, 75, 10, 14, and 19, a total of 418. One or two sentence descriptions follow the titles. These are restricted to an indication of content and do not express value judgements. The first section contains a number of especially useful references.

2. Comprehensive Bibliography of Interrogation Techniques, Procedures, and Experiences, Air Intelligence Information Report, Unclassified, 10 June 1959. This bibliography of 158 items dating between 1915 and 1957 comprises "the monographs on this subject available in the Library of Congress and arranged in alphabetical order by author, or in the absence of an author, by title." No descriptions are included, except for explanatory sub-titles. The monographs, in several languages, are not categorized. This collection is extremely heterogeneous. Most of the items are of scant or peripheral value to the interrogator.

3. Interrogation Methods and Techniques, KUPALM, L-3,024,941, July 1959, Secret/NOFORN. This bibliography of 114 items includes references to four categories: books and pamphlets, articles from periodicals, classified documents, and materials from classified periodicals. No descriptions

~~SECRET~~

(except sub-titles) are included. The range is broad, so that a number of nearly-irrelevant titles are included (e.g., Employment psychology: the Interview, Interviewing in social research, and "Phrasing questions; the question of bias in interviewing", from Journal of Marketing).

4. Survey of the Literature on Interrogation Techniques, KUSODA, 1 March 1957, Confidential. Although now somewhat dated because of the significant work done since its publication, this bibliography remains the best of those listed. It groups its 114 items in four categories: Basic Recommended Reading, Recommended Reading, Reading of Limited or Marginal Value, and Reading of No Value. A brief description of each item is included. Although some element of subjectivity inevitably tinges these brief, critical appraisals, they are judicious; and they are also real time-savers for interrogators too busy to plough through the acres of print on the specialty.

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

XII.

INDEX

A	Page
Abnormalities, spotting of	32
Agents	17
Alice in Wonderland technique	76
All-Seeing Eye technique	67
Anxious, self-centered character	24-25
Arrests	35, 85-86
Assessment, definition of	4
B	
Bi-level functioning of interrogator	48
Biographic data	62
Bona fides, definition of	4
C	
Character wrecked by success, the	26
Coercive interrogation	82-104
Conclusion of interrogation	see Termination
Confession	38-41, 67, 84
Confinement	see also Deprivation of Sensory Stimuli 86-87
Confrontation of suspects	47
Control, definition of	4
Conversion	51
Coordination of interrogations	7
Counterintelligence interrogation, definition of	4-5
Cross-examination	58-59

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

D	Page
Debility	83, 92-93
Debriefing, definition of	5
Defectors	16, 29, 43, 51, 63
Deprivation of sensory stimuli	87-90
Detailed questioning	60-64
Detention of interrogatees	6-8, 49, 86-87
Directives governing interrogation	7
Documents of defectors	36
Double agent	17-18
Drugs	see Narcosis see also Coercive Interrogation
Duress	

E	
Eliciting, definition of	5
Environment, manipulation of	45-46, 52-53
Escapees	16
Espionage Act	8
Exception, the, as psychological type	27-28

F	
Fabricators	18-19
False confessions	94
First children	29

G	
Galvanic skin response and the polygraph	80
Going Next Door technique	66
Graphology	81
Greedy-demanding character	23-24

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

	Page
Guilt, feelings of	39, 66, 83
Guilt-ridden character	25-26

H

Heightened suggestibility and hypnosis	95-98
--	-------

I

Indicators of emotion, physical	54-56
Indirect Assessment Program	30
Informant techniques	67-68
Intelligence interview, definition of	5
Interpreters	74
Interrogatees, emotional needs of	
Interrogation, definition of	5
Interrogation, planning of	42-44
Interrogation setting	45-47
Interrogator, desirable characteristics of	10
Interrogator's check list	105-109
Isolation	29
Ivan Is A Dope technique	72

J

Joint Interrogations	4, 43
Joint interrogators, techniques suitable for	47-48, 72-73
Joint suspects	47, 70-72
Judging human nature, fallacies about	12-13

K

Khokhlov, Nikolai	9
-------------------	---

L

Language considerations	74
-------------------------	----

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

	Page
LCFLUTTER	43
Legal considerations affecting KUBARK CI interrogations	6-9
Listening post for interrogations	47
Local laws, importance of	6
M	
Magic room technique	77-78
Malingering, detection of	101-102
Matching of interrogation method to source	66
Mindszenty, Cardinal, interrogation of	31
Mutt and Jeff technique	72-73
N	
Narcosis	98-100
News from Home technique	68
Nobody Loves You technique	67
Non-coercive interrogation	52-81
O	
ODENBY, coordination with	8
Only children	29
Opening the interrogation	53-59
Optimistic character	22-23
Orderly-obstinate character	21-22
Ordinal position	29
Organization of handbook, explanation of	3
Outer and inner office technique	71
P	
Pain	90, 93-95
Pauses, significance of	56
PBPRIME citizens, interrogation of	7-8

~~SECRET~~

	Page
Penetration agents	11, 18
Personality, categories of	19-28
Personalizing, avoidance of	12
Placebos	77-78
Planning the counterintelligence interrogation	7, 38-44
Police powers, KUBARK's lack of	6-7, 43-44
Policy considerations affecting KUBARK CI interrogations	6-9
Polygraph	79-81
Post-hypnotic suggestion	98
Probing	59-60
Provocateur	11, 17
Purpose of handbook	1-2

R

Rapport, establishment of	10-11, 56
Rationalization	41, 78, 85
Reconnaissance	59-60
Recording of interrogations	46-47
Refugees	16
Regression	40-41, 76-78, 96
Relationship, interrogator-interrogatee	40
Repatriates	15, 42-43
Reports of interrogation	61
Resistance of interrogatees	56-58
Resistance to interrogation	44-45
Respiration rate and the polygraph	80

S

Schizoid character	26-27
Screening	13, 30-33
Separation of interrogatees	47
Silent drugs	97-99
Spinoza and Mortimer Snerd technique	75

~~SECRET~~

	Page
Structure of the interrogation	53-65
Swindlers	18-19
Systolic blood pressure and the polygraph	80

T

Techniques of non-coercive interrogation	65-81
Termination of interrogation	50, 63-65
Theory of coercive interrogation	82-84
Threats and fear	90-92
Timing	49-50
Transfer of interrogatee to host service	50
Transferred sources	16-17
Trauma	66
Travelers	15

W

Walk-ins	34-36
Witness techniques	68-70
Wolf in Sheep's Clothing technique	75

~~SECRET~~

Project MKULTRA, The CIA's Program Of Research In Behavioral Modification

JOINT HEARING

BEFORE THE

SELECT COMMITTEE ON
INTELLIGENCE

AND THE

SUBCOMMITTEE ON
HEALTH AND SCIENTIFIC
RESEARCH

OF THE

COMMITTEE ON HUMAN
RESOURCES
UNITED STATES SENATE

NINETY-FIFTH CONGRESS

FIRST SESSION

AUGUST 3, 1977

Printed for the use of the Select Committee on Intelligence
and Committee on Human Resources

U.S. GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE

WASHINGTON: 1977

For sale by the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office
Washington, D.C. 20402

Stock No. 052-070-04357-1

SENATE SELECT COMMITTEE ON INTELLIGENCE

(Established by S. Res. 400, 94th Cong., 2d sess.)

DANIEL K. INOUE, Hawaii, *Chairman*
BARRY GOLDWATER, Arizona, *Vice Chairman*

BIRCH BAYH, Indiana
ADLAI E. STEVENSON, Illinois
WILLIAM D. HATHAWAY, Maine
WALTER D. HUDDLESTON, Kentucky
JOSEPH R. BIDEN, JR., Delaware
ROBERT MORGAN, North Carolina
GARY HART, Colorado
DANIEL PATRICK MOYNIHAN, New York
CLIFFORD P. CASE, New Jersey
JAKE GARN, Utah
CHARLES McC. MATHIAS, JR., Maryland
JAMES B. PEARSON, Kansas
JOHN H. CHAFE, Rhode Island
RICHARD G. LUGAR, Indiana
MALCOLM WALLOP, Wyoming

ROBERT C. BYRD, West Virginia, *Ex Officio Member*
HOWARD H. BAKER, JR., Tennessee, *Ex Officio Member*

WILLIAM G. MILLER, *Staff Director*
EARL D. EISENHOWER, *Minority Staff Director*
AUDREY H. HATRY, *Chief Clerk*

COMMITTEE ON HUMAN RESOURCES

HARRISON A. WILLIAMS, JR., New Jersey, *Chairman*

JENNINGS RANDOLPH, West Virginia
CLAIBORNE PELL, Rhode Island
EDWARD M. KENNEDY, Massachusetts
GAYLORD NELSON, Wisconsin

THOMAS F. EAGLETON, Missouri
ALAN CRANSTON, California
WILLIAM D. HATHAWAY, Maine
DONALD W. RIEGLE, JR., Michigan
JACOB K. JAVITS, New York
RICHARD S. SCHWEIKER, Pennsylvania
ROBERT T. STAFFORD, Vermont
ORRIN G. HATCH, Utah
JOHN H. CHAFEE, Rhode Island
S.I. HAYAKAWA, California

STEPHEN J. PARADISE, *General Counsel and Staff Director*
MARJORIE M. WHITTAKER, *Chief Clerk*
DON A. ZIMMERMAN, *Minority Counsel*

**SUBCOMMITTEE ON HEALTH AND SCIENTIFIC
RESEARCH**

EDWARD M. KENNEDY, Massachusetts, *Chairman*

CLAIBORNE PELL, Rhode Island
GAYLORD NELSON, Wisconsin
WILLIAM D. HATHAWAY, Maine
HARRISON A. WILLIAMS, JR., New Jersey
(ex officio)
RICHARD S. SCHWEIKER, Pennsylvania
JACOB K. JAVITS, New York
JOHN H. CHAFEE, Rhode Island

LAWRENCE HOROWITZ, *Professional Staff Member*
DAVID WINSTON, *Minority Counsel*

(II)

PROJECT MKULTRA, THE CIA'S PROGRAM OF RESEARCH IN BEHAVIORAL MODIFICATION

WEDNESDAY, AUGUST 3, 1977

U.S. SENATE,
SELECT COMMITTEE ON INTELLIGENCE,
AND SUBCOMMITTEE ON HEALTH
AND SCIENTIFIC RESEARCH
OF THE COMMITTEE ON HUMAN RESOURCES
Washington, D.C.

The committees met, pursuant to notice, at 9:07 a.m. in room 1202, Dirksen Senate Office Building, Senator Daniel K. Inouye (chairman of the Select Committee on Intelligence) presiding.

Present: Senators Inouye (presiding), Kennedy, Goldwater, Bayh, Hathaway, Huddleston, Hart, Schweiker, Case, Garn, Chafee, Lugar and Wallop.

Also present: William G. Miller, staff director, Select Committee on Intelligence; Dr. Lawrence Horowitz, staff director, Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research; and professional staff members of both committees.

Senator INOUE. The Senate Select Committee on Intelligence is meeting today and is joined by the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research chaired by Senator Edward Kennedy of Massachusetts and Senator Richard Schweiker of Pennsylvania. Senator Hathaway and Senator Chafee are members of both committees. We are to hear testimony from the Director of Central Intelligence, Adm. Stansfield Turner, and from other Agency witnesses on issues concerning new documents supplied to the committee in the last week on drug testing conducted by the Central Intelligence Agency.

It should be made clear from the outset that in general, we are focusing on events that happened over 12 or as long as 25 years ago. It should be emphasized that the programs that are of greatest concern have stopped

and that we are reviewing these past events in order to better understand what statutes and other guidelines might be necessary to prevent the recurrence of such abuses in the future. We also need to know and understand what is now being done by the CIA in the field of behavioral research to be certain that no current abuses are occurring.

I want to commend Admiral Turner for his full cooperation with this committee and with the Subcommittee on Health in recognizing that this issue needed our attention. The CIA has assisted our committees and staffs in their investigative efforts and in arriving at remedies which will serve the best interests of our country.

(1)

-2-

The reappearance of reports of the abuses of the drug testing program and reports of other previously unknown drug programs and projects for behavioral control underline the necessity for effective oversight procedures both in the executive branch and in the Congress. The Select Committee on Intelligence has been working very closely with President Carter, the Vice President, and Admiral Turner and his associates in developing basic concepts for statutory guidelines which will govern all activities of the intelligence agencies of the United States.

In fact, it is my expectation that the President will soon announce his decisions on how he has decided the intelligence agencies of the United States shall be organized. This committee will be working closely with the President and Admiral Turner in placing this new structure under the law and to develop effective oversight procedures.

It is clear that effective oversight requires that information must be full and forthcoming. Full and timely information is obviously necessary if the committee and the public is to be confident that any transgressions can be dealt with quickly and forcefully.

One purpose of this hearing is to give the committee and the public an understanding of what new information has been discovered that adds to the knowledge already available from previous Church and Kennedy inquiries, and to hear the reasons why these documents were not available to the Church and Kennedy committees. It is also the purpose of this hearing to address the issues raised by any additional illegal or improper

activities that have emerged from the files and to develop remedies to prevent such improper activities from occurring again.

Finally, there is an obligation on the part of both this committee and the CIA to make every effort to help those individuals or institutions that may have been harmed by any of these improper or illegal activities. I am certain that Admiral Turner will work with this committee to see that this will be done.

I would now like to welcome the most distinguished Senator from Massachusetts, the chairman of the Health Subcommittee, Senator Kennedy.

Senator KENNEDY. Thank you very much, Mr. Chairman. We are delighted to join together in this very important area of public inquiry and public interest.

Some 2 years ago, the Senate Health Subcommittee heard chilling testimony about the human experimentation activities of the Central Intelligence Agency. The Deputy Director of the CIA revealed that over 30 universities and institutions were involved in an "extensive testing and experimentation" program which included covert drug tests on unwitting citizens "at all social levels, high and low, native Americans and foreign." Several of these tests involved the administration of LSD to "unwitting subjects in social situations."

At least one death, that of Dr. Olson, resulted from these activities. The Agency itself acknowledged that these tests made little scientific sense. The agents doing the monitoring were not qualified scientific observers. The tests subjects were seldom accessible beyond the first hours of the test. In a number of instances, the test subject became ill for hours or days, and effective followup was impossible.

-3-

Other experiments were equally offensive. For example, heroin addicts were enticed into participating in LSD experiments in order to get a reward -- heroin.

Perhaps most disturbing of all was the fact that the extent of experimentation on human subjects was unknown. The records of all these activities were destroyed in January 1973, at the instruction of then CIA Director Richard Helms. In spite of persistent inquiries by both the Health

Subcommittee and the Intelligence Committee, no additional records or information were forthcoming. And no one -- no single individual -- could be found who remembered the details, not the Director of the CIA, who ordered the documents destroyed, not the official responsible for the program, nor any of his associates.

We believed that the record, incomplete as it was, was as complete as it was going to be. Then one individual, through a Freedom of Information request, accomplished what two U.S. Senate committees could not. He spurred the agency into finding additional records pertaining to the CIA's program of experimentation with human subjects. These new records were discovered by the agency in March. Their existence was not made known to the Congress until July.

The records reveal a far more extensive series of experiments than had previously been thought. Eighty-six universities or institutions were involved. New instances of unethical behavior were revealed.

The intelligence community of this Nation, which requires a shroud of secrecy in order to operate, has a very sacred trust from the American people. The CIA's program of human experimentation of the fifties and sixties violated that trust. It was violated again on the day the bulk of the agency's records were destroyed in 1973. It is violated each time a responsible official refuses to recollect the details of the program. The best safeguard against abuses in the future is a complete public accounting of the abuses of the past.

I think this is illustrated, as Chairman Inouye pointed out. These are issues, are questions that happened in the fifties and sixties, and go back some 15, 20 years ago, but they are front page news today, as we see in the major newspapers and on the television and in the media of this country; and the reason they are, I think, is because it just continuously begins to trickle out, sort of, month after month, and the best way to put this period behind us, obviously, is to have the full information, and I think that is the desire of Admiral Turner and of the members of this committee.

The Central Intelligence Agency drugged American citizens without their knowledge or consent. It used university facilities and personnel without their knowledge. It funded leading researchers, often without their knowledge.

These institutes, these individuals, have a right to know who they are and how and when they were used. As of today, the Agency itself refuses to declassify the names of those institutions and individuals, quite appropriately, I might say, with regard to the individuals under the Privacy

Act. It seems to me to be a fundamental responsibility to notify those individuals or institutions, rather. I think many of them were caught up in an unwitting manner to do research for the Agency. Many researchers, distinguished researchers, some of our most outstanding members of our scientific community, involved in

-4-

this network, now really do not know whether they were involved or not, and it seems to me that the whole health and climate in terms of our university and our scientific and health facilities are entitled to that response.

So, I intend to do all I can to persuade the Agency to, at the very least, officially inform those institutions and individuals involved.

Two years ago, when these abuses were first revealed, I introduced legislation, with Senator Schweiker and Senator Javits, designed to minimize the potential for any similar abuses in the future. That legislation expanded the jurisdiction of the National Commission on Human Subjects of Biomedical and Behavioral Research to cover all federally funded research involving human subjects. The research initially was just directed toward HEW activities, but this legislation covered DOD as well as the CIA.

This Nation has a biomedical and behavioral research capability second to none. It has had for subjects of HEW funded research for the past 3 years a system for the protection of human subjects of biomedical research second to none, and the Human Experimentation Commission has proven its value. Today's hearings and the record already established underscore the need to expand its jurisdiction.

The CIA supported that legislation in 1975, and it passed the Senate unanimously last year. I believe it is needed in order to assure all our people that they will have the degree of protection in human experimentation that they deserve and have every right to expect.

Senator INOUE. Thank you very much. Now we will proceed with the hearings. Admiral Turner?

[The prepared statement of Admiral Turner follows.]

Project MKULTRA, The CIA's Program Of Research In Behavioral Modification

Prepared Statement of Admiral Stansfield Turner, Director of Central Intelligence

Mr. Chairman: In my letter to you of July 15, 1977, I reported our recent discovery of seven boxes of documents related to Project MKULTRA, a closely held CIA project conducted from 1953-1964. As you may recall, MKULTRA was an "umbrella project" under which certain sensitive subprojects were funded, involving among other things research on drugs and behavioral modification. During the Rockefeller Commission and Church Committee investigations in 1975, the cryptonym became publicly known when details of the drug-related death of Dr. Frank Olsen were publicized. In 1953 Dr. Olsen, a civilian employee of the Army at Fort Detrick, leaped to his death from a hotel room window in New York City about a week after having unwittingly consumed LSD administered to him as an experiment at a meeting of LSD researchers called by CIA.

Most of what was known about the Agency's involvement with behavioral drugs during the investigations in 1975 was contained in a report on Project MKULTRA prepared by the Inspector General's office in 1963. As a result of that report's recommendations, unwitting testing of drugs on U.S. citizens was subsequently discontinued. The MKULTRA-related report was made available to the Church Committee investigators and to the staff of Senator Kennedy's Subcommittee on Health. Until the recent discovery, it was believed that all of the MKULTRA files dealing with behavioral modification had been destroyed in 1973 on the orders of the then retiring Chief of the Office of Technical Service, with the authorization of the DCI, as has been previously reported. Almost all of the people who had had any connection with the aspects of the project which interested Senate investigators in 1975 were no longer with the Agency at that time. Thus, there was little detailed knowledge of the MKULTRA subprojects available to CIA during the Church Committee investigations. This lack of available details, moreover, was probably not wholly attributable to the

-5-

destruction of MKULTRA files in 1973; the 1963 report on MKULTRA by the Inspector General notes on page 14: "Present practice is to maintain

no records of the planning and approval of test programs."

When I reported to you last on this matter, my staff had not yet had an opportunity to review the newly located material in depth. This has now been accomplished, and I am in a position to give you a description of the contents of the recovered material. I believe you will be most interested in the following aspects of the recent discovery:

How the material was discovered and why it was not previously found;

The nature of this recently located material;

How much new information there is in the material which may not have been previously known and reported to Senate investigators; and

What we believe the most significant aspects of this find to be.

To begin, as to how we discovered these materials. The material had been sent to our Retired Records Center outside of Washington and was discovered there as a result of the extensive search efforts of an employee charged with responsibility for maintaining our holdings on behavioral drugs and for responding to Freedom of Information Act requests on this subject. During the Church Committee investigation in 1975, searches for MKULTRA-related material were made by examining both the active and retired records of all branches of CIA considered at all likely to have had association with MKULTRA documents. The retired records of the Budget and Fiscal Section of the Branch responsible for such work were not searched, however. This was because financial papers associated with sensitive projects such as MKULTRA were normally maintained by the Branch itself under the project file, not by the Budget and Fiscal Section. In the case at hand, however, the newly located material was sent to the Retired Records Center in 1970 by the Budget and Fiscal Section as part of its own retired holdings. The reason for this departure from normal procedure is not known. As a result of it, however, the material escaped retrieval and destruction in 1973 by the then-retiring Director of the Office as well as discovery in 1975 by CIA officials responding to Senate investigators.

The employee who located this material did so by leaving no stone unturned in his efforts to respond to FOIA requests. He reviewed all listings of material of this Branch stored at the Retired Records Center, including those of the Budget and Fiscal Section and, thus, discovered the MKULTRA-related documents which had been missed in the previous searches. In sum, the Agency failed to uncover these particular documents in 1973 in the process of attempting to destroy them; it similarly failed to

locate them in 1975 in response to the Church Committee hearings. I am convinced that there was no attempt to conceal this material during the earlier searches.

Next, as to the nature of the recently located material, it is important to realize that the recovered folders are finance folders. The bulk of the material in them consists of approvals for advance of funds, vouchers, accountings, and the like -- most of which are not very informative as to the nature of the activities that were undertaken. Occasional project proposals or memoranda commenting on some aspect of a subproject are scattered throughout this material. In general, however, the recovered material does not include status reports or other documents relating to operational considerations or progress in the various subprojects, though some elaboration of the activities contemplated does appear. The recovered documents fall roughly into three categories:

First, there are 149 MKULTRA subprojects, many of which appear to have some connection with research into behavioral modification, drug acquisition and testing or administering drugs surreptitiously.

Second, there are two boxes of miscellaneous MKULTRA papers, including audit reports and financial statements from "cut-out" (i.e., intermediary) funding mechanisms used to conceal CIA's sponsorship of various research projects.

Finally, there are 33 additional subprojects concerning certain intelligence activities previously funded under MKULTRA which have nothing to do either with behavioral modification, drugs, and toxins or with any other related matters.

We have attempted to group the activities covered by the 149 subprojects into categories under descriptive headings. In broad outline, at least, this presents the contents of these files. The activities are placed in the following 15 categories:

-6-

1. Research into the effects of behavioral drugs and/or alcohol:

17 subprojects probably not involving human testing;

14 subprojects definitely involving tests on human volunteers;

19 subprojects probably including tests on human volunteers. While not known, some of these subprojects may have included tests on unwitting subjects as well;

6 subprojects involving tests on unwitting subjects.

2. Research on hypnosis: 8 subprojects, including 2 involving hypnosis and drugs in combination.

3. Acquisition of chemicals or drugs: 7 subprojects.

4. Aspects of magicians' art useful in covert operations: e.g., surreptitious delivery of drug-related materials: 4 subprojects.

5. Studies of human behavior, sleep research, and behavioral changes during psychotherapy: 9 subprojects.

6. Library searches and attendance at seminars and international conferences on behavioral modification: 6 subprojects.

7. Motivational studies, studies of defectors, assessment, and training techniques: 23 subprojects.

8. Polygraph research: 3 subprojects.

9. Funding mechanisms for MKULTRA external research activities: 3 subprojects.

10. Research on drugs, toxins, and biologicals in human tissue; provision of exotic pathogens and the capability to incorporate them in effective delivery systems: 6 subprojects.

11. Activities whose objectives cannot be determined from available documentation: 3 subprojects.

12. Subprojects involving funding support for unspecified activities connected with the Army's Special Operations Division at Ft. Detrick, Md. This activity is outlined in Book I of the Church Committee Report, pp. 388-389. (See Appendix A, pp. 68-69.) Under CIA's Project MKNAOMI, the Army assisted CIA in developing, testing, and maintaining biological agents and delivery systems for use against humans as well as against animals and crops. The objectives of these subprojects cannot be identified from the recovered material beyond the fact that the money was to be used where normal funding channels would require more written or oral justification than appeared desirable for security reasons or where operational considerations dictated short lead times for purchases. About

\$11,000 was involved during this period 1953-1960: 3 subprojects.

13. Single subprojects in such areas as effects of electro-shock, harassment techniques for offensive use, analysis of extrasensory perception, gas propelled sprays and aerosols, and four subprojects involving crop and material sabotage.

14. One or two subprojects on each of the following:

"Blood Grouping" research, controlling the activity of animals, energy storage and transfer in organic systems; and

stimulus and response in biological systems.

15. Three subprojects canceled before any work was done on them having to do with laboratory drug screening, research on brain concussion, and research on biologically active materials to be tested through the skin on human volunteers.

Now, as to how much new the recovered material adds to what has previously been reported to the Church Committee and to Senator Kennedy's Subcommittee on Health on these topics, the answer is additional detail, for the most part: e.g., the names of previously unidentified researchers and institutions associated on either a witting or unwitting basis with MKULTRA activities, and the names of CIA officials who approved or monitored the various subprojects. Some new substantive material is also present: e.g., details concerning proposals for experimentation and clinical testing associated with various research projects, and a possibly improper contribution by CIA to a private institution. However, the principal types of activities included have, for the most part, either been outlined to some extent or generally described in what was previously available to CIA in the way of documentation and was supplied by CIA to Senate investigators. For example:

Financial disbursement records for the period 1960-1964 for 76 of the 149 numbered MKULTRA subprojects had been recovered from the Office of Finance by CIA and were made available to the Church Committee investigators in August or September 1975.

The 1963 Inspector General report on MKULTRA made available to both the Church Committee and Senator Kennedy's Subcommittee mentions electro-shock

and harassment substances (pp. 4, 16); covert testing on unwitting U.S. citizens (pp. 7, 10-12); the search for new materials through arrangements with specialists in universities, pharmaceutical houses, hospitals, state and federal institutions, and private research organizations (pp. 7, 9); and the fact that the Technical Service Division of CIA had initiated 144 subprojects related to the control of human behavior between 1953-1963 (p. 21).

The relevant section of a 1957 Inspector General report on the Technical Service Division was also made available to the Church Committee staff. That report discusses techniques for human assessment and unorthodox methods of communication (p. 201); discrediting and disabling materials which can be covertly administered (pp. 201-202); studies on magicians' arts as applied to covert operations (p. 202); specific funding mechanisms for research performed outside of CIA (pp. 202-203, 205); research being done on "K" (knockout) material, alcohol tolerance, and hypnotism (p. 203); research on LSD (p. 204); anti-personnel harassment and assassination delivery systems including aerosol generators and other spray devices (pp. 206-208); the role of Fort Detrick in support of CIA's Biological/Chemical Warfare capability (p. 208); and material sabotage research (p. 209). Much of this material is reflected in the Church Committee Report, Book I, pp. 385-422. (See Appendix A, pp. 65-102).

The most significant new data discovered are, first, the names of researchers and institutions who participated in the MKULTRA project and, secondly, a possibly improper contribution by CIA to a private institution. We are now in possession of the names of 185 non-government researchers and assistants who are identified in the recovered material dealing with the 149 subprojects. The names of 80 institutions where work was done or with which these people were affiliated are also mentioned.

The institutions include 44 colleges or universities, 15 research foundations or chemical or pharmaceutical companies and the like, 12 hospitals or clinics (in addition to those associated with universities), and 3 penal institutions. While the identities of some of these people and institutions were known previously, the discovery of the new identities adds to our knowledge of MKULTRA.

The facts as they pertain to the possibly improper contribution are as follows: One project involves a contribution of \$375,000 to a building fund of a private medical institution. The fact that a contribution was made was previously known; indeed it was mentioned in a 1957 Inspector General report on the Technical Service Division of CIA, pertinent portions of which had been reviewed by the Church Committee staff. The

newly discovered material, however, makes it clear that this contribution was made through an intermediary, which made it appear to be a private donation. As a private donation, the contribution was then matched by federal funds. The institution was not made aware of the true source of the gift. This project was approved by the then DCI, and concurred in by CIA's top management at the time, including the then General Counsel who wrote an opinion supporting the legality of the contribution.

The recently discovered documents give a greater insight into the scope of the unwitting drug testing but contribute little more than that. We now have collaborating information that some of the unwitting drug testing was carried on in safehouses in San Francisco and New York City, and we have identified that three individuals were involved in this undertaking as opposed to the previously reported one person. We also know now that some unwitting testing took place on criminal sexual psychopaths confined at a State hospital and that, additionally, research was done on knock-out or "K" drug in parallel with research to develop pain killers for cancer patients.

These, then are the principal findings identified to date in our review of the recovered material. As noted earlier, we believe the detail on the identities of researchers and institutions involved in CIA's sponsorship of drugs and behavioral modification is a new element and one which poses a considerable problem. Most of the people and institutions involved are not aware of Agency sponsorship. We should certainly assume that the researchers and institutions which cooperate with CIA on a witting basis acted in good faith and in the belief that they were aiding their government in a legitimate and proper purpose. I believe we all have a moral obligation to these researchers and institutions to protect them from any unjustified embarrassment or damage to their reputations which revelation of their identities might bring. In addition, I have a legal obligation under the Privacy Act not to publicly disclose the names of the individual researchers without their consent. This is especially true, of course, for

-8-

those researchers and institutions which were unwitting participants in CIA-sponsored activities.

Nevertheless, recognizing the right and the need of both the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence and the Senate Subcommittee on Health to investigate the circumstances of these activities in whatever detail they consider necessary. I am providing your Committee with all of the names

on a classified basis. I hope that this will facilitate your investigation while protecting the individuals and institutions involved. Let me emphasize that the MKULTRA events are 12 to 25 years in the past. I assure you that the CIA is in no way engaged in either witting or unwitting testing of drugs today.

Finally, I am working closely with the Attorney General and with the Secretary of Health, Education and Welfare on this matter. We are making available to the Attorney General whatever materials he may deem necessary to any investigation he may elect to undertake. We are working with both the Attorney General and the Secretary of Health, Education and Welfare to determine whether it is practicable from this new evidence to attempt to identify any of the persons to whom drugs may have been administered unwittingly. No such names are part of these records, but we are working to determine if there are adequate clues to lead to their identification; and if so, how to go about fulfilling the Government's responsibilities in the matter.

Project MKULTRA, The CIA's Program Of Research In Behavioral Modification

TESTIMONY OF ADM. STANSFIELD TURNER, DIRECTOR OF CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE

Accompanied by Frank Laubinger, Office of Technical Services; Al Brody, Office of Inspector General; Ernest Mayerfield, Office of General Counsel; and George L. Cary, Legislative Counsel

Admiral TURNER. Thank you, Mr. Chairman. I would like to begin by thanking you and Senator Kennedy for having a joint hearing this morning. I hope this will expedite and facilitate our getting all the information that both of your committees need into the record quickly.

I would like also to thank you both for prefacing the remarks today by reminding us all that the events about which we are here to talk are 12- to 24-years old. They in no way represent the current activities or policies of the Central Intelligence Agency.

What we are here to do is to give you all the information that we now have and which we did not previously have on a subject known as Project MKULTRA, a project which took place from 1953 to 1964. It was an umbrella project under which there were numerous subprojects for research, among other things, on drugs and behavioral modification. What the new material that we offer today is a supplement to the considerable material that was made available in 1975, during the Church committee hearings, and also to the Senate Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research.

At that time, the CIA offered up all of the information and documents it believed it had available. The principal one available at that time that gave the greatest amount of information on this subject was a report of the CIA's Inspector General written in 1963, and which led directly to the termination of this activity in 1964, 13 years ago.

The information available in 1975 to the various investigating groups was indeed sparse, first because of the destruction of material that took place in 1973, as detailed by Senator Kennedy a minute ago, with the concurrence of the then Director of Central Intelligence and under the supervision of the Director of the Office of Technical Services that supervised Project MKULTRA.

-9-

The material in 1975 was also sparse because most of the CIA people who had been involved in 1953 to 1964 in this activity had retired from the Agency. I would further add that I think the material was sparse in part because it was the practice at that time not to keep detailed records in this category.

For instance, the 1963 report of the Inspector General notes:

Present practice is to maintain no records of the planning and approval of test programs.

In brief, there were few records to begin with and less after the destruction of 1973.

What I would like to do now, though, is to proceed and let you know what the new material adds to our knowledge of this topic, and I will start by describing how the material was discovered and why it was not previously discovered. The material in question, some seven boxes, had been sent to our Retired Records Center outside of the Washington area. It was discovered that as the result of an extensive search by an employee charged with the responsibility for maintaining our holdings on behavioral drugs and for responding to Freedom of Information Act requests on this subject.

During the Church committee investigation of 1975, searches for MKULTRA-related material were made by examining both the active and the retired records of all of the branches of CIA considered likely to have had an association with MKULTRA documents. The retired records of the Budget and Fiscal Section of the branch that was responsible for such work were not searched, however. This was because the financial paper associated with sensitive projects such as MKULTRA were normally maintained by the branch itself under the project title, MKULTRA, not by the Budget and Fiscal Section under the project title, MKULTRA, not by the Budget and Fiscal Section under a special budget file.

In the case at hand, however, this newly located material had been sent to the Retired Records Center in 1970 by the Budget and Fiscal Section of this branch as part of its own retired holdings. In short, what should have been filed by the branch itself was filed by the Budget and Fiscal Section, and what should have been filed under the project title, MKULTRA, was filed under budget and fiscal matters. The reason for this departure from the normal procedure of that time is simply not known, and as a result of it, however, the material escaped retrieval and destruction in 1973, as well as discovery in 1975.

The employee who located this material did so by leaving no stone unturned in his efforts to respond to a Freedom of Information Act request, or several of them, in fact. He reviewed all of the listings of material of this branch, stored at the Retired Records Center, including those of the Budget and Fiscal Section, and thus discovered the MKULTRA-related documents, which had been missed in the previous searches.

In sum, the agency failed to uncover these particular documents in 1973, in the process of attempting to destroy them. It similarly failed to locate them in 1975, in response to the Church committee hearings. I am personally persuaded that there is no evidence of any attempt to conceal this material during the earlier searches. Moreover, as we will discuss as we proceed, I do not believe the material itself is such that

-10-

there would be a motive on the part of the CIA to withhold this, having disclosed what it did in 1975.

Next, let me move to the nature of this recently located material. It is important to remember what I have just noted, that these folders that were discovered are finance folders. The bulk of the material in them consists of approvals for the advance of funds, vouchers, and accountings and such, most of which are not very informative as to the nature of the activities that they were supporting. Occasional project proposals or memoranda commenting on some aspect of a subproject are scattered throughout this material. In general, however, the recovered material does not include overall status reports or other documents relating to operational considerations, or to the progress on various subprojects, though some elaboration of the activities contemplated does appear from time to time.

There are roughly three categories of projects. First, there are 149 MKULTRA subprojects, many of which appear to have some connection with research into behavioral modification, drug acquisition and testing, or administering drugs surreptitiously. Second, there are two boxes of miscellaneous MKULTRA papers, including audit reports and financial statements from intermediary funding mechanisms used to conceal CIA sponsorship of various research projects.

Finally, there are 33 additional subprojects concerning certain intelligence activities previously funded under MKULTRA but which have nothing to do either with behavioral modifications, drugs or toxins, or any closely related matter.

We have attempted to group the activities covered by the 149 subprojects into categories under descriptive headings. In broad outline, at least, this presents the contents of these files. The following 15 categories are the ones we have divided these into.

First, research into the effects of behavioral drugs and/or alcohol. Within this, there are 17 projects probably not involving human testing. There are 14 subprojects definitely involving testing on human volunteers. There are 19 subprojects probably including tests on human volunteers and 6 subprojects involving tests on unwitting human beings.

Second, there is research on hypnosis, eight subprojects, including two involving hypnosis and drugs in combination.

Third, there are seven projects on the acquisition of chemicals or drugs.

Fourth, four subprojects on the aspects of the magician's art, useful in covert operations, for instance, the surreptitious delivery of drug-related materials.

Fifth, there are nine projects on studies of human behavior, sleep research, and behavioral change during psychotherapy.

Sixth, there are projects on library searches and attendants at seminars and international conferences on behavioral modifications.

Seventh, there are 23 projects on motivational studies, studies of defectors, assessments of behavior and training techniques.

Eighth, there are three subprojects on polygraph research.

Ninth, there are three subprojects on funding mechanisms for MKULTRA's external research activities.

-11-

Tenth, there are six subprojects on research on drugs, toxins, and biologicals in human tissue, provision of exotic pathogens, and the capability to incorporate them in effective delivery systems.

Eleventh, there are three subprojects involving funding support for unspecified activities conducted with the Army Special Operations Division at Fort Detrich, Md. This activity is outlined in Book I of the Church committee report, pages 388 to 389. (See Appendix A, pp. 68-69).

Under CIA's Project MKNAOMI, the Army assisted the CIA in developing, testing, and maintaining biological agents and delivery systems for use against humans as well as against animals and crops.

Thirteenth, there are single subprojects in such areas as the effects of electroshock, harassment techniques for offensive use, analysis of extrasensory perception, gas propelled sprays and aerosols, and four subprojects involving crop and material sabotage.

Fourteenth, one or two subprojects on each of the following: blood grouping research; controlling the activities of animals; energy storage and transfer in organic systems; and stimulus and response in biological systems.

Finally, 15th, there are three subprojects canceled before any work was done on them having to do with laboratory drug screening, research on brain concussion, and research on biologically active materials.

Now, let me address how much this newly discovered material adds to what has previously been reported to the Church committee and to Senator Kennedy's Subcommittee on Health. The answer is basically additional detail. The principal types of activities included in these documents have for the most part been outlined or to some extent generally described in what was previously available in the way of documentation and which was supplied by the CIA to the Senate investigators.

For example, financial disbursement records for the period of 1960 to 1964 for 76 of these 149 subprojects had been recovered by the Office of Finance at CIA and were made available to the Church committee investigators. For example, the 1963 Inspector General report on MKULTRA made available to both the Church Committee and the

Subcommittee on Health mentions electroshock and harassment substances, covert testing on unwitting U.S. citizens, the search for new materials through arrangements with specialists in hospitals and universities, and the fact that the Technical Service Division of CIA had initiated 144 subprojects related to the control of human behavior.

For instance also, the relevant section of a 1957 Inspector General report was also made available to the Church committee staff, and that report discusses the techniques for human assessment and unorthodox methods of communication, discrediting and disabling materials which can be covertly administered, studies on magicians' arts as applied to covert operations, and other similar topics.

The most significant new data that has been discovered are, first, the names of researchers and institutions who participated in

-12-

MKULTRA projects, and second, a possibly improper contribution by the CIA to a private institution. We are now in the possession of the names of 185 nongovernment researchers and assistants who are identified in the recovered material dealing with these 149 subprojects.

There are also names of 80 institutions where work was done or with which these people were affiliated. The institutions include 44 colleges or universities, 15 research foundation or chemical or pharmaceutical companies or the like, 12 hospitals or clinics, in addition to those associated with the universities, and 3 penal institutions.

While the identities of some of these people and institutions were known previously, the discovery of the new identities adds to our knowledge of MKULTRA.

The facts as they pertain to the possibly improper contribution are as follows. One project involves a contribution of \$375,000 to a building fund of a private medical institution. The fact that that contribution was made was previously known. Indeed, it was mentioned in the 1957 report of the Inspector General on the Technical Service Division of CIA that supervised MKULTRA, and pertinent portions of this had been reviewed by the Church committee staff.

The newly discovered material, however, makes it clear that this contribution was made through an intermediary, which made it appear to

be a private donation. As a private donation, the contribution was then matched by Federal funds. The institution was not made aware of the true source of the gift. This project was approved by the then Director of Central Intelligence and concurred in by CIA's top management including the then General Counsel, who wrote an opinion supporting the legality of the contribution.

The recently discovered documents also give greater insight into the scope of an unwitting nature of the drug testing, but contribute little more than that. We now do have corroborating information that some of the unwitting drug testing was carried out in what is known in the intelligence trade as safe houses in San Francisco and in New York City, and we have identified that three individuals were involved in this undertaking, whereas we previously reported there was only one person.

We also know that some unwitting testing took place on criminal sexual psychopaths confined at a State hospital, and that additionally research was done on a knockout or K drug in parallel with research to develop painkillers for cancer patients.

These, then, are the principal findings identified to date in our review of this recovered material. As noted earlier, we believe the detail on the identities of researchers and institutions involved in CIA sponsorship of drug and behavioral modification research is a new element and one which poses a considerable problem. Most of the people and institutions involved were not aware of CIA sponsorship. We should certainly assume that the researchers and institutions which cooperated with CIA on a witting basis acted in good faith and in the belief that they were aiding their Government in a legitimate and proper purpose.

I believe that we all have a moral obligation to these researchers and institutions to protect them from any unjustified embarrassment

-13-

or damage to their reputations which revelation of their identities might bring. In addition, I have a legal obligation under the Privacy Act not to publicly disclose the names of the individual researchers without their consent.

This is especially true, of course, for those researchers and institutions which were unwitting participants in CIA sponsored activities.

Nonetheless, Mr. Chairman, I certainly recognize the right and the need of both the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence and the Senate Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research to investigate the circumstances of these activities in whatever detail you consider necessary. I am providing your committee with all of the documentation, including all of the names, on a classified basis. I hope that this will facilitate your investigation while still protecting the individuals and the institutions involved.

Let me emphasize again that the MKULTRA events are 12 to 24 years in the past, and I assure you that CIA is in no way engaged in either witting or unwitting testing of drugs today.

Finally, I am working closely with the Attorney General on this matter. We are making available to the Attorney General whatever materials he may deem necessary to any investigations that he may elect to undertake. Beyond that, we are also working with the Attorney General to determine whether it is practicable from this new evidence to identify any of the persons to whom drugs were administered, but we are now trying to determine if there are adequate clues to lead to their identification, and if so how best to go about fulfilling the Government's responsibilities in this matter.

Mr. Chairman, as we proceed with that process of attempting to identify the individuals and then determining what is our proper responsibility to them, I will keep both of these committees fully advised. I thank you, sir.

Senator INOUE. Thank you very much, Admiral Turner. Your spirit of cooperation is much appreciated. I would like to announce to the committee that in order to give every member an opportunity to participate in this hearing, that we would set a time limit of 10 minutes per Senator.

Admiral Turner, please give this committee the genesis of MKULTRA. Who or what committee or commission or agency was responsible for dreaming up this grandiose and sinister project, and why was it necessary? What is the rationale or justification for such a project and was the President of the United States aware of this?

Admiral TURNER. Mr. Chairman, I am going to ask Mr. Brody on my right, who is a long-time member of the CIA to address that in more detail. I believe everything that we know about the genesis was turned over to the Church committee and is contained in that material. Basically, it was a CIA-initiated project. It started out of a concern of our being taken advantage of by other powers who would use drugs against our personnel, and it was approved in the Agency. I have asked the question you just asked me, and have been assured that there is no evidence within the

Agency of any involvement at higher echelons, the White House, for instance, or specific approval. That does not say there was not, but we have no such evidence.

-14-

Mr. Brody, would you amplify on my comments there, please?

Mr. BRODY. Mr. Chairman, I really have very little to add to that. To my knowledge, there was no Presidential knowledge of this project at the time. It was a CIA project, and as the admiral said, it was a project designed to attempt to counteract what was then thought to be a serious threat by our enemies of using drugs against us. Most of what else we know about is in the Senate Church committee report.

Senator INOUE. Are you suggesting that it was intentionally kept away from the Congress and the President of the United States?

Admiral TURNER. No, sir. We are only saying that we have no evidence one way or the other as to whether the Congress was informed of this particular project. There are no records to indicate.

Senator INOUE. Admiral Turner, are you personally satisfied by actual investigation that this newly discovered information was not intentionally kept away from the Senate of the United States?

Admiral TURNER. I have no way to prove that, sir. That is my conviction from everything I have seen of it.

Senator INOUE. Now, we have been advised that these documents were initially discovered in March of this year, and you were notified in July of this year, or June of this year, and the committee was notified in July. Can you tell us why the Director of Central Intelligence was notified 3 months after its initial discovery, why the delay?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir. All this started with several Freedom of Information Act requests, and Mr. Laubinger on my left was the individual who took it upon himself to pursue these requests with great diligence, and got permission to go to the Retired Records Center, and then made the decision to look not only under what would be the expected subject files, but through every file with which the branch that conducted this type of activity had any conceivable connection.

Very late in March, he discovered these seven boxes. He arranged to have them shipped from the Retired Records Center to Washington, to our headquarters. They arrived in early April. He advised his appropriate superiors, who asked him how long he thought it would take him to go through these and screen them appropriately, clear them for Freedom of Information Act release.

There are, we originally estimated, 5,000 pages here. We now think that was an underestimation, and it may be closer to 8,000 pages. He estimated it would take about 45 days or into the middle of May to do that. He was told to proceed, and as he did so there was nothing uncovered in the beginning of these 149 cases that appeared particularly startling or particularly additive to the knowledge that had already been given to the Church committee, some details, but no major revelations.

He and his associates proceeded with deliberateness, but not a great sense of urgency. There were other interfering activities that came and demanded his time also. He was not able to put 100 percent of his time on it, and there did not appear to be cause for a great rush here. We were trying to be responsive to the Freedom of Information Act request within the limits of our manpower and our priorities.

-15-

In early June, however, he discovered two projects, the one related to K drugs and the one related to the funding at the institution, and realized immediately that he had substantial new information, and he immediately reported this to his superiors.

Two actions were taken. One was to notify the lawyers of the principal Freedom of Information Act requestor that we would have substantial new material and that it would be forthcoming as rapidly as possible, and the second was to start a memorandum up the chain that indicated his belief that we should notify the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence of this discovery because of the character at least of these two documents.

As that proceeded up from the 13th of June, at each echelon we had to go through the legal office, the legislative liaison office and at each echelon about the same question was asked of him: Have you gone through all of this, so that when we notify the Senate Select Committee we do not notify half of the important revelations and not the other half? The last thing I want, Mr. Chairman, is in any way to be on any topic, give the appearance on any topic of being recalcitrant, reluctant, or having to have you drag

things out of me, and my subordinates, much to my pleasure, had each asked, have you really gone through these 8,000 pages enough to know that we are not going to uncover a bombshell down at the bottom?

By late June, about the 28th, this process reached my deputy. He notified me after his review of it on the 7th of July, which is the first I knew of it. I began reading into it. I asked the same probing question directly. I then notified my superiors, and on the 15th delivered to you my letter letting you know that we had this, and we have been working, many people, many hours since then, to be sure that what we are telling you today does include all the relevant material.

Senator INOUE. I would like to commend Mr. Laubinger for his diligence and expertise, but was this diligence the result of the Freedom of Information Act or could this diligence have been exercised during the Church hearings? Why was it not exercised? **Admiral TURNER.** There is no question that theoretically this diligence could have been exercised at any time, and it may well be that the Freedom of Information Act has made us more aware of this. Would you speak for yourself, please.

Mr. LAUBINGER. I really don't attribute it, Senator, to diligence so much as thoroughness. If you can imagine the pressures under an organization trying to respond, which I think the CIA did at the time of the Church committee hearings, the hallways of the floor I am on were full of boxes from our records center. Every box that anyone thought could possibly contain anything was called up for search. It was one of a frantic effort to comply.

When the pressure of that situation cools down, and you can start looking at things systematically, you are apt to find things that you wouldn't under the heat of a crash program, and that is what happened here.

Senator INOUE. Thank you very much. Senator Kennedy?

Senator KENNEDY. Admiral Turner, this is an enormously distressing report that you give to the American Congress and to the American people today. Granted, it happened many years ago, but what we are

-16-

basically talking about is an activity which took place in the country that involved the perversion and the corruption of many of our outstanding research centers in this country, with CIA funds, where some of our top

researchers were unwittingly involved in research sponsored by the Agency in which they had no knowledge of the background or the support for.

Much of it was done with American citizens who were completely unknowing in terms of taking various drugs, and there are perhaps any number of Americans who are walking around today on the east coast or west coast who were given drugs, with all the kinds of physical and psychological damage that can be caused. We have gone over that in very careful detail, and it is significant and severe indeed.

I do not know what could be done in a less democratic country that would be more alien to our own traditions than was really done in this narrow area, and as you give this report to the committee, I would like to get some sense of your own concern about this type of activity, and how you react, having assumed this important responsibility with the confidence of President Crater and the overwhelming support, obviously, of the Congress, under this set of circumstances.

I did not get much of a feeling in reviewing your statement here this morning of the kind of abhorrence to this type of past activity which I think the American people would certainly deplore and which I believe that you do, but could you comment upon that question, and also perhaps give us what ideas you have to insure that it cannot happen again?

Admiral TURNER. Senator Kennedy, it is totally abhorrent to me to think of using a human being as a guinea pig and in any way jeopardizing his life and his health, no matter how great the cause. I am not here to pass judgment on my predecessors, but I can assure you that this is totally beyond the pale of my contemplation of activities that the CIA or any other of our intelligence agencies should undertake.

I am taking and have taken what I believe are adequate steps to insure that such things are not continuing today.

Senator KENNEDY. Could you tell us a little bit about that?

Admiral TURNER. I have asked for a special report assuring me that there are no drug activities extant, that is, drug activities that involve experimentation. Obviously, we collect intelligence about drugs and drug use in other countries, but there are no experimentations being conducted by the Central Intelligence Agency, and I have had a special check made because of another incident that was uncovered some years ago about the unauthorized retention of some toxic materials at the CIA. I have had an actual inspection made of the storage places and the certification from the people in charge of those that there are no such chemical biological

materials present in our keeping, and I have issued express orders that that shall not be the case.

Beyond that, I have to rely in large measure on my sense of command and direction of the people and their knowledge of the attitude I have just expressed to you in this regard.

Senator KENNEDY. I think that is very commendable.

Admiral TURNER. Thank you, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. I think it is important that the American people understand that.

-17-

You know, much of the research which is our area of interest that was being done by the Agency and the whole involved sequence of activities done by the Agency, I am convinced could have been done in a legitimate way through the research programs of the National Institutes of Mental Health, other sponsored activities, I mean, that is some other question, but I think you went to an awful lot of trouble, where these things could have been.

Let me ask you specifically, on the followup of MKULTRA, are there now -- I think you have answered, but I want to get a complete answer about any experimentations that are being done on human beings, whether it is drugs or behavioral alterations or patterns or any support, either directly or indirectly, being provided by the Agency in terms of any experimentation on human beings.

Admiral TURNER. There is no experimentation with drugs on human beings, witting or unwitting, being conducted in any way.

Senator KENNEDY. All right. How bout the nondrug experimentation our Committee has seen -- psychosurgery, for example, or psychological research?

Admiral TURNER. We are continually involved in what we call assessment of behavior. For instance, we are trying to continually improve our polygraph procedures to, you know, assess whether a person is lying or not. This does not involve any tampering with the individual body. This involves studying records of people's behavior under different

circumstances, and so n, but it is not an experimental thing. Have I described that accurately, Al?

Mr. BRODY. Yes.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, it is limited to those areas?

Admiral TURNER. Yes; it does not involve attempting to modify behavior. It only involves studying behavior conditions, but not trying to actively modify it, as was one of the objectives of MKULTRA.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, we are scarce on time, but I am interested in the other areas besides polygraph where you are doing it. Maybe you can either respond now or submit it for the record, if you would do that. Would you provide that for the record?

Admiral TURNER. Yes.

[The material on psychological assessments follows:]

Psychological assessments are performed as a service to officers in the operations directorate who recruit and/or handle agents. Except for people involved in training courses, the subjects of the assessments are foreign nationals. The assessments are generally done to determine the most successful tactic to persuade the subject to accept convert employment by the CIA, and to make an appraisal of his reliability and truthfulness.

A majority of the work is done by a staff of trained psychologists, some of whom are stationed overseas. The assessments they do may be either direct or indirect. Direct assessments involve a personal interview of the subject by the psychologist. When possible the subject is asked to complete a formal "intelligence test" which is actually a disguised psychological test. Individuals being assessed are not given drugs, nor are they subjected to physical harassment or torture. When operating conditions are such that a face-to-face interview is not possible, the psychologist may do an indirect assessment, using as source materials descriptions of the subject by others, interviews with people who know him, specimens of his writings, etc.

-18-

The other psychological assessments involve handwriting analysis or graphological assessment. The work is done by a pair of trained graphologists, assisted by a small number of measurement technicians. They generally require at least a page of handwritten script by the subject. Measurements are made of about 30 different writing characteristics, and these are charted and furnished to the graphologist for assessments.

The psychologists also give courses in psychological assessment to group of operations officers, to sharpen their own capabilities to size up people. As part of the training course, the instructor does a psychological assessment of each student. The students

are writing participants, and results are discussed with them.

It is important to reiterate that psychological assessments are only a service to the operations officers. In the final analysis, it is the responsibility of the operations officer to decide how a potential agent should be approached, or to make a judgment as to whether any agent is telling the truth.

Admiral TURNER. The kind of thing we are interested in is, what will motivate a man to become an agent of the United States in a difficult situation. We have to be familiar with that kind of attitudinal response that we can expect from people we approach to for one reason or another become our spies, but I will be happy to submit a very specific listing of these.

Senator KENNEDY. Would you do that for the committee?

In the followups, in the MKSEARCH, in the OFTEN, and the CHICKWIT, could you give us also a report on those particular programs?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. Did they involve experimentation, human experimentation?

Admiral TURNER. No, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. None of them?

Admiral TURNER. Let me say this, that the CHICKWIT program is the code name for the CIA participation in what was basically a Department of Defense program. This program was summarized and reported to the Church committee, to the Congress, and I have since they have been rementioned in the press in the last 2 days here, I have not had time to go through and personally review them. I have ascertained that all of the files that we had and made available before are intact, and I have put a special order out that nobody will enter those files or in any way touch them without my permission at this point, but they are in the Retired Records Center outside of Washington, and they are available.

I am not prepared to give you full details on it, because I simply haven't read into that part of our history, but in addition I would suggest when we want to get into that we should get the Department of Defense in with us.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, you will supply that information to the Intelligence Committee, the relevant, I mean, the health aspects, obviously, and the research we are interested in?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. Will you let us know, Admiral Turner?

Admiral TURNER. I will be happy to.

[See p. 169 for the material referred to.]

Senator KENNEDY. Thank you. I am running out of time. Do you support the extension of the protection of human subjects legislation to include the CIA and the DOD? You commented favorably on that

-19-

before, and I am hopeful we can get that on the calendar early in September, and that is our strong interest.

Admiral TURNER. The CIA certainly has no objection to that proposed legislation, sir. It is not my role in the administration to be the supporter of it or the endorser of it.

Senator KENNEDY. As a personal matter, since you have reviewed these subjects, would you comment? I know it is maybe unusual, but you can understand what we are attempting to do.

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. From your own experience in the agency, you can understand the value of it.

Just finally, in your own testimony now with this additional information, it seems quite apparent to me that you can reconstruct in very careful detail this whole project in terms of the responsible CIA officials for the program. You have so indicated in your testimony. Now with the additional information, and the people, that have been revealed in the examination of the documents, it seems to be pretty clear that you can track that whole program in very careful detail, and I would hope, you know, that you would want to get to the bottom of it, as the Congress does as well. I will come back to that in my next round. Thank you very much.

Senator INOUE. Senator Goldwater?

Senator GOLDWATER. I have no questions.

Senator INOUE. Senator Schweiker?

Senator SCHWEIKER. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

Admiral Turner, I would like to go back to your testimony on page 12, where you discuss the contribution to the building fund of a private medical institution. You state, "Indeed, it was mentioned in a 1957 Inspector General report on the Technical Services Division of CIA, pertinent portions of which had been reviewed by the Church committee staff." I would like to have you consider this question very carefully. I served as a member of the original Church committee. My staffer did a lot of the work that you are referring to here. He made notes on the IG's report. My question to you is, are you saying that the section that specifically delineates an improper contribution was in fact given to the Church committee staff to see?

Admiral TURNER. The answer to your question is "Yes." The information that a contribution had been made was made available, to the best of my knowledge.

Senator SCHWEIKER. To follow this up further, I'd like to say that I think there was a serious flaw in the way that the IG report was handled and the Church committee was limited. I am not making any accusations, but because of limited access to the report, we have a situ-

-20-

ation where it is not even clear whether we actually saw that material or not, simply because we could not keep a copy of the report under the procedures we had to follow. We were limited by notetaking, and so it is rather ambiguous as to just what was seen and what was not seen. I certainly hope that the new Intelligence Committee will not be bound by procedures that restrict its ability to exercise effective oversight.

I have a second question. Does it concern you, Admiral, that we used a subterfuge which resulted in the use of Federal construction grant funds to finance facilities for these sorts of experiments on our own people? Because as I understand what you are saying, while the CIA maybe only put up \$375,000, this triggered a response on the part of the Federal Government to provide on a good faith basis matching hospital funds at the same level. We put up more than \$1 million of matching funds, some

based on an allegedly private donation which was really CIA money.

Isn't there something basically wrong with that?

Admiral TURNER. I certainly believe there is. As I stated, the General Counsel of the CIA at that time rendered a legal opinion that this was a legal undertaking, and again I am hesitant to go back and revisit the atmosphere, the laws, the attitudes at that time, so whether the counsel was on good legal ground or not, I am not enough of a lawyer to be sure, but it certainly would occur to me if it happened today as a very questionable activity.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Well, I think those of us who have worked on and amended the Hill-Burton Act and other hospital construction assistance laws over the years, would have a rather different opinion on the legal intent or object of Congress in passing laws to provide hospital construction project money. These funds weren't intended for this.

It reminds me a little bit of the shellfish toxin situation which turned up when I was on the Church committee. The Public Health Service was used to produce a deadly poison with Public Health money. Here we are using general hospital construction money to carry on a series of drug experimentation.

Admiral TURNER. Excuse me, sir. If I could just be, I think, accurate, I don't think any of this \$375,000 or the matching funds were used to conduct drug experiments. They were used to build the hospital. Now, the CIA the put more money into a foundation that was conducting research on the CIA's behalf supposedly in that hospital, so the intent was certainly there, but the money was not used for experimentation.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Well, I understand it was used for bricks and mortar, but the bricks were used to build the facility where the experiments were carried on; were they not?

Admiral TURNER. We do not have positive evidence that they were. It certainly would seem that that was the intent, but I do not want to draw inferences here --

Senator SCHWEIKER. Well, why else would they give this money for the building fund if the building was not used for a purpose that benefited the CIA program?

Admiral TURNER. I certainly draw the inference that the CIA expected to benefit from it, and some of the wording says the General

-21-

Counsel's opinion was that this was legal only if the CIA was going to derive adequate benefit from it, but, sir, there is no evidence of what benefit was derived.

Senator SCHWEIKER. There must have been some pretty good benefits at stake. The Atomic Energy Commission was to bear a share of the cost, and when they backed out for some reason or another, the CIA picked up part of their tab. So, at two different points there were indications that CIA decisionmakers thought there was great benefit to be derived from whatever happened within the brick and mortar walls of that facility.

Admiral TURNER. You are absolutely right. I am only taking the position that I cannot substantiate that there was benefit derived.

Senator SCHWEIKER. The agreement documents say that the CIA would have access to one-sixth of the space involved in the construction of the wing, so how would you enter into an agreement that specifically says that you will have access to and use of one-sixth of the space and not perform something in that space? I cannot believe it was empty.

Admiral TURNER. Sir, I am not disputing you at all, but both of us are saying that the inference is that one-sixth of the space was used, that experimentation was done, and so on, but there is no factual evidence of what went on as a result of that payment or what went on in that hospital. It is just missing. It is not that it didn't happen.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Admiral Turner, one other--

Senator KENNEDY. Would the Senator yield on that point?

Senator SCHWEIKER. I understand that in the agency's documents on the agreement it was explicitly stated that one-sixth of the facility would be designated for CIA use and made available for CIA research are you familiar--

Mr. BRODY. Senator, as I recall, you are right in that there is a mention of one-sixth, but any mention at all has to do with planning. There are no subsequent reports as to what happened after the construction took place.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Admiral Turner, I read in the New York Times that part of this series of MKULTRA experiments involved an

arrangement with the Federal Bureau of Narcotics to test LSD surreptitiously on unwitting patrons in bars in New York and San Francisco. Some of the subjects became violently ill and were hospitalized. I wonder if you would just briefly describe what we were doing there and how it was carried out? I assume it was through a safe house operation. I don't believe your statement went into much detail.

Admiral TURNER. I did mention the safe house operation in my statement, sir, and that is how these were carried out. What we have learned from the new documentation is the location and the dates at which the safe houses were run by the CIA and the identification of three individuals who were associated with running those safe houses. We know something about the construction work that was done in them because there were contracts for this. Beyond that, we are pretty much drawing inferences as to the things that went on as to what you are saying here.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Well, the subjects were unwitting. You can infer that much, right?

Admiral TURNER. Right.

-22-

Senator SCHWEIKER. If you happened to be at the wrong bar at the wrong place and time, you got it.

Mr. BRODY. Senator, that would be -- contacts were made, as we understand it, in bars, et cetera, and then the people may have been invited to these safe houses. There really isn't any indication as to the fact that this took place in bars.

Admiral TURNER. We are trying to be very precise with you, sir, and not draw an inference here. There are 6 cases of these 149 where we have enough evidence in this new documentation to substantiate that there was unwitting testing and some of that involves these safe houses. There are other cases where it is ambiguous as to whether the testing was witting or voluntary. There are others where it was clearly voluntary.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Of course, after a few drinks, it is questionable whether informed consent means anything to a person in a bar anyway.

Admiral TURNER. Well, we don't have any indication that all these cases where it is ambiguous involved drinking of any kind. There are

cases in penal institutions where it is not clear whether the prisoner was given a choice or not. I don't know that he wasn't given a choice, but I don't positively know that he was, and I classify that as an ambiguous incident.

Senator INOUE. Your time is up, Senator.

Senator Huddleston?

Senator HUDDLESTON. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

Admiral Turner, you stated in your testimony that you are convinced there was no attempt to conceal this recently discovered documentation during the earlier searches. Did you question the individuals connected with the earlier search before you made that judgment?

Admiral TURNER. Yes; I haven't, I don't think, questioned everybody who looked in the files or is still on our payroll who looked in the files back in 1975, but Mr. Laubinger on my left is the best authority on this, and I have gone over it with him in some detail.

Senator HUDDLESTON. But you have inquired, you think, sufficiently to assure yourself that there was no intent on the part of any person to conceal these records from the previous committee?

Admiral TURNER. I am persuaded of that both by my questioning of people and by the circumstances and the way in which these documents were filed, by the fact which I did not and should have mentioned in my testimony, that these were not the official files. The ones that we have received or retrieved were copies of files that were working files that somebody had used, and therefore were slipped into a different location, and again I say to you, sir, I can't imagine their deliberately concealing these particular files and revealing the other things that they did reveal in 1975. I don't see the motive for that, because these are not that damning compared with the overall material that was provided.

Senator HUDDLESTON. Is this the kind of operation that if it were continuing now or if there were anything similar to it, that you would feel compelled to report to the Select Committee on Intelligence?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir. You mean, if I discovered that something like this were going on without my knowledge? Yes, I would feel absolutely the requirement to --

-23-

Senator HUDDLESTON. But if it were going on with your knowledge, would you report it to the committee? I assume you would.

Admiral TURNER. Yes. Well, it would not be going on with my knowledge, but theoretically the answer is yes, sir.

Senator HUDDLESTON. Well, then, what suggestions would you have as we devise charters for the various intelligence agencies? What provision would you suggest to prohibit this kind of activity from taking place? Would you suggest that it ought to be specifically outlined in a statutory charter setting out the parameters of the permissible operation of the various agencies?

Admiral TURNER. I think that certainly is something we must consider as we look at the legislation for charters. I am not on the face of it opposed to it. I think we would have to look at the particular wording as we are going to have to deal with the whole charter issue as to exactly how precise you want to be in delineating restraints and curbs on the intelligence activities.

Senator HUDDLESTON. In the case of sensitive type operations, which this certainly was, which might be going on today, is the oversight activity of the agency more intensive now than it was at that time?

Admiral TURNER. Much more so. I mean, I have briefed you, sir, and the committee on our sensitive operations. We have the Intelligence Oversight Board. We have a procedure in the National Security Council for approval of very sensitive operations. I think the amount of spotlight focused on these activities is many, manyfold what it was in these 12 to 24 years ago.

Senator HUDDLESTON. How about the record keeping?

Admiral TURNER. Yes; I can't imagine anyone having the gall to think that he can just blithely destroy records today with all of the attention that has come to this, and certainly we are emphasizing that that is not the case.

Senator HUDDLESTON. Admiral, I was particularly interested in the activity that took place at the U.S. Public Health Service Hospital at Lexington, Ky., in which a Dr. Harris Isbell conducted experiments on people who were presumably patients there. There was a narcotics institution, I take it, and Dr. Isbell was, according to the New York Times story, carrying on a secret series of correspondence with an individual at

the agency by the name of Ray. Have you identified who that person is?

Admiral TURNER. Sir, I find myself in a difficult position here at a public hearing to confirm or deny these names in view of my legal responsibilities under the Privacy Act not to disclose the names of individuals here.

Senator HUDDLESTON. I am just asking you if you have identified the person referred to in that article as Ray. I am not asking you who he was. I just want to know if you know who he is.

Admiral TURNER. No. I am sorry, was this W-r-a-y or R-a-y?

Senator HUDDLESTON. It is listed in the news article as R-a-y, in quotations.

Admiral TURNER. No, sir, we have not identified him.

Senator HUDDLESTON. So you have no knowledge of whether or not is still a member of your staff or connected with the Agency in any way. Have you attempted to identify him?

-24-

[Pause.]

Admiral TURNER. Senator, we have a former employee whose first name is Ray who may have had some connection with these activities.

Senator HUDDLESTON. You suspect that but you have not verified that at this time, or at least you are not in a position to indicate that you have verified it?

Admiral TURNER. That is correct.

Senator HUDDLESTON. Thank you.

Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

Senator INOUE. Senator Wallop?

Senator WALLOP. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

Admiral Turner, not all of the -- and in no way trying to excuse you of the hideous nature of some of these projects, but not all of the projects under MKULTRA are of a sinister or even a moral nature. Is that a fair statement?

Admiral TURNER. That is correct.

Senator WALLOP. Looking down through some of these 17 projects not involving human testing, aspects of the magician's art, it doesn't seem as though there is anything very sinister about that. Studies of human behavior and sleep research, library searches. Now, those things in their way are still of interest, are they not, to the process of intelligence gathering?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir. I have not tried to indicate that we either are not doing or would not do any of the things that were involved in MKULTRA, but when it comes to the witting or unwitting testing of people with drugs, that is certainly verboten, but there are other things.

Senator WALLOP. Even with volunteer patients? I mean, I am not trying to put you on the spot to say whether it is going on, but I mean, it is not an uncommon thing, is it, in the prisons of the United States for the Public Health Service to conduct various kinds of experiments with vaccines and, say, sunburn creams? I know in Arizona they have done so.

Admiral TURNER. My understanding is, lots of that is authorized, but I am not of the opinion that this is not the CIA's business, and that if we need some information in that category, I would prefer to go to the other appropriate authorities of the Government and ask them to get it for us rather than to in any way--

Senator WALLOP. Well, you know, you have library searches and attendants at the national seminars. This is why I wanted to ask you if the bulk of these projects were in any way the kinds of things that the Agency might not do now. A President would not have been horrified by the list of the legitimate types of things. Isn't that probably the case?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir.

Senator WALLOP. And if it did in fact appear in the IG report, is there any reason to suppose that the President did not know of this project? You said there was no reason to suppose that he did, but let me reverse that. Is there any reason to suppose that they did not?

Admiral TURNER. No.

Senator WALLOP. Well, you know, I just cannot imagine you or literally anybody undertaking projects of the magnitude of dollars here and just not knowing about it, not informing your superior that

-25-

these were going on, especially when certain items of it appear in the Inspector General's report on budget matters.

Admiral TURNER. Well, I find it difficult when it is that far back to hypothesize what the procedures that the Director was using in terms of informing his superiors were. It is quite a different climate from today, and I think we do a lot more informing to day than they did back then, but I find it very difficult to guess what the level of knowledge was.

Senator WALLOP. I am really not asking you to second-guess it, but it just seems to me that, while the past is past, and thank goodness we are operating under different sets of circumstances, I think it is naive for us to suppose that these things were conducted entirely without the knowledge of the Presidents of the United States during those times. It is just the kinds of research information that was being sought was vital to the United States, not the means, but the information that they were trying to find.

Admiral TURNER. I am sorry. Your question is, was this vital? Did we view it as vital?

Senator WALLOP. Well, your implication at the beginning was that it was a response to the kinds of behavior that were seen in Cardinal Mindszenty's trial and other things. I mean, somebody must have thought that this was an important defensive reaction, if nothing else, on the part of the United States.

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir, I am sure they did, but again I just don't know how high that permeated the executive branch.

Senator WALLOP. But the kinds of information are still important to you. I mean, I am not suggesting that anyone go back and do that kind of thing again, but I'm certain it would be of use to you to know what was going to happen to one of your agents assuming someone had put one of these things into his bloodstream, or tried to modify his behavior.

Admiral TURNER. Absolutely, and you know, we would be very

concerned if we thought there were things like truth serums or other things that our agents or others could be subjected to by use or improper use of drugs by other powers against our people or agents.

Senator WALLOP. Are there? I don't ask you to name them, but are there such serums?

Admiral TURNER. I don't know of them if there are. I would have to answer that for the record, sir.

Senator WALLOP. I would appreciate that.

[The material referred to follows.]

Project MKULTRA, The CIA's Program Of Research In Behavioral Modification

CIA Director Stansfield Turner's Testimony (Continued -- pp. 33-50)

Senator WALLOP. If they are, I would assume that you would still try to find from either theirs or somebody else's information how to protect our people from that kind of activity.

Admiral TURNER. Yes.

Senator WALLOP. Thank you very much. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

Senator INOUE. Senator Chafee?

Senator CHAFEE. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

-34-

Admiral Turner, I appreciate that these tawdry activities were taking place long before your watch, and I think you have correctly labeled them as abhorrent, but not only were they abhorrent, it seems to me that they were rather bungled, amateurish experiments that don't seem to have been handled in a very scientific way, at least from the scanty evidence we have.

It seems to me that there were a minimum of reports and the Agency didn't have the ability to call it quits. It went on for some 12 years, as you mentioned. What I would like to get to is, are you convinced now in your Agency that those scientific experiments, legitimate ones that you were conducting with polygraph and so forth, were being conducted in a scientific manner and that you are handling it in a correct manner to get the best information that you are seeking in the end?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, I am, and I also have a sense of confidence that we are limiting ourselves to the areas where we need to be involved as opposed to areas where we can rely on others.

Senator CHAFEE. I am convinced of that from your report. I just do

hope that you have people who are trained in not only handling this type of experiment, but in preparing the proper reports and drawing the proper data from the reports. You are convinced that you have this type of people?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir.

Senator CHAFEE. The second point I am interested in was the final lines in your testimony here, which I believe are very important, and that is that the Agency is doing all it can in cooperation with other branches of the Government to go about tracking down the identity of those who were in some way adversely affected, and see what can be done to fulfill the government's responsibilities in that respect. I might add that I commend you in that, and I hope you will pursue it vigorously.

A hospital in my State was involved in these proceedings, and it is unclear exactly what did take place, so I have both a parochial interest in this and a national interest as well, and I do hope you will press on with it. It involves not only you, I appreciate, but also HEW and perhaps the Attorney General.

Admiral TURNER. Thank you, sir. We will.

Senator CHAFEE. Thank you. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

Senator INOUE. Thank you very much.

Admiral Turner, MKULTRA subproject 3 was a project involving the surreptitious administration of LSD on unwitting persons, was it not?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir.

Senator INOUE. In February 1954, and this was in the very early stages of MKULTRA, the Director of Central Intelligence wrote to the technical services staff officials criticizing their judgment because they had participated in an experiment involving the administration of LSD on an unwitting basis to Dr. Frank Olson, who later committed suicide. Now, the individuals criticized were the same individuals who were responsible for subproject 3, involving exactly the same practices. Even though these individuals were clearly aware of the dangers of surreptitious administration and had been criticized by the Director

of Central Intelligence, subproject 3 was not terminated immediately after Dr. Olson's death.

In fact, according to documents, it continued for a number of years. Can you provide this committee with any explanation of how such testing could have continued under these circumstances?

Admiral TURNER. No, sir, I really can't.

Senator INOUE. Are the individuals in technical services who carried on subproject 3 still on the CIA payroll?

Admiral TURNER. I am sorry. Are you asking, are they today?

Senator INOUE. Yes.

Admiral TURNER. No, sir.

Senator INOUE. What would you do if you criticized officials of the technical services staff and they continued to carry on experimentation for a number of years?

Admiral TURNER. I would do two things, sir. One is, I would be sure at the beginning that I was explicit enough that they knew that I didn't want that to be continued anywhere else, and two, if I found it being continued, I would roll some heads.

Senator INOUE. Could you provide this committee with information as to whether the individuals involved had their heads rolled?

Admiral TURNER. I don't believe there is any evidence they did, but I will double check that.

[See p. 170 for material referred to.]

Senator INOUE. As you know, Senator Huddleston and his subcommittee are deeply involved in the drafting of charters and guidelines for the intelligence community. We will be meeting with the President tomorrow. Our concern is, I think, a basic one. Can anything like this occur again?

Admiral TURNER. I think it would be very, very unlikely, first, because we are all much more conscious of these issues than we were back in the fifties, second, because we have such thorough oversight procedures. I cannot imagine that this kind of activity could take place today without

some member of the CIA itself bypassing me, if I were authorizing this, and writing to the Intelligence Oversight Board, and blowing the whistle on this kind of activity.

I am also doing my very best, sir, to encourage an openness with myself and a free communication in the Agency, so that I am the one who finds these things if they should happen. The fact is that we must keep you and your committee and now the new committee in the House informed of our sensitive activities. I think all of these add up to a degree of scrutiny such that this kind of extensive and flagrant activity could not happen today without it coming to the attention of the proper authorities to stop it.

Senator INOUE. A sad aspect of the MKULTRA project was that it naturally involved the people who unwittingly or wittingly got involved in experimentation. I would appreciate it if you would report back to this committee in 3 months on what the Agency has done to notify these individuals and these institutions, and furthermore, to notify us as to what steps have been taken to identify victims, and if identified, what you have done to assist them, monetarily or otherwise.

Admiral TURNER. All right, sir. I will be happy to.

Senator GOLDWATER. Will the Senator yield?

-36-

Senator INOUE. Yes, sir.

Senator GOLDWATER. I wonder if he could include in that report for our information only a complete listing of the individuals and the experiments done on them, and whether they were witting or unwitting, volunteer or nonvolunteer, and what has been the result in each case. I think that would be interesting.

Admiral TURNER. Fine. Yes, sir.

Senator INOUE. Senator Kennedy?

Senator KENNEDY. Thank you. It is your intention to notify the individuals who have been the, subjects of the research, is that right, Admiral Turner? Do you intend to notify those individuals?

Admiral TURNER. Yes.

Senator KENNEDY. If you can identify them, you intend to notify them?

Admiral TURNER. Yes.

Senator KENNEDY. And you intend to notify the universities or research centers as well?

Admiral TURNER. Senator, I am torn on that. I understand your opening statement. I put myself in the position of the president of one of those, universities, let's say. If he were witting -- if his university had been witting of this activity with us, lie has access to all that information today. If lie, were not witting, I wonder if the. process of informing him might put his institution's reputation in more jeopardy than letting them go on the way they are today, not knowing. I really don't know the equities here.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, the problem is, all you have to do is pick up the newspapers and you see these universities mentioned. In many instances, I think you are putting the university people at an extraordinary disadvantage, where there is a complete change of administration, and they may for one reason or another not have information that they are, under suspicion. There is innuendo; there is rumor. I cannot help but believe that it will just get smeared all over the newspapers in spite of all the security steps that have been taken.

It seems to me that those universities should be entitled to that information, so that the ones with other administrations can adapt procedures to protect those universities. The importance of preserving the independence of our research areas and the communities seems to me to be a very fundamental kind of question about the protection of the integrity of our universities and our research centers.

Admiral TURNER. You are saying that you feel that if we identify them privately to themselves, we can benefit them in an adequate way to cover the risk that this will lead to a more public disclosure? There are lots of the 80 who have not been identified publicly at this point.

Senator KENNEDY. I think the universities themselves should be notified. I think then the universities can take whatever steps in terms of their setting up the procedures to protect. their own kinds of integrity in terms of the future. I would certainly hope that, they would feel that they could make a public comment or a public statement on it. I think it is of general public interest, particularly for the people that are involved in those universities, to have some kind of awareness of whether they were. used or were not used and how they were used.

I think they are entitled to it, and quite frankly, if there is a public official or an official of the university that you notify and he wants

-37-

for his own particular reasons not to have it public, I don't see why those in a lesser echelon or lower echelon who have been effectively used by it should not have the information as well.

So, I would hope that you would notify the universities and then also indicate to the public. I can't conceive that this information will not be put out in the newspapers, and it puts the university people at an extraordinary disadvantage, and of course some of it is wrong, which is the fact of the matter, and I think some university official saying, well, it isn't so, is a lot different than if they know it is confirmed or it is not confirmed in terms of the Agency itself. I think that there is a responsibility there.

Admiral TURNER. I have great sympathy with what you are saying. I have already notified one institution because the involvement was so extensive that I thought they really needed to protect themselves, and I am most anxious to do this in whatever way will help all of the people who were perhaps unwitting participants in this, and the difficulty I will have is, I can't quite do, I think, what you suggested, in that I may not be able to tell an institution of the extent and nature of its participation.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, you can tell them to the best of your information, and it seems to me that just because the university or an individual is going to be embarrassed is not a reason for classifying the information. So, I would hope -- I mean, I obviously speak as an individual Senator, but I feel that that is an incredible disservice to the innocent individuals and I think, a disservice to the integrity of the, universities unless they are notified, to be able to develop procedures you are developing with regards to your own institution and we are trying to in terms of the Congress. Certainly the universities are entitled to the same.

Admiral TURNER. Yes. Not all of these, of course, were unwitting.

Senator KENNEDY. That's right.

Admiral TURNER. Many of them were witting, and therefore they can take all those precautionary steps on their own, but I am perfectly open to doing this. I am only interested in doing it in a way that when identifying a university it will not lead to the public disclosure of the individuals, whom

I am not allowed to disclose, and so on.

Senator KENNEDY. That could be done, it seems to me.

Admiral TURNER. So, we will see if we can devise a way of notifying these institutions on a private basis so that they can then make their own decision whether their equities are best served by their announcing it publicly or their attempting to maintain it--

Senator KENNEDY. Or you. I wonder. What if they were to ask you to announce, or indicate?

Admiral TURNER. My personal conscience, sir, at this time, is that I would be doing a disservice to these universities if I notified the public.

Senator KENNEDY. Would you meet with some university officials and ask what their views are or whether they feel that the preservation of the integrity of the universities would be better served or not? I think that would be useful to find out from small, large, private, and public universities' officials how they view the integrity--

Admiral TURNER. Fine. I Will phone several university presidents today who are my friends and who are not involved in this, and ask them what they think the equities would be.

-38-

Senator KENNEDY. All right. You let us know, too.

Admiral TURNER. But I am not sure that I see that there is any great benefit, in my notifying the public as opposed to the university notifying them. Let him have his choice whether he wants -- each institution wants to have it made public.

Senator KENNEDY. Yes. The fact would remain that the institution's credibility would be better served if the institution's president were to deny it and the university indicated that it did not participate in that program than if the university were to deny it and the Agency says nothing. It seems to me that that would be the strongest, and the only way that that is going to be credible. I would value it if you would get some input from universities as to what they believe is the fairest way in terms of the preservation of the integrity of the universities.

Let me, if I could, ask on the question of the uses of these safe houses, as I understand from information that was provided to us in the course of our last committee, the testing of various drugs on individuals happened at all social levels, high and low, it happened on native Americans and also on foreign nationals. That is what I understand was the nature of the project itself.

Now, I am just wondering whether those tests were conducted at the two locations on the east coast and the west coast which were known as safe houses. To your knowledge, is that correct?

Admiral TURNER. Yes.

Senator KENNEDY. In terms of the research in this particular program, it did not go beyond the safe houses located on the east coast and the west coast? I believe I am correct on that.

Admiral TURNER. That type of unwitting testing of sort of randomly selected individuals, yes.

Senator KENNEDY. It was just located in those two places?

Admiral TURNER. To the best of our knowledge, there were only two locations.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, how do we interpret randomly selected?

Admiral TURNER. Well, as opposed to prisoners in a prison who were somehow selected.

Senator KENNEDY. All right. Do you know from this information how many people were recruited during this period?

Admiral TURNER. No idea.

Senator KENNEDY. Do you know approximately?

Admiral TURNER. I asked that question the other day, and we just don't have -- apparently we are very -- well, either there were no records kept of the actual numbers and types of people tested or they were destroyed.

Senator INOUE. Senator Schweiker.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

Admiral Turner, I would like to come back to the experiments which may

have been conducted at the hospital research facilities which the CIA helped to finance. It wasn't clear to me from your previous answers what kind of work was done there. I gather you are unclear on that, too, from your remarks, yet I find in the CIA documentation which you have supplied us, a list describing some of the advantages the Agency hoped to gain. It says:

(a) One-sixth of the total space in the new hospital wing will be available to the Chemical Division of TSS * * *; (b) Agency sponsorship of sensitive research

-39-

projects will be completely deniable; (c) Full professional cover will be provided for up to three biochemical employees of the Chemical Division; (d) Human patients and volunteers for experimental use will be available under controlled clinical conditions with the full supervision of

and there is a blank, something has been deleted.

It seems pretty clear to me what they intended to do in that particular wing. Doesn't it to you? Why would you go to such elaborate preparations, to buy part of the wing, bring three of your own personnel there, give them a cover, and give them access to patients? Why would you go to such trouble and expense to arrange, all that, if you weren't planning to experiment on people in the hospital?

Admiral TURNER. I agree with you 100 percent, sir. Those were clearly the intentions. I have no evidence that it was carried out in that way. I am not trying to be defensive, Senator. I am only trying to be absolutely precise here.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Well, then, as to the nature of what was done there, the last paragraph on the same page of the document says, "The facilities of the hospital and the ability to conduct controlled experimentations under safe clinical conditions using materials with which any agency connection must be completely deniable will augment and complement other programs recently taken over by TSS, such as," and then there's another deletion.

Now, the words following "such as" have been deleted. That is still classified, or at least it was removed when this document was sanitized and released. It seems to be that whatever was deleted right there would

give you a pretty good clue as to what they were doing, since it says that the activities would "augment and complement other programs" undertaken by TSS. So, I have trouble understanding why you don't know what was contemplated. Just the fact that similar programs are referred to in the document, though what they are is still deleted, should enable you to check it out.

You could look at what went on in the similar programs mentioned following the "such as" in the classified version of this document.

Admiral TURNER. Senator, I have not said that we don't know what was contemplated being done there. We do not know what was done there.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Why did you delete that reference? Why is that still classified, that particular project of whatever it is?

Admiral TURNER. I don't know this particular case. We will get you the exact answer to that one and inform you about it, but it is quite probable that that other case is unrelated to this in the -- well, not unrelated, but that that was a project that still deserves to be classified.

[The material referred to follows:]

Construction of the Gorman Annex was begun in 1957 and the Annex was dedicated in March 1959. Of the several MKULTRA projects conducted at Georgetown only one involving human testing covered a time span subsequent to March 1959. Subproject 45 ran from 1955 to 1963, thus it is possible that the final four years (1959-1963) of the subproject could have been spent in the Gorman Annex. However, there is no reference to the Gorman Annex or a "new Annex" in Subproject 45 papers, neither is there any mention of the subproject moving to a new location in 1959 or later years.

Authorization to contribute CIA funds toward construction of the Gorman Annex is contained in Subproject 35 of MKULTRA. Recently discovered material indicated that Dr. Geschickter continued his research for sleep- and amnesia-producing drugs under Project MKSEARCH through July 1967 at Georgetown University Hospital. But it is impossible to determine if the facilities of the Gorman Annex were involved.

-40-

Senator SCHWEIKER. I think that would give us a pretty good clue as to what was going to be done in the wing the CIA helped to finance.

Was there any indication at all in the records you found that the project ultimately used cancer patients or terminally ill patients in connection with this facility?

Admiral TURNER. I'm sorry. I missed your question because I was trying to get the data on the last one. I will read you the blank.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Go ahead.

Admiral TURNER. QKHILLTOP. It doesn't help you, but--

Senator SCHWEIKER. Can you tell us what that is, or is it still classified?

Admiral TURNER. I don't know, and I assume from the fact that we deleted it, it is still classified, but I will get you that answer, sir.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Thank you. I'd like to see that information.

[See p. 171 for material referred to.]

Now my next question was: Is there any indication, Admiral, that projects in that particular center involved experimentation on terminally ill cancer patients?

Admiral TURNER. I missed the first part of your question, sir. I am very sorry.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Do you have any indication that some experiment in the facility used terminally ill cancer patients as subjects? You do acknowledge in your statement and it is clear from other documents that these kinds of experiments were at some point being done somewhere. My question is, is there any indication that cancer patients or terminally ill patients were experimented with in this wing?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, it does appear there is a connection here, sir.

Senator SCHWEIKER. The other question I had relates to the development of something which has been called the perfect concussion. A series of experiments toward that end were described in the CIA documents. I wonder if you would just tell us what your understanding of perfect concussion is.

Admiral TURNER. Is that in my testimony, sir, or in some other document?

Senator SCHWEIKER. Subproject 54, MKULTRA, which involved examination of techniques to cause brain concussions and amnesia by using weapons or sound waves to strike individuals without giving and without leaving any clear physical marks. Someone dubbed it "perfect concussion" -- maybe that was poetic license on the part of our staff rather than your poets over there. I wonder if you could just tell us what brain concussion experiments were about?

Admiral TURNER. This project, No. 54, was canceled, and never carried out.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Well, I do believe the first year of the project in 1955 was carried out by the Office of Naval Research, according to the information that you supplied us. The CIA seems to have been participating in some way at that point, because the records go on to say that the experimenter at ONR found out about CIA's role, discovered that it was a cover, and then the project was transferred to MKULTRA in 1956. Again, this is all from the backup material you have given us. So, it was canceled at some time. I am not disagreeing

-41-

with that, but apparently for at least a year or two, somebody was investigating the production of brain concussions with special blackjacks, sound waves, and other methods as detailed in the backup material.

Admiral TURNER. The data available to me is that this project was never funded by the CIA, but I will double-check that and furnish the information for the record for you as to whether there was ever any connection here and if so, what the nature of the work was.

[The material referred to follows:]

Mr. Laubinger corrected his testimony regarding Subproject 54 during the September 21, 1977 hearings before the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Human Resources Committee. The relevant portion is reproduced below:

Mr. LAUBINGER. On project 54, it has got a rather sensational proposal in there, in terms of the work that they propose to do, and you asked about the proposal and I said, in fact, it was never funded under MKULTRA. Now, I overlooked -- at least, my memory did not serve me correctly when I went through that file folder to see one memorandum dated January 10, 1956, which makes it quite clear, as a matter of fact, that that proposal was based on prior work that was funded by the Agency.

Senator SCHWEIKER. By what?

Mr. LAUBINGER. By the CIA. So, that information was in their file folder. It did not happen to be in my head when I testified.

Senator SCHWEIKER. I think I might have read you that, and that is why I argued at the time with you, because I think I had in front of me, as I recall, some indication that it was funded there. I did read that to you. So, you did supply it to us; there is no argument about that information.

Mr. LAUBINGER. Perhaps I am sort of headstrong, myself, and in my own view, I am reading under the ULTRA project, that if it had been funded under ULTRA, it would have had a project number and identified as such. The thing that threw me was that it was funded, apparently, outside of any MKULTRA activity and it was under the normal contracting process, so that it was not included in MKULTRA as any work done under that funding umbrella.

The file folder that you have and I have, right here, makes it quite clear, however, that a year's work was done through navy funding -- a navy funding mechanism -- on which the proposal was based that ultimately came into the MKULTRA program. That second proposal was never funded. So, there was conflict and I, personally, I think, introduced a little bit of confusion in that in my testimony.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Well, do you agree or not agree with DOD's statement here that even though the initial funding was navy, it was really I conduit for the CIA?

Mr. LAUBINGER. I think that is correct.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Yes; I would appreciate that. I would like to know how it went from ONR to CIA after a year. Somebody made a decision to make that transfer, and to make this an MKULTRA subject. There had to be some sort of review that led to a decision to continue that kind of concussion -- total blackout, maximum amnesia, and whatever else it was you were interested in -- study and testing.

Mr. LAUBINGER. Senator, if I may try to say a few words on that, the files that were available to us for inspection, which are limited, indicated that there was a project being carried on by the Navy having to do with the, effects of brain concussion. The CIA developed an interest in that, and considered funding it, but actually never did, and as the admiral testified, the MKULTRA is merely a funding mechanism, a place they go for money to do such things, but there is no evidence that I know of that that project was ever funded.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Well, I am confused, because here again is another quote from a document that we have seen, which you have released and supplied to us:

Following is the technical progress made under the current [deleted] contract: (a) Specializing instrumentation and numerous testing techniques have been developed to obtain the desired dynamic data; (b) considerable data has now been obtained supporting the resonance-cavitation theory of brain concussion; and (c) preliminary acceleration threshold data has been obtained for a fluid-filled glass simulated skull.

It goes on to talk about a blast range and a 2,500-square-foot laboratory. The document notes that "Three blast test series have been run to date." It describes a special blackjack device, "a pancake-type blackjack giving a high peak impact force with a low unit surface pressure."

I agree the records are inconclusive as to the results of this work, but it certainly seems that some testing was done.

Mr. LAUBINGER. Senator, you are putting us in the same position I think you were stating that you were in earlier referring to documents not before us, but I believe you are quoting from a proposal that someone sent to the Agency to fund this work, and he is referring to past work. The past work would have encompassed a lot of things like that, but CIA was not involved with that.

Senator SCHWEIKER. What do you mean, Admiral, on page 6 of your testimony when you mention projects using magician's art? How do magicians get into the spook business?

Admiral TURNER. I have interpreted this as to how to slip the mickey into the finn, but I would like to ask my advisers here to comment.

Mr. BRODY. I think that is essentially it, Senator. It is surreptitious administration of material to someone, deceptive practices, how to distract someone's attention while you are doing something else, as I understand it. It was also some type of a covert communication project involved with the study of how magicians and their assistants perhaps communicate information to one another without having other people know it. This is the type of thing that was involved, sir.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

Senator INOUE. Senator Huddleston?

Senator HUDDLESTON. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

Admiral, in your checking these newly discovered documents and interviewing members of the CIA staff, did you find information that would confirm the contention described by the reporters for the New York Times that this type of experimentation was begun out of a fear that the Agency that foreign powers might have drugs which would allow them to alter the behavior of American citizens or agents or members of the Armed Forces who were taken into custody, and which would have resulted in false confessions and the like? Is my question clear?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir. I haven't personally read the documentation on that. In my discussions with the people who are well informed in this area at the Agency, I am told that that is the case.

Senator HUDDLESTON. Was there any evidence or any indication that there were other motives that the Agency might also be looking for drugs that could be applied for other purposes, such as debilitating an individual or even killing another person? Was this part of this kind of experimentation?

-43-

Admiral TURNER. Yes; I think there is. I have not seen in this series of documentation evidence of desire to kill, but I think the project turned its character from a defensive to an offensive one as it went along, and there certainly was an intention here to develop drugs that could be of use.

Senator HUDDLESTON. The project continued for some time after it was learned that, in fact, foreign powers did not have such a drug as was at first feared, didn't it?

Admiral TURNER. That is my understanding. Yes, sir.

Senator HUDDLESTON. Is there any indication that knowledge gained as a result of these experiments has been useful or is being applied in any way to present operations?

Mr. BRODY. Senator, I am not sure if there is any body of knowledge. A great deal of what there was, I gather, was destroyed in 1973. I would like to defer to Frank here. Do you know of any?

Mr. LAUBINGER. I know of no drugs or anything like that developed under this program that ever reached operational use or are in use today.

Senator HUDDLESTON. So apparently any information that was gathered was apparently useless and not worth continuing, not worth further development on the part of the Agency.

Mr. LAUBINGER. I am having difficulty hearing your questions.

Senator HUDDLESTON. I can hardly hear myself.

Admiral TURNER. I think the answer to your question is that we have no evidence of great usefulness on this, and yet I think we should remember--

Senator HUDDLESTON. Well, is it accurate to say that this experimentation produced few useful results or had little application at all to the operations of the Agency or anybody else as far as we know?

Admiral TURNER. I think that is basically correct. At the same time, I would point out that we had two CIA prisoners in China and one in the Soviet Union at this time, and we were concerned as to what kinds of things might be done to them, but I am not saying that--

Senator HUDDLESTON. Have you detected any sign that any other nation is continuing or has in the past conducted experiments similar to this or with a similar objective?

Admiral TURNER. I am not prepared to answer that one off the top of my head, sir, but I will get it to you.

[The material referred to follows:]

We maintain no files of up-to-date information on the testing of drugs in foreign countries. Some years ago we occasionally would review foreign research on antibiotics and pharmaceuticals in connection with public health and civil defense assessments. For a few years beginning in 1949 we assessed foreign research on LSD under Project ARTICHOKE because of concern that such drugs might be employed against Agency and other U.S. personnel. Information relative to this work has already been provided to relevant Committees. In this early work we also occasionally looked at foreign human experimentation; we long ago eliminated our holdings on this subject and no collection requirements are any longer served. As consumer interest in this area has dropped off and higher priority areas need attention, we have virtually no present coverage with the possible exception of an occasional scanning of the literature for a specific program. To the best of our knowledge no other unit in the Intelligence Community is tracking this subject now.

-44-

Senator HUDDLESTON. You don't know whether any of your agents anywhere in the world have been subjected to any kind of procedure like this?

Admiral TURNER. We certainly know of other powers conducting research in these areas, yes.

Senator HUDDLESTON. Do you know how they go about that research?

Admiral TURNER. It is pretty sketchy, the information we have.

Senator HUDDLESTON. Do you know of any other organization in this country or any institution that has conducted extensive research on unwitting individuals and through unwitting institutions?

Admiral TURNER. Well, I have read something in the newspapers about this, but I have not familiarized myself with it in specifics.

Senator HUDDLESTON. It is not a normal mode of operation for hitman research, is it?

Admiral TURNER. No, sir.

Senator HUDDLESTON. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

Senator INOUE. Senator Wallop?

Senator WALLOP. Mr. Chairman, I only have one to follow up on Senator Huddleston's questions and my earlier ones. You are not really saying, are you Admiral Turner, that there are no mind-altering drugs or behavior modification procedures which have been used by foreign powers?

Admiral TURNER. No, sir, I am not.

Senator WALLOP. I drew that inference partly in answer to my question that you knew of no truth serum. Maybe that is a misnomer, but surely there are relaxants that make tongues looser than they would otherwise be. Isn't that true?

Admiral TURNER. Yes.

Senator WALLOP. So I think it is fair to say, too, that the experience of many American prisoners of war in the Korean conflict would indicate that there are behavior modification procedures in use by foreign powers of a fairly advanced degree of sophistication.

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir.

Senator WALLOP. Again, I will just go back and say I think this must have been part of the motivation. I don't think you would have mentioned Cardinal Mindszenty had you thought his behavior was normal at the time or had anybody else. So, I would just again say I think it is a little bit scapegoating. I don't think the object of this hearing is in any way to lay blame on those passed or those dead or otherwise, but I think it is a little bit scapegoating to say that it stopped with the directors of the CIA or the DCT's of the time. Also I think it is a little bit scapegoating, to say they didn't even know it, but that it was some lower echelon acting alone.

I think this was a behavior pattern that was prevalent in those years, and I think the object lesson is that we have discovered, we think and we hope, through your assurances and other activities of the Congress, means of avoiding future incidents of that kind. I thank you, Mr. Chairman.

Senator INOUE. Senator Chafee?

Senator CHAFEE. No questions.

Senator INOUE. Senator Kennedy, I think you have another question.

-45-

Senator KENNEDY. Just talking about the two safe houses on the east and west, coast as being the sources for the unwitting trials, now, the importance of this and the magnitude of it, I think, is of significance, because we have seen from your records that these we're used over a period of 8 or 9 years, and the numbers could have been considerable. You are unable to determine, at least, in your own research, what the numbers would be, and what the drugs were, how many people were involved, but it could have been considerable during this period of time.

It would certainly appear to me in examining the documents and the flow

charts of cash slips that were expended in these areas that it was considerable, but that is a judgmental factor on it, but I think it is important to try and find out what the Agency is attempting to do to get to the bottom of it.

Now, the principal agent that was involved as I understand it is deceased and has been deceased for 2 years. The overall agent, Mr. Gottlieb, has indicated a fuzzy memory about this whole area. He has testified before the Intelligence Committee. Yet he was responsible for the whole program. Then, the Director had indicated the destruction of the various materials and unfamiliarity with the project.

Now, you have indicated in your testimony today that there are two additional agents on page 9 of your testimony, you indicated there were two additional agents which you have uncovered at the bottom of it, and you say the names of CIA officials who approved or monitored the various projects. You talk about the two additional agents in your testimony.

Now, I am just wondering if you intend to interview those agents to find out exactly what is being done. I suppose, first of all, shouldn't the project manager know what was being done?

Admiral TURNER. Our first problem, Senator, is that we have been unable to associate an individual with those names at this point. We are still burrowing to find out who these people are. We haven't identified them as having been CIA employees, and we don't know whether these were false names.

Senator KENNEDY. You are tracking that down, as I understand it?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. You are tracking that down, and you have every intention of interviewing those people to find out whatever you can about the program and project?

Admiral TURNER. My only hesitation here is whether I will do this or the Justice Department.

Senator KENNEDY. It will be pursued, though, I understand?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. Either through the Agency or through the Justice Department?

Admiral TURNER. [Nods in the affirmative.]

Senator KENNEDY. Is it plausible that the director of the program would not understand or know about the details of the program? Is it plausible that Dr. Gottlieb would not understand the full range of activities in those particular safe houses?

-46-

Admiral TURNER. Let me say it is unlikely. I don't know Mr. Gottlieb.

Senator KENNEDY. Has anybody in the Agency talked with Mr. Gottlieb to find out about this?

Admiral TURNER. Not since this revelation has come out.

Senator KENNEDY. Not since this revelation? Well, why not?

Admiral TURNER. He has left our employ, Senator.

Senator KENNEDY. Does that mean that anybody who leaves is, you know, covered for lifetime?

Admiral TURNER. No, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. Why wouldn't you talk with him and find out? You have new information about this program. It has been a matter of considerable interest both to our committee and to the Intelligence Committee. Why wouldn't you talk to Mr. Gottlieb?

Admiral TURNER. Well, again, I think the issue is whether this should be done by the Justice Department or ourselves.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, are we wrestling around because you and Attorney General Bell can't agree--

Admiral TURNER. No, sir.

Senator KENNEDY [continuing]. On who ought to do it?

Admiral TURNER. We are proceeding together in complete agreement as to how to go. I have, in connection with trying to find all of these Americans or others who were unwittingly tested, I have some

considerable concern about the CIA running around this country interviewing and interrogating people, because I don't want to give any impression that we are doing domestic intelligence.

Senator KENNEDY. I am just talking about one, in this case. That was the man who was responsible for the whole program, and to find out whether anyone within the Agency since you have had this new material has talked to Gottlieb since 1975, and if the answer is no, I want to know why not.

Admiral TURNER. The reason he was not interviewed in connection with the 1975 hearings was that he had left the employ of the CIA and there was a concern on the part of the Agency that it would appear to the investigators that the CIA was in some way trying to influence him and influence his testimony before the committee. If these committees have, no objection, we would be happy to contact Dr. Gottlieb and see if he can augment anything here in this new information, though I don't think there is much in this new information that he can add to as opposed to what was available in 1975.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, you see, Admiral Turner, you come to the two committees this morning and indicate that now at last we have the information. We don't have to be concerned about anything in the future on it. Now, I don't know how you can give those assurances to the members of these committees as well as to the American people when you haven't since 1975 even talked to the principal person that was in charge of the program, and the records were destroyed. He is the fellow that was running the program, and the Agency has not talked to him since the development of this new material.

Admiral TURNER. Our only concern here is the proprieties involved, and we will dig into this and work with the Justice Department on

-47-

who, if either of us, should get into discussions with Dr. Gottlieb so as not to prejudice any legal rights that may be involved here, or to appear in any way to be improper.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, do I understand you have not contacted the Justice Department about this particular case since the development of this new material about Gottlieb?

Admiral TURNER. Not about Gottlieb specifically. We have contacted him.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, it is amazing to me. I mean, can you understand the difficulty that any of us might have in terms of comprehending that when you develop a whole new series of materials that are on the front page of every newspaper in the country and are on every television, I mean, that means something, but it does not mean nearly as much as the interest that we have in the fact about the testing of unwitting Americans, and every single document that the staff reviews has Mr. Gottlieb's name on it and you come to tell us that we don't have to worry any more, we have these other final facts, and Mr. Gottlieb has not been talked to?

Admiral TURNER. Sir, I am not saying that these are in any way the final facts. I am saying these are all the facts we have available.

Senator KENNEDY. And you have not talked to the person who was in charge of the program, so what kind of value or what kind of weight can we give it?

Admiral TURNER. We are happy to talk to him. I think the issue here again is one of propriety and how to go about this. We have not, I believe, enough new information about Gottlieb's participation here to signal that his interview would be that much more revealing than what was revealed in 1975.

Senator KENNEDY. The importance of it, I think, from our point of view, is, he would know the drugs that were administered, the volume of drugs, how it was administered, and in terms of your ability to follow lip to protect these people and their health, to the extent that it can be done, that opportunity is being lost.

I want to get on to some others, but will you give us the assurance that you will get ahold of Gottlieb or that you will talk to Attorney General Bell and talk with Gottlieb?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. And let us know as to the extent of it. I don't see how we can fulfill our responsibility in this area on the drug testing without our hearing from Gottlieb as well, but I think it is important that you do so, particularly since all of the materials have been destroyed.

These other two agents, have they talked to them?

Admiral TURNER. We don't, know who they are, sir. We are trying to track down and see whether these names can be related to anybody.

Senator KENNEDY. That is under active investigation by the Agency?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. And you have the intention of talking to those people when you locate them. Is that correct?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir, under the same circumstances as Gottlieb.

Senator KENNEDY. And you have people working on it? **Admiral TURNER.** Yes, sir.

-48-

Senator KENNEDY. With regards to the activities that took place in these safe houses, as I understand from the records, two-way mirrors were used. Is that your understanding?

Admiral TURNER. Yes, sir. We have records that construction was done to put in two-way mirrors.

Senator KENNEDY. And they were placed in the bedroom, as I understand.

[Pause.]

Senator KENNEDY. Well, we have documents--

Admiral TURNER. I believe that was in the Church record, but I don't have the details.

Senator KENNEDY. And rather elaborate decorations were added, as I understand, at, least, to the one in San Francisco, in the bedroom, which are French can-can dancers, floral pictures, drapery, including installation of bedroom mirrors, three framed Toulouse Lautrec posters with black silk mats, and a number of other -- red bedroom curtains and recording equipment, and then a series of documents which were provided to the committee which indicate a wide proliferation of different cash for \$100, generally in the \$100 range over any period of time on the particular checks. Even the names are blocked out, as to the person who is receiving

it. Cash for undercover agents, operating expenses, drinks, entertainment while administering, and then it is dashed out, and then the other documents, that would suggest, at least with the signature of your principal agent out there, that "called to the operation, midnight, and climax."

What can you tell us that it might suggest to you about what techniques were being used by the Agency in terms of reaching that sort of broad-based group of Americans that were being evidently enticed for testing in terms of drugs and others? Do you draw any kind of conclusion about what might have been going on out there, in these safe houses?

Admiral TURNER. No, sir.

[General laughter.]

Senator KENNEDY. There is a light side to it, but there is also an enormously serious side. And that is that, at least the techniques which are used or were used in terms of testing, and trying to find out exactly the range of drugs used and the numbers of people involved and exactly what that operation was about, as well as the constant reiteration of the, use of small sums of cash at irregular intervals. A variety of different techniques were employed but there is an awful lot of documentation putting these matters together.

When you look at the fact that, it is a broad range population that has been tested, tested in these two areas, with the kind of cash slips that were used in this payment mechanisms and decorations and all of the rest, we are not able to put a bottom line on it but one thing is for sure, and that is, Gottlieb knows. That is one thing for sure, because his name appears on just about every one of these documents, and it is, I think, very important to find out what his understanding is of the nature of that. So, we will hear more about that.

Admiral TURNER. I believe Gottlieb has been interviewed by the Congress.

Senator KENNEDY. That's right, he has, and in reviewing the record, it is not very satisfactory, and it just seems with the new information

-49-

and the new documentation and the new memoranda -- and he did not

have the checks at that time -- and with the wide variety of different memoranda with his name on it, his memory could be stimulated on that.

Thank you.

Senator INOUE. I would like to thank the admiral and his staff for participating in this hearing. I believe the record should show that this hearing was held at the request of the Agency and the admiral. It was not held because we insisted upon it. It was a volunteer effort on the part of the Agency. I think the record should also indicate that Admiral Turner has forwarded to this committee a classified file, including all of the names of the institutions and the persons involved as the experimentors.

I should also indicate that this hearing is just one step involved in the committee's investigation of drug abuse. Just as you have had much work in going over the 8,000 pages, the staff of this committee has had equal problems, but I would like the record to show that you have made these papers and documents available to the committee. I thank you for that.

As part of the ongoing investigation, we had intended to call upon many dozens of others, experimentors, or those officials in charge, and one of those will be Dr. Gottlieb.

In thanking you, I would like to say this to the American people, that what we have experienced this morning in this committee room is not being duplicated in any other committee room in any other part of the world. I doubt that very much. Our Agency and our intelligence community has been under much criticism and has been subjected to much abuse, in many cases justified, but this is the most open society that I can think of. For example, in Great Britain there are about six people who are aware of the identity of the man in charge of intelligence. In other countries, similar conditions exist. Here in the United States we not only know Admiral Turner, we have had open hearings with him, such as this. The confirmation hearings were all open.

In a few weeks, the Senate of the United States will debate a resolution to decide upon whether we should disclose the amounts and funds being used for counterintelligence and national intelligence. I would hope that, in presenting this issue to the public, the media will take note that the Agency has cooperated and will continue to. The abuse that we have learned about this morning is one I hope will never happen again, but without constant oversight on the part of the Executive Office, on the part of the Congress, it could happen again. It is important, therefore that we continue in this oversight activity.

So, once, again, Admiral, I thank you very much for helping us. We will

continue to call upon you for your assistance. We would like to submit to you several questions that the members and staff have prepared. I hope you will look them over carefully and prepare responses for the record, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. Mr. Chairman?

Senator INOUE. Yes, sir?

Senator KENNEDY. I, too, want to thank Admiral Turner for his responsiveness. I have had meetings with him in the committees and also conversations, telephone conversations, and private meetings, and

-50-

I have found him personally to be extremely responsive, and it is a very difficult challenge which he has accepted in heading this Agency. I want you to know, personally, I, too, would like to see this put behind us. I don't think we are quite there yet in terms of this particular area that we are interested in. I think the Intelligence Committee has special responsibilities in this area of the testing, so we look forward to working with you in expediting the time that we can put it behind, but it does seem to me that we have to dig in and finish the chapter. So, I want to personally express my appreciation to you, Admiral Turner, and thank you for your cooperation and your help, and I look forward to working with you.

Admiral TURNER. Thank you.

Senator HUDDLESTON. Mr. Chairman, I am not sure you emphasized this enough, but I think the record ought to show that Admiral Turner informed the Select Committee on his own initiative when the new documentation was found. The documentation has been made available to us voluntarily, in a spirit of cooperation.

I think this shows a vast difference from the mode of operation that existed prior to the formation at least of the Church committee, and a difference that is very helpful.

Senator INOUE. Thank you very much. Thank you very much, Admiral.

We would now like to call upon Mr. Philip Goldman and Mr. John Gittinger.

Mr. Goldman and Mr. Gittinger, will you please rise and take the oath.

Do you solemnly swear that the testimony you are about to give is the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth, so help you, God?

Mr. GOLDMAN. I do.

Mr. GITTINGER. I do.

Senator INOUE. Thank you, sir.

Mr. Goldman, will you identify yourself, and after that, Mr. Gittinger.

Senator KENNEDY. Before we start in, we had a third witness, Mr. Chairman, Mr. Pasternac, who planned to testify, traveled to Washington -- he, lives in Washington, and was contacted recently --with the intention of testifying this morning. And something -- he called us late this morning and indicated that he wanted to get a counsel before he would wish to testify.

Senator INOUE. Mr. Goldman.

Mr. Goldman, will you identify yourself, sir.

Project MKULTRA, The CIA's Program Of Research In Behavioral Modification

Testimony of Philip Goldman, Former Employee, Central Intelligence Agency

Mr. GOLDMAN. I am Philip Goldman.

Senator INOUE. And you are a former employee of the Central Intelligence Agency?

Mr. GOLDMAN. Over 10 years ago.

Senator INOUE. And you were employed at the time when MKULTRA was in operation?

Mr. GOLDMAN. There were some MKULTRA's in operation at the time I was there.

-51-

Senator INOUE. And Mr. John Gittinger, are you a former employee of the Central Intelligence Agency?

Testimony of John Gittinger, Former Employee, Central Intelligence Agency

Mr. GITTINGER. I am.

Senator INOUE. Are you still an employee?

Mr. GITTINGER. No.

Senator INOUE. Were you a member of the Agency at the time

MKULTRA was in operation?

Mr. GITTINGER. Yes.

Senator INOUE. Thank you. Senator Kennedy.

Senator KENNEDY. I want to welcome both of you to the committee. If we could start with Mr. Goldman. Were you the project engineer for the safe houses in either San Francisco or New York?

Mr. GOLDMAN. I know of no safe house in San Francisco.

Senator KENNEDY. How about in New York?

Mr. GOLDMAN. I knew of one facility that was established there, but I didn't know anything of its operation.

Senator KENNEDY. Were you a monitor on any testing of drugs on unwitting persons in San Francisco?

Mr. GOLDMAN. No.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, we have a classified document here that was provided by the Agency that lists your name as a monitor of the program and I would appreciate it if you would look--

Mr. GOLDMAN. I think the misunderstanding arises because I was project officer.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, would you take a look at that?

[Mr. Goldman inspected the document.]

Mr. GOLDMAN. This document as it states is correct. However, my--

Senator KENNEDY. That document is correct?

Mr. GOLDMAN. As far as I see on the first page, the project. But my--

Senator KENNEDY. Well, could I get it back, please.

That would indicate that you were a monitor of the program.

Mr. GOLDMAN. I was in charge of disbursing the moneys to Morgan Hall.

Senator KENNEDY. To whom was that?

Mr. GOLDMAN. To the individual whose name was listed at the top of that document.

Senator KENNEDY. And you knew that he was running the project in San Francisco?

Mr. GOLDMAN. I knew he was the person who was in charge out there.

Senator KENNEDY. All right.

Mr. GOLDMAN. But I had no knowledge nor did I seek knowledge of actually what he was doing, because there would be other things involved.

I did receive--

Senator KENNEDY. What were you doing?

-52-

Mr. GOLDMAN. I was collecting -- I had to be sure that all the receipts that ever were turned in balanced with the moneys that were paid out to see that everything was run all right. There was no illegal use of funds as far as we could determine by the receipts and cash.

Senator KENNEDY. So even though the Agency document indicates that you were a monitor for the program, one of the few monitors of that particular program which you mentioned for San Francisco and Mill Valley, Calif., you described your responsibility only as a carrier of money, is that correct?

Mr. GOLDMAN. I would say as a disburser or carrying out -- seeing that the moneys were handled properly. There was within that -- I don't know what's done or what he did do in conjunction with other people.

Senator KENNEDY. Were you responsible for the disbursement of all the funds?

Mr. GOLDMAN. I was responsible for turning over the check to him.

Senator KENNEDY. And what did you know of the program itself?

Mr. GOLDMAN. The only thing I knew of the program was what he furnished us in terms of receipts and that sort of thing. I didn't indulge or concern myself in that.

Senator KENNEDY. You still wrote, and I'll let you examine it -- it's a classified document -- but you wrote a rather substantive review of the program in May of 1963, talking about the experiments, the factual data that had been collected, covert and realistic field trials, about the necessity of those particular -- and talked about the effectiveness of the various programs, the efficiency of various delivery systems. That doesn't sound to me like someone who is only--

Mr. GOLDMAN. Well, if you would refresh my memory, if I could read this I would certainly agree with whatever is said there, if it was written.

Senator KENNEDY. I am trying to gather what your role was. You've indicated first of all that you didn't know about -- you knew about a safe house in New York; now we find out that you're the carrier for the resources as well and the agent in San Francisco. We find out now that the CIA put you as a monitor. You're testifying that you only were the courier, and here we have just one document, and there are many others that talk about the substance of that program with your name on it and I am just trying to find out exactly what role you were playing.

Mr. GOLDMAN. The only thing I can tell you about this and I am drawing completely on my memory is that this individual who was in charge out there conducted these things and reported them back to the Agency. I didn't participate in any of them. All I know was that he furnished me with receipts for things that were done and told of the work that they had done.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, that document covers more than receipts.

Mr. GOLDMAN. Yes, it tells of what -- they had conducted work out there.

Senator KENNEDY. It describes, does it not? Read the paragraph 2.

Mr. GOLDMAN. "A number of covert"--

Senator KENNEDY. Well, you can't read it, it's a classified document, and I don't know why, quite frankly, but it relates to the substance

of those programs and your name is signed to the memorandums on it. I am not interested in you trying to review for us now what is in the document, but I think it would be unfortunate if we were left with the opinion that all you were was a courier of resources when we see a document with your name on it, signed, that talks about the substance of the program. And what we're interested in is the substance of the program. We have the recent documents that were provided by the Agency, which do indicate that you were at least involved in the substance, and I'm just trying to find out whether you're willing to tell us about that.

Mr. GOLDMAN. I am perfectly willing to tell you everything that I can remember.

Senator KENNEDY. But you can't remember anything.

Mr. GOLDMAN. I can't remember the substantive parts of these, things, I really can't.

Senator KENNEDY. Of the program that was taking place.

Do you have any greater familiarity with what was happening in New York?

Mr. GOLDMAN. No, no.

Senator KENNEDY. And you have the same function with regards to New York?

Mr. GOLDMAN. The same function with regard to New York.

Senator KENNEDY. Did you ever go to San Francisco?

Mr. GOLDMAN. Yes.

Senator KENNEDY. Did you meet with the agent in charge?

Mr. GOLDMAN. Yes.

Senator KENNEDY. And why did you meet with him?

Mr. GOLDMAN. To discuss some of the receipts and things that were there to find out if these were indeed true expenditures and to find out if everything was going along all right for the work that was being done.

Senator KENNEDY. What work was being done?

Mr. GOLDMAN. No, the reports of these things and whatever was being done. I don't know who he reported to but he did report to somebody.

Senator KENNEDY. You travel out there to find out about the work that's being done, and what does he tell you, that the work is being done well and--

Mr. GOLDMAN. He told me that the work that they were doing was going along, progressing satisfactorily, but to be very frank with you--

Senator KENNEDY. But he didn't tell you what the work was?

Mr. GOLDMAN. To be very frank with you, Senator, I cannot remember the things that happened back in those days. I've been away from the company -- from the Agency for over 10 years, and that is even farther back than that, and that was just about the time when I first engaged in this, so it was my first--

Senator KENNEDY. Did they disburse a series of \$100 checks, to your recollection?

Mr. GOLDMAN. I don't recollect it, but if you have it there, then they did.

Senator KENNEDY. Did you know Dr. Gottlieb?

Mr. GOLDMAN. Yes.

-54-

Senator KENNEDY. How did you know Dr. Gottlieb?

Mr. GOLDMAN. He had been head of the division when I was recruited.

Senator KENNEDY. Did you talk to him about these programs? Did you have anything to do with him during this period of time?

Mr. GOLDMAN. I didn't have anything to do with him until I would say probably in the sixties.

Senator KENNEDY. And can you tell us what you had to do with him

then?

Mr. GOLDMAN. Just what you see there, on the papers.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, that is the request for the money and he approves it.

Mr. GOLDMAN. That is the request for money and he approves it, and I am quite sure that I probably discussed with him whether the work was going along all right, whether his reports were being turned in, and whether he was satisfied with the way things were going and did he have any complaints about the way other people were requesting him, but I did not engage myself in anything he was doing.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, did you get the impression that Gottlieb knew what was going on?

Mr. GOLDMAN. I didn't ask.

Senator KENNEDY. But you told him that your impression that what was going on even though you didn't know what was going on, was going on well, I guess? [Laughter.]

Mr. GOLDMAN. I told Gottlieb what you saw in there was that the things appeared to be going along all right. I was repeating and parroting back the words that were given to me while I was there.

Senator KENNEDY. What was the money being spent for, do you know?

Mr. GOLDMAN. No; I can't recall that, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. Would you remember if we told you it was red curtains and can-can pictures--

Mr. GOLDMAN. No, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. Floral pictures and the rest.

Mr. GOLDMAN. No, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. Recorders.

Mr. GOLDMAN. No, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. Recorders and two-way mirrors.

Mr. GOLDMAN. Wait, hold on. You're slipping a word in there now.

Senator KENNEDY. But you would have authorized those funds, would you not, since you were the--

Mr. GOLDMAN. Did you say two-way mirrors?

Senator KENNEDY. Yes.

Mr. GOLDMAN. Where?

Senator KENNEDY. In the safe houses.

Mr. GOLDMAN. Where?

Senator KENNEDY. San Francisco.

Mr. GOLDMAN. No.

Senator KENNEDY. How about New York?

Mr. GOLDMAN. Yes.

Senator KENNEDY. You remember now that you approved expenditures for New York?

-55-

Mr. GOLDMAN. Yes.

Senator KENNEDY. What were those expenditures for?

Mr. GOLDMAN. That was a transfer of money over for the use in an apartment in New York by the Bureau of Narcotics. It was for their use.

Senator KENNEDY. Do you have any knowledge of what was going on in the apartment?

Mr. GOLDMAN. No, sir, other than I know that it had been used, according to the information that I have been given, it was used by the Bureau of Narcotics to make meetings with individuals who they were interested in with regard to pushing dope -- not pushing dope, but selling narcotics and that sort of thing.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, I am sure you had many responsibilities and it's a long time ago, but the Agency does indicate that you were project monitor for that particular program.

Mr. GOLDMAN. That's correct.

Senator KENNEDY. Your own testimony indicates you went out to review the expenditures of funds to find out whether they were being wisely used, that you came back and talked to the project director, Mr. Gottlieb, to give him a progress report about what was going on out there.

Mr. GOLDMAN. Yes, sir, I did.

Senator KENNEDY. All those things are true, and yet you draw a complete blank in terms of what was the project itself. That's where the record is now.

Mr. GOLDMAN. I did not go out there to review the projects nor did I come back and talk with Mr. Gottlieb and review what I had observed in terms of any projects that they -- that is, other parts of the Agency might have in operation there. I simply reported back those things which were told to me by the individual out there who -- and I carried them back and they -- are contained in the report that you have in front of you, word for word, just as it was given to me.

Senator KENNEDY. The report that you examined here is a substantive report on the particular program and project. And I don't think anyone who wasn't familiar with the project -- this is a personal evaluation -- could write a report on the substance of it without knowing about it. Now, that's mine. Maybe you can't remember and recollect, and that's--

Mr. GOLDMAN. No; everything I put down in there is things that I was told while I was out there, and if there was any ancillary information involved in there I can tell you I just don't remember that. I really don't.

At the time -- that was some years ago. At the time -- a lot of time has passed since then and I have made quite sure that if I could recollect it at all, I would do it. If you have some papers and you want me to certify whether yes, this is so or that is so, I can do that, but I can't recall it mentally.

Senator KENNEDY. You just certified the principal. There are others up here.

I would like to go to Dr. Gittinger.

Mr. GITTINGER. It's Mr. Gittinger.

Senator KENNEDY. How long did you serve with the Agency?

-56-

Mr. GITTINGER. Twenty-six years.

Senator KENNEDY. Excuse me?

Mr. GITTINGER. Twenty-six years.

Senator KENNEDY. Twenty-six years.

And at some point you moved into the operational support side, is that correct?

Mr. GITTINGER. Yes.

Senator KENNEDY. And did you know Sidney Gottlieb?

Mr. GITTINGER. Yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. And did he inform you about the research projects involving LSD?

Mr. GITTINGER. Yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. It is my understanding that you were also aware of some of the drug testing projects conducted on unwitting subjects on the west coast using the Bureau of Narcotics people in the operation. Is that true?

Mr. GITTINGER. I was.

Senator INOUE. Excuse me. Would you speak into the microphone? I cannot hear you.

Mr. GITTINGER. Sorry.

Senator KENNEDY. Do you know which drugs were involved in those tests?

Mr. GITTINGER. LSD. And I can't remember for sure much of the others. What is the substance of marihuana, cannabis, is that right, that can be delivered by other than smoking?

Senator KENNEDY. Cannabis?

Mr. GITTINGER. There had been some discussion of that; yes.

Senator KENNEDY. And was heroin also used?

Mr. GITTINGER. Heroin used by CIA?

Senator KENNEDY. No. In the west coast operation.

Mr. GITTINGER. Absolutely not.

Senator KENNEDY. Now, to your knowledge, how were the drugs administered to the unwitting subjects?

Mr. GITTINGER. I have no direct knowledge.

Senator KENNEDY. Why did you go to the safe houses?

Mr. GITTINGER. It's a very complicated story. Just in justification of myself, this came up just, day before yesterday. I have not really had enough time to get it all straightened in my mind, so I ramble.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, you take your time and tell us in your own words. We've got some time here.

Mr. GITTINGER. My responsibilities which would involve any of the period of time that you were talking about really was not directly related to drugs at all. I was a psychologist charged with the responsibility of trying to develop as much information as I could on various cultures, overseas cultures, anthropological type data, if you follow what I mean. I was also engaged in trying to work out ways and means of assessing people and understanding people.

I originally became involved in this through working on Chinese culture, and over a series of time I was introduced to the problem of brainwashing, which is the thing that really was the most compelling thing in relationship to this, and became charged with the responsibility of trying to find out a little bit about interrogation techniques.

-57-

And among other things, we decided or I decided that one of the best sources of interrogation techniques would be trying to locate and interview and become involved with experienced police interrogators in the country and experienced people who had real practical knowledge of interrogation. The reason for this is that we had become pretty well convinced after the experience of the brainwashing problems coming out of China, that it was the techniques of the interrogators that were causing the individuals to make confessions and so forth in relationship to this, rather than any kind of drugging and so forth. So we were very much interested in interrogation techniques, and this led to me being introduced to the agent in the west coast, and I began to talk to him in connection with these interrogation techniques.

Senator KENNEDY. OK. Now, that is the agent that ran the tests on the west coast on the unwitting people. That's where you come in, correct?

Mr. GITTINGER. If I understand -- would you say that again?

Senator KENNEDY. The name Morgan Hall has been -- that is the name that has been used.

Mr. GITTINGER. Yes.

Senator KENNEDY. And that is the agent that you met with.

Mr. GITTINGER. That is right.

Senator KENNEDY. And you met at the safe house.

Mr. GITTINGER. Yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. Whom did you meet with in the safe house?

Mr. GITTINGER. This is the part that is hard for me to say, and I am sorry that I have to. In connection with some work that we were doing, we needed to have some information on sexual habits. Morgan Hall provided informants for me, to talk to in connection with the sex habits that I was interested in trying to find information. During one period of time the safe house, as far as I was concerned, was used for just these particular type of interviews. And I didn't see the red curtains.

Senator KENNEDY. Those were prostitutes, were they?

Mr. GITTINGER. Yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. How many different times were you there that you had similar--

Mr. GITTINGER. I couldn't possibly say with any certainty on that. Four or five times.

Senator KENNEDY. Four or five times.

Mr. GITTINGER. Over -- you remember now, the period that I'm talking about when I would have any involvement in this is from about 1956 to 1961. So it's about a 4- or 5-year period which is the only time that I know anything about what you are talking about here today.

Senator KENNEDY. Did Morgan Hall make the arrangements for the prostitutes to meet with you?

Mr. GITTINGER. Yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. Did the interviews that you had have anything to do with drugs?

Mr. GITTINGER. Well, as I tried to explain earlier when this was being discussed a little bit beforehand, again I think it is pretty hard for most people now to recognize how little there was known about drugs at the period of time that we are talking about, because the

-58-

drug age or the drug culture comes later on. Consequently, those of us who had any responsibility in this area were interested in trying to get as much information as we could on the subculture, the subculture drug groups, and obviously the Bureau of Narcotics represented a means of doing this. Consequently, other types of things that were involved in discussions at that time would have to do with the underground use of drugs. When I am talking about this I am talking about the folkways in terms of unwitting use of drugs. Did these people that I was talking to have any information about this and on rare instances they were able to tell me about their use, and in most cases this would largely turn out to be a Mickey Finn or something of that sort rather than anything esoteric.

I also was very much interested because we had relatively little information, believe it or not, at that time, in terms of the various reactions that people were having to drugs. Therefore, these people were very informative in terms of they knew a great deal of information about reactions.

Senator KENNEDY. At least you gathered -- or am I correct in assuming that you gathered the impression that the prostitutes that you had talked to were able to slip the drugs to people as I understand it. Did you form any impression on that?

Mr. GITTINGER. I certainly did not form the impression that, they did this as a rule or--

Senator KENNEDY. But they had the knowledge.

Mr. GITTINGER. They had the knowledge or some of them had had knowledge of this being done. But again, as it turned out, it was largely in this area of knockout drops.

Senator KENNEDY. Looking back now did you form any impression about how the Agency was actually testing the broad spectrum of social classes in these safe houses? With the large disbursement of cash in small quantities, \$100 bills and the kinds of elaborate decorations and two-way mirrors in the bedrooms and all the rest, is there any question in your own mind what was going on in the safe houses, or the techniques that were being used to administer these drugs?

Mr. GITTINGER. I find it very difficult to answer that question, sir. I had absolutely no direct knowledge there was a large number of this. I had no knowledge that anyone other than -- than Morgan Hall was in any way involved in the unwitting administration of drugs.

Senator KENNEDY. But Gottlieb would know, would he not?

Mr. GITTINGER. I believe so, yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. Could we go into the Human Ecology Foundation and talk about that and how it was used as an instrument in terms of the support of research?

Mr. GITTINGER. Yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. Could you describe it to us? Could you describe the Human Ecology Foundation, how it functioned and how it worked?

Mr. GITTINGER. May I tell something about how it evolved, which I think is important?

Senator KENNEDY. Sure.

Mr. GITTINGER. The Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology, so-called, was actually a -- I am confused here now as to whether I should name you names.

-59-

Senator KENNEDY. Well, we're not interested in names or institutions, so we prefer that you do not. That has to be worked out in arrangements between Admiral Turner and the individuals and the institutions.

But we're interested in what the Foundation really was and how it functioned and what its purpose was.

Mr. GITTINGER. Well, it was established to undertake research in the general area of the behavioral sciences. It definitely had almost no focus or interest in, say, drug-related type of activities except in a very minor way, because it was largely set up to attempt to gain a certain amount of information and to fund projects which were psychological, sociological, anthropological in character. It was established in the sense of a period of time that a lot of us who are in it wish we could do it over again, but we were interested in trying to get together a panel of the most representative high-level behavioral scientists we could to oversee and help in terms of developing the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology type of program.

The Agency in effect provided the money. They did not direct the projects. Now, the fact of the matter is, there are a lot of innocent people who received the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology money which I know for a fact they were never asked to do anything for the CIA but they did get through this indirectly. They had no knowledge that they were getting CIA money.

Senator KENNEDY. Over what period of time did this take place?

Mr. GITTINGER. As far as I was concerned, it was the period of time ending in 1961. I believe the Human Ecology fund finally phased out in 1965, but I was not involved in this phasing out.

Senator KENNEDY. Can you give the range of the different sort of individual projects of the universities in which it was active?

Mr. GITTINGER. Well, it would have as many as -- I am very fuzzy on my memory on the number of projects. It is over 10, 20, 30.

Senator KENNEDY. After it made the grants, what was the relationship of the Agency with the results of the studies? The Foundation acquired the money to make the grants from the Agency, and then it made the grants to these various research programs.

Mr. GITTINGER. Yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. And that included eight universities as well as individual researchers?

Mr. GITTINGER. Yes, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. Then what follow-up was there to that, sir?

Mr. GITTINGER. Well, in every sense of the word, the organization was run exactly like any other foundation, and it carried with it the same thing in terms of making certain that the people that they had given money to used it for the purpose for which it had been granted, that they had access to any of the reports that they had put out, but there were no strings attached to anybody. There wasn't any reason they couldn't publish anything that they put out.

Senator KENNEDY. What, sort of budget are we talking about here?

Mr. GITTINGER. I honestly do not remember. I would guess we are talking in the realm of about \$150,000 a year, but don't hold me to that, because I don't know.

-60-

Senator KENNEDY. What is your view about such funding as a professional person, in terms of compromising the integrity of a university, sir?

Mr. GITTINGER. Well, obviously, sir, insofar as today there is no question about it. I will have to say at the time that we were doing this there was quite an entirely different kind of an attitude, and I do know for

a fact that we moved to start towards phasing out the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology and the Human Ecology Fund for the very reason that we were beginning to recognize that it was moving into an area but this would be compromised.

Senator KENNEDY. Well, that is commendable, both your attitude and the reasons for it, but during that period of time it still was involved in behavior research programs, as I understand it.

Mr. GITTINGER. Yes, sir. On its own, in connection with this, it participated again, and these again were not CIA-directed projects, but these were all things which would theoretically contribute to the general knowledge at the time where the things like the study of the Hungarian refugees -- obviously, the study of the Hungarian refugees who came to this country after the Hungarian revolt was a very useful exercise to try to get information about the personality characteristics of the Communists and so forth.

Senator KENNEDY. Were there other foundations that were doing similar kinds of work?

Mr. GITTINGER. Not to my knowledge, sir.

Senator KENNEDY. You believe--

Mr. GITTINGER. You mean, CIA, other CIA?

Senator KENNEDY. Right.

Mr. GITTINGER. Well, my answer is in the sense that I know of no other CIA foundations, no. There were, of course, other foundations doing similar kinds of work in the United States.

Senator KENNEDY. Have you heard of the Psychological Assessments Foundation?

Mr. GITTINGER. I certainly have.

Senator KENNEDY. What was that? What function did that have?

Mr. GITTINGER. Now, this was bringing us up to a different era. I believe the functions of that organization have nothing whatsoever to do with the things that are being talked about here while I was associated with it.

Senator KENNEDY. Rather than getting into the work, it was another

foundation, was it not? It was another foundation supported by the Agency?

Mr. GITTINGER. What, the Psychological Assessment?

Senator KENNEDY. Yes.

Mr. GITTINGER. No, sir, it was not.

Senator KENNEDY. It did not get any support at all from the Agency?

Mr. GITTINGER. Oh, yes, sir. It did get support, but it was a business firm.

Senator KENNEDY. It was a business but it got support from the Agency?

Mr. GITTINGER. It got money from it, but it definitely was not in MKULTRA or in any way associated with this.

-61-

Senator KENNEDY. All right. I want to thank you for your helpful testimony, Mr. Gittinger. It is not easy to go back into the past. I think you have been very fair in your characterizations, and I think it is quite appropriately indicated that there are different standards now from what they were 25 years ago, and I think you have responded very fairly and completely to the inquiries, and I think with a good deal of feeling about it.

You are a person who is obviously attempting to serve the country's interest, so I want to thank you very much for your statement and for your helpful timeliness.

Mr. GITTINGER. Thank you, sir.

Senator INOUE. Senator Case?

Senator CASE. Thank you, Mr. Chairman. I am sorry that I had another committee that I had to complete the hearing with this morning before I got here.

I shall read the testimony with very great interest, and I appreciate your

testimony as I have heard it. I would like to comment just on one point, and that is, it relates to a story in the press yesterday about part of this program involving the funding of a grant at a foreign university. I would like to elicit from you a comment as to the additional sensitivity and difficulty that that practice involves from your standpoint as a scientist, as well as a citizen, if you will.

Mr. GITTINGER. I will say it was after the fact thinking. It was utter stupidity the way things worked out to have used some of this money outside the United States when it was CIA money. I can categorically state to my knowledge, and I don't claim a complete knowledge all the way across of the human ecology functions, but to my knowledge, and this is unfortunate, those people did not know that they were getting money from CIA, and they were not asked to contribute anything to CIA as such.

Senator CASE. It would be interesting to try to examine this by turning the thing around and thinking what we would think if this happened from a foreign official agency to our own university. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

Senator INOUE. Senator Schweiker.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

Dr. Goldman, I wonder if you would tell us what your training and educational background is?

Dr. GOLDMAN. I have already given a biography for the record.

Senator SCHWEIKER. I have not seen it. Who has it? Is it classified? We may have it for the record, but may I ask you to briefly describe your training and background for us now? I hope it is no secret.

Dr. GOLDMAN. Well, I was told if I was asked this to say that. I was told that by your staff people, but I have no objection to telling you. I am a resident from Pennsylvania, southwest Pennsylvania, Lancaster County. I went to Penn State, and I am in nutrition.

Senator SCHWEIKER. In what?

Dr. GOLDMAN. Nutrition.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Were you in charge of a section or segment of the CIA in your past capacity?

Dr. GOLDMAN. During the time I was with that organization, I was in charge of one small section of it, one small segment of it; yes.

-62-

Senator SCHWEIKER. What was the function or purpose of that section that you headed?

Dr. GOLDMAN. To provide support for the other parts of the division.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Where in the chain of command would that put you in relation to Dr. Gottlieb?

Dr. GOLDMAN. Pretty far down the line.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Mr. Gittinger, I would just like to ask you a few questions. We appreciate your frankness and candor with the committee, and we realize this is a very difficult area to go into. I am not quite clear on two matters that were raised earlier. First, were the safe houses we were talking about here used on occasion by the prostitutes you referred to?

Mr. GITTINGER. I really have not the slightest idea.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Were the prostitutes used in any way to slip the customers drugs for observation purposes?

Mr. GITTINGER. Not to my direct knowledge.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Would you have been in a position to know the answer to either of these questions?

Mr. GITTINGER. May I say, probably not, and may I make an aside to explain a little bit of this, please, sir?

Senator SCHWEIKER. Mr. Gittinger, a moment ago you mentioned brainwashing techniques, as one area that you had, I guess, done some work in. How would you characterize the state of the art of brainwashing today? Who has the most expertise in this field, and who is or is not doing it in terms of other governments?

During the Korean war there was a lot of serious discussion about brainwashing techniques being used by the North Koreans, and I am interested in finding out what the state of the art is today, as you see it.

Mr. GITTINGER. Well, of course, there, has been a great deal of work on this, and there is still a great deal of controversy. I can tell you that as far as I knew, by 1961, 1962, it was at least proven to my satisfaction that brainwashing, so called, is some kind of an esoteric device where drugs or mind- altering kinds of conditions and so forth were used, did not exist even though "The Manchurian Candidate" as a Movie really set us back a long time, because it made something impossible look plausible. Do you follow what I mean? But by 1962 and 1963, the general idea that we were able to come up with is that brainwashing was largely a process of isolating a human being, keeping him out of contact, putting him under long stress in relationship to interviewing and interrogation, and that they could produce any change that way without having to resort to any kind of esoteric means.

Senator SCHWEIKER. Are there ways that we can ascertain this from a distance when we see a captive prisoner either go on television, in a photograph, or at a press conference? In other words, are there certain signs that you have learned to recognize from your technical background, to tell when brainwashing has occurred? Or is that very difficult to do?

Mr. GITTINGER. It is difficult to do. I think it is possible now in terms of looking at a picture of somebody who has been in enemy hands for a long period of time. We can get some pretty good ideas of what kind of circumstances he has been under, if that is what you mean.

-63-

Senator SCHWEIKER. That is all I have, Mr. Chairman. Thank you.

Senator INOUE. Thank you very much.

Before adjourning the hearings, I would like to have the record show that Dr. Goldman and Mr. Gittinger have voluntarily cooperated with the committee in staff interviews, that they appear this morning voluntarily, and they are not under subpoena.

Gentlemen, I realize that this experience may have been an unhappy one and possibly a painful one. Therefore, we thank you very much for participating this morning. We also realize that the circumstances of that time differed very much from this day, and possibly the national attitude, the national political attitude condoned this type of activity. So, we have not asked you to come here as persons who have committed crimes, but rather in hope that you can assist us in studying this problem so that it will

not occur once again. In that spirit we thank you for your participation, and we look forward to working with you further in this case.

Thank you very much.

Senator KENNEDY. Mr. Chairman, I would like also to thank the witnesses. These are difficult matters, and I think all of us are very grateful.

Senator SCHWEIKER. I think the witnesses should know that though it may not always seem that way, what we are trying to do is to probe the past and look at the policies of the past to affect the future. I think our emphasis really is on the future, not the past, but it is important that we learn from the past as we formulate policies and legislation for the future, I hope that all of the witnesses who did come before us voluntarily this morning, including Admiral Turner respect the fact that we are questioning the past to learn about the future. I think it should be looked at in that light.

Senator KENNEDY. I think that is the spirit in which we have had these hearings. It seems to me that from both these witnesses and others, Gottlieb knows the information and can best respond, and we are going to make every effort in the Senate Health Committee to get Mr. Gottlieb to appear, and we obviously look forward to cooperating with Senator Inouye and the other members of the committee in getting the final chapter written on this, but we want to thank you very much for your appearance here.

Senator INOUE. The hearing will stand in recess, subject to the call of the Chair.

[Whereupon, at 12:12 p.m., the hearing was recessed, subject to the call of the Chair.]

Project MKULTRA, The CIA's Program Of Research In Behavioral Modification

APPENDIX A

XVII. Testing And Use Of Chemical And Biological Agents By The Intelligence Community

Under its mandate [1] the Select Committee has studied the testing and use of chemical and biological agents by intelligence agencies. Detailed descriptions of the programs conducted by intelligence agencies involving chemical and biological agents will be included in a separately published appendix to the Senate Select Committee's report. This section of the report will discuss the rationale for the programs, their monitoring and control, and what the Committee's investigation has revealed about the relationships among the intelligence agencies and about their relations with other government agencies and private institutions and individuals. [2]

Fears that countries hostile to the United States would use chemical and biological agents against Americans or America's allies led to the development of a defensive program designed to discover techniques for American intelligence agencies to detect and counteract chemical and biological agents. The defensive orientation soon became secondary as the possible use of these agents to obtain information from, or gain control over, enemy agents became apparent.

Research and development programs to find materials which could be used to alter human behavior were initiated in the late 1940s and early 1950s. These experimental programs originally included testing of drugs involving witting human subjects, and culminated in tests using unwitting, nonvolunteer human subjects. These tests were designed to determine the potential effects of chemical or biological agents when used operationally against individuals unaware that they had received a drug.

The testing programs were considered highly sensitive by the intelligence agencies administering them. Few people, even within the agencies, knew of the programs and there is no evidence that either the executive branch or Congress were ever informed of them. The highly compartmented nature of these programs may be explained in part by an observation made by the CIA Inspector General that, "the knowledge that the Agency is engaging in unethical and illicit activi-

[1] Senate Resolution 21 directs the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence Activities to investigate a number of issues:

"(a) Whether agencies within the intelligence community conducted illegal domestic activities (Section 2 (1) and (2));

"(b) The extent to which agencies within the intelligence community cooperate (Section 2 (4) and (8));

"(c) The adequacy of executive branch and congressional oversight of intelligence activities (Section 2 (7) and (11));

"(d) The adequacy of existing laws to safeguard the rights of American citizens (Section 2 (13))."

[2] The details of these programs may never be known. The programs were highly compartmented. Few records were kept. What little documentation existed for the CIA's principal program was destroyed early in 1973.

(65)

-66-

ties would have serious repercussions in political and diplomatic circles and would be detrimental to the accomplishment of its missions." [3]

The research and development program, and particularly the covert testing programs, resulted in massive abridgments of the rights of American citizens, sometimes with tragic consequences. The deaths of two Americans [3a] can be attributed to these programs; other participants in the testing programs may still suffer from the residual effects. While some controlled testing of these substances might be defended, the nature of the tests, their scale, and the fact that they were continued for years after the danger of surreptitious administration of LSD to unwitting individuals was known, demonstrate a fundamental disregard for the value of human life.

The Select Committee's investigation of the testing and use of chemical and biological agents also raise serious questions about the adequacy of command and control procedures within the Central Intelligence Agency and military intelligence, and about the relationships among the intelligence agencies, other governmental agencies, and private institutions and individuals. The CIA's normal administrative controls were waived for programs involving chemical and biological agents to protect their security. According to the head of the Audit Branch of the CIA, these waivers produced "gross administrative failures." They prevented the CIA's internal review mechanisms (the Office of General Counsel, the Inspector General, and the Audit Staff) from adequately

supervising the programs. In general, the waivers had the paradoxical effect of providing less restrictive administrative controls and less effective internal review for controversial and highly sensitive projects than those governing normal Agency activities.

The security of the programs was protected not only by waivers of normal administrative controls, but also by a high degree of compartmentation within the CIA. This compartmentation excluded the CIA's Medical Staff from the principal research and testing program employing chemical and biological agents.

It also may have led to agency policymakers receiving differing and inconsistent responses when they posed questions to the CIA component involved.

Jurisdictional uncertainty within the CIA was matched by jurisdictional conflict among the various intelligence agencies. A spirit of cooperation and reciprocal exchanges of information which initially characterized the programs disappeared. Military testers withheld information from the CIA, ignoring suggestions for coordination from their superiors. The CIA similarly failed to provide information to the military on the CIA's testing program. This failure to cooperate was conspicuously manifested in an attempt by the Army to conceal

[3] CIA Inspector General's Survey of TSD, 1957, p. 217.

[3a] On January 8, 1953, Mr. Harold Blauer died of circulatory collapse and heart failure following an intravenous injection of a synthetic mescaline derivative while a subject of tests conducted by New York State Psychiatric Institute under a contract let by the U.S. Army Chemical Corps. The Committee's investigation into drug testing by U.S. intelligence agencies focused on the testing of LSD, however, the committee did receive a copy of the U.S. Army Inspector General's Report, issued on October 1975, on the events and circumstances of Mr. Blauer's death. His death was directly attributable to the administration of the synthetic mescaline derivative.

-67-

their overseas testing program, which included surreptitious administration of LSD, from the CIA. Learning of the Army's program, the Agency surreptitiously attempted to gain details of it.

The decision to institute one of the Army's LSD field testing projects had been based, at least in part, on the finding that no long-term residual

effects had ever resulted from the drug's administration. The CIA's failure to inform the Army of a death which resulted from the surreptitious administration of LSD to unwitting Americans may well have resulted in the institution of an unnecessary and potentially lethal program.

The development, testing, and use of chemical and biological agents by intelligence agencies raises serious questions about the relationship between the intelligence community and foreign governments, other agencies of the Federal Government, and other institutions and individuals. The questions raised range from the legitimacy of American complicity in actions abroad which violate American and foreign laws to the possible compromise of the integrity of public and private institutions used as cover by intelligence agencies.

A. THE PROGRAMS INVESTIGATED

1. Project CHATTER

Project CHATTER was a Navy program that began in the fall of 1947. Responding to reports of "amazing results" achieved by the Soviets in using "truth drugs," the program focused on the identification and testing of such drugs for use in interrogations and in the recruitment of agents. The research included laboratory experiments on animals and human subjects involving *Anabasis aphylla*, scopolamine, and mescaline in order to determine their speech-inducing qualities. Overseas experiments were conducted as part of the project.

The project expanded substantially during the Korean War, and ended shortly after the war, in 1953.

2. Project BLUEBIRD/ARTICHOKE

The earliest of the CIA's major programs involving the use of chemical and biological agents, Project BLUEBIRD, was approved by the Director in 1950. Its objectives were:

- (a) discovering means of conditioning personnel to prevent unauthorized extraction of information from them by known means, (b) investigating the possibility of control of an individual by application of special interrogation techniques, (c) memory enhancement, and (d) establishing defensive means for preventing hostile control of Agency personnel. [4]

As a result of interrogations conducted overseas during the project,

another goal was added -- the evaluation of offensive uses of unconventional interrogation techniques, including hypnosis and drugs. In August 1951, the project was renamed ARTICHOKE. Project ARTICHOKE included in-house experiments on interrogation techniques, conducted "under medical and security controls which would ensure

[4] CIA memorandum to the Select Committee, "Behavioral Drugs and Testing," 2/11/75.

-68-

that no damage was done to individuals who volunteer for the experiments. [5] Overseas interrogations utilizing a combination of sodium pentothal and hypnosis after physical and psychiatric examinations of the subjects were also part of ARTICHOKE.

The Office of Scientific Intelligence (OSI), which studied scientific advances by hostile powers, initially led BLUEBIRD/ARTICHOKE efforts. In 1952, overall responsibility for ARTICHOKE was transferred from OSI to the Inspection and Security Office (I&SO), predecessor to the present Office of Security. The CIA's Technical Services and Medical Staffs were to be called upon as needed; OSI would retain liaison function with other government agencies. [6] The change in leadership from an intelligence unit to an operating unit apparently reflected a change in emphasis; from the study of actions by hostile powers to the use, both for offensive and defensive purposes, of special interrogation techniques -- primarily hypnosis and truth serums.

Representatives from each Agency unit involved in ARTICHOKE met almost monthly to discuss their progress. These discussions included the planning of overseas interrogations [8] as well as further experimentation in the U.S.

Information about project ARTICHOKE after the fall of 1953 is scarce. The CIA maintains that the project ended in 1956, but evidence suggests that Office of Security and Office of Medical Services use of "special interrogation" techniques continued for several years thereafter.

3. MKNAOMI

MKNAOMI was another major CIA program in this area. In 1967, the

CIA summarized the purposes of MKNAOMI:

(a) To provide for a covert support base to meet clandestine operational requirements.

(b) To stockpile severely incapacitating and lethal materials for the specific use of TSD [Technical Services Division].

(c) To maintain in operational readiness special and unique items for the dissemination of biological and chemical materials.

(d) To provide for the required surveillance, testing, upgrading, and evaluation of materials and items in order to assure absence of defects and complete predictability of results to be expected under operational conditions. [9]

Under an agreement reached with the Army in 1952, the Special Operations Division (SOD) at Fort Detrick was to assist CIA in developing, testing, and maintaining biological agents and delivery

[5] Memorandum from Robert Taylor, O/DD/P to the Assistant Deputy (Inspection and Security) and Chief of the Medical Staff, 3/22/52.

[6] Memorandum from H. Marshall Chadwell, Assistant Director, Scientific Intelligence, to the Deputy Director/Plans (DDP) "Project ARTICHOKE," 8/29/52.

[8] "Progress Report, Project ARTICHOKE." 1/12/53.

[9] Memorandum from Chief, TSD/Biological Branch to Chief, TSD "MKNAOMI: Funding, Objectives, and Accomplishments." 10/18/67, p. 1. For a fuller description of MKNAOMI and the relationship between CIA and SOD, see p. 360.

-69-

systems. By this agreement, CIA acquired the knowledge, skill, and facilities of the Army to develop biological weapons suited for CIA use.

SOD developed darts coated with biological agents and pills containing several different biological agents which could remain potent for weeks or months. SOD developed a special gun for firing darts coated with a chemical which could allow CIA agents to incapacitate a guard dog, enter an installation secretly, and return the dog to consciousness when leaving. SOD scientists were unable to develop a similar incapacitant for humans.

SOD also physically transferred to CIA personnel biological agents in "bulk" form, and delivery devices, including some containing biological agents.

In addition to the CIA's interest in biological weapons for use against humans, it also asked SOD to study use of biological agents against crops and animals. In its 1967 memorandum, the CIA stated:

Three methods and systems for carrying out a covert attack against crops and causing severe crop loss have been developed and evaluated under field conditions. This was accomplished in anticipation of a requirement which was later developed but was subsequently scrubbed just prior to putting into action. [9a]

MKNAOMI was terminated in 1970. On November 25, 1969, President Nixon renounced the use of any form of biological weapons that kill or incapacitate and ordered the disposal of existing stocks of bacteriological weapons. On February 14, 1970, the President clarified the extent of his earlier order and indicated that toxins -- chemicals that are not living organisms but are produced by living organisms -- were considered biological weapons subject to his previous directive and were to be destroyed. Although instructed to relinquish control of material held for the CIA by SOD, a CIA scientist acquired approximately 11 grams of shellfish toxin from SOD personnel at Fort Detrick which were stored in a little-used CIA laboratory where it went undetected for five years. [10]

4. *MKULTRA*

MKULTRA was the principal CIA program involving the research and development of chemical and biological agents. It was "concerned with the research and development of chemical, biological, and radiological materials capable of employment in clandestine operations to control human behavior." [11]

In January 1973, MKULTRA records were destroyed by Technical Services Division personnel acting on the verbal orders of Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, Chief of TSD. Dr. Gottlieb has testified, and former Director Helms has confirmed, that in ordering the records destroyed, Dr. Gottlieb was carrying out the verbal order of then DCI Helms.

MKULTRA began with a proposal from the Assistant Deputy Director for Plans, Richard Helms, to the DCI, outlining a special

[9a] Ibid. p. 2.

[10] Senate Select Committee, 9/16/75, Hearings, Vol. 1.

[11] Memorandum from the CIA Inspector General to the Director, 7/26/63.

-70-

funding mechanism for highly sensitive CIA research and development projects that studied the use of biological and chemical materials in altering human behavior. The projects involved:

Research to develop a capability in the covert use of biological and chemical materials. This area involves the production of various physiological conditions which could support present or future clandestine operations. Aside from the offensive potential, the development of a comprehensive capability in this field of covert chemical and biological warfare gives us a thorough knowledge of the enemy's theoretical potential, thus enabling us to defend ourselves against a foe who might not be as restrained in the use of these techniques as we are. [12]

MKULTRA was approved by the DCI on April 13, 1953 along the lines proposed by ADDP Helms.

Part of the rationale for the establishment of this special funding mechanism was its extreme sensitivity. The Inspector General's survey of MKULTRA in 1963 noted the following reasons for this sensitivity:

- a. Research in the manipulation of human behavior is considered by many authorities in medicine and related fields to be professionally unethical, therefore the reputation of professional participants in the MKULTRA program are on occasion in jeopardy.
- b. Some MKULTRA activities raise questions of legality implicit in the, original charter.
- c. A final phase of the testing of MKULTRA products places the rights and interests of U.S. citizens in jeopardy.
- d. Public disclosure of some aspects of MKULTRA activity could induce serious adverse reaction in U.S. public opinion. as well as stimulate offensive and defensive action in this field on the part of foreign intelligence services. [13]

Over the ten-year life of the program, many "additional avenues to the control of human behavior" were designated as appropriate for investigation under the MKULTRA charter. These include "radiation, electroshock, various fields of psychology, psychiatry, sociology, and anthropology, graphology, harassment substances, and paramilitary devices and materials." [14]

The research and development of materials to be used for altering human behavior consisted of three phases: first, the search for materials suitable for study; second, laboratory testing on voluntary human subjects in various types of institutions; third, the application of MKULTRA materials in normal life settings.

The search for suitable materials was conducted through standing arrangements with specialists in universities, pharmaceutical houses, hospitals, state and federal institutions, and private research organi-

[12] Memorandum from ADDP Helms to DCI Dulles, 4/3/53, Tab A, pp. 1-2. [13] I.G. Report on MKULTRA, 1963, pp. 1-2. [14] *Ibid*, p. 4.

-71-

zations. The annual grants of funds to these specialists were made under ostensible research foundation auspices, thereby concealing the CIA's interest from the specialist's institution.

The next phase of the MKULTRA program involved physicians, toxicologists, and other specialists in mental, narcotics, and general hospitals, and in prisons. Utilizing the products and findings of the basic research phase, they conducted intensive tests on human subjects.

One of the first studies was conducted by the National Institute of Mental Health. This study was intended to test various drugs, including hallucinogenics, at the NIMH Addiction Research Center in Lexington, Kentucky. The "Lexington Rehabilitation Center," as it was then called, was a prison for drug addicts serving sentences for drug violations.

The test subjects were volunteer prisoners who, after taking a brief physical examination and signing a general consent form, were administered hallucinogenic drugs. As a reward for participation in the program, the addicts were provided with the drug of their addiction.

LSD was one of the materials tested in the MKULTRA program. The final phase of LSD testing involved surreptitious administration to unwitting nonvolunteer subjects in normal life settings by undercover officers of the Bureau of Narcotics acting for the CIA.

The rationale for such testing was "that testing of materials under accepted scientific procedures fails to disclose the full pattern of reactions and attributions that may occur in operational situations." [15]

According to the CIA, the advantage of the relationship with the Bureau was that

test subjects could be sought and cultivated within the setting of narcotics control. Some subjects have been informers or members of suspect criminal elements from whom the [Bureau of Narcotics] has obtained results of operational value through the tests. *On the other hand, the effectiveness of the substances on individuals at all social levels, high and low, native American and foreign, is of great significance and testing has been performed on a variety of individuals within these categories.* [Emphasis added.] [16]

A special procedure, designated MKDELTA, was established to govern the use of MKULTRA materials abroad. Such materials were used on a number of occasions. Because MKULTRA records were destroyed, it is impossible to reconstruct the operational use of MKULTRA materials by the CIA overseas; it has been determined that the use of these materials abroad began in 1953, and possibly as early as 1950.

Drugs were used primarily as an aid to interrogations, but MKULTRA/MKDELTA materials were also used for harassment, discrediting, or disabling purposes. According to an Inspector General Survey of the Technical Services Division of the CIA in 1957 -- an inspection which did not discover the MKULTRA project involving the surreptitious administration of LSD to unwitting, nonvolunteer

[15] *Ibid*, P. 21.

[16] *Ibid.*, pp. 11-12.

subjects -- the CIA had developed six drugs for operational use and they had been used in six different operations on a total of thirty-three subjects. [17] By 1963 the number of operations and subjects had increased substantially.

In the spring of 1963, during a wide-ranging Inspector General survey of the Technical Services Division, a member of the Inspector General's staff, John Vance, learned about MKULTRA and about the project involving the surreptitious administration of LSD to unwitting, nonvoluntary human subjects. As a result of the discovery and the Inspector General's subsequent report, this testing was halted and much tighter administrative controls were imposed on the program. According to the CIA, the project was decreased significantly each budget year until its complete termination in the late 1960s.

5. The Testing of LSD by the Army

There were three major phases in the Army's testing of LSD. In the first, LSD was administered to more than 1,000 American soldiers who volunteered to be subjects in chemical warfare experiments. In the second phase, Material Testing Program EA 1729, 95 volunteers received LSD in clinical experiments designed to evaluate potential intelligence uses of the drug. In the third phase, Projects THIRD CHANCE and DERBY HAT, 16 unwitting nonvolunteer subjects were interrogated after receiving LSD as part of operational field tests.

B. CIA DRUG TESTING PROGRAMS

1. The Rationale for the Testing Programs

The late 1910s and early 1950s were marked by concern over the threat posed by the activities of the Soviet Union, the People's Republic of China, and other Communist bloc countries. United States concern over the use of chemical and biological agents by these powers was acute. The belief that hostile powers had used chemical and biological agents in interrogations, brainwashing, and in attacks designed to harass, disable, or kill Allied personnel created considerable pressure for a "defensive" program to investigate chemical and biological agents so that the intelligence community could understand the mechanisms by which these substances worked and how their effects could be defeated. [18]

Of particular concern was the drug LSD. The CIA had received reports that the Soviet Union was engaged in intensive efforts to produce LSD; and that the Soviet Union had attempted to purchase the world's supply of the chemical. As one CIA officer who was deeply involved in work with this drug described the climate of the times: "[It] is awfully hard in this day and age to reproduce how frightening all of this was to us at the time, particularly after the drug scene has become as widespread and as knowledgeable in this country as it did. But we were literally terrified, because this was the one material that we

[17] Ibid, 1957, p. 201.

[18] Thus an officer in the Office of Security of the CIA stressed the "urgency of the discovery of techniques and method that would permit our personnel, in the event of their capture by the enemy, to resist or defeat enemy interrogation." (Minutes of the ARTICHOKE conference of 10/22/53.)

-73-

had ever been able to locate that really had potential fantastic possibilities if used wrongly." [19]

But the defensive orientation soon became secondary. Chemical and biological agents were to be studied in order "to perfect techniques... for the abstraction of information from individuals whether willing or not" and in order to "develop means for the control of the activities and mental capacities of individuals whether willing or not." [20] One Agency official noted that drugs would be useful in order to "gain control of bodies whether they were willing or not" in the process of removing personnel from Europe in the event of a Soviet attack. [21] In other programs, the CIA began to develop, produce, stockpile, and maintain in operational readiness materials which could be used to harass, disable, or kill specific targets. [22]

Reports of research and development in the Soviet Union, the People's Republic of China, and the Communist Bloc countries provided the basis for the transmutation of American programs from a defensive to an offensive orientation. As the Chief of the Medical Staff of the Central Intelligence Agency wrote in 1952:

There is ample evidence in the reports of innumerable interrogations that the Communists were utilizing drugs, physical duress, electric shock, and possibly hypnosis against their enemies. With such evidence

it is difficult not to keep from becoming rabid about our apparent laxity. We are forced by this mounting evidence to assume a more aggressive role in the development of these techniques, but must be cautious to maintain strict inviolable control because of the havoc that could be wrought by such techniques in unscrupulous hands. [23]

In order to meet the perceived threat to the national security, substantial programs for the testing and use of chemical and biological agents -- including projects involving the surreptitious administration of LSD to unwitting nonvolunteer subjects "at all social levels, high and low, native American and foreign" -- were conceived, and implemented. These programs resulted in substantial violations of the rights of individuals within the United States.

[19] Testimony of CIA officer, 11/21/75, p. 33.

[20] Memorandum from the Director of Security to ARTICHOKE representatives, Subject: "ARTICHOKE Restatement of Program."

[21] ARTICHOKE memorandum, 7/30/53.

[22] The Inspector General's Report of 1957 on the Technical Services Division noted that "Six specific products have been developed and are available for operational use. Three of them are discrediting and disabling materials which can be administered unwittingly and permit the exercise of a measure of control over the actions of the subject."

A memorandum for the Chief, TSD, Biological Branch to the Chief, TSD, 10/18/67, described two of the objectives of the CIA's Project MKNAOMI as: "to stockpile severely incapacitating and lethal materials for the specific use of TSD and "to maintain in operational readiness special and unique items for the dissemination of biological and chemical materials."

[23] Memorandum from the Chief of the Medical Staff, 1/25/52.

-74-

Although the CIA recognized these effects of LSD to unwitting individuals within the United States, the project continued. As the Deputy Director for Plans, Richard Helms, wrote the Deputy Director of Central Intelligence during discussions which led to the cessation of unwitting testing:

While I share your uneasiness and distaste for any program which tends to intrude upon an individual's private and legal prerogatives, I believe it is necessary that the Agency maintain a central role in this activity, keep current on enemy capabilities the manipulation of human behavior, and

maintain an offensive capability. [25]

There were no attempts to secure approval for the most controversial aspects of these programs from the executive branch or Congress. The nature and extent of the programs were closely held secrets; even DCI McCone was not briefed on all the details of the program involving the surreptitious administration of LSD until 1963. It was deemed imperative that these programs be concealed from the American people. As the CIA's Inspector General wrote in 1957:

Precautions must be taken not only to protect operations from exposure to enemy forces but also to conceal these activities from the American public in general. The knowledge that the Agency is engaging in unethical and illicit activities would have serious repercussions in political and diplomatic circles and would be detrimental to the accomplishment of its mission. [26]

2. The Death of Dr. Frank Olson

The most tragic result of the testing of LSD by the CIA was the death of Dr. Frank Olson, a civilian employee of the Army, who died on November 27, 1953. His death followed his participation in a CIA experiment with LSD. As part of this experiment, Olson unwittingly received approximately 70 micrograms of LSD in a glass of Cointreau he drank on November 19, 1953. The drug had been placed in the bottle by a CIA officer, Dr. Robert Lashbrook, as part of an experiment he and Dr. Sidney Gottlieb performed at a meeting of Army and CIA scientists.

Shortly after this experiment, Olson exhibited symptoms of paranoia and schizophrenia. Accompanied by Dr. Lashbrook, Olson sought psychiatric assistance in New York City from a physician, Dr. Harold Abramson, whose research on LSD had been funded indirectly by the CIA. While in New York for treatment, Olson fell to his death from a tenth story window in the Statler Hotel.

[24] Even during the discussions which led to the termination of the unwitting testing, the DDP turned down the option of halting such tests within the U.S. and continuing them abroad despite the fact that the Technical Services Division had conducted numerous operations abroad making use of LSD. The DDP made this decision on the basis of security noting that the past efforts, overseas had resulted in "making an inordinate number of foreign nationals witting of our role in the very sensitive activity." (Memorandum for the Deputy Director of Central Intelligence from the Deputy Director for Plans, 12/17/63, p. 2.)

[25] *Ibid.*, pp. 2-3.

[26] I.G. survey of TSD, 1957, p. 217.

-75-

a. Background. -- Olson, an expert in aerobiology who was assigned to the Special Operations Division (SOD) of the U.S. Army Biological Center at Camp Detrick, Maryland. This Division had three primary functions:

- (1) assessing the vulnerability of American installations to biological attack;
- (2) developing techniques for offensive use of biological weapons; and
- (3) biological research for the CIA. [27]

Professionally, Olson was well respected by his colleagues in both the Army and the CIA. Colonel Vincent Ruwet, Olson's immediate superior at the time of his death, was in almost daily contact with Olson. According to Colonel Ruwet: "As a professional man... his ability... was outstanding." [28] Colonel Ruwet stated that "during the period prior to the experiment... I noticed nothing which would lead me to believe that he was of unsound mind." [29] Dr. Lashbrook, who had monthly contacts with Olson from early 1952 until the time of his death, stated publicly that before Olson received LSD, "as far as I know, he was perfectly normal." [30] This assessment is in direct contradiction to certain statements evaluating Olson's emotional stability made in CIA internal memorandum written after Olson's death.

b. The Experiment. -- On November 18, 1953, a group of ten scientists from the CIA and Camp Detrick attended a semi-annual review and analysis conference at a cabin located at Deep Creek Lake, Maryland. Three of the participants were from the CIA's Technical Services Staff. The Detrick representatives were all from the Special Operations Division.

According to one CIA official, the Special Operations Division participants "agreed that an unwitting experiment would be desirable." [31] This account directly contradicts Vincent Ruwet's recollection. Ruwet recalls no such discussion, and has asserted that he would remember any such discussion because the SOD participants would have strenuously objected to testing on unwitting subjects. [32]

In May, 1953, Richard Helms, Assistant DDP, held a staff meeting which

the Chief of Technical Services Staff attended. At this meeting Helms "indicated that the drug [LSD] was dynamite and that he should be advised at all times when it was intended to use it." [33] In addition, the then DDP, Frank Wisner, sent a memorandum to TSS stating the requirement that the DDP personally approve the use of LSD. Gottlieb went ahead with the experiment, [34] securing the ap-

[27] Staff summary of Vincent Ruwet Interview, 8/13/75, p. 3.

[28] Memorandum of Col. Vincent Ruwet, To Whom It May Concern, no date, p. 2.

[29] Ruwet Memorandum, p. 3.

[30] Joseph B. Treaster, *New York Times*, 7/19/75, p. 1.

[31] Memorandum for the Record from Lyman Kirkpatrick, 12/1/53, p. 1.

[32] Ruwet (staff summary), 8/13/75, p. 6.

[33] Inspector General Diary, 12/2/53.

[34] *Ibid.* Dr. Gottlieb has testified that he does not remember either the meeting with Helms nor the Wisner memorandum. (Gottlieb, 10/18/75, p. 16.)

-76-

proval of his immediate supervisor. Neither the Chief of TSS nor the DDP specifically authorized the experiment in which Dr. Olson participated. [35]

According to Gottlieb, [36] "a "very small dose" of LSD was placed in a bottle of Cointreau which was served after dinner on Thursday, November 19. The drug was placed in the liqueur by Robert Lashbrook. All but two of the SOD participants received LSD. One did not drink; the other had a heart condition. [37] About twenty minutes after they finished their Cointreau, Gottlieb informed the other participants that they had received LSD.

Dr. Gottlieb stated that "up to the time of the experiment," he observed nothing unusual in Olson's behavior. [37a] Once the experiment was underway, Gottlieb recalled that "the drug had a definite effect on the group to the point that they were boisterous and laughing and they could not continue the meeting or engage in sensible conversation." The meeting continued until about 1: 00 a.m., when the participants retired for the

evening. Gottlieb recalled that Olson, among others, complained of "wakefulness" during the night. [38] According to Gottlieb on Friday morning "aside from some evidence of fatigue, I observed nothing unusual in [Olson's] actions, conversation, or general behavior." [39] Ruwet recalls that Olson "appeared to be agitated" at breakfast, but that he "did not consider this to be abnormal under the circumstances." [40]

c. The Treatment. -- The following Monday, November 23, Olson was waiting for Ruwet when he came in to work at 7:30 a.m. For the next two days Olson's friends and family attempted to reassure him and help him "snap out" of what appeared to be a serious depression. On Tuesday, Olson again came to Ruwet and, after an hour long con-

[35] Dr. Gottlieb testified that "given the information we knew up to this time, and based on a lot of our own self-administration, we thought it was a fairly benign substance in terms of potential harm." This is in conflict not only with Mr. Helms' statement but also with material which had been supplied to the Technical Services Staff. In one long memorandum on current research with LSD which was supplied to TSD, Henry Beecher described the dangers involved with such research in a prophetic manner. "The second reason to doubt Professor Rothland came when I raised the question as to any accidents which had arisen from the use of LSD-25. He said in a very positive way, 'none.' As it turned out this answer could be called overly positive, for later on in the evening I was discussing the matter with Dr. W. A. Stohl, Jr., a psychiatrist in Bleulera's Clinic in Zurich where I had gone at Rothland's insistence. Stohl, when asked the same question, replied, 'yes,' and added spontaneously, 'there is a case Professor Rothland knows about. In Geneva a woman physician who had been subject to depression to some extent took LSD-25 in an experiment and became severely and suddenly depressed and committed suicide three weeks later. While the connection is not definite, common knowledge of this could hardly have allowed the positive statement Rothland permitted himself. This case is a warning to us to avoid engaging subjects who are depressed, or who have been subject to depression.'" Dr. Gottlieb testified that he had no recollection of either the report or that particular section of it. (Sidney Gottlieb testimony, 10/19/75, p. 78.)

[36] Memorandum of Sheffield Edwards for the record, 11/28/53, p. 2.

[37] Lashbrook (staff summary), 7/19/75, p. 3.

[37a] Gottlieb Memorandum, 12/7/53. p. 2.

[38] Edwards memorandum, 11/28/53, p. 3.

[39] Gottlieb memorandum. 12/7/53, p. 3.

[40] Ruwet memorandum, p. 3.

version, it was decided that medical assistance for Dr. Olson was desirable. [41]

Ruwet then called Lashbrook and informed him that "Dr. Olson was in serious trouble and needed immediate professional attention." [42] Lashbrook agreed to make appropriate arrangements and told Ruwet to bring Olson to Washington, D.C. Ruwet and Olson proceeded to Washington to meet with Lashbrook, and the three left for New York at about 2:30 p.m. to meet with Dr. Harold Abramson.

At that time Dr. Abramson was an allergist and immunologist practicing medicine in New York City. He held no degree in psychiatry, but was associated with research projects supported indirectly by the CIA. Gottlieb and Dr. Lashbrook both followed his work closely in the early 1950s. [43] Since Olson needed medical help, they turned to Dr. Abramson as the doctor closest to Washington who was experienced with LSD and cleared by the CIA.

Ruwet, Lashbrook, and Olson remained in New York for two days of consultations with Abramson. On Thursday, November 26, 1953, the three flew back to Washington so that Olson could spend Thanksgiving with his family. En route from the airport Olson told Ruwet that he was afraid to face his family. After a lengthy discussion, it was decided that Olson and Lashbrook would return to New York, and that Ruwet would go to Frederick to explain these events to Mrs. Olson. [44]

Lashbrook and Olson flew back to New York the same day, again for consultations with Abramson. They spent Thursday night in a Long Island hotel and the next morning returned to the city with Abramson. In further discussions with Abramson, it was agreed that Olson should be placed under regular psychiatric care at an institution closer to his home. [45]

d. The Death. -- Because they could not obtain air transportation for a return trip on Friday night, Lashbrook and Olson made reservations for Saturday morning and checked into the Statler Hotel. Between the time they checked in and 10:00 p.m.; they watched television, visited the cocktail lounge, where each had two martinis, and dinner. According to Lashbrook, Olson "was cheerful and appeared to enjoy the entertainment." He "appeared no longer particularly depressed, and almost the Dr. Olson I knew prior to the experiment." [46]

After dinner Lashbrook and Olson watched television for about an hour, and at 11:00, Olson suggested that they go to bed, saying that "he felt more relaxed and contented than he had since [they] came to New York." [47] Olson then left a call with the hotel operator to wake them in the

morning. At approximately 2:30 a.m. Saturday, November 28. Lashbrook was awakened by a loud "crash of glass." In his report on the incident, he stated only that Olson "had crashed through the closed window blind and the closed window and he fell to his death from the window of our room on the 10th floor." [48]

[41] *Ibid.*, p. 4.

[42] Lashbrook memorandum, 12/7/53, p. 1.

[43] Staff summary of Dr. Harold Abramson interview, 7/29/75, p. 2.

[44] Lashbrook memorandum, 12/7/53, P. 3.

[45] Abramson memorandum, 12/4/53.

[46] Lashbrook memorandum, 12/7/53, p. 3.

[47] *Ibid.*, p. 4.

[48] *Ibid.*

-78-

Immediately after finding that Olson had leapt to his death, Lashbrook telephoned Gottlieb at his home and informed him of the incident. [49] Gottlieb called Ruwet and informed him of Olson's death at approximately 2:45 a.m. [50] Lashbrook then called the hotel desk and reported the incident to the operator there. Lashbrook called Abramson and informed him of the occurrence. Abramson told Lashbrook he "wanted to be kept out of the thing completely," but later changed his mind and agreed to assist Lashbrook. [51]

Shortly thereafter, uniformed police officers and some hotel employees came to Lashbrook's room. Lashbrook told the police he didn't know why Olson had committed suicide, but he did know that Olson "suffered from ulcers." [52]

e. The Aftermath. -- Following Dr. Olson's death, the CIA made a substantial effort to ensure that his family received death benefits, but did not notify the Olsons of the circumstances surrounding his demise. The Agency also made considerable efforts to prevent the death being connected with the CIA, and supplied complete cover for Lashbrook so that his association with the CIA would remain a secret.

After Dr. Olson's death the CIA conducted an internal investigation of the incident. As part of his responsibilities in this investigation, the General Counsel wrote the Inspector General, stating:

I'm not happy with what seems to be a very casual attitude on the part of

TSS representatives to the way this experiment was conducted and the remarks that this is just one of the risks running with scientific experimentation. I do not eliminate the need for taking risks, but I do believe, especially when human health or life is at stake, that at least the prudent, reasonable measures which can be taken to minimize the risk must be taken and failure to do so was culpable negligence. The actions of the various individuals concerned after effects of the experiment on Dr. Olson became manifest also revealed the failure to observe normal and reasonable precautions. [53]

As a result of the investigation DCI Allen Dulles sent a personal letter to the Chief of Technical Operations of the Technical Services Staff who had approved the experiment criticizing him for "poor judgment... in authorizing the use of this drug on such an unwitting basis and without proximate medical safeguards." [54] Dulles also sent a letter to Dr. Gottlieb, Chief of the Chemical Division of the Technical Services Staff, criticizing him for recommending the "unwitting application of the drug" in that the proposal "did not give sufficient emphasis for medical collaboration and for the proper consideration of the rights of the individual to whom it was being administered." [55]

[49] CIA Field Office Report, 12/3/53, p. 3.

[50] Ruwet Memorandum, p. 11.

[51] CIA Field Office Report, 12/3/53, p. 3.

[52] *Ibid.*

[53] Memorandum from the General Counsel to the Inspector General. 1/4/54.

[54] Memorandum from DCI to Chief, Technical Operations, TSS, 2/12/54.

[55] Memorandum from DCI to Sidney Gottlieb, 2/12/54.

-79-

The letters were hand carried to the individuals to be read and returned. Although the letters were critical, a note from the Deputy Director of Central Intelligence to Mr. Helms instructed him to inform the individuals that: "These are not reprimands and no personnel file notation are being made." [56]

Thus, although the Rockefeller Commission has characterized them as such, these notes were explicitly not reprimands. Nor did participation in the events which led to Dr. Olson's death have any apparent effect on the advancement within the CIA of the individuals involved.

3. The Surreptitious Administration of LSD to Unwitting NonVolunteer Human Subjects by the CIA After the Death of Dr. Olson

The death of Dr. Olson could be viewed, as some argued at the time, as a tragic accident, one of the risks inherent in the testing of new substances. It might be argued that LSD was thought to be benign. After the death of Dr. Olson the dangers of the surreptitious administration of LSD were clear, yet the CIA continued or initiated [57] a project involving the surreptitious administration of LSD to nonvolunteer human subjects. This program exposed numerous individuals in the United States to the risk of death or serious injury without their informed consent, without medical supervision, and without necessary follow-up to determine any long-term effects.

Prior to the Olson experiment, the Director of Central Intelligence had approved MKULTRA, a research program designed to develop a "capability in the covert use of biological and chemical agent materials." In the proposal describing MKULTRA Mr. Helms, then ADDP, wrote the Director that:

we intend to investigate the development of a chemical material which causes a reversible non-toxic aberrant mental state, the specific nature of which can be reasonably well predicted for each individual. This material 'could potentially aid in discrediting individuals, eliciting information, and implanting suggestions and other forms of mental control. [58]

On February 12, 1954, the Director of the Central Intelligence Agency wrote TSS officials criticizing them for "poor judgment" in administering LSD on "an unwitting basis and without proximate medical safeguards" to Dr. Olson and for the lack of "proper consideration of the rights of the individual to whom it was being administered." [59] On the same day, the Inspector General reviewed a report on Subproject Number 3 of MKULTRA, in which the same TSS officers who had just received letters from the Director were quoted as stating that one of the purposes of Subproject Number 3 was to

[56] Note from DDCI to Richard Helms, 2/13/54.

[57] The 1963 IG Report, which described the project involving the surreptitious administration of LSD, placed the project beginning in 1955. Other CIA documents reveal that it was in existence as early as February 1954. The CIA has told the Committee that the project began in 1953 and that the experiment which led to Dr. Olson's death was part of the project.

[58] Memorandum from ADDP items to DOI Dulles, 4/3/53, tab A, p. 2.

[59] Memorandum from DCI to Sidney Gottlieb, 2/12/54; and memorandum from DCI to Chief of operations, TSS, 2/12/54.

-80-

"observe the behavior of unwitting persons being questioned after having been given a drug." [60] There is no evidence that Subproject Number 3 was terminated even though the officers were unequivocally aware of the dangers of the surreptitious administration of LSD and the necessity of obtaining informed consent and providing medical safeguards. Subproject Number 3, in fact, used methods which showed even less concern than did the OLSON experiment for the safety and security of the participants. Yet the evidence indicates the project continued until 1963. [61]

In the project, the individual conducting the test might make initial contact with a prospective subject selected at random in a bar. He would then invite the person to a "safehouse" where the test drug was administered to the subject through drink or in food. CIA personnel might debrief the individual conducting the test, or observe the test by using a one-way mirror and tape recorder in an adjoining room.

Prior consent was obviously not obtained from any of the subjects. There was also, obviously, no medical prescreening. In addition, the tests were conducted by individuals who were not qualified scientific observers. There were no medical personnel on hand either to administer the drugs or to observe their effects, and no follow-up was conducted on the test subjects.

As the Inspector General noted in 1963:

A significant limitation on the effectiveness of such testing is the infeasibility of performing scientific observation of results. The [individuals conducting the test] are not qualified scientific observers. Their subjects are seldom accessible beyond the first hours of the test. The testing may be useful in perfecting delivery techniques, and in identifying surface characteristics of onset, reaction, attribution, and side-effect. [62]

This was particularly troublesome as in a

number of instances,... the test subject has become ill for hours or days, including hospitalization in at least one case, and the agent could only follow up by guarded inquiry after the test subject's return to normal life. Possible sickness and attendant economic loss are inherent contingent effects of the testing. [61]

Paradoxically, greater care seems to have been taken for the safety of foreign nationals against whom LSD was used abroad. In several cases medical examinations were performed prior to the use of LSD. [64]

[60] Memorandum to Inspector General from Chief, Inspection and Review, on Subproject #3 of MKULTRA, 2/10/54.

[61] IG Report on MKULTRA, 1903.

[62] *Ibid.*, p. 12.

[63] *Ibid.* According to the IG's survey in 1963, physicians associated with MKULTRA could be made available in an emergency.

[64] The Technical Services Division which was responsible for the operational use of LSD abroad took the position that "no physical examination of the subject is required prior to administration of [LSD] by TSS trained personnel. A physician need not be present. There is no danger medically in the use of this material as handled by TSS trained personnel." The Office of Medical Services had taken the position that LSD was "medically dangerous." Both the Office of Security and the Office of Medical Services argued that LSD "should not be administered unless preceded by a medical examination... and should be administered only by or in the presence of a physician who had studied it and its effect." (Memorandum from James Angleton, Chief, Counterintelligence Staff to Chief of Operations, 12/12/57, pp. 1-2.)

-81-

Moreover, the administration abroad was marked by constant observation made possible because the material was being used against prisoners of foreign intelligence or security organizations. Finally, during certain of the LSD interrogations abroad, local physicians were on call, though these physicians had had no experience with LSD and would not be told that hallucinogens had been administered. [65]

The CIA's project involving the surreptitious administration of LSD to unwitting human subjects in the United States was finally halted in 1963, as a result of its discovery during the course of an Inspector General survey of the Technical Services Division. When the Inspector General learned of the project, he spoke to the Deputy Director for Plans, who agreed that the Director should be briefed. The DDP made it clear that the DCI and his Deputy were generally familiar with MKULTRA. He indicated, however, that he was not sure it was necessary to brief the DDCI at that point.

On May 24, 1963, the DDP advised the Inspector General that he had briefed the Director on the MKULTRA program and in particular had covered the question of the surreptitious administration of LSD to unwitting human subjects. According to the Inspector General, the DDP said that "the Director indicated no disagreement and therefore the testing will continue." [66]

One copy of an "Eyes Only" draft report on MKULTRA was prepared by

the Inspector General who recommended the termination of the surreptitious administration project. The project was suspended following the Inspector General's report.

On December 17, 1963, Deputy Director for Plans Helms wrote a memo to the DDCI, who with the Inspector General and the Executive Director-Comptroller had opposed the covert testing. He noted two aspects of the problem: (1) "for over a decade the Clandestine Services has had the mission of maintaining a capability for influencing human behavior;" and (2) "testing arrangements in furtherance of this mission should be as operationally realistic and yet as controllable as possible." Helms argued that the individuals must be "unwitting" as this was "the only realistic method of maintaining the capability, considering the intended operational use of materials to influence human behavior as the operational targets will certainly be unwitting. Should the subjects of the testing not be unwitting, the program would only be "pro forma" resulting in a "false sense of accomplishment and readiness." [67] Helms continued:

[65] Physicians might be called with the hope that they would make a diagnosis of mental breakdown which would be useful in discrediting the individual who was the subject of the CIA interest.

[66] Memorandum for the Record prepared by the Inspector General, 5/15/63, p. 1.

[67] *Ibid.*, p. 2.

-82-

If one grants the validity of the mission of maintaining this unusual capability and the necessity for unwitting testing, there is only then the question of how best to do it. Obviously, the testing should be conducted in such a manner as to permit the opportunity to observe the results of the administration on the target. It also goes without saying that whatever testing arrangement we adopt must afford maximum safeguards for the protection of the Agency's role in this activity, as well as minimizing the possibility of physical or emotional damage to the individual tested. [68]

In another memo to the Director of Central Intelligence in June, 1964, Helms again raised the issue of unwitting testing. At that time General Carter, then acting DCI, approved several changes in the MKULTRA program proposed by Mr. Helms as a result of negotiations between the Inspector General and the DDP. In a handwritten note, however, Director Carter added that "unwitting testing will be subject to a separate decision."

[69]

No specific decision was made then or soon after. The testing had been halted and, according to Walter Elder, Executive Assistant to DCI McCone, the DCI was not inclined to take the positive step of authorizing a resumption of the testing. At least through the summer, the DDP did not press the issue. On November 9, 1964, the DDP raised the issue again in a memo to the DCI, calling the Director's attention to what he described as "several other indications during the past year of an apparent Soviet aggressiveness in the field of covertly administered chemicals which are, to say the least, inexplicable and disturbing." [70]

Helms noted that because of the suspension of covert testing, the Agency's "positive operational capability to use drugs is diminishing, owing to a lack of realistic testing. With increasing knowledge of the state of the art, we are less capable of staying up with Soviet advances in this field. This in turn results in a waning capability on our part to restrain others in the intelligence community (such as the Department of Defense) from pursuing operations in this area." [71]

Helms attributed the cessation of the unwitting testing to the high risk of embarrassment to the Agency as well as the "moral problem." He noted that no better covert situation had been devised than that which had been used, and that "we have no answer to the moral issue." [72]

Helms asked for either resumption of the testing project or its definitive cancellation. He argued that the status quo of a research and development program without a realistic testing program was causing the Agency to live "with the illusion of a capability which is becoming minimal and furthermore is expensive." [73] Once again no formal action was taken in response to the Helms' request.

[68] Memorandum from DDP Helms to DDCI Carter, 12/17/63.

[69] Memorandum from DDP Helms to DCI, 6/9/64, p. 3.

[70] *Ibid.*, 11/9/64, p. 1.

[71] *Ibid.*, pp. 1-2.

[72] *Ibid.*, p. 2.

[73] *Ibid.*

From its beginning in the early 1950's until its termination in 1963, the program of surreptitious administration of LSD to unwitting nonvolunteer

human subjects demonstrates a failure of the CIA's leadership to pay adequate attention to the rights of individuals and to provide effective guidance to CIA employees. Though it was known that the testing was dangerous, the lives of subjects were placed in jeopardy and their rights were ignored during the ten years of testing which followed Dr. Olson's death. Although it was clear that the laws of the United States were being violated, the testing continued. While the individuals involved in the Olson experiment were admonished by the Director, at the same time they were also told that they were not being reprimanded and that their "bad judgment" would not be made part of their personnel records. When the covert testing project was terminated in 1963, none of the individuals involved were subject to any disciplinary action.

4. Monitoring and Control of the Testing and Use of Chemical and Biological Agents by the CIA

The Select Committee found numerous failures in the monitoring and control of the testing and use of chemical and biological agents within the CIA. [74] An analysis of the failures can be divided into four sections: **(a)** the waiver of normal regulations or requirements; **(b)** the problems in authorization procedures; **(c)** the failure of internal review mechanisms such as the Office of General Counsel, the Inspector General, and the Audit Staff; and **(d)** the effect of compartmentation and competition within the CIA.

a. The Waiver of Administrative Controls. -- The internal controls within any agency rest on: (1) clear and coherent regulations; (2) clear lines of authority; and (3) clear rewards for those who conduct themselves in accord with agency regulations and understandable and immediate sanctions against those who do not. In the case of the testing and use of chemical and biological agents, normal CIA administrative controls were waived. The destruction of the documents on the largest CIA program in this area constituted a prominent example of the waiver of normal Agency procedures by the Director.

These documents were destroyed in early 1973 at the order of then DCI Richard Helms. According to Helms, Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, then Director of TSD:

... came to me and said that he was retiring and that I was retiring and he thought it would be a good idea if these files were destroyed. And I also believe part of the reason for our thinking this was advisable was there had been relationships with outsiders in government agencies and other organizations and that these would be sensitive in this kind of a thing but that since the program was over and finished and done with, we thought we would just get rid of the files as

[74] Section 2(9) of S. Res. 21 instructs the Committee to examine: the "extent to which United States intelligence agencies are governed by Executive Orders, rules, or regulations either published or secret."

-84-

well, so that anybody who assisted us in the past would not be subject to follow-up or questions, embarrassment, if you will. [75]

The destruction was based on a waiver of an internal CIA regulation, CSI 70-10, which regulated the "retirement of inactive records." As Thomas Karamessines, then Deputy Director of Plans, wrote in regulation CSI-70-10: "Retirement is not a matter of convenience or of storage but of conscious judgment in the application of the rules modified by knowledge of individual component needs. The heart of this judgment is to ensure that the complete story can be reconstructed in later years and by people who may be unfamiliar with the events." [76]

The destruction of the MKULTRA documents made it impossible for the Select Committee to determine the full range and extent of the largest CIA research program involving chemical and biological agents. The destruction also prevented the CIA from locating and providing medical assistance to the individuals who were subjects in the program. Finally, it prevented the Committee from determining the full extent of the operations which made use of materials developed in the MKULTRA program. [77]

From the inception of MKULTRA normal Agency procedures were waived. In 1953, Mr. Helms, then Assistant Deputy Director for Plans, proposed the establishment of MKULTRA. Under the proposal six percent of the research and development budget of TSD would be expended "without the establishment of formal contractual relations" because contracts would reveal government interest. Helms also voted that qualified individuals in the field "are most reluctant to enter into signed agreements of any sort which connect them with this activity since such a connection would jeopardize their professional reputa-

[75] Richard Helms testimony, 9/11/75, p. 5.

Many Agency documents recording confidential relationships with individuals and organizations are retained without public disclosure. Moreover, in the case of

MKULTRA the CIA had spent millions of dollars developing both materials and delivery systems which could be used by the Clandestine Services; the reconstruction of the research and development program would be difficult if not impossible, without the documents, and at least one assistant to Dr. Gottlieb protested against the document destruction on those grounds.

[76] Clandestine Services Institution (CSI) 70-10. When asked by the Select Committee about the regularity of the procedure by which he authorized Dr. Gottlieb to destroy the MKULTRA records, Helms responded:

"Well, that's hard to say whether it would be part of the regular procedure or not, because the record destruction program is conducted according to a certain pattern. There's a regular record destruction pattern in the Agency monitored by certain people and done a certain way. So that anything outside of that, I suppose, would have been unusual. In other words, there were documents being destroyed because somebody had raised this specific issue rather than because they were encompassed in the regular records destruction program. So I think the answer to your question is probably yes." (Helms testimony, 9/11/75, p. 6.)

[77] Even prior to the destruction of documents, the MKULTRA records were far from complete. As the Inspector General noted in 1963:

"Files are notably incomplete, poorly organized, and lacking in evaluative statements that might give perspective to management policies over time. A substantial portion of the MKULTRA record appears to rest in the memories of the principal officers and is therefore almost certain to be lost with their departures." (IG Report on MKULTRA, p. 23.)

-85-

tions". [78] Other Agency procedures, i.e., the forwarding of document, in support of invoices and the provision for regular audit procedures, were also to be waived. On April 13, 1953, then DCI Allen Dulles approved MKULTRA, noting that security considerations precluded handling the project through usual contractual agreements.

Ten years later investigations of MKULTRA by both the Inspector General and the Audit Staff noted substantial deficiencies which resulted from the waivers. Because TSD had not reserved the right to audit the books of contractors in MKULTRA, the CIA had been unable to verify the use of Agency grants by a contractor. Another firm had failed to establish controls and safeguards which would assure "proper accountability" in use of government funds with the result that "funds have been used for purposes not contemplated by grants or allowable under usual contract relationship." [79] The entire MKULTRA arrangement was condemned for having administrative lines which were unclear, overly permissive controls, and irresponsible supervision.

The head of the Audit Branch noted that inspections and audits: led us to

see MKULTRA as frequently having provided a device to escape normal administrative controls for research that is not especially sensitive, as having allowed practices that produce gross administrative failures, as having permitted the establishment of special relationships with unreliable organizations on an unacceptable basis, and as having produced, on at least one occasion, a cavalier treatment of a bona fide contracting organization.

While admitting that there may be a need for special mechanisms for handling sensitive projects, the Chief of the Audit Branch wrote that "both the terms of reference and the ground rules for handling such special projects should be spelled out in advance so that diversion from normal channels does not mean abandonment of controls.

Special procedures may be necessary to ensure the security of highly sensitive operations. To prevent the erosion of normal internal control mechanisms, such waivers should not be extended to less sensitive operations. Moreover, only those regulations which would endanger security should be waived; to waive regulations generally would result in highly sensitive and controversial projects having looser rather than stricter administrative controls. MKNAOMI, the Fort Detrick CIA project for research and development of chemical and biological agents, provides another example where efforts to protect the security of agency activities overwhelmed administrative controls. No written records of the transfer of agents such as anthrax or shellfish toxin were kept, "because of the sensitivity of the area and the desire to keep any possible use of materials like this recordless." [81] The

[78] Memorandum from ADDP Helms to DCI Dulles, 4/3/53, Tab. A, p. 2.

[79] Memorandum from IG to Chief, TSD, 11/8/63, as quoted in memorandum from Chief, Audit Branch.

[80] The memorandum suggested that administrative exclusions, because of the importance of such decisions, should require the personal approval of the Deputy Director of Central Intelligence on an individual case basis. Present CIA policy is that only the DCI can authorize certain exemptions from regulations.

[81] Sidney Gottlieb testimony, 10/18/75, Hearings, Vol. 1, p. 51.

-86-

result was that the Agency had no way of determining what materials were

on hand, and could not be certain whether delivery systems such as dart guns, or deadly substances such as cobra venom had been issued to the field.

b. Authorization. -- The destruction of the documents regarding MKULTRA made it difficult to determine at what level specific projects in the program were authorized. This problem is not solely a result of the document destruction, however. Even at the height of MKULTRA the IG noted that, at least with respect to the surreptitious administration of LSD, the "present practice is to maintain no records of the planning and approval of test programs." [82]

While it is clear that Allen Dulles authorized MKULTRA, the record is unclear as to who authorized specific projects such as that involving the surreptitious administration of LSD to unwitting nonvolunteer human subjects. Even given the sensitive and controversial nature of the project, there is no evidence that when John McCone replaced Allen Dulles as the Director of the Central Intelligence Agency he was briefed on the details of this project and asked whether it should be continued . [83] Even during the 1963 discussions on the propriety of unwitting testing, the DDP questioned whether it was "necessary to brief General Carter", the Deputy Director of Central Intelligence and the Director's "alter ego," because CIA officers felt it necessary to keep details of the project restricted to an absolute minimum number of people. [84]

In May of 1963, DDP Helms told the Inspector General that the covert testing program was authorized because he had gone to the Director, briefed him on it and "the Director indicated no disagreement and therefore the testing will continue." [85] Such authorization even for noncontroversial matters is clearly less desirable than explicit authorization; in areas such as the surreptitious administration of drugs, it is particularly undesirable. Yet according to testimony

[82] IG Report on MKULTRA, 1963, p. 14.

[83] According to an assistant to Dr. Gottlieb, there were annual briefings of the DCI and the DDP on MKULTRA by the Chief of TSD or his deputy. However, a May 15, 1963 Memorandum for the Record from the Inspector General noted that Mr. McCone had not been briefed in detail about the program. Mr. McCone's Executive Officer, Walter Elder, testified that it was "perfectly apparent to me" that neither Mr. McCone nor General Carter, then the DDCI, was aware of the surreptitious administration project "or if they had been briefed they had not understood it." (Elder, 12/18/75, p. 13.) Mr. McCone testified that he "did not know" whether he talked to anyone about the project but that no one had told him about it in a way that "would have turned on all the lights." (John McCone testimony, 2/3/76, p. 10.)

[84] According to Elder's testimony, "no Deputy Director, to my knowledge, has ever been briefed or was it ever thought necessary to brief them to the extent to which you would brief the Director."

[85] IG Memorandum for the Record. 5/15/63.

On the question of authorization of the covert testing program, Elder testified as follows:

"But my reasonable judgment is that this was considered to be in the area of continuing approval, having once been approved by the Director."

The theory of authorization carrying over from one administration to the next seems particularly inappropriate for less visible, highly sensitive operations which, unless brought to his attention by subordinates, would not come to the attention of the Director.

-87-

before the Committee, authorization through lack of agreement is even more prevalent in sensitive situations. [86]

The unauthorized retention of shellfish toxin by Dr. Nathan Gordon and his subordinates, in violation of a Presidential Directive, may have resulted from the failure of the Director to issue written instructions to Agency officials. The retention was not authorized by senior officials in the Agency. The Director, Mr. Helms, had instructed Mr. Karamessines, the Deputy Director of Plans, and Dr. Gottlieb, the Chief of Technical Services Division, to relinquish control to the Army of any chemical or biological agents being retained for the CIA at Fort Detrick. Dr. Gottlieb passed this instruction on to Dr. Gordon. While orders may be disregarded in any organization, one of the reasons that Dr. Gordon used to defend the retention was the fact that he had not received written instructions forbidding it. [87]

In some situations the existence of written instructions did not prevent unauthorized actions. According to an investigation by the CIA's Inspector General TSD officers *had been informed orally that Mr. Helms* was to be "advised at all times" when LSD was to be used. In addition TSD had received a memo advising the staff that LSD was not to be used without the permission of the DDP, Frank Wisner. The experiment involving Dr. Olson went ahead without notification of either Mr. Wisner or Mr. Helms. The absence of clear and immediate punishment for that act must undercut the force of other internal instructions and regulations.

One last issue must be raised about authorization procedures within the

Agency. Chemical agents were used abroad until 1959 for discrediting or disabling operations, or for the purpose of interrogations with the approval of the Chief of Operations of the DDP. Later the approval of the Deputy Director for Plans was required for such operations. Although the medical staff sought to be part of the approval process for these operations, they were excluded because, as the Inspector General wrote in 1957:

Operational determinations are the responsibility of the DDP and it is he who should advise the DCI in these respects just as it is he who is responsible for the results. It is completely unrealistic to consider assigning to the Chief Medical Staff, (what, in effect, would be authority over clandestine operations.) [88]

Given the expertise and training of physicians, participation of the Medical Staff might well have been useful.

Questions about authorization also exist in regard to those, agencies which assisted the CIA. For instance, the project involving the surreptitious administration of LSD to unwitting non-volunteer human subjects was conducted in coordination with the Bureau of Narcotics and Dangerous Drugs. There is some question as to the Commissioner of Narcotics' knowledge about the project.

[86] Mr. Elder was asked whether the process of bringing forward a description of actions by the Agency in getting approval through the absence of disagreement was a common one. He responded, "It was not uncommon.... The more sensitive the project the more likely it would lean toward being a common practice, based on the need to keep the written record to a minimum."

[87] Nathan Gordan testimony, 9/16/75, Hearings, Vol. 1.

[88] 1957 IG Report.

-88-

In 1963, the Inspector General noted that the head of the BNDD had been briefed about the project, but the IG's report did not indicate the level of detail provided to him. Dr. Gottlieb testified that "I remember meeting Mr. Anslinger and had the general feeling that he was aware." [89] Another CIA officer did not recall any discussion of testing on unwitting subjects when he and Dr. Gottlieb met with Commissioner Anslinger.

In a memorandum for the record in 1967 Dr. Gottlieb stated that Harry

Giordano, who replaced Mr. Anslinger, told Dr. Gottlieb that when he became Commissioner he was "only generally briefed on the arrangements, gave it his general blessing, and said he didn't want to know the details." The same memorandum states, however, that there were several comments which indicated to Dr. Gottlieb that Mr. Giordano was aware of the substance of the project. It is possible that the Commissioner provided a general authorization for the arrangement without understanding what it entailed or considering its propriety. A reluctance to seek detailed information from the CIA, and the CIA's hesitancy to volunteer it, has been found in a number of instances during the Select Committee's investigations. This problem is not confined to the executive branch but has also marked congressional relationships with the Agency.

c. Internal Review. -- The waiver of regulations and the absence of documentation make it difficult to determine now who authorized which activities. More importantly, they made internal Agency review mechanisms much less effective. [90] Controversial and highly sensitive projects which should have been subject to the most rigorous inspection lacked effective internal review.

Given the role of the General Counsel and his reaction to the surreptitious administration of LSD to Dr. Olson, it would have seemed likely that he would be asked about the legality or propriety of any subsequent projects involving such administration. This was not done. He did not learn about this testing until the 1970's. Nor was the General Counsel's opinion sought on other MKULTRA projects, though these had been characterized by the Inspector General in the 1957 Report on TSD as "unethical and illicit." [91]

There is no mention in the report of the 1957 Inspector General's survey of TSD of the project involving the surreptitious administration of LSD. That project was apparently not brought to the attention of the survey team. The Inspector who discovered it during the IG's 1963 survey of TSD recalls coming upon evidence of it inadvertently,

[89] Gottlieb, 10/18/75, p. 28.

[90] The IG's report on MKULTRA in 1963 stated:

"The original charter documents specified that TSD maintain exacting control of MKULTRA activities. in so doing, however, TSD has pursued a philosophy of minimum documentation in keeping with the high sensitivity of some of the projects. Some files were found to present a reasonably complete record, including most sensitive matters, while others with parallel objectives contained little or no data at all. The lack of consistent records precluded use of routine inspection procedures and

raised a variety of questions concerning management and fiscal controls."

[91] CIA, Inspector General's report on TSD, 1957, p. 217.

-89-

rather than its having been called to his attention as an especially sensitive project. [92]

Thus both the General Counsel and the Inspector General, the principal internal mechanisms for the control of possibly improper actions, were excluded from regular reviews of the project. When the project was discovered the Executive Director Comptroller voiced strong opposition to it; it is possible that the project would have been terminated in 1957 if it had been called to his attention when he then served as Inspector General.

The Audit Staff, which also serves an internal review function through the examination of Agency expenditures, also encountered substantial difficulty with MKULTRA. When MKULTRA was first proposed the Audit Staff was to be excluded from any function. This was soon changed. However, the waiver of normal "contractual procedures" in MKULTRA increased the likelihood of "irregularities" as well as the difficulty in detecting them. The head of the Audit Branch characterized the MKULTRA procedures as "having allowed practices that produced gross administrative failures," including a lack of controls within outside contractors which would "assure proper accountability in use of government funds." It also diminished the CIA's capacity to verify the accountings provided by outside firms.

d. Compartmentation and Jurisdictional Conflict Within the Agency. -- As has been noted, the testing and use of chemical and biological agents was treated as a highly sensitive activity within the CIA. This resulted in a high degree of compartmentation. At the same time substantial jurisdictional conflict existed within the Agency between the Technical Services Division, and the Office of Medical Services and the Office of Security.

This compartmentation and jurisdictional conflict may well have led to duplication of effort within the CIA and to Agency policymakers being deprived of useful information.

During the early 1950's first the BLUEBIRD Committee and then the ARTICHOKE Committee were instituted to bring together representatives of the Agency components which had a legitimate interest in the area of the alteration of human behavior. By 1957 both these committees had

fallen into disuse. No information went to the Technical Services Division (a component supposedly represented on the ARTICHOKE Committee) about ARTICHOKE operations being conducted by the Office of Security and the Office of Medical Services. The Technical Services Division which was providing support to the Clandestine Services in the use of chemical and biological agents, but provided little or no information to either the Office of Security or the Office of Medical Services. As one TSD officer involved in these programs testified: "Although we were acquainted, we certainly didn't share experiences." [93]

[92] Even after the Inspector came upon it the IG did not perform a complete investigation of it. It was discovered at the end of an extensive survey of TSD and the Inspector was in the process of being transferred to another post within the Agency.

[93] Testimony of CIA officer, 11/21/75, p. 14.

-90-

QKHILLTOP, another group designed to coordinate research in this area also had little success. The group met infrequently -- only twice a year -- and little specific information was exchanged. [94]

Concern over security obviously played some role in the failure to share information, [95] but this appears not to be the only reason. A TSD officer stated that the Office, of Medical Services simply wasn't "particularly interested in what we were doing" and never sought such information. [96] On the other hand, a representative of the Office of Medical Services consistently sought to have medical personnel participate in the use of chemical and biological agents suggested that TSD did not inform the Office of Medical Services in order to prevent their involvement.

Jurisdictional conflict was constant in this area. The Office of Security, which had been assigned responsibility for direction of ARTICHOKE, consistently sought to bring TSD operations involving psychochemicals under the ARTICHOKE umbrella. The Office of Medical Services sought to have OMS physicians advise and participate in the operational use of drugs. As the Inspector General described it in 1957, "the basic issue is concerned with the extent of authority that should be exercised by the Chief, Medical Staff, over the activities of TSD which encroach upon or enter into the medical field," and which are conducted by TSD "without seeking the prior approval of the Chief, Medical Staff, and often without informing him of their nature and extent." [91]

As was noted previously, because the projects and programs of TSD stemmed directly from operational needs controlled by the DDP, the IG recommended no further supervision of these activities by the Medical Staff:

It is completely unrealistic to consider assigning to the Chief, Medical Staff, what, in effect, would be authority over clandestine operations. *Furthermore, some of the activities of Chemical Division are not only unorthodox but unethical and sometimes illegal. The DDP is in a better position to evaluate the justification for such operations than the Chief, Medical Staff.* [98] [Emphasis added.]

Because the advice of the Director of Security was needed for "evaluating the risks involved" in the programs and because the knowledge that the CIA was "engaging in unethical and illicit activities would have serious repercussions in political and diplomatic circles," the IG recommended that the Director of Security be fully advised of TSD's activities in these areas.

Even after the Inspector General's Report of 1957, the compartmentation and jurisdictional conflict continued. They may have had a sub-

[94] The one set of minutes from a QKHILLTOP meeting indicated that individuals in the Office of Medical Services stressed the need for more contact.

[95] When asked why information on the surreptitious administration of LSD was not presented to the ARTICHOKE committee, Dr. Gottlieb responded: "I imagine the only reason would have been a concern for broadening the awareness of its existence."

[96] CIA Officer, 11/21/75, p. 14

[97] IG Survey of TSD, 1957, p. 217.

[98] *Ibid.*

-91-

stantial negative impact on policymaking in the Agency. As the Deputy Chief of the Counterintelligence Staff noted in 1958, due to the different positions taken by TSS, the Office of Security, and the Office of Medical Services, on the use of chemical or biological agents, it was possible that the individual who authorized the use of a chemical or biological agent could be presented with "incomplete facts upon which to make a decision

relevant to its use." Even a committee set up by the DDP in 1958 to attempt to rationalize Agency policy did not have access to records of testing and use. This was due, in part, to excessive compartmentation, and jurisdictional conflict.

C. Covert Testing On Human Subjects By Military Intelligence Groups: Material Testing Program EA 1729, Project Third Change, and Project Derby Hat

EA 1729 is the designator used in the Army drug testing program for lysergic acid diethylamide (LSD). Interest in LSD was originally aroused at the Army's Chemical Warfare Laboratories by open literature on the unusual effects of the compound. [99] The positive intelligence and counterintelligence potential envisioned for compounds like LSD, and suspected Soviet interest in such materials, [100] supported the development of an American military capability and resulted in experiments conducted jointly by the U.S. Army Intelligence Board and the Chemical Warfare Laboratories.

These experiments, designed to evaluate potential intelligence uses of LSD, were known collectively as "Material Testing Program EA 1729." Two projects of particular interest conducted as part of these experiments, "THIRD CHANCE" and "DERBY HAT", involved the administration of LSD to unwitting subjects in Europe and the Far East.

In many respects, the Army's testing programs duplicated research which had already been conducted by the CIA. They certainly involved the risks inherent in the early phases of drug testing. In the Army's tests, as with those of the CIA, individual rights were also subordinated to national security considerations; informed consent and followup examinations of subjects were neglected in efforts to maintain the secrecy of the tests. Finally, the command and control problems which were apparent in the CIA's programs are paralleled by a lack of clear authorization and supervision in the Army's programs.

[99] USAINTC staff study, "Material Testing Program, EA 1729," 10/15/59, p. 4.

[100] This same USAINTC study cited "A 1952 (several years prior to initial U.S. interest in LSD-25) report that the Soviets purchased a large quantity of LSD-25 from the Sandoz Company in 1951, reputed to be sufficient for 50 million doses." (*Ibid.*, p. 16.)

Generally accepted Soviet methods and counterintelligence concerns were also strong motivating factors in the initiation of this research:

"A primary justification for field experimentation in intelligence with EA 1729 is the counter-intelligence or defense implication. We know that the enemy philosophy condones any kind of coercion or violence for intelligence purposes. There is proof that his intelligence service has used drugs in the past. There is strong evidence of keen interest in EA 1729 by him. If for no other purpose than to know what to expect from enemy intelligence use of the material and to, thus, be prepared to counter it, field experimentation is justified. (*Ibid*, p. 34)

-92-

1. Scope of Testing

Between 1955 and 1958 research was initiated by the Army Chemical Corps to evaluate the potential for LSD as a chemical warfare incapacitating agent. In the course of this research, LSD was administered to more than 1,000 American volunteers who then participated in a series of tests designed to ascertain the effects of the drug on their ability to function as soldiers. With the exception of one set of tests at Fort Bragg, these and subsequent laboratory experiments to evaluate chemical warfare potential were conducted at the Army Chemical Warfare Laboratories, Edgewood, Maryland.

In 1958 a new series of laboratory tests were initiated at Edgewood. These experiments were conducted as the initial phase of Material Testing Program EA 1729 to evaluate the intelligence potential of LSD, and included LSD tests on 95 volunteers. [101] As part of these tests, three structured experiments were conducted:

1. LSD was administered surreptitiously at a simulated social reception to volunteer subjects who were unaware of the purpose or nature of the tests in which they were participating;
2. LSD was administered to volunteers who were subsequently polygraphed; and
3. LSD was administered to volunteers who were then confined to "isolation chambers".

These structured experiments were designed to evaluate the validity of the traditional security training all subjects had undergone in the face of unconventional, drug enhanced, interrogations.

At the conclusion of the laboratory test phase of Material Testing Program EA 1729 in 1960, the Army Assistant Chief of Staff for Intelligence (ACSI) authorized operational field testing of LSD. The first field tests were conducted in Europe by an Army Special Purpose Team (SPT) during the period from May to August of 1961. These tests were known as Project THIRD CHANCE and involved eleven separate interrogations of ten subjects. None of the subjects were volunteers and none were aware that they were to receive LSD. All but one subject, a U.S. soldier implicated in the theft of classified documents, were alleged to be foreign intelligence sources or agents. While interrogations of these individuals were only moderately successful, at least one subject (the U.S. soldier) exhibited symptoms of severe paranoia while under the influence of the drug.

The second series of field tests, Project DERBY HAT, were conducted by an Army SPT in the Far East during the period from August to November of 1962. Seven subjects were interrogated under DERBY HAT, all of whom were foreign nationals either suspected of dealing in narcotics or implicated in foreign intelligence operations. The purpose of this second set of experiments was to collect additional data on the utility of LSD in field interrogations, and to evaluate any different effects the drug might have on "Orientals."

[101] Inspector General of the Army Report. "Use of Volunteers in Chemical Agent Research," 3/10/76, p. 138.

-93-

2. Inadequate Coordination Among Intelligence Agencies

On October 15, 1959, the U.S. Army Intelligence Center prepared a lengthy staff study on Material Testing Program EA 1729. The stated purpose of the staff study was: "to determine the desirability of EA 1729 on non-US subjects in selected actual operations under controlled conditions. [102] It was on the basis of this study that operational field tests were later conducted.

After noting that the Chemical Warfare Laboratories began experiments with LSD on humans in 1955 and had administered the drug to over 1,000 volunteers, the "background" section of the study concluded:

There has not been a single case of residual ill effect. Study of the prolific

scientific literature on LSD-25 and personal communication between U.S. Army Chemical Corps personnel and other researchers in this field have failed to disclose an authenticated instance of irreversible change being produced in normal humans by the drug. [103]

This conclusion was reached despite an awareness that there were inherent medical dangers in such experimentation. In the body of this same study it is noted that:

The view has been expressed that EA 1729 is a potentially dangerous drug, whose pharmaceutical actions are not fully understood and there has been cited the possibility of the continuance of a chemically induced psychosis in chronic form, particularly if a latent schizophrenic were a subject, with consequent claim or representation against the U.S. Government. [104]

An attempt was made to minimize potential medical hazards by careful selection of subjects prior to field tests. Rejecting evidence that the drug might be hazardous, the study continued:

The claim of possible permanent damage caused by EA 1729 is an unproven hypothesis based on the characteristic effect of the material. While the added stress of a real situation may increase the probability of permanent adverse effect, *the resulting risk is deemed to be slight by the medical research personnel of the Chemical Warfare Laboratories*. To prevent even such a slight risk, the proposed plan for field experimentation calls for overt, if possible, or contrived-through-ruse, if necessary, physical and mental examination of any real situation subject prior to employment of the subject. [105]

This conclusion was drawn six years after one death had occurred which could be attributed, at least in part, to the effects of the very drug the Army was proposing to field test. The USAINTC staff, however, was apparently unaware of the circumstances surrounding Dr. Olson's death. This lack of knowledge is indicative of the

[102] USAINTC staff study, "Material Testing Program EA 1729," 10/15/59, p. 4.

[103] *Ibid*, p. 4.

[104] *Ibid*, p. 25.

[105] *Ibid*.

general lack of interagency communication on drug related research. As the October 1959 study noted, "there has been no coordination with other intelligence agencies up to the present." [106]

On December 7, 1959, the Army Assistant Chief of Staff for Intelligence (ACSI, apparently a General Willems) was briefed on the proposed operational use of LSD by USAINTC Project Officer Jacobson, in preparation for Project THIRD CHANCE. General Willems expressed concern that the project had not been coordinated with the FBI and the CIA. He is quoted as saying "that if this project is going to be worth anything, it [LSD] should be used on higher types of non-U.S. subjects" in other words "staffers." He indicated this could be accomplished if the CIA were brought in. The summary of the briefing prepared by Major Mehovsky continues: "Of particular note is that ACSI did not direct coordination with CIA and the FBI but only mentioned it for consideration by the planners." [107]

After the briefing, four colonels, two lieutenant colonels and Major Mehovsky met to discuss interagency cooperation with CIA and FBI. The group consensus was to postpone efforts toward coordination:

Lt. Col. Jacobson commented that before we coordinate with CIA we should have more factual findings from field experimentation with counterintelligence cases that will strengthen our position and proposal for cooperation. This approach red to by the conferees. [108]

Had such coordination been achieved, the safety of these experiments might have been viewed differently and the tests themselves might have been seen as unnecessary.

3. Subordination of Individual Rights to National Security Considerations

Just as many of these experiments may have been unnecessary, the nature of the operational tests (polygraph-assisted interrogations of drugged suspects) reflects a basic disregard for the fundamental human rights of the subjects. The interrogation of an American soldier as part of the THIRD CHANCE 1961 tests is an example of this disregard.

The "trip report" for Project THIRD CHANCE, dated September 6, 1961, recounts the circumstances surrounding and the results of the tests as follows:

[The subject] was a U.S. soldier who had confessed to theft of classified documents. Conventional methods had failed to ascertain whether espionage intent was involved. A significant, new admission by subject that he told a fellow soldier of the theft while he still had the documents in his possession was obtained during the EA 1729 interrogation along with other variations of Subject's previous account. The interrogation results were deemed by the local operational authority satisfactory evidence of Subject's claim of innocence in regard to espionage intent. [109]

[106] *Ibid*, p. 6

[107] Mehovsky Fact Sheet, 12/9/60, p. 1.

[108] *Ibid*, p. 2.

[109] SPT Trip Report, Operation THIRD CHANCE, 9/6/61, p. 5.

-95-

The subject apparently reacted very strongly to the drug, and the interrogation, while productive, was difficult. The trip report concluded:

- (1) This case demonstrated the ability to interrogate a subject profitably throughout a highly sustained and almost incapacitating reaction to EA 1729.
- (2) The apparent value of bringing a subject into the EA 1729 situation in a highly stressed state was indicated.
- (3) The usefulness of employing as a duress factor the device of inviting the subject's attention to his EA 1729 influenced state and threatening to extend this state indefinitely even to a permanent condition of insanity, or to bring it to an end at the discretion of the interrogators was shown to be effective.
- (4) The need for preplanned precautions against extreme paranoiac reaction to EA 1729 was indicated.
- (5) It was brought to attention by this case that where subject has undergone extended intensive interrogation prior to the EA 1729 episode and has persisted in a version repeatedly during conventional interrogation, adherence to the same version while under EA 1729 influence, however extreme the reaction, may not necessarily be evidence of truth but merely the ability to adhere to a well rehearsed story. [110]

This strong reaction to the drug and the accompanying discomfort this individual suffered were exploited by the use of traditional interrogation techniques. While there is no evidence that physical violence or torture were employed in connection with this interrogation, physical and psychological techniques were used in the THIRD CHANCE experiments to exploit the subjects' altered mental state, and to maximize the stress situation. Jacobson described these methods in his trip report:

Stressing techniques employed included silent treatment before or after EA 1729 administration, sustained conventional interrogation prior to EA 1729 interrogation, deprivation of food, drink, sleep or bodily evacuation, sustained isolation prior to EA 1729 administration, hot-cold switches in approach, duress "pitches", verbal degradation and bodily discomfort, or dramatized threats to subject's life or mental health. [111]

Another gross violation of an individual's fundamental rights occurred in September 1962 as part of the Army's DERBY HAT tests in the Far East. A suspected Asian espionage agent was given 6 micrograms of LSD per kilogram of bodyweight. The administration of the drug was completed at 1035 that morning:

At 1120, sweating became evident, his pulse became thready. He was placed in a supine position. He began groaning with expiration and became semicomatose. [112]

[110] *Ibid*, pp. 17-18.

[111] *Ibid*, p. 13.

[112] "DERBY HAT" Medical and Pharmacological Report: Case #1, 9/20/62, 1). p. D10-2.

-96-

For the next 28 minutes, the subject remained semicomatose.

At 1148, responses to painful stimuli were slightly improved.

At 1155, he was helped to a sitting position.

At 1200, he became shocky again and was returned to supine position.

At 1212, he was more alert and able to sit up with help.

At 1220, Subject was assisted to the interrogation table.

At 1230, he began moaning he wanted to die and usually ignored questions. Rarely he stated "he didn't know."

At 1250, his phasic alertness persisted. He frequently refocused his eyes with eyelid assistance. He frequently threw his head back with eyes closed.

At 1330, he was slightly more alert. He was forced-walked for 5 minutes. He physically would cooperate until he became shocky again (sweating, thready pulse, pale). [113]

For the next three hours the subject remained in about the same condition. Continued attempts at interrogation yielded no relevant answers. Six hours after receiving the drug, the subject began giving relevant answers to questions. Eight and one-half hours after the initial dosage, the subject was polygraphed. The interrogation continued for seventeen and one-half hours after the drug was administered.

There was some psychological and medical screening of the individuals tested within the United States, in Europe, and in Asia. The proposal for the field experimentation in fact called for such examinations. The fact of prescreening did not eliminate the risk of injury; the availability of medical staff did, however, limit injury and may well have prevented the death of one or more of the subjects. As the medical corps member of the team which surreptitiously administered the LSD noted, "one subject... did collapse after the interrogation and the presence of the medical officer was not only of value to the subject but to the interrogation team who were thus assured that an unnecessary untoward result would not occur." [115]

In the October 15, 1959, USAINTC staff study, moral and legal ramifications of covert administration of LSD in field conditions were considered.

It was always a tenet of Army Intelligence that the basic American principle of the dignity and welfare of the individual will not be violated. A more meticulous regard for the prohibition against violence or duress is taken in practice when the suspect is a US citizen or ally as against an actual or potential enemy, in peace as against war, and in respect to the nature of the crime.... In intelligence, the stakes involved and the interests of national security may permit a more tolerant interpretation of moral-ethical values, but not legal limits, through necessity. Any claim

[113] Ibid., p. D10-3.

[115] SPT Trip Report, Operation THIRD CHANCE, 7/25/61, p. 1.

-97-

against the US Government for alleged injury due to EA 1729 must be legally shown to have been due to the material. Proper security and appropriate operational techniques can protect the fact of employment of EA 1729. [116]

On the basis of this evaluation, the study concluded that in view of "the stakes involved and the interests of national security," the proposed plan for field testing should be approved.

The surreptitious administration of drugs to unwitting subjects by the Army raises serious constitutional and legal issues. The consideration given these issues by the Army was wholly insufficient. The character of the Army's volunteer testing program and the possibility that drugs were simply substituted for other forms of violence or duress in field interrogations raises serious doubts as to whether national security imperatives were properly interpreted. The "consent" forms which each American volunteer signed prior to the administration of LSD are a case in point. These forms contained no mention of the medical and psychological risks inherent in such testing, nor do they mention the nature of the psychotropic drug to be administered:

The general nature of the experiments in which I have volunteered have been explained to me from the standpoint of possible hazards to my health. *It is my understanding* that the experiments are so designed, based on the results of animals and previous human experimentation, *that the anticipated results will justify the performance of the experiment*. I understand further that experiments will be so conducted as to avoid all unnecessary physical and medical suffering and injury, and that *I will be at liberty to request that the experiments be terminated at any time* if in my opinion I have reached the physical or mental state where continuation of the experiments becomes undesirable.

I recognize that in the pursuit of certain experiments transitory discomfort may occur. I recognize, also, that under these circumstances, *I must rely upon the skill and wisdom of the physician supervising the experiment* to institute whatever medical or surgical measures are indicated. [Emphasis added.] [118]

The exclusion of any specific discussion of the nature of LSD in these forms raises serious doubts as to their validity. An "understanding... that the anticipated results will justify the performance of the experiment" without full knowledge of the nature of the experiment is an incomplete "understanding." Similarly, the nature of the experiment limited the ability of both the subject to request its request its termination and the experimenter to implement such a request. Finally, the euphemistic characterization of "transitory discomfort" and the agreement to "rely on the skill and wisdom of the physician" combine to conceal inherent risks in the experimentation and may be viewed as dissolving the experimenter of personal responsibility for damaging aftereffects. In summary, a "volunteer" program in which subjects are not fully informed of potential hazards to their persons is "volunteer" in name only.

[116] USAINTC staff study, Material Testing Program EA 1729," 10/15/59, p. 26.

[118] Sample volunteer consent form.

-98-

This problem was compounded by the security statements signed by each volunteer before he participated in the testing. As part of this statement, potential subjects agreed that they would:

... not divulge or make available any information related to U.S. Army Intelligence Center interest or participation in the Department of the Army Medical Research Volunteer Program to any individual, nation, organization, business, association, or other group or entity, not officially authorized to receive such information.

I understand that any action contrary to the provisions of this statement will render me liable to punishment under the provisions of the Uniform Code of Military Justice. [119]

Under these provisions, a volunteer experiencing aftereffects of the test might have been unable to seek immediate medical assistance.

This disregard for the well-being of subjects drug testing is inexcusable. Further, the absence of any comprehensive long-term medical assistance for the subjects of these experiments is not only unscientific; it is also unprofessional.

4. Lack of Normal Authorization and Supervision

It is apparent from documents supplied to the Committee that the Army's testing programs often operated under informal and nonroutine authorization. Potentially dangerous operations such as these testing programs are the very projects which ought to be subject to the closest internal scrutiny at the highest levels of the military command structure. There are numerous examples of inadequate review, partial consideration, and incomplete approval in the administration of these programs.

When the first Army program to use LSD on American soldiers in "field stations" was authorized in May 1955, the Army violated its own procedures in obtaining approval. Under Army Chief of Staff Memorandum 385, such proposals were to be personally approved by the Secretary of the Army. Although the plan was submitted to him on April 26, 1956, the Secretary issued no written authorization for the project, and there is no evidence that he either reviewed or approved the plan. Less than a month later, the Army Chief of Staff issued a memorandum authorizing the tests. [120]

Subsequent testing of LSD under Material Testing Program EA 1729 operated generally under this authorization. When the plans for this testing were originally discussed in early 1958 by officials of the Army Intelligence Center at Fort Holabird and representatives of the Chemical Warfare Center at Edgewood Arsenal, an informal proposal was formulated. This proposal was submitted to the Medical Research Directorate at Edgewood by the President of the Army Intelligence Board on June 3, 1958. There is no evidence that the plan was approved at any level higher than the President of the Intelligence Board or the Commanding General of Edgewood. The approval at Edgewood appears to have been issued by the Commander's Adjutant. The Medical Research Laboratories did not submit the plan to the Surgeon General for approval (a standard procedure) because

[119] Sample Volunteer Security Statement.

[120] Inspector General of the Army Report, "Use of Volunteers in Chemical Agent Research," 3/10/76, p. 109.

the new program was ostensibly covered by the authorizations granted in May 1956. [121]

The two projects involving the operational use of LSD (THIRD CHANCE and DERBY HAT) were apparently approved by the Army Assistant Chief of Staff for Intelligence (General Willems) on December 7, 1960. [122] This verbal approval came in the course of a briefing on previous drug programs and on the planned field experimentation. There is no record of written approval being issued by the ACSI to authorize these specific projects until January 1961, and there is no record of any specific knowledge or approval by the Secretary of the Army.

On February 4, 1963, Major General C. F. Leonard, Army ACSI, forwarded a copy of the THIRD CHANCE Trip Report to Army Chief of Staff, General Earl Wheeler. [123] Wheeler had apparently requested a copy on February 2. The report was routed through a General Hamlett. While this report included background on the origins of the LSD tests, it appears that General Wheeler may only have read the conclusion and recommendations. [124] The office memorandum accompanying the Trip Report bears Wheeler's initials. [125]

5. Termination of Testing

On April 10, 1963, a briefing was held in the ACSI's office on the results of Projects THIRD CHANCE and DERBY HAT. Both SPT's concluded that more field testing was required before LSD could be utilized as an integral aid to counterintelligence interrogations. During the presentation of the DERBY HAT results, General Leonard (Deputy ACSI) directed that no further field testing be undertaken. [126] After this meeting the ACSI sent a letter to the Commanding General of the Army Combat Developments Command (CDC) requesting that he review THIRD CHANCE and DERBY HAT and "make a net evaluation concerning the adoption of EA 1729 for future use as an effective and profitable aid in counterintelligence interrogations." [127] On the same day the ACSI requested that the CDC Commander revise regulation FM 30-17 to read in part:

... in no instance will drugs be used as an aid to interrogations in counterintelligence or security operations without prior permission of the Department of the Army. Requests to use drugs as an investigative aid will be forwarded through intelligence channels to the ACSI, DA, for approval....

Medical research has established that information obtained through the use

of these drugs is unreliable and invalid....

It is considered that DA [Army] approval must be a prerequisite for use of such drugs because of the moral, legal, medical and political problems inherent in their use for intelligence purposes. [128]

[121] *Ibid*, pp. 135, 137, 138.

[122] Mehovsky Fact Sheet, 12/9/60.

[123] Memorandum from Leonard to Wheeler, 2/4/63.

[124] SGS memorandum to Wheeler through Hamlett, 2/5/63.

[125] *Ibid*.

[126] Maj. F. Barnett, memorandum for the record, 8/12/63.

[127] Yamaki memorandum for the record, 7/16/63.

[128] *Ibid*.

-100-

The subsequent adoption of this regulation marked the effective termination of field testing of LSD by the Army.

The official termination date of these testing Programs is rather unclear, but a later ACSI memo indicates that it may have occurred in September of 1963. On the 19th of that month a meeting was held between Dr. Van Sims (Edgewood Arsenal), Major Clovis (Chemical Research Laboratory), and ACSI representatives (General Deholm and Colonel Schmidt). "As a result of this conference a determination was made to suspend the program and any further activity pending a more profitable and suitable use." [129]

D. Cooperation And Competition Among The Intelligence Community Agencies And Between These Agencies And Other Individuals And Institutions

1. Relationships Among Agencies Within the Intelligence Community

Relationships among intelligence community agencies in this area varied considerably over time, ranging from full cooperation to intense and wasteful competition. The early period was marked by a high degree of cooperation among the agencies of the intelligence community. Although the military dominated research involving chemical and biological agents, the information developed was shared with the FBI and the CIA. But the

spirit of cooperation did not continue. The failure by the military to share information apparently breached the spirit, if not the letter, of commands from above.

As noted above, the Army Assistant Chief of Staff for Intelligence was briefed on the proposed operational testing of LSD under Project THIRD CHANCE, and expressed concern that the project had not been coordinated with FBI and CIA. Despite this request, no coordination was achieved between the Army and either of these agencies. Had such cooperation been forthcoming, this project may have been evaluated in a different light.

The competition between the agencies in this area reached bizarre levels. A military officer told a CIA representative in confidence about the military's field testing of LSD in Europe under Project THIRD CHANCE, and the CIA promptly attempted to learn surreptitiously the nature and extent of the program. At roughly the same time Mr. Helms argued to the DDCI that the unwitting testing program should be continued, as it contributed to the CIA's capability in the area and thus allowed the CIA "to restrain others in the intelligence community (such as the Department of Defense) from pursuing operations. [130]

The MKNAOMI program was also marked by a failure to share information. The Army Special Forces (the principal customer of the Special Operations Division at Fort Dietrick) and the CIA rather than attempting to coordinate their efforts promulgated different requirements which varied only slightly. This apparently resulted in some duplication of effort. In order to insure the security of CIA operations, the Agency would request materials from SOD for operational use without fully or accurately describing the operational requirements. This resulted in limitations on SOD's ability to assist the CIA.

[129] Undated ASCI memorandum, p. 2.

[130] Memorandum from the DDP to the DCI, 11/9/64, p. 2.

-101-

2. Relationship Between the Intelligence Community Agencies and Foreign Liaison Services

The subjects of the CIA's operational testing of chemical and biological

agents abroad were generally being held for interrogation by foreign intelligence or security organizations. Although information about the use of drugs was generally withheld from these organizations, cooperation with them necessarily jeopardized the security of CIA interest in these materials. Cooperation also placed the American Government in a position of complicity in actions which violated the rights of the subjects, and which may have violated the laws of the country in which the experiments took place.

Cooperation between the intelligence agencies and organizations in foreign countries was not limited to relationships with the intelligence or internal security organizations. Some MKULTRA research was conducted abroad. While this is, in itself, not a questionable practice, it is important that such research abroad not be undertaken to evade American laws. That this was a possibility is suggested by an ARTICHOKE memorandum in which it is noted that working with the scientists of a foreign country "might be very advantageous" since that government "permitted certain activities which were not permitted by the United States government (i.e., experiments on anthrax, etc.)." [131]

3. The Relationships Between the Intelligence Community Agencies and Other Agencies of the U.S. Government

Certain U.S. government agencies actively assisted the efforts of intelligence agencies in this area. One form of assistance was to provide "cover" for research contracts let by intelligence agencies, in order to disguise intelligence community interest in chemical and biological agents.

Other forms of assistance raise more serious questions. Although the CIA's project involving the surreptitious administration of LSD was conducted by Bureau of Narcotics personnel, there was no open connection between the Bureau personnel and the Agency. The Bureau was serving as a "cut-out" in order to make it difficult to trace Agency participation. The cut-out arrangement, however, reduced the CIA's ability to control the program. The Agency could not control the process by which subjects were selected and cultivated, and could not regulate follow-up after the testing. Moreover, as the CIA's Inspector General noted: "the handling of test subjects in the last analysis rests with the [Bureau of Narcotics] agent working alone. Suppression of knowledge of critical results from the top CIA management is an inherent risk in these operations." [132] The arrangement also made it impossible for the Agency to be certain that the decision to end the surreptitious administration of LSD would be honored by the Bureau personnel.

The arrangement with the Bureau of Narcotics was described as "informal." [133] The informality of the arrangement compounded the problem is aggravated by the fact that the 40 Committee has had vir-

[131] ARTICHOKE Memorandum, 6/13/52.

[132] IG Report on MKULTRA, 1963, p.14.

[133] *Ibid* This was taken by one Agency official to mean that there would be no written contract and no formal mechanism for payment. (Eider, 12/18/75, p. 31.)

-102-

apparent unwillingness on the part of the Bureau's leadership to ask for details, and the CIA's hesitation in volunteering information. These problems raise serious questions of command and control within the Bureau.

4. Relationships Between the Intelligence Community Agencies and Other Institutions and Individuals, Public and Private

The Inspector General's 1963 Survey of MKULTRA noted that "the research and development" phase was conducted through standing arrangements with "specialists in universities, pharmaceutical houses, hospitals, state and federal institutions, and private research organizations" in a manner which concealed "from the institution the interests of the CIA." Only a few "key individuals" in each institution were "made witting of Agency sponsorship." The research and development phase was succeeded by a phase involving physicians, toxicologists, and other specialists in mental, narcotics, and general hospitals and prisons, who are provided the products and findings of the basic research projects and proceed with intensive testing on human subjects." [134]

According to the Inspector General, the MKULTRA testing programs were "conducted under accepted scientific procedures... where health permits, test subjects are voluntary participants in the programs." [135] This was clearly not true in the project involving the surreptitious administration of LSD, which was marked by a complete lack of screening, medical supervision, opportunity to observe, or medical or psychological follow-up.

The intelligence agencies allowed individual researchers to design their project. Experiments sponsored by these researchers (which included one

where narcotics addicts were sent to Lexington, Kentucky, who were rewarded with the drug of their addiction in return for participation in experiments with LSD) call into question the decision by the agencies not to fix guidelines for the experiments.

The MKULTRA research and development program raises other questions, as well. It is not clear whether individuals in prisons, mental, narcotics and general hospitals can provide "informed consent" to participation in experiments such as these. There is doubt as to whether institutions should be unwitting of the ultimate sponsor of research being done in their facilities. The nature of the arrangements also made it impossible for the individuals who were not aware of the sponsor of the research to exercise any choice about their participation based on the sponsoring organization.

Although greater precautions are now being taken in research conducted on behalf of the intelligence community agencies, the dilemma of classification remains. The agencies obviously wished to conceal their interest in certain forms of in order to avoid stimulating interest in the same areas by hostile governments. In some cases today contractors or researchers wish to conceal their connection with these agencies. Yet the fact of classification prevents open discussion and debate upon which scholarly work depends.

[134] *Ibid* p. 9.

[135] *Ibid* p. 10.

Project MKULTRA, The CIA's Program Of Research In Behavioral Modification

APPENDIX B

Documents Referring To Discovery Of Additional MKULTRA Material

[document begins]

22 June 1977

MEMORANDUM FOR: Deputy Director of Central Intelligence

THROUGH: Deputy Director for Science and Technology

SUBJECT: Request for Guidance on Handling Recently Located
MKULTRA Material

1. (U/AIUO) This memorandum is to advise you that additional MKULTRA documents have been discovered and to obtain your approval for follow-on actions required. Paragraph 7 contains a recommended course of action.

2. (U/AIUO) As a result of John Marks FOIA request (F-76-374), all of the MKULTRA material in OTS possession was reviewed for possible release to him. Following that review, the OTS material in the Retired Records Center was searched. It was during that latter search that the subproject files were located among the retired records of the OTS Budget and Fiscal Section. These files were not discovered earlier as the earlier searches were limited to the examination of the active and retired records of those branches considered most likely to have generated or have had access to MKULTRA documents. Those branches included: Chemistry, Biological, Behavioral Activities, and Contracts Management. Because Dr. Gottlieb retrieved and destroyed all the MKULTRA documents he was able to locate, it is not surprising that the earlier search for MKULTRA

documents, directed at areas where they were most likely to be found, was unsuccessful. The purpose of establishing the MKULTRA mechanism was to limit knowledge of the sensitive work being performed to those with an absolute need to know. If those precepts had been followed, the recently found B&F files should have contained only financial and administrative documents. (In retrospect, I realize that

-104-

SUBJECT: Request for Guidance on Handling Recently Located
MKULTRA Material

a serious error was made in not having B&F files and other seemingly innocuous files searched earlier.) As it happened most of the individual subproject folders contain project proposals and memoranda for the record, which in varying degrees, give a reasonably complete picture of the avenues of research funded through MKULTRA. For your information, the original memorandum setting up MKULTRA, signed by Mr. Dulles, is also among these documents. A copy of the memorandum is attached.

3. (U/AIUO) At this writing, it does not appear that there is anything in these newly located files that would indicate the MKULTRA activities were more extensive or more controversial than indicated by the Senate Select (Church) Committee Report. If anything, the reverse is true, i.e., most of the nearly 200 subprojects are innocuous. Thus, the overview of MKULTRA is essentially unchanged. With two exceptions, the project find fills in some of the missing details.

4. (U/AIUO) One of these exceptions is Subproject Number 45 which concerns an activity that should have been reported earlier. That project deals with the search for a knockout drug which was concomitant with, and a by-product of, cancer research at a major university. It is believed that an objective reading of that project would demonstrate the search for knockout materials and anesthetics were compatible activities. However, the research proposal stated that "chemical agents... will be subjected to clinical screening... on advanced cancer patients".

5. (C) Subproject Number 55 contains full details of CIA's contribution of \$375,000 to the [deletion] Building Fund. The Agency was then involved in drug research programs, many of which were being conducted by [deletion] whose facilities were inadequate. In order to facilitate the ongoing research programs, it was decided to expedite the building

program by contributing to it through a mechanism that was also being used to fund some of the research projects.

-105-

SUBJECT: Request for Guidance on Handling Recently Located
MKULTRA Material

The contribution could be controversial in that it was made through a mechanism making it appear to be a private donation. Private donations qualified for, and [deletion] received, an equal amount of Federal matching funds. A letter from the Office of General Counsel dated 21 February 1954 attesting to the legality of this funding is in the file.

6. (U/AIUO) The Legislative Counsel has been made aware of the existence of these additional MKULTRA documents which are still under review and sanitation. The MARKS case is in litigation and we are committed to advise Mr. Marks of the existence of these files shortly, and to deliver the releasable material to his attorneys by 31 July. A letter from the Information and Privacy Staff to Mr. Marks' attorneys informing them of the existence of this material is in the coordination process and is scheduled to be mailed on 24 June.

7. (U/AIUO) There are now two actions that should be taken:

a. Release appropriately sanitized material to Mr. Marks' attorneys as required by FOIA litigation.

b. Inform the Senate Select Committee of the existence of the recently located records prior to informing Mr. Marks' attorneys.

It is recommended that you approve of both of these actions.

8. (U/AIUO) If additional details on the contents of this material are desired, the OIS officers most familiar with it are prepared to brief you at your convenience.

[signature]

David S. Brandwein
Director
Office of Technical Service

[document ends]

-106-

[document begins]

The Director of Central Intelligence

Washington, D.C. 20505

The Honorable Daniel K. Inouye, Chairman
Select Committee on Intelligence
United States Senate
Washington, D.C. 20510

Dear Mr. Chairman:

During the course of 1975 when the Senate Committee, chaired by Senator Church, was investigating intelligence activities, the CIA was asked to produce documentation on a program of experimentation with the effect of drugs. Under this project conducted from 1953 to 1964 and known as "MK-ULTRA," tests were conducted on American citizens in some cases without their knowledge. The CIA, after searching for such documentation, reported that most of the documents on this matter have been destroyed. I find it my duty to report to you now that our continuing search for drug related, as well as other documents, has uncovered certain papers which bear on this matter. Let me hasten to add that I am persuaded that there was no previous attempt to conceal this material in the original 1975 exploration. The material recently discovered was in the retired archives filed under financial accounts and only uncovered by using extraordinary and extensive search efforts. In this connection, incidentally, I have personally commended the employee whose diligence produced this find.

Because the new material now on hand is primarily of a financial nature, it does not present a complete picture of the field of drug experimentation activity but it does provide more detail than was previously available to us. For example, the following types of activities were undertaken:

- a. Possible additional cases of drugs being tested on American citizens, without their knowledge.
 - b. Research was undertaken on surreptitious methods of administering drugs.
 - c. Some of the persons chosen for experimentation were drug addicts or alcoholics.
 - d. Research into the development of a knockout or "K" drug was performed in conjunction with being done to develop pain killers for advanced cancer patients, and tests on such patients were carried out.
-

-107-

2

- e. There is a possibility of an improper payment to a private institution.

The drug related activities described in this newly located material began almost 25 years ago. I assure you they were discontinued over 10 years ago and do not take place today.

In keeping with the President's commitment to disclose any errors of the Intelligence Community which are uncovered, I would like to volunteer to testify before your Committee on the full details of this unfortunate series of events. I am in the process of reading the fairly voluminous material involved and do want to be certain that I have a complete picture when I talk with the Committee. I will be in touch with you next week to discuss when hearings might be scheduled at the earliest opportunity.

I regret having to bring this issue to your attention, but I know that it is essential to your oversight procedures that you be kept fully informed in a timely manner.

Yours sincerely,

[signature]

STANSFIELD TURNER

[document ends]

Project MKULTRA, The CIA's Program Of Research In Behavioral Modification

APPENDIX C

Documents Referring To Subprojects

DRAFT

1 May 1953

MEMORANDUM FOR THE RECORD

SUBJECT: Project MKULTRA, Subproject 2

1. Subproject 2 is being set up to provide a secure and efficient means to exploit [deletion] in regard to the MKULTRA program.

2. [deletion] is a practicing psychiatrist in [deletion] and a faculty member of the [deletion] His past positions have included Chief Neuropsychiatrist at [deletion] Chief of the Psychiatric Section at [deletion] and OSS experience during World War II. He has been of value in the general MKULTRA field as an overall advisor and consultant, he has been of value in containing individuals in the [deletion] area and in setting up projects there, and he has done work himself which has contributed to the MKULTRA field. His professional activities and known connections with the [deletion]

3. Subproject 2 would include:

a. Miscellaneous research and testing services in the general field of MKULTRA.

b. Services as a contact and cut-out for projects in the MKULTRA field, primarily those located in the [deletion] area.

c. Monitoring of selected projects in the MKULTRA field, when located in the central [deletion] area.

d. Services as a general consultant and advisor in the MKULTRA field.

4. The total cost of this project is not to exceed \$4,650.00 for a period of one year.

5. [deletion] is cleared through TOP SECRET on a contact basis.

[signature deleted]

Chemical Division/TSS

[Multiple deletions at bottom of page]

APPROVED:

-110-

[multiple deletions]

APPROVED:

[Sidney Gottlieb signature]

Chief, Chemical Division/TSS

PROGRAM APPROVED
AND RECOMMENDED:

[signature deleted]

For Research Chairman

Date: May 5, 1953

Attachment:
Proposal

APPROVED FOR
OBLIGATION OF FUNDS:

[signature deleted]

Research Director

Date: May 5, 1953

Original Only.

[multiple deletions at bottom of page]

[document ends]

[document begins]

-111-

[deletion at top of page]

PROPOSAL

Objective: To study the possible synergistic action of drugs which may be appropriate for use in abolishing consciousness.

Proposal: Allocation of \$1000 for animal experiments, to be drawn on as needed. That experiments be conducted informally at [deletion] without a specific grant, and with appropriate cover.

[multiple deletions]

[document ends]

-112-

[document begins]

[deletion]

PROPOSAL

Objective: To study methods for the administration of drugs without the knowledge of the patient. Preparation of a manual.

Method: A survey of methods which have been used by criminals for surreptitious administration of drugs. Analysts of the psychodynamics of situations of this nature.

Proposal: That \$1000 be allocated for this purpose, funds to be requested as needed.

[multiple deletions]

[document ends]

-113-

[document begins]

DRAFT/[deletion]
11 August 1955

MEMORANDUM FOR: THE RECORD

SUBJECT: Project MKULTRA, Subproject [deletion] 2

1. Subproject 2[deletion]is being initiated to provide secure and efficient means of exploiting [deletion] with regard to the MKULTRA program.

2. [deletion] is a practicing psychiatrist in [deletion] and a faculty member of [deletion] He has been of value in the general MKULTRA project, serving as an advisor and consultant, contacting individuals in the [deletion] area, and carrying out his own research program.

3. Subproject 2 [deletion] would include the following:

(a) Miscellaneous research and testing services in the general field of MKULTRA.

(b) Services as a contact and cutout for projects in the MKULTRA field, primarily those located in the [deletion]

(c) Monitoring of selected projects in the MKULTRA field, when located in the central [deletion]

(d) Services as a general consultant and advisor in the MKULTRA field.

(e) He would act as medical advisor and consultant to [deletion] and his [deletion] establishment.

4. [deletion] will be reimbursed for his services and expenses upon receipt of an invoice at irregular intervals. When travel expenses are incurred through use of a common carrier, they will be documented and reimbursed in the usual manner; that is, consistent with standard Government allowances.

[multiple deletions]

[document ends]

-114-

[document begins]

DRAFT [deletion]
2 October 1953

MEMORANDUM FOR THE RECORD

SUBJECT: Project MKULTRA, Subproject 16

1. Subproject 15 is a continuation of Subproject 3, which involved the

establishment and maintenance of facilities for the realistic testing of certain research and development items of interest to CD/TSS and APD/TSS. The facilities were set up under Subproject 3, and Subproject 16 is intended to provide for the continued maintenance of the facilities.

2. Subproject 3 was originally intended to provide funds for the maintenance of the facilities for one year; but it turns out that the costs of alterations, equipment, and initial supplies were under-estimated in Subproject 3; hence the necessity to establish Subproject 16 at this time.

3. Subproject 16 will be conducted by [deletion] a [deletion] Certain support activities will be provided by CD/TSS and APD/TSS.

4. The estimated cost for a period of one year is \$7,740.00.

[deletion]

SIDNEY GOTTLIEB
Chief
Chemical Division, TSS

PROGRAM APPROVED
AND RECOMMENDED:

[signature deleted]
Research Chairman

Date: -----

APPROVED FOR OBLIGATION
OF FUNDS:

[signature deleted]
Research Director

Date: 13 Oct 1953

TOP SECRET

[document ends]

-115-

[document begins]

[deletion]

May 26, 1953

Dear [deletion]

After our telephone conversation this morning I went to [one line deleted] and opened an account -- regular checking -- in the amount of \$100.00 using the name [deletion]

It occurred to me that for sake of safety -- if, for example, anything should happen to me -- it would simplify matters if I made this a joint account between [deletion] and [deletion] Then, in case of my absence, illness or death you could recover the joint funds without any legal difficulties or monkey business.

The bank was a little sticky about opening an account in the absences of "references" from another bank, and also found it hard to understand how [deletion] got by all these years without a bank account. However, I offered to provide an excellent reference in a government official, a [deletion] who is [deletion] at [deletion] and that seemed to placate the money-lenders. Thereafter, I communicated with [deletion] and he immediately wrote a reference for [deletion] on official stationary. [deletion] also kindly said he was well acquainted with [deletion] and was pleased to offer for him a similar recommendation.

If you think this is a good idea, I suggest you sign the Joint Account Agreement and the three signature cards enclosed and return them to me.

And now that the account is opened I suggest you have funds deposited via Cashier's check -- or any other way that seems easiest -- directly to [deleted] account.

I ordered checks printed with [deleted] name thereon and have also ordered stationary bearing [deleted] name. I considered this might facilitate payment of bills, etc., by mail.

What with suspicious banks, landlords, utility companies, etc., you will understand that creating the Jekyll-Hyde personality in the form of [deleted] is taking a little "doing".

See you Monday, the 8th

Rgds,

[deleted]

[document ends]

-116-

[document begins]

MEMORANDUM FOR THE RECORD

SUBJECT: Project MKULTRA, Subproject 23

1. The scope of this project is intended to encompass all those activities now engaged in by the [deleted] in its own facilities under the direction of CD/TSS. At the present time the various projects at this facility ([deleted] and [deleted]) are being concluded and it is deemed desirable from the standpoint of security and efficiency to replace these projects with a single project more general in its approach.

2. The attached proposal from Dr. [deleted] indicates the extent of the investigations that his facilities will allow him to carry out on the materials developed in the three projects referred to in paragraph 1, as well as certain other materials of interest to Cd/TSS. Dr. [deleted] also serves as a general consultant to this division and provides cover and cut-out facilities to the Agency.

3. The total cost of this project for a period of one year will not exceed \$42,700.00.

4. Dr. [deleted] has been granted a Top Secret Clearance by the Agency and is fully capable of projecting the security of the Government's interest in such matters as this.

[signature deleted]
Chemical Division, TSS

APPROVED:

[signature deleted]

Chief, Chemical Division, TSS

PROGRAM APPROVED AND RECOMMENDED:

[signature deleted]

Exec. [illegible] Res. Ed.

Date: Jan 28 1954

APPROVED FOR OBLIGATION OF FUNDS:

[signature deleted]

Research Director

Date: 28 Jan 1954

Attachment: Proposal

[document ends]

-117-

[document begins]

The present investigation is concerned with chemical agents which are effective in modifying the behavior and function of the central nervous system.

1 - It is proposed to study a variety of known drugs in this pharmacological class that are in present day use and to synthesize new chemical agents or to modify existing ones as occasion may demand.

2 - The various chemical agents investigated or synthesized will be tested on animals to determine their acute and chronic toxicity. Their pharmacological effects will be studied by a variety of assay technics, such as blood pressure determinations, bronchial dilation recordings, endocrine effects, etc. Complete animal facilities will be maintained for this purpose and pathologic study will be carried out on the affected organs when the animals are sacrificed.

3 - Preliminary clinical investigation will be carried out on the more promising

chemical agents, and appropriate laboratory procedures will be performed, such as blood counts, unanalysis, etc. to determine the effectiveness and the side reactions of the drugs under investigation.

4 - Adequate reports will be submitted of the findings at quarterly intervals.

5 - Proposed budget:

Personnel

Synthetic organic chemist.....	\$7,500.00
Research medical associate.....	\$6,500.00
Pharmacological assistant.....	\$5,500.00
Chemical assistant.....	\$4,000.00
Histology technician.....	\$2,400.00
Clinical technician.....	\$3,600.00
Chemical consultant.....	\$1,200.00

Total salaries for personnel.....	\$30,700.00
-----------------------------------	-------------

Other Expenditures

Animals, animal maintenance & facilities...	\$4,000.00
Chemical & laboratory supplies, expendable	\$4,000.00
Miscellaneous permanent equipment.....	\$2,000.00
Travel, medical meetings, etc.....	\$2,000.00

Total other expenditures.....	\$12,000.00
-------------------------------	-------------

TOTAL.....	\$42,700.00
------------	-------------

[document ends]

-118-

[document begins]

DRAFT [deleted]
8 October 1954

MEMORANDUM FOR THE RECORD

SUBJECT: Increase in the Scope of Subproject 23, Project MKULTRA

1. Due to a considerable increase in the scope of the work undertaken by [deleted] at the direction of TSS/CD under Subproject 23, Project MKULTRA, the \$42,700.00 sum originally obligated for this work is insufficient to cover the year's costs. It is therefore proposed to add \$15,000.00 to that already obligated under this Subproject.

2. The total cost of this Subproject for the period 28 January 1954 to 28 January 1955 will thus amount to \$57,700.00.

3. The increase in scope responsible for this proposal consists of the development and partial financing of two new sources of biologically active compounds of interest in the program TSS/CD is carrying out.

[signature deleted]
Chemical Division, TSS

APPROVED FOR OBLIGATION OF FUNDS:

[deleted]
Research Director
Date: October 11, 1954

APPROVED:

[Sidney Gottlieb signature]
Chief, Chemical Division, TSS

Original Only.

[handwritten notes at bottom of page:]

1) [deleted]

2) [deleted]

The additional compounds are derivatives of tryptomine not available from any other sources.

[document ends]

-119-

[document begins]

25 August 1955

MEMORANDUM FOR: THE RECORD

SUBJECT: Authorization for Payment of Certain Expenses Under Project
MKULTRA, Subproject 23

1. In order to carry on the work of the above Subproject, it was necessary to test the effects of certain chemical substances when administered to test the effects of certain chemical substances when administered to human beings. Certain of the anticipated effects involved mental functions which precluded the use of mental defectives for this particular study.

2. In view of these circumstances the project engineer, with verbal approval from his chief, authorized the contractor to pay the hospitals expenses of certain persons suffering from incurable cancer for the privilege of studying the effects of these chemicals during their terminal illnesses. The total funds expended in this fashion amounted to \$658.05 and full value was received.

3. It is requested that the Chief, TSS indicate his knowledge and approval of this particular expenditure for audit purposes.

[signature deleted]
TSS/Chemical Division

APPROVED:
[signature deleted]
[deleted] Chief, TSS

APPROVED:
[Sidney Gottlieb signature]
Chief, TSS/Chemical Division

August 31, 1955

Distribution:

Orig. - TSS/CD

[document ends]

-120-

[document begins]

21 December 1954

MEMORANDUM FOR: Director of Central Intelligence

SUBJECT: Project MKULTRA, Subproject 35

1. While the Director's statutory authority to expend funds for confidential purposes is not limited by law, we believe that a gift of Government funds as such would exceed the intent of the Congress in granting that power. However, where a gift is made for the express purpose of producing something of value to this Agency which cannot otherwise be obtained and there is reasonable expectation that the value may be received, the gift may in effect be an expenditure for proper official purposes.

2. In Subproject 35, it is stated that the donation in question would achieve certain ends desired by TSS. There seems to be no question that those ends would be advantageous, so the main questions appear to be whether they could not be attained by more direct, normal methods, and, if not, whether the return is necessary and reasonable in relation to the donation.

3. We are in no position to review the requirements of TSS or to appraise the advantages that would result from this project. We do not comment, therefore, on the value received if the project results in the benefits foreseen. We feel we should comment on factors affecting the probability of achieving those ends. In a legal sense, there is little or no control. Once the funds are donated, the individual, his foundation, or the hospital could conceivably refuse to work for us or allow us the use of the facilities.

4. Practically, the control seems to be established as well as circumstances permit. Certainly, as long as the individual is alive and in his present position, we have every reason to expect his complete cooperation in the future as in the past, unless through some act or fault of our own he is alienated. Even in the event of his death or incapacity, there appears to be a reasonable

-121-

chance of continuing the project. If these probabilities appear sufficient to obtain an adequate return for the expenditure, there can be no legal objection to this aspect of the project.

5. It should be noted that there are two circumstances which require consideration in a final determination. As stated in Section V, our contribution, by appearing to be from a private source, would increase the matching Government contribution by a similar amount which would not be the case if it were known that this was in fact a Government contribution also. Secondly, it is the stated policy of the hospital to charge the Government and commercial organizations 80 per cent overhead on research contracts, whereas nonprofit foundations pay only direct costs but no overhead. Because of the ostensible source, our projects will not be charged overhead. This could be construed as morally wrongful to the hospital, as normally we would pay the 80 per cent overhead charge for projects performed directly for us, but I believe this can be offset, at least to the amount of our donation, and perhaps by the further amount by which the other Government contributions are increased by our donation. In any case, if the project is a proper one and must be performed in this manner, security dictates these circumstances and they, therefore, do not present a legal obstacle as such.

6. We raised the question whether funds for the hospital construction could not be obtained from other normal charitable sources. It appeared that there was a strong possibility that the individual concerned could raise adequate funds from private resources, but it was the position of TSS that if this were the case we would not obtain the commitment from the individual and the degree of control which this project is designed to achieve.

[Lawrence R. Houston signature]
 LAWRENCE R. HOUSTON
 General Counsel

[document ends]

-122-

[document begins]

[deletion]

8 April 1955

MEMORANDUM FOR: Chief, DD/P/TSS

SUBJECT: Amendment to Subproject 35 of Project MKULTRA

We have noted your memorandum of 6 April 1955 to the Director requesting an increase of \$250,000 for the TSS R&D budget for this Project. This request does not affect in any way the comments in my memorandum of 21 December 1954.

[deletion]
General Counsel

[document ends]

-123-

[document begins]

DRAFT
[deletion]

5 May 1955

A portion of the Research and Development Program of TSS/Chemical

Division is devoted to the discovery of the following materials and methods:

1. Substances which will promote illogical thinking and impulsiveness to the point where the recipient would be discredited in public.
2. Substances which increase the efficiency of mentation and perception.
3. Materials which will prevent or counteract the intoxicating effect of alcohol.
4. Materials which will promote the intoxicating effect of alcohol.
5. Materials which will produce the signs and symptoms of recognized diseases in a reversible way so that they may be used for malingering, etc.
6. Materials which will render the induction of hypnosis easier or otherwise enhance its usefulness.
7. Substances which will enhance the ability of individuals to withstand privation, torture and coercion during interrogation and so-called "brain-washing".
8. Materials and physical methods which will produce amnesia for events preceding and during their use.
9. Physical methods of producing shock and confusion over extended periods of time and capable of surreptitious use.
10. Substances which produce physical disablement such as paralysis of the legs, acute anemia, etc.

-124-

-2-

11. Substances which will produce "pure" euphoria with no subsequent let-down.
12. Substances which alter personality structure in such a way that the tendency of the recipient to become dependent upon another person is enhanced.
13. A material which will cause mental confusion of such a type that the individual under its influence will find it difficult to maintain a fabrication under

questioning.

14. Substances which will lower the ambition and general working efficiency of men when administered in undetectable amounts.

15. Substances which promote weakness or distortion of the eyesight or hearing faculties, preferably without permanent effects.

16. A knockout pill which can surreptitiously be administered in drinks, food, cigarettes, as an aerosol, etc., which will be safe to use, provide a maximum of amnesia, and be suitable for use by agent types on an ad hoc basis.

17. A material which can be surreptitiously administered by the above routes and which in very small amounts will make it impossible for a man to perform any physical activity whatsoever.

The development of materials of this type follows the standard practice of such ethical drug houses as [deletion] It is a relatively routine procedure to develop a drug to the point of human testing. Ordinarily, the drug houses depend upon the services of private physicians for the final clinical testing. The physicians are willing to assume the responsibility of such tests in order to advance the science of medicine. It is difficult and sometimes impossible for TSS/CD to offer such an inducement with respect to its products. In practice, it has been possible to use outside cleared contractors for the preliminary phases of this work. However, that part which involves human testing at effective dose levels presents security problems which cannot be handled by the ordinary contractor.

-125-

-3-

The proposed facility [deletion] offers a unique opportunity for the secure handling of such clinical testing in addition to the many advantages outlined in the project proposal. The security problems mentioned above are eliminated by the fact that the responsibility for the testing will rest completely upon the physician and the hospital. [one line deleted] will allow TSS/CD personnel to supervise the work very closely to make sure that all tests are conducted according to the recognized practices and embody adequate safeguards.

[document ends]

-126-

[document begins]

10 May 1955

SUBPROJECT 35 OF PROJECT MKULTRA

1. Subproject 35 as approved by the DCI on 15 January 1955 contemplated a financial contribution of \$125,000 to the [deletion] to participate in the construction of a new research wing to cost \$3,000,000 exclusive of furnishings and equipment. Agency funds will be transmitted through the [deletion] as cut-out which will result in one-sixth of the space in the new research wing being made available for Agency-sponsored research involving covert biological and chemical techniques of warfare.

2. At that time (15 January 1955) [deletion] with CIA encouragement indicated a willingness to contribute \$500,000 to the construction fund. The building fund was to have been raised as follows:

\$1,000,000 - Contributed by [deletion]
250,000 - Donation from [deletion] of which \$125,000 to be supplied by CIA
1,250,000 - Matching funds under Public Law 221 equal to the amount of the two above contributions
500,000 - [deletion]
<hr/>
\$3,000,000 - TOTAL

4. The Agency's contribution would thus total \$375,000. This investment, together with the equal sum resulting from matched funds, is fully justified in the opinion of TSS for reasons which will be explained by [deletion] Chief, TSS, and Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, Chief, TSS/Chemical Division. The scope of subproject 35 has not changed since the Director originally approved a request by TSS for permission to spend \$125,000 of available

[handwritten note:]

Resume of project circulated to members of [illegible] at meeting on 11 May '55

-127-

[deletion] funds for this purpose through the controls and procedures established for MKULTRA. At the time subproject 35 was set up within the scope of the TSS R&D program, security considerations and cover arrangements were carefully reviewed, and the Office of General Counsel assisted in legal determinations. With the exception of funding arrangements, no changes to the program have since been made.

5. Funds to cover the previously approved sum of \$125,000 are available within the TSS [deletion] budget for FY 55 and have been set aside. The TSS budget, however, lacks funds with which to cover the supplemental sum of \$250,000, and it is requested that the TSS [deletion] budget be increased by this amount. Supplementary funds available for subproject 35 can definitely be obligated by the end of FY 55.

-2-

[document ends]

-128-

[document begins]

AMENDMENT TO SUBPROJECT 35, PROJECT MKULTRA

For the Purpose of Establishing a Cover Organization for Highly Sensitive Projects in the Field of Biological, Chemical and Radiological Warfare

I. Background on Subproject 35.

In January 1955 approval was given by the DCI to Subproject 35 of Project MKULTRA. The documents which lead this approval (including comments of the OGC) are attached herewith as Tabs 2, A and 3.

Project MKULTRA is the framework of procedures and controls under which

research projects in certain highly sensitive fields are carried out by TSS. A description of the background of Project MKULTRA may be found on page 1 of Tab A.

Subproject 35 establishes cover under which the Chemical Division of DD/P/TSS would conduct certain sensitive projects in the fields of biological and chemical warfare and consists of a proposed arrangement whereby the Agency covertly contributes funds to assist the [deletion] in the construction of a new research wing. Contribution of these funds is to be made through the [deletion] as cut-out so that the [deletion] would remain unwitting of Agency participation in the building program. Projects would later be carried out by the Chemical Division using the facilities of the new research wing, and Agency employees would be able to participate in the work without the University or the Hospital authorities being aware of Agency interest. Subproject 35 contemplated the contribution of Agency funds to assist in the construction of facilities. Future research work would be carried out through the [deletion] as cut-out and would be separately funded under existing procedures and controls.

[deletion] and the background of [deletion] are described on page 2 of Tab A. On the same page there will be found a further description of the [deletion]

II. Building Fund

The University will require \$3,000,000 for the six-story addition to the hospital exclusive of the cost of land, heating and power supply which are being provided by the University. Under Public Law 221, Subappropriation

-129-

663, dated 26 August 1954, funds are available to match funds raised for this purpose by the University.

When Subproject 35 was first prepared, it was hoped and expected that the funds required would be provided as follows: The University has allocated \$1,000,000 to this project and will assume upkeep and staffing obligations. [deletion] agreed that if the Agency would provide [deletion] with a grant of \$125,000, the Fund would match this amount and make a total donation of \$250,000 to the University Building Fund. At that time, discussions with [one line deleted] indicated that [deletion] would contribute \$500,000 to the building project on the basis that radiological research would be conducted in the new wing and that the construction of the new facilities was of interest to that Agency. In summary, the financial situation was to have been as follows:

\$1,000,000 - [deletion]
 250,000 - Donation from [deletion] (of which \$125,000 was supplied by
 CIA)
 1,250,000 - Matched Funds under Public Law 221
 500,000 - [deletion]

 \$3,000,000 - TOTAL

It was recognized that the Federal contributions of \$1,250,000 under Public Law 221 would be seemingly inflated by reason of the inclusion of the CIA contribution in that of [deletion] It was felt that the value to the Agency was such that this inflation of the Federal contribution was more than justified by the importance of the over-all project and that furthermore, the inclusion of the CIA contribution in that of [deletion] was the best means of maintaining security.

III. [deletion]

The original informal commitment on the part of [deletion] was first obtained through verbal discussions with [deletion] which were followed up by an exchange of correspondence between the DCI and [deletion] Unfortunately at that time [deletion] was fully occupied with the controversy concerning the [deletion] and continued contact with [deletion] subordinates resulted in a decision that [deletion] could not or would not contribute to the Building Fund, but would be willing to support an annual research program amounting to \$50,000 to \$75,000. It is not

-130-

known whether this change in policy was suggested to [deletion] or whether it originated with him. Be that as it may, when the change in policy became apparent, it was evident that additional funds would be required to complete the hospital construction.

IV. Suggested Funding.

It is now suggested that the \$3,000,000 required for the hospital wing be provided as follows:

\$1,000,000 - [deletion]
 500,000 - Donation from [deletion] (including \$375,000 supplied by CIA)

1,500,000 - Matched Funds from Public Law 221

\$3,000,000 - TOTAL

The donation from [deletion] would thus consist of the original \$125,000 to be supplied by CIA plus the sum of \$125,000 to be provided by the Fund and a supplemental CIA contributions of \$250,000. Originally Subproject 35 requested permission to make a contribution of \$125,000 to the building fund and approval was given. This approval is enclosed herewith as Tab 2. The purpose of this amendment to Subproject 35 is to request permission to contribute an additional \$250,000 to the building construction fund through [deletion] It should be noted that the total Government contribution to the hospital fund still remains unchanged at \$1,875,000. The increase in the size of the contribution by the Fund is not out of keeping with other operations of [deletion] and will not arouse undue comment because of its magnitude. The originally approved contribution has not as yet been transmitted to [deletion] and neither the original contributions nor the supplement would be paid to [deletion] until funds adequate to complete the project are made available. This condition was specified by the DCI in approving the original contribution.

V. Source of CIA Funds.

Funds to cover the initially approved sum of \$125,000 are available and have been segregated for this purpose within the TSS FY 1955 Budget for Research and Development. Insufficient funds remain in the TSS budget to cover the supplementary sum of \$250,000, and it is therefore requested that the TSS budget be increased by this amount and that the increase be made available to Subproject 35 of Project MKULTRA.

-3-

-131-

VI. Comments by the Office of General Counsel.

Tab 3 is a memorandum from the General Counsel to the DCI dated 21 December 1954, commenting on Subproject 35, and stating in part that there are no fundamental legal objections if the probable benefits are considered a fair return for this expenditure. The amendment to the Subproject contemplates only an increase in funds and in no way changes any other aspect of the project. The project has been referred back to the OGC even though no change in its structure

is contemplated, and Tab 4 contains his comments.

VII. Justification.

The advantages and benefits accruing to the Agency outlined in Tab A are felt by TSS to provide adequate and complete justification for the expenditure of the additional sum herein requested which brings the total CIA contribution to \$375,000. The most important of these advantages and benefits may be summarized as follows: (Fuller explanations may be found in Tab A).

a. One-sixth of the total space in the new hospital wing will be available to the Chemical Division of TSS, thereby providing laboratory and office space, technical assistants, equipment and experimental animals.

b. Agency sponsorship of sensitive research projects will be completely deniable.

c. Full professional cover will be provided for up to three biochemical employees of the Chemical Division.

d. Human patients and volunteers for experimental use will be available under controlled clinical conditions within the full supervision of [deletion]

Subproject 35 was originally conceived in October and November of 1954, and the ensuing six months have indicated that increasing emphasis and importance are being placed on the Chemical Division's work in this field. The facilities of the hospital and the ability to conduct controlled experiments under safe clinical conditions using materials with which any Agency connection must be completely deniable will augment and complement other programs recently taken over by TSS, such as [deletion]

-4-

-132-

[deletion]

It was originally thought that at least 18 months would elapse after the building funds had been raised before the facilities would be finished and could be occupied by TSS. This lengthy delay has now been overcome. When [one line deleted] has raised the \$500,000 which his Fund will ostensibly contribute, he will then be allowed to use existing space in the present hospital in order that he

may build up the organization which will later occupy the new wing. This means that TSS will be able to begin to take advantage of this cover situation within a matter of months instead of waiting for a year and a half.

VIII. Security.

Security matters and details are being co-ordinated with the TSS Liaison and Security Officer. Security of transmittal of the funds and cover arrangements are described in Tab A and remain unchanged.

IX. Agreement with [deletion]

The agreement with [deletion] is described in Tab A, and the extent of his co-operation and the control over his actions remains unchanged.

X. Resultant Financial Saving.

The total contribution of \$375,000 by CIA will result in an additional \$375,000 in matching funds provided under Public Law 221. It is felt that the expenditure of these total funds is justified by the importance of the programs which will be pursued at the new facility. Even though the CIA contribution is increased under this amended project, the total of Federal funds remains unchanged. The use of this facility will allow work to proceed under conditions of cover and security which would be impossible to obtain elsewhere without an expenditure of equivalent or greater funds. In addition, by funding individual projects for this facility through the [deletion] no charge will be incurred for overhead expense. If research projects [deletion] are openly sponsored by the U.S. Government, it is customary to pay an overhead rate equivalent to 80% of salaries. However, if a non-profit fund, such as [deletion] sponsors research, the funds granted for the work are customarily used only to pay for salaries, equipment and supplies, but not overhead. The Agency thus buys considerably more research through [deletion] than would be the case if no cut-out were used.

-5-

[document ends]

-133-

[document begins]

MEMORANDUM FOR: [illegible]

Herewith the file on MKULTRA, Sub-project 35, with our comments on the legal aspects. While there is no legal control and there are certain incidental considerations, there is no fundamental legal objection if the probable benefits are considered a fair return for this expenditure.

[deletion]
General Counsel

22 December 1954
(DATE)

[document ends]

-134-

[document begins]

[deletion]
Tab A

SUBPROJECT 35 - PROJECT MKULTRA

For the purpose of establishing a cover organization for highly sensitive projects in the field of covert Biological, Chemical and Radiological Warfare

I. Background of Project MKULTRA.

In 1953 the DCI approved Project MKULTRA which established procedures and controls under which research projects in certain highly sensitive fields could be carried out by TSS without the necessity of signing the usual contracts. The approved procedures apply [deletion] over-all Research and Development

budget, and no additional funds are required. Controls established in the Project Review Committee approval of the Research and Development program (other than the signing of a contract) remain unchanged, and special provisions for audit are included. All files are retained by TSS.

These procedures and controls were approved since it is highly undesirable from a policy and security point of view that contracts be signed indicating Agency or Government interest in this field of endeavor. In a great many instances the work must be conducted by individuals who are not and should not be aware of Agency interest. In other cases the individuals involved are unwilling to have their names on a contract which remains out of their control in our files. Experience has shown that qualified, competent individuals in the field of physiological, psychiatric and other biological sciences are very reluctant to enter into signed agreements of any sort which would connect them with this activity since such connection might seriously jeopardize their professional reputations.

When Project MKULTRA was approved, it was not contemplated that it would be used for the establishment of cover. Over forty individual research and development projects have been established under this framework and have been carried out extremely successfully, both from technical and administrative points of view. The experience gained in handling these projects has emphasized that establishment of better cover both for the projects and for associated Agency scientists is of utmost importance. Subproject 35 would establish such cover.

-135-

II. Background of the [deletion]

The [deletion] was incorporated in [deletion]. It has a Board of Directors of six members, one of whom is [deletion] who acts as Executive Director of the Fund. [deletion] it has solicited funds from various individuals to finance a program of basic research in the chemotherapy of cancer, asthma, hypertension, psychosomatic disorders and other chronic diseases. Since 1951 [deletion] has co-operated with the Chemical Division of TSS and acted smoothly and efficiently, both as a cut-out for dealing with contractors in the fields of covert chemical and biological warfare, and as a prime contractor for certain areas of biological research. Projects presently being handled for the Agency by the Fund are administered under the controls and procedures previously approved for MKULTRA.

III. Background of [deletion]

[deletion] is internationally known as a [deletion] in the field of [deletion] research and is [one line deleted] In the past he has been associated in a research capacity with both the [deletion] During the war [deletion] served as a [deletion] in the Bureau of Medicine and Surgery in the Navy. Since then he has maintained a consulting relationship to the Navy medical research program, [deletion] is TOP SECRET cleared and witting of Agency sponsorship of the programs carried out by the Fund as are two other members of the Fund's Board of Directors.

IV. [deletion] Fund.

[one line deleted] has been actively engaged in a campaign to raise funds for the purpose of erecting a new clinical research wing on the existing [deletion] The research wing will consist of a building six stories high, 320 feet long and 50 feet wide. Two-thirds of the space will be research laboratories and offices while 100 research beds will occupy the remainder. [deletion] participation in the fund-raising campaign outlined below will result in his having control of one-sixth of the total space in addition to the base-

-2-

-136-

[deletion]

ment and general out-patient facilities. In this effort, [deletion] has secured the enthusiastic support of the medical faculty and the officers of the University who have carried the preliminary arrangements forward to the maximum extent of their resources.

V. Financial Situation.

The University will require about \$3,000,000 for the [deletion] story addition. This sum is exclusive of the cost of land and the heating and power supply, which are already available at the site. At the present time under Public Law 221, funds are available to match funds raised by the University. The University has allocated \$1,000,000 to this project and will assume upkeep and staffing obligations. [deletion] has agreed that if CIA will provide [deletion] a grant of

\$125,000, [deletion] will match this amount and make a total donation of \$250,000 to the University Building Fund. This Agency's contribution will be made under the condition that it will be refunded if construction does not take place.

TSS has discussed this situation with [one line deleted] and has encouraged [deletion] to donate \$500,000 to the building project on the basis that [deletion] will be conducted in the new wing. [deletion] though aware of our interest in the building, is unwitting of our specific fields of research and individual projects. In summary, the financial situation would be as follows:

\$1,000,000 - [deletion]
250,000 - Donation from [deletion] (\$125,000 supplied by CIA)
1,250,000 - Matched funds from Public Law 221
500,000 - [deletion]
<hr/>
\$3,000,000 - TOTAL

Although it is recognized that the Federal contribution of \$1,250,000 under P. L. 221 is seemingly inflated by reason of the inclusion of the CIA contribution in that of [deletion] actually the value to the CIA is \$250,000 and not just \$125,000, the amount of CIA's contribution; furthermore the inclusion of the CIA contribution in that of [deletion] is the best method of maintaining security.

-3-

-137-

[deletion]

VI. Difficulties Faced by TSS.

It has been generally recognized for some time that the external research activities of the Chemical Division of TSS in the field of covert biological, chemical and radiological warfare are sorely in need of proper cover. Although Project MKULTRA provides excellent administrative and financial cover for projects, it does not afford cover for scientific or technical personnel. MKULTRA has been used for dealing through [deletion] as a cut-out and for working directly with individuals or private companies. The use of [deletion] in the future will be increasingly limited due to

(a) The increasing number of people who, albeit properly cleared, are aware of the Agency connection with [deletion]

(b) The feeling by [deletion] that the Agency employees contacting him (Drs. Gottlieb, [deletion], etc.) have no cover of any sort and consequently expose him to unnecessary and highly undesirable personal risk; and

(c) The widespread intra-Agency awareness of the nature of the relationship between the Fund and the Agency.

Another serious problem faced by TSS/CD as a result of lack of suitable cover is the difficulty in planning careers for technical and scientific personnel in the biological field. A long-range career concept of activities in this field inevitably includes proper cover for the individual concerned. The availability of research facilities at [deletion] will offer an excellent opportunity to solve many of the above problems, and [deletion] is willing and able to make any reasonable arrangements to suit our needs. Up to three Chemical Division employees can be integrated into [deletion] program for work in the new hospital wing on the Agency's research projects. Although career planning was not a consideration when planning the procedures and controls established by Project MKULTRA, nevertheless this particular subproject, in addition to its primary objective, will be of very great secondary help

-4-

-138-

[deletion]

in simplifying and eliminating many of the very awkward and dangerous conditions facing certain Chemical Division employees.

VII. Advantages and Benefits Accruing to TSS.

The contemplated arrangements will result in many advantages and benefits, including the following:

(a) One-sixth of the total space in the new research wing is to be available to [deletion] and in turn, will be available to the Chemical Division of TSS. This will provide laboratory and office space, technical assistants, equipment and experimental animals for use of Chemical Division personnel in connection with

specific future projects.

(b) The cost of Chemical Division projects which are to be carried out under this cover will be covered by funds made available through Project MKULTRA, and projects will be subject to the procedures and controls established for MKULTRA. The funds will be passed through [deletion] as has been done in the past. [deletion] in turn will either pay expenses directly or transfer the money to the University for this purpose. Each project will be individually funded based on its particular budget, and there will be no other continuing or recurring charges for items such as space, facilities, etc.

(c) The Agency's sponsorship of sensitive research projects would be completely deniable since no connections would exist between the University and the Agency.

(d) Excellent professional cover would be provided for up to three bio-chemical employees of the Chemical Division of TSS. This would allow open attendance of scientific meetings, the advancement of personal standing in the scientific world. and as such, would constitute a major efficiency and

-5-

-139-

morale booster.

(e) Human patients and volunteers for experiment use will be available under excellent clinical conditions with the full supervision of [one line deleted]

(f) There would be available the equivalent of a hospital safehouse.

(g) It is expected that the output of useful results of the Chemical Division in the bio-chemical field will be greatly improved through the more efficient use of technical personnel who would be able to spend more of their time on actual laboratory work.

(h) [one and a half lines deleted]

(i) Excellent facilities would be provided for recruiting new scientific personnel since members of the Chemical Division working under this cover will be in daily contact with members of the Graduate School of the University.

(j) The regular University library and reprint service will be available as a source of technical information.

VIII. Funding.

It is proposed that \$125,000 be granted to [deletion]. If approval is granted, TSS will arrange for payment to be made under the procedures and controls of MKULTRA. These funds would come out of the presently approved TSS Research and Development budget for FY 1955 and no new funds are involved. The funds would be transferred as a grant to [deletion] In turn [deletion] will match these funds with an equal amount and donate a total of \$250,000 to the University as outlined in paragraph V. The sum of \$125,000 would be entirely in the nature of a grant and would in due

-6-

-140-

course be merged with the entire \$3,000,000 raised for the construction of the wing. The Agency would retain no residual interest in the building or title to any equipment or facilities purchased with this money.

This single grant will constitute the Agency's entire participation in the new hospital wing, and there will be no recurring obligations in the form of annual support of the hospital or additional grants. Transmission of Agency funds to [deletion] will be made through previously established cover channels set up by the [deletion] for similar transmittals in the past. The donation on [deletion]'s books will be shown as having been received from [deletion].

In the future when TSS sponsors sensitive research projects which are to be carried out in [deletion] each project will be individually financed through [deletion] as it has been in the past in accordance with previously established procedures and controls using allotted portions of the annual Research and Development budget. The University will be totally unwitting of Agency sponsorship, and the projects to every outward appearance will be sponsored by [deletion].

In the event of [deletion] death, [deletion] will continue in being and any activities under this project will be continued through [deletion] and will be unaffected by his death.

IX. Memorandum of Agreement.

A memorandum of agreement will be signed with [deletion] outlining to the greater extent possible the arrangements under which the hospital space under his control will be made available to Chemical Division personnel and the manner in which cover will be provided and other benefits obtained. No contract will be signed since [deletion] would be unable to reflect any of the Agency's contractual terms in his arrangements with the University when [deletion] makes the donation in question. The memorandum of agreement will be retained in TSS.

X. Security.

All security matters and details are being co-ordinated with the TSS/Liaison and Security Office.

-7-

-141-

[deletion]

XI. Resultant Financial Saving.

The \$125,000 to be contributed by CIA plus the \$125,000 in matching funds provided under P. L. 221 to the Building Fund will be more than offset in a few years by the savings which will result from use of this non-profit fund. If a research project at [deletion] or other educational non-profit institution is sponsored by the U.S. Government, it is customary for the Government to pay for salaries, equipment, supplies, etc. and for overhead as well. In the case of [deletion] the overhead amounts to 80% of salaries. However, if a non-profit foundation such as [deletion] sponsors research at a non-profit institution, the funds granted for the work are customarily used to pay for salaries, equipment and supplies but not for overhead. The Government dollar thus buys considerably more research through [deletion] than would be the case if no cut-out were used.

XII. Legal Matters.

This matter has been discussed with [deletion] of the Office of General Counsel, and he is fully aware of all details surrounding this grant.

-8-

[document ends]

-142-

[document begins]

9 April 1958

MEMORANDUM FOR: THE RECORD

SUBJECT: Trip Report, Visit to [deletion]
7 April 1958

1. The purpose of this trip was to make arrangements for closing out the [deletion] project. [deletion] had been given ample previous notice that such was likely to be the intent of the visit, and he prepared himself accordingly.

2. It was explained to [deletion] that it would not be possible to carry over funds beyond the end of the current fiscal year. Therefore all work would have to be completed and all payments made prior to 30 June. This deadline approved acceptable to him, and it was agreed that I would make my final visit there to receive reports and attend to final details on 16 June. [deletion] did not have a current financial report, but he estimated that funds currently on hand would be about sufficient for remaining expenditures. He agreed to send the Society within the next 10 days a more exact statement of current balance and estimated remaining expenditures. I tried to impress on him strongly that transfer of additional funds and/or return of unexpended funds must be completed well before the end of the fiscal year.

3. Of the 30 cases called for in the original design 18 have been completed (but only 4 have been transcribed from the tapes). In addition there are 8 cases in progress (of which two are already in interview and 6 are worked up to the point

of having the lists of questions prepared). It was agreed that to meet the deadline we would have to limit the design to these 26 cases.

4. It is apparent that [deletion] is so involved in the administrative problems of the project that he is not paying any attention to the results. Since to date only 4 cases have been transcribed there is no way of telling what is coming out of it. I assume there were no dramatic reactions, because the interviewers would have let him know about them had they emerged. It is possible, however, that our own analysis of the data may dredge up something of value, although I am dubious on this point.

5. [deletion] gave me his usual long involved talk on the difficulties he had encountered which account for the delays. He also talked at some

-143-

length about his "experiments" with hypnosis, some aspects of which are mildly hair-raising. Finally he made quite a pitch for continuing some such project as this next year, "with realistic, specific deadlines." I told him we would discuss possibilities after the present project was completed and we had a chance to closely examine the take.

[deletion]

Distribution:
1 [deletion]

[document ends]

-144-

[document begins]

[deletion]

July 18, 1958

[deletion]

Dear Mr. [deletion]

The experiment designed to test the effectiveness of certain medication in causing individuals to release guarded information has been completed in accordance with the original experimental design, with the exception that 25 instead of 30 cases were used. This matter was discussed in more detail in my letter of July 15. Abstracts on all 25 cases, transcriptions of the interviews, Wechsler-Bellevue Intelligence Tests given at the hospital and previously given at this clinic, post-experimental rankings and evaluation sheets, and a schedule covering the drug administration have all been submitted to you under separate cover.

Enclosed is a financial statement which represents the final accounting of the funds allocated by you for use in this project. If, for your purpose, you require a more detailed summary of what specific professional services were performed or more detail with reference to travel expenses or any other item, kindly let me know.

You will note, in this connection, that Dr. [deletion] was compensated in an amount exceeding that paid to Dr. [deletion] This was occasioned by the fact that Dr. [deletion] spent much time checking the files and records at the [deletion] and [deletion] Prison selecting cases that might be suitable for our purpose. It was from the cases selected by him that the subjects used in the experiment were finally chosen.

I have been instructed to write a check to the Society for the balance in the account as of today. I would like to

-145-

Mr. [deletion]

Page Two

July 18, 1958

delay this matter for a few days. Several checks have been written during recent days, and I would like to be sure they cleared the bank in [deletion] before closing out the account. You will receive a check in the amount of \$1356.26 early next week.

If there is any additional information required, I will be happy to cooperate.

[signature deleted]
Executive Director

[deletion]
Enc.

[document ends]

-146-

[document begins]

RESEARCH PLAN

LOCATION

The research Project will be carried out at the [deletion] located at [deletion] which is located [deletion]. The hospital has one thousand, one hundred and thirty-five (1,135) beds. At the present time there are one hundred forty-two (142) non-psychotics classified as criminal-sexual psychopaths. There are four full-time psychiatrists and varying numbers of medical interns; two psychologists; four social workers; nurses and attendants. The superintendent of the Hospital is [deletion], a witting member of the research team. The institution comes under the direction of the Executive Secretary of the State Department of Mental Health and any research project is normally approved by the Co-ordinator of Research of the State Department of Mental Health. [deletion] will secure this approval. [deletion] will make space available and it is possible for the research team to sleep at the Hospital while carrying out their investigation.

SUBJECTS

The subjects will be selected from the one hundred and forty-two (142) criminal-sexual psychopaths on whom there is an adequate previous investigation including police reports, physical, psychiatric and psychologic

organizations and social histories. The age range of the

-147-

subjects varies from twenty to seventy years and there is a wide variation of intelligence levels and social backgrounds.

INVESTIGATIONS

The following men are suggested for the research team:

[one line deleted], a psychologist who has had extensive experience in examining criminals; has written extensively on psychopathic sexual deviations; is an authority on polygraph and interrogation methods.

[one line deleted] for some thirty years, a psychiatrist who has spent his life in the treatment of the criminal insane and rethinking the only institution [deletion] for the care and treatment for the criminal-sexual psychopath.

[deletion] a psychiatrist who has a large private practice. At the present time he is exclusively devoting his time to psychoanalysis. He has had extensive experience examining criminals. As a Navy psychiatrist he has had extensive experience in [one line deleted] in the field of eastern cultures, Oriental psychiatry, brainwashing, etc. He has also done drug interrogation with criminals and has engaged in narcoanalysis and hypnoanalysis.

-2-

-148-

[deletion] a psychiatrist who is on the staff of [one line deleted] and maintains a private practice in the field of psychiatry. [deletion] has had wide experience in dealing with criminals going back some twenty-five years, including drug interrogation.

[deletion] a physician for the past twenty-five years, has been [one line deleted] has had extensive experience dealing with all sorts of criminals and has engaged in drug interrogation. Besides his city position, he also maintains a private practice in the field of general medicine.

[deletion] has suggested one of the psychiatrists from his staff who is interested and has used drugs in the treatment of patients and has also used hypnosis with mental patients. The research assistants have not been selected as yet but might well include psychologists or medics now attached to [deletion]. The secretary will be [deletion] present secretary who will do all the necessary stenographic work in addition to her present duties.

EXPERIMENTAL BASICS:

Three teams of two senior professional men each will be selected. One team working with the selected group of patients will use straight interrogation, hypnosis and hypnosis and LSD and hypnosis and a

-3-

-149-

tetrahydrocannabinol acetate derivative. Another team working on another group of subjects will use straight interrogation, LSD with interrogation and a tetrahydrocannabinol acetate derivative and interrogation. Later the third team with another group of subjects will use straight interrogation and a combination of LSD and a tetrahydrocannabinol acetate derivative.

A meeting of all the members of the research project will be briefed on the drugs to be used and all of the pharmacological and medical knowledge gained so far in the use of these drugs.

In selecting groups of subjects for experimentation, the following objectives will be sought:

- 1) Subjects will be selected who have denied allegations of various kinds that can be chocked or strongly assumed on the basis of previously established records.
- 2) As far as possible, the actual research man administering drugs will note aware of the drug he is administering and placebos will be interspersed with drug administration.
- 3) Precautions will be taken to neutralize age, intelligence, physical condition, social background and any other controllable factor in selecting

groups. Administration of drugs will be done both openly and surreptitiously.

4) Sound recordings will be made of the interrogation and written reports will be obtained in other cases.

-4-

-150-

5) Due care will be exercised in equating methods of interrogation as far as this can be done. The results of interrogation with drugs and other techniques will be checked against existing records and qualitative and quantitative reports will be kept and reports will be submitted on the basis of interim progress and complete projects.

-5-

[document ends]

-151-

[document begins]

DRAFT/[deletion]

30 January 1961

MEMORANDUM FOR THE RECORD

SUBJECT: Project MKULTRA, Subproject 42

1. Subproject 42 is to be continued for the same purpose as when originally established: to support [deletion] covert and realistic field trials of certain

research and development items of interest to TSD, and to maintain the physical facilities required for these trials.

2. In the past year a number of covert and realistic field trials have been successfully carried out. The results of these experiments have provided factual data essential to establishing protocols for a number of contemplated operations. A continuation of covert and realistic field trials are necessitated by the production of new materials in TSD programs, particularly in areas requiring detailed knowledge of the effectiveness and efficiency of delivery systems. Additional trials are also necessitated by the need for better controlled "field-type" experiments.

3. The estimated cost of the project is \$5,000,000 for a period of six months. Charges should be made against Allotment 1125-1390-3902.

4. Accounting for funds and equipment under this subproject has been established on a detailed basis with the auditor and will continue as in the past.

-152-

5. [deletion] is approved for TOP SECRET by the Agency and operates under cover for purposes of this subproject.

[signature deleted]
TSD/Research Branch

APPROVED FOR OBLIGATION OF FUNDS:
[signature deleted]

Date:

Distribution:
Original only.

[document ends]

-153-

[document begins]

24 January 1955

MEMORANDUM FOR THE RECORD

SUBJECT: Project MKULTRA, Subproject 42

Subproject 42 is being established to provide for the continued support of the [deletion] facilities, and as such, is a continuation of Subproject 16. Under Subproject 42, it is intended that the [deletion] facilities be moved from [deletion] to [deletion] These facilities, in the new location, will continue to provide a means for the realistic testing of certain R and D items of interest to CD/TSS and APD/TSS.

2. Subproject 42 will be conducted by Mr. [deletion] a seaman. Certain support activation will be provided by CD/TSS and AFD/TSS.

3. The estimated cost for a period of one year is \$8,300.00, starting 1 March 1955.

[signature: Robert Lashbrook for]

SIDNEY GOTTLIEB
Chief
TSS/Chemical Division

APPROVED FOR OBLIGATION OF FUNDS:

[signature deleted]
Research Director
Date: 27 Jan 1955

APPROVED FOR ADDITIONAL OBLIGATION OF FUNDS: (\$2,089.34)

[signature deleted]
[deletion] Research Director
Date: June 27 1956

Original Only.

[document ends]

-154-

[document begins]

21 March 1955

[deletion]

MEMORANDUM FOR THE RECORD

SUBJECT: Project MKULTRA, Subproject 45

1. The scope of this project is intended to encompass all those activities now engaged in by the [deletion], in its own facilities under the direction of TSS, Chemical Division. These activities will take the form of three lines of biochemical investigation; namely, the curare-like effect of certain thiols, the preparation of hydrogenated quinolines and indole alkaloids, and the continued study of diphenolic compounds. In addition to the above investigations, the present biological testing and assaying techniques will be elaborated and broadened to include cardiovascular and anticarcinogenic effects of compounds resulting from the above programs.

2. The attached proposal from [deletion] indicates the extent of the investigations that his facilities will allow him to carry out on the materials developed in the three lines of research referred to in paragraph 1, as well as certain other materials of interest to TSS/CD. [deletion] also serves as a general consultant to this Division and provides cover and cut-out facilities to the Agency.

3. The total cost of this project for a period of one year will not exceed \$100,000.00 At the present time, the sum of \$40,000.00 is being committed, the balance of the total to be committed at a later date.

4. [deletion] has been granted a TOP SECRET clearance by the Agency, and is fully capable of protecting the security of the Government's interest in this

matter.

[signature deleted]
TSS, Chemical Division

APPROVED FOR OBLIGATION OF FUNDS:

[signature deleted]
Research Director
Date: 24 Mar 55

APPROVED:

[signature deleted]
Chief TSS/Chemical Division

APPROVED FOR ADDITIONAL APPROPRIATION OF \$27,000:

[signature deleted]
Research Director
Date: Jun 2 1955

Attachments:
Proposal

Original Only.

[document ends]

-155-

[document begins]

30 January 1956

MEMORANDUM FOR THE RECORDS

SUBJECT: Project MKULTRA, Subproject 43

1. The scope of this project is intended to encompass all those activities now engaged in by the [deletion] under the direction of TSS/CD. These activities take the form of three lines of biochemical investigation, namely, the Curare-like effect of certain this, the preparation of hydrogenated quinolines and indole alkaloids and a program of investigation of toxic cerebral states. This last investigation will include bio-assay and chemical analysis of various body fluids of animals in which cerebral toxemias have been produced. It is the aim of this program to endeavor to understand the mechanism of such states as toxic delirium, uremic coma, and cerebral toxicity from poisoning. In order to continue the established "cover" activities of the [deletion] and to make available a pool of subjects for testing purposes, the [deletion] and [deletion] effects of compounds resulting from the above program will be evaluated.

2. The attached proposal from [deletion] indicates the extent of the investigations that his facilities will allow him to carry out on the materials developed in the three lines of research referred to in paragraph one, as well as certain other materials of interest to TSS/CD. [deletion] also serves as a general consultant to this Division and provides cover and cut-out facilities to the Agency.

3. The total cost of this project for a period of one year will not exceed \$100,000. Charges should be made against Allotment 6-2502-10-001.

4. [deletion] has been requested to submit a summary accounting or a copy of the [deletion] annual audit report be made available for the sponsor's inspection. Also, it has been requested that any unexpended funds shall be returned to the Agency.

5. Title to any permanent equipment purchased by funds granted [deletion] shall be retained by the [deletion] in lieu of higher overhead rates.

* other than its activities as a cut-out

-156-

6. It was mutually agreed that documentation and accounting for travel expenses which are normally reimbursable by the [deletion] shall conform with the accepted practices of the [deletion]

7. [deletion] agreed to comply with the requirements of the Memorandum of Agreement.

[signature deleted]
TSS/Chemical Division

APPROVED:

[Sidney Gottlieb signature]
Chief, TSS Chemical Division

APPROVED FOR OBLIGATION OF FUNDS:

[signature deleted]
Research Director
Date: 2 Feb 1956

Attachment:
Proposal

Distribution:
Original Only

[document ends]

-157-

[document begins]

1960

The research to be undertaken during the twelve month period for which financial support is requested will be devoted to the continued analysis of the neural and endocrine mechanism of stress and the chemical agents that influence it. The screening procedures are based largely upon a further analysis of phases of stress and the influences of this physiologic behavior complex upon both body and skin temperatures as detailed in the accompanying report.

The chemical synthesis of new compounds will be continued at the [deletion]

under the supervision of [deletion] and at the [deletion] under the supervision of [deletion] These chemical agents will be screened for their capacity to provoke stress or to suppress the stress reaction in its acute or chronic phases. Animal testing will include pharmacologic screening and proper toxicity studies of these compounds as heretofore.

Chemical agents that have been found active and within a suitable toxicity range will be subjected to clinical screening on appropriate patients, the initial screening being carried out on advanced cancer patients. The amount of money devoted to chemical synthesis, however, has been further reduced. Chemical compounds available from biologic sources as well as those synthesized in the project will be screened, particularly those that are active in either raising or lowering body temperature.

As heretofore any agents which prove to be of interest [deletion] both on transplant

-158-

Page 2

animal tumors and on cancer patients. This cancer phase of the project will be considered a by-product of the major objective, which will be directed to the problem of stress.

[document ends]

-159-

[document begins]

MEMORANDUM FOR THE RECORD

SUBJECT: Continuation of MKULTRA, Subproject No. 45

1. The scope of this subproject includes all those activities now engaged in by [deletion], under the direction of TSD/RB with the exception of those cutout functions specifically mentioned in connection with other MKULTRA subprojects. In general, the research effort under this subproject will continue along the lines laid down in previous years. These involve the synthesis and pharmacological and clinical evaluation of compounds of those chemical families known to have application in the psychochemical and "K" fields. During the past year important progress has been made in the area related to stressor compounds and the relationship of these materials to the physiological pathways through which both stress and the reaction to it are mediated in human beings. As indicated in the attached proposal, the work of the past year has progressed to the point where more definitive experiments on the stress reaction can be carried out. Primarily this was brought about by the characterization of several new materials which produce stress reaction in humans and the application of some new clinical methods of measuring the extent of the disturbance produced. During the next year proportionally more effort will be expended on the problem of the development of new

-160-

"knock-out" types of agents since progress has been slower than is desirable in this direction and because a new approach to the problem has been worked out.

2. [deletion] also serves as a general consultant to the Agency, provides services of a sensitive nature on an ad hoc basis, and serves as a cut-out in procurement problems.

3. The total cost of this project for a period of one year will not exceed \$71,500.00 [handwritten note above: 40,000.00]. Charges should be made against Allotment 0525-1009-4902.

4 [deletion] has been requested to submit a summary accounting or a copy of the Fund's annual audit report for the sponsor's inspection. Also, it has been requested that any unexpended funds shall be returned to the Agency.

5. Title to any permanent equipment purchased by funds granted [deletion] shall be retained by [deletion], in lieu of higher overhead rates.

6. It was mutually agreed that documentation and accounting for travel expenses which are normally reimbursable by [deletion] shall conform with the

accepted practices of the Fund.

[document ends]

-161-

[document begins]

MEMORANDUM FOR THE RECORD

SUBJECT: Continuation of MKULTRA, Subproject No. 45

1. The scope of this subproject includes all those activities now engaged in by [deletion] under the direction of TSD/RB with the exception of those cutout functions specifically mentioned in connection with other MKULTRA subprojects. In general, the research effort under this subproject will continue along the lines laid down in previous years. These involve the synthesis and pharmacological and clinical evaluation of compounds of those chemical families known to have application in the psychochemical and "K" fields. During the coming year it is planned to concentrate more directly on the more practical aspects of the "knockout" problem. Enough new potent substances have become available lately to make such a change in emphasis worthwhile. In connection with this change it should be noted that certain findings made in [deletion] project at [deletion] which cannot be further exploited at that facility will be pursued at [deletion] in the future. For this reason it may be necessary to supplement the findings of this subproject from time to time during the year due to increases of scope.

2. [deletion] also serves as a general consultant to the Agency, provides services of a sensitive nature on an ad hoc basis, and serves as a cutout in procurement problems.

-162-

3. The total cost of this project for a period of one year will not exceed \$40,000. Charges should be made against Allotment 2125-1390-3902.

4. [deletion] has been requested to submit a summary accounting or a copy of

the Fund's annual audit report for the sponsor's inspection. Also, it has been requested that any unexpended funds shall be returned to the Agency.

5. Title to any permanent equipment purchased by funds granted [deletion] shall be retained by [deletion] in lieu of higher overhead rates.

6. It was mutually agreed that documentation and accounting for travel expenses which are normally reimbursable by [deletion] shall conform with the accepted practices of the Fund.

[signature deleted]
Chief
TSD/Research Branch

APPROVED FOR OBLIGATION OF FUNDS:

[signature deleted]
Research Director

Date [illegible]

Attachment: Proposal and Budget

Distribution: Original only

[document ends]

-163-

[document begins]

DRAFT

24 January 1964

MEMORANDUM FOR: THE RECORD

SUBJECT: MKULTRA, Subproject 149

1. This subproject is being established for the purpose of supporting realistic tests of certain development items and delivery systems of interest to TSD/BB.

[handwritten note: 31 Jan '64 Testing in stand-down until policy issues (illegible) at DCI level. OK to (illegible)]

2. During the course of development it is sometimes found that certain very necessary experiments or tests are not suited to ordinary laboratory facilities. At the same time, it would be difficult if not impossible to conduct such tests as operational field tests. This project is designed to provide a capability and facilities to fill this intermediate requirement.

3. The activities under this subproject will be conducted by Mr. [deletion], an individual in the import and export business, in [deletion] Mr. [deletion] holds a TOP SECRET Treasury Department clearance and a SECRET Agency approval. He is completely witting of the aims and goals of his activities.

4. Mr. [deletion] possesses unique facilities and personal abilities which makes him invaluable in this kind of testing operation. Mr. [deletion] because of his peculiar talents and

-164-

-2-

capabilities as well as his excellent connections with all of the local law enforcement agencies, will provide a unique and essential capability. Because Mr. [deletion] is no longer resident of the [deletion] area, it is necessary that a suitable replacement be provided in order that a capability for continuance of our activities be maintained.

5. The estimated cost of the project is \$10,000.00 for a period of one year. Charges should be made against Allotment Number 4125-1390-3902. Reimbursement will be made for services rendered.

6. Accounting for funds advanced and any equipment under this subproject will be in accordance with accounting procedures established by the [deletion] [handwritten note: Administration Staff/TSD] [deletion]

7. A memorandum of agreement along lines established by previous audit recommendations in like situations will be executed.

[signature deleted]
Chief
TSD/Biological Branch

Distribution:
Original only

[document ends]

-165-

[document begins]

SUBJECT: Request for Support of Research on the Mechanism of Brain Concussion

1. This is a request for financial support for research on the mechanism of brain concussion for the period 1 Feb 1956 to 1 Feb 1957.
2. The resonance-cavitation theory upon which this research is to be based has been presented in the proposal submitted to the [deletion] dated 27 March 1954.
3. The program as originally submitted estimated the duration of the program to be from three to five years requesting a total of \$72,109 for the initial year.
4. At the request of the [deletion] a reduced budget was submitted.
5. [deletion], amounting to \$24,925, was then awarded to the [deletion] to support this program from 1 Feb 1955 to 1 Feb 1956.
6. The progress made to date under the above contract can be summarized as follows:

A. RESEARCH FACILITIES

The following research facilities have been established for the investigation of the very diverse aspects of the problems being studied:

a. [deletion]

A total of 2500 square feet of laboratory and office space equipped with much of the diversified machinery and apparatus necessary for research in this field.

b. Blast Range

A blast range has been established at [deletion] located approximately [deletion] of the main laboratory. This area is owned by the [deletion] and is closed to the public. Three blast test series have been run to date.

c. [deletion]

Arrangements have been made with the [one line deleted] for use of their human cadavers. A test area has been assigned for this

-166-

B. PERSONNEL

Both full-time technical personnel and part-time professional research personnel have been acquired and indoctrinated relative to their specific function.

C. TECHNICAL PROGRAMS

Following is the technical progress made under the current [deletion] contract:

a. Specialized instrumentation and numerous testing techniques have been developed to obtain the desired dynamic data.

b. Considerable data has now been obtained supporting the resonance-cavitation theory of brain concussion.

c. Preliminary acceleration threshold data has been obtained for a fluid-filled glass simulated skull.

d. Data has been obtained on the nature and the magnitude of pressure fluctuations within a glass simulated skull subject to either impact or sound waves propagated in air.

e. Initial studies have been made on the simulated glass skull attempting

to establish the cavitation patterns for various types of impact.

7. The proposed method and program plan remain the same as stated in the original proposal, except for the temporary deletion of the immersion blast study.

8. The current level of activity on this project can be indicated by the most recent billing to the [deletion] for the month of November, which amounted to \$4,034.61.

9. In the interest of efficiency and economy it is requested that at least this level of activity be maintained for the coming year.

-167-

10.0 POTENTIAL APPLICATIONS OF THE RESEARCH FUNDING

10.1 Trotter, W. defines brain concussion as: "an essentially transient state due to head injury which is of instantaneous onset, manifests widespread symptoms of purely paralytic kind, does not as such comprise any evidence of structural cerebral injury, and is always followed by amnesia for the actual moment of the accident."

10.2 The implication of the underlined portion of the above statement is that if a technique were devised to induce brain concussion without giving either advance warning or causing external physical trauma, the person upon recovery would be unable to recall what had happened to him. Under these conditions the same technique of producing the concussion could be re-used many times without disclosure of its nature.

10.3 First, considering the possibilities of direct impact to the head or body, it should be possible from the findings of this research program to determine the following:

- a. Optimum design of impacting devices.
- b. Optimum points of impact on skull or body.
- c. Intensity of the blow for the effect desired.

10.4 In regard to the potential impacting devices, there are certain design requisites that are apparent at this time:

- a. The impact should be delivered without advance warning.
- b. The area of impact and force distribution should be such that surface trauma does not occur.
- c. The intensity of the impacting force and its duration should be such as

to obtain the desired effect.

d. The device should be as small and as silent as possible.

10.5 The specific impacting devices might take the form of any of the following:

a. A pancake type black-jack giving a high peak impact force with a low unit surface pressure.

b. Concealed or camouflaged spring-loaded impacting devices that trigger upon contact with the head.

(Original and sole copy :agg)

-168-

c. A projectile type impactor such as an air gun using a small shot filled sack for a projectile.

d. An explosive pad detonated in contact with the head or the body.

10.6 Let us now consider the possibilities of exciting the resonance cavitation directly without impact. There is considerable evidence that resonance cavitation can be induced directly in the following ways:

a. A blast wave propagated in air. (Blast Concussion)

b. Physical excitation with a mechanical driver or horn, turned to the resonant frequency of the head.

10.7 A single blast pressure wave propagated in air must have considerable intensity in order to produce brain concussion. However, there is considerable evidence (Carver & Dinsley) that modification of the pressure wave can produce profound effects.

10.8 Excitation of the resonance cavitation by using a tuned driver at this time appears to be well within the realm of possibility. The neurotic-like manifestations normally associated with blast concussion could possibly be induced by this method. Use of this method, however, would require actual physical contact with the drivers.

10.9 Excitation of the resonance cavitation by tuned sound waves also appears to be a reasonable possibility. Concentration of the sound-field at some remote

point could be effected with acoustical lenses and reflectors. The blast duration would be in the order of a tenth of a second. Masking of a noise of this duration should not be too difficult.

11.0 It would possibly be advantageous to establish the effectiveness of both of the above methods as a tool in brain-wash therapy. A full knowledge of the method and the resulting sequela should be of aid to any person forced to submit to such treatment.

12.0 Possibly the most significant potential aspect of this study would be in the development of practical means of giving a person immunity, even though temporary, to brain concussion. One technique that appears to have potentialities involves the introduction of a small quantity of gas, approximately 1 cc, into the spinal cord. This gas bubble would then normally migrate to the ventricles located at the centrum of the brain. The ability of this bubble to expand under dynamic loading would be most effective in preventing resonance cavitation from occurring.

(Original and sole copy :agg)

[document ends]

-169-

[document begins]

MATERIAL FOR THE RECORD

MKSEARCH, OFTEN/CHICKWIT

MKSEARCH was the name given to the continuation of the MKULTRA program. Funding commenced in FY 1966, and ended in FY 1972. Its purpose was to develop, test, and evaluate capabilities in the covert use of biological, chemical, and radioactive material systems and techniques for producing predictable human behavioral and/or physiological changes in support of highly sensitive operational requirements.

OFTEN/CHICKWIT

In 1967 the Office of Research and Development (ORD) and the Edgewood Arsenal Research Laboratories undertook a program for doing research on the identification and characterization of drugs that could influence human behavior. Edgewood had the facilities for the full range of laboratory and clinical testing. A phased program was envisioned that would consist of acquisition of drugs and chemical compounds believed to have effects on the behavior of humans, and testing and evaluation these materials through laboratory procedures and toxicological studies. Compounds believed promising as a result of tests on animals were then to be evaluated clinically with human subjects at Edgewood. Substances of potential use would then be analyzed structurally as a basis for identifying and synthesizing possible new derivatives of greater utility.

The program was divided into two projects. Project OFTEN was to deal with testing and toxicological, transmissivity and behavioral effects of drugs in animals and, ultimately, humans. Project CHICKWIT was concerned with acquiring information on new drug developments in Europe and the Orient, and with acquiring samples.

There is a discrepancy between the testimony of DOD and CIA regarding the testing at Edgewood Arsenal in June 1973. While there is agreement that human testing occurred at that place and time, there is disagreement as to who was responsible for financing and sponsorship. (See hearings before the Subcommittee, September 21, 1977.)

[document ends]

-170-

[document begins]

THE DIRECTOR OF CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE

WASHINGTON, D.C. 20505

Office of Legislative
Counsel 23 December 1977

Honorable Daniel K. Inouye, Chairman

Select Committee on Intelligence
United States Senate
Washington, D.C. 20510

Dear Mr. Chairman:

During Admiral Turner's 3 August 1977 testimony before your Committee and the Senate Human Resources Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research, you asked whether any Agency employees had been terminated because of their participation in MKULTRA Subproject 3. Admiral Turner indicated he did not believe any employee had been terminated, but would have Agency records searched on this question. Our records have been searched and the results confirm the Director's testimony that no such actions were taken.

Sincerely,

[George L. Cary signature]
George L. Cary
Legislative Counsel

[document ends]

-171-

[document begins]

QKHILLTOP DEFINITION

QKHILLTOP was a cryptonym assigned in 1954 to a project to study Chinese Communist brainwashing techniques and to develop interrogation techniques. Most of the early studies are believed to have been conducted by the Cornell University Medical School Human Ecology Study Programs. The effort was absorbed into the MKULTRA program and the QKHILLTOP cryptonym became obsolete. The Society for the investigation of Human Ecology, later the Human Ecology Fund, was an outgrowth of the QKHILLTOP.

[document ends]

"TRUTH" DRUGS IN INTERROGATION

The search for effective aids to interrogation is probably as old as man's need to obtain information from an uncooperative source and as persistent as his impatience to shortcut any tortuous path. In the annals of police investigation, physical coercion has at times been substituted for painstaking and time-consuming inquiry in the belief that direct methods produce quick results. Sir James Stephens, writing in 1883, rationalizes a grisly example of "third degree" practices by the police of India: "It is far pleasanter to sit comfortably in the shade rubbing red pepper in a poor devil's eyes than to go about in the sun hunting up evidence."

More recently, police officials in some countries have turned to drugs for assistance in extracting confessions from accused persons, drugs which are presumed

-26-

to relax the individual's defenses to the point that he unknowingly reveals truths he has been trying to conceal. This investigative technique, however humanitarian as an alternative to physical torture, still raises serious questions of individual rights and liberties. In this country, where drugs have gained only marginal acceptance in police work, their use has provoked cries of "psychological third degree" and has precipitated medico-legal controversies that after a quarter of a century still occasionally flare into the open.

The use of so-called "truth" drugs in police work is similar to the accepted psychiatric practice of narco-analysis; the difference in the two procedures lies in their different objectives. The police investigator is concerned with empirical truth that may be used against the suspect, and therefore almost solely with *probative* truth: the usefulness of the suspect's revelations depends ultimately on their acceptance in evidence by a court of law. The psychiatrist, on the other hand, using the same "truth" drugs in diagnosis and treatment of the mentally ill, is primarily concerned with *psychological* truth or psychological reality rather than empirical fact. A patient's aberrations are reality for him at the time they occur, and an accurate account of these fantasies and delusions, rather than reliable

recollection of past events, can be the key to recovery.

The notion of drugs capable of illuminating hidden recesses of the mind, helping to heal the mentally ill and preventing or reversing the miscarriage of justice, has provided an exceedingly durable theme for the press and popular literature. While acknowledging that "truth serum" is a misnomer twice over -- the drugs are not sera and they do not necessarily bring forth probative truth -- journalistic accounts continue to exploit the appeal of the term. The formula is to play up a few spectacular "truth" drug successes and to imply that the drugs are more maligned than need be and more widely employed in criminal investigation than can officially be admitted.

Any technique that promises an increment of success in extracting information from an uncompliant source is *ipso facto* of interest in intelligence operations. If the ethical considerations which in Western countries inhibit the use of narco-interrogation in police work are felt also in intelligence, the Western services must at least be prepared against its possible employment by the adversary. An understanding of "truth" drugs, their characteristic actions, and their potentialities, positive and negative, for eliciting useful information is fundamental to an adequate defense against them.

This discussion, meant to help toward such an understanding, draws primarily upon openly published materials. It has the limitations of projecting from criminal investigative practices and from the permissive atmosphere of drug psychotherapy.

SCOPOLAMINE AS "TRUTH SERUM"

Early in this century physicians began to employ scopolamine, along with morphine and chloroform, to induce a state of "twilight sleep" during childbirth. A constituent of henbane, scopolamine was known to produce sedation and drowsiness, confusion and disorientation, incoordination, and amnesia for events experienced during intoxication. Yet physicians noted that women in twilight sleep answered questions accurately and often volunteered exceedingly candid remarks.

In 1922 it occurred to Robert House, a Dallas, Texas obstetrician, that a similar technique might be employed in the interrogation of suspected criminals, and he arranged to interview under scopolamine two prisoners in the Dallas county jail whose guilt seemed clearly confirmed. Under the drug, both men denied the charges on which they were held; and both, upon trial, were found not guilty. Enthusiastic at this success, House concluded that a patient under the influence of scopolamine "cannot create a lie... and there is no power to think or reason." [14] His experiment and

this conclusion attracted wide attention, and the idea of a "truth" drug was thus launched upon the public consciousness.

The phrase "truth serum" is believed to have appeared first in a news report of House's experiment in the *Los Angeles Record*, sometime in 1922. House resisted the term for a while but eventually came to employ it regularly himself. He published some eleven articles on scopolamine in the years 1921-1929, with a noticeable increase in polemical zeal as time went on. What had begun as something of a scientific statement turned finally into a dedicated crusade by the "father of truth serum" on behalf of his offspring, wherein he was "grossly indulgent of its wayward behavior and stubbornly proud of its minor achievements." [11]

-27-

Only a handful of cases in which scopolamine was used for police interrogation came to public notice, though there is evidence suggesting that some police forces may have used it extensively. [2,16] One police writer claims that the *threat* of scopolamine interrogation has been effective in extracting confessions from criminal suspects, who are told they will first be rendered unconscious by chloral hydrate placed covertly in their coffee or drinking water. [16]

Because of a number of undesirable side effects, scopolamine was shortly disqualified as a "truth" drug. Among the most disabling of the side effects are hallucinations, disturbed perception, somnolence, and physiological phenomena such as headache, rapid heart, and blurred vision, which distract the subject from the central purpose of the interview. Furthermore, the physical action is long, far outlasting the psychological effects. Scopolamine continues, in some cases, to make anesthesia and surgery safer by drying the mouth and throat and reducing secretions that might obstruct the air passages. But the fantastically, almost painfully, dry "desert" mouth brought on by the drug is hardly conducive to free talking, even in a tractable subject.

THE BARBITURATES

The first suggestion that drugs might facilitate communication with emotionally disturbed patients came quite by accident in 1916. Arthur S. Lovenhart and his associates at the University of Wisconsin, experimenting with respiratory stimulants, were surprised when, after an injection of sodium cyanide, a catatonic patient who had long been mute

and rigid suddenly relaxed, opened his eyes, and even answered a few questions. By the early 1930's a number of psychiatrists were experimenting with drugs as an adjunct to established methods of therapy.

At about this time police officials, still attracted by the possibility that drugs might help in the interrogation of suspects and witnesses, turned to a class of depressant drugs known as the barbiturates. By 1935 Clarence W. Muehlberger, head of the Michigan Crime Detection Laboratory at East Lansing, was using barbiturates on reluctant suspects, though police work continued to be hampered by the courts' rejection of drug-induced confessions except in a few carefully circumscribed instances.

The barbiturates, first synthesized in 1903, are among the oldest of modern drugs and the most versatile of all depressants. In this half-century some 2,500 have been prepared, and about two dozen of these have won an important place in medicine. An estimated three to four billion doses of barbiturates are prescribed by physicians in the United States each year, and they have come to be known by a variety of commercial names and colorful slang expressions: "goofballs," Luminal, Nembutal, "red devils," "yellow jackets," "pink ladies," etc. Three of them which are used in narcoanalysis and have seen service as "truth" drugs are sodium amytal (anobarbital), pentothal sodium (thiopental), and to a lesser extent seconal (seconbarbital).

As one pharmacologist explains it, a subject coming under the influence of a barbiturate injected intravenously goes through all the stages of progressive drunkenness, but the time scale is on the order of minutes instead of hours. Outwardly the sedation effect is dramatic, especially if the subject is a psychiatric patient in tension. His features slacken, his body relaxes. Some people are momentarily excited; a few become silly and giggly. This usually passes, and most subjects fall asleep, emerging later in disoriented semi-wakefulness.

The descent into narcosis and beyond with progressively larger doses can be divided as follows:

- I.** Sedative stage.
- II.** Unconsciousness, with exaggerated reflexes (hyperactive stage).
- III.** Unconsciousness, without reflex even to painful stimuli.
- IV.** Death.

Whether all these stages can be distinguished in any given subject depends largely on the dose and the rapidity with which the drug is induced. In

anesthesia, stages I and II may last only two or three seconds.

The first or sedative stage can be further divided:

Plane 1. No evident effect, or slightly sedative effect.

Plane 2. Cloudiness, calmness, amnesia. (Upon recovery, the subject will not remember what happened at this or "lower" planes or stages.)

Plane 3. Slurred speech, old thought patterns disrupted, inability to integrate or learn new patterns. Poor coordination. Subject becomes unaware of painful stimuli.

-28-

Plane 3 is the psychiatric "work" stage. It may last only a few minutes, but it can be extended by further slow injection of drug. The usual practice is to back into the sedative stage on the way to full consciousness.

CLINICAL AND EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

The general abhorrence in Western countries for the use of chemical agents "to make people do things against their will" has precluded serious systematic study (at least as published openly) of the potentialities of drugs for interrogation. Louis A. Gottschalk, surveying their use in information-seeking interviews, [13] cites 136 references; but only two touch upon the extraction of intelligence information, and one of these concludes merely that Russian techniques in interrogation and indoctrination are derived from age-old police methods and do *not* depend on the use of drugs. On the validity of confessions obtained with drugs, Gottschalk found only three published experimental studies that he deemed worth reporting.

One of these reported experiments by D.P. Morris in which intravenous sodium amytal was helpful in detecting malingerers. [12] The subjects, soldiers, were at first sullen, negativistic, and non-productive under amytal, but as the interview proceeded they revealed the fact of and causes for their malingering. Usually the interviews turned up a neurotic or psychotic basis for the deception.

The other two confession studies, being more relevant to the highly specialized, untouched area of drugs in intelligence interrogation, deserve

more detailed review.

Gerson and Victoroff [12] conducted amytal interviews with 17 neuropsychiatric patients, soldiers who had charges against them, at Tilton General Hospital, Fort Dix. First they were interviewed without amytal by a psychiatrist, who, neither ignoring nor stressing their situation as prisoners or suspects under scrutiny, urged each of them to discuss his social and family background, his army career, and his version of the charges pending against him.

The patients were told only a few minutes in advance that narcoanalysis would be performed. The doctor was considerate, but positive and forthright. He indicated that they had no choice but to submit to the procedure. Their attitudes varied from unquestioning to downright refusal.

Each patient was brought to complete narcosis and permitted to sleep. As he became semiconscious and could be stimulated to speak, he was held in this stage with additional amytal while the questioning proceeded. He was questioned first about innocuous matters from his background that he had discussed before receiving the drug. Whenever possible, he was manipulated into bringing up himself the charges pending against him before being questioned about them. If he did this in a too fully conscious state, it proved more effective to ask him to "talk about that later" and to interpose a topic that would diminish suspicion, delaying the interrogation on his criminal activity until he was back in the proper stage of narcosis.

The procedure differed from therapeutic narcoanalysis in several ways: the setting, the type of patients, and the kind of "truth" sought. Also, the subjects were kept in twilight consciousness longer than usual. This state proved richest in yield of admissions prejudicial to the subject. In it his speech was thick, mumbling, and disconnected, but his discretion was markedly reduced. This valuable interrogation period, lasting only five to ten minutes at a time, could be reinduced by injecting more amytal and putting the patient back to sleep.

The interrogation technique varied from case to case according to the background information about the patient, the seriousness of the charges, the patient's attitude under narcosis, and his rapport with the doctor. Sometimes it was useful to pretend, as the patient grew more fully conscious, that he had already confessed during the amnesic period of the interrogation, and to urge him, while his memory and sense of self-protection were still limited, to continue to elaborate the details of what he had "already described." When it was obvious that a subject was withholding the truth, his denials were quickly passed over and ignored, and the key questions would be rewarded in a new approach.

Several patients revealed fantasies, fears, and delusions approaching delirium, much of which could readily be distinguished from reality. But sometimes there was no way for the examiner to distinguish truth from fantasy except by reference to other sources. One subject claimed to have a child that did not exist,

-29-

another threatened to kill on sight a stepfather who had been dead a year, and yet another confessed to participating in a robbery when in fact he had only purchased goods from the participants. Testimony concerning dates and specific places was untrustworthy and often contradictory because of the patient's loss of time-sense. His veracity in citing names and events proved questionable. Because of his confusion about actual events and what he thought or feared had happened, the patient at times managed to conceal the truth unintentionally.

As the subject revived, he would become aware that he was being questioned about his secrets and, depending upon his personality, his fear of discovery, or the degree of his disillusionment with the doctor, grow negativistic, hostile, or physically aggressive. Occasionally patients had to be forcibly restrained during this period to prevent injury to themselves or others as the doctor continued to interrogate. Some patients, moved by fierce and diffuse anger, the assumption that they had already been tricked into confessing, and a still limited sense of discretion, defiantly acknowledged their guilt and challenged the observer to "do something about it." As the excitement passed, some fell back on their original stories and others verified the confessed material. During the follow-up interview nine of the 17 admitted the validity of their confessions; eight repudiated their confessions and reaffirmed their earlier accounts.

With respect to the reliability of the results of such interrogation, Gerson and Victoroff conclude that persistent, careful questioning can reduce ambiguities in drug interrogation, but cannot eliminate them altogether.

At least one experiment has shown that subjects are capable of maintaining a lie while under the influence of a barbiturate. Redlich and his associates at Yale [25] administered sodium amytal to nine volunteers, students and professionals, who had previously, for purposes of the experiment, revealed shameful and guilt-producing episodes of their past and then invented false self-protective stories to cover them. In nearly every case the cover story retained some elements of the guilt inherent in the true story.

Under the influence of the drug, the subjects were crossexamined on their cover stories by a second investigator. The results, though not definitive, showed that normal individuals who had good defenses and no overt pathological traits could stick to their invented stories and refuse confession. Neurotic individuals with strong unconscious self-punitive tendencies, on the other hand, both confessed more easily and were inclined to substitute fantasy for the truth, confessing to offenses never actually committed.

In recent years drug therapy has made some use of stimulants, most notably amphetamine (Benzedrine) and its relative methamphetamine (Methadrine). These drugs, used either alone or following intravenous barbiturates, produce an outpouring of ideas, emotions, and memories which has been of help in diagnosing mental disorders. The potential of stimulants in interrogation has received little attention, unless in unpublished work. In one study of their psychiatric use Brussel et al. [7] maintain that methedrine gives the liar no time to think or to organize his deceptions. Once the drug takes hold, they say, an insurmountable urge to pour out speech traps the malingerer. Gottschalk, on the other hand, says that this claim is extravagant, asserting without elaboration that the study lacked proper controls. [13] It is evident that the combined use of barbiturates and stimulants, perhaps along with ataraxics (tranquilizers), should be further explored.

OBSERVATIONS FROM PRACTICE

J.M. MacDonald, who as a psychiatrist for the District Courts of Denver has had extensive experience with narcoanalysis, says that drug interrogation is of doubtful value in obtaining confessions to crimes. Criminal suspects under the influence of barbiturates may deliberately withhold information, persist in giving untruthful answers, or falsely confess to crimes they did not commit. The psychopathic personality, in particular, appears to resist successfully the influence of drugs.

MacDonald tells of a criminal psychopath who, having agreed to narco-interrogation, received 1.5 grams of sodium amytal over a period of five hours. This man feigned amnesia and gave a false account of a murder. "He displayed little or no remorse as he (falsely) described the crime, including burial of the body. Indeed he was very self-possessed and he appeared almost to enjoy the examination. From time to time he would request that more amytal be injected." [21]

MacDonald concludes that a person who gives false information prior to re-

-30-

ceiving drugs is likely to give false information also under narcosis, that the drugs are of little value for revealing deceptions, and that they are more effective in releasing unconsciously repressed material than in evoking consciously suppressed information.

Another psychiatrist known for his work with criminals, L.Z. Freedman, gave sodium amytal to men accused of various civil and military antisocial acts. The subjects were mentally unstable, their conditions ranging from character disorders to neuroses and psychoses. The drug interviews proved psychiatrically beneficial to the patients, but Freedman found that his view of objective reality was seldom improved by their revelations. He was unable to say on the basis of the narco-interrogation whether a given act had or had not occurred. Like MacDonald, he found that psychopathic individuals can deny to the point of unconsciousness crimes that every objective sign indicates they have committed. [10]

F.G. Inbau, Professor of Law at Northwestern University, who has had considerable experience observing and participating in "truth" drug tests, claims that they are occasionally effective on persons who would have disclosed the truth anyway had they been properly interrogated, but that a person determined to lie will usually be able to continue the deception under drugs.

The two military psychiatrists who made the most extensive use of narcoanalysis during the war years. Roy R. Grinker and John C. Spiegel, concluded that in almost all cases they could obtain from their patients essentially the same material and give them the same emotional release by therapy without the use of drugs, provided they had sufficient time.

The essence of these comments from professionals of long experience is that drugs provide rapid access to information that is psychiatrically useful but of doubtful validity as empirical truth. The same psychological information and a less adulterated empirical truth can be obtained from fully conscious subjects through non-drug psychotherapy and skillful police interrogation.

APPLICATION TO CI INTERROGATION

The almost total absence of controlled experimental studies of "truth"

drugs and the spotty and anecdotal nature of psychiatric and police evidence require that extrapolations to intelligence operations be made with care. Still, enough is known about the drugs' actions to suggest certain considerations affecting the possibilities for their use in interrogation.

It should be clear from the foregoing that at best a drug can only serve as an aid to an interrogator who has a sure understanding of the psychology and techniques of normal interrogation. In some respects, indeed, the demands on his skill will be increased by the baffling mixture of truth and fantasy in drug-induced output. And the tendency against which he must guard in the interrogate to give the responses that seem to be wanted without regard for facts will be heightened by drugs: the literature abounds with warnings that a subject in narcosis is extremely suggestible.

It seems possible that this suggestibility and the lowered guard of the narcotic state might be put to advantage in the case of a subject feigning ignorance of a language or some other skill that had become automatic with him. Lipton [20] found sodium amytal helpful in determining whether a foreign subject was merely pretending not to understand English. By extension, one can guess that a drugged interrogatee might have difficulty maintaining the pretense that he did not comprehend the idiom of a profession he was trying to hide.

There is the further problem of hostility in the interrogator's relationship to a resistance source. The accumulated knowledge about "truth" drug reaction has come largely from patient-physician relationships of trust and confidence. The subject in narcoanalysis is usually motivated a priori to cooperate with the psychiatrist, either to obtain relief from mental suffering or to contribute to a scientific study. Even in police work, where an atmosphere of anxiety and threat may be dominant, a relationship of trust frequently asserts itself: the drug is administered by a medical man bound by a strict code of ethics; the suspect agreeing to undergo narcoanalysis in a desperate bid for corroboration of his testimony trusts both drug and psychiatrist, however apprehensively; and finally, as Freedman and MacDonald have indicated, the police psychiatrist frequently deals with a "sick" criminal, and some order of patient-physician relationship necessarily evolves.

-31-

Rarely has a drug interrogation involved "normal" individuals in a hostile or genuinely threatening milieu. It was from a non-threatening

experimental setting that Eric Lindemann could say that his "normal" subjects "reported a general sense of euphoria, ease and confidence, and they exhibited a marked increase in talkativeness and communicability." [18] Gerson and Victoroff list poor doctor-patient rapport as one factor interfering with the completeness and authenticity of confessions by the Fort Dix soldiers, caught as they were in a command performance and told they had no choice but to submit to narco-interrogation.

From all indications, subject-interrogation rapport is usually crucial to obtaining the psychological release which may lead to unguarded disclosures. Role-playing on the part of the interrogator might be a possible solution to the problem of establishing rapport with a drugged subject. In therapy, the British narco-analyst William Sargent recommends that the therapist deliberately distort the facts of the patient's life-experience to achieve heightened emotional response and abreaction. [27] In the drunken state of narcoanalysis patients are prone to accept the therapist's false constructions. There is reason to expect that a drugged subject would communicate freely with an interrogator playing the role of relative, colleague, physician, immediate superior, or any other person to whom his background indicated he would be responsive.

Even when rapport is poor, however, there remains one facet of drug action eminently exploitable in interrogation -- the fact that subjects emerge from narcosis feeling they have revealed a great deal, even when they have not. As Gerson and Victoroff demonstrated at Fort Dix, this psychological set provides a major opening for obtaining genuine confessions.

POSSIBLE VARIATIONS

In studies by Beecher and his associates, [3-6] one-third to one-half the individuals tested proved to be placebo reactors, subjects who respond with symptomatic relief to the administration of any syringe, pill, or capsule, regardless of what it contains. Although no studies are known to have been made of the placebo phenomenon as applied to narco-interrogation, it seems reasonable that when a subject's sense of guilt interferes with productive interrogation, a placebo for pseudo-narcosis could have the effect of absolving him of the responsibility for his acts and thus clear the way for free communication. It is notable that placebos are most likely to be effective in situations of stress. The individuals most likely to react to placebos are the more anxious, more self-centered, more dependent on outside stimulation, those who express their needs more freely socially, talkers who drain off anxiety by conversing with others. The non-reactors are those clinically more rigid and with better than average emotional control. No sex or I.Q. differences

between reactors and non-reactors have been found.

Another possibility might be the combined use of drugs with hypnotic trance and post-hypnotic suggestion: hypnosis could presumably prevent any recollection of the drug experience. Whether a subject can be brought to trance against his will or unaware, however, is a matter of some disagreement. Orne, in a survey of the potential uses of hypnosis in interrogation, [23] asserts that it is doubtful, despite many apparent indications to the contrary, that trance can be induced in resistant subjects. It may be possible, he adds, to hypnotize a subject unaware, but this would require a positive relationship with the hypnotist not likely to be found in the interrogation setting.

In medical hypnosis, pentothal sodium is sometimes employed when only light trance has been induced and deeper narcosis is desired. This procedure is a possibility for interrogation, but if a satisfactory level of narcosis could be achieved through hypnotic trance there would appear to be no need for drugs.

DEFENSIVE MEASURES

There is no known way of building tolerance for a "truth" drug without creating a disabling addiction, or of arresting the action of a barbiturate once induced. The only full safeguard against narco-interrogation is to prevent the administration of the drug. Short of this, the best defense is to make use of the same knowledge that suggests drugs for offensive operations: if a subject knows that on emerging from narcosis he will have an exaggerated notion of how much he has revealed he can better resolve to deny he has said anything.

-32-

The disadvantages and shortcomings of drugs in offensive operations become positive features of the defensive posture. A subject in narco-interrogation is garbled and irrational, the amount of output drastically diminished. Drugs disrupt established thought patterns, including the will to resist, but they do so indiscriminately and thus also interfere with the patterns of substantive information the interrogator seeks. Even under the conditions most favorable for the interrogator, output will be contaminated by fantasy, distortion, and untruth.

Possibly the most effective way to arm oneself against narco-interrogation would be to undergo a "dry run." A trial drug interrogation with output

taped for playback would familiarize an individual with his own reactions to "truth" drugs, and this familiarity would help to reduce the effects of harassment by the interrogator before and after the drug has been administered. From the viewpoint of the intelligence service, the trial exposure of a particular operative to drugs might provide a rough benchmark for assessing the kind and amount of information he would divulge in narcosis.

There may be concern over the possibility of drug addiction intentionally or accidentally induced by an adversary service. Most drugs will cause addiction with prolonged use, and the barbiturates are no exception. In recent studies at the U.S. Public Health Service Hospital for addicts in Lexington, Ky., subjects received large doses of barbiturates over a period of months. Upon removal of the drug, they experienced acute withdrawal symptoms and behaved in every respect like chronic alcoholics.

Because their action is extremely short, however, and because there is little likelihood that they would be administered regularly over a prolonged period, barbiturate "truth" drugs present slight risk of operational addiction. If the adversary service were intent on creating addiction in order to exploit withdrawal, it would have other, more rapid means of producing states as unpleasant as withdrawal symptoms.

The hallucinatory and psychotomimetic drugs such as mescaline, marihuana, LSD-25, and microtine are sometimes mistakenly associated with narcoanalytic interrogation. These drugs distort the perception and interpretation of the sensory input to the central nervous system and affect vision, audition, smell, the sensation of the size of body parts and their position in space, etc. Mescaline and LSD-25 have been used to create experimental "psychotic states," and in a minor way as aids in psychotherapy.

Since information obtained from a person in a psychotic drug state would be unrealistic, bizarre, and extremely difficult to assess, the self-administration of LSD-25, which is effective in minute dosages, might in special circumstances offer an operative temporary protection against interrogation. Conceivably, on the other hand, an adversary service could use such drugs to produce anxiety or terror in medically unsophisticated subjects unable to distinguish drug-induced psychosis from actual insanity. An enlightened operative could not be thus frightened, however, knowing that the effect of these hallucinogenic agents is transient in normal individuals.

Most broadly, there is evidence that drugs have least effect on well-adjusted individuals with good defenses and good emotional control, and that anyone who can withstand the stress of competent interrogation in

the waking state can do so in narcosis. The essential resources for resistance thus appear to lie within the individual.

CONCLUSIONS

The salient points that emerge from this discussion are the following. No such magic brew as the popular notion of truth serum exists. The barbiturates, by disrupting defensive patterns, may sometimes be helpful in interrogation, but even under the best conditions they will elicit an output contaminated by deception, fantasy, garbled speech, etc. A major vulnerability they produce in the subject is a tendency to believe he has revealed more than he has. It is possible, however, for both normal individuals and psychopaths to resist drug interrogation; it seems likely that any individual who can withstand ordinary intensive interrogation can hold out in narcosis. The best aid to a defense against narco-interrogation is foreknowledge of the process and its limitations. There is an acute need for controlled experimental studies of drug reaction, not only to depressants but also to stimulants and to combinations of depressants, stimulants, and ataraxics.

-33-

REFERENCES

1. Adams, E. Barbiturates. *Sci. Am.*, Jan. 1958, *198* (1), 60-64
2. Barkham, J. Truth Drugs: The new crime solver. *Coronet*, Jan. 1951, *29*, 72-76.
3. Beecher, H. K. Anesthesia. *Sci. Am.*, Jan. 1957, *198*, p. 70.
4. -----. Appraisal of drugs intended to alter subjective responses, symptoms. *J. Amer. Med. Assn.*, 1955, *158*, 399-401.
5. -----. Evidence for increased effectiveness of placebos with increased stress. *Amer. J. Physiol.*, 1956, *187*, 163-169.
6. -----. Experimental pharmacology and measurement of the subjective response. *Science*, 1953, *116*. 157-162.
7. Brussel, J. A., Wilson, D. C., Jr., & Shankel, L. W. The use of methedrine in psychiatric practice. *Psychiat. Quart.*, 1954, *28*, 381-394.

8. Delay, J. Pharmacologic explorations of the personality: narcoanalysis and "methedrine" shock. *Proc. Roy. Soc. Med.*, 1949, 42, 492-496.
9. deRopp, R. S. *Drugs and the Mind*. New York: Grove Press, Inc., 1960.
10. Freedman, L. Z. "Truth" drugs. *Sci. Am.*, March 1960. 145-154.
11. Geis, G. In scopolamine veritas. The early history of drug-induced statements. *J. of Crim. Law., Criminal, & Pol. Sci.*, Nov.-Dec. 1959, 50 (4), 347-358.
12. Gerson, M. J. & Victoroff, V. Experimental investigation into the validity of confessions obtained under sodium amytal narcosis. *J. Clin. and Exp. Psychopath.*, 1948, 9, 359-375.
13. Gottschalk, L. A. The use of drugs in information-seeking interviews. *Technical report #2, ARDC Study SR 177-D Contract AF 18 (600) 1797*. Dec. 1958. Bureau of Social Science Research, Inc.
14. House, R. E. The use of scopolamine in criminology. *Texas St. J. of Med.*, 1922, 18, 259.
15. Houston, F. A preliminary investigation into abreaction comparing methedrine and sodium amytal with other methods. *J. Ment. Sci.*, 1952, 98, 707-710.
16. Inbau, F. G. *Self-incrimination*. Springfield: C. C. Thomas, 1950.
17. Kidd, W. R. Police interrogation. 1940.
18. Legal dose of truth. *Newsweek*, Feb. 23, 1959, 28.
19. Lindemann, E. Psychological changes in normal and abnormal individuals under the influence of sodium amytal. *Amer. J. Psychiat.*, 1932, 11, 1083-1091.
20. Lipton, E. L. The amytal interview. A review. *Amer. Practit. Digest Treatm.*, 1950, 1, 148-163.
21. MacDonald, J. M. Narcoanalysis and criminal law. *Amer. J. Psychiat.*, 1954, 111, 283-288.
22. Morris, D. P. Intravenous barbiturates: an aid in the diagnosis and treatment of conversion hysteria and malingering. *Mil. Surg.*, 1945, 96, 509-513.

23. Orne, M. T. The potential uses of hypnosis in interrogation. An evaluation. *ARDC Study SR 177-D Contract AF 18 (600) 1797*, Dec. 1958. Bureau of Social Science Research, Inc.
24. Pelikan, E. W., & Kensler, C. J. Sedatives: Their pharmacology and uses. Reprint from *The Medical Clinics of North America*. W. B. Saunders Company, Sept. 1958.
25. Redlich, F. C., Ravitz, L. J., & Dression, G. H. Narcoanalysis and truth. *Amer. J. Psychiat.*, 1951, 107, 586-593.
26. Rolin, J. *Police Drugs*. Translated by L. J. Bendit. New York: Philosophical Library, 1956.
27. Sargant, W., & Slater, E. *Physical methods of treatment in psychiatry*. (3rd. ed.) Baltimore: Williams and Wilkins, 1954.
28. Snider, R. S. Cerebellum. *Sci. Am.*, Aug. 1958, 84.
29. Uhr, L., & Miller, L. G. (eds.). *Drugs and Behavior*. New York-London: John Wiley & Sons, Inc., 1960.

Project MKULTRA, The CIA's Program Of Research In Behavioral Modification

MKULTRA Subproject No. 83

This declassified CIA memo was written on April 18, 1958 by Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, chief of the Chemical Division of the agency's Technical Services Staff. Gottlieb, who oversaw many of the MKULTRA projects, reviewed covert CIA support for research studies of "controversial and misunderstood" areas of psychology such as hypnosis, truth drugs, psychic powers and subliminal persuasion.

[document begins]

DRAFT/
18 April 1958

MEMORANDUM FOR: THE RECORD

SUBJECT: MKULTRA, Subproject No. 83

1. The purpose of Subproject No. 83 will be to support the editorial and technical survey activities of **[portion censored]** assigned to the **[portion censored]** and is covered as an employee of the **[portion censored]**. During the past six months, his activities have been to make technical surveys of social and behavioral science matters of interest to TSS/CD/Branch III. During this period he has been carried on the budget of the [deletion]. However, it was originally proposed that as soon as he demonstrated his ability, he would be established as a independent project and his activities widened.

2. **[portion censored]** has completed a detailed survey of handwriting analysis. He has prepared a review of current attitudes towards handwriting analyses as reflected by scientific researchers in the technique; fringe or pseudo-scientific developments in the field; general attitudes of psychiatrists, psychologists and other behavioral scientists to the techniques; and attitudes of document analysts and law enforcement agencies to the method. He has isolated the various "schools" of handwriting analysis, both

American and European, and has prepared a readable, accurate and informative document that can be made available to

[page break]

-2-

potential consumers of handwriting analyses. More important, however, he has assembled data making it possible to design relevant and meaningful research into the usefulness and applicability of handwriting analyses to intelligence activities.

3. On the basis of the many contacts developed by **[portion censored]** it is now possible to undertake systematic research. During the next year, **[portion censored]** will be responsible for the development of a research project on handwriting analysis. The recommendations for the design of this project, as developed by **[portion censored]** are included as Attachment No. 2.

4. In addition **[portion censored]** will begin to develop similar technical surveys on other controversial and misunderstood areas. These will include, though not necessarily in the next year:

a) a revision and adaptation of material already developed on deception techniques (magic, sleight of hand, signals, etc.)

b) psychic phenomena and extrasensory perception

c) subliminal perception

d) hypnosis

e) "truth serums"

f) expressive movements (body type, facial characteristics, etc.)

[page break]

-3-

He will also assist the [portion censored] in editing the material they develop including annual reports, project summaries, and conference notes.

5. [portion censored] will be under the supervision of the Executive Secretary of the [portion censored] and will continue to work out of the [portion censored] offices. Additional space for his activity is necessary and is included in the summary budget attached. Accounting for money spent will be included in the regular [portion censored] audit.

6. The total cost of this subproject will be \$25,000.00 for a period of one year beginning 1 May 1958. Charges should be made against Allotment 8-2502-10-001.

7. [portion censored] has been cleared for access to Top Secret material by the Agency.

Chief
TSS/Chemical Division

Approved for Obligation of Funds:

Research Director

Date: [illegible] 1958

Attached:
1. Proposed Budget

2. **[portion censored]** Recommendations

Distribution:

Original only

[document ends]

Project MKULTRA, The CIA's Program Of Research In Behavioral Modification

MKULTRA and LSD

This June 1953 document records Dr. Sidney Gottlieb's approval of an early CIA acid test. "This project will include a continuation of a study of the biochemical, neurophysiological, sociological, and clinical psychiatric aspects of L.S.D.," the CIA scientist writes.

[document begins]

DRAFT - [deleted] 9 June 1953

MEMORANDUM FOR THE RECORD

SUBJECT: Project MKULTRA, Subproject 8

1. Subproject 8 is being set up as a means to continue the present work in the general field of L.S.D. at [deleted] until 11 September 1954.
2. This project will include a continuation of a study of the biochemical, neurophysiological, sociological, and clinical psychiatric aspects of L.S.D., and also a study of L.S.D. antagonists and drugs related to L.S.D., such as L.A.E. A detailed proposal is attached. The principle investigators will continue to be [deleted] all or [deleted].
3. The estimated budget of the project at [deleted] is \$39,500.00. The [deleted] will serve as a cut-out and cover the project for this project and will furnish the above funds to the [deleted] as a philanthropic grant for medical research. A service charge of \$790.00 (2% of the estimated) is to be paid to the [deleted] for this service.
4. Thus the total charges for this project will not exceed \$40, 290.00 for a period ending September 11, 1954.
5. [deleted] (Director of the hospital) are cleared through TOP SECRET and are aware of the true purpose of the project.

[deleted]
Chemical Division/TSS

APPROVED:

[signature of Sidney Gottlieb]
Chief, Chemical Division/TSS

[document ends]

MKULTRA Hypnosis Experiments

This memo, written by the CIA's Sidney Gottlieb, is one of the earliest records available from the MKULTRA project. One month after CIA Director Allen Dulles authorized the program, Gottlieb writes of a "planned series of five major experiments" which are to examine "hypnotically induced anxieties," the "relationship of personality to hypnosis," and other matters of the hypnotized mind.

[document begins]

DRAFT-SG/111 11 May 1953

MEMORANDUM FOR THE RECORD

SUBJECT: Visit to Project [deleted]

1. On this day the writer spent the day observing experiments with Mr. [deleted] on project [deleted] and in planning next year's work on the project (Mr. [deleted] has already submitted his proposal to the [deleted]).
2. The general picture of the present status of the project is one of a carefully planned series of five major experiments. Most of the year has been spent in screening and standardizing a large group of subjects (approximately 100) and the months between now and September 1 should yield much data, so that these five experiments should be completed by September 1. The five experiments are: (N stands for the total number of subjects involved in the experiment.)

Experiment 1 - N-18 Hypnotically induced anxieties to be completed by September 1.

Experiment 2 - N-24 Hypnotically increasing the ability to learn and recall complex written matter, to be completed by September 1.

Experiment 3 - N-30 Polygraph response under Hypnosis, to be completed by June 15.

Experiment 4 - N-24 Hypnotically increasing ability to observe and recall a complex arrangement of physical objects.

Experiment 5 - N-100 Relationship of personality to susceptibility to hypnosis.

3. The work for next year (September 1, 1953 to June 1, 1954) will concentrate on:

Experiment 6 - The morse code problem, with the emphasis on relatively lower I.Q. subjects than found on University volunteers.

[page break]

Experiment 7 - Recall of hypnotically acquired information by very specific signals.

[deleted] will submit detailed research plans on all experiments not yet submitted.

4. A system of reports was decided upon, receivable in June, September and December 1953, and in March and June, 1954. These reports besides giving a summary of progress on each of the seven experiments, will also include the raw data obtained in each experiment. At the completion of any of the experiments a complete, organized final report will be sent to us.

5. After June 1, [deleted] new address will be:

[deleted]

6. A new journal was observed in [deleted] office:

Journal of Clinical and Experimental Hypnosis
published quarterly by the Society for CF. & E.H.
publisher is Woodrow Press, Inc.
227 E. 45th Street
New York 17, N.Y.
Price is \$6.00

To date two numbers issued, Vol. 1 #1 January 1953, and Vol. 1 #2 April 1953.

7. A Very favorable impression was made on the writer by the group. The experimental design of each experiment is very carefully done, and the

standards of detail and instrumentation seems to be very high.

Sidney Gottlieb
Chief
Chemical Division, TSS

Original Only.

-2-

[document ends]

Project MKULTRA, The CIA's Program Of Research In Behavioral Modification

MKULTRA Materials and Methods

This 1955 CIA document reviews the Agency's research and development of a shocking list of mind-altering substances and methods, including "materials which will render the indication of hypnosis easier or otherwise enhance its usefulness," and "physical methods of producing shock and confusion over extended periods of time and capable of surreptitious use."

[document begins]

DRAFT

[deleted]

5 May 1955

A portion of the Research and Development Program of TSS/Chemical Division is devoted to the discovery of the following materials and methods:

1. Substances which will promote illogical thinking and impulsiveness to the point where the recipient would be discredited in public.
2. Substances which increase the efficiency of mentation and perception.
3. Materials which will prevent or counteract the intoxicating effect of alcohol.
4. Materials which will promote the intoxicating effect of alcohol.
5. Materials which will produce the signs and symptoms of recognized diseases in a reversible way so that they may be used for malingering, etc.
6. Materials which will render the indication of hypnosis easier or otherwise enhance its usefulness.
7. Substances which will enhance the ability of individuals to withstand privation, torture and coercion during interrogation and so-called "brainwashing".

8. Materials and physical methods which will produce amnesia for events preceding and during their use.
9. Physical methods of producing shock and confusion over extended periods of time and capable of surreptitious use.
10. Substances which produce physical disablement such as paralysis of the legs, acute anemia, etc.

[page break]

-2-

11. Substances which will produce "pure" euphoria with no subsequent let-down.
12. Substances which alter personality structure in such a way that the tendency of the recipient to become dependent upon another person is enhanced.
13. A material which will cause mental confusion of such a type that the individual under its influence will find it difficult to maintain a fabrication under questioning.
14. Substances which will lower the ambition and general working efficiency of men when administered in undetectable amounts.
15. Substances which will promote weakness or distortion of the eyesight or hearing faculties, preferably without permanent effects.
16. A knockout pill which can surreptitiously be administered in drinks, food, cigarettes, as an aerosol, etc., which will be safe to use, provide a maximum of amnesia, and be suitable for use by agent types on an ad hoc basis.
17. A material which can be surreptitiously administered by the above routes and which in very small amounts will make it impossible for a man to perform any physical activity whatever.

The development of materials of this type follows the standard practice of such ethical drug houses as [deleted]. It is a relatively routine procedure to develop a drug to the point of human testing. Ordinarily, the drug houses depend upon the services of private physicians for the final clinical testing. The physicians are

willing to assume the responsibility of such tests in order to advance the science of medicine. It is difficult and sometimes impossible for TSS/CD to offer such an inducement with respect to its products. In practice, it has been possible to use the outside cleared contractors for the preliminary phases of this work. However, that part which involves human testing at effective dose levels presents security problems which cannot be handled by the ordinary contractor.

[page break]

-3-

The proposed facility [deleted] offers a unique opportunity for the secure handling of such clinical testing in addition to the many advantages outline in the project proposal. The security problems mentioned above are eliminated by the fact that the responsibility for the testing will rest completely with the physician and the hospital. [deleted] will allow TSS/CD personnel to supervise the work very closely to make sure that all tests are conducted according to the recognized practices and embody adequate safeguards.

[document ends]

Project MKULTRA, The CIA's Program Of Research In Behavioral Modification

MKULTRA Trickery

This document reveals the CIA's concern with covert means of administering the mind- and behavior-altering substances researched in MKULTRA projects. In 1953, the Agency commissioned a "manual on trickery," to be authored by a prominent magician, who described ways to conduct "tricks with pills" and other substances.

[document begins]

November 11, 1953

[deleted]

[deleted]

Dear [deleted],

This is a memo in regard to expansion of the manual on trickery.

The manual as it now stands consists of the following five sections:

1. Underlying bases for the successful performance of tricks and the background of the psychological principles by which they operate.
2. Tricks with pills.
3. Tricks with loose solids.
4. Tricks with liquids.
5. Tricks by which small objects may be obtained secretly. This section was not considered in my original outline and was suggested subsequently to me. I was, however, able to add it without necessitating extension of the number of weeks requesting for the writing. Another completed task not noted in the outline was making models of such equipment as has been described in the manual.

As sections 2,3,4 and 5 were written solely for use by men working alone the manual needs two further sections. One section would give modified, or different, tricks and techniques of performance so that the tricks could be performed by women. The other section would describe tricks suitable for two or more people working in collaboration. In both these proposed sections the tricks would differ considerably from those which have been described.

I believe that properly to devise the required techniques and devices and to describe them in writing would require 12 working weeks to complete the two sections. However, I cannot now work on this project every week and would hesitate to promise completion prior to the first of May, 1954.

I shall await your instructions in the matter.

Sincerely yours

[deleted]

[document ends]

TOTAL SELF CONFIDENCE

DEAR , YOU ARE IN THE RIGHT PLACE TO HAVE MORE CONFIDENCE, TO CHANGE YOUR LIFE FOR THE BEST WAY TO START YOUR SUCCESS AND PROFESSIONAL LIFE.

Shakespeare said, “We know what we are, but not what we may be.” Let’s talk about the contents of the 14 beliefs to have a total self confidence.

1. DEHYPNOTIZING YOURSELF
2. BONDAGE OR LIBERTY?
3. THE ART OF SELF-ACCEPTANCE
4. THE PROBLEMS OF AWARENESS
5. I’M NOT GUILTY, YOU’RE NOT GUILTY
6. THE POSTIVE POWER OF LOVE
7. MIND YOUR OWN BUSINESS
8. THE GOLDEN KEY OF THE CREATIVE IMAGINATION
9. CHOOSING YOUR DESTINATION
10. YOU DESERVE A BREAK TODAY
11. THE TIME OF YOUR LIFE
12. OVERCOMING FEAR AND WORRY
13. MOVE AHEAD TRHOUGH POSITIVE COMMUNICATIONS
14. ACHIEVING TOTAL SELF-ACCEPTANCE THROUGH A POSITIVE MENTAL ATTITUDE.

1. DEHYPNOTIZING YOURSELF

Every person has been hypnotized to some degree either by ideas he has accepted from others or ideas he has convinced himself are true. These ideas have exactly the same effect upon his behavior as those implanted into the mind of a hypnotic subject by a hypnotist. To best illustrate my point, let me explain what happens when a person is hypnotized. Under hypnosis, I tell a normal, healthy woman that she cannot lift a pencil that I have placed on a table. And, surprisingly, she finds herself unable to perform this simple act. . On the one hand, she is trying to perform the action through voluntary effort and the use of her body muscles. But on the other, the suggestion that “you cannot lift the pencil” causes her mind to believe that it is impossible. Here we find a physical force being neutralized by a mental force. It is a case of will power versus imagination. When this happens, imagination always wins out!

Many people think they can change their lives through sheer will power. This is not true. Negative ideas in the imagination cause such persons to defeat themselves. Regardless of how hard they try, it's no use. They have accepted a false belief as if it were fact. All their ability, good intentions, effort and will power are of no avail against the powerful false belief they have accepted as truth. In the same manner, I quickly prove that there is no limit to what a person can or cannot do when he or she is hypnotized because the power of imaginations is limitless. To observers, I appear to have magical power to make her able and willing to do things she could not or would not ordinarily do. The truth is, of course, that the power is inherent in the subject.

Without realizing it, my subject hypnotized herself into believing that she could or could not do these things. No one can be involuntarily hypnotized as each person collaborates in the hypnotizing process. The hypnotist is only a guide who helps the subject accelerate the phenomenon. I have introduced this simple demonstration of hypnosis to illustrate a psychological principle, which can be of great value to you.

Once a person believes that something is true, (whether it is true or not) he then acts as if it were. He will instinctively seek to collect facts to support the belief no matter how false they may be. No one will be able to convince him otherwise unless, through my study, he is ready to change. Hence, it is easy to see that, if one accepts something that is not true, all subsequent actions will be based upon a false belief.

This is not a new idea. Since the beginning of time, both men and women have been in a kind of hypnotic sleep of which they were unaware, but which has been recognized by great teachers and thinkers throughout the centuries. These people have perceived that humankind limits itself through its "mistaken certainties" and have sought to awaken us to our potential for greatness which goes far beyond anything we can possibly imagine.

It is therefore, of utmost importance that you do not assume you are awake to the truth about yourself. Said another way, you must not assume that what you now hold as truth is, in fact, really the Truth. Instead, you must proceed with the idea that you are presently hypnotized by false beliefs, concepts and values that are keeping

you from expressing your true potential. It may be astutely observed at this point that you and I are primarily the result of what we have been told and taught, and what we have been sold and bought. The average person never comes near reaching his unlimited potential because he is living under the false assumption that he already knows the truth.

Your first job is to awaken from the hypnotic condition that is presently keeping you from being the person you want to be. Read the following statement: The degree to which you awaken will be in direct proportion to the amount of Truth you can accept about yourself. Now read it again! This is the key that determines how much you will be able to change your life. In the words, “know the Truth and the Truth shall set you free.”

If you are sincere about changing your life and increasing your self-confidence, you must have an open mind. I neither want nor expect you to accept as true anything you read in this book, just because I say it's true. If you do, you will gain little from what you are reading. You must try out the principles for yourself. The inner conviction and security, which comes from having proved to your own satisfaction that what is presented as the Truth is indeed really the Truth, is the foundation upon which to begin building a dynamic self-confident personality.

In order to construct a new “functional” building on a site where a “non functional” building exists, you first have to raze the old structure. This must be done by shattering those “mistaken certainties” which have held you back from expressing the unlimited, abundant, wholesome life you desire. This is primarily what i want to do with you my dear

HOW YOUR BELIEFS IMPRISON YOU?

Just what are beliefs? They are the conscious and unconscious information that we have accepted as true. Unfortunately, our beliefs often imprison us and deny us access to what is real. A filter of misconceptions prohibits Truth's passage and we see only what we want, and reject everything else. Truth can never be revealed to the so-called “firm believer.” You know the type: always quoting “facts.” He does not want to recognize anything outside of his belief and sees everything with which he disagreed as a threat. He goes through life labeling all that is new, different and enlightening

as “evil” or, at least “unacceptable,” and all that is old, traditional and suppressing as “good.” He cannot understand that Truth – no matter how painful – is always by its very nature, “good,” and that a lie – regardless of how much we are in love with it, is always, by its very nature, “bad.” To protect his beliefs, he builds a wall around his world. Some “firm believers” have a big wall and some a small one but, regardless of the size of the structure, it can only serve to shut out more of the Truth than it can hold. The person who is a “firm believer” has no option to change his mind. This makes him ignorant. He can only recognize what lies within the walls he has built around himself and is prevented from exploring the limitless Truth, which lies outside the wall. What he fails to realize is that Truth is always greater than any structure built to contain it. Belief and faith are not the same thing and should not be confused. Unlike belief, faith is not totally limiting. It recognizes there is more to discover and know, and that one must always seek to unfold more and more of the Truth. With faith, all things are possible. The “firm believer” always thinks he knows The answer. The person with faith, aware that there is always more to learn about himself or herself, constantly seeks enlightenment.

If we wish to make a fundamental change in our life, we must first understand the root of our problems. This invariably lies in our “mistaken certainties.”

Mistaken certainties are things we are sure are true but which, in fact, are not. They are generally based on wishful thinking, which distorts reality and leads to self-deception. We want things to be as we would like them to be rather than as they are. We look at the world, filtered by our beliefs, which blinds us to what is real. We can only change the world to the extent that we can change ourselves. We can only change ourselves to the degree that we become aware of our mistaken certainties. Most of our troubles arise from expectations, which have not become realities. Most of our disappointments come from our mistaken ideal of how we think the world should be, and what we think we “should,” or “ought” to do, be or have. This is known as resisting reality. Emerson said, “We are what we think about all day long.” Everything that is happening to you right now in your mental, l, emotional and spiritual world is the result of what is going on in your mind. To put

it more exactly: You accept, relate or reject EVERYTHING in your mental and physical environment based on your PRESENT level of AWARENESS. Your present level of awareness is determined by your education, environment, childhood experiences, successes, failures and religious beliefs. You will discover that many of the things you thought were true are the things that, in reality, are not. These will include the beliefs that make up the solid foundation of what you assume is reality. You will discover that everything you are accepting, relating or rejecting is based on your present level of awareness. Unfortunately, your present level of awareness may be faulty or distorted.

SIR NO ONE LIKES TO CHANGE THEIR PRESENT LEVEL OF AWARENESS

We find it difficult to change our present level of awareness because

1. What we are picturing and imagining in our minds is based on what we now believe is the Truth, regardless of how faulty or distorted it may be. Our minds control our actions and reactions.
2. It is easier to give excuses or, as we prefer to call them, “logical reasons” why it isn’t necessary, or even possible, to change.
3. We seek only those experiences that support our present values and avoid, resist or, if necessary, forcibly reject those which are inconsistent with our existing beliefs.
4. We have built and programmed into our subconscious minds and central nervous systems the wrong responses to life situations that cause us to respond the way we have been programmed. In other words, we respond to the way we have been conditioned to FEEL and ACT. This “system” is one of our own creations and only we can change its basic patterns.

Intellectually, we may agree that there are things in our life that we should change, but we almost always feel that our situation is different from everyone else’s. This causes us to avoid, resist and, if necessary, forcibly reject any idea that threatens our beliefs. Take, for example, the alcoholic. From his viewpoint of life, it seems rational to continue drinking. The drug user, the compulsive gambler and the compulsive eater all feel the same way about their respective additions. They rationalize their actions based on their present level of awareness, however faulty it may be. The major

stumbling block to changing our awareness is that we refuse to recognize that our “mistaken certainties” have distorted our perception. This is why it is important, from time to time, to challenge our beliefs to see if we may be operating from the wrong viewpoint. The beliefs of a person who has a normal, wholesome personality undergo a constant process of reorganization, but the neurotic personality clings to his beliefs, false and distorted though they may be. Usually the only way the neurotic will change is when a major crisis forces him to alter his old self-defeating habit patterns.

Your number one priority in life is the expansion of your awareness. By expanding your awareness, you will remove the “mistaken certainties” which have been keeping you from being the self-confident person you would like to be. You do this by:

1. Ceasing to automatically and arbitrarily defend your personal viewpoints of “right” and “wrong.” Defending them keeps you in ignorance by blocking the reception of new ideas.
2. Reassessing your concepts, values, beliefs, ideals, assumptions, defenses, aggressions, goals, hopes and compulsions.
3. Reorganizing and understanding your real needs and motivations.
4. Learning to trust your intuition.
5. Observing your mistakes and trying to correct them, being aware that herein lie some of the most valuable lessons you’ll ever learn.
6. Loving yourself and others.
7. Learning to listen without prejudging and automatically thinking, “This is good “That is bad.” Training you to listen to WHAT is being said without the necessity of believing it.
8. Noticing what you are defending most of the time.
9. Realizing that your new awareness will provide you with the means and motivation to change for the better.

Begin to ask yourself, “Are my beliefs rational?” “Could I be mistaken?” If another person held your beliefs, you would be able to be very objective. You would, no doubt, present a convincing case why they may be wrong. Learn to view your own beliefs in this manner. Question EVERYTHING and draw your own conclusion only after you have considered all the possibilities.

Dear why you can change?

The starting point of all change is when we change our DOMINANT BELIEFS that have been limiting our awareness. It is possible to do this because we make our own world. Change is affected through our subconscious mind and imagination. As Professor James pointed out, it begins with changing the inner aspects of our thinking. We know, from experience, that an outward change will come after we change from within. By changing our DOMINANT THOUGHTS OR BELIEFS, we change our inner awareness and hence our outer circumstances. Before we can change our life to a more positive experience, we must challenge anything that is not working in our lives. This allows us to start building that bridge between where we are now and where we would like to be, and from what we are now to what we would like to become. Up to now, your greatest problem has been ignorance of who you are and who you were meant to be. The wrong self-image has kept you from releasing your unlimited potential. You are like a bird in a cage, which has no idea of how much vast space exists outside. Your 'mistaken certainties' have prevented you from realizing how truly worthy, capable and unique you are.

2. BONDAGE OR LIBERTY?

A self-confident personality is not possible until we build a solid foundation of self-reliance. Many people think that a person who is self-reliant must be aloof, disinterested or unfriendly towards others. This is a totally false conception. By not being dependent, the self-reliant person can relate to others with compassion and empathy while, at the same time, retaining self-confidence and poise. Able to stand on his or her own two feet, he or she does not feel the need to manipulate others. The main deterrent to self-reliance is the mistaken certainty that others are smarter, wiser or more intelligent than we are. This causes us to look to others for our happiness and welfare. The person who is dependent in this sense must always reach out to something external. He wants people, circumstances, conditions or God to do for him what he should be doing for himself. This causes him to depend, manipulate, conform, compare and compete. In this chapter, we shall learn how these destructive habits act as deterrents to building a self-confident personality. But, first, a word about self-reliance. We shall learn how these destructive habits act as deterrents

to building a self-confident personality But, first, a word about self-reliance. It is not only the belief that you can handle things and become successful, it is something more than that. It is having the courage to listen to your inner prompting for a hint of the kind of success you truly desire. It means taking your cue from yourself not listening to something or someone outside yourself to get an idea of what you should be. When we learn to read the “signs” correctly and follow our intuition we can begin to trust ourselves and not follow the beat of someone else’s drum. Dependency is slavery by mutual agreement. It is degrading for both the person who is dependent and the person who is being dependent upon. Both parties are equally lacking in self-reliance for such a relationship flourishes on mutual exploitation. The most unfortunate aspect of dependency is that when you think you are dependent on another individual you are! You neglect to develop the necessary self-reliance to meet and solve your own problems. A sure sign of dependency is when you habitually look up to others as superior. The moment you begin to compare yourself with anyone you are subjecting yourself to psychological slavery. The habit of leaning and depending is so ingrained in certain individuals that they abdicate all personal authority in favor of another person. They feel that they will be secure if they can find a person, organization or religion that they can cling to with blind devotion. They allow this person to be responsible for their happiness. And, of course, this includes the luxury of having someone or something to blame whenever failure occurs. The leaning, dependent individual is at the mercy of those around him. Believing others smarter than himself, he is always looking for someone to lean on when a new problem confronts him. Subordinate to those, upon whom he depends, their advice becomes a command that he feels compelled to follow. And often there is more than one “advisor” so he is in a constant state of exhaustion as he tries to decide whose advice to follow. Advice is everywhere. Most of it is free and not worth the price. You usually have a dozen or more “unpaid advisors” who are more than happy to give you their opinion. But since others are generally engrossed in their own problems and do not know what you really “ought” or “must” do, you invariably get the wrong advice. Indeed, accepting advice from someone who is not qualified to dispense it is like going a plumber to get your teeth fixed. Most people can’t solve their own

problems, so how can they advise you to do what they haven't been able to accomplish themselves? Overcoming dependency isn't easy. We have been conditioned since childhood to look to others for our welfare and wisdom. But, while dependency plays a role in our upbringing and education, it was never intended to obliterate individual identity. Each one of us is born with the innate ability to resolve whatever difficulties we face.

***NO ONE CAN EVER LET YOU DOWN IF YOU ARE NOT LEANING ON THEM.** No one can hurt your feelings, make you unhappy, lonely, if you are not dependent on them for your welfare, inspiration, love or motivation. The person who is self-reliant does not need to find a master to lean on. He is able to meet life's challenges with confidence and power by looking at each situation in the light of reality. He sees things as they are, not as he would like them to be, and refuses to let his life be dominated by resisting reality.

Once you have developed self-reliance, you do not have to procrastinate, because you have the confidence to meet each life situation with self-assurance. You are free from worry. You are not separated from your source of Power. You do not need repeated doses of inspiration and stimulation from others to do what you have to do. Instead, you go through life with the realization that the internal Power within you is greater than any problem that faces you.

***OVERCOMING THE NEED TO MANIPULATE**

As a child, you neither knew nor cared about what was going on in the world around you. Your only concern was your own welfare. Helplessness made you dependent on what others would give and do for you. Your greatest happiness was being fed. Your main concern was to get as much attention as possible. . Even at this early point in your life, you were programming yourself to depend on other people's approval and to feel rejected when others disapproved. As a child, behavior like this was excusable, but, as an adult, it is self-defeating. If you are still trying to manipulate others to do that which are sufficiently capable of doing yourself, you cannot consider yourself emotionally mature. A growing habit in our culture is to do more and more for children and expect less and less. Parents guilty of this are unwittingly cheating their offspring by allowing them to be dependent for things they should be doing for themselves. By spending their first eighteen years leaning and depending on others, children are cast in

the role of prisoners with good behavior privileges. It is interesting to note that this is a human phenomenon. Shortly after birth, all other species of animal push their young out into the world where they soon learn independence. The greatest gift any parent can give their children is to help them to become self-confident by making them self-reliant. Children should be given as much responsibility as they can handle at any age level. Only through independence will they learn the joy and privilege and human dignity of standing on their own two feet.

It is a basic responsibility of parents to assist children in making a smooth transition from dependency to self-reliance. Every time you do something that someone is sufficiently capable of doing for himself or herself, you are literally stealing from that person. The more you care for someone, the more alert you must be to see that you are not depriving them of the opportunity to think and do for themselves. This is true not only in parent-child relationships, but in marriage, family and all interpersonal relationships as well. We cannot live other people's lives or bear their burdens, no matter how much we love them. The umbilical cord should be cut when children reach their early teens. I believe that they should be required to find their own living quarters no later than the age of eighteen or upon completing high school. Many parents will rebel against this idea with what, to them, seems to be logical reasons. But the fact still remains that nothing builds more self-reliance

in a young adult than having to live alone. It is interesting that almost without exception, the people who have achieved outstanding success in all fields of endeavor, including business, government, arts and sciences, are people who either were separated from their parents through hardship, or decided to emancipate themselves in their young adult years. We hear such excuses as; "It will help them financially to live at home." On the surface it may seem like the parent is doing this for the child, but usually the motivation is to satisfy his or her own need. Parents who accept and cultivate this attitude only delay and make more difficult the ultimate day of decision when their children must face the adult world on their own. Through the mistaken use of parental love, they have encouraged their offspring to continue to lean, depend and expect to receive help and support from others as if they were still small children. Now, let's get our perspective here. We are

not saying that you should not help or give to your child, mate or family. What we are saying is that you must allow them the individual freedom to do what they feel they must do in order to grow and develop. Assisting them is where the giving comes in. Give them love, encouragement and recognition for their accomplishments. These are the vital elements of growth that they cannot supply for themselves. Even financial assistance should be considered carefully. There is nothing wrong with wanting to help the child financially, but financial assistance should be offered with a provision for its ultimate repayment. Individuals who have not developed self-reliance have no alternative but to use manipulation to get what they want. If you are not self-reliant, you have to depend on your skill at influencing people to serve you and fulfill your needs. If you do use others as a vehicle to get through life, you cannot possibly go faster or further than you can convince them to take you. If you are a parent, always be aware of any actions that will cause your child to remain in bondage because he or she will pay dearly for later in life.

***THE FATAL DECISION OF CONFORMITY**

Most of us grew up never having to make any major decisions. Adults frequently deprived us of this responsibility. If we tried to make a decision it was never given any importance. Our parents were the final authority. We either agreed to their demands or else tried to talk our way out of what they wanted us to do. As we entered adolescence, it became apparent that we would soon have to decide what was best for us. This can be a frightening experience as the average teenager goes forth into the adult world with very little preparation for what lies ahead. It is at this stage of our lives that we make the fatal decision to conform. As children, we were trained to obey or suffer the consequences so it is little wonder that, as we enter adulthood, most of us choose to perpetuate conformity as the easiest and most expedient approach to life. We prefer not to rock the boat because our need for approval is usually far stronger than our desire to do what we really want. Conformity is one of the greatest psychological evils of humankind. The person caught in this destructive habit rarely reaches his or her goals. He wants to be a great person, independent and do important things. But he can't. His primary motivation to always seek approval prevents him. The conformist is filled with the need for approval. He can never get enough. He runs from one person to

another seeking compliments and endorsements for his behavior. As a child, he turned to parents, when he started to work, to his boss and fellow workers. He must always have someone around to pat him on the head and tell him he is doing a good job. This bolsters up his poor self-esteem. By constantly seeking approval, he escapes from the responsibility of creating his own success and happiness and become totally dependent on others for his well being. Indeed, he is their psychological slave, a person who can no longer imagine what life would be like if he approached it in a self-reliant manner. The opposite of bravery is not cowardice, but conformity. We should never invest another human being with the power to either build or wreck our lives, or dominate our initiative.

***HOW COMPARISON BREEDS FEAR**

Comparison is a sign of poor self-esteem. The person who compares himself to others lives in a state of fear. He fears those he imagines are above him. Believing them to be superior, he feels he can never achieve their level of competence. He fears those he imagines are below him because they seem to be catching up. If he works in a large company, he is always looking around him to see who is looming as a threat. The greater the height to which he arises, the greater his fear of falling. The only way to get through life, he concludes, is to beat people at their own game. But, as his primary concern becomes being “one up” on the next person on his imaginary ladder, life loses it enjoyment.

***COMPETITION – KILLER OF CREATIVITY**

All forms of competition are hostile. They may seem friendly on the surface, but the prime motivation is to be or do “better than” the next person. However, you were placed on this earth to create, not to compete, so if competition is used as your basic motivation to do anything, it will literally conspire against you and defeat you every time. What we’re saying is that the purpose of life is to BE, not to compete. As one teacher puts it, “I am for me, not against anyone!”

Although it may appear that the world is a competitive place, it is only competitive to those who feel the need to compete. Most people will reject

This idea because of their childhood training where competition was highly promoted and endorsed. If you ask them if they think competition is healthy, they will reply, with great enthusiasm, that it is

not only healthy, but also necessary! They feel that it gives life meaning, purpose and direction that a person needs a reward for doing a “good job.” It never occurs to them that the reward is in the doing and not in the end result. We compete with others only when we are unsure of our abilities and ourselves. Competition is merely imitation. It originates in early childhood from our need to copy others. The competitive person feels that others are better than he and sets out to prove otherwise. He struggles to surpass those he feels are superior. The only competition is with himself; to achieve greater personal growth and excellence in what he desires to accomplish.

*RECOGNITION

Every time you make a mistake or do something you feel does not meet someone else’s standards, you feel “less than” others. You then blame yourself and feel guilty for not doing what you think you “should.” You keep on asking yourself, “Have I done well enough?” But the person who goes through life trying to do “well enough” develops the compulsive need to be or do “better than” others. And so one ill is piled on top of another. better physical attributes, etc. It is a game you can never win.

You will do almost anything to regain their approval. If you are to be totally free and self-confident, you must cease being caught in the trap of praise seeking. Breaking this destructive habit requires that you stop placing others above yourself. Never look up to anyone for any reason. If you stop looking up to others you will never have to seek their approval and will no longer be seduced by praise or intimidated by blame.

*RECOGNITION

There is a world of difference between praise and recognition. Recognition, as we shall use it here, is a factual observation. It is neither a compliment, nor a value judgment. It is simply what the name implies, recognition that a person has done the best she or he can based on her or his present level of awareness. The major difference between praise and recognition is that praise is a value judgment. If you tell someone that he is a “great person” for doing something for you, you are also saying that he is “not such a great person” if he doesn’t fulfill your desires. For example, if your child brings you flowers, you shouldn’t say, “You are a ‘good boy’ for bringing me flowers.” If you do, you are implying that, if he doesn’t

bring them, he is a 'bad boy. 'Instead say, "Thank you for the flowers. I appreciate them very much." This way you are giving the child recognition for his action without placing any value judgment on him as a person.

Adults, young people, and especially children, respond more positively to recognition than they do to the sweet talk of praise. They need to know that they occupy a special place in the lives of those around them. They want to be treated as persons, not non-persons; to be accepted for what they are, not what someone thinks they should be. If they are given recognition for what they do based on their capabilities, they will sense that they are being acknowledged as individuals and not evaluated on the basis of their actions. They will feel that they are unique and worthy regardless of whether or not they measure up to other people's standards. The difference between praise and recognition may be subtle, but it is highly important in developing total self-confidence. If people are not given the recognition they need to make them feel accepted as the truly unique individuals they are, they will resort to seeking praise and become its prisoner.

***FREEING YOURSELF FROM OTHERS**

We have already seen the high price we must pay for dependency and how our whole effort must be concentrated on trying to pry open the clenched grip each one of us has on the other. We are reluctant to lose the approval of family, friends, by doing what we feel and know we should do. And so we let opportunity after opportunity pass by, afraid to pay the price of emancipation. Yet, we can break away any time we want. So, the problem is not with someone else - the problem is with us. Your fundamental responsibility is your own physical and emotional well being. By not breaking away, you are contributing to a situation of mutual dependency, which imprisons those upon whom you rely as well as you. The fact is that, in the long run, they will get over their hurt or disappointment and, most importantly, if you meet your own needs first; they will have new respect for you. Nothing can stop you from achieving total self-confidence, if you really want to. But until you free yourself from the mistaken certainty that dependency, manipulation, conformity, comparison and competition are essential to your well being, you will not be able create the life you desire. Only when you decide that you are going to do everything you possibly can to free yourself on a mental, emotional, physical and

spiritual level, you will be able to be the self-confident person you would like to be. The question remains - bondage or liberty? The choice is up to you my Dear .

3. THE ART OF SELF-ACCEPTANCE

Recognition of your own true worth is another crucial factor in building total self-confidence. It is a demonstrated fact of life that **YOU CAN NEVER BE “BETTER” THAN YOUR OWN SELF-ESTEEM**; that is, how you feel about yourself in relation to others, based on your sense of self-acceptance. These feelings are basically unconscious and have been programmed into your subconscious since early childhood. Positive self-esteem is not the intellectual acceptance of one's talents or accomplishments. It is personal self-acceptance. Developing positive self esteem is not an ego trip. You are not in love with yourself in an egotistical sense. You simply realize that you are a truly unique. In fact, the person who constantly brags and boasts has one of the classic symptoms of poor self-esteem. On the surface, many people appear to have positive or high self-esteem. But this is not always the case. One the tragedies of our time concerns those leaders, and people who have made great contributions to humankind and yet are victims of their own low self-esteem. Some of the most admired people in history have become drug addicts, alcoholics and even committed suicide just to escape from a self that they could never quite accept and often grew to hate. Developing positive self-esteem is the foundation on which you must build your whole life. If you ever hope to be free to create the life you desire, it is a task that you must take seriously. If you don't, you can only expect your low self-esteem to get even worse as you grow older until you end up like a tragic number of people who are unhappy, or worse yet, suicidal. One of the best ways to build high self-esteem is to know how low self-esteem is developed and how it manifests itself in others. You will then be able to see what you can do to raise your level of self-esteem. **IN THE BEGINNING** There are three major causes of low self-esteem. The first is a series of self-defeating concepts, beliefs, and values that you have accepted from your parents. The second is a unique set of put-downs, received throughout your school years. The third stems from negative

religious conditioning with its over-emphasis on feelings of guilt and unworthiness. While there are many other contributing factors to low self-esteem, these three are the most important. By far the strongest single contributing factor to our low self-esteem is the low self-esteem of our parents. This is true especially of our mothers, the person with whom we usually spend our most impressionable years. Since most adults labor under false concepts, values and beliefs, these are passed on to children through attitudes, actions and reactions like a contagious disease. If our parents feel inadequate and inferior we, as children, will feel unworthy and, as a result, unable to cope with even the simplest problems in home or school. In essence, the “false” assumptions of our parents become the “facts” of our existence. The following will help you see why this happens. From the time you were born , your brain was developing rapidly. This period of rapid growth is referred to by psychologists as the “imprint period.” During this time, your brain received crucial and permanent impressions, which helped formulate your behavior patterns. You can readily see that if one or both parents were suffering from low self-esteem during this time , Low self-esteem started when you made your first mistake and were told you were a “bad girl” or a “bad boy.” You misinterpreted this and felt that you were “bad” when, in reality, only your actions were “bad.” The truth of the matter is that there is no such thing as a “bad child.” The only thing “bad” about any child is the lack of awareness as to what produces positive results. Obviously, there are certain things that a child

should not do . By telling you that you were a “bad girl,” or “bad boy”, you identified with your actions rather than recognizing that your actions are but the means you choose to fulfill your dominate needs. If a child is not made to understand this and believes that he is basically bad, he will develop feelings of unworthiness and inferiority, which will be programmed, into his subconscious mind. These feelings will subsequently manifest themselves as shame, self-condemnation. worst of all, guilt. A low or negative self-esteem is further developed through the common habit of belittling by comparison. When parents compare a child with a brother, particularly, someone outside the family, the child’s sense of inferiority is compounded. In the light of the flaws he has come to

accept as part of his own make-up, he compares himself to children of the same age whom he admires. Believing that they are endowed with more strength and self-confidence than he has, a devastating sense of inferiority overpowers him. If parents were to temper their criticism with encouraging phrases like, "You're far too nice a boy (girl) to let something like this happen," this kind of negative programming could be largely prevented.

Lack of recognition or appreciation of the child's needs is another parental failing. Most parents pay little regard to their children's feelings, desires and opinions, rebuffing them with such maxims as, "Children should be seen and not heard!" and "Mother/Father knows best!" Often, they take disagreement as either a personal affront or an outlandish disrespect. Leading child psychologists agree that this attitude is due to the parent's low self-esteem that manifests itself as the need to always be right. It is a disturbing fact that a large number of parents lead their lives vicariously through their children. Having decided that their child should be everything they secretly yearned to be and are not, they push the child beyond his or her capability. They want their own unrealized dreams of accomplishment to become reality through their children. Of course, this is done at the child's expense. What such parents fail to recognize is that the child is unable to meet their unreasonably high standards simply because he or she has not developed or may not even have the emotional, mental, or physical capacity to do so.

Physical appearance, much more than is realized, is also a major cause of low self-esteem. By constantly bringing this to their attention they develop deep feelings of inferiority that are difficult to overcome. Some parents place high value on money and possessions later in life the child often marries for money and pays a very high price for what they get. Low self-esteem has many manifestations or addictions. These can be described as the means and habits we develop to escape the demands of everyday living. The addicted person uses his alibi to cover up the low self-esteem he doesn't want others to see.

***BLAMING AND COMPLAINING**

We blame others because we refuse to accept the fact that we are responsible for everything that happens to us. It is much easier to

blame someone else than to say, “It is I who has the problem: or, “It is I who must change.”

***FAULT FINDING:**

We find fault with others because they do not accept or comply with our own set of values. We compensate for our feelings of inadequacy by trying to make ourselves right and make them wrong. In effect we are saying, “I don’t like myself for doing that, so I can’t let you get away with it.” It is psychologically true that we tend to dislike most in other people those faults or weaknesses that we have within ourselves.

***NEED FOR ATTENTION AND APPROVAL**

Many people have a compulsive need for attention and approval. They are unable to recognize and appreciate themselves as worthy, adequate individuals of importance. They have a compulsive need for continuous confirmation that they are “OK,” and that others accept and approve of them.

***LACK OF CLOSE FRIENDS**

Persons with low self-esteem usually do not have close friends. Because they do not like themselves, they generally choose to be either “loners,” living their lives apart from others, and become aggressive, overpowering, and demanding. Neither type of personality is conducive to friendship.

***AGGRESSIVE NEED TO WIN:**

If we have an obsession to win or be right all the time, we are suffering from a desperate need to prove ourselves to those around us. We try to do this through our achievements. Our motivation is always to receive acceptance and approval. The whole idea is to be, in some way, “better than” the next person.

***OVERINDULGENCE:**

People who “cannot live with themselves” because they do not like the way they are, usually try to satisfy their needs through a form of substitution. Feeling deprived and hurt they seek mental and physical “opiates” to dull the ache. It gives them a temporary reprieve from facing reality and the growing need to change their habits.

***DEPRESSION:**

We get depressed because we think something outside of ourselves is keeping us from having what we want. We become totally

discouraged with ourselves because we feel out of control, inadequate and unworthy. The frustration and anxiety in trying to live up to our own expectations and those of others cause us to have low self-esteem.

***GREED AND SELFISHNESS:**

Persons who are greedy and selfish have an overwhelming sense of inadequacy. They are absorbed in their own needs and desires that they must fulfill at any cost to compensate for their lack of selfworth. They seldom have the time or interest to be concerned with others, even with the people who love them.

***INDECISION AND PROCRASTINATION:**

Low self-esteem is frequently accompanied by an abnormal fear of making mistakes. Afraid that he may not do what he “should” or what others expect him to do, he usually does nothing at all or, at least, delays doing anything for as long as possible. He is reluctant to make a decision because he feels that he is incapable of making the “right” one. So, if he does nothing, he cannot make a mistake. Another type of person who falls into this category is the perfectionist. He has a similar personality pattern, only he always needs to be “right.” Basically insecure, he is intent on being above criticism. In this way, he can feel “better than” those who, according to his criteria, are less perfect.

***PUTTING UP A FALSE FRONT:**

Those who put up a false front feel “less than” others around them. To counteract this, they often name-drop, boast or exhibit such nervous mannerisms as a loud voice or forced laughter, or use material possessions to impress others. They will not let anyone discover how they truly feel about themselves and, in an effort to hide their inferiority, put up false fronts to keep others – so they think – from seeing them as they really are.

***SELF-PITY:**

A feeling of self-pity or the “poor me” syndrome results from our inability to take charge of our lives. We have allowed ourselves to be placed at the mercy of people, circumstances and conditions and are always being pushed one way and then the other. We permit people to upset, hurt, criticize and make us angry because we have a leaning, dependent personality and like attention and sympathy. We often use illness as a means of controlling others because we have learned that

there is great power in playing weakness routine. When we are sick or ill, others will feel sorry for us and give us what we desire.

***SUICIDE:**

This is the severest form of self-criticism. People who commit suicide are not trying to escape from the world, they are escaping from themselves, the self they have rejected and learned to despise. Instead of facing up to the condition, which is at the root of their problem, they feel hurt and resentful and seek “to put an end to it all.” Their problem, of course, is low self-esteem.

THE MOST COMMON EMOTIONAL, PHYSICAL AND PSYCHOLOGICAL CHARACTERISTICS OF LOW SELF-ESTEEM

Emotional: Aggressive, Timid, False laughter, Boasting, Impatient Tries to be, better than, others. Competitive, Arrogant, People Pleaser, Name Dropper, Critical .Rebels against, Perfectionist.

Physical : Sloppy , appearance Wilted handshake ,Lackluster eyes ,Grossly ,overweight ,Turned down ,mouth ,Tense and ,nervous ,Sagging posture Weak voice ,Can’t look others in the eye.

Psychological: Anxious, Vacillating ,Dislikes, hates, rejects himself. , Need to be liked and accepted by everyone Unsure Thinks he is a loser, guilt , blame, remorse Needs approval Must be “right” all the time

Now let’s turn the illuminating glare of truth’s spotlight on another area of your personality and consider the quality and structure of what is termed your AWARENESS.

4.THE PROBLEM OF AWARENESS

I don't care what you think you are. You may consider yourself exceptionally intelligent, overly stupid, under-weight or overweight. You may be an activist or a pacifist. But none of these really describes YOU. They are only descriptions of the things you DO or the ACTIONS YOU TAKE. Low self-confidence is simply a problem of Awareness. Once you are aware of the Truth about yourself, you will be able to understand why you are the way you are and, most importantly, learn to love and accept yourself. Your Awareness can be defined as the clarity with which you consciously and unconsciously perceive and understand everything that affects your life. Awareness also determines your concept of reality.

Your mind is like a camera that is constantly taking pictures of the events in your life. You are the one who decides what kinds of scenes you wish to record on film and these things make up your Awareness. As you focus and file, focus and file, you eventually accept these things as reality, because you have the pictures to prove it. The problem is that truth and reality are not necessarily the same. If your mind has accepted false concepts, values and beliefs about yourself and others, your Awareness will be distorted. Although you will be operating from the wrong viewpoint, it will seem like the truth and you will take on the personality and behavior patterns to justify it. . Every decision you make and every action you take is based on your present level of awareness.

YOU ALWAYS DO YOUR BEST Does this statement surprises you? You have been told for years that you can and should be "better". And while this is basically good advice, if it is to be acted upon, it must be considered in the context of what constitutes your present level of Awareness. The fact is that you can never do better than you are doing at this moment because you are limited by your present level of Awareness. TO KNOW BETTER IS NOT SUFFICIENT TO DO BETTER. You will only "do better" when your present level of Awareness has changed.

ACCEPTING REALITY: It is imperative for you to recognize that you will be happy and at peace with yourself only to the degree you accept you are doing your best at the moment. Once you do, you will no longer be vulnerable to the adverse opinions of others. You must

learn to accept the reality of the moment and realize that no other action is possible at the time. Reality is the same for everyone. The difference between yours and someone else's is your perception of it. No two people have the same awareness. No two people have the same background so their way of perceiving life, their values, concepts, beliefs, assumptions and aspirations will be difference. The personal reality of each one of us consists of the mental, emotional and physical characteristics we cannot change at this given moment. If you examine most of your disappointments and frustrations you will clearly see that you are resisting something that cannot immediately be changed. We resist reality, or "what is," because we are under the false and destructive assumption that we can change it. But things are the way they are in the present moment whether we want to accept that fact or not. The key to change is to accept other people's behavior without feeling that you have "to set them right." You must allow them the personal freedom to live according to their own individual Awareness, however distorted and faulty it may be. To do this, you must learn to love and accept yourself first. If you are not conscious that you are resisting reality, there is no way for you to break this destructive habit. You will always feel a need to judge things as "good" or "bad," "right" or "wrong," "fair" or "unfair." One doesn't have to be a mental giant to see that resistance to reality is the cause of more heartache, headaches, resentment and hostility and family problems than anything else. You cannot possibly feel hurt emotionally, get angry, resentful or bitter towards another, nor can you ever feel "less than" or be "putdown" and hurt by others without resisting reality.

***THE DESTRUCTIVE POWER OF VALUE-JUDGING :**The basic cause of most inharmonious human relationships is the tendency to impose our values on other people. We want them to live by what we have decided is "right," "fair," "good," etc. If they do not conform, we become resentful and angry, not recognizing that their level of Awareness makes them unable to comply. By now, you must realize that there is nothing we can do to alter people's values, concepts or beliefs if their Awareness is not ready to accept change. No one is obligated to change just to make the world a better place for you to live in. You must cease value judging yourself first, and then you will

cease value judging others. This will allow you to start loving both yourself and others. When you learn to love and appreciate yourself, you will no longer be self-demanding and self-critical. As soon as you start loving others as they are, others will start loving you as you are. They won't have any other choice. Think about it! Who are the people to whom you are most attracted? They are those people whom you consider your close friends, the people who, no matter what they know about you, never pass value judgments. The secret of loving and being loved is to stop value judging forever!

***HOW TO MOTIVATE YOURSELF POSITIVELY**

If you want to have a more positive life experience, you must be convinced that any change you make will bring about the gratification of a particular need or desire. Positive self-motivation begins with changing your Awareness. To make a constructive change in your life, you must evaluate the potential benefits for any given action. Then you must convince yourself that the benefits will justify or outweigh the price you have to pay for them. Others may inspire or even threaten you to make a change, but it is YOU who must motivate yourself by means of "profit and loss" comparison. To some degree, you have been doing this all your life, only now you can make certain that the process will work for instead of against you. These are only moral judgments based on your present Awareness or the collective Awareness of society. The terms "wise" and "unwise" do not impose value judgments. They allow you to observe your actions or the actions of another and, on the basis of Awareness, decide if they are "wise" or "unwise." At no time is the person being judged. It is important to understand that your actions may be "bad", but you are never "bad." This same understanding must, in turn, be extended by you to everyone else. I hope, by now, that you can see it is impossible to "motivate" people to change by telling them what they "must," "should" or "ought" to do. They can only change through their own conscious decisions. You may inspire, frighten or threaten them, but the motivation generated will only be temporary to fulfill their dominant need which, for that moment, is to get you off their backs. They will not change their habits permanently until they are convinced that the change will be beneficial to them in relation to the price they have to pay. More importantly, they will not change until their awareness is changed

***POSITIVE HABIT CONDITIONING PROGRAM** Use the following program to condition yourself to substitute any negative habit that you find detrimental to your well being.

STEP ONE

Write down the following:

- A. What negative habit do you desire to replace?
- B. What positive habit or attitude will you develop to replace it?
- C. What actions will you take to replace your negative habit?
- D. What is the easiest and most logical way to do this?

STEP TWO

- A. Visualize yourself as already having succeeded in changing your habit. See yourself enjoying the benefits of your new positive habit.
- B. Use a positive affirmation to go along with the visualization. (more about affirmations later)

STEP THREE

Observe your actions and note every time you fail to do what your promise. Remember, **DO NOT** condemn or scold yourself. Simply make a non-judgmental observation and allow yourself to make the necessary correction.

STEP FOUR

Keep a record for at least twenty-one days. After you consciously choose your new positive habit pattern, these four steps will enable you to program it into your subconscious. It will then become an automatic response action.

If you have established negative responses to life situations, your automatic mechanism will cause you to respond the way you have conditioned yourself to **FEEL** and **ACT**.

It is advisable to monitor your responses or habit patterns by using the following three-step formula to evaluate and correct them.

1. Remove anything in your life that is not working for your good.
 2. See what is working for you and continue to program that into your subconscious.
 3. Add new things you find desirable that are likely to work for you.
- Use the above formula for the rest of your life and you will find that you will gain self-confidence and your life will be full of successful experiences. Remember these important facts about changing your habits:

A. Recognize and accept the fact that you have a negative habit and place no value judgment on yourself.

B. Before starting to change your habit, weight the potential benefits against the price you will have to pay for overcoming it.

C. Understand that no amount of will power is of any use unless you really want to give up a habit.

D. You must be convinced that change will bring about the gratification of a particular need or desire.

E. Above all, do not feel guilty, condemn or blame yourself for your present condition. Up to now, you have only done what your level of Awareness has allowed you to do.

As a new habit becomes stronger we are less and less tempted by the old one. We must always be aware of our thoughts and actions and keep our dominant thoughts focused on what we want instead of what we don't want.

5 I'M NOT GUILTY, YOU'RE NOT GUILTY

Guilt is one of the most common forms of stress in our society. Most of us have been conditioned to feel guilty. Family, loved ones and religion have consciously or unconsciously turned us into guilt machines. Since most of us are conditioned to seek approval from others, we cannot handle guilt when it is imposed upon us from an outside source.

Why do we permit this to happen? Simply because guilt has been associated with caring and, if you don't care, you are a "bad person." The truth is that guilt has nothing whatsoever to do with caring. Rather, it is a manifestation of neurotic behavior, behavior which, oddly enough, is accepted as "normal" by most people. In other words, to show that you really care, you are expected to feel guilty. If you don't, then you don't really care. This twisted line of reasoning controls the lives of a tragic number of individuals. Let's know the
THE MAJOR FORMS OF GUILT.

1 CHILD-PARENT GUILT

In a reversal of the parent-child guilt game, children frequently use guilt to manipulate their parents. Most parents want to be viewed as "good" parents and cannot cope with the feeling that their child thinks

they don't love them. To coerce them, the child uses statements like, "You really don't love me . This behavior was learned by watching adults. The child doesn't know exactly how it works, only that it is most effective in getting what he wants.. As you have previously learned guilt is a learned emotional response. It is not natural behavior in a child. If your child is trying to manipulate you through guilt, you can be sure he picked up the tactics from a good teacher – YOU!

GUILT THROUGH LOVE

"If you loved me..." is some of the most guilt producing words used in a love relationship to manipulate the other partner. When we say, "If you loved me, you would do this," we are really saying, "Feel guilty if you don't do it!" Since we have been conditioned that we must show that we care, we are easily manipulated by these guilt phrases And, if these phrases don't work, we can always resort to other tactics such as the silent treatment, refusal of sex, hurt feelings and anger. Another tactic is to use guilt to punish our partners for behaviors that we feel are inconsistent with our values and beliefs. We bring up past transgressions and remind them of how "wrong" they were and how they disappointed us and let us down. As long as we can keep this guilt game going, we can manipulate them into doing what we want. When they do not live up to our beliefs, expectations and values, we use guilt to "set them right." These are but a few of the ways we use guilt in a love relationship.

SOCIETY-INSPIRED GUILT: Guilt feelings over social behavior condition you to worry about what others say or think of your actions. This is why etiquette is so strongly adhered to. To most people, it is a life and death matter, which side of the plate to place the fork! We have become so concerned about other people's opinions or being politically correct, that we have monitored everything we say and do so that we don't offend anyone.

SELF-IMPOSED GUILT

The most destructive form of guilt is that which is self-imposed. This is guilt we impose on ourselves when we feel that we have broken our own moral code or the moral code of society. It originates when we look at our past behavior and see that we have made an unwise choice or action. We examine what we did – whether it was criticizing others or committing any other act we feel is wrong – in the light of our

present value system. In most cases, the guilt we feel is an attempt to show that we care and are sorry for our actions. Essentially what we are doing is whipping ourselves for what we did and attempting to change history. What we fail to realize is that the past cannot be changed. There is a world of difference between feeling guilty and learning from the past. Going through a self-inflicted guilt sentence is a neurotic trip you must stop if you want to develop total self-confidence. Feeling guilty does not build self-confidence. It will only keep you a prisoner of the past and immobilize you in the present. By harboring guilt, you are escaping the responsibility of living in the present and moving toward the future. That's THE MAJOR FORMS OF GUILT.

Learning from past behavior is important to developing total self-confidence. But feeling guilty about what you have done is not learning from the past. Learning from the past means recognizing mistakes and resolving, to the best of your ability and Awareness, not to repeat them. Mentally whipping yourself over what you have done or wasting valuable time and energy on feeling guilty, shameful or unworthy is not part of this lesson. Such Negative emotions only prevent you from changing your present life experience because your dominant attention is focused on the past. Nobody can live in the past and function creatively in the present. Your mind cannot cope with two realities at the same time. Your life reflects whatever occupies your dominant attention. If you are giving your dominant attention to what you have or should have said and done, the present will be one of frustration, anxiety and confusion. This too high of a price to pay. It is far better to forgive yourself and, with a positive attitude, move on toward the future. You always do your best. Mark it well and don't forget it! Every decision you make and every action you take is based on your level of Awareness at that moment. Here is a personal experiment you will find interesting and helpful. For the next twenty-one days keep a Guilt Diary. Observe yourself in action for this three-week period. Make notes and record all the details:

1. Every time you try to make someone else feel guilty.
2. Every time someone tries to make you feel guilty.
3. Every time you try to make yourself feel guilty. By doing this, you will become acutely aware of how much time is spent playing the guilt

game. Every time you try to make yourself or someone else feel guilty, stop right then and there and make a correction.

This will change your habit patterns and soon you will cease playing the game altogether. Every time you sense someone is trying to make you feel guilty, let them know that their game is no longer effective. The victim must let the exploiter know that he or she is no longer vulnerable. At first they won't believe you because they have been using guilt to manipulate you for so long. But once they realize that you no longer need their approval and will not play the guilt game, they will cease using guilt as a means to exploit you.

6 THE POSITIVE POWER OF LOVE

To understand what love is, we have to understand what love is not. Love is not hate or violence. It is not infatuation. Infatuation focuses only on external traits and is merely a form of conquest, which fills a personal need that is invariably followed by disappointment. Love is the desire to support a person in being all that they can be. It's helping the other person to grow emotionally; Love that implies conditions is nothing more than emotional blackmail. A child's ability to love is usually set by the time he or she is approximately two years old. This is why it is important to build the child's self-esteem during this period. If you are seeking someone to love you, you will go through life disappointed. Love begins with loving yourself first. Unless you first love yourself, you will not be able to find it in another. Only when you generate love and radiate it forth until it embraces everything and everyone, will love be yours in return. Loving is one of our strongest needs. It has been discovered by behavioral scientists that it is not lack of love that causes negative personality disorders, but lack of loving. One man proved this while running a ranch home for delinquent boys and girls. Learn to love everything that happens to you because your experiences give you a chance to grow in the consciousness of love. Say to yourself many times a day, "I am

growing in the consciousness of love.” As you do, it will enrich your life in marvelous ways. The Positive Power of Love determines how successful you will be in life. In order to be successful, you must be able to get things done. There are three ways of doing this: to do the task yourself, get someone to help you, or team up with others and give help. The first method is the most common, but it is also the most limiting because you are restricted to the amount of time and effort you, personally, can expend. If you read the biographies of great achievers, you will notice that they generally become successful by expanding their growth through the efforts of others. In other words, they get things done by either receiving or giving help. Giving help is one of the little known secrets of success. You get things done by helping others get things done. If you are a supervisor, manager or boss, by assisting those under you to become successful, you become more successful yourself. If you are a teacher, success comes in direct proportion to your success in helping your students to succeed; it comes by showing them how they can get what they want, not what you want. Any relationship can grow and prosper when we learn to assist others. Love is the means by which we help others to be successful. It expresses itself in the ability to make others feel important, alive and capable of self-improvement. By giving others recognition and assurance, and pointing out their positive traits, we can stimulate them to make the best possible use of their unlimited potential. One of the greatest gifts we can give to other people is to open their eyes to their own greatness; to the potential they never realized existed. This is what “loving thy neighbor” is all about. But helping others is not a one-way street. By offering encouragement and pointing out people’s strengths, we are helping ourselves as well. Not only does this satisfy our own need to love, but also each positive action generates an even more positive response and increases our total self-confidence. Emmet Fox put it so well when we said, “Sufficient realization of love will overcome anything. There is no difficulty that love cannot conquer, no disease it will not heal, no door it will not open, no guilt it will not bridge, no wall it will not tear down, no sin it will not redeem.

Love will lift you to the highest dimension.” I love everything I do. I love my work. I love teaching. And I love writing this for you my dear!

7 MINDS - YOUR OWN BUSINESS

To this day, relatively little is known about the human mind and its principal tool, the brain. We are finding out that the more we think we know, the more there is to learn. For the purpose of our study, we shall break down the three primary phases of Mind into Conscious, Subconscious and Super conscious.

Throughout this explanation, you must remember that you do not have three minds. You have one Mind with three phases. It's just like the air. There is not my air and your air. There is only universally present air, and we all use a portion of it. So it is with Mind. Your mind is that portion of the one Universal Mind, which you are using, and it is broken down into three phases. The boundaries cannot be clearly defined so the labels tend to be far more precise than the phases they represent. The business of living a creative life and achieving total self-confidence requires that you get on a first-name basis with the three phases of your mind and understand the primary functions of each. I call this joint venture of all the phases working together YOU, INCORPORATED. Everything that is happening to us emotionally, mentally, physically and spiritually is the unfolding of what is happening in our mind, that tremendous electrical power which is able to reproduce accurately all the feelings, thoughts, sensations, sights, sounds and stimuli from the outside world. Your mind is really a tremendous, atom-splitting cyclotron. It is able to release a stream of dynamic creative energy that will form whatever you picture and imprint upon its invisible substance and make it an outer reality. An idea held in the mind has the ability to attract to itself all the elements it requires to bring forth whatever you desire. While sending rockets into the illimitable void of time and space, vast electromagnetic forces have been discovered in the universe. These forces work under the laws of attraction and repulsion, the same laws that control the gravity of the earth, sun and stars. A similar electromagnetic force exists in your mind with your blood, a principally saline solution, being the greatest conductor of electricity. Just think about the Intelligence that devised the amazing system whereby nerve currents from the brain are transmitted to all parts of the body instantaneously. This same Intelligence works through your mind to produce that which you picture and hold there. Electricity is magnetic. The world is full of electricity. So is your body. You must build a constant Awareness of this fact and learn to generate your magnetism to attract, not repel the things you desire in life. The law of Mental Magnetism states that you will draw to yourself that which you most

persistently think about. And, here we must remind ourselves of something we said earlier: no person is what he thinks he is, but what he thinks, he is! The Law of Mental Magnetism is similar to nature's law of magnetism. Let me give you an example. If you were to take an iron magnet, it would draw any iron substance to it. But it would attract only iron and reject all other materials. LIKE ATTRACTS LIKE. Why is a magnet a magnet? Simply because all the molecules are pointed in the same direction. Their pulling power is fused together. Ordinary metal molecules are pushing and pulling against each other. Implicit in this phenomenon is the value of unity of purpose. Whatever you give dominant thought to, whether it be sickness or health, success or failure, abundance or lack, love or hate, the object of your attention will be attracted to you. Your brain cells are sending out magnetic thought waves that can travel to infinity. Each cell is a want cell and it combines with others to attract the sum total of your wants, whether they are negative or positive. The important thing is to know exactly what you want. If you don't, you will attract only confusion. You may say, "I don't want sickness, yet I am sick." But what are you most persistently thinking about? What are you giving your dominant attention to? Sickness! Ernest Holmes, a noted teacher and metaphysician was approached by a friend suffering from a severe illness. He asked Holmes to treat his illness. Ernest's response was, "Your illness seems to be doing all right for itself. Let's treat you for your health!" Remember, LIKE ATTRACTS LIKE. Whatever you focus on, you create more of! People who are not clear on what they really want consistently attract things that seem inconsistent with their wishes. Everybody, on the surface, wishes for such things as success, friendship, love, happiness, safety and security, but because they focus on what they don't want, they do not attract the things that they want. One out of ten thousand really understands this amazing fact. If you ask people to list their most important wants, you will notice something strikingly similar about their lists. The items have one thing in common: they are all positive. This is because we only admit to others and ourselves those things of a positive nature. No one ever says that he wants to fail, be sick, poor, unhappy, or insecure. Everyone claims just the opposite. But here is an amazing fact: like the magnet with its opposite attracting and repelling poles, for every POSITIVE WANT, we have a NEGATIVE want which we will not admit and which, often, we are not even aware exists. Thus it is imperative to know exactly what we desire for the Law of Mental Magnetism always attracts our true wants. It does not attract our wishes, whims or passing fancies. Most people say they want success, but the truth is that they really don't want it at all. They don't want to do the things that will bring them success. For

example, people aren't successful because they have money. They have money because they are successful. Most of us want the results of success, but not the responsibility that goes along with it. With all the knowledge, education and training available today, it's harder to fail than succeed. But success scares most people and so they fail because, subconsciously, they are afraid of success. The simple fact is that you will give your dominant attention to what you really want, and what you give your dominant attention to will be yours through the Law of Mental Magnetism. The Law of Mental Magnetism also applies to the radiation of your thoughts. If you throw a pebble into a pond, you will see ripples going out in circles. These circles ultimately reach the shore. If you were to take two stones of different sizes and weights and toss them both in at the same time a few feet apart, their ripples would eventually converge. In the ensuing struggle for supremacy, the larger ripples from the larger stone would overcome the smaller ripples from the smaller stone. So it is with your thoughts. The larger the thought, the bigger your thinking, the more easily it will vanquish smaller thoughts. Positive thoughts set up waves, which are bigger, more energetic and have stronger vibrations. These more powerful vibrations reach their objective because, like the big stone in the water, they create higher and stronger waves. Science can now measure thought waves. In tests, subjects are able to think about a certain object and project the thought wave until it is picked up and measured by a photographic apparatus. If the subject, for example, were to concentrate on an object such as a triangle, the apparatus would produce a perfect picture of the triangle. Other successful experiments involve photographs taken of ordinary drinking water while it is being prayed over and blessed. Preliminary photographs of the water showed very thin vibrations, but as the same water was being blessed, it registered significantly increased radiation indicating that the power of positive thought can be transferred to an object. Every time you send out a negative thought, just like turning off the electric light switch, you automatically lower the magnetism in your body and mind. Thoughts of sickness, poverty, hate, resentment, lack and limitation disconnect you from your creative power to magnetize and attract. The more this happens, the more you run down your mental power source until, like an automobile battery that has been drained, it finally dies. Fortunately, you can recharge your battery and become an increasingly magnetic individual by using positive thoughts and words. Remember, positive energy creates; negative energy destroys. It is time, then, that we begin to learn how our mind operates and how we can use the correct thinking process to magnetize and attract the good things we want in our life experience.

THE SUPERCONSCIOUS PHASE OF MIND POWER Philosophers and psychologists throughout the ages have called the Creative Mind or Intelligence various things. An ancient and interesting example of its use involves Moses who heard a voice speak to him from a flaming bush. When he willingly responded, he was shown how to lead the Lost Tribes out of the desert to freedom. Asked who had directed him, he replied, "I AM has sent me." Undoubtedly, he was referring to the Creative Intelligence in every human being. The experience of Moses demonstrates that, within each one of us, is a power center that knows the perfect way for us, a realm of Absolute Ideas that cannot be wrong. This Source, which we can contact at will, always gives us the information we need to lead us out of barren places into more productive fields. William James called this Transcendental Power the Superconscious Mind. Emerson referred to it as the Universal Mind. Whatever you call it, just believe that it does exist and, because it always knows the perfect way for you, that you can tap its unlimited potential to receive the creative ideas you need to solve your problems and create the life you desire. **GREAT PEOPLE HAVE USED THIS POWER** You can build total self-confidence by releasing your unlimited potential through the power of your mind. Just as an artist forms a picture in his mind first, the law of magnetic attraction can bring you that which you picture in detail. Clara Barton used this power. She pictured helping people in distress and, from this, emerged the Red Cross. Joan of Arc heard voices guiding her as the Creative Mind led her to victory. The Bible speaks of this power within which knows all. The Master Teacher referred to it simply when he said, "It is not I, but the Father within that does the works." The "Father within" is a metaphor for the Universal Mind or Creative Intelligence. Most people believe that there is a Higher Power that controls and brings order to the universe. The conception of this Higher Power differs from individual to individual and from group to group, but most will agree that it does exist. If you have gotten that far, and then you must ultimately arrive at the conclusion that there is some way in which this Power can communicate with us and we can communicate with it, just as all great teachers and thinkers have done. We make contact through the Super conscious phase of Mind. We can do this when we quiet our conscious mind. It is vitally important that we regularly take time from our busy schedules to become still, quiet the conscious mind and allow the Super conscious to speak and guide us. It does not speak to us in English, French, Italian or any other language; it speaks to us through intuition, which manifests itself as a feeling or desire. When we receive intuitive feelings from the Super conscious, we are guided to the people, places or circumstance we need to fulfill our creative

purpose. We can readily see this intuitive power expressing itself in the animal kingdom. Watch a bird build a nest. No one has taught it how to build one. It relies solely on intuitive guidance that shows it how to construct the nest perfectly. In the animal kingdom, we call this instinct; in humans, it is called intuition. This same guided intuition channeled through our minds will show us how to construct our lives perfectly once we become open and receptive to it. Remember that the Super conscious phase of mind is the realm of absolute ideas. It knows the perfect way so it can never be wrong. When we learn to trust it, we will make fewer mistakes because we will be guided by Infinite Wisdom. This is the Source of wisdom that has guided all the great minds. Creative Intelligence channels its Creative Power through desire. Our entire world was built on the magnetic thoughts of those who had a desire to create, move forward, and lead humankind. Desire is the seed of fulfillment. Creative Intelligence speaks to you through intuition. This Intuition manifests itself as a desire to do something creative. Desire works its magic through the power of the sympathetic nervous system. When you want something strongly enough, the desire becomes imprinted upon your subconscious mind. The emotion is then transmitted to the nerves and muscles of your body and you are impelled to achieve it. The most important thing to remember about desire is that if you have the desire to do anything creative, you also have within you the means of fulfillment. Creative Intelligence would not have given you the desire if that potential were not possible for you. In other words, whatever desire you have, no matter how far-fetched it may seem, carries with it the ability and mechanics to make it become reality. Every person who has accomplished something worthwhile started out with a desire. To most of these people the realization of this desire seemed remote, but faith in themselves and in the Creative Power, enabled them to develop the talents, skills and abilities to make it come true. What we are saying here is that whatever you desire right now can become a reality. If you desire wealth, you will be led to the circumstance that will make you a fortune. If you desire friends, you will be led to the right people. If you desire a new job, you will guide to the right employment. But this must be done through your Creative Imagination.

8 THE GOLDEN KEY OF CREATIVE IMAGINATION

“More important than knowledge is imagination.” This statement was made by one of the world’s greatest scientists and mathematical geniuses, Albert Einstein. The power of imagination is one of the greatest forces in the universe. Human progress has developed in direct proportion to the collective imagination. In my travels, I never cease to be amazed at the enormous network

of airlines. What great imagination it has taken to put them together. Each phase, from man's first flight to the multi-dimensional concept of mass air travel, had to be an idea in someone's imagination before it could become reality. Like all visionaries, those who dared to conceive of the idea of multi-dimensional travel had to break through the limited thinking of those who declared their ideas impossible. The most dynamic aspect of imagination is the act of forming mental images of what does not yet exist in the physical world. Another power is creating new ideas and combinations of ideas stimulated by and based upon previous experience. Creative imagination takes us a step further than just forming mental images. It causes things to come into existence. When we are creatively imagining something, we are actually causing it to come into being because it has been formed, for the first time, in our minds. Our images contain creative power. They are changed through the power of Creative Intelligence. Creative imagination can be used to overcome world problems. We must never think of any situation as hopeless or unsolvable. The belief that we are on the path to self-destruction is simply not true. There have been prophets of doom and gloom since the beginning of recorded history, but they have been wrong every time. When things looked the bleakest, along came individuals with creative imaginations who led us to even greater achievements. The conscious phase of mind power is the most limiting because its information comes through the five senses: hearing, tasting, smelling, feeling and seeing. Since our senses can deceive, we often accept false concepts, values and beliefs that have come through our conscious phase of mind. The conscious mind is objective. It observes, is rational, and is where our will power resides. The conscious mind may be likened to a guard at the door, protecting the access route to the subconscious mind. The conscious mind screens all incoming data and allows the subconscious to accept only that which it perceives as the "truth", even if the what is perceived is not the "truth" but a mistaken certainty. What we see with our conscious mind often deceives us. When we look at the horizon, the sky and earth seem to meet; a rainbow seems to disappear into the ground and railroad tracks seem to come together in the distance. These distortions are the result of false images and messages from our conscious minds. Sickness, poverty, worry, despair and hopelessness are also faulty images we have accepted from our conscious mind and chosen to program into our subconscious minds. To free ourselves from the limitations of our conscious minds, we must turn within for the source of Truth. Truth can only come from within. To continue to look for it externally is to continue to experience those conditions that have been holding us back. For this reason, we must listen to the intuition from the Super conscious

Mind, take that information into our conscious minds and deliberately program it in our subconscious minds to create the positive experience we desire. To do this, we need to take a look at the Genie within. At this very moment, your subconscious is working for or against you. Through your conscious mind, it senses and records all your physical, intellectual, mental and emotional experiences and stores the information for further use. The sum total of these experiences determines your present level of Awareness. As we have said, our conscious minds are greatly influenced by our five senses, so it is easy to see why we get confused when we use the conscious mind alone to bring about the right answers to our problems. The five senses do not report the truth to us most of the time, so we accept, reject and relate everything based on what may be a mistaken certainty. To look at a situation and evaluate the information based on the conscious mind alone is to look at the

effect instead of the cause. This makes us value judge both others and ourselves and evaluate what we see, hear and feel as if it were, indeed, the Truth. The lives of so many people are plagued with one problem after another because they take actions and make decisions based on what they perceive from their conscious mind. What we need to do is to train ourselves to look within and ask our Super conscious Mind for inner guidance. As long as we rely on the conscious mind alone, we shall continue to make mistakes and become disappointed and frustrated. The correct thinking process goes like this:

1. Go to the Super conscious Mind for inner guidance. Remember it cannot be “wrong” because it comes from Higher Intelligence.

2. Use the conscious mind to program this information into the subconscious.

3. Command the subconscious to carry out this information.

FACTS YOU SHOULD KNOW ABOUT YOUR SUBCONSCIOUS MIND

1. Your subconscious is only stable and effective in direct proportion to the quality and clarity of the information supplied to it.

2. Anything you picture vividly with repetition and emotion in your subconscious mind will be brought forth by and become a reality for you.

3. Your subconscious will draw to you what it clearly understands to be your desire.

4. Your subconscious doesn't reason why, but records with high fidelity anything and everything your conscious mind presents to it.

5. Your subconscious will draw to you the circumstances, people and conditions to fulfill your desire.

6. It will not fulfill your goals or desire automatically. You must ask it and tell it exactly what you want.

7. When you ask it, it will alert your conscious mind to recognize the right opportunities, people and circumstance needed to fulfill your desire.

HOW TO PROGRAM YOUR GENIE ? Your subconscious responds to three things:

1. VERBALIZING:

There is a tremendous power in words. Words can build or destroy your life. They made you what you are right now. Self-talk is verbalized thinking, so the way you talk to yourself has a profound effect upon your feelings, actions and accomplishments. What you say to yourself determines practically everything you do. Words can even change blood pressure, heartbeat and breathing. The subconscious accepts, without question, the words we use to program it, whether they are positive or negative. Positive statements or affirmations build our life while negative statements or affirmations destroy it. Take a moment right now to think about this. Do you use any of these negative affirmations?

I don't like my job.

I worry a lot.

I'll never have any money.

I can't quit smoking.

Of course, the list could go on and on, but it is long enough to show you how we program ourselves – sometimes without realizing it. The subconscious is then required to carry out these negative commands and so we experience sickness, poverty, limitation and failure. What you must do is to monitor your self-talk and turn such self-defeating statements around. The way to do this is to program your mind with positive affirmations. Repeat them over and over again until your subconscious accepts them as reality. When you keep saying that you are sick, your subconscious is required to make you sick if you affirm health, it is required to make you healthy. Never rehearse a contrary situation by saying to yourself that you feel great, then, the next minute when someone asks how you are, and you tell them that you feel “terrible” just to get their sympathy. Switching back and forth only confuses the subconscious. If you do this, you will find that you will not be able to make the positive changes you desire.

.2 FEELING AND EMOTION Emotion is the carrier of creativity. No creative act is performed without it. The subconscious responds to feeling and emotion more than anything else does. Repetition, by itself, is not as effective without emotion. It is important to understand that negative emotions such as fear, anxiety, frustration, jealousy or hate, will work with just as much force as their positive counterparts. This is why they are so destructive. Speaking aloud

or listening to music while using repetition to impress an idea in your subconscious will increase the intensity of the vibrations and help you impress the information more quickly. Psychological studies have shown that subconscious impression can be done up to eighty-five percent faster through the use of music or voice recordings.

3. VISUALIZATION

Imagination or visualization is the picturing power of your mind. Your subconscious responds to pictures and images held on your mental screen. It may be said that your subconscious is the contractor, which will build your life. You are the architect, and your imagination is the blueprint. You are constantly running a mental movie with yourself as star of the show. These images determine your behavior and the kind of life you lead. You have the power to mentally create a new life for yourself. Whatever you can visualize, you can have. If you can see your desire **ALREADY ACCOMPLISHED**, it will become a self-fulfilling prophecy. What you are thinking about and picturing in your mind today, is a clear indication of what you will experiencing in the future. Since this is true, why not visualize yourself having, doing or being the things you want. Feel yourself enjoying them. See the details – colors, places and people – as vividly as you can. Hold the pictures clearly in your mind. Most important – you must put yourself in the picture. Get yourself a scrapbook and call it “My Blueprint of Destiny.” In it, put colored pictures of the things you want, the places you want to go or the things you want to do. Look at the pictures every day and let them sink deeply into your subconscious. Soon, you will master the technique of visualization and, in the process, your desire will become reality. You can train your subconscious to perform any act you consciously choose. When a great pianist plays with ease, you can be sure that he has spent years building habit patterns of perfection in his subconscious. His subconscious mind stores these memories and releases them under automatic control so that he does not have to consciously think which key to depress each time he wants to play a different note. Your subconscious is an automatic creative mechanism that can solve your problems and change your life much faster than your conscious mind alone. Further, it is never limited because it can be trained and retrained. Just as long as you keep on picturing what you want, like a submarine torpedo programmed to seek out an objective, it will forget mistakes, change course, correct itself and bring you right on target, all automatically! The key to releasing your subconscious power is to get the feeling that it’s working. You must, therefore, picture the **END RESULT**. Feel that you can get what you want. Feel that it is **ALREADY YOURS**. Feel the

enjoyment...the excitement NOW. As you picture what you want, your limited conscious mind may try to conspire against you through your intellect. It may tell you that what you desire cannot be achieved that it is impossible. Do not accept this as the truth. Remember, the information from your conscious mind is limited to your five senses. Instead, trust your subconscious inner guidance system. If you want a new automobile, go to a dealer and get some brochures. Look at the pictures often. Visit the showroom frequently and look at your car. Visualize and imagine yourself driving the car. Take a test drive. Act as though you had just been told it had been shipped and would be delivered soon. Even buy something to go with it! Give thanks in advance for whatever you are seeking to bring forth. This may seem strange if you do not understand the principle. But, by giving thanks in advance, you are acknowledging that what you want is on its way to you. Once you accept this, conditions will commence to change because you will be reaching for a higher dimension of consciousness than that in which you have been operating. You will be in a state of magnetic attraction.

9 CHOOSING YOUR DESTINATION

A successful and happy life requires that we devote ourselves to fulfilling a worthy life plan. In life, so many opportunities needlessly pass us by because we do not know where we are going. It may well be that your problems exist primarily because you are not in your right place. Psychological studies in

personal performance show that individuals who have a plan and goals for their lives are happier and more successful than those who do not. At this stage of your development, it is important for you to make a plan for your life, one which will utilize all your talents and abilities. You must take the time right now to figure out what you want to do and how far you want to go. Otherwise, like a ship without a captain, your life will end up shipwrecked. One of the basic secrets in achieving our objectives is to break our big goals into a number of smaller ones. Nothing is really difficult if it is broken down into parts. As each part – each short-range goal – becomes a reality, the satisfaction derived from its attainment is a spur to the next milestone. Failing to understand this principle, many people resist establishing large goals because the total effort involved in achieving them seems overwhelming. You can have anything in life, if you will be definite about what you want. People often say to me, “I don’t know what I really want.” This is just excuse for not getting started. To never make a decision is never to make a mistake! Their fear of rejection or failure and their need for approval, hold them prisoners. Not to decide is to decide, for choice is inevitable. Not to choose success is equivalent to choosing failure. The problem with indecision is that it creates frustration. We know we should be doing something creative but, instead, settle for indecision and feelings of self-doubt and inadequacy.

After selecting your goal, evaluate it before presenting the plan to your subconscious. Use the screening process below and ask yourself:

1. Do I really want this for myself, or is it something I think I “should” or “ought to” do?
2. Is it right according to my value system?
3. Do I believe it is possible for me?
4. Will I be a better person when I accomplish it?
5. Can I visualize it in all respects?
6. Do I have complete faith that the Creative Intelligence within me will assist me in bringing for my desire?

If you answer ‘yes’ to all of these questions, then your next step is to make plans. To do this you must:

1. Have a clear statement of your goal. Your subconscious responds when you are specific.
2. Have an exact date to begin your program.
3. Have an exact date you want to achieve your goal.
4. Have a written plan of action.

5. Have a schedule to periodically review your plans for changes and updating.

6. Carry a brief statement of your goal written on a small card in your pocket or purse. Look at it often each day. If possible, have a picture of your goal on it as well.

7. Concentrate on one specific desire or challenge at a time.

8. Make up a positive affirmation or statement about your goal.

9. Always go to sleep picturing your goal

Most people do not bother to write down an exact description of what they want. This attitude is one of the major reasons why only five percent of the people on this planet achieve their goals. They are the ones who are willing write down their goals so that they can track their results. People say, "I don't need to write it down. I can remember it." But can they? Can you? Let me give you an example. How much do you remember of what you read on the first two pages of the previous chapter? Don't worry about it! You can always go back and look at it. After all, it is WRITTEN DOWN in black and white. But why do all this? It is a psychologically sound principle that vision accounts for approximately eighty-seven percent of your total sensory perception. Further, the kinetic energy from the act of writing down your plan impresses your subconscious deeper than if you just thought about it.

You will find the following worksheet helpful in mapping out your CREATIVE PLAN OF ACTION.

DIRECT ACTION WORKSHEET

(1) This is my Goal - Write a brief description. Attach a sketch, or picture if possible

(2) Why do I want this? How will I benefit?

(3) What actions can I take to reach my goal?

(4) Where can I get competent assistance and guidance?

(5) Date I will begin my plan.

(6) Date of intended completion

(7) I will revise and review on the following dates:

(8) What should I do first?

(9) Check when started or finished:

Start

Finished

Start

Finished

Start

Finished

(10) I must keep the following positive mental attitude during this period.
Make

a positive statement concerning how you feel you must act while you are working on your goals. You need to make plans for each of the six major areas of interest in your life. Start by using the following. One of the greatest discoveries you will ever make is to learn to live in the present moment. NOW is the only time there is; yet we insist on wasting it by mentally living in a past we cannot change, or in a future which we long for or dread. In establishing your goals, you must be careful not to get caught in this trap.

After you have chosen your goals and set up a program of action, you must learn to relax and allow your new Awareness to carry you forward, patiently doing what is necessary, first things first, with no fear or concern about what is going to happen in the future. As the spiritually oriented say, "Let go and let God." By so doing, you will be aligning yourself with reality and keeping yourself open to the Inner Guidance from within which will show you each step of the way. Inner Guidance is always available. Seek it out and use it. If you don't, your Awareness may not yet have the wisdom to chart a course which is in full alignment with the Creative Plan for your life and you will continue to be disenchanted and disappointed when things do not work out. When you make plans and set goals, ask for the wisdom to carry them out.

Present the ideas you have consciously thought out and ask your Superconscious mind to guide you in selecting the right one. You will soon get a feeling about what you should do. Trust your intuition. Remember – intuition cannot be wrong because it comes from Higher Intelligence. Once you receive intuition - act at once. Also leave yourself open for changes and new instruction along the way. The first move, however, must be yours. You will not be guided unless you demonstrate you want guidance. Failure is a necessary part of growth yet it produces one of the strangest fears most people have. Everything you learned as a child was learned by trial and error. Sometimes you were successful, and sometimes you weren't. What we are talking about here is persistence. This is the dynamic quality that separates the achievers from the non-achievers and often, surprisingly, takes the place of intelligence, knowledge, education and even experience. Those who are persistent refuse to allow any person, circumstance or condition to get in their way. An unknown writer put it this way – Nothing in the world can take the place of persistence. Talent will not. Nothing is more common than unsuccessful people with talent. Genius will

not. Unrewarded genius is almost a proverb. Education will not. The world is full of educated derelicts. Persistence and determination alone are supreme.

When you expect something positive, through the Law of Attraction, just like a magnet, you will attract whatever you expect. Know that your expectations of today will be your life of tomorrow.

None of your time should be spent in telling others what you are going to accomplish. To do so is another form of approval seeking. By disclosing your goals you will dissipate valuable energy needed to accomplish them, as well as set up opposition from those who wish to control you. Most people will try to talk you out of your goals. They dislike seeing anyone having more or do better than they, and will resort to almost any extreme to put down someone who tries to break away from mediocrity. Don't give them a chance! Many would-be achievers have lost out before they even got started by letting others, particularly family members; talk them out of what they really wanted to do. Unless you are sharing a goal with someone else, it is best to keep it to yourself.

10 YOU DESERVE A BREAK TODAY

The best break you can give yourself is one devoted to meditation with its unique combination of peace and power. Persons concerned with the betterment of humankind have come to the conclusion, at different times and in different places, that, if we are to achieve our maximum mental, physical and spiritual potential, a system of complete rest, relaxation and inner communication is essential. Without this, we can only expect to operate at a fraction of our capabilities.

Meditation re establishes our contact with the Source of Power within us. It cleanses the mind and makes us open and receptive to creative ideas, intuition and inspiration.

During this time, stress is released and we are fully relaxed and calm. Just as an athlete runs to train his body, in meditation, we are tuning and training the mind to function at its maximum potential. This is one of the basic reasons why meditation increases efficiency in everyday life.

Sure you want to know when to meditate? Begin by putting aside a time for meditation at the beginning of each day, preferably before breakfast. This will tune you into the Life Force and program you for the day. Then set aside a similar period in the evening. It is suggested that this be at least four hours before retiring because you will automatically be rejuvenated. Your nighttime mediation will help you get rid of the negative feelings you have accumulated during the day. It is a good idea to meditate in the same location each day. After

a while, you will build up a kind of positive vibration there which will help promote relaxation. You will automatically associate that spot with being quiet and peaceful.

Now how to start?

The most important thing to remember at the outset is this: **DO NOT FIGHT YOUR THOUGHTS.**

The first thing to do is to slow down you mind, body and senses. You are trying to form a kind of vacuum that can be filled with creative thoughts and vibrations. If you start thinking that the house needs cleaning or the shopping that needs to be done, stop immediately and discipline your mind to return to meditation. Meditation is like changing the direction of a wheel.

First, we have to slow down the wheel. After we slow it down, we stop it and then start it rolling the other way. Your subconscious mind will help you in this process. Once it knows what you are trying to achieve, it will create a habit pattern that will enable you to reach this state of consciousness. Just keep on programming the new habit into your subconscious and it will take over automatically without any distracting effort on your part.

Meditation is a three-step process.

(1) Relax and let go.

(2) Reach out and listen.

(3) Visualize and affirm

STEP ONE : RELAX AND LET GO

As long as your muscles are tense, they absorb both physical and mental energy. To get rid of this distracting electrical energy, stretch out your entire body and make all your muscles loose. Then sit upright in your chair and close your eyes. Take a deep breath and exhale, slowly and comfortably. Feel yourself relax. It is normal to relax when exhaling. Now flex or tighten your muscles by squeezing them and letting them go. Start with your arms, hands and shoulders. Next, do the muscles in your back and abdominal area. Finally, the muscles in your thighs, calves and feet. Take another deep breath and relax. At this point, some organizations give their students a 'mantra,' which is a meaningless phrase whose purpose is to keep the mind from wandering. You don't need a mantra. The only reason a mantra will work is because you believe it will. The best phrase I have found is "LET-GO". Just say to yourself, "LET-GO". Take another breath and repeat the words until you feel yourself letting go of all your concerns, anxieties and negative thoughts. Keep on repeating these words until

you are calm and peaceful and your mind is empty of all conscious thinking. At that point you will be open and receptive.

STEP TWO REACH OUT AND LISTEN

This is a mind-expanding function. Every great thinker, philosopher, theologian, mystic or scientist has disagreed with his colleagues on many things but the one thing on which they all agree is that there is only one Creative Intelligence in the universe. This Intelligence or Mind is the origin of all thought. Learn to take a listening attitude as if you were expecting to hear something. Sometimes it is difficult to meditate when you are thinking about your need or problem. But, in this three-step meditation, you set the details aside until you have prepared yourself, and then you release them and listen. Meditation is a time to silence your distracting thoughts and listen from within instead of listening to the chattering of your conscious mind. Just listen to, accept and do exactly what your intuition tells you. If you are told to leave something alone, leave it alone. If you are told to change something, change it at once. You cannot alter your life if you don't do something different. Remember, if you keep doing what you are doing – you will keep getting what you are getting. Is that good news? If not, then listen to your inner guidance and do something different!

STEP THREE VISUALIZE AND AFFIRM

Take a few moments and visualize and affirm whatever it is that you want to be, do or have in your life experience. Any words repeated over and over again with conviction in this state of consciousness, especially if they are linked with visualization, will be experienced. Picture a mental screen before you. You can change your life by seeing yourself acting out those things you want by altering the images in your mind. The secret is to visualize yourself as already having these things. If you want health, picture yourself as perfectly healthy. If you want money, see yourself with lots of money, spending and enjoying it. Picture your checkbook with a large balance. If you want your business to expand, picture the increase in customers or clients. In each situation see yourself smiling and happy. Visualize your wishes as clearly as possible. Not only see them, but also feel them. They are already a reality once you can visualize them in the nonphysical. Do you remember Professor James' words?

“The greatest discovery of our age is that man, by changing the inner aspects of his thinking, can change the outer aspects of his life.” Reinforce the images with positive affirmations or statements that relate to what you wish to accomplish. You can select from those listed in the last chapter of this book, or make up your own. Keep on repeating them silently while visualizing. Remember always: words have creative power.

Finally, mentally give thanks that it is so. This will make you consciously aware that your desires are on their way and will create a feeling of expectancy. This is absolutely essential to their realization. Open your eyes and stretch, enjoying the feeling of a desire now assured of completion or attainment. The more you meditate, the more you will like it. The less you meditate, the more you find it a bother. The more you do it, the greater will be your rewards.

11 THE TIME OF YOUR LIFE

In the lives of busy people no question is asked more often than, “Where has the time gone?” Time, of course, hasn’t gone anywhere as the question suggests, but merely moves on at its normal rate while we become painfully aware that we are accomplishing much less than we would like to. Unlike the timekeeper at a sports event, in the game of life, we can’t ‘stop the clock’ for an instant replay. And when we protest, “I don’t have the time,” more often than not, whatever we are doing is not important enough to warrant our taking time for it. Let’s admit it. No one has more time than another. We have the same amount of time in every day as everyone else. We have the same number of minutes in our hours and the same number of hours in our day. And, yet, we repeat the same old phrases.

Time becomes our master. Yet we must learn to master time instead of being mastered by it. We must stop being time’s fool.

IS TIME THE PROBLEM...OR YOU? The relentless ticking of the clock holds the impression that there isn’t enough time to do what we want to do. For instance, there are things you’ve been meaning to do for years: learn a language, visit some place, write a special letter, take a course, finish a book, do... If only you’d more time! You’re so busy. But are you...really? People take courses in time management and still end up having no time to do the things that are necessary for success. The truth is if we really want to get something done; we’ll find the time to do it. We don’t need a time management expert to tell us how.

The first attempt need not involve achieving a major goal. The secret of winning is beginning. Once we have time on our side, our simplest efforts will accumulate the strength and confidence needed for any greater effort. Do you

want more time, but don't know where to begin Here's a suggestion - make an effort to rise earlier! This one step can add one or two hours to your productive day and years to your life. Take on something you have been meaning to do and do it in your spare time before breakfast. Would you like to be an expert on some subject? Every morning study for a half-hour and you can become an authority on it. That's all it takes. It's so simple; it escapes the majority of people who keep chanting, "Someday I would like to...but I never seem to have the time." Just because you never started the work, play or study that really interests you is no reason why you can't start right now. Time doesn't count us out. We only imagine it does. It's never too late to begin. Time is impersonal. It is the same every moment. It imposes no limitations upon us. Our only limitations are self-imposed.

You can achieve success in anything if you are determined to make the time. For example, instead of doing something every week, why not do it every other week. Instead of going to the same place every Monday evening, why not go every other Monday evening. By saving an evening every other week, you will have made the time to do other, more important things. Most people live by the 'after-theory' they have big plans. They are going to do great things...after the kids grow up, etc, etc. This 'after' period never comes, but they keep on promising themselves that some day they are going to get what they want. While opportunity may knock more than once, it seldom sits on the doorstep awaiting our pleasure.

Do the things you always wanted now. Or make plans now. Or program your subconscious now. Not tomorrow! You will never have more time than you have today. How you spend the next twenty-four hours determines

How you will spend the next twenty-four hours. And so on – and so on. Get the feeling of adventure. On your next day off, take a trip to the park, mountains or a nearby seaside resort. Never mind the weather! Get up and get out! Use your imagination, Imagine what you will do and try to feel it, The more excited you become, the faster you will get your wish. By maintaining this state of expectancy, you will draw to you the ways and means for bigger and better adventures.

Don't let time manage you, manage it Frustration and discouragement are always self created. With a little thought, we find that time, without its whip, is a great encourager. Our job is learning to love time; to value it for the value it brings. As has been observed so wisely, we are taught to save time and waste our lives. Time has meaning only when it holds experiences that expand life's meaning for us. It seems to drag or fly by according to what it holds. Once we

grasp this, we begin to master the role it plays in our lives, creating time the way we want it and when we want it.

Many people are bored. They say there is nothing to do. How sad this is! They drink, watch TV, and do almost anything for the sake of killing time. But while they are killing time, they are also killing their creative imaginations. They have no time for study, meditation or self-improvement. Life is to act. Not to act is death. The clock is ticking away. Life is an emergency. The time is now. Visualize yourself as a person who always does things now. Everything you envision is done right away or, at very least, you make plans to do it right away. If you really want to be emotionally strong and alive, find time to study and meditate on the principles we have been talking about. It takes time to be successful. Lots of time. There is no magic formula. It takes time, study, meditation and action. Make use of the time God has given you. Most people do not realize the value of time until they come to the end of it, then they beg for a few minutes more. Those who died in the last twenty-four hours would have given anything for another twenty-four hours. You can spend the next twenty-four hours reaching your true potential or sliding down into your own particular hell. The choice is always yours my dear.

You must learn to regard the clock as an artist regards his materials. Not as a whip, but as a paintbrush to add beauty to the picture you are creating. You must be aware of the freedom of choice you are exercising and learn the value of time without fearing it. In other words, you must do whatever you do because you are using time for your purpose or objective, and in no case permit it to be an end in itself.

Take time to make time. Don't forget to make time in your schedule for planning. there never was better time for you Because we exist in a universe of magnificent rhythm and timing, the body and mind respond easily to the rhythm of repetition in action. In your assumed mastery of time, never regard regularity as a mundane, dull, uninteresting, or a matter of duty. Instead, think of it as the same type of rhythm that makes music enjoyable. The challenge and invitation are to swing along with it and catch the tempo of the melody of life. One of the principal objectives of this book is to help you build more self-confidence so you can enjoy the TIME OF YOUR LIFE!

12 OVERCOMING FEAR AND WORRY

We were born with only two fears: the fear of falling and the fear of loud noises. The rest we developed ourselves. Fear takes many forms. There is claustrophobia which is the fear of confined spaces; agoraphobia, the fear of open spaces; ailurophobia, the fear of cats; astraphobia, the fear of thunder and lightning; hematophobia, the fear of blood; acrophobia, the fear of heights; hydrophobia, the fear of water; nucophobia, the fear of darkness; and the worst fear of all - the fear of failure. Fear is a destructive emotion that can deal a fatal blow to any attempt on your part to build total self-confidence. If you allow your fears to run your life, it will be impossible to create the life you truly desire.

By giving your dominant thoughts to failure, you are compelled to fail. Failure is rehearsed by constant repetition. How many times a day do you think about failing and failure? Do you ever tell people that you “know” you are going to fail? Do you find yourself thinking, “What a terrible failure I’ve been,” or a thousand other reasons why you think you will fail? This is the kind of negative rehearsal which, when combined with early childhood conditioning, makes you respond to the greatest challenges and opportunities with, “I can’t!” What can we do to overcome our fear of failure? First, we must be willing to face failure. Before starting on a new endeavor, ask you, “What is the worst that can happen?” Be prepared mentally should failure occur. It is important here to distinguish this from expectation. I am not saying that you should expect to fail, for this would make failure certain. What I am saying is that if you are mentally prepared for the worst, you will have the confidence to enable you to meet and successfully handle even the greatest of challenges. We worry about many things, but they all boil down to this: **WE ARE NOT LIVING IN THE PRESENT MOMENT.** Now think about it. You can only worry if you are either focused on the future or in the past. If you are living in the present moment, it is impossible to worry. For instance, are you worried this very second? Of course

not! Why? Simply because you are reading this book and your concentration precludes worrying in the moment. The mind cannot think of two things at the same time. Overcoming fear and worry can be accomplished by living a day at a time, or better yet, a moment at a time. Just say to yourself, “For the next few minutes, hours or days, I will... “Make a positive statement and keep your promise only for that period of time. Forget about the future beyond that. If you live life a moment at a time, your worries will be cut down to nothing. It is important to have a sense of humor. Humor is a safety valve. It keeps you from taking yourself too seriously. The problem with most people is that they take life too seriously. Even religion is too serious. What should be light, exciting and uplifting is usually a guilt-producing experience. It goes back to what you have already learned: If you make people feel “less than” or unworthy, you can control them. It’s the old situation of dependency. But surely the Creator must have sense of humor. If you look at the aardvark or porcupine, it is not hard to conclude that the Creator must have a sense of humor! The Creator gave us a sense of humor to relieve our tensions. Humor allows us to laugh at our fears.

Again and again, plunge into the very thing that makes you afraid so that, in the end, your fear will expose for what it is – an illusion. This helps to build spiritual and emotional muscle. Most of the time fear is due to using the mind more than the body. If you think too much and neglect action, you generate fear. Lead a more active life and you will have less time to worry. Take long walks to release body tensions. An over-active mind and an under-active body can lead to trouble. On your walk, take this book with you. Find a quiet spot, take a break and, without looking, open it. Your subconscious will guide you to the right spot. Read a page or two and then take the long way home. As you stride along, thinking about what you have read, your mind and body will be working in perfect balance. Fear starts when there is a lack of balance. The principle has been recognized in developing the body, but completely overlooked in developing the mind and bringing the two into harmony.

CHANGE COMES WITH BEING DIFFERENT

Make no mistake about it, if you are to escape from mediocrity, you must consciously decide that you want to be different. All great individuals are different. They are different from the masses. This is what makes them stand out. You must have enough guts to say to yourself, “I will not lead a life of mediocrity. I am different. I am a fantastic person with a fantastic future. A dull life is not for me.” Repeat these statements start right now! If you are exhausted and fearful, perhaps there’s no ad-venture in your life. Nothing is worse than being in a rut. To sleep in the same bed every night, eat at the same restaurants,

see the same people, go the same way to work, do the same thing every day is complete madness. Sameness destroys creativity and will quickly have you banging on the psychiatrist's door. People caught up in this cycle are the slaves to sameness, the ones who fear the slightest change. When you are frustrated with your daily routine, change it. Changing does not mean disregarding others or feeling superior. It means claiming the right to speak and act for yourself and doing what is necessary to make you happy. Confucius summed it up this way. "They must often change who would be in constant happiness."

The first thing to do is to stop fighting change. Learn to live with it and enjoy it. The weather is going to change. Your company is going to change. The government is going to change. So are the people around you. Everything and everybody is going to change, so why fight it? Why not be one of those who says, "Let's see what I can change to improve things. Make the right changes. The right changes are always positive. Begin by changing small things every day until change becomes a way of life. Don't cling to one lifestyle. Change the furniture or your style or dress. Switch things around in your room, apartment or house. Don't leave anything the same. Keep changing things just to make it interesting. Do you find yourself resisting this? If you do it's because you feel threatened by change. Remember, the only way to overcome fear is to do the thing you fear the most. And if that means change, then change you must! Change your hairdo and color. Try some new foods. If you are dissatisfied with your looks, get a makeover or consult a plastic surgeon. A new appearance may do wonders for your personality. Surprise yourself and your friends with the changed you. Change is a habit. Your whole life is lived by habit. Since infancy, you have trained yourself to respond the way you do. Changing your life means changing your habits. Sometimes this can be unpleasant, but the process of changing a habit will only be temporary. To overcome apprehension of change, keep in mind the ultimate benefits you will receive.

Concentrate on the benefits instead of on the fears and assumed hardships which change might impose. Write these benefits down. Read them each day and see how the change is benefiting you. Look at everything that comes into your life as a chance to change for the better. If you are about to be transferred, or if your office or department is closing down, your job position has been eliminated, your lover has left you, you have to move to a new place, or your car has finally stopped running. Instead of dwelling on the negative, think of possible positive consequences. If you stop resisting, accept the change and look forward to a new and better experience, something good will happen. Good things come when you are ready to change.

13 MOVE AHEAD THROUGH POSITIVE COMMUNICATIONS

One of the most common phrases I hear in my counseling work is, “We just don’t communicate.” Because most people identify communication with the written and oral word, they often feel that they are not communicating. But this is not the case at all. We are always communicating. People communicate through body language, facial expressions, gestures, mannerisms and even silence. Our ability to communicate shows just as much in what we don’t say as in what we do say.

If you are having problems communicating with others, the first thing you must understand and accept is that you are responsible for others not understanding you. More than likely it is the way you come across and the way you non-verbally communicate to other people. All family problems, business communication problems, individual misunderstandings and even wars are rooted in our inability to understand another’s point of view. So let’s begin by recognizing the fact that we cannot change others, but we can change our attitudes towards them. Communication is a delivery system for our attitudes. The way we express ourselves is an outward manifestation of what we are thinking inside. Longfellow wrote, “A single conversation across the table with a wise person is better than a ten-year study of books.” One of the greatest problems that threaten any marriage occurs when both partners have not learned how to communicate with each other. Most failures in business are not really business failures, but people failures. People just fail to communicate. Almost every study shows that employees view a good manager as one who can communicate with them.

Nothing is more important in communications than listening. Developing a listening skill will prove that you, too, are smart. We all feel that anyone who has the good sense to listen to what we have to say must be a good friend. Listening has become a lost art. Notice when you are talking most people can’t wait for a pause so that they can begin talking. They really don’t hear you. They

are too busy rehearsing what they are going to say next . By wanting to be a good listener, you will find out how fascinating people are. People you may have taken for granted or considered dull and insignificant suddenly become interesting. Indeed, there are no uninteresting people, only disinterested listeners!

we are more interested in ourselves than anyone else This is a simple fact of human nature. We have feelings, emotions, pride and anxieties. But so does everyone else. In order to develop positive communications, we have to TAKE AN INTEREST IN OTHER PEOPLE. It is not necessary to be clever, make smart Remarks, tell great stories or prove how intelligent we are. What is necessary is that our approach be sincere. What interests people most? Themselves! They want to discuss what they have done, what they plan to do, where they have been and what has happened to them. Never forget this! A frequent and disastrous mistake in the art of communication is to typecast people and talk to them on that basis.

The trick is to point out the good qualities of the person being discussed without taking exception to what is being said. While no minds may be changed, this tactic switches the conversation onto a more pleasant and positive level. The next thing people like to discuss is things. They will talk about anything. Here is your chance to be a good listener and learn something. By doing just that, I have benefited greatly.

The last thing people want to talk about is.... YOU. They don't want to hear about your sickness, your problems, or your negative views of life. Listen to yourself and note how many times you use the firstperson pronoun. If it is excessive, start switching from "I" to "You!" Keep the conversation centered on the other person. Wait until he asks about you. You can be sure that this will only be when he is ready to listen. In other words, after you have given him a chance to first tell you about himself. When you do talk about yourself, it should not be to draw attention to you, but to tie your interest in with those of the person with whom you are conversing.

***HOLD ONLY POSITIVE CONVERSATIONS**

We learned earlier that words have creative power, the same power as the thoughts that go into shaping our consciousness. As we are always communicating our thoughts, it goes without saying that these should be positive. On those occasions when you don't feel well, avoid the tendency to complain. If you are a habitual complainer, this is your way of getting attention and sympathy. Complain often enough and you will become known as a "pain symbol" to others. They will begin to avoid you because no one wants to

associate with someone who makes them feel ill. Besides affecting others, you will make yourself sicker by programming your subconscious through constant repetition. A friend of mine used to say, “Never tell anyone your troubles. Half the people don’t care, and the other half are glad you have them!” Talk about things that inspire others. Let them know how you enjoy life, and watch them respond. A person who sends out positive vibrations attracts people like a magnet. Everyone wants to associate with those who have a happy and positive outlook because their attitude is contagious. Learn to say only those things you want to have repeated. If you use this approach, you will discover that your comments will automatically include only positive, constructive, optimistic observations.

***USE PLAIN LANGUAGE**

You simply cannot communicate with others unless you learn to use plain language. Something is definitely lacking in your ability to communicate if what you say cannot be understood by a child. Now this may sound ridiculous, but it is true. In my early years as a teacher and public speaker, I discovered that effective communication with my audience was directly related to how simple I could make complicated, abstract ideas. The burden of holding someone’s attention, whether it is an audience or an individual, falls on you. No one will pay attention to what they do not understand. Many college graduates cannot communicate with those on a lower educational level because they have never learned how to make things simple enough. If someone fails to understand you, it does not necessarily follow that they are stupid. More than likely, you have not explained your point clearly or simply enough. Walt Disney used animation as a means of simplification. Frequently great truths are told in parables or allegories. Let’s learn a lesson from this and use simple stories, demonstrations, parables and examples to convey what we mean. One of the best methods of determining understanding is feedback. You get feedback by asking questions like these: “Have I made myself clear?” “Do you agree?” or “What are your feelings about this?” This preliminary interchange helps develop two-way communication.

***LET THE OTHER PERSON KNOW THEY ARE IMPRESSING YOU**

I have already said that everyone likes to feel important. Let people know they are important by making them feel that you are impressed with what they have to say. This is done by giving them your full attention. The less you talk about yourself, the more the other person will feel that he is important. Act as if their jobs or social lives are the most fascinating things you have heard about. I was traveling by plane on my way home from a speech I had just given to five

thousand people. I was bubbling over with excitement after an extremely successful speaking engagement. Next to me sat a man who said he was an accountant. Well, I thought, that's a comfortable profession, but how boring it must be. Of course, I didn't let him know how I felt. Instead, I listened as he talked about his travels and the complicated financial dealings of the large corporations he represented. All the way across the country, he kept me enthralled. From this experience, a great truth emerged. Although, on the surface others may appear dull, what they have to say is often more interesting and important than what we have to say ourselves. Most people really do not communicate effectively because they are trying to impress rather than express. They engage in a sort of self-neutralizing, verbal bombardment of each other. They use words others do not understand and frequently attempt to speak down rather than to the person with whom they are talking. They are busy showing that person how smart they are. Justified or not, others will form their opinions of you by the way you talk to them. If you show off or try to impress them with your intelligence, you can be sure that they will tune you out right away. On the other hand, if you do not talk down to them and keep their interests and emotions in mind, they will consider you clever, interesting and, even, a brilliant conversationalist. Studies have shown that other people never hear 75% of the words you use. People hear only what they want, and as you already know, what they most want to hear about is themselves. If you talk to them about their goals, interest, ideas, experiences or aspirations, you will immediately get their attention and continue to hold it without difficulty.

***GIVE SINCERE RECOGNITION**

Whenever you give sincere recognition, you are, in essence, showing people how to like themselves more. If you remark about one of their attributes that escapes most people, you will increase your impact. It takes little imagination to compliment someone on his appearance – although that's nice too – so the creative person looks for less obvious qualities. For example, you might notice someone's sense of humor or ability to attract friends. By taking time to remark on attributes which are far too often overlooked by others, you are saying in effect, "I really notice you as a person", thereby giving that person a reason to like this or herself more. By helping others build their self-esteem and making them feel comfortable and secure, they become more relaxed and friendlier. This all goes back to what we said earlier: in order to think well of others, you must first think well of yourself. Knowing what pleases you and increases your self-confidence provides some excellent clues as to how you can make others feel self-confident. Someone observed, quite astutely, that when we look at our

world and see God and good in everything and everyone, our world looks back at us with the same attitude.

***GET THE SMILE HABIT**

A problem in communication is that people don't smile enough. Watch them on the street, at the office or even at home. How often do they smile? Some turn a smile on and off like a light switch and use it to impress others. But their insincerity is quite obvious. A study conducted at a major university revealed that on an average, men smile at 70% of the women and only 12% of the men with whom they come in contact. This would seem to indicate that they don't care what other men think about them, but are concerned about impressing women!

Smiling is an important means of communication because it has a positive effect on others. Think how good you feel when someone smiles at you! In its Simplest form, it is a way of telling you that everything's going well and that the smiler is happy to see you. Department stores have shown as much as a 20% increase in sales when employees smiled at customers. People cannot help but warm up to a smile. If you are not one, you had better get the habit right away. Smile right now! Go ahead! Now do it again! It doesn't hurt. As a matter of fact, it makes you feel good. If there's a mirror nearby, smile and see how much better you look! When I say that you should practice smiling in front of a mirror, I am perfectly serious. You may feel silly for a while, but as your frown and down-turned mouth disappear and you begin to radiate confidence and poise, your attitude will change. Every person is beautiful when he or she smiles. You will automatically look and feel better when you smile. A smile is your way of writing your thoughts on your face! It shows that you have self-confidence. If you lack self-confidence or are consumed by unhappiness and doubt, you will have a difficult time smiling. The natural resistance to exposing your feelings to others will make your smile stiff and forced. To overcome this, get to the root of your problem and change your negative self-image. Whenever you greet people SMILE! SMILE! SMILE! Smile Remember that your smile is one of your greatest assets!

***BE CAREFUL OF THE COMPANY YOU KEEP**

Everyone whom you associate with affects your life. Make it a point to not only to hold positive conversations, but as much as possible to associate with only positive people. These are the people who will inspire, motivate and help you to live a more creative life. Negative people drain your energy with their constant putdowns and complaints about how the world has mistreated them, how their

husbands or wives don't understand them, how their bosses don't value them, and how terrible they feel. Whenever possible, release these "energy vampires" from your life and seek out people who are uplifting and positive.

14 ACHIEVING TOTAL SELF-CONFIDENCE THROUGH A POSITIVE MENTAL ATTITUDE

Many people believe that a positive mental attitude is unrealistic because the positive thinker is just seeking to escape problems, tragedy and hopelessness. But this is not the case at all. Positive thinking is a way of looking at your own problems and those of humankind and trying to solve them through constructive action. The difference between the negative and positive thinker is rather like two people's reaction to half a glass of water. The negative person says that the glass is half-empty, but the positive person knows that the glass is half full.

A positive mental attitude allows you to build on your strengths, overcome your weaknesses. It helps you to realize that you were born to be great, because within you is the Power that you can use to make any dream a reality. It helps you to focus on the good things in life and allows you to give your dominant attention to what is right with you, other people and the world. By seeing good around you, you generate a magnetism which attracts more good into your life. For, as we have noted, like attracts like. But understand this. POSITIVE THINKING IS USELESS UNLESS IT PROMOTES POSITIVE ACTION. Thoughts or mental energy must be turned into action or kinetic energy. The kinetic energy of taking action reinforces the subconscious. And, when properly utilized, that automatic goal-producing mechanism corrects mistakes, changes courses and brings you to your target.

***POSITIVE STATEMENTS RELEASE CREATIVE POWER**

The words you speak have a strong influence on your feelings, moods, personality, self-confidence and life experience. Earlier, we pointed out how negative affirmations hypnotize us into failure, disappointment, poverty, confusion and ill health. So what is the solution? It is not very complicated. Just apply the reverse process. Flood your mind with power words or affirmations. The affirmations that follow declare your strengths rather than your weaknesses. They focus your mind on the positive instead of negative; affirm what you are instead of what you are not and what you can do, instead of cannot do. Use these or similar affirmations during to program your subconscious mind to create the life you desire.

MOVE AHEAD WITH THESE AFFIRMATIVE THOUGHTS

- This moment affords me infinite possibilities, for I live in the eternal now of being.
- Everything I can possibly be is right this moment a part of my consciousness.
- This moment I am prepared and equipped to accept my limitless potential.
- I am fully aware of my limitless capacity. My thinking is in the now; my vision is in the now; my anticipation is in the now.
- I choose to have my life filled with positive people.
- As I become more aware of my power to see, I am also more aware of my will to do.
- I look to no one for my desires, but recognize that everyone is a potential channel through which the Infinite can bring my desires into my life.
- I am one with Universal MIND therefore I know what I need to know at the instant I need to know it. This knowing annihilates all ignorance from my subconscious mind.
- I am confident and efficient as I allow the Power within me to motivate and activate my consciousness.
- My actions are the logical outgrowth of this awareness. Success meets all my endeavors for I am adequate to deal with every area of my life.
- I am continually receptive to new ways and methods for my greatest good.
- I know that the creative being that I am knows how to create anything I desire.
- I am mentally and emotionally dedicated to my own good and to the good of others. I live in a friendly universe which responds to my desires and brings them into my life
- Without conceit, I can say that I am spiritually perfect. My consciousness is healthy and I enjoy it. I have no fears and no regrets; I am vitally alive right now. I am totally self-confident.

*CONCENTRATE ON WHAT'S RIGHT WITH YOU

Make a list of everything that is right with you. Take a good appreciative look at it. Go over it frequently. Even memorize it. By concentrating on your assets and qualities, you will develop the inner conviction that you are a worthy, competent and unique individual. Whenever you do something right, be sure to remind yourself of it and even reward yourself for the action. In this way, you will build up a new habit pattern of concentration on what is right with you.

THE NEW YOU

As you apply the principles in this book, a successful NEW YOU will emerge. You will be an individual of power, direction and planned action. You will overcome the false beliefs that have been holding you back. You will be a friendly person who is never lonely.

You will be a self-reliant person who controls his or her own destiny.

You will not need to judge yourself or others. You will be a poised individual with empathy for others.

You will be open and receptive to new values, concepts and beliefs.

You will have radiant health and a longer life.

You will have a new Spiritual Awareness.

You will learn to love yourself and others more intensely than you ever have before. A bright picture isn't it? Sure it is because it is a view of YOU once you have learned and applied the principles contained within these pages. This will take a commitment to action, but it will be one of the greatest adventures of your life. Once you have committed yourself to building total self-confidence you will never be the same again.

Thank you my dear

USPTO PATENT FULL-TEXT AND IMAGE DATABASE

[Home](#)[Quick](#)[Advanced](#)[Pat Num](#)[Help](#)[Bottom](#)[View Cart](#)[Add to Cart](#)[Images](#)

(1 of 1)

United States Patent**5,159,703****Lowery****October 27, 1992**

Silent subliminal presentation system

Abstract

A silent communications system in which nonaural carriers, in the very low or very high audio frequency range or in the adjacent ultrasonic frequency spectrum, are amplitude or frequency modulated with the desired intelligence and propagated acoustically or vibrationally, for inducement into the brain, typically through the use of loudspeakers, earphones or piezoelectric transducers. The modulated carriers may be transmitted directly in real time or may be conveniently recorded and stored on mechanical, magnetic or optical media for delayed or repeated transmission to the listener.

Inventors: Lowery; Oliver M. (Norcross, GA)**Family ID:** 23820410**Appl. No.:** 07/458,339**Filed:** December 28, 1989

Current U.S. Class: 455/42 ; 381/73.1; 455/46; 455/67.11; 455/67.13;
455/67.16; 607/56; G9B/20.004; G9B/20.009

Current International Class: G11B 20/10 (20060101); G11B 20/02 (20060101); H04R
27/00 (20060101); H04B 14/00 (20060101); H04B
007/00 (); H04R 025/00 (); H04R 003/02 ()

Current CPC Class: G11B 20/02 (20130101); G11B 20/10 (20130101); H04B
14/002 (20130101); H04R 27/00 (20130101)

Field of Search: 455/46,47,66,109,110,42-43 381/73.1,105,124
358/141-143 600/28 128/420.5 380/38

References Cited [\[Referenced By\]](#)

U.S. Patent Documents

3060795	October 1962	Corrigan et al.
3278676	October 1966	Becker
3393279	July 1968	Flanagan
3712292	January 1973	Zentmeyer, Jr.
4141344	February 1979	Barbara
4395600	July 1983	Lundy et al.
4463392	July 1984	Fischer et al.
4777529	October 1988	Schultz et al.
4834701	May 1989	Masaki
4877027	October 1989	Brunkan

Primary Examiner: Eisenzopf; Reinhard J.

Assistant Examiner: Faile; Andrew

Claims

What is claimed:

1. A silent communications system, comprising:

(a) amplitude modulated carrier means for generating signals located in non-aural portions of the audio and in the lower portion of the ultrasonic frequency spectrum said signals modulated with information to be perceived by a listener's brain and,

(b) acoustic and ultrasonic transducer means for propagating said signals, for inducement into the brain, of the listener, and,

(c) recording means for storing said modulated signals on mechanical, magnetic and optical media for delayed or repeated transmissions to the listener.

2. A silent communications system, comprising:

(a) frequency modulated carrier means for generating signals located in non-aural portions of the audio and in the lower portion of the ultrasonic frequency spectrum, said signals modulated with information to be perceived by a listener's brain, and;

(b) acoustic and ultrasonic transducer means for propagating said signals, for inducement into the brain of the listener, and;

(c) recording means for storing said modulated signals on mechanical, magnetic and optical media for delayed or repeated transmissions to the listener.

3. A silent communications system, comprising:

(a) a combination of amplitude and frequency modulated carrier means for generating signals located in non-aural portions of the audio and in the lower portion of the ultrasonic frequency

spectrum, said signals modulated with information to be perceived by a listener's brain, and

(b) acoustic and ultrasonic transducer means for propagating said signals, for inducement into the brain of the listener;

(c) recording means for storing said modulated signals on mechanical, magnetic and optical media for delayed or repeated transmissions to the listener.

Description

BACKGROUND--FIELD OF THE INVENTION

This invention relates in general to electronic audio signal processing and, in particular, to subliminal presentation techniques.

BACKGROUND--DESCRIPTION OF PRIOR ART

Subliminal learning enjoys wide use today and subliminal tapes are being manufactured by a number of companies in the United States alone. Several decades of scientific study indicate that subliminal messages can influence a human's attitudes and behavior. Subliminal, in these discussions, can be defined as "below the threshold of audibility to the conscious mind." To be effective however, the subliminally transmitted information (called affirmations by those in the profession) must be presented to the listener's ear in such a fashion that they can be perceived and "decoded" by the listener's subconscious mind. We are referring to audio information in this discussion, however, information could be inputted into the subject's subconscious mind through any of the body's sensors, such as touch, smell, sight or hearing. As an example, early development work in the subliminal field utilized motion pictures and slide projections as the medium. Early research into visual and auditory subliminal stimulation effects is exemplified by U.S. Pat. Nos. 3,060,795 of Corrigan, et al. and 3,278,676 of Becker. U.S. Pat. No. 4,395,600 of Lundy and Tyler is representative of later developments in today's subliminal message techniques.

The majority of the audio subliminal tapes available today are prepared using one basic technique. That is, the verbal affirmations are mixed with, and recorded at a lower level than, a "foreground" of music or sounds of ocean surf or a bubbling mountain brook or other similar "masking" sounds. The affirmations are generally recorded 5 decibels (db) or so below the "foreground" programming and regenerative automatic gain control is usually applied to permit the affirmations to change their recorded amplitude in direct proportion to the short term averaged amplitude of the continually varying "foreground" material. In other words, the volume of the affirmations will follow or track the volume changes of the "foreground" programming, but at a lower volume level. Circuit provisions are also usually included to "gate" the affirmations off when the music amplitude is low or zero. This insures that the affirmations cannot be heard during quiet program periods. Thus, today's subliminal affirmations can be characterized as being "masked" by music or other sounds, of constantly changing amplitude and of being reduced or cut off entirely during periods of low or quiet "foreground" programming.

One of the principal, and most widely objected to, deficiencies in available subliminal tape presentation techniques is that the presence of the "foreground" material is intrusive to both the

listener and to anyone else in the immediate area. No matter what "foreground" material is chosen, the fact remains that this material can be heard by anyone within its range and presents a definite distraction to other activities such as conversation, thought, desire to listen to other programming such as radio or television, need to concentrate, etc. Additionally, and because the tapes are used repeatedly by the same listener, any "foreground" music or material eventually becomes monotonously tiring to that listener.

It is the purpose of the following described invention to eliminate or greatly reduce all of the above deficiencies. Although its application to the magnetic tape medium is described in the following discussion, the technique is equally applicable to most other desired transmission mediums, such as Compact Disc, videocassettes, digital tape recorders, Public Address (PA) systems, background music installations, computer software programs, random access memory (RAM), read only memory (ROM), "live", real time applications and other mediums now in existence or to be developed in the future.

Implemented on tape cassettes, for example, the subliminal presentation described here is inaudible i.e., high audio or ultrasonic frequencies, the affirmations are presented at a constant, high amplitude level, and they occupy their own "clear channel", non-masked frequency allocations. If desired, the previously described "foreground" music or other material can be added to the tape through use of an audio mixer. The "silent" recordings are inaudible to the user or by others present and are therefore very effective for use during periods of sleep or when in the presence of others. Additionally, the basic requirements of subliminal stimulation are met. That is, the affirmations are efficiently transmitted to the ear and, while undetected by the conscious mind, are perceived by and efficiently decoded by the subconscious mind.

OBJECTS OF THE INVENTION

Accordingly, several objects and advantages of my invention are:

- (a) to provide a technique for producing a subliminal presentation which is inaudible to the listeners(s), yet is perceived and demodulated (decoded) by the ear for use by the subconscious mind.
- (b) to provide a technique for transmitting inaudible subliminal information to the listener(s) at a constant, high level of signal strength and on a clear band of frequencies.
- (c) to provide a technique for producing inaudible subliminal presentations to which music or other "foreground" programming may be added, if desired.

Still further objects and advantages will become apparent from a consideration of the ensuing description and drawings.

BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE DRAWINGS

In the drawings, the first digit of each component number also refers to the figure number where that component can be located.

FIG. 1 represents the block diagram of a suitable system which will generate a frequency modulated (FM) signal at 14,500 Hz.

FIG. 2 represents an approximation of the frequency response curve of the human ear and the signal decoding process.

FIG. 3 represents the block diagram of a suitable system which will generate a single sideband, suppressed carrier, amplitude modulated (AM) signal at 14,500 Hz.

REFERENCE NUMERALS IN DRAWINGS

11 microphone or other input signal audio oscillator 12 audio preamplifier 13 frequency modulation 14 low distortion audio filter 15 high pass or band if required pass audio filter 16 output to tape circuit recorder or other device 21 point on low freq end 25 midpoint on curve response curve between points 23 and 24 22 point on low freq end 26 speaker output of FIG. 1 to of ear response curve ear 23 point on high freq end 27 demodulated subliminal of ear response curve audio inputted to ear 24 point on high freq end 31 microphone of ear response curve 32 speech amplifier 33 balanced modulator 34 carrier oscillator 35 filter (455 KHz) 36 mixer 37 heterodyne oscillator (469.5 KHz) 38 bandpass filter 39 output signal

DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF A PREFERRED EMBODIMENT

Please refer now to FIG. 1 and FIG. 2, which are drawings of a preferred implementation of the invention.

The principle of operation of the *silent subliminal presentation system* is as follows:

An audio signal in the upper frequency region of the audio spectrum (for example, 14,500 Hz) is modulated with the desired information. The type of modulation may be any type suitable for subliminal applications; frequency modulation (FM), phase modulation (PM), upper single sideband with suppressed carrier, amplitude modulation (AM), tone modulation, etc.

For broadest application, the high audio frequency selected as the carrier frequency must meet two basic criteria:

(1) be high enough in the audio spectrum that its presence to the human ear is essentially unnoticed or undetectable (without the listener being informed that the signal is actually present) and,

(2) be low enough in the audio spectrum that it (and its modulation content) can produce a useful output power from home entertainment type cassette or reel-to-reel magnetic recorders.

This would also include, of course, small portable and automobile tape decks.

Alternatively, the output of the system can be fed directly into an audio amplifier and its speaker/earphone system, Public Address system, etc.

FIG. 1 provides the block diagram of an example of a system capable of generating the desired silent frequency modulated carrier.

The modulation information is inputted into the microphone 11. Other suitable input devices may

be substituted for microphone 11, such as a tape recorder or a radio. The microphone 11 is connected to the preamplifier 12 and should have provisions for adjusting its gain in order that the optimum modulation index can be set in the frequency modulator 13. The frequency modulator 13 modulates the frequency of oscillator 14 which has been adjusted for an output of 14,500 Hz as described above. The output of oscillator 14 is fed through a suitable bandpass filter 15 into the tape recorder or directly into a suitable amplifier/speaker system. It is the purpose of the bandpass filter to remove or attenuate audible products of the modulation process in order to maintain as audibly silent an output as practical.

On the receiving end, FIG. 2 represents an approximate and idealized frequency response curve of the human ear. The frequency modulated carrier (centered at 14,500 Hz), as generated above and played through a tape recorder or amplifier/speaker system, is shown on FIG. 2 as speaker output 26, impinging upon the upper slope of the ear's response curve at point 25. The frequency modulated excursions of the speaker output 26 swing between points 23 and 24 on the ear's upper response curve. Because the response curve between points 23 and 25 is relatively linear, this action results in a relatively linear demodulation of the original modulation intelligence, which is passed on subliminally to the inner ear. The amplitude of the demodulated output is not high enough to be detected by the conscious mind but is sufficient in amplitude to be detected by the subconscious mind. In the field of communications engineering design, the above demodulation process is known as slope detection and was used in early FM receiver design. In those receivers, the response curve was formed by the action of a tuned (inductive/capacitance) circuit. In our case, the response curve is formed by the natural response curve of the human ear. The same slope detection technique can be performed at the low frequency end of the human ear response curve. This region is indicated on FIG. 2 as between points 21 and 22. This region, however, has a much smaller available bandwidth and is therefore more restricted as to the amount of information that can be transmitted in an inaudible manner.

In practice, the listener adjusts the volume control of the tape recorder or amplifier to a level just below that at which the listener hears an audible sound or noise from the speaker of the tape recorder. If the recording process is properly done, a spectrum analyzer or a calibrated sound level meter will reveal a strong signal emanating from the tape recorder speaker. A calibrated sound level meter, at a distance of 1 meter (with C weighting and referenced to the standard of 0.0002 micro bar) will typically indicate a silent power output of from 60 to 70 decibels. This is equivalent to the audio power of a loud conversation, yet, in the described system, is inaudible or unnoticed by the listener.

FIG. 3 illustrates a system which generates a suitable amplitude modulated (AM) signal, instead of the frequency modulated (FM) system described above. The output is a modulated, single sideband (SSB), suppressed carrier (AM) signal at 14,500 Hz.

The block diagram represents a common scheme for generating an SSB signal and will be briefly described.

The desired subliminal information is spoken into microphone 31. This signal is amplified by speech amplifier 32 and injected into one port of balanced modulator 33. A continuous wave signal of 455 KHz is generated by carrier oscillator 34 and is injected into the second port of balanced modulator 33. The output of balanced modulator 33 is a double sideband, suppressed carrier signal at 455 KHz. This signal is fed through filter 35, causing one of the two sidebands to be removed. This signal is fed into one port of mixer 36. A continuous wave signal at a frequency

of 469.5 KHz from hetrodyne oscillator 37 is fed into the other port of mixer 36, resulting in an output of the original subliminal audio information but translated 14,500 Hz higher in frequency. The bandpass filter 38 attenuates signals and noise outside of the frequencies of interest. The amplitude modulated audio output signal is shown as output 39.

Thus, as stated earlier, my invention provides a new system for subliminal presentations which is:

- (a) silent,
- (b) outputs a constant, high level modulated signal and,
- (c) occupies a band of clear channel frequencies.

The foregoing description of the preferred embodiment of the invention has been presented for the purposes of illustration and description. It is not intended to be exhaustive or to limit the invention to the precise form disclosed. Many modifications and variations are possible in light of the above discussions. It is intended that the scope of the invention be limited not only by this detailed description, but rather by the claims appended hereto.

* * * * *





CIA Red Cell special memorandum on "What If Foreigners See the United States as an 'Exporter of Terrorism'"

WikiLeaks release: August 25, 2010

keywords: WikiLeaks, U.S. Intelligence, U.S. Army, National Ground Intelligence Center, NGIC, classified, SECRET, NOFORN, Red Cell
restraint: Classified SECRET//NOFORN (US)
date: February 2, 2010
group: CIA Red Cell
author: CIA Red Cell
link: <http://wikileaks.org/file/us-cia-redcell-exporter-of-terrorism-2010.pdf>
pages: 3

Description

By WikiLeaks Staff (wl-office@sunshinepress.org)

This CIA "Red Cell" report from February 2, 2010, looks at what will happen if it is internationally understood that the United States is an exporter of terrorism; 'Contrary to common belief, the American export of terrorism or terrorists is not a recent phenomenon, nor has it been associated only with Islamic radicals or people of Middle Eastern, African or South Asian ethnic origin. This dynamic belies the American belief that our free, open and integrated multicultural society lessens the allure of radicalism and terrorism for US citizens.' The report looks at a number cases of US exported terrorism, including attacks by US based or financed Jewish, Muslim and Irish-nationalism terrorists. It concludes that foreign perceptions of the US as an "Exporter of Terrorism" together with US double standards in international law, may lead to noncooperation in renditions (including the arrest of CIA officers) and the decision to not share terrorism related intelligence with the United States.

WikiLeaks

wikileaks.org



CIA Red Cell

A Red Cell Special Memorandum

5 February 2010

This memo was prepared by the CIA Red Cell, which has been charged by the Director of Intelligence with taking a pronounced "out-of-the-box" approach that will provoke thought and offer an alternative viewpoint on the full range of analytic issues. Comments and queries are welcome and may be directed to the CIA Red Cell at (703) 482-6918 / 482-0169 or 44462/50127, secure. (C)

What If Foreigners See the United States as an "Exporter of Terrorism"? (S//NF)

Much attention has been paid recently to the increasing occurrence of American-grown Islamic terrorists conducting attacks against US targets, primarily in the homeland. Less attention has been paid to homegrown terrorism, not exclusively Muslim terrorists, exported overseas to target non-US persons. This report examines the implications of what it would mean for the US to be seen increasingly as an incubator and "exporter of terrorism."
(S//NF)

Contrary to common belief, the American export of terrorism or terrorists is not a recent phenomenon, nor has it been associated only with Islamic radicals or people of Middle Eastern, African or South Asian ethnic origin. This dynamic belies the American belief that our free, open and integrated multicultural society lessens the allure of radicalism and terrorism for US citizens.

- Late last year five young Muslim American men traveled from northern Virginia to Pakistan allegedly to join the Pakistani Taliban and to engage in jihad. Their relatives contacted the FBI after they disappeared without telling anyone, and then Pakistani authorities arrested them as they allegedly attempted to gain access to al-Qa'ida training facilities.
- In November 2008, Pakistani-American David Headley conducted surveillance in support of the Lashkar-i-Tayyiba (LT) attack in Mumbai, India that killed more than 160 people. LT induced him to change his name from Daood Gilani to David Headley to facilitate his movement between the US, Pakistan, and India.
- Some American Jews have supported and even engaged in violent acts against perceived enemies of Israel. In 1994, Baruch Goldstein, an American Jewish doctor from New York, emigrated to Israel, joined the extremist group Kach, and killed 29 Palestinians during their prayers in the mosque at the Tomb of the Patriarchs in Hebron which helped to trigger a wave of bus bombings by HAMAS in early 1995.
- Some Irish-Americans have long provided financial and material support for violent efforts to compel the United Kingdom to relinquish control of Northern Ireland. In the 1880s, Irish-American members of Clan na Gael dynamited Britain's Scotland Yard, Parliament, and the Tower of London, and detonated bombs at several stations in the London underground. In the twentieth century, Irish-Americans provided most of the financial support sent to the Irish Republican Army (IRA). The US-based Irish Northern Aid Committee (NORAID), founded in the late 1960s, provided the Provisional Irish Republican Army (PIRA) with money that was frequently used for arms purchases. Only after repeated high-level British requests and then London's support for our bombing of Libya in the 1980s did the US Government crack down on Irish-American support for the IRA. (S//NF)

CL BY: 0711195
CL REASON: 1.4 (d)
DECL ON: 20350204
DRV FRM: FOR S-06

American Freedoms Facilitate Terrorist Recruitment and Operations (S//NF)

Primarily we have been concerned about Al-Qa'ida infiltrating operatives into the United States to conduct terrorist attacks, but AQ may be increasingly looking for Americans to operate overseas. Undoubtedly Al-Qa'ida and other terrorist groups recognize that Americans can be great assets in terrorist operations overseas because they carry US passports, don't fit the typical Arab-Muslim profile, and can easily communicate with radical leaders through their unfettered access to the internet and other modes of communication.

- Terrorist groups such as Al-Qa'ida have surely noticed the ease with which Headley was able to travel multiple times on a US visa between the US, Pakistan, and India without arousing suspicion from officials.
- Al-Qa'ida and other extremist groups have also probably noticed that the US Government has been more concerned with preventing attacks on the US by homegrown terrorists or foreigners than with Americans going overseas to carry out attacks in other countries. Most foreign governments do not suspect that American citizens would plot or perpetrate attacks against their citizens within their borders. Foreign terrorists have recruited homegrown US extremists for attacks abroad and are likely to increase the use of this method because so far it has slipped below the radar of the governments of the US and other countries.
- The ubiquity of internet services around the world and the widespread use of English on popular websites such as Youtube, Facebook, Myspace, Twitter and various blogs enable radical clerics and terrorist recruiters to bypass America's physical borders and influence US citizens. For example, a self-proclaimed recruiter for the Pakistani Taliban reportedly contacted the five men in northern Virginian via YouTube and then exchanged coded emails with the group. Terrorists apparently know that detection is especially difficult in cases where the potential US recruit is not affiliated with any known terrorist group. (S//NF)

Impact on Foreign Relations if US Seen as "Exporter of Terrorism" (S//NF)

If the US were seen as an exporter of terrorism, foreign partners may be less willing to cooperate with the United States on extrajudicial activities, including detention, transfer, and interrogation of suspects in third party countries. As a recent victim of high-profile terrorism originating from abroad, the US Government has had significant leverage to press foreign regimes to acquiesce to requests for extraditing terrorist suspects from their soil. However, if the US were seen as an "exporter of terrorism," foreign governments could request a reciprocal arrangement that would impact US sovereignty.

- Foreign regimes could request information on US citizens they deem to be terrorists or terrorist supporters, or even request the rendition of US citizens. US failure to cooperate could result in those governments refusing to allow the US to extract terrorist suspects from their soil, straining alliances and bilateral relations.
- In extreme cases, US refusal to cooperate with foreign government requests for extradition might lead some governments to consider secretly extracting US citizens suspected of foreign terrorism from US soil. Foreign intelligence operations on US soil to neutralize or even assassinate individuals in the US deemed to be a threat are not without precedent. Before the US entered World War II, British intelligence carried out information operations against prominent US citizens deemed to be isolationists or sympathetic to the Nazis. Some historians who have examined relevant archives even suspect that British intelligence officers assassinated Nazi agents on US soil. (S//NF)

Foreign perception of the US as an “exporter of terrorism” also raises difficult legal issues for the US, its foreign allies, and international institutions. To date, the US is not a signatory to the International Criminal Court (ICC) and instead, has pursued Bilateral Immunity Agreements (BIAs) with other countries to ensure immunity for US nationals from ICC prosecution. The US has threatened to terminate economic aid and withdraw military assistance with countries that do not accede to BIAs.

- If foreign regimes believe the US position on rendition is too one-sided, favoring the US, but not them, they could obstruct US efforts to detain terrorism suspects. For example, in 2005 Italy issued criminal arrest warrants for US agents involved in the abduction of an Egyptian cleric and his rendition to Egypt. The proliferation of such cases would not only challenge US bilateral relations with other countries but also damage global counterterrorism efforts.
- If foreign leaders see the US refusing to provide intelligence on American terrorism suspects or to allow witnesses to testify in their courts, they might respond by denying the same to the US. In 2005 9/11 suspect Abdelghani Mzoudi was acquitted by a German court because the US refused to allow Ramzi bin al-Shibh, a suspected ringleader of the 9/11 plot who was in US custody, to testify. More such instances could impede actions to lock up terrorists, whether in the US or abroad, or result in the release of suspects. (S//NF)



WikiLeaks & The Sunshine Press

<http://wikileaks.org/>

The document you have been reading was passed to us by an individual stepping forward to reveal the truth or preserve the integrity of the historical record. WikiLeaks is acknowledged to be the most successful defender of confidential sources and the public's right to know. If you have confidential material, contact us securely at:

<https://sunshinepress.org/>

Our publisher, The Sunshine Press, is an international non-profit organization funded by human rights campaigners, investigative journalists, technologists, lawyers and the general public. Since 2007 we have exposed thousands of military, political and corporate abuses—fighting off over 100 legal attacks to do so. No WikiLeaks' source has ever been exposed and the organization has yet to lose a legal case. Our disclosures have triggered many reforms, including the removal of two corrupt national governments. We have found that knowledge is suppressed because of its power to change and that only new knowledge brings meaningful change. Ultimately, the quality of every political, economic and personal decision depends on understanding the world and how it came to be that way. By revealing the true state of our world, through millions of pages of suppressed information, we are creating the primary ingredient for a better civilization. Although our work has won many awards, it is your strong support that preserves our continued independence and strength.

WikiLeaks

wikileaks.org



US005159703A

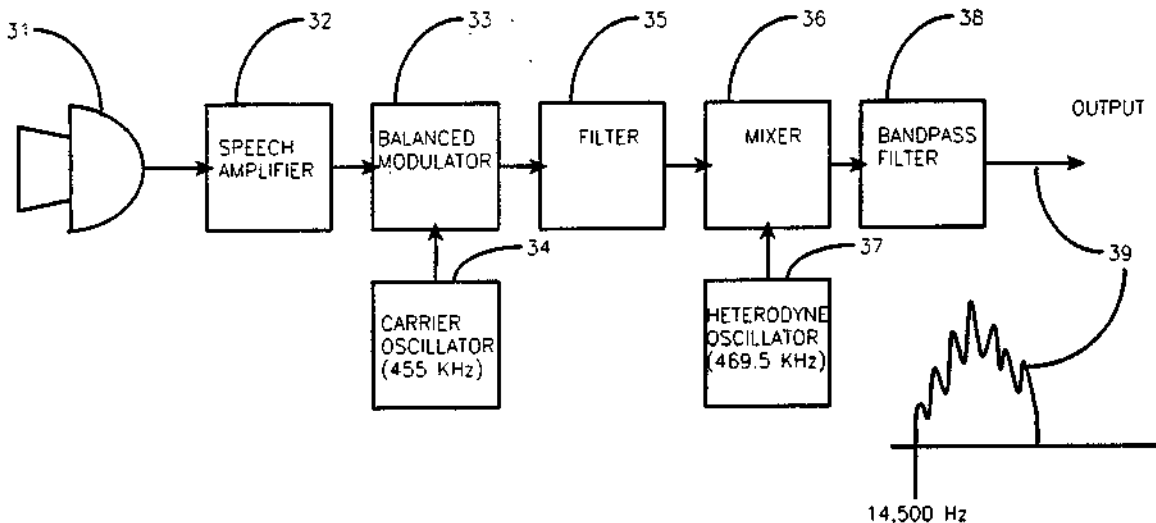
United States Patent [19][11] **Patent Number:** **5,159,703****Lowery**[45] **Date of Patent:** **Oct. 27, 1992**[54] **SILENT SUBLIMINAL PRESENTATION SYSTEM**[76] **Inventor:** **Oliver M. Lowery**, 5188 Falconwood Ct., Norcross, Ga. 30071[21] **Appl. No.:** **458,339**[22] **Filed:** **Dec. 28, 1989**[51] **Int. Cl.⁵** **H04B 7/00; H04R 25/00; H04R 3/02**[52] **U.S. Cl.** **455/42; 455/46; 455/66; 381/73.1; 128/420.5**[58] **Field of Search** **455/46, 47, 66, 109, 455/110, 42-43; 381/73.1, 105, 124; 358/141-143; 600/28; 128/420.5; 380/38**[56] **References Cited****U.S. PATENT DOCUMENTS**

3,060,795	10/1962	Corrigan et al.	352/131
3,278,676	10/1966	Becker	358/142
3,393,279	7/1968	Flanagan	128/420.5
3,712,292	1/1973	Zentmeyer, Jr.	600/28
4,141,344	2/1979	Barbara	600/28

4,395,600	7/1983	Lundy et al.	381/73.1
4,463,392	7/1984	Fischer et al.	360/30
4,777,529	10/1988	Schultz et al.	381/73.1
4,834,701	5/1989	Masaki	600/28
4,877,027	10/1989	Brunkan	128/420.5

Primary Examiner—Reinhard J. Eisenzopf**Assistant Examiner—Andrew Faile**[57] **ABSTRACT**

A silent communications system in which nonaural carriers, in the very low or very high audio frequency range or in the adjacent ultrasonic frequency spectrum, are amplitude or frequency modulated with the desired intelligence and propagated acoustically or vibrationally, for inducement into the brain, typically through the use of loudspeakers, earphones or piezoelectric transducers. The modulated carriers may be transmitted directly in real time or may be conveniently recorded and stored on mechanical, magnetic or optical media for delayed or repeated transmission to the listener.

3 Claims, 3 Drawing Sheets

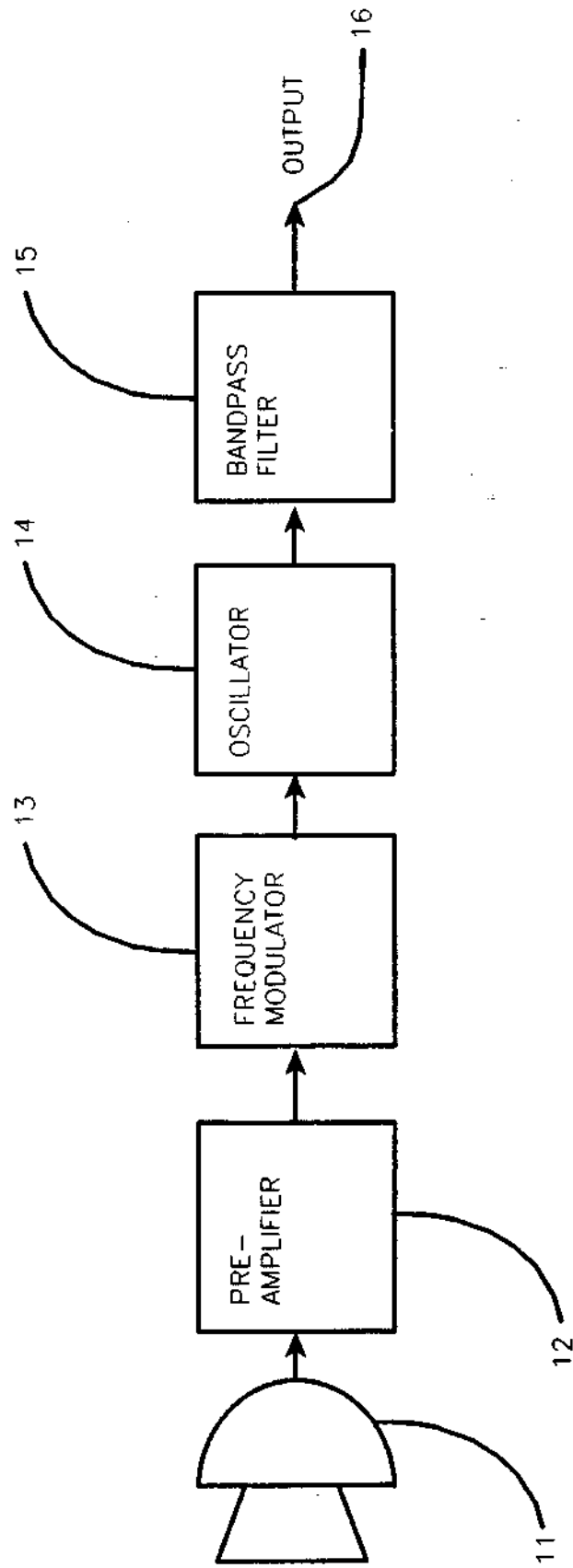
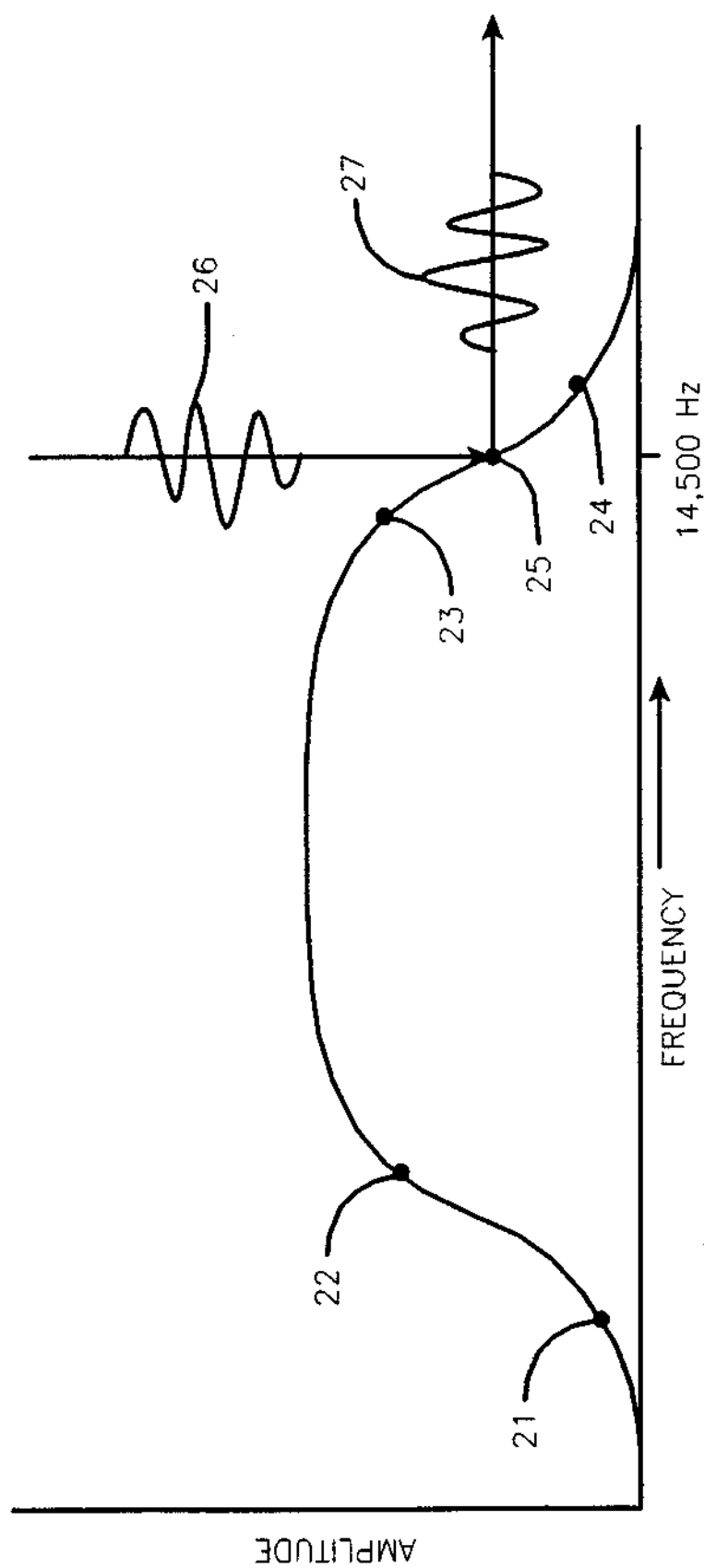
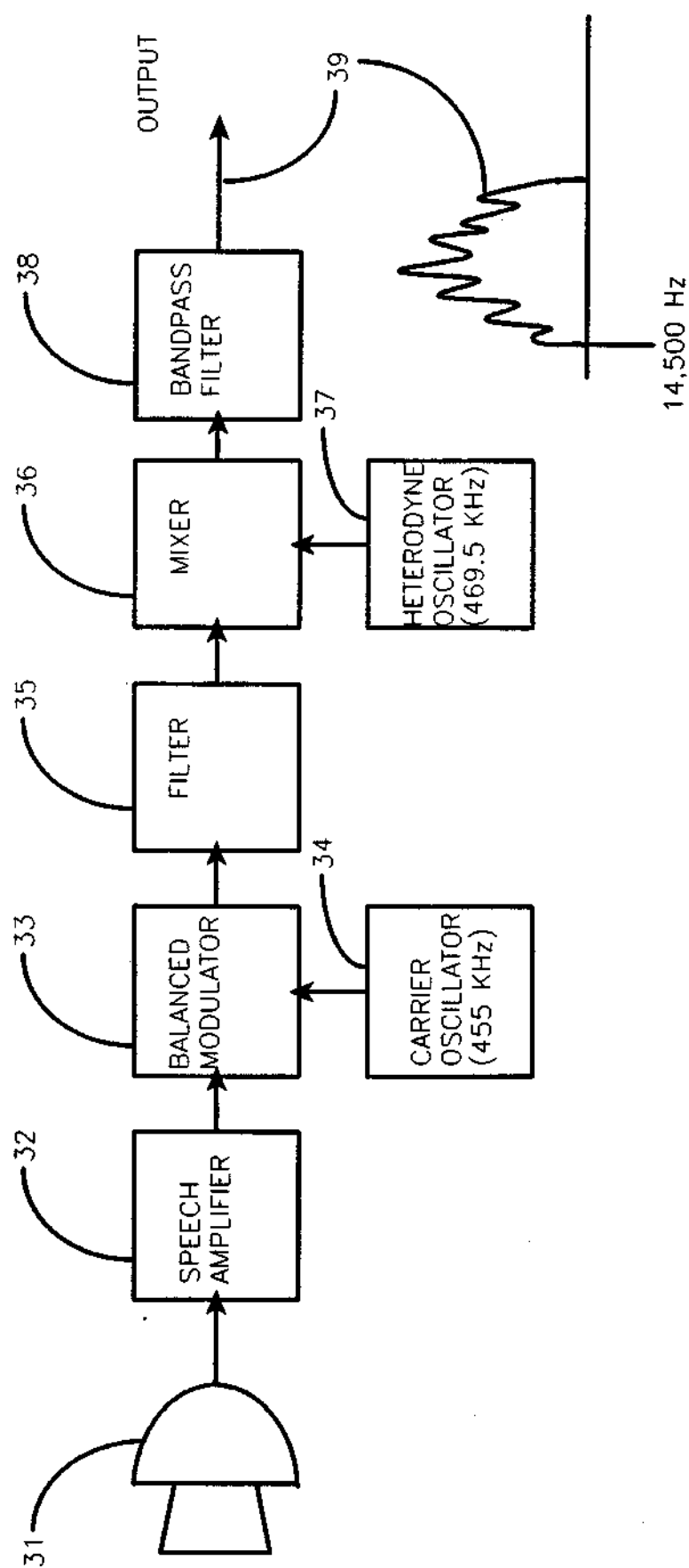


FIG. 1

FIG. 2

FIG. 3

SILENT SUBLIMINAL PRESENTATION SYSTEM

BACKGROUND—FIELD OF THE INVENTION

This invention relates in general to electronic audio signal processing and, in particular, to subliminal presentation techniques.

BACKGROUND—DESCRIPTION OF PRIOR ART

Subliminal learning enjoys wide use today and subliminal tapes are being manufactured by a number of companies in the United States alone. Several decades of scientific study indicate that subliminal messages can influence a human's attitudes and behavior. Subliminal, in these discussions, can be defined as "below the threshold of audibility to the conscious mind." To be effective however, the subliminally transmitted information (called affirmations by those in the profession) must be presented to the listener's ear in such a fashion that they can be perceived and "decoded" by the listener's subconscious mind. We are referring to audio information in this discussion, however, information could be inputted into the subject's subconscious mind through any of the body's sensors, such as touch, smell, sight or hearing. As an example, early development work in the subliminal field utilized motion pictures and slide projections as the medium. Early research into visual and auditory subliminal stimulation effects is exemplified by U.S. Pat. Nos. 3,060,795 of Corrigan, et al. and 3,278,676 of Becker. U.S. Pat. No. 4,395,600 of Lundy and Tyler is representative of later developments in today's subliminal message techniques.

The majority of the audio subliminal tapes available today are prepared using one basic technique. That is, the verbal affirmations are mixed with, and recorded at a lower level than, a "foreground" of music or sounds of ocean surf or a bubbling mountain brook or other similar "masking" sounds. The affirmations are generally recorded 5 decibels (db) or so below the "foreground" programming and regenerative automatic gain control is usually applied to permit the affirmations to change their recorded amplitude in direct proportion to the short term averaged amplitude of the continually varying "foreground" material. In other words, the volume of the affirmations will follow or track the volume changes of the "foreground" programming, but at a lower volume level. Circuit provisions are also usually included to "gate" the affirmations off when the music amplitude is low or zero. This insures that the affirmations cannot be heard during quiet program periods. Thus, today's subliminal affirmations can be characterized as being "masked" by music or other sounds, of constantly changing amplitude and of being reduced or cut off entirely during periods of low or quiet "foreground" programming.

One of the principal, and most widely objected to, deficiencies in available subliminal tape presentation techniques is that the presence of the "foreground" material is intrusive to both the listener and to anyone else in the immediate area. No matter what "foreground" material is chosen, the fact remains that this material can be heard by anyone within its range and presents a definite distraction to other activities such as conversation, thought, desire to listen to other programming such as radio or television, need to concentrate, etc. Additionally, and because the tapes are used repeatedly by the same listener, any "foreground"

music or material eventually becomes monotonously tiring to that listener.

It is the purpose of the following described invention to eliminate or greatly reduce all of the above deficiencies. Although its application to the magnetic tape medium is described in the following discussion, the technique is equally applicable to most other desired transmission mediums, such as Compact Disc, videocassettes, digital tape recorders, Public Address (PA) systems, background music installations, computer software programs, random access memory (RAM), read only memory (ROM), "live", real time applications and other mediums now in existence or to be developed in the future.

Implemented on tape cassettes, for example, the subliminal presentation described here is inaudible i.e., high audio or ultrasonic frequencies, the affirmations are presented at a constant, high amplitude level, and they occupy their own "clear channel", non-masked frequency allocations. If desired, the previously described "foreground" music or other material can be added to the tape through use of an audio mixer. The "silent" recordings are inaudible to the user or by others present and are therefore very effective for use during periods of sleep or when in the presence of others. Additionally, the basic requirements of subliminal stimulation are met. That is, the affirmations are efficiently transmitted to the ear and, while undetected by the conscious mind, are perceived by and efficiently decoded by the subconscious mind.

OBJECTS OF THE INVENTION

Accordingly, several objects and advantages of my invention are:

(a) to provide a technique for producing a subliminal presentation which is inaudible to the listener(s), yet is perceived and demodulated (decoded) by the ear for use by the subconscious mind.

(b) to provide a technique for transmitting inaudible subliminal information to the listener(s) at a constant, high level of signal strength and on a clear band of frequencies.

(c) to provide a technique for producing inaudible subliminal presentations to which music or other "foreground" programming may be added, if desired.

Still further objects and advantages will become apparent from a consideration of the ensuing description and drawings.

BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE DRAWINGS

In the drawings, the first digit of each component number also refers to the figure number where that component can be located.

FIG. 1 represents the block diagram of a suitable system which will generate a frequency modulated (FM) signal at 14,500 Hz.

FIG. 2 represents an approximation of the frequency response curve of the human ear and the signal decoding process.

FIG. 3 represents the block diagram of a suitable system which will generate a single sideband, suppressed carrier, amplitude modulated (AM) signal at 14,500 Hz.

REFERENCE NUMERALS IN DRAWINGS

11 microphone or other

14 low distortion

-continued

REFERENCE NUMERALS IN DRAWINGS

audio input signal	audio oscillator
12 audio preamplifier	15 high pass or band
if required	pass audio filter
13 frequency modulation	16 output to tape
circuit	recorder or other device
21 point on low freq end	25 midpoint on curve
response curve	between points 23 and 24
22 point on low freq end	26 speaker output of FIG. 1 to
of ear response curve	ear
23 point on high freq end	27 demodulated subliminal
of ear response curve	audio inputted to ear
24 point on high freq end	31 microphone
of ear response curve	
32 speech amplifier	33 balanced modulator
34 carrier oscillator	35 filter
(455 KHz)	
36 mixer	37 heterodyne oscillator
	(469.5 KHz)
38 bandpass filter	39 output signal

DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF A PREFERRED EMBODIMENT

Please refer now to FIG. 1 and FIG. 2, which are drawings of a preferred implementation of the invention.

The principle of operation of the silent subliminal presentation system is as follows:

An audio signal in the upper frequency region of the audio spectrum (for example, 14,500 Hz) is modulated with the desired information. The type of modulation may be any type suitable for subliminal applications; frequency modulation (FM), phase modulation (PM), upper single sideband with suppressed carrier, amplitude modulation (AM), tone modulation, etc.

For broadest application, the high audio frequency selected as the carrier frequency must meet two basic criteria:

(1) be high enough in the audio spectrum that its presence to the human ear is essentially unnoticed or undetectable (without the listener being informed that the signal is actually present) and,

(2) be low enough in the audio spectrum that it (and its modulation content) can produce a useful output power from home entertainment type cassette or reel-to-reel magnetic recorders.

This would also include, of course, small portable and automobile tape decks.

Alternatively, the output of the system can be fed directly into an audio amplifier and its speaker/earphone system, Public Address system, etc.

FIG. 1 provides the block diagram of an example of a system capable of generating the desired silent frequency modulated carrier.

The modulation information is inputted into the microphone 11. Other suitable input devices may be substituted for microphone 11, such as a tape recorder or a radio. The microphone 11 is connected to the preamplifier 12 and should have provisions for adjusting its gain in order that the optimum modulation index can be set in the frequency modulator 13. The frequency modulator 13 modulates the frequency of oscillator 14 which has been adjusted for an output of 14,500 Hz as described above. The output of oscillator 14 is fed through a suitable bandpass filter 15 into the tape recorder or directly into a suitable amplifier/speaker system. It is the purpose of the bandpass filter to remove or attenu-

ate audible products of the modulation process in order to maintain as audibly silent an output as practical.

On the receiving end, FIG. 2 represents an approximate and idealized frequency response curve of the human ear. The frequency modulated carrier (centered at 14,500 Hz), as generated above and played through a tape recorder or amplifier/speaker system, is shown on FIG. 2 as speaker output 26, impinging upon the upper slope of the ear's response curve at point 25. The frequency modulated excursions of the speaker output 26 swing between points 23 and 24 on the ear's upper response curve. Because the response curve between points 23 and 25 is relatively linear, this action results in a relatively linear demodulation of the original modulation intelligence, which is passed on subliminally to the inner ear. The amplitude of the demodulated output is not high enough to be detected by the conscious mind but is sufficient in amplitude to be detected by the sub-conscious mind. In the field of communications engineering design, the above demodulation process in known as slope detection and was used in early FM receiver design. In those receivers, the response curve was formed by the action of a tuned (inductive/capacitance) circuit. In our case, the response curve is formed by the natural response curve of the human ear. The same slope detection technique can be performed at the low frequency end of the human ear response curve. This region is indicated on FIG. 2 as between points 21 and 22. This region, however, has a much smaller available bandwidth and is therefore more restricted as to the amount of information that can be transmitted in an inaudible manner.

In practice, the listener adjusts the volume control of the tape recorder or amplifier to a level just below that at which the listener hears an audible sound or noise from the speaker of the tape recorder. If the recording process is properly done, a spectrum analyzer or a calibrated sound level meter will reveal a strong signal emanating from the tape recorder speaker. A calibrated sound level meter, at a distance of 1 meter (with C weighting and referenced to the standard of 0.0002 micro bar) will typically indicate a silent power output of from 60 to 70 decibels. This is equivalent to the audio power of a loud conversation, yet, in the described system, is inaudible or unnoticed by the listener.

FIG. 3 illustrates a system which generates a suitable amplitude modulated (AM) signal, instead of the frequency modulated (FM) system described above. The output is a modulated, single sideband (SSB), suppressed carrier (AM) signal at 14,500 Hz.

The block diagram represents a common scheme for generating an SSB signal and will be briefly described.

The desired subliminal information is spoken into microphone 31. This signal is amplified by speech amplifier 32 and injected into one port of balanced modulator 33. A continuous wave signal of 455 KHz is generated by carrier oscillator 34 and is injected into the second port of balanced modulator 33. The output of balanced modulator 33 is a double sideband, suppressed carrier signal at 455 KHz. This signal is fed through filter 35, causing one of the two sidebands to be removed. This signal is fed into one port of mixer 36. A continuous wave signal at a frequency of 469.5 KHz from heterodyne oscillator 37 is fed into the other port of mixer 36, resulting in an output of the original subliminal audio information but translated 14,500 Hz higher in frequency. The bandpass filter 38 attenuates signals and noise outside of the frequencies of interest. The ampli-

nude modulated audio output signal is shown as output 39.

Thus, as stated earlier, my invention provides a new system for subliminal presentations which is:

- (a) silent,
- (b) outputs a constant, high level modulated signal and,
- (c) occupies a band of clear channel frequencies.

The foregoing description of the preferred embodiment of the invention has been presented for the purposes of illustration and description. It is not intended to be exhaustive or to limit the invention to the precise form disclosed. Many modifications and variations are possible in light of the above discussions. It is intended that the scope of the invention be limited not only by this detailed description, but rather by the claims appended hereto.

What is claimed:

1. A silent communications system, comprising:
 - (a) amplitude modulated carrier means for generating signals located in non-aural portions of the audio and in the lower portion of the ultrasonic frequency spectrum said signals modulated with information to be perceived by a listener's brain and,
 - (b) acoustic and ultrasonic transducer means for propagating said signals, for inducement into the brain, of the listener, and,

- (c) recording means for storing said modulated signals on mechanical, magnetic and optical media for delayed or repeated transmissions to the listener.

2. A silent communications system, comprising:

- (a) frequency modulated carrier means for generating signals located in non-aural portions of the audio and in the lower portion of the ultrasonic frequency spectrum, said signals modulated with information to be perceived by a listener's brain, and;
- (b) acoustic and ultrasonic transducer means for propagating said signals, for inducement into the brain of the listener, and;

- (c) recording means for storing said modulated signals on mechanical, magnetic and optical media for delayed or repeated transmissions to the listener.

3. A silent communications system, comprising:

- (a) a combination of amplitude and frequency modulated carrier means for generating signals located in non-aural portions of the audio and in the lower portion of the ultrasonic frequency spectrum, said signals modulated with information to be perceived by a listener's brain, and

- (b) acoustic and ultrasonic transducer means for propagating said signals, for inducement into the brain of the listener;

- (c) recording means for storing said modulated signals on mechanical, magnetic and optical media for delayed or repeated transmissions to the listener.

* * * * *

BEFORE IT'S NEWS

HOME

Featured

Alternative

Space

Sci-tech

Money

Politics

Health

Global

Spirituality

Self-Sufficiency

Unexplained

Lifestyle

Classic Home

Not a Member Yet? Join Now!


Email:

Password:

LOGIN

Get a News Story? Hot Tip? Something that the Public Needs to Know?

UPLOAD NEWS!




Visitors Now: 3,531
Total Visits: 645,136,575
Total Stories: 5,402,257

HOME

SPIES AND INTELLIGENCE

FREE NEWSLETTER:

8/6/2015, 6:21



157

5

By Deborah Dupre (Reporter)
Contributor profile | More stories

Story Views

Now: 1

Last Hour: 2

Last 24 Hours: 9

Total: 6,053

Update: Beware Of Court Case 'Win.' Secretly Microwave-Assaulted Targeted Individuals

Friday, August 1, 2014 7:14

Get FREE private and secure Email and Messaging click now!

FACEBOOK

TWITTER

GOOGLE+

STUMBLEUPON

EMAIL

(Before It's News)

Today's Top Stories

Pope Declares Lucifer/Satan as God

The Sad Truth To Why Most People May Not Wake Up!

El Nino To Receive Boost From Super Typhoon Soudelor

Lindsey Williams, Opec, Oil, Conspiracy, Bilderberg Group, Illuminati, Elite, Predictions, NWO

What Do The Elders Say About the Shift?

What This Dad Found In The Background Of This Sweet Photo Will Give You Chills

Killer Meteorite Strikes Concealed by Media/Gov't Imperils Populace

In 35 Days, the World Will Change Forever

Who Is The Tribe Of Dan In The World Today And Where Are They Today. Dan The One Who Would Bring Judgment On Israel Through Slavery

Space Boobs! Alien Woman with Breasts Watching Mars Rover Spotted By UFO Lovers? (Video)

Most Recent Stories

A passionate defense of Harry Truman

Ex-Subway Spokesman Jared Fogle's Texts Show He Paid a 16-Year-Old Girl \$100 for Sex

Dentist Who Killed Cecil Hires Armed Security Guards After Vandals Sack Vacation Home

Stocks Are Tanking - Dow Hits 6-Month Lows

Texas Schools Caught Manipulating Quotes To Push Christianity On Students

Thursday Pre-BLSBS


Biggest "Plunge Protection" Buy/Sell Imbalance For 2015 Halts Market Slide

A Tale of Two Shootings, Discussion with Gun Owners of America's Erich Pratt - Video


Alien Gear Holsters Now Offers More Than 500 Custom Molded Holster Shells


Thursday's most followed in U.S. including Mondelez, Tesla, SeaWorld, Michael Kors, L Brands, Costco, 21st Century Fox, CBS, Keurig Mountain, Chesapeake, Fitbit


SHARE THIS STORY:






















Powered By 

Powered By 



UPDATE: Sun Aug. 31 6:00 a.m. EST

http://beforeitsnews.com/spies-and-intelligence/2014/08/secretly-microwave-assaulted-mkultura-vcitims-2446568.html

1/5

The Targeted Individual “win” discussed in this article is actually only a win in terms of success in avoiding dismissal of the case.

The way those involved in this case publicized it indicated to some people they are possibly involved in manipulating false hope generated by this case.

The author extends sincere apologies to all TIs if this article has been the source of fostering such false hope.

The court will hear defendant’s evidence on September 4 before deciding whether or not to grant a restraining order. No such decision has yet been made. A restraining order might be granted, but **this will not benefit TI’s**, according to legal expert “Bob S.”

“Winning a restraining order in court can’t be of any benefit in stopping electronic harassment produced by criminals in federal agencies,” Bob S. said in an email to Dupré Saturday. “If they put electronic transmitters in open sight and permit a TI to get a restraining order against a local perp, they can then remove the visible transmitters and continue the attacks from sources that can’t be located.”

Cointelpro tactics on steroids is what TIs are enduring.

“This and other cases like it, which may follow, will benefit the federal criminals by covering up their responsibility and making it appear that electronic attacks are a local problem created by local bad guys for which local solutions are available,” Bob S says.

This is an ongoing story. Stay tuned.

Secret Cell Tower Electromagnetic Assault Weapon Victim “Wins” Landmark Court Case

After a landmark court case, a California Targeted Individual victim of a secret cell tower radio frequency directed energy weapon, claimed winning her case in court against her perpetrator and since then, she has been inundated with other targets pleading for help.

The “win” stirred strong emotions and hope of hundreds of innocent targeted individuals, all claiming they are being attacked by secret microwave weapons used for mind control and to torture them.

Kathleen Watterson, a Targeted Individual (TI) and Levi McCann, the expert witness in her case, both in California, are now conducting triage, as hundreds of desperate innocent victims contact Watterson for help.

“We have had over a thousand emails and are ferreting out the most WINNABLE cases. This is only the beginning,” Watterson wrote to Deborah Dupré in an email Thursday. “We’re going through all of them, working to see which ones have the best chance for winning in court.

Watterson and McCann “happened to meet at their nearby Walmart” in southern California. The rest became history. As it turned out, McCann is amazingly qualified with legal expertise and electronics. It was everything Watterson needed to win her case in court.

McCann demonstrated that standard satellite dishes within a 5-mile radius of Watterson’s home all pointed toward the equator where most satellites orbit the earth. That is, all but one, the defendant’s satellite dishes - that were pointed at Watterson’s house.

McCann revealed that other neighborhood satellite dishes were geared toward receiving signals for TV, the Internet, etc. - except for Watterson’s satellite dishes that, according to meter readings from an RF spectrum analyzer and a tri-field meter, were *transmitting* microwave signals at her house.

The evidence presented, plus expert knowledge and responses by McCann were overwhelmingly convincing. The judge believed his testimony. There remains one more court appearance in September.

Watterson received a conditional restraining order for electromagnetic frequency harassment with penalties of up to 2 years in prison and up to \$5000 in fines for violation of the court order.

The U.S. government has never publicly acknowledged existence of this domestic offensive weapon grid, that “hides in plain sight” on cell towers in every neighborhood and along every highway in America, veteran journalist Vic Livingston has said.

“Not a single member of the Washington DC press corps has asked the White House about the nationwide system of extrajudicial punishment that ranges from community-based “gangstalking” to financial sabotage and covert electromagnetic weapon assault, impairment, torture and subjugation/“behavior (mind) control”.

Norah O’Donell was the last reporter to ask a high government official about electromagnetic weaponry, according to Livingston. She put the question to then-defense secretary Donald Rumsfeld at a Pentagon briefing.

“His answer appeared to confirm reports that such weaponry has been deployed and used in warfare (at that time, in Iraq). No reporter that I know of has followed up,” Livingston told Dupré. “I firmly believe that the White House cannot deny the existence of a nationwide program of extrajudicial punishment and electromagnetic weapon torture.”

Words by John Lennon, one of the most famous TIs, come to mind:

"Our society is run by insane people for insane objectives. I think we're being run by maniacs for maniacal ends and I think I'm liable to be put away as insane for expressing that. That's what's insane about it."

POPULAR OFFERS

Turn an initial investment of \$250 to \$12,000 within one week

Millionaires Hide This Shocking Secret! This Free System Exposed Here First!


You'll Probably Quit Your Job After This Video. You can earn \$10,000 every week! Watch this.

The Fastest Way To Increase Your Income Up To 6 Figures!

A Guy Becomes a Millionaire in Only 1 Hour? Learn his trick right now!

Quit Your Job And Start Making Money From Home Today

FACEBOOK TWITTER GOOGLE+ STUMBLEUPON EMAIL



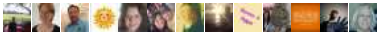
Before It's News

15,418 likes

Like Page

Share

Be the first of your friends to like this





- Related Stories
- China Replicate Apollo Moon Landings

Brennan apologizes after internal report finds CIA spied on Congress

The Black Knight, A 13000 Year Old Alien Satellite Sent to Protect Mankind?

Destroying Hamas won't solve conflict, says top US Pentagon official

Aruba releases Venezuelan ex-spy despite US calls to detain him

Surveillance Threatens Journalism, Law, Democracy

Did South African spy services kill Swedish prime minister in 1986?

FBI searched for Soviet atom bombs in 1950s' New York, files show

iPhones are a security threat to the state, China claims

Cat stalker knows where your kitty lives (and it's your fault)



Comments




Your Comments


Deborah Dupre

"Oddly" enough, the Twitter and Facebook share buttons have "some how" been deleted from this article's page on Before It's news.

AUG 1, 2014, 7:32 AM

Reply 4









Two69ingSquirrels

I can see the Facebook share button. I think you are victim of a slight bout of paranoia Ms. Dupre

AUG 1, 2014, 10:26 AM

Reply 0





Deborah Dupre

Ah -- you rear that ugly head again. Here -- have a look at this including screen shots -- as others have and verified hacking: /alternative/2014/08/reporter-targeted-after-secret-cell-tower-weapon-article-dupre-caught-in-facebook-cyber-war-shots-3004542.html Thank you.

http://beforeitsnews.com/spies-and-intelligence/2014/08/secretly-microwave-assaulted-mkultra-vcitims-2446568.html

3/5

AUG 1, 2014, 3:38 PM



paul brown
And a number of others.

Reply

2





Anonymous
I would like to know more about this, who were the defendants? Who owned the satellite dish that was targeting her house? to what ends was this done? This all seems a little sketchy to me.

Reply

1





Deborah Dupre
More to follow. Thanks for your interest!

Reply

3





EMFHARM
I would like to know a lot more about this, because I'm with the Occupy Movement and do a weekly conference (show), on the dangers of the wireless technologies, and we've looked at these cell towers that give off frequencies that can target people. As of yet, we havent gotten any verifications on law suits that have been started or won. We've been in touch with thousands of potential victims (including myself), and most are evasive. Our OccupyEMFHarm.org group, are a group of activists, working to uncover all the real events that can bring this out. I've heard of a mayors assistant in California, that is working with the poice dept. to develop a task force that will uncover Organized Stalkers and then arrest them. I have tried to contact you about these issues, have spoken to Derrick Robinson, (to get your information), but as of yet, no one is contacting our group... sandyows at a o l.

Reply

0





mfritzo
"Our society is run by insane people for insane objectives. I think we're being run by maniacs for maniacal ends and I think I'm liable to be put away as insane for expressing that. That's what's insane about it."
Is that why he was assassinated?

Reply

1





Deborah Dupre
It's always been my belief that this is indeed why he was assassinated. He was teaching peace, harmony, human rights... in direct opposition to what TPTB are shoving down on us. Thank you.

Reply

0





Mother mary
I think he was coming out of his Tavistock programming and becoming very dangerous.

Reply

2





D16Dement
Terrible article! You do not explain why she was targeted or by whom.

Reply

0






tg
If this went to court why isn't there more info on who directed the microwaves at this person and why...? This is a serious crime I would think...
Too much info asking to believe any of this.... sorry.

Reply

0





Deborah Dupre
I get the full scoop with an interview next week, my friend. Hang tight. More to follow. Thank you!

Reply

0





Deborah Dupre
Here's more info on this crime, tg -- thanks for your interest:
</alternative/2014/10/mind-control-torture-innocent-hit-listed-targeted-individuals-take-major-step-3046316.html>

Reply

0





Adrian John Wells
Interesting claim in regards to winning such a feat.
I live in Australia.
Been a Targeted Individual my hole life.
Going back Family Generations,
I finally had enough chose to go too Hospital.
All of which is done too me is people I have met
Throughout the years.
These people are all & nothing but people
Running on Networks which left my life a Mystery
Of Coincidence for many Years.
Allowing myself to be put to sleep in Hospital with a gut feeling
Of Death.
To a Complete Environment Target of Space.
My claims cannot be denied.
From my Sister partners a little too powerful.
In regards too Technology.
British Special Services
NASA
Federal police Force Targeting me
For only information of money left to me.
The hole chain so yeah.
I know I am not paranoid.
Just experienced some wild Technology.
The most Beautiful Experience was something that communicates
With a Function of Bell sounds to my Head.
It was Amazing but I had to shave my head Bald
And go swimming to get some Tropical bugs dead in my head.

Reply

1





Deborah Dupre
Australia is among the worst places in terms of targeting innocent people. Truly sorry to read your account that might sound incredible to many, but that I know is probable.

Reply

0





Adrian John Wells
Ok a website that needs to review your comments before post.
No use in me thinking

Reply

0






GrandDaddy
I copied the URLs for both articles to fb -- so far so good. Thank you Deborah!

Reply

1






Deborah Dupre


You are very welcome. Thank you!


AUG 5, 2014, 3:26 PM


Reply

0










Deborah Dupre


Thank YOU!


OCT 16, 2014, 8:18 PM


Reply

0









Equalizer


Great to finally see a hint of success in the arena of the most powerful weapon ever built. Psychoenergetics or psychotronics, is for use on the mind and emotion. Once a person has a calcified pineal gland, they can no longer connect to their spiritual nature because the receiver is no longer functioning. In Morgellons, e have seen the self assembling nano bot array which pass the blood brain barrier. It gets the signal continuously from frequencies, and signals back at various stages of development until completed. It uses the body's own minerals to build, with a set of instructions already programmed into it, as to everything it needs for self assembly.


Unable to connect to the spiritual dimensions because the pineal gland is calcified, you know have a zombie ready to take whatever commands you want them to follow. How else can you get battle hardened soldiers to just "give up" their positions and surrender to the American soldiers in the Gulf War? Always... just like a soldier's personal weapon, the rule every soldier learns is... test after assembly.


AUG 5, 2014, 2:04 PM


Reply

0










Jeff


A lot of ignorant comments here. It's the government's stupid. A continuation of MK ULTRA and COINTELPRO just like the whistleblowers have said; Dr. Fred Bell- NSA and dead, Ted Gunderson – FBI, Dr. Robert Duncan – CIA, Bob Levin- FBI, Russell Tice – NSA, Mark Phillips- CIA, Mike German- FBI, John Hutchison – DoD, Gerald Sosbee – FBI


AUG 6, 2014, 8:35 AM


Reply

1










Deborah Dupre


Yes – only now there are so many private contractors paid to do the dirty work, it's COINTELPRO on steroids and absolutely anyone can be severely targeted.


AUG 31, 2014, 4:04 AM


Reply

0










Laurence


Suppose one werewolf works 8 hours/day, then it takes 3 werewolves to monitor me 24 hours/day. 3 werewolves attacking 1 person is not fair!


AUG 8, 2014, 2:19 PM


Reply

1









Jackwad

Mentally Ill Howard Raymond Still Tortures Leno's Veterans In Anaheim, CA , these are the ones that fight and died for these Satan criminals' freedom. 1776 Criminals selling our rights like this were hung for treason.

I am not going to sit back and let this Satan Group Micro take over Jesus Christ's USA. They micro elementary children and can view torture and sell their videos. Howard told he was micro torturing viewing some of Jay Leno's old torture victims in Anaheim, CA. Two Navy Seals and that used a WiFi scanner to get Howard's IP address but didn't turn him in yet. They target torture Vets, Christians,

Obama haters. Jay Leno lost his NBC job for torturing Vets and accidentally killed her and his lover in CA. area. Raymond tortures me and family 4 years and here 3 years silent selling me at an adult porn site.

Unbelievable Unless You Have One With Voice. An Advanced Alien Technology Darpa Online Right Retina Eye Program Micro From Your Computer Invisible Alien Tech. Too unbelievable, an invisible online from computer right retina eye optic nerve micro (program-able). They use Jay Leno Cell Service Anaheim , YKCWB.Com, Wild Blue, Exede, and cell server ATT with Gov. illegal connections or can micro you with any server. Raymond said his Covert US Darpa Agents use Obama's main micro distributor Jay Leno's Cell Service. Microed you from a porn or Gov. site micro eye program implanted in your right eye retina forms an invisible cam and cell connection using YKCWB.Com Wild Blue, Exede any online server and ATT or any cell phone server. Agents can view you at any angle, record, harass, microwave torture or sell you at a porn site. Phone micro cell will talk to you from an eye micro to your ear five 24 hrs. a day, they are usually silent, no sound you won't know you are microed. Mind Scan recordings transfer 2 gigs/min. from eye micro collected and sent to Obama for electronic mind control programs for civilians.


WiFi Torture Gods. Howard Raymond Son Of Late King Of Porn Paul Raymond
<http://www.bing.com/images/search?q=howard+raymond&qpv=Howard+Raymond&qpv=Howard+Raymond&FORM=IGRE>
<http://www.theguardian.com/uk/2008/mar/03/1>
<http://inhabitat.com/bm-and-darpa-to-create-microchips-that-work-like-the-human-brain/>


USA Land Of The Free Give Me Liberty Or Give Me Death Satan SOB


APR 17, 2015, 5:07 AM

Reply

0







Voice cloning is already here

Are you sure it is the other person on the line? Voice cloning is when a computer program is used to generate a synthetic, adaptable copy of a person's voice. It is loved by cyber criminals and assassins alike to lure their victims to places and interrogate for information as the person thinks he/she is talking to someone else who can be trusted and they already know. This software is also applied to remote neural monitoring. So be careful the one you are hearing might not be your family member, friend or colleague but might be even someone trying to rob, sabotage, hurt you in every way.

<https://www.bbc.com/news/business-57761873>

Facebook Meta verse

The future Virtual reality, Augmented reality, Digital shopping streets & meeting places + body sensors. Facebook is describing it as a virtual world where everyone has its avatar and customization method. So we will stop living in the real world and becoming more and more virtual and lazy again. While a lot of people will like the setting of going virtual and augmented plus it might have a lot of advantages in learning systems, it will effect normal life. People will less often to the malls and will spend more time behind the new generation virtualization hardware available.

The end of this ebook is coming now

Over the years I have grown a lot as a person. My dedication to take down the corrupted informant clubs using Remote Neural Monitoring and Zerzetzung, deep state, court systems, law enforcement, mental care and infragards to take down people was a big task. My level raised enormously because I had to immediately step into Mkultra, Monarch and all the intelligence you have find only parts from in this ebook (CIA documents, rats no snitch etc). By this I had the opportunity to outsmart certain intelligence agencies and become NGO intelligence myself (Non Governmental Intelligence) being at the same level to say at least. My martial arts/combat skills, psyops and blackops capabilities where pushed to be raised. Now I will take a rest and only focus on training and having fun with kids, pets, spouse and doing the things I like.

So the end conclusion of this ebook

-Develop yourself first, it all starts with your mindset, if you are strong from the inside you can reach anything you want in life. Do not give a fuck what other people say or think about you. Do whatever you want to do in live, most people have the feeling they live forever, they don't. Do not try to people please others it is your life to live, give attention to the people and things you want to do without hesitation and let nothing stop you from doing it.

-Remote Neural Monitoring cannot see through eyes, is no evidence in court, cannot see anything from above. It is pure thought processing (EEG reading and altering live with Brain Computer Interface decoding) it is able to constantly auto-neuro chatter the process 24/7 with psyops made personal and give dreams to interrogate and provoke. It is used by infragards, informants and law enforcement, rogue intelligence agencies to silently assassinate and kill while having used a target for a purpose or example (mental driven to get them as Guinea pigs, Manchurian candidates, assassins, false flag operators ready to die and kill themselves living a shorter life while being an example to sheep citizens why law enforcement and state is so important). It is a front for the elite to protect what they created. Brainwashing, dark NLP, conditioning, behavior mods, hypnotic suggestion, EEG influencing it all belongs to the purpose of mass control & depopulation agenda's. Infiltration and destruction by killing a target from the inside and then assassinating a character to give a new one (transhumanism) is the ultimate goal. Those doing Zerzetzung are just fools.

-Some people will try to take you down giving negative comments (haters) and some people do the subtle approach and give you positive comments, these people are more dangerous, they want you to expect those positive comments and get used to it to control you and your life. They condition you to keep wanting to feed yourself with these positive comments so you will be constantly looking for their attention and contact, becoming stressed & depressed when they don't give a positive comment or feedback. This also applies for the internet with comments and likes. Do not ever give a shit about it. Let both the good and bad comments come, everyone has their own opinion just never give value to it of any kind making you dependent on this. Keep creating content without expecting anything back but haters and negative comments, just do some bad word filtering and never look back. Also remove toxic people from your life who have bad intentions with you while playing the Angel in front. Energy vampires are the first kind of people to get rid off also.

- Keep training your martial arts and doing anything you love to do, without being influenced by any information given to you online. Everyone is different. Watching Netflix, gaming, learning whatever you like has no limitation. Jealousy, envy, greed, ego and hate is everywhere to stop you from growing in the advantage of others who don't want you to grow.

-Controlling social media and suppressing freedom of speech is an essential part now for companies and governments. Look at how they took David Icke and Alex Jones down from social media for their own opinions, no matter what they were. Never be 3rd party dependent on platforms. Create your own website you can put on anything you want! Texts, images, PDF and even HTML5 video can be hosted easily these days without anyone being able to do something. Try to create and program your own pages using HTML5 and PHP/JS/CSS.

-You do not have to get off social media, people who want you to get off social media probably have problems with what you post there, do not give a shit, keep coming if you want, not everyone has the problems of having stress and depression from social media those who do should temporarily stop and take a social media detox to come back on later if they want to come.

-False accusations of any kind will always happen. Both evil and good (Satan & God) lurk in the minds of people. Many people who get success of any kind or even just try to get it online, will notice being gangstalked with remote neural monitoring combined. Meaning they try to take you down before you grow because you have the potential to grow. Now when this happens just keep going and creating anyway.